



THE BIBLE:
THAT IS, THE HOLY SCRIPTURES
CONTEYNED IN
THE OLDE AND NEWE
TESTAMENT.

TRANSLATED ACCORDING
TO THE HEBREVV AND GREEKE,
and conferred with the best translations
in diuers languages.

¶ *Fear ye not, stand still, and beholde the saluation of the Lord,
which he wil shew to you this day. Exod. 14.13.*

but the Lorde deliuereth him out

¶ Great are the troubles of the righteous



of them all.

Psalm. 34. 19.

¶ The Lorde shall fight for you: therefore holde you
your peace. Exod. 14.14.



IMPRINTED AT LONDON
by the Deputies of Christopher Barker,
Printer to the Queenes most
excellent Maiestie:

ANNO 1591.

¶ Cum privilegio.

27-233



Considering (deare Christians) not onely the innumerable benefites of God both spirituall and corporal bestowed upon vs, but also his unspeakable mercies in calling vs to the light of the Gospel, not regarding our blind idolatrie, horrible backsliding, and cruell murdering of his sancts (which sinnes caused him to cast off his chosen people the Jewes): it behooueth vs so to expresse our thankful remembrance of those great graces, by walking in his feare and loue, that all the dayes of our life we may procure the aduancement of his glorie. Nowe forasmuch as this thing is chiefly attained by the knowledge and practise of Gods worde, (which is our light, our comfort, our shielde and sword, the testimony of Gods fauour, and the foode of our soules) and that the same hath not hitherto bene exactly ynough translated into our native tongue, by reason either of the corruption of time, or of the imperfect knowledge of the tongues, in respect of this ripe age, and cleare light nowe reuelled: I thought we could not bestowe our studies more to the glorie of God, and profite of his Church, then in translating the holy Scriptures. Not that we arrogate any thing to our selues above the least of our brethren, hauing not onely the aduise and incouragement of many learned and good men, whose gifts we reuerence, and whose beautes God moued to liberalitie in the furtherance of this businesse, but also the helpe of sundry translations in diuers languages: we haue with all feare and reuerence, as in the presence of God, as handling the word of God, attempted this great worke, and after two yeeres labour, being occupied therein day and night, by the Diuine providence and mercie of God brought the same to a prosperous end. And thus we may with safe conscience protest before God and man, that we haue by all meanes indemoured to set forth the puritie of the worde and right sense of the holy Ghost for the edifying of the brethren in faith and charitie.

Nowe as wee haue chiefly obserued the sense, and laboured alwayes to restore it to all integrities: so haue we most reuerently kept the proprietie of the wordes, considering that the Apostles who spake and wrote to the Gentiles in the Greeke tongue, rather constrained them to the lively phrase of the Ebrewe, then enterprised farre by mollifying their language to speake as the Gentiles did. And for this and other causes we haue in many places reserved the Ebrewe phrases, notwithstanding that they may seeme somewhat hard in their eares that are not well practised, and also delight in the sweete sounding phrases of the holy Scriptures. Yet least either the simple should be discouraged, or the malicious haue any occasion of iust cawillation, seeing some translations reade after one sort, and some after another, whereas all may serue to good purpose and edification: we haue in the margent noted that diuersitie of speach or reading which may seeme agreeable to the mind of the holy Ghost, and proper for our language with this marke ¶. Againe, whereas the Ebrewe speach seemed hardly to agree with ours, we haue noted it in the margent after this sort †, vsing that which was more intelligible. And albeit that many of the Ebrewe names be altered from the olde text, and restored to the true writing and first original, whereof they haue their signification, yet in the vsual names little is changed for feare of troubling the simple readers. Moreover, whereas the necessitie of the sentence required any thing to be added (for such is the grace and proprietie of the Ebrewe and Greeke tongues, that it cannot but either by circumlocution, or by adding the v rbe or some worde, be understood of them that are not well practised therein) we haue put it in the text with another kinde of letter, that it may easily be discerned from the common letter. As touching the diuision of the verses, we haue followed the Ebrewe examples, which haue so euen from the beginning distinguished them. Which thing as it is most profitable for memorie, so it agree with the best translations, and is most easie to finde out both by the best Concordance, and also by the quotations which we haue diligently herein perused and set forth by this *. Besides, as the principall matters are noted and distinguished by this marke §. Yea, and the arguments both for the booke and for the chapters with the number of the verse are added, that by all meanes the reader might be holpen. For the which cause also we haue set ouer the head of euery page some notable word or sentence which may greatly further as well for memorie, as for the chiefe point of the page. Finally that nothing might lacke which might be bought by labours, for the increase of knowledge and furtherance of Gods glorie, there are adioyned two most profitable Tables, the one seruing for the interpretation of the Ebrewe names: and the other containing all the chiefe and principall matters of the whole Bible: so that nothing (as we trust) that any could iustly desire, is omitted. Therefore, as brethren that are partakers of the same hope and saluation with vs, we beseech you, that this rich pearle and inestimable treasure may not be offered in vaine, but as sent from

God to the people of God, for the increase of his kingdome, the comfort of his Church, and discharge of our conscience, whom it hath pleased him to raise up for this purpose, so you would willingly receive the word of God, earnestly studie it, and in all your life practise it, that you may nowe appeare in deede to be the people of God, not walking any more according to this world, but in the fruites of the Spirit, that God in vs may be fully glorified, through Iesus Christ our Lord, who liueth and reigneth for euer. Amen.

THE NAMES AND ORDER OF ALL THE BOOKES OF the Olde and Newe Testament, with the number of their Chapters.

G enesis hath Chapters	50
Exodus	40
Leuiticus	27
Numbers	36
Deuteronomie	34
Ioshua	24
Iudges	21
Ruth	4
1. Samuel	31
2. Samuel	24
1. Kings	22
2. Kings	25
1. Chronicles	29
2. Chronicles	36
The prayer of Manasseh, apocryphe.	
Ezra	10
Nehemiah	12
Ester	10
Iob	42
Psalms	150

Proverbs hath Chapters	31
Ecclesiastes	12
The song of Salomon	8
Isaiah	66
Jeremiah	52
Lamentations	5
Ezekiel	48
Daniel	12
Hosea	14
Joel	3
Amos	9
Obadiah	1
Jonah	4
Micah	7
Naum	3
Habakkuk	3
Zephaniah	3
Haggai	2
Zechariah	14
Malachi	4

THE BOOKES CALLED APOCRYPHA.

1. Esdras	9
2. Esdras	16
Tobit	14
Judeth	16
The rest of Ester	6
Wisdom	19
Ecclesiasticus	51

Baruch with the Epistle of Jeremiah	6
The song of the three children	
The story of Susanna	
The idole Bel and the Dragon	
1. Maccabees	16
2. Maccabees	15

THE BOOKES OF THE NEWE TESTAMENT.

M atthewe	28
Marke	16
Luke	24
Iohn	21
The Actes	28
The Epistle of Paul to the Romanes,	16
1. Corinthians	16
2. Corinthians	13
Galatians	6
Ephesians	6
Philippians	4
Colossians	4
1. Thessalonians	5

2. Thessalonians	3
1. Timotheus	6
2. Timotheus	4
Titus	3
Philemon	1
To the Hebrewes	13
The Epistle of Iames	5
1. Peter	5
2. Peter	3
1. Iohn	5
2. Iohn	2
3. Iohn	1
Iude	1
Revelation	22

THE

THE FIRST BOOKE OF MOSES, CALLED *GENESIS.



THE ARGUMENT.

Moses in effect declareth three things, which are in this booke chiefly to be considered: First, that the world and all things therein were created by God, and that man being placed in this great tabernacle of the world to beholde Gods wonderful workes, and to prayse his Name for the infinite graces, wherewith he had endued him, fell willingly from God through disobedience; who yet for his omne mercies sake restored him to life, and confirmed him in the same by his promise of Christ to come, by whom he should overcome Satan, death, and hell. Secondly, that the wicked unminde full of Gods most excellent benefites, remained still in their wickednes, and so falling most horribly from sinne to sinne, provoked God (who by his preachers called them continually to repentance) at length to destroy the whole world. Thirdly, he assureth us by the examples of Abraham, Isaac, Iacob, and the rest of the Patriarkes, that his mercies neuer faile them, whom he chuseth to be his Church, and to professe his Name in earth, but in all their afflictions and persecutions he ever assisteth them, sendeth comfort, and delivereth them. And because the beginning, increase, prservation, and successe thereof might be only attributed to God, Moses sheweth by the example of Cain, Ishmael, Esau, and others, which were noble in mans iudgement, that this Church dependeth not on the estimation and nobilitie of the world: and also by the firmesse of them, which haue at all times worshipped him purely according to his worde, that it standeth not in the multitude, but in the poore and despised, in the small flocke and little number, that man in his wisdom might be confounded, and the Name of God evermore prayed.

CHAP. I.

1 God created the heauen and the earth, 3 The light, and the darknesse, 8 The firmament. 9 He separateth the water from the earth. 16 He createth the sunne, the moone, and the starres. 21 He createth the fish, birds, and beastes. 26 He createth man and giueth him rule ouer all creatures, 29 And prouideth nouriture for man and beast.

the waters from the waters.

7 Then God made the firmament, and separated the waters, which were under the firmament, from the waters which were * aboue the firmament, and it was so.

8 And God called the firmament, Heauen.] So the euening and the morning were the second day.

9 ¶ God sayd againe, * Let the waters under the heauen be gathered into one place, and let the drie land appeare, and it was so.

10 And God called the drie land, Earth: and he called the gathering together of the waters, Seas: and God sawe that it was good.

11 Then God said, Let the earth bud forth y bud of the herbe that seedeth seed, the fruitful tree, which beareth fruite according to his kinde, which hath his seede in it selfe vpon the earth, and it was so.

12 And the earth brought forth the bud of the herbe, that seedeth seede according to his kinde, also the tree that beareth fruite, which hath his seeds in it selfe according to his kinde: and God saw that it was good.

13] So the euening and the morning were the third day.

14 ¶ And God sayd, * Let there be lightes in the firmament of the heauen, to separate the day from the night, and let them be for signes, and for seasons, and for dayes and yeeres.

Psal. 33. 5. and 136. 5. eccles. 18. 3. act. 14. 15. and 17. 24. 10. waste. ¶ Ebr. face of the drepe. ¶ Ebr. face of the waters. Heb. 11. 3. ¶ Ebr. face of the light and betweene the darknesse. ¶ The first day. ¶ Ebr. so was the euening, so was the morning. Psal. 33. 6. and 136. 5. vers. 10. 12. and 31. 15. 10. spreading ouer, and aye.



In the beginning * God created the heauen and the earth,

2 And the earth was without forme, and voyde, and darknesse was vpon the † deepe, and the Spirit of God mooued vpon the † waters.

3 Then God sayd, * Let there be light: and there was light.

4 And God sawe the light that it was good, and God separated † the light from the darknes.

5 And God called the light, Day, and the darknesse, he called, Night. ¶ So the euening and the morning were the first day.

6 ¶ Againe, God sayd, * Let there be a firmament in the mids of the waters: and let it separate

And let them be for lightes in the firmament of the heauen to giue light vpon the earth. & it was so.

16 God then made two great lightes: the greater light to rule the day, and the lesse light to rule the night: he made also the starres.

17 And God set them in the firmament of the heauen, to shine vpon the earth,

18 And to rule in the day, and in the night, and to separate the light from the darkenelle: and God sawe that it was good.

19 So the euening and the morning were the fourth day.

20 Afterwarde God sayd, Let the waters bring forth in abundance euery creeping thing that hath life: and let the foule flie vpon the earth in the open firmament of the heauen.

21 Then God created the great whales, & euery thing lining and mouing, which the waters brought forth in abundance, according to their kinde, and euery feathered soule according to his kinde: and God sawe that it was good.

22 Then God blessed them, saying, Bring forth fruite and multiplie, and fill the waters in the seas, and let the foule multiplie in the earth.

23 So the euening and the morning were the fift day.

24 Moreover God sayd, I et the earth bring forth the living thing according to his kinde, cattell, and that which creepeth, and the beast of the earth, according to his kinde, and it was so.

25 And God made the beast of the earth according to his kinde, and the cattell according to his kinde, and euery creeping thing of the earth according to his kinde: and God sawe that it was good.

26 Furthermore God sayd, Let vs make man in our image according to our likenesse, and let them rule ouer the fish of the sea, and ouer the foule of the heauen, and ouer the beasts, and ouer all the earth, and ouer euery thing that creepeth and moueth on the earth.

27 Thus God created the man in his image: in the image of God created he him: he created them male and female.

28 And God blessed them, and God sayd to them, Bring forth fruite and multiplie, and fill the earth, and subdue it, and rule ouer the fish of the sea, and and ouer the foule of the heauen, and ouer euery beast that moueth vpon the earth.

29 And God sayde, Beholde, I haue giuen vnto you euery herbe bearing feede, which is vpon all the earth, & euery tree wherein is the fruite of a tree bearing feede: that shall be to you for meate.

30 Likewise to euery beast of the earth, and to euery soule of the heauen, and to euery thing that moueth vpon the earth, which hath life in it selfe, euery greene herbe shall be for meate, and it was so.

31 And God sawe all that he had made, and loe, it was very good. So the euening and the morning were the sixth day.

CHAP. II.

God resteth the seuenth day, and sanctifieth it.

He setteth man in the garden. 22 He createih the woman. 24 Mariage is ordeined.

Thus the heauens and the earth were finished, and all the hoste of them.

1 For in the seuenth day God ended his worke which he had made, and the seuenth day he rested from all his worke, which he had made.

2 So God blessed the seuenth day, and sanctified

it, because that in it hee had rested from all his worke, which God had created and made.

4 These are the generations of the heauens and of the earth, when they were created in the day that the Lord God made the earth and the heauens,

5 And euery plant of the fiede before it was in the earth, & euery herbe of the field before it grew: for the Lord God had not caused it to raine vpon the earth, neither was there a man to till the ground,

6 But a myst went vp from the earth, and watered all the earth.

7 The Lord God also made the man of the dust of the ground, and breathed in his face breath of life, and the man was a lining soule.

8 And the Lord God planted a gardē Eastward in Eden, & there he put the man whom he had made.

9 (For out of the ground made the Lord God to grow euery tree pleasant to the sight, and good for meate: the tree of life also in the mids of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good & of euill.

10 And out of Eden went a riuier to water the garden, and from thence it was deuided, and became into foure heads.

11 The name of one of the riuers is Pishon: the same compasseth the whole land of Hanilah, where is golde.

12 And the gold of that land is good: there is bdellium, and the Onyx stone.

13 And the name of the second riuier is Gihon: the same compasseth the whole land of Cush.

14 The name also of the third riuier is Hiddekel: this goeth toward the Eastside of Asshur: and the fourth riuier is Perath.

15 Then the Lorde God tooke the man, and put him into the garden of Eden, that hee might dresse it, and keepe it.

16 And the Lord commaunded the man, saying, Thou shalt eate freely of euery tree of the garden,

17 But of the tree of knowledge of good & euil, thou shalt not eate of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof, thou shalt die the death.

18 Also the Lord God sayd, It is not good that the man should be himselfe alone: I will make him an helpe to meete for him.

19 So the Lord God formed of the earth euery beast of the field, and euery soule of the heauen, and brought them vnto the man to see howe he would call them: for howsoever the man named the living creature, so was the name thereof.

20 The man therefore gaue names vnto all cattell, and to the foule of the heauen, and to euery beast of the fiede: but for Adam found he not an helpe meete for him.

21 Therefore the Lord God caused an heauie sleepe to fall vpon the man, & he slept: and he tooke one of his ribs, & closed vp the flesh in stead thereof.

22 And the rib which the Lorde God had taken from the man, he made he a woman, and brought her to the man.

23 Then the man sayd, This now is bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh. She shall be called a woman, because she was taken out of man.

24 Therefore shall man leaue his father and his mother, and shall cleaue to his wife, and they shall be one flesh.

25 And they were both naked, the man and his wife, and were not alhamed.

CHAP. III.

The woman seduced by the serpent. 6 entiseth her husband to sinne. 8 They both flee from God. 14

They

Or, the
origi
and be
ginnin
Or, the
as cha
21.15.
Or, the
Cor.
med. 4
1 Cor
the dea
45.
Eccle
35.26
3.11.
24.
Ebr.
24.29
shing
Or, the
gird a
ous
cont
Or, the
his
Plim
their
sayth
mises
the w
Or, the
of a
Or, the
opia
Or, the
Or, the
syria
Or, the
phra
Ebr.
sing
shall
of.
Or, the
foeue
Ebr.
fore
Ebr.
1. Cor
Or, the
beca
34.
she co
meth
man
in Eden
1st is
and 1st
she was
Mat. 23
mar. 14
1. Cor. 6
1. Cor. 6
3.3. 14
They

They three are punished. 18 Christ is promised. 19 Man is dust. 21 Man is cast out of Paradise.

NOWE * the serpent was more subtil then any beast of the fiede, which the Lorde God had made: & he said to the womā, Yea, hath God in deede sayd, Ye shal not eate of euery tree of the garden?

2 And the woman sayd vnto the serpent, We eate of the fruite of the trees of the garden,

3 But of the fruit of the tree, which is in the mids of the garden, God hath sayd, Ye shall not eate of it, neither shall ye touch it, least ye die.

4 Then *the serpent sayd to the woman, Ye shall not † die at all,

5 But God doeth knowe, that when ye shal eate thereof, your eyes shalbe opened, and ye shalbe as gods, knowing good and euill.

6 So the woman (seeing that the tree was good for meate, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to get knowledge) tooke of the fruite thereof, and did *eate, and gaue also to her husband with her, and he did eate.

7 Then the eyes of them both were opened, and they knew that they were naked, & they sewed fig tree leaues together, & made themselves † breeches.

8 ¶ Afterward they heard the voyce of the Lord God walking in the garden in the † coole of the day, and the man and his wife hid themselves from the presence of the Lord God among the trees of the garden.

9 But the Lord God called to the man, and sayd vnto him, Where art thou?

10 Who sayd, I heard thy voyce in the garden, and was afraide: because I was naked, therefore I hid my selfe.

11 And he sayd, Who tolde thee, that thou wast naked? Hast thou eaten of the tree, whereof I commanded thee that thou shouldest not eate?

12 Then the man sayd, The woman which thou gauest to be with me, she gaue me of the tree, and I did eate.

13 And the Lord God sayd to the woman, Why hast thou done this? And the woman sayd, The serpent beguiled me, and I did eate.

14 ¶ Then the Lord God sayd to the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou art cursed aboue all cattell, and aboue euery beast of the fiede: vpon thy belly shalt thou goe, and dust shalt thou eate all the dayes of thy life.

15 I will also put enimitie betweene thee & the woman, & betweene thy seede & her seede. He shal breake thine head, and thou shalt bruisē his heele.

16 ¶ Vnto the woman he sayd, I will greatly increase thy sorowes, and thy conceptions. In sorowe shalt thou bring forth children, & thy desire shalbe subiect to thine husband, & he shal *rule ouer thee.

17 ¶ Also to Adam he sayd, Because thou hast obeyed the voyce of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree (whereof I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eate of it) cursed is the earth for thy sake: in sorrow shalt thou eate of it all the dayes of thy life.

18 Thornes also and thistles shall it bring forth to thee, and thou shalt eate the herbe of the fiede.

19 In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eate bread, till thou returne to the earth: for out of it wast thou taken, because thou art dust, and to dust shalt thou returne.

20 (And the man called his wines name Heuah, because she was the mother of all liuing)

21 Vnto Adam also and to his wife did the Lord

God make coats of skins, and clothed them.

22 ¶ And the Lord God sayd, Beholde, the man is become as one of vs, to know good and euill. And now least he put forth his hand, and take also of the tree of life and eate and liue for euer,

23 Therefore the Lord God sent him forth from the garden of Eden, to till the earth, whence hee was taken.

24 Thus he cast out man, & at the Eastside of the garden of Eden he set the Cherubims, & the blade of a sword shake, to keepe the way of † tree of life.

C H A P. IIII.

1 The generation of mankinde. 3 Kain and Habel offer sacrifice. 8 Kain killeth Habel. 23 Lamech a tyrant encourageth his fearefull wiues. 26 True religion is restored.

AFTERWARDE the man knewe Heuah his wife, which conceived and bare Kain, & sayd, I haue obtained a man by the Lord.

2 And againe she brought forth his brother Habel, and Habel was a keeper of sheepe, & Kain was a tiller of the ground.

3 ¶ And in processe of time it came to passe that Kain brought an oblation vnto the Lorde of the fruite of the ground.

4 And Habel also him selfe brought of the first fruites of his sheepe, and of the fat of them, and the Lord had respect vnto * Habel, and to his offering.

5 But vnto Kain and to his offering hee had no regarde; wherefore Kain was exceeding wroth, and his countenance fell downe.

6 Then the Lord sayd vnto Kain, Why art thou wroth? and why is thy countenance cast downe?

7 If thou doe well, shalt thou not be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sinne lyeth at the doore: also vnto thee his desire shalbe subiect, and thou shalt rule ouer him.

8 ¶ Then Kain spake to Habel his brother. And * when they were in the field, Kain rose vp against Habel his brother, and slew him.

9 Then the Lord sayd vnto Kain, Where is Habel thy brother? Who answered, I cannot tell. Am I my brothers keeper?

10 Againe he sayd, What hast thou done? the voyce of thy brothers blood cryeth vnto me from the earth.

11 Nowe therefore thou art cursed from the earth, which hath opened her mouth to receine thy brothers blood from thine hand.

12 When thou shalt till the ground, it shall not henceforth yeelde vnto thee her strength: a vagabond and a runnagate shalt thou be in the earth.

13 Then Kain sayd to the Lord, My punishment is greater, then I can beare.

14 Beholde, thou hast cast me out this day from † the earth, and from thy face shal I be hid, and shal be a vagabond, and a runnagate in the earth, and whosoever findeth me shall slay me.

15 Then the Lorde sayd vnto him, Doubtlesse whosoever slayeth Kain, he shall be punished seven folde. And the Lord set a marke vpon Kain, least any man finding him should kill him.

16 Then Kain went out from the presence of the Lorde, and dwelt in the land of Nod toward the Eastside of Eden.

17 Kain also knewe his wife, which conceived and bare Enoch: and hee built a citie, and called the name of the citie, by the name of his sonne, Henoeh.

18 And to Henoch, was borne Irad, and Irad begate Methusael, and Methusael begate Methusael, and Methusael begate Lamech.

19 ¶ And Lamech tooke to him two wiues: the name of the one was Adah, and the name of the other Zillah.

20 And Adah bare Iabal, who was the father of such as dwell in the tents, and of such as haue cattel.

21 And his brothers name was Tubal, who was the father of all that play on the harpe and organs.

22 And Zillah also bare Tubal-kain, who wrought cunningly euery craft of brasle & of yron: and the suster of Tubal-kain was Naamah.

23 Then Lamech saide vnto his wiues Adah and Zillah, Heare my voyce ye wiues of Lamech: hearken vnto my speach: for I would slay a man in my wound, and a young man in mine hurt.

24 If Cain shall be auenged seven folde, Truly Lamech, seuentie times seven folde.

25 ¶ And Adam knewe his wife againe, and she bare a sonne, and shee called his name Sheth: for God, said she, hath appointed me another seede for Habel, because Kain slew him.

26 And to the same Sheth also there was borne a sonne, and he called his name Enosh. Then began men to call vpon the name of the Lord.

C H A P. V.

1 The genealogie, 5 Age and death of Adam. 6 His succession vnto Noah and his children. 24 Henoch was taken away.

This is the booke of the generations of Adam. In the day that God created Adam, in the likeness of God made he him,

2 Male and female created he them, and blessed them, and called their name Adam in the day that they were created.

3 ¶ Nowe Adam liued an hundredth and thirtie yeeres, and begate a childe in his owne likeness after his image, and called his name Sheth.

4 ¶ And the dayes of Adam, after he had begotten Sheth, were eight hundredth yeeres, and he begate sonnes and daughters.

5 So all the dayes that Adam liued, were nine hundredth and thirtie yeeres: and he died.

6 And Sheth liued an hundredth and five yeeres, and begate Enosh.

7 And Sheth liued after hee begate Enosh, eight hundredth and seven yeeres, and begate sonnes and daughters.

8 So all the dayes of Sheth were nine hundredth and twelue yeeres: and he died.

9 ¶ Also Enosh liued ninetie yeeres, and begate Kenan.

10 And Enosh liued after he begate Kenan, eight hundredth and fiftene yeeres, and begate sonnes and daughters.

11 So all the dayes of Enosh were nine hundredth and five yeeres: and he dyed.

12 ¶ Likewise Kenan liued seuentie yeeres, and begate Mahalaleel.

13 And Kenan liued after he begate Mahalaleel, eight hundredth & fourtie yeeres, and begate sonnes and daughters.

14 So all the dayes of Kenan were nine hundredth and tenne yeeres: and he died.

15 ¶ Mahalaleel also liued sixtie and five yeeres, and begate Iered.

16 Also Mahalaleel liued after hee begate Iered, eight hundredth & thirtie yeeres, and begate sonnes

and daughters,

17 So all the dayes of Mahalaleel were eight hundredth ninetie and five yeeres: and he died.

18 ¶ And Iered liued an hundredth sixtie and two yeeres, and begate Henoch.

19 Then Iered liued after hee begate Henoch, eight hundredth yeeres, & begate sonnes & daughters.

20 So all the dayes of Iered were nine hundredth sixtie and two yeeres: and he dyed.

21 ¶ Also Henoch liued sixtie and five yeeres, and begate Methuselah.

22 And Henoch walked with God, after he begate Methuselah, three hundredth yeeres, and begate sonnes and daughters.

23 So all the dayes of Henoch were three hundredth sixtie and five yeeres.

24 And Henoch walked with God, and hee was no more seene: for God tooke him away.

25 Methuselah also liued an hundredth eightie and seven yeeres, and begate Lamech.

26 And Methuselah liued after hee begate Lamech, seven hundredth eightie and two yeeres, and begate sonnes and daughters.

27 So all the dayes of Methuselah were nine hundredth sixtie and nine yeeres: and he dyed.

28 ¶ Then Lamech liued an hundredth eightie and two yeeres, and begate a sonne,

29 And called his name, Noah, saying, This same shall comfort vs concerning our worke and sorow of our handes, as touching the earth, which the Lord hath cursed.

30 And Lamech liued after he begate Noah, five hundredth ninetie and five yeeres, and begate sonnes and daughters.

31 So all the dayes of Lamech were seven hundredth seuentie and seven yeeres: and he dyed.

32 And Noah was five hundredth yeere olde. And Noah begate Shem, Ham, and Iapheth.

C H A P. VI.

3 God threatneth to bring the flood. 5 Man is altogether corrupt. 6 God repenteth that he made him. 18 Noah and his are preserved in the Arke, which he was commanded to make.

SO when men began to be multiplied vpon the earth, & there were daughters borne vnto them.

2 Then the sonnes of God sawe the daughters of men that they were faire, and they tooke them wiues of all that they liked.

3 Therefore the Lord said, My spirit shall not alway strue with man, because he is but flesh, and his dayes shall be an hundredth and twentie yeeres.

4 There were gyants in the earth in those daies: yea, and after that the sonnes of God came vnto the daughters of men, and they had borne them children, these were mightie men, which in olde time were men of renowme.

5 ¶ When the Lord sawe the wickednes of man was great in the earth, & all the imaginations of the thoughtes of his heart were only euil continually,

6 Then it repented the Lorde, that he had made man in the earth, and he was sorie in his heart.

7 Therefore the Lord saide, I will destroy from the earth the man, whom I haue created, from man to beast, to the creeping thing, and to the soule of the heauen: for I repent that I haue made them.

8 But Noah found grace in the eyes of the Lord.

9 ¶ These are the generations of Noah. Noah was a iust and vpright man in his time: and Noah walked with God.

10 And Noah begate three sonnes, Shem, Ham, and Iapheth.

11 The earth also was corrupt before God: for the earth was filled with cruckie.

12 Then God looked vpon the earth, and beholde, it was corrupt: for all flesh had corrupt his way vpon the earth.

Or, 7 wil destroy mankind. 13 And God said vnto Noah, An end of all flesh is come before me: for the earth is filled with cruckie & through them: and beholde, I will destroy them with the earth.

Or, oppression and wickednesse. 14 Make thee an Arke of pine trees: thou shalt make cabins in the Arke, and shalt pitch it within and without with pitch.

Eb from the face of them. 15 And thus shalt thou make it: The length of the Arke shalbe three hundred cubites, & breadth of it fiftie cubites, & the height of it thurtie cubites.

Ebr. Gopher. 16 A window shalt thou make in the Arke, and in a cubite shalt thou finish it aboue, and the doore of the Arke shalt thou set in the side thereof: thou shalt make it with the low, second and third course.

Ebr. wifes. 17 And I behold, I will bring a flood of waters vpon the earth to destroy all flesh, wherein is the breath of life vnder the heauen: all that is in the earth shall perish.

18 But with thee will I stablish my couenant, and thou shalt goe into the Arke, thou, and thy sonnes, and thy wife, & thy sonnes wifes with thee.

19 And of euery living thing, of all flesh two of euery sort shalt thou cause to come into y Arke, to keepe them aliae w thee: they shalbe male & female.

20 Of the foules after their kind, and of the cattel after their kind, of euery creeping thing of the earth after his kinde, two of euery sort shall come vnto thee, that thou maiest keepe them aliae.

21 And take thou with thee of all meate that is eaten: and thou shalt gather it to thee, that it may be meate for thee and for them.

Heb. 11. 7. 22 * Noah therefore did according vnto all that God commanded him: *euen* so did he.

C H A P. VII.

1 *Noah and his custer into the Arke.* 20 The flood destroyeth all the rest vpon the earth.

And the Lord saide vnto Noah, Enter thou and all thine house into the Arke: for thee haue I scene righteous before me in this age.

2 Of euery cleane beast thou shalt take to thee by seuens, the male and his female: but of vnclane beastes by couples, the male and his female.

3 Of the foules also of y heauen by seuens, male & female, to keepe seede aliae vpon y whole earth.

4 For seuen dayes hence I will cause it to raine vpon the earth fourtie dayes and fourtie nightes, and all the substance that I haue made, will I destroy from off the earth.

5 * Noah therefore did according vnto all that the Lord commanded him.

6 And Noah was sixe hundred yeeres olde, when the flood of waters was vpon the earth.

7 So Noah entred and his sonnes, & his wife, and his sonnes wifes with him into the Arke, because of the waters of the flood.

8 Of the cleane beastes, and of the vnclane beastes, and of the foules, and of all that creepeth vpon the earth,

9 There came two and two vnto Noah into the Arke, male & female, as God had commanded Noah.

10 And so after seuen dayes the waters of the flood were vpon the earth.

11 In the six hundredth yere of Noahs life, in the second moneth the seuenteenth day of the moneth, in the same day were all y fountaines of y great deepe broke vp, & the windowes of heauen were opened,

12 And the raine was vpon the earth fourtie dayes and fourtie nightes.

13 In the selfe same day entred Noah with Shem, and Ham, and Iapheth, the sonnes of Noah, and Noahs wife, and the three wifes of his sonnes with them into the Arke.

14 They & euery beast after his kinde, & all cattel after their kinde, & euery thing that creepeth & moueth vpon y earth after his kind, & euery foule after his kinde, *euen* euery bird of euery feather

15 For they came to Noah into the Arke, two and two, of all flesh wherein is the breath of life.

16 And they entring in, came male and female of all flesh, as God had commanded him: and the Lord shut him in.

17 Then the flood was fourtie dayes vpon the earth, and the waters were increased, and bare vp the Arke, which was lift vp aboue the earth.

18 The waters also waxed strong, and were increased exceedingly vpon the earth, and the Arke went vpon the waters.

19 The waters preuailed so exceedingly vpon the earth, that all the hie mountaines that are vnder the whole heauen, were couered.

20 Fifteene cubites vpward did the waters preuaile, when the mountaines were couered.

21 * Then all flesh perished that mooued vpon the earth, both foule and cattel, and beast, and euery thing that creepeth and moueth vpon the earth and euery man.

22 Euery thing in whose nostrels the spirite of life did breathe, whatsoever they were in the drie land, they dyed.

23 So he destroyed euery thing that was vpon the earth, from man to beast, to the creeping thing, and to the foule of heauen: they were *euen* destroyed from the earth. And Noah onely remained, and they that were with him in the Arke.

24 And the waters preuailed vpon the earth an hundredth and fiftie dayes.

C H A P. VIII.

13 The flood ceaseth. 16 Noah is commaunded to come forth of the Arke with his. 20 He sacrificeth to the Lord. 22 God promisseth that all things shall continue in their first order.

Now God remembered Noah, and euery beast, and all the cattell that was with him in the Arke: therefore God made a winde to passe vp on the earth, and the waters ceased.

2 The fountaines also of the deepe and the windowes of heauen were stopped, and the raine from heauen was restrained,

3 And the waters returned from aboue the earth, going and returning: and after the end of the hundredth and fiftieth day the waters abated.

4 And in the seuenth moneth, in the seuenteenth day of the moneth, the Arke rested vpon the mountaines of Ararat.

5 And the waters were going and decreasing vntill the tenth moneth: in the tenth moneth, and in the first day of the moneth were the tops of the mountaines scene.

6 So after fourtie dayes, Noah opened the window of the Arke, which he had made.

7 And sent forth a rauen, which went out for going

going forth and returning, vntill the waters were dried vp vpon the earth.

8 Againe he sent a *¶* doue from him, *¶* he might see if the waters were diminished from off *¶* earth.

9 But the doue found no rest for the sole of her foote: therefore she returned vnto him into the Arke (for the waters were vpon the whole earth) and he put forth his hand, and receiued her, and tooke her to him into the Arke.

10 And he abode yet other seuen dayes, and againe he sent forth the doue out of the Arke.

11 And the doue came to him in the euening, and loe, in her *¶* mouth was an oliue leafe that she had pluckt: whereby Noah knew that the waters were abated from off the earth.

12 Notwithstanding hee waited yet other seuen dayes, and sent forth the doue, which returned not againe vnto him any more.

13 *¶* And in the sixe hundreth and one yeere, in the first day of the first moneth the waters were dried vp from off the earth: and Noah remooued the covering of the Arke, and looked, and beholde, the vpper part of the ground was dry.

14 And in the second moneth, in the seuen and twentieth day of the moneth was the earth dry.

15 *¶* Then God spake to Noah, saying,

16 Goe forth of the Arke, thou and thy wife, and thy sonnes, and thy sonnes wiues with thee.

17 Bring forth with thee euery beast that is with thee, of all flesh, both foule and cattell, and euery thing that creepeth and mooneth vpon the earth, that they may breede abundantly in the earth, and

22 *¶* Bring forth fruite, and increase vpon the earth.

18 So Noah came forth, and his sonnes, and his wife, and his sonnes wiues with him.

19 Euery beast, euery creeping thing, and euery foule, all that mooneth vpon the earth after their kindes went out of the Arke.

20 *¶* Then Noah built an altar to the Lord, and tooke of euery cleane beast, and of euery cleane foule, and offered burnt offerings vpon the altar.

21 And the Lord smelled a *¶* sauour of rest, and the Lord said in his heart, I will henceforth curse the ground no more for mans cause: for the imagination of mans heart *¶* is euill, *¶* euen from his youth: neither will I smite any more all things liuing, as I haue done.

22 Hereafter seede time & haruest, and cold and heate, and sommer and winter, and day and night shall not cease, so long as the earth remaineth.

CHAP. IX.

1 The confirmation of marriage. 2 Mans authority ouer all creatures. 3 Permission of meates. 4 The power of the sword. 14 The rainebowe is the signe of Gods promise. 21 Noah is drunken and mocked of his sonne, whom he curseth. 29 The age and death of Noah.

18 *¶* And God blessed Noah, and his sonnes, and said vnto them, *¶* Bring forth fruite and multiplie, and replenish the earth.

2 Also the feare of you, and the dread of you shall be vpon euery beast of the earth, and vpon euery foule of the heauen, vpon all that mooneth on the earth, and vpon all the fishes of the sea: into your hand are they deliuered.

3 Euery thing that mooneth and fineth shall be meate for you: as the *¶* greene hearbe, haue I giuen you all things.

14 *¶* But flesh with the life thereof, I *¶* mean, with

the blood thereof, shall ye not eate.

5 For surely I will require your blood, where in your liues *¶* are: at the hand of euery beast will I require it: and at the hand of man, *¶* men at the hand of a mans *¶* brother will I require the life of man.

6 Who so *¶* sheddeth mans blood, by man shall his blood be shed: *¶* for in the image of God hath he made man.

7 But bring ye forth fruite and multiply: grow plentifully in the earth, and increase therein.

8 *¶* God spake also to Noah, and to his sonnes with him, saying,

9 Beholde, I, euen I establish my couenant with you, and with your seede after you,

10 And with euery liuing creature that is with you, with the foule, with the cattell, and with euery beast of the earth with you, from all that goe out of the Arke, vnto euery beast of the earth.

11 *¶* And my couenant will I establish with you, that from henceforth all flesh shall not be rooted out by the waters of the flood, neither shall there be a flood to destroy the earth any more.

12 Then God said, This is the token of the couenant which I make betweene me and you, and betweene euery liuing thing, that is with you vnto perpetuall generations.

13 I haue set my bowe in the cloud, and it shall be for a signe of *¶* couenant betweene me & the earth.

14 And when *¶* I shall couer the earth with a cloud, and the bowe shall be seene in the cloude,

15 Then will I remember my couenant, which is betweene me and you, and betweene euery liuing thing in all flesh, and there shall be no more waters of a flood to destroy all flesh.

16 Therefore the bowe shall be in the cloud, that I may see it, and remember the euerlasting couenant betweene God, and euery liuing thing in all flesh that is vpon the earth.

17 God said yet to Noah, This is the signe of the couenant, which I haue established betweene me, and all flesh that is vpon the earth.

18 *¶* Nowe the sonnes of Noah going forth of the Arke, were Shem, and Ham, and Iapheth. And Ham is the father of Canaan.

19 These are the three sonnes of Noah, and of them was the whole earth ouerspred.

20 *¶* Noah also began to be an husbandman, and planted a vineyard.

21 And he drunke of the wine, & was drunken, and was vncouered in the middes of his tent.

22 And when Ham the father of Canaan sawe the nakednesse of his father, he tolde his two brethren without.

23 Then tooke Shem & Iapheth a garment, and put it vpo both their shoulers, & went backward, & couered *¶* nakednes of their father, w their faces backward: so they saw not their fathers nakednesse.

24 Then Noah awoke from his wine, & knewe what his yonger sonne had done vnto him,

25 And said, Cursed be Canaan: a seruant of seruants shall he be vnto his brethren.

26 He said moreouer. Blessed be the Lord God of Shem, and let Canaan be *¶* his seruant.

27 God *¶* perswade Iapheth, that he may dwell in the tents of Shem, and let Canaan be his seruant.

28 *¶* And Noah liued after the flood thre hundred and fiftie yeeres.

29 So at the dayes of Noah were nine hundred and fiftie yeeres: and he dyed.

CHAP. XL

1 The increase of mankind by Noah & his sonnes.

2 The beginning of Cities, Countries, and Nations.

Nowe these are the generations of the sonnes of Noah, Shem, Ham, & Iapheth: vnto whom sonnes were borne after the flood.

2 The sonnes of Iapheth were Gomer and Magog and Madai, and Iauan, and Tubal, and Meshech and Tiras.

3 And the sonnes of Gomer, Ashkenaz, and Riphath, and Togarmah.

4 Also the sonnes of Iauan, Eliphaz, and Tarshish, Kittim, and Dodanijah.

5 Of these were the yles of the Gentiles deuised in their lands, euery man after his tongue, and after their families in their nations.

6 ¶ Moreover the sonnes of Ham were Cush, and Mizraim, and Put and Canaan.

7 And the sonnes of Cush, Seba, and Hanihah, and Sabrah, and Raamah, and Sabtecha: also the sonnes of Raamah were Sheba and Dedan.

8 And Cush begate Nimrod, who began to be mightie in the earth.

9 He was a mightie hunter before the Lorde, wherefore it is said, As Nimrod the mightie hunter before the Lord.

10 And the beginning of his kingdome was Babel, and Erech, and Accad, and Calneh, in the land of Shinar.

11 Out of that land came Ashur, and builded Ninueh, and the citie Rehoboth, and Calah:

12 Refen also betweene Ninueh and Calah: this is a great citie.

13 And Mizraim begate Ludim, and Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim.

14 Pathrusim also, and Casluhim (out of whom came the Philistims) and Caphtorims.

15 ¶ Also Canaan begate Zidon his first borne, and Heth,

16 And Iebusi, and Emori, and Girgasshi,

17 And Hini, and Arki, and Sini,

18 And Aruadi, and Zemari, and Hamathi: and afterwarde were the families of the Canaanites spread abroad.

19 Then the border of the Canaanites was from Zidon, as thou comcest to Gerar vntill Azzah, and as thou goest vnto Sodom and Gomorah, and Admah, and Zeboiim, euen vnto Iasha.

20 These are the sonnes of Ham according to their families, according to their tongues in their countries, and in their nations.

21 ¶ Vnto Shem also the father of all the sonnes of Eber, and elder brother of Iapheth were children borne.

22 * The sonnes of Shem were Elam and Asshur, and Arpachshad, and Iud, and Aram.

23 And the sonnes of Aram, Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and Mash.

24 Also Arpachshad begate Shelah, and Shelah begate Eber.

25 Vnto Eber also were borne two sonnes: the name of the one was Peleg: for in his dayes was the earth diuided: & his brothers name was Joktan.

26 Then Joktan begate Almodad and Sheleph, and Hazarmaneth and Ierah,

27 And Adoram, and Uzal, and Dickhh,

28 And Obal, and Abimael, and Sheba,

29 And Ophir, and Hanihah, and Iobab: all these were the sonnes of Joktan.

30 And their dwelling was from Mesha, as thou goest vnto Sephar a mount of the East.

31 These are the sonnes of Shem according to their families, according to their tongues, in their countries and nations.

32 These are the families of the sonnes of Noah, after their generations among their people: and out of these were the nations deuised in the earth after the flood.

CHAP. XL

6 The building of Babel was the cause of the confusion of tongues. 10 The age and generation of Shem vnto Abram. 31 Abrams departure from Ur with his father Terah, Sarai and Lot. 32 The age and death of Terah.

Then the whole earth was of one * language, and one speech.

2 And as they went from the East, they found a plaine in the land of Shinar, and there they abode.

3 And they saide one to another, Come, let vs make bricke and burne it in the fire. So they had brick for stone, & slime had they in stead of mortar.

4 Also they saide, Goe to, let vs build vs a citie and a towre, whose toppes may reach vnto the heauen, that we may get vs a name, least we be scattered vpon the whole earth.

5 But the Lord came downe, to see the citie and tower, which the sonnes of men builded.

6 And the Lord said, Beholde, the people is one, and they all haue one language, and this they begin to doe, neither can they now be stopped from whatsoeuer they haue imagined to doe.

7 Come one, let vs goe downe, and there confound their language, that euery one perceiue not anothers speech.

8 So the Lord scattered them from thence vpon all the earth, and they left of to build the citie.

9 Therefore the name of it was called Babel, because the Lord did there confound the language of all the earth: from thence then did the Lord scatter them vpon all the earth.

10 ¶ These are the generations of Shem: Shem was an hundreth yeere old, and begate Arpachshad, two yeere after the flood.

11 And Shem liued, after he begate Arpachshad, fise hundreth yeeres, & begate sonnes & daughters.

12 Also Arpachshad liued fise and thirtie yerres, and begate Shelah.

13 And Arpachshad liued, after he begate Shelah, foure hundreth and three yeeres, and begate sonnes and daughters.

14 And Shelah liued thirtie yerres, & begate Eber.

15 So Shelah liued, after he begate Eber, foure hundreth and three yeeres, and begate sonnes and daughters.

16 Likewise Eber liued foure and thirtie yeeres, and begate Peleg.

17 So Eber liued, after he begate Peleg, foure hundreth and thirtie yeeres, and begate sonnes and daughters.

18 And Peleg liued thirtie yerres, & begate Ren.

19 * And Peleg liued, after he begate Ren, two hundreth and nine yeeres, and begate sonnes and daughters.

20 Also Ren liued two and thirtie yeeres, and begate Serug.

21 So Ren liued after he begate Serug, two hundreth and seuen yeeres, and begate sonnes and daughters.

Or, the
Breets
of the
citie.

Or, the
Cappado-
cians.

1 Chr. i.
17.

10

1.

17

1.

25.

25.

22 Moreover Serug liued thirtie yeeres, and begate Nahor.

23 And Serug liued, after he begate Nahor, two hundred yeeres, & begate sonnes and daughters:

24 And Nahor liued nine and twentie yeeres, and begate Terah.

25 So Nahor liued after he begat Terah, an hundred and nineteene yeeres, and begate sonnes and daughters.

26 * So Terah liued seuentie yeeres, and begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran.

27 ¶ Nowe these are the generations of Terah: Terah begate Abram, Nahor, and Haran: and Haran begate Lot.

28 Then Haran died before Terah his father, in the land of his natiuitie, in Vr of † the Caldees.

29 So Abram and Nahor tooke them wives. The name of Abrams wife was Sarai, and the name of Nahors wife Milcah, the daughter of Haran, the father of Milcah, and the father of Iscah.

30 But Sarai was barren, and had no childe.

31 Then Terah tooke Abram his sonne, and Lot the sonne of Haran, his sonnes sonne, and Sarai his daughter in lawe, his sonne Abrams wife: and they departed together from Vr of the Caldees, to * goe into the land of Canaan, and they came to Haran, and dwelt there.

32 So the daies of Terah were two hundred and five yeeres, and Terah died in Haran.

CHAP. XII.

1 Abram by Gods commandement goeth to Canaan. 2 Christ is promised. 3 Abram buildeth altars for exercise and declaration of his faith among the infidels. 4 Because of the dearth he goeth into Egypt. 5 Pharaoh taketh his wife, & is punished.

3 ¶ For the Lorde had saide vnto Abram, * Get thee out of thy countrey, and from thy kinred, and from thy fathers house, vnto the lande that I will shewe thee.

4 And I will make of thee a great * nation, and will blesse thee and make thy name great, and thou shalt be a blessing.

5 I will also blesse them that blesse thee, and curse them that curse thee, and in thee shal all families of the earth be blessed.

6 So Abram departed, euen as the Lorde spake vnto him, and Lot went with him. (And Abram was seuentie and five yeere olde, when he departed out of Haran)

7 Then Abram tooke Sarai his wife, and Lot his brothers sonne, and al their substance that they possessed and the soules that they had gotten in Haran, and they departed to goe to the lande of Canaan: and to the land of Canaan they came.

8 ¶ So Abram passed through the land vnto the place of Shechem, and vnto the spaine of Merch (and the Canaanite was then in the land)

9 And the Lord appeared vnto Abram, and said, Vnto thy seede will I giue this lande. And there builded he an altar vnto the Lord, which appeared vnto him.

10 Afterward remoouing thence vnto a mountaine Eastward from Beth-el, he pitched his tent hauing Beth-el on the Westside, and Hazi on the East: and there he built an altar vnto the Lord, and called on the Name of the Lord.

11 Againe Abram went forth going and iourneying toward the South.

12 ¶ Then there came a famine in y land: there-

fore Abram went downe into Egypt, to sojourne there: for there was a great famine in the land.

11 And when he drew neere to enter into Egypt, he said to Sarai his wife, Behold now, I know that thou art a faire woman to looke vpon:

12 Therefore it will come to passe, that when the Egyptians see thee, they wil say, She is his wife: so will they kill me, but they will keepe thee aliue.

13 Say, I pray thee, that thou art my sister, that I may fare well for thy sake, and that my life may be preferred by thee.

14 ¶ Now, when Abram was come into Egypt, the Egyptians beheld the woman: for she was very faire.

15 And the princes of Pharaoh sawe her, and commended her vnto Pharaoh: so the woman was taken into Pharaohs house:

16 Who intreated Abram well for her sake, and he had sheepe, and beeuies, and he asses, and men seruants, and maide seruants, and she asses, and camels.

17 But the Lord plagued Pharaoh and his house with great plagues, because of Sarai Abrams wife.

18 Then Pharaoh called Abram, and said, Why hast thou done this vnto mee? Wherefore diddest thou not tell me, that she was thy wife?

19 Why saidest thou, Shee is my sister, that I should take her to be my wife? Nowe therefore behold thy wife, take her and goe thy way.

20 And Pharaoh gaue men commandement concerning him: and they conueyed him forth, and his wife, and all that he had.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Abram departeth out of Egypt. 2 He calleth vpon the Name of the Lord. 3 Lot departeth from him. 4 The wickednes of the Sodomites. 5 The promise made to Abram is renewed. 6 Abram buildeth an altar to the Lord.

¶ Then Abram went vp from Egypt, he, and his wife, and all that he had, and Lot with him toward the South.

2 And Abram was very riche in cattell, in siluer and in golde.

3 And he went on his journey from the South toward Beth-el, to the place where his tent had bene at the beginning, betweene Beth-el and Hazi,

4 Vnto the place of the * altar, which he had made there at the first: and there Abram called on the Name of the Lord.

5 ¶ And Lot also, who went with Abram, had sheepe, and cattell, and tents,

6 So that the lande could not beare them, that they might dwell together: for their * substance was great, so that they could not dwell together.

7 Also there was debate betweene the herdmen of Abrams cattell, and the herdmen of Lots cattell. (And the Canaanites and the Perizzites dwelled at that time in the land)

8 Then saide Abram vnto Lot, Let there be no strife, I pray thee, betweene thee and me, neither betweene mine herdmen and thine herdmen: for we be brethren.

9 Is not the whole land before thee? depart I pray thee from me: if thou wilt take the left hand, then I will goe to the right: or if thou goe to the right hand, then I will take the left.

10 So when Lot lifted vp his eyes, he sawe that al the plaine of Iorden was watered euery where: (for before the Lord destroyed Sodom and Gomerah, it was as the garden of the Lord, like the lande of

† Ebr. that my soule line.

Chap. and 18 & 4. dem.

Or, she is bourne fild.

Or, anti. Or, plain.

Chap.

Or, fild.

Chap.

Or, disc. sed.

of Egypt, as thou goest vnto Zoar)

11 Then Lot chose vnto him all the plaine of Iorden, and tooke his iourney from the East: and they departed the one from the other.

12 Abram dwelled in the land of Canaan, & Lot abode in the cities of the plaine, and pitched his tent euen vnto Sodom:

13 Nowe the men of Sodom were wicked, and exceeding sinners against the Lord.

14 ¶ Then the Lorde said vnto Abram, (after y Lot was departed fro him) Lift vp thine eyes now, and looke from the place where thou art, Northward, & Southward, and Eastward, & Westward:

Chap. 12. 7
and 13. 7.
18 & 26.
4.
Gen. 34. 4

15 For all* the land, which thou seest, wil I giue vnto thee, and to thy seede for euer,

16 And I will make thy seede as the dust of the earth: so that if a man can number the dust of the earth, then shall thy seede be numbred.

17 Arise, walke through the land, in the length thereof, & breadth thereof: for I wil giue it vnto thee.

18 Then Abram remooued his tent & came and dwelt in the plaine of Manare, which is in Hebron, and builded there an altar vnto the Lord.

CHAP. XIII.

12. In the ouerthrow of Sodom Lot is taken prisoner. 16 Abram deliuereth him. 18 Melchisedek commeth to meete him. 23 Abram would not be enriched by the King of Sodom.

And in the daies of Amraphel King of Shinar, Arioch King of Ellasar, Chedor-laomer King of Elam, and Tidal King of the nations:

2 These men made warre with Bera King of Sodom, and with Birsha King of Gomorah, Shinab King of Admah, and Shemeber King of Zebaiim, and the King of Bela, which is Zoar.

Or, of
the la-
boured
fields.

3 All these ioyned together in the vale of Siddim, which is the salt Sea.

4 Twelue yeeres were they subiect to Chedor-laomer, but in the thirteenth yeere they rebelled.

5 And in the fourteenth yeere came Chedor-laomer, and the kings that were with him, and smote the Rephaims in Ashteroth Karnaim, and the Zuzims in ham, and the Emims in Shauah Kiriathaim,

Or, gy-
ants.
Or,
plaine.

6 And the Horites in their mount Seir, vnto the plaine of Paran, which is by the wildernes.

Or, de-
stroyed.

7 And they returned and came to En-mishpat, which is Kadesh, and smote all the countrey of the Amalekites, and also the Amorites that dwelled in Hazzezon-tamar.

8 Then went out the King of Sodom, and the King of Gomorah, and the King of Admah, and the King of Zebaiim, and the King of Bela, which is Zoar: and they ioyned battell with them in the vale of Siddim:

9 To wit, with Chedor-laomer King of Elam, & Tidal king of nations, & Amraphel King of Shinar, & Arioch King of Ellasar: foure Kings against five.

10 Now the vale of Siddim was ful of slime pits, and the Kings of Sodom and Gomorah fled and fell there: and the residue fled to the mountaine.

Or, were
discomfited.

11 Then they tooke all the substance of Sodom and Gomorah, and all their vitayles, and went their way.

12 They tooke Lot also Abrams brothers sonne, and his substance, (for he dwelt at Sodom) and departed.

13 ¶ Then came one that had escaped, and tolde Abram the Ebrewe, which dwelt in the plaine of Manare the Amorite, brother of Eshcol, & brother

of Auer, which were confederate with Abram.

14 When Abram heard that his brother was taken, he brought forth of them that were borne by him, and brought vp in his house, three hundred and eighteen, and pursued them vnto Dan.

15 Then he, and his seruants deuided themselves against them by night, and smote them, and pursued them vnto Hobah, which is on the left side of Damascus,

16 And he reconered all the substance, and also brought againe his brother Lot, & his goods, and the women also, and the people.

17 ¶ After that he returned from the slaughter of Chedor-laomer, and of the kings that were with him, came the king of Sodom forth to meete him in the valley of Shauah, which is the Kings dale.

18 And Melchisedek King of Shalem brought forth bread and wine: and he was a Priest of the most High God.

19 Therefore he blessed him, saying, Blessed art thou, Abram of God most High, possessor of heauen and earth.

20 And blessed be the most High God, which hath deliuered thine enemies into thine hand. And Abram gaue him tithe of all.

21 Then the King of Sodom said to Abram, Giue me the persons, and take the goods to thy selfe.

22 And Abram saide to the King of Sodom, I haue lift vp mine hande vnto the Lorde the most High God possessor of heauen and earth,

23 That I will not take of all that is thine, so much as a threed or shoe latchet, lest thou shouldest say, I haue made Abram rich,

24 Saue onely that, which the yong men haue eaten, & the parts of the men which went with me, Aner, Eshcol, and Mamre: let them take their parts.

CHAP. XV.

1 The Lord is Abrams defence and reward. 6 He is iustified by faith. 13 The seruitude and deliuerance out of Egypt is declared. 18 The land of Canaan is promised the fourth time.

After these things, the word of the Lord came vnto Abram in a vision, saying, Feare not Abram, I am thy buckler, and thine exceeding great reward.

2 And Abram said, O Lord God, what wilt thou giue me, seeing I goe childlesse, and the steward of mine house is this Eliezer of Damascus?

3 Againe Abram sayd, Beholde, to me thou hast giuen no seede: wherefore loe, a seruauent of mine house shalbe mine heire.

4 Then behold, the word of the Lord came vnto him, saying, This man shall not be thine heire, but one that shall come out of thine owne bowels, he shall be thine heire.

5 Moreouer he brought him forth and saide, Looke vp now vnto heauen, and tell the starres, if thou be able to number them: and he said vnto him, So shall thy seede be.

6 And Abram beleued the Lord, and he counted that to him for righteousness.

7 Againe he saide vnto him, I am the Lord, that brought thee out of Vr of the Caldees, to giue thee this land to inherite it.

8 And he saide, O Lorde God, whereby shall I know that I shall inherite it?

9 Then he saide vnto him, Take me an heifer of three yeeres olde, and a shee goate of three yeeres olde, and a ramme of three yeeres olde, a turtle

Da

Da

Da

Da

Da

Da

Da

Da

Da

Da

Da

Da

Da

Da

10 So hee tooke all these vnto him, and deuided them in the mids, and layd euery piece one against another: but the birdes diuided he not.

11 Then foules fell on the carkeises, and Abram droue them away.

12 And when the sunne went downe, there fell an heauie sleepe vpon Abram: and loe, a † very fearefull darkenes fell vpon him.

13 Then he sayd to Abram, * Knowe for a suertie, that thy seede shal be a stranger in a land that is not theirs, * foure hundreth yeeres, and shal serue them: and they shall intreate them euill.

14 Notwithstanding the nation whome they shall serue, will I iudge: and afterwarde shall they come out with great substance.

15 But thou shalt goe vnto thy fathers in peace, and shalt be buried in a good age.

16 And in the † fourth generation they shall come hither againe: for the wickednesse of the Amorites is not yet full.

17 Also when the sunne went downe, there was a darkenes: and beholde, a smoking furnace, and a firebrand, which went betweene those pieces.

18 * In that same day the Lord made a couenant with Abram, saying, Vnto thy seede haue I giuen this lande, * from the riuer of Egypt vnto the great Riuer, the riuer † Euphrates.

19 The Kenites, and the Kenizites, and the Kadmonites.

20 And the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Rephaims.

21 The Amorites also, and the Canaanites, and the Girgashites, and the Iebusites.

CHAP. XVI

1 Sarai being barren, giueth Hagar to Abram. 4 Which conceiueth and despiseth her dame: 6 And being ill handled, fleeth. 7 The Angell comforteth her. 11. 12 The name and manners of her sonne. 13 She calleth vpon the Lorde whome shee findeth true.

NOW Sarai Abrams wife bare him no children, and shee had a mayde an Egyptian, Hagar by name,

2 And Sarai sayd vnto Abram, Beholde now, the Lorde hath restrained me from childbearing. I pray thee goe in vnto my mayde: † it may be that I shall † receiue a childe by her. And Abram obeyed the voyce of Sarai.

3 Then Sarai Abrams wife tooke Hagar her mayd the Egyptian, after Abram had dwelled tenne yeere in the lande of Canaan, and gaue her to her husband Abram for his wife.

4 And he went in vnto Hagar, and shee conceived, and when she saw that shee had conceived, her dame was despised in her eyes.

5 Then Sarai sayd to Abram, † Thou doest mee wrong, I haue giuen my mayd into thy bosome, and shee seeth that she hath conceived, and I am despised in her eyes: the Lord iudge betweene me and thee.

6 Then Abram said to Sarai, Behold, thy mayd is in thine † hand: do with her as it pleaseth thee. Then Sarai delt roughly w her: wherefore she fled fro her.

7 And the Angel of the Lord found her beside a fountaine of water in the wilderness, by the fountaine in the way to Shur,

8 And hee sayde, Hagar Sarais mayde, whence comest thou? and whither wilt thou go? And shee sayd, I flee from my dame Sarai.

9 Then the Angel of the Lord said to her, Returne to thy dame, and humble thy selfe vnder her hands.

10 Again the Angel of the Lord sayd vnto her, I will so greatly increase thy seede, that it shall not be numbred for multitude.

11 Also the Angel of the Lord said vnto her, See, thou art with childe, and shalt beare a sonne, and shalt cal his name Ishmael: for the Lord hath heard thy tribulation.

12 And hee shalbe a † wilde man: his hande shall be against euery man, and euery mans hand against him, * and he shall dwell in the presence of all his brethren.

13 Then shee called the Name of the Lorde, that spake vnto her, Thou God lookest on me: for shee sayde, Haue I not also here looked after him that seeth me?

14 * Wherefore the well was called, † Beer-lahai-roi, loe, it is betweene Kadesh and Bered.

15 And Hagar bare Abram a sonne, and Abram called his sonnes name, which Hagar bare, Ishmael.

16 And Abram was fourescore and sixe yeere olde when Hagar bare him Ishmael.

CHAP. XVII

5 Abrams name is changed to confirme him in the promes. 8 The lande of Canaan is the fift time promised. 12 Circumcision is instituted. 15 Sarai is named Sarah. 18 Abraham prayeth for Ishmael. 19 Ishak is promised. 23 Abraham and his house are circumcised.

WHEN Abram was ninetie yeere old and nine, the Lorde appeared to Abram, and sayd vnto him, I am God † all sufficient, * walke before mee, and be thou † vpright,

2 And I will make my couenant betweene mee and thee, and I will multiplie thee exceedingly.

3 Then Abram fell on his face, and God talked with him, saying,

4 Beholde, I make my couenant with thee, and thou shalt be a father of many nations,

5 Neither shall thy name any more be called Abram, but thy name shall be Abraham: * for a father of many nations haue I made thee.

6 Also I will make thee exceeding fruitfull, and will make nations of thee: yea, Kings shall proceede of thee.

7 Moreouer, I will establish my couenant betweene mee and thee, and thy seede after thee in their generations, for an * euerlasting conenant, to be God vnto thee and to thy seede after thee.

8 And I will giue thee and thy seede after thee the lande, wherein thou art a stranger, euen all the land of Canaan, for an euerlasting possession, and I will be their God.

9 And againe God sayd vnto Abraham, Thou also shalt keepe my couenant, thou, and thy seede after thee in their generations.

10 This is my couenant, which yee shall keepe betweene me and you, and thy seed after thee, * Let euery manchild among you be circumcised:

11 That is, ye shall circumcise the foreskinne of your flesh, and it shalbe a * signe of the couenant betweene me and you.

12 And euery manchild of eight dayes olde among you, shalbe circumcised in your generation, as well hee that is borne in thine house, as hee that is bought with money of any stranger, which is not of thy seede.

13 Hee that is borne in thine house, and hee that

is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised: so my couenant shall be in your flesh for an euerlasting couenant.

14 But the vncircumcised manchild, in whose flesh the foreskinne is not circumcised, euen that person shalbe cut off from his people, *because* hee hath broken my couenant.

15 ¶ Afterwarde God said vnto Abraham, Sarai thy wife shalt thou not call Sarai, but Sarah *shalbe* her name.

16 And I will blesse her, and will also giue thee a sonne of her, yea, I will blesse her, and she shall be the mother of nations: Kings also of people shall come of her.

17 Then Abraham fel vp on his face and laughed, and saide in his heart, Shall a childe be borne vnto him, that is an hundreth yeere olde? and shall Sarah that is ninetie yeere olde beare?

18 And Abraham saide vnto God, Oh that Ishmael might liue in thy sight.

19 Then God said, Sarah thy wife shall beare thee a sonne in deede, and thou shalt call his name Izhak: and I wil establish my couenāt with him for an euerlasting couenant, and with his seed after him.

20 And as concerning Ishmael, I haue heard thee: lo, I haue blessed him, and wil make him fruitful, and will multiplie him exceedingly: twelue princes shall he beget, and I will make a great nation of him.

21 But my couenant will I establish with Izhak, which Sarah shall beare vnto thee, the next yeere at this season.

22 And hee left off talking with him, and God went vp from Abraham.

23 ¶ Then Abraham tooke Ishmael his sonne, and al that were borne in his house, and all that was bought with his money, *that is* euery man childe among the men of Abrahams house, and he circumcised the foreskinne of their flesh in that selfe same day, as God had commanded him.

24 Abraham also himselfe was ninetie yeere old, and nine, when the foreskinne of his flesh was circumcised.

25 And Ishmael his sonne was thirteene yeere old when the foreskin of his flesh was circumcised.

26 The selfe same day was Abraham circumcised, and Ishmael his sonne:

27 And all the men of his house, both borne in his house, and bought with money of the stranger, were circumcised with him.

CHAP. XVIII.

2 Abraham receiveth three Angels into his house, 10 Izhak is promised againe. 12 Sarah laugheth, 18 Christ is promised to all nations. 19 Abraham taught his family to know God. 21 The destruction of Sodom is declared vnto Abraham. 23 Abraham prayeth for them.

¶ Gain the Lorde appeared vnto him in the plaine of Mainre, as hee sate in his tent doore about the heate of the day.

2 And hee lift vp his eyes and looked: and loe, three men stood by him: and when he saw them, he ranne to meete them from the tent doore, and bowed himselfe to the ground.

3 And he said, Lord, if I haue now found fauour in thy sight, goe not I pray thee, from thy seruant.

4 Let a little water, I pray you, be brought, and wash your feete, and rest your selues vnder the tree.

5 And I will bring a morrell of bread, that yee

may comfort your hearts, afterwarde ye shall goe your wayes: for therefore are ye come to your seruant. And they said, Doe euen as thou hast sayde.

6 Then Abraham made hast into the tent vnto Sarah, and sayde, Make ready at oncethree measures of fine meale: kneade it and make cakes vpon the hearth.

7 And Abraham ranne to the beastes, and tooke a tender and good calfe, and gaue it to the seruant, who hasted to make it ready.

8 And he tooke butter and milke, and the calfe which hee had prepared, and set before them, and stood himselfe by them vnder the tree, and they did eate.

9 ¶ Then they sayd to him, Where is Sarah thy wife? And he answered, Beholde, she is in the tent.

10 And he sayde, I will certainly come againe vnto thee according to the time of life, and loe, Sarah thy wife shall haue a sonne, and Sarah heard in the tent doore, which was behinde him.

11 (Nowe Abraham and Sarah were olde and stricken in age, and it ceased to be with Sarah after the maner of women)

12 Therefore Sarah laughed within herselfe, saying, After I am waxed olde, and my lord also, shall I haue lust?

13 And the Lorde sayd vnto Abraham, Wherefore did Sarah thus laugh, saying, Shall I certainly beare a childe, which am olde?

14 (Shall any thing bee hard to the Lorde? at the time appointed will I returne vnto thee, euen according to the time of life, and Sarah shall haue a sonne)

15 But Sarah denied, saying, I laughed not: for she was afraid. And he sayd, It is not so: for thou laughedst.

16 ¶ Afterward the men did rise vp from thence and looked towarde Sodome: and Abraham went with them to bring them on the way.

17 And the Lorde sayde, Shall I hide from Abraham that thing which I doe.

18 Seeing that Abraham shall be indeede a great and a mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shalbe blessed in him?

19 For I know him that he will commande his sonnes and his household after him, that they keepe the way of the Lord, to do righteousness and iudgement, that the Lorde may bring vpon Abraham that he hath spoken vnto him.

20 Then the Lorde sayde, Because the cry of Sodom and Gomorha is great, and because their sinne is exceeding grieuous,

21 I will goe downe nowe, and see whether they haue done altogether according to that cry, which is come vnto me: and if not, that I may know.

22 And the men turned thence and went towarde Sodome: but Abraham stood yet before the Lorde.

23 Then Abraham drew neere, and sayd, Wilt thou also destroy the righteous with the wicked?

24 If there bee fiftie righteous within the citie, wilt thou destroy and not spare the place for the fiftie righteous that are therein?

25 Bee it farre from thee from doing this thing, to slay the righteous with the wicked: and that the righteous should be euen as the wicked, be it farre from thee: shall not the Iudge of all the world do right?

26 And the Lorde answered, If I shall finde in Sodome

10r, large
or prin-
cesse.

Cha. 18. 10.
and 21. 2.

† Ebr.
greatly,
greatly.

Chap. 21.
2.

Ch
19.
21.
rom

1. P

10r
Zec

† Eb

Cha
and

Heb. 13. 2.
10r, oke
grove.

† Eb
indg

Sodom fiftie righteous within the citie, then will I spare all the place for their sakes.

27 Then Abraham answered and sayde, Beholde now, I haue begunne to speake vnto my lord, and I am but dust and ashes.

28 If there shal lacke fise of fiftie righteous, wilt thou destroy all the citie for fise? And hee sayd, If I finde there fise and fourtie, I will not destroy it.

29 And hee yet spake to him againe, and sayde, What if there shalbe found fourtie there? Then he answered, I will not doe it for fourties sake.

30 Againe he sayde, Let not my Lord now be angry that I speake, What if thirtie bee founde there? Then he said, I wil not doe it, if I finde thirtie there.

31 Moreouer hee sayde, Beholde, now I haue begun to speake vnto my Lorde, What if twentie bee found there? And he answered, I will not destroy it for twentys sake.

32 Then he saide, Let not my Lorde be now angry, and I will speake but this once, What if tenne be found there? And he answered, I wil not destroy it for tennes sake.

33 ¶ And the Lorde went his way when hee had left communing with Abraham, and Abraham returned vnto his place.

CHAP. XIX.

3 Lot receiveth two Angels into his house. 4 The filthy lusts of the Sodomites. 16 Lot is delivered. 24 Sodom is destroyed. 26 Lots wife is made a pillar of salt. 33 Lots daughters lie with their father, of whom come Moab and Ammon.

AND in the evening there came two Angels to Sodom: and Lot sat at the gate of Sodom, and Lot sawe them, and rose vp to meete them, and he bowed himselfe with his face to the ground.

2 And he sayde, See my Lords, I pray you turne in now into your seruants house, and tary all night, and * wash your feete, and yee shall rise vp early and goe your wayes: Who sayde, Nay, but we will abide in the streete all night.

3 Then hee pressed vpon them earnestly, and they turned in to him, and came to his house, and he made them a feast, and did bake vneleuened bread, and they did eate.

4 But before they went to bed, the men of the citie, *euen* the men of Sodom compassed the house round about from the young euen to the olde, all the people from all quarters,

5 Who crying vnto Lot, saide to him, Where are the men, which came to thee this night? bring them out vnto vs that we may know them.

6 Then Lot went out at the doore vnto them, and shut the doore after him,

7 And said, I pray you, my brethren, doe not so wickedly.

8 Beholde nowe, I haue two daughters, which haue not knowen man: them will I bring out now vnto you, and doe to them as seemeth you good: onely vnto these men doe nothing: for therefore are they come vnder the shadow of my rooffe.

9 Then they saide, Away hence, and they sayd, He is come alone as a stranger, and shall hee iudge and rule? we will not doe worse with thee then with them. So they pressed fore vpon Lot * himselfe, and came to breake the doore.

10 But the men put forth their hande, and pulled Lot into the house to them, and shutte to the doore.

11 * Then they smote the men that were at the

doore of the house with blindenesse both small and great, so that they were weary in † seeking the doore.

12 ¶ Then the men saide vnto Lot, Whom hast thou yet here? either sonne in lawe, or thy sonnes, or thy daughters, or whatsoeuer thou hast in the citie, bring it out of this place.

13 For wee will destroye this place, because the * cry of them is great before the Lord, and the Lord hath sent vs to destroy it.

14 Then Lot went out and spake vnto his sonnes in lawe, which † married his daughters, and said, Arise, get you out of this place: for the Lord will destroy the citie: but he seemed to his sonnes in lawe as though he had mocked.

15 ¶ And when the morning arose, the Angels hasted Lot, saying, Arise, take thy wife and thy two daughters † which are here, lest thou be destroyed in the punishment of the citie.

16 And *as* hee prolonged the time, * the men caught both him and his wife, and his two daughters by the handes (the Lorde being mercifull vnto him) and they brought him forth, and set him without the citie.

17 And when they had brought them out, the Angel sayd, Escape for thy life: looke not behinde thee, neither tarry thou in all the plaine: escape into the mountaine, lest thou be destroyed.

18 And Lot sayde vnto them, Not so, I pray thee, my Lord.

19 Behold now, thy seruant hath found grace in thy sight, and thou hast magnified thy mercy, which thou hast shewed vnto mee in sauing my life: and I cannot escape in the mountaine, lest *some* euil take me, and I die.

20 See now this city here by to flie vnto, which is a litle one: Oh let mee escape thither: is it not a litle one, and my soule shall liue?

21 Then hee sayde vnto him, Beholde, I haue receiued † thy request also concerning this thing, that I will not ouerthrowe this city, for the which thou hast spoken.

22 Hasten thee, saue thee there: for I can doe nothing till thou be come thither. Therefore the name of the citie was called Zoar.

23 ¶ The sunne did rise vpon the earth, when Lot entred into Zoar.

24 Then the Lorde * rained vpon Sodom and vpon Gomorah brimstone, and fire from the Lorde out of heauen,

25 And ouerthrew those cities and al the plaine, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that that grew vpon the earth.

26 ¶ Now his wife behinde him looked backe, and she became a pillar of salt.

27 ¶ And Abraham rising vp early in the morning, went to the place where hee had stand before the Lord,

28 And looking toward Sodom and Gomorah, and toward all the land of the plaine, beholde, hee sawe the smoke of the land mounting vp as the smoke of a fornace.

29 ¶ But yet when God destroyed the cities of the plaine, God thought vpon Abraham, and sent Lot out from the mids of the destruction, when he ouerthrew the cities wherein Lot dwelled.

30 ¶ Then Lot went vp from Zoar, and dwelt in the mountaine with his two daughters: for hee feared to tarie in Zoar, but dwelt in a cave,

he, and his two daughters.

31 And the elder said vnto the younger, Our father is old, & there is not a man in *the* earth to come in vnto vs after the manner of al *the* earth.

32 Come, we will make our father drinke wine, and lye with him, that we may preserue seede of our father.

33 So they made their father drinke wine that night, and the elder went and lay with her father: but he perceined not, neither when she lay downe, neither when she rose vp.

34 And on the morow the elder said to the younger, Beholde, yesternight lay I with my father: let vs make him drinke wine this night also, and go thou *and* he with him, that we may preserue seede of our father.

35 So they made their father drinke wine that night also, and the younger arose, & lay with him, but he perceined not, when she lay downe, neither when she rose vp.

36 Thus were both the daughters of Lot with childe by their father.

37 And the elder bare a sonne, & she called his name Moab: the same is the father of the Moabites vnto this day.

38 And the younger bare a sonne also, and she called his name Ben ammi: the same is the father of the Ammonites vnto this day.

CHAP. XX.

1 Abraham dwelleth as a stranger in the land of Gerar. 2 Abimelech taketh away his wife. 3 God reproveth the King, 9 And the King, Abraham. 11 Sarah is restored with great gifts. 17 Abraham prayeth, & the King & his are healed.

Afterward Abraham departed thence toward the South countrey and dwelled betweene Cadelh and Shur, and sojourned in Gerar.

2 And Abraham said of Sarah his wife, She is my sister: Then Abimelech king of Gerar sent and tooke Sarah.

3 But God came to Abimelech in a dreame by night, and said to him, Behold, thou art but dead, because of the woman, which thou hast taken: for she is a mans wife.

4 (Notwithstanding Abimelech had not yet come neere her) And he said, Lorde, wilt thou say euen the righteous nation?

5 Said not he vnto me, she is my sister? yea, & she her selfe said, He is my brother: with an vp-right mind, & innocent hands haue I done this.

6 And God said vnto him by a dream, I know *thou* diddest this euen *with* an vp-right mind, & I kept thee also *that* *thou* shouldest not sinne against me: therefore suffered I thee not to touch her.

7 Nowe then deliuer the man his wife againe: for he is a Prophet, and he shall pray for thee that thou mayest liue: but if thou deliuer her not againe, be sure that thou shalt die the death, thou, and all that thou hast.

8 The Abimelech rising vp early in the morning called all his seruants, and tolde all these things vnto them, & the men were fore afraid.

9 Afterward Abimelech called Abraham, and said vnto him, What hast thou done vnto vs? & what haue I offended thee, *thou* hast brought on me & on my kingdom this great sinne: *thou* hast done things vnto me *thou* ought not to be done.

10 So Abimelech said vnto Abraham, What sawest thou, that thou hast done this thing?

11 Then Abraham answered, Because I thought thus, Surely the feare of God is not in this place, and they will slay me for my wifes sake.

12 Yet in very deede she is my sister: for she is the daughter of my father, but not the daughter of my mother, and she is my wife.

13 Now when God caused me to wander out of my fathers house, I said the to her, This is thy kindnes *thou* shalt shew vnto me in all places where we come, * Say *thou* of me, He is my brother

14 The tooke Abimelech sheepe & beenes, & men seruants, & women seruants, & gaue them vnto Abraham, & restored him Sarah his wife.

15 And Abimelech said, Beholde, my land is before thee: dwell where it pleaseth thee.

16 Likewise to Sarah he said, Behold, I haue given thy brother a thousand pieces of siluer: beholde, he is the vaile of thine eyes to all that are with thee, and to all others: and she was thus reprooued.

17 Then Abraham prayed vnto God, and God healed Abimelech, and his wife, and his women seruants: and they bare children.

18 For the Lord had shut vp euery wombe of the house of Abimelech, because of Sarah Abrahams wife.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Izhak is borne. 9 Hanneh mocketh Izhak. 14 Hagar is cast out with her sonne. 17 The Angel comforteth Hagar. 22 The covenant betweene Abimelech and Abraham. 33 Abraham called vpon the Lord.

Nowe the Lord visited Sarah, as he had said, and did vnto her * according as he had promised.

2 For * Sarah conceived, and bare Abraham a sonne in his olde age, at the same season that God tolde him.

3 And Abraham called his sonnes name that was borne vnto him, *with* Sarah bare him, Izhak.

4 Then Abraham circumcised Izhak his sonne, when he was eight dayes olde, * as God had commanded him.

5 So Abraham was an hundredth yeere olde, when his sonne Izhak was borne vnto him.

6 Then Sarah said, God hath made me to reioyce: all that heare will reioyce with me.

7 Againe she said, Who would haue said to Abraham, that Sarah should haue giue children: for I haue borne him a sonne in his old age.

8 Then the childe grewe and was weaned: and Abraham made a great feast the same day that Izhak was weaned.

9 And Sarah sawe the sonne of Hagar the Egyptian (which she had borne vnto Abraham) mocking.

10 Wherefore she said vnto Abraham, * Cast out this bond woman and her sonne: for the sonne of this bond woman shall not be heire with my sonne Izhak.

11 And this thing was very grievous in Abrahams sight, because of his sonne.

12 But God said vnto Abraham, Let it not be grievous in thy sight for the childe, and for thy bondwoman: in all that Sarah shal say vnto thee, heare her voyce: for in Izhak shall thy seede be called.

13 As for *thou* sonne of the bondwoman, I will make him a nation also, because he is thy seede.

† Ebr. keepe
alime.

Chap. 13.

Or, is
thy com-
maunde-
ment.

Chap. 17.
19.

and 18.
Mat. 2.
act. 7.8

gal. 4.23
heb. 11.1

Chap. 17.
12.

Gal. 4.3

† Ebr. in
their eyes.

14 So Abraham arose vp early in the morning, and tooke bread, and a bottell of water, & gaue it vnto Hagar, putting it on her shoulder & the childe also, and sent her away: who departing wandered in the wilderness of Beer-sheba.

15 And when the water of the bottell was spent, she cast the childe vnder a certaine tree.

16 Then she went & sate her ouer against him a farre off about a bow shoot: for she said, I will not see the death of the child, & she sate downe ouer against him, and list vp her voice & wept.

17 Then God heard the voyce of the childe; and the Angel of God called to Hagar from heauen, and said vnto her, What ayleth thee, Hagar? feare not, for God hath heard the voyce of the childe, where he is.

18 Arise, take vp the child, & hold him in thine hand: for I will make of him a great people.

19 And God opened her eyes, and she sawe a well of water. so she went and filled the bottell with water and gaue the boy drinke.

20 So God was with the child, and he grewe and dwelt in the wilderness, and was an archer.

21 And he dwelt in the wilderness of Paran, and his mother tooke him a wife out of the land of Egypt.

22 And at the same time Abimelech & Phicol his chiefe captaine spake vnto Abraham, saying, God is with thee in all that thou doest.

23 Nowe therefore sweare vnto me here by God, that thou wilt not hurt me, nor my children, nor my childrens children: thou shalt deale with me, and with the countrey, where thou hast bene a stranger, according vnto the kindnesse that I haue shewed thee.

24 Then Abraham said, I will sweare.

25 And Abraham rebuked Abimelech for a well of water, which Abimelechs seruants had violently taken away.

26 And Abimelech said, I knowe not who hath done this thing: also thou toldest me not, neither heard I of it but this day.

27 Then Abraham tooke sheepe, and beeces, and gaue them vnto Abimelech: and they two made a couenant.

28 And Abraham set seven lambes of the stocke by them selues.

29 Then Abimelech said vnto Abraham, What meane these seven lambes, which thou hast set by them selues?

30 And he answered, Because thou shalt receiue of mine hand these seven lambes, that it may be a witnesse vnto me, that I haue digged this well.

31 Wherefore the place is called Beer-sheba, because there they both sware.

32 Thus made they a couenant at Beer-sheba: afterward Abimelech and Phicol his chiefe captaine rose vp, and turned againe vnto the land of the Philistims.

33 And Abraham planted a grone in Beer-sheba, and called there on the Name of the Lord, the euerslasting God.

34 And Abraham was a stranger in the Philistims land a long season.

CHAP. XXII.

1. 2 The faith of Abraham is proued in offering his sonne Izhak. 8 Izhak is a figure of Christ.

20 The generall use of Nahor Abrahams brother, of whom cometh Rebekah.

And after these things, God did * proue Abraham; & said vnto him, Abraham, Who answered, Here am I.

2 And he said, Take nowe thine onely sonne Izhak whom thou lovest, & get thee vnto the land of Moriah, & offer him there for a burnt offering vpon one of the mountaines, & I will shew thee.

3 Then Abraham rose vp early in the morning, & saddled his asse, and tooke two of his seruants with him, and Izhak his sonne, and cloued wood for the burnt offering, and rose vp and went to the place, which God had tolde him.

4 Then the third day Abraham list vp his eyes, and sawe the place a farre off,

5 And said vnto his seruants, Abide you here with the asse: for I and the child will go yonder and worship, and come againe vnto you.

6 Then Abraham tooke the wood of the burnt offering, and laid it vpon Izhak his sonne, and he tooke the fire in his hand, and the knifer: and they went both together.

7 Then spake Izhak vnto Abraham his father, and said, My father. And he answered, Here am I, my sonne. And he said, Behold the fire & the wood, but where is the lambe for the burnt offering?

8 Then Abraham answered, My sonne, God will provide him a lambe for a burnt offering: so they went both together.

9 And when they came to the place, & God had shewed him, Abraham builded an altar there, & couched the wood, & bound Izhak his sonne, & laid him on the altar vpon the wood.

10 And Abraham stretching forth his hand, tooke the knife to kill his sonne.

11 But the Angel of the Lorde called vnto him from heauen, saying, Abraham, Abraham. And he answered, Here am I.

12 Then he said, Lay not thine hand vpon the childe, neither do any thing vnto him: for now I know that thou fearest God, seeing for my sake thou hast not spared thine onely sonne.

13 And Abraham lifting vp his eyes, looked, and beheld, there was a ram behind him caught by the hornes in a bush. Then Abraham went and tooke the ramme, and offered him vp for a burnt offering in the stead of his sonne.

14 And Abraham called the name of that place, Iehouah-jireh, as it is said this day, In the mount will the Lord be seene.

15 And the Angel of the Lord cryed vnto Abraham from heauen the second time,

16 And said, By my selfe haue I sworn (saith the Lorde) because thou hast done this thing, and hast not spared thine onely sonne,

17 Therefore will I surely blesse thee, and will greatly multiplie thy feede, as the starnes of the heauen, & as the sand which is vpon the seashore, & thy seed shall possess the gate of his enemies.

18 And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed, because thou hast obeyed my voyce.

19 Then turned Abraham againe vnto his seruants, and they rose vp and went together to Beer-sheba: and Abraham dwelt at Beer-sheba.

20 And after these things one tolde Abraham, saying, Beholde Milcah, she hath also borne children vnto thy brother Nahor:

21 To wit, Uz his eldest sonne, and Buz his brother, and Kemuel the father of Aram.

22 And Chesed, and Hazo, and Pildash, and Lidlaph, and Bethuel.

23 And Bethuel begate Rebekah: these eight did Milcah beare to Nahor Abrahams brother.

24 And his concubine called Reumah, she bare also Tebah, and Gahan, & Thahash, & Maachah.

CHAP. XXIII.

2 Abraham lamenteth the death of Sarah. 4 He buyeth a field to burie her, of the Hittites. 13 The equite of Abraham. 19 Sarah is buried in Machpelah.

When Sarah was an hundreth twentie and seven yeere olde († so long lived she)

2 Then Sarah dyed in Kiriath-arba: the same is Hebron in the land of Canaan, and Abraham came to mourne for Sarah & to weepe for her.

3 ¶ Then Abraham rose vp from the sight of his corpes, & talked with the † Hittites, saying,

4 I am a stranger, and a foreiner among you, giue me a possession of buriall with you, that I may burie my dead out of my sight.

5 Then the Hittites answered Abraham, saying vnto him,

6 Heare vs, my lord: thou art a prince of God among vs: in the chiefest of our sepulchres burie thy dead: none of vs shall forbid thee his sepulchre, but thou mayst burie thy dead therein.

7 Then Abraham stood vp, & bowed himselfe before the people of the land of the Hittites.

8 And he communed with them, saying, If it be † your minde, that I shall burie my dead out of my sight, heare me, and intreate for me to Ephron the sonne of Zohar,

9 That he would giue me the caue † of Machpelah, which he hath in the end of his field: that he would giue it me for as much † money as it is worth, for a possession to burie in among you.

10 (For Ephron dwelt among the Hittites) Then Ephron the Hittite answered Abraham in the audience of all the Hittites that went in at the gates of his citie, saying,

11 No, my lord, heare me: the felde giue I thee, and the caue that therein is, I giue it thee: *even* in the presence of the sonnes of my people giue I it thee to burie thy dead.

12 Then Abraham bowed him selfe before the people of the land,

13 And spake vnto Ephron in the audience of the people of the countrey, saying, Seeing thou wilt giue it, I pray thee, heare me, I will giue thee the price of the felde: receiue it of me, and I will burie my dead there.

14 Ephron then answered Abraham, saying vnto him,

15 My lord, hearken vnto me: † my land is worth foure hundreth shekels of siluer: what is that betwene me & thee? burie therefore thy dead.

16 So Abraham hearkened vnto Ephron: And Abraham weighed to Ephron the siluer, which he had named in the audience of the Hittites, *even* foure hundreth siluer shekels of current money among marchants.

17 ¶ So the field of Ephron which was in Machpelah, and ouer against Mamre, *even* the field and the caue that was therein, and all the trees that were in the felde, which were in all the borders round about, was made sure

18 Vnto Abraham for a possession, in the sight of the Hittites, *even* of all that went in

at the gates of his citie.

19 And after this, Abraham buried Sarah his wife in † caue of the field of Machpelah ouer against Maeter: † same is Hebrō in † land of Canaan

20 Thus the field and the caue, that is therein, was made sure vnto Abraham for a possession of buriall by the Hittites.

CHAP. XXIII.

2 Abraham causeth his seruant to sweare to take a wife for Izhak in his owne kinred. 12 The seruant prayeth to God. 33 His fidelitie towards his master. 30 The friends of Rebekah commit the matter to God. 38 They aske her consent, & she agreeth. 67 And is married to Izhak.

Nowe Abraham was olde, and † stricken in † yeeres, and the Lord had blessed Abraham in all things.

2 Therefore Abraham said vnto his eldest seruant of his house, who had the rule ouer al that he had, * Put now thine hand vnder my thigh; Chap. 47.

3 And I will make thee sweare by the Lorde God of the heauen, & God of the earth, † thou shalt not take a wife vnto my sonne of † daughters of the Canaanites among whome I dwell.

4 But thou shalt go vnto my countrey, & to my kinred, & take a wile vnto my sonne Izhak.

5 And the seruant said to him, What if the woman will not come with me to this land? shall I bring thy sonne againe vnto the land from whence thou camest?

6 To whom Abraham answered, Beware that thou bring not my sonne thither againe.

7 ¶ The Lord God of heauen, who tooke me from my fathers house, & from † land where I was borne, & † spake vnto me, and † sware vnto me, saying, * Vnto thy seed will I giue this land, he shall send his Angel before thee; and thou shalt take a wife vnto my sonne from thence. and 13.

8 Neuertheles, if the woman will not follow thee, then shalt thou be † discharged of this mine † othe: only bring not my sonne thither againe. *uocent.*

9 Then the seruant put his hand vnder the thigh of Abraham his master, and sware to him for this matter.

10 ¶ So † seruant tooke ten camels of † camels of his master, & departed (for he had al his masters goods in his hand:) and so he arose, & went to Aram Naharaim, vnto † city of Nabor; Or, Mesopotamia.

11 And he made his camels to lye down vnto † citie by a wel of water, at euentide about the time † the women come out to draw water. the two

12 And he said, O Lord God of my master Abraham, I beseech thee, † send me good speed this day, & shew mercie vnto my master Abraham, *of Tyris and Euphrate.*

13 Lo, I stand by the Well of water, whiles the mens daughters of this citie come out to drawe water.

14 Grant therefore that the maide, to whom I say, Bow downe thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drinke: if she say, Drinke, & I will giue thy camels drinke also: may be she † thou hast ordeined for thy seruant Izhak: & thereby shall I know † thou hast shewed mercie on my master.

15 ¶ And now yer he had lest speaking, behold, Rebekah came out † daughter of Bethuel, sonne of Milcah the wife of Nahor Abrahams brother, and her pitcher vpon her shoulder.

16 (And the maide was very faire to looke vpon, a virgine and vknownen of man) and she

went downe to the Well, and filled her pitcher, and came vp.

17 Then the seruant ranne to meete her, and said, Let me drinke, I pray thee, a little water of thy pitcher.

18 And she said, Drinke ¶ sir: and she hasted, and let downe her pitcher vpon her hand, and gaue him drinke.

19 And when she had giuen him drinke, she said, I will draw water for thy camels also vntill they ¶ haue drunken ynough.

20 And she powred out her pitcher into the trough speedily, and ran againe vnto the wel to drawe water, and she drew for all his camels.

21 So the man wondred at her, and held his peace, to know whether the Lord had made his journey prosperous or not.

22 And when the camels had left drinking, the man tooke a golden ¶ abillement of halfe a shekel weight, and two bracelets for her hands, of ten shekels weight of gold:

23 And he said, Whose daughter art thou? tell me, I pray thee, Is there roome in thy fathers house for vs to lodge in?

24 Then she said to him, I am the daughter of Bethuel the sonne of Milcah whome she bare vnto Nahor.

25 Moreover she said vnto him, We haue litter also, and prouender ynough, and roome to lodge in.

26 And the man bowed him selfe and worshipped the Lord.

27 And said, Blessed be the Lord God of my master Abraham, which hath not withdrawn his mercie and his trueth from my master: for when I was in the way, the Lorde brought me to my masters brethrens house.

28 And the maid ranne and told them of her mothers house, according to these wordes.

29 ¶ Now Rebekah had a brother called Laban, and Laban ran vnto the man to the Well.

30 For when he had seene the earings and the bracelets in his sisters handes, & when he heard the wordes of Rebekah his sister, saying, Thus said the man vnto me, than he went to ¶ his man, and loe, he stood by the Camels at the Well.

31 And he said, Come in thou blessed of the Lord: wherefore standest thou wout, seeing I haue prepared the house, & roome for the Camels? vnto the Lord.

32 ¶ Then the man came into the house, and he vsadled the Camels, and brought litter and prouender for the camels, & water to wash his feet, and the mens feete that were with him.

33 Afterward the meate was set before him: but he said, I wil not eate, vntill I haue said my message. And he said, Speake on.

34 Then he said, I am Abrahams seruant.

35 And the Lord hath blessed my master wonderfully, ¶ he is become great: for he hath giue him sheepe, and beeuers, & siluer, & gold, & men seruants, and maid seruants, and camels, & asses.

36 And Sarah my masters wife hath borne a sonne to my master, when she was olde, and vnto him hath he giuen all that he hath.

37 Now my master made me swear, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife to my sonne of the daughters of ¶ Canaanites in whose land I dwell.

38 But thou shalt go vnto my fathers house, & to my kindred, & take a wife vnto my sonne.

39 Then I said vnto my master, What if the woman will not followe me?

40 Who answered me, The Lorde, before whome I walke, will send his Angell wth thee, & prosper thy iourney, and thou shalt take a wife for my sonne of my kindred, & my fathers house.

41 Then shalt ¶ thou be discharged of mine othe, when thou comest to my kindred: & if they giue thee not one, thou shalt be free fro mine othe.

42 So I came this day to the Well, and said, O Lord, the God of my master Abraham, if thou now prosper my ¶ iourney which I goe,

43 Behold, ¶ I stand by the Well of water: when a virgine cometh forth to draw water, and I say to her, Giue me, I pray thee, a litle water of thy pitcher to drinke,

44 And she say to me, Drinke thou, and I will also draw for thy Camels, let her be the wife, ¶ the Lord hath ¶ prepared for my masters sonne.

45 And before I had made an end of speaking in mine heart, beholde, Rebekah came soorth, and her pitcher on her shoulder, and she went downe vnto the Well, and drew water. Then I said vnto her, Giue me drinke, I pray thee.

46 And she made haste and tooke downe her pitcher from her shoulder, and said, Drinke, and I will giue thy Camels drinke also. So I dranke, and she gaue the Camels drinke also.

47 Then I asked her, and said, Whose daughter art thou? And she answered, The daughter of Bethuel Nahors sonne, whome Milcah bare vnto him. Then I put the abillement vpon her face, and the bracelets vpon her handes:

48 And I bowed downe and worshipped the Lord, & blessed the Lord God of my master Abraham, ¶ who had brought me ¶ right way to take my masters brothers daughter vnto his sonne.

49 Now therefore, if ye will deale mercifully & truly w my master, tel me: & if not, tel me, ¶ I may turne me to the right hand, or to ¶ left.

50 Then answered Laban and Bethuel, & said, This thing is proceeded of ¶ the Lord: we can not therefore say vnto thee, ¶ neither euill nor good.

51 Behold, Rebekah ¶ before thee, take her ¶ as thy wife, ¶ as the Lord hath ¶ said.

52 And when Abrahams seruant heard their wordes, he bowed him selfe toward the earth vnto the Lord.

53 Then the seruant tooke soorth iewels of siluer, and iewels of gold, and raiment, and gaue to Rebekah: also vnto her brother and to her mother he gaue giftes.

54 Afterward they did eate and drinke, both he, and the men that were with him, and taried all night. And when they rose vp in the morning, he said, ¶ Let me depart vnto my master.

55 Then her brother and her mother answered, Let the maid abide with vs, at the least ¶ ten dayes: then shall she goe.

56 But he said vnto the, Hinder you me not, seeing the Lorde hath prospered my iourney: send me away, that I may goe to my master.

57 Then they saide, We will call the maide, and aske her ¶ consent.

58 And they called Rebekah, and saide vnto her, Wilt thou goe with this man? And she answered, I will goe.

59 So they let Rebekah their sister goe, and

¶ Or, my

¶ Verse 11

¶ Or, she

¶ Eb. in

way of

¶ Or, all

commo

dement.

¶ Verse 56

and 59.

¶ Eb. day

or ten.

¶ Eb. her

mother.

ber nourse, with Abrahams servant, and his men. 15 Hadar, and Tema, Ietur, Naphish, and Kedemah.

60 And they blessed Rebekah, & said vnto her, Thou art our sister, growe iuto thousand thousands, & thy seed possesse y gate of his enemies.

61 ¶ Then Rebekah arose, and her maids, and rode vpon the Camels, and followed the man, and the servant tooke Rebekah, and departed.

Chap. 16.

34.

and 25. 11.

62 Now Izhak came from the way of Beer-lahai-roi, (for he dwelt in the South country.)

63 And Izhak went out to pray in the fildes toward the euening : who lit vp his eyes and looked, and behold, the Camels came.

64 Also Rebekah lift vp her eyes, and when she sawe Izhak, she lighted downe from the camell.

65 (For she had saide to the seruant, Who is he tooke Rebekah to wife, the daughter of Beyonder man that commeth in the field to meet thee? he ¶ Aramite of Padan Arain, and sister vs? and the seruant had said, It is my master) So she tooke a vaille, and couered her.

66 And the seruant told Izhak all things, that he had done.

67 Afterwarde Izhak brought her into the tent of Sarah his mother, and he tooke Rebekah, and she was his wife, and he loued her: so I thus? wherefore she went to aske the Lord.

Or, had

left mow-

ning for his

mother.

Izhak was ¶ comforted after his mothers death.

CHAP. XXV.

1 Abraham taketh Keturah to wife, & getteth many children. 5 Abraham giueth all his goods to Izhak. 8 He dyeth. 12 The genealogie of Ishmael. 25 The birth of Iakob and Esau. 30 Esau selleth his birthright for a messe of pottage.

Now Abraham had taken him another wife called Keturah,

2 Which bare him Zimran, and Iokshan, and Medan, and Midean, and Ithbak, and Shuah.

3 And Iokshan begate Sheba, and Dedan: 4 And the sonnes of Dedan were Asshurim, and Letushim, and Lemuim.

2 Chron. 1.

32.

4 Also the sonnes of Midian were Ephah, and Ephraim, and Hanoth, and Abida, and Eldaah. all these were the sonnes of Keturah.

5 ¶ And Abraham gaue ¶ all his goods to Izhak,

¶ Ebr. all

that he had

6 But vnto the sonnes of the concubines, which Abraham had, Abraham gaue giltes, and sent them away from Izhak his sonne (while he yet liued) Eastward to the East country.

7 And this is the age of Abrahams life, which he liued, an hundredth seentie and five yeere.

8 Then Abraham yeelded the spirit, and dyed in a good age, an olde man, and of great yerres, and was gathered to his people.

9 And his sonnes, Izhak and Ishmael buried him in the caue of Machpelah, in the field of Ephron sonne of Zohar ¶ Hittite, before Mamre.

10 Which ¶ fildes Abraham bought of the Hittites, where Abraham was buried with Sarah his wife.

11 ¶ And after the death of Abraham, God blessed Izhak his sonne, ¶ and Izhak dwelt by Beer-lahai-roi.

Chap. 23.

26.

Chap. 16.

14.

and 24. 62.

12 ¶ Nowe these are the generations of Ishmael Abrahams sonne, whom Hagar the Egyptian Sarahs handmaid bare vnto Abraham.

13 ¶ And these are the names of the sonnes of Ishmael, name by name, according to their kindreds: the ¶ eldest sonne of Ishmael was Nebathoth, then Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam,

14 And Mishma, and Dumah, and Massa,

1 Chron. 1.

29.

¶ Ebr. first

borne.

15 And these are the names of the sonnes of Ishmael, an hundredth thirtie and seven yeere, and he yeelded the spirit, and dyed, and was gathered vnto his people.

16 And they dwelt from Hauran vnto Shir, ¶ is, towards Egypt, as ¶ goest to Asshur. ¶ Ishmael ¶ dwelt in the presence of all his biethren.

17 ¶ Likewise these are the generations of Izhak Abrahams sonne. Abraham begate Izhak,

20 And Izhak was fourtie yeere olde, when he tooke Rebekah to wife, the daughter of Beyonder man that commeth in the field to meet thee: he ¶ Aramite of Padan Arain, and sister to Laban the Aramite.

21 And Izhak praied vnto ¶ Lord for his wife, because she was barren: & the Lord was intreated of him, and Rebekah his wife conceived.

22 But the children ¶ stroue together within her: therefore she said, Seeing it is so, why am I thus? wherefore she went to aske the Lord. And the Lord saide to her, Two nations are in thy wombe, and two manner of people shalbe deuised out of thy bowels, and the one people shalbe mightier then the other, and the ¶ elder shall serue the younger.

24 ¶ Therefore when her time of deliuerance was fulfilled, beholde, twinnes were in her wombe.

25 So he that came out first was redde, and he was all ouer as a rough garment, and they called his name Esau.

26 ¶ And afterwarde came his brother out, Hose ¶ and his hand held Esau by the heele: therefore his name was called Iakob. Nowe Izhak was threescore yeere old when Rebekah bare them.

27 And the boyes grewe, and Esau was a cunning hunter, and ¶ liued in the fieldes: but Iakob was a ¶ plaine man, and dwelt in tents.

28 And Izhak loued Esau, for ¶ venison was his meate, but Rebekah loued Iakob.

29 Nowe Iakob sodde pottage, and Esau came from the fildes and was wearie.

30 Then Esau said to Iakob, ¶ Let me eate, I pray thee, of that pottage so red: for I am wearie: Therefore was his name called Edom.

31 And Iakob said, Sell me euen now thy birthright.

32 And Esau said, Lo, I am almost dead, what is then this birthright to me?

33 Iakob then said, Swear to me euen now. And he sware to him, ¶ and sold his birthright vnto Iakob.

34 The Iakob gaue Esau bread & pottage of lentiles: & he did eate & drinke, & rose vp, and went his way: so Esau contened his birthright.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 God provideth for Izhak in the famine. 3 He reneweth his promise. 9 The King blameth him for denying his wife. 14 The Philistines hate him for his riches. 15 Stoppe his wellles. 16 And driue him away. 24 God comforteth him. 31 He maketh alliance with Abimelech.

And there was a famine in the land besides the first famine, that was in the daies of Abraham. Wherefore Izhak went to Abimelech

King of the Philistines vnto Gerar.

2 For the Lord appeared vnto him, and said, Goe not downe into Egypt, but abide in the land which I shall shew vnto thee.

3 Dwell in this land, & I will be with thee, & will blesse thee: for to thee, & to thy seed I will giue all these * countreyes: & I will perfourme y^e othe which I sware vnto Abraham thy father.

13. 15. 18. 4 Also I will caue thy seede to multiplie as the starrs of heauen, and will giue vnto thy seede all these countreyes: and in thy seede shall all the nations of the earth be * blessed,

12. 15. 18. 5 Because that Abraham obeyed my voyce and kept mine † ordinance, my commaundements, my statutes, and my lawes.

22. 18. 28. 14. 6 ¶ So Izhak dwelt in Gerar.

7 And the men of the place asked him of his wife, and he said, She is my syster: for he feared to say, She is my wife, least, said he, the men of the place should kill me, because of Rebekah: for she was beautifull to the eye.

8 So after he had bene there long time, Abimelech King of the Philistines looked out at a window, and loe, he sawe Izhak sporting with Rebekah his wife.

9 Then Abimelech called Izhak, and said, Lo, she is of a suretie thy wife, & why saidest y^e, She is my syster? To whom Izhak answered, Because I thought *this*, It may be that I shall die for her.

10 Then Abimelech said, Why hast thou done this vnto vs? one of the people had almost lven by thy wife, so shouldest thou haue brought sinne vpon vs.

11 Then Abimelech charged all his people, saying, He that toucheth this man, or his wife, shall lue the death.

12 Afterward Izhak sowed in that land, and found in the same yeere an || hundreth folde by estimation: and so the Lord blessed him.

13 And the man waxed mightie, and † stil increased till he was exceeding great.

14 For he had flockes of sheepe, and heardes of cattell, and a mightie householde: therefore the Philistines had enuie at him,

15 In so much that the Philistines stopped & filled vp with earth all the welles, w^{ch} his fathers seruants digged in his father Abrahams time.

16 Then Abimelech said vnto Izhak, Get thee from vs, for thou art mightier then we a great deale.

17 ¶ Therefore Izhak departed thence, & pitched his tent in the valley of Gerar, & dwelt there.

18 And Izhak turning, digged the welles of water, w^{ch} they had digged in the dayes of Abraham his father: for the Philistines had stopped them after the death of Abraham, and he gaue them the same names, w^{ch} his father gaue them.

19 Izhaks seruants then digged in the valley, and found there a well of † liuing water.

20 But the herdmen of Gerar did strue with Izhaks herdmen, saying, The water is ours: therefore called he the name of the well, || Esek, because they were at strife with him.

21 Afterward they digged another well, and stroue for that also, and he called the name of it || Sitnah.

22 Then he remooued thence, & digged another well, for the which they stroue not: there fore called he the name of it || Rehoboth, and

said, Because y^e Lord hath now made vs roome, we shall increase vpon the earth.

23 So he went vp thence to Beer-sheba.

24 And the Lord appeared vnto him the same night, and said, I am the God of Abraham thy father: feare not, for I am with thee, and will blesse thee, and multiplie thy seede for my seruant Abrahams sake.

25 Then he built an altar there, & called vpon the Name of the Lord, and there spread his tent: where also Izhaks seruants digged a well.

26 ¶ Then came Abimelech to him from Gerar, and Ahuzzah one of his friends, and Phicol the captaine of his armie.

27 To whome Izhak said, Wherefore come ye to me, seeing ye hate me, and haue put me away from you?

28 Who answered, We sawe certainly that the Lord was wth thee, & we thought *this*, Let there be now an othe betweene vs, *even* betweene vs and thee, & let vs make a couenant with thee.

29 If thou shalt doe vs no hurt, as we haue not touched thee, & as we haue done vnto thee nothing but good, & sent thee away in peace: thou now, the blessed of the Lord, *do this*.

30 Then he made them a feast, and they did eate and drinke.

31 And they rose vp betimes in y^e morning, and sware one to another: then Izhak let them go, and they departed from him in peace.

32 And that same day Izhaks seruants came and told him of a well, which they had digged, and said vnto him, We haue found water.

33 So he called it || Shibah: therefore the name of the citie is called || Beer-sheba vnto this day. *Or, othe Or, she well of othe.*

34 ¶ Now when Esau was fourtie yeere old, he tooke to wife Iudith, the daughter of Beeri an Hittite, and Basemath the daughter of Elon an Hittite also.

35 And they * were † a griefe of mind to Izhak and to Rebekah. *Chap. 27. 46. Or, disquieted and rebellious*

CHAP. XXVII.

8 Jaakob getteth the blessing from Esau by his mothers counsell. 38 Esau by weeping moueth his father to pitie him. 41 Esau hateth Jaakob and threatneth his death. 43 Rebekah sendeth Jaakob away.

And when Izhak was olde, and his eyes were dimme (so that he could not see) he called Esau his eldest sonne, and said vnto him, My sonne. And he answered him, I am here.

2 Then he said, Beholde, I am nowe old, and knowe not the day of my death:

3 Wherefore now, I pray thee, take thine instruments, thy quier & thy bow, & get thee to the field, y^e thou maist † take me some venison.

4 Then make me saviourie meate, such as I loue, and bring it me that I may eate, and that my soule may blesse thee, before I die.

5 (Now Rebekah heard, when Izhak spake to Esau his sonne) and Esau went into the field to hunt for venison, and to bring it.

6 ¶ Then Rebekah spake vnto Izhak her sonne, saying, Behold, I haue heard thy father talking with Esau thy brother, saying,

7 Bring me venison, and make me saviourie meate, that I may eate and blesse thee before the Lord, afore my death.

8 Now therefore, my sonne, heare my voyce in that which I commaund thee.

9 Get thee now to the flocke, and bring mee thence two good kiddes of the goates, that I may make pleasant meate of them for thy father, such as he loveth.

10 Then shalt thou bring it to thy father, and he shal eat, to the intent that he may blesse thee before his death.

11 But Isaac saide to Rebekah his mother, Beholde, Esau my brother is rough, and I am smooth.

12 My father may possibly feele mee, and I shall seeme to him to be a mocker: so shall I bring a curse vpon me, and not a blessing.

13 But his mother saide vnto him, Vpon me be thy curse, my sonne: onely heare my voyce and goe and bring me them.

14 So hee went and fet them, and brought them to his mother: and his mother made pleasant meate, such as his father loved.

15 And Rebekah tooke faire clothes of her elder sonne Esau, which were in her house, and clothed Isaac her younger sonne:

16 And she couered his handes & the smooth of his necke with the skinnies of the kiddes of the goates.

17 Afterward she put the pleasant meat and bread, which she had prepared, in the hande of her sonne Isaac.

18 ¶ And when he came to his father, he saide, My father. Who answered, I am here: who art thou, my sonne?

19 And Isaac saide to his father, I am Esau thy first borne, I haue done as thou badest me, arise, I pray thee: sit vp and eate of my venison, that thy soule may blesse me.

20 Then Izhak saide vnto his sonne, How hast thou found it so quickly, my sonne? Who saide, Because y^e Lord thy God brought it to mine hand.

21 Again saide Izhak vnto Isaac, Come neere now, that I may feele thee, my sonne, whether thou be that my sonne Esau or not.

22 Then Isaac came neere to Izhak his father, & he felt him & saide, The voyce is Isaacs voyce, but the hands are the handes of Esau.

23 (For he knew him not, because his handes were rough as his brother Esaus handes: wherefore he blessed him)

24 Again he saide, Art thou that my sonne Esau? who answered, y^e.

25 Then saide he, Bring it me hither, and I will eate of my sonnes venison, that my soule may blesse thee. And he brought it to him, & he ate: also he brought him wine, and he dranke.

26 Afterward his father Izhak saide vnto him, Come neere now, and kisse me, my sonne.

27 And he came neere & kissed him. Then he smelled the fauour of his garments, and blessed him, & saide, Behold, the smell of my sonne is as y^e smell of a field, which the Lord hath blessed.

28 ¶ God giue thee therefore of the dewe of heauen, and the fatnesse of the earth, and plenty of wheat and wine.

29 Let people be thy seruants, & nations bow vnto thee: be lord ouer thy brethren, & let thy mothers children honour thee: cursed be he that curseth thee, and blessed be hee that blesseth thee.

30 ¶ And when Izhak had made an ende of blessing Isaac, and Isaac was scarce gone out from the presence of Izhak his father, then came Esau his brother from hunting.

31 And he also prepared sauoury meate and brought it to his father, & saide vnto his father, Let my father arise, and eate of his sonnes venison, that thy soule may blesse me.

32 But his father Izhak saide vnto him, Who art thou? And he answered, I am thy sonne, & thou art Esau.

33 Then Izhak was stricken with a marvelous great feare, and saide, Who & where is he that hunted venison, and brought it me, and I haue eate of all before thou camest? & I haue blessed him, therefore he shall be blessed.

34 When Esau heard the words of his father, he cryed out with a great crye and bitter, out of measure, and saide vnto his father, Blesse me, euen me also, my father.

35 Who answered, Thy brother came with subtiltie, and hath taken away thy blessing.

36 Then he saide, Was hee not iustly called Isaac? for hee hath deceived me these two times: he tooke my birthright, and loe, now hath he taken my blessing: Also he saide, Hast thou not reserved a blessing for me?

37 Then Izhak answered, and saide vnto Esau, Behold, I haue made him thy lord, and all his brethren I haue made his seruants: also with wheate and wine haue I furnished him, and vnto thee now what shall I doe, my sonne?

38 Then Esau saide vnto his father, Hast thou but one blessing, my father? blesse me, & I will also, my father: and Esau listed vp his voyce, and wept.

39 Then Izhak his father answered, and saide vnto him, Behold, the fatnes of the earth shall be thy dwelling place, and thou shalt haue of the dew of heauen from aboue.

40 And by thy sword shalt thou liue, & shalt be thy brothers seruant. But it shall come to passe, when thou shalt get the mastery, that thou shalt breake his yoke from thy neck.

41 ¶ Therefore Esau hated Isaac, because of the blessing, wherewith his father blessed him. And Esau thought in his minde, ¶ The daies of mourning for my father will come shortly, then I will slay my brother Isaac.

42 And it was told to Rebekah of the words of Esau her elder sonne, and shee sent and called Isaac her younger sonne, and saide vnto him, Behold, thy brother Esau is comforted against thee, meaning to kill thee:

43 Now therefore my sonne, heare my voyce: arise, & flee y^e to Haran to my brother Iaban,

44 And tary with him a while vntill thy brothers fiercenes be swaged,

45 And till thy brothers wrath turne away from thee, & he forget the things, which thou hast done to him: then will I send and take thee from thence: why should I be deprived of you both in one day?

46 Also Rebekah saide to Izhak, ¶ I am weary of my life, for the daughters of Heth. If Isaac take a wife of y^e daughters of Heth like these of y^e daughters of y^e land, what shall it me to liue?

CHAP. XXVII.

1 Izhak forbiddeth Jacob to take a wife of the

¶ Eb. before his eyes.
¶ Or, as though I would deceive him.
¶ Or, I will take the danger on mee.

¶ Or, empty.

¶ Or, I also (thy sonne) Heb. 1.

Obad. 1.

Heb. 11. 20.

Chap. 25.

Canaanites. 6 Esau taketh a wife of the daughters of Ishmael against his fathers will. 12 Jaakob in the way to Haran seeth a ladder reaching to heaven. 14 Christ is promised. 20 Jaakob asketh of God onely meat and clothing.

Then Izhak called Iakob and blessed him, & charged him, and said vnto him, Take not a wife of the daughters of Canaan.

2 Arise, *get thee to *Padan Aram to y^e house of Bethuel thy mothers father, and thence take thee a wife of the daughters of Laban thy mothers brother.

3 And God, | all sufficient bleffe thee, & make thee to increase, and multiplie thee, that thou maiest be a multitude of people,

4 And giue thee the blessing of Abraham, & men to thee, and to thy seed with thee, that thou mayest inherite the lande (wherein thou art a stranger) which God gaue vnto Abraham.

5 Thus Izhak sent forth Iakob, & he went to Padan Aram vnto Laban sonne of Bethuel y^e Aramite, brother to Rebekah, Iakobs & Esaus mother.

6 ¶ When Esau saw that Izhak had blessed Iakob, & sent him to Padan Aram, to set him a wife thence, and giuen him a charge when hee blessed him, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan,

7 And that Iakob had obeyed his father and his mother, and was gone to Padan Aram;

8 Also Esau seeing that the daughters of Canaan displeased Izhak his father,

9 Then went Esau to Ishmael, and tooke vnto the wiues, which he had, Mahalath the daughter of Ishmael Abrahams sonne, the sister of Nabaioth, to be his wife.

10 ¶ Now Iakob departed from Beer-sheba, and went to Haran.

11 And he came vnto a certaine place, & taried there all night, because the sunne was down, & tooke of the stones of the place, and laid vnder his head and slept in the same place.

12 Then he dreamed, & behold, there stood a ladder vpon the earth, and the toppe of it reached vp to heauen; and loe, the Angels of God went vp and downe by it.

13 * And behold, the Lord stood aboue it, & said, I am the Lord God of Abraham thy father, and the God of Izhak: the land, vpon the which thou sleepest, will I giue thee and thy seede.

14 And thy seed shall be as the dust of y^e earth, and thou shalt spread abroad to the West, and to the East, and to the North, and to the South, and in thee and in thy seed shall all the * families of the earth be blessed.

15 And loe, I am with thee, & will keepe thee whither soeuer thou goest, & will bring thee again into this land: for I wil not forsake thee vntill I haue performed y^e, y^e I haue promised thee.

16 ¶ Then Iakob awoke, out of his sleepe, & said, Surely the Lord is in this place, and I was not aware.

17 And he was afraide, & said, How fearefull is this place! this is none other but the house of God, and this is the gate of heauen.

18 Then Iakob rose vp early in the morning, and tooke the stone that he had laid vnder his head, and set it vp as a * pillar, and poured oyle vpon the top of it.

19 And hee called the name of that place Beth-el: notwithstanding the name of the city was at the first called Luz.

20 Then Iakob vowed a vow, saying, If God will be with me, and wil keepe me in this iourney which I goe, and will giue me bread to eat, and clothes to put on:

21 So that I come againe vnto my fathers house in safetie, then shall the Lord be my God.

22 And this stone which I haue set vp as a pillar, shall be Gods house, and of all that thou shalt giue me, will I giue the tenth vnto thee.

CHAP. XXIX.

13 Iakob commeth to Laban and serueth seuen yeeres for Rachel. **23** Leah brought to his bed in stead of Rachel. **27** Hee serueth seuen yeeres more for Rachel. **32** Leah conceiveth and beareth foure sonnes.

Then Iakob lift vp his feete and came into the y^e East countrey.

3 And as he looked about, behold, there was a well in the field, and loe, three flocks of sheepe lay thereby (for at that wel were the flocks watered) and there was a greate stone vpon the welles mouth.

3 And thither were all the flocks gathered, & they rolled the stone from the welles mouth, and watered the sheepe, and put the stone again vpon the welles mouth in his place.

4 And Iakob said vnto them, My brethren, whence be ye? And they answered, Wee are of Haran,

5 Then he said vnto them, Know ye Laban y^e sonne of Nahor? Who said, Wee know him.

6 Again he saide vnto them, Is hee in good health? And they answered, He is in good health, and behold, his daughter Rachel commeth with the sheepe.

7 Then he saide, Loe, it is yet hie day, neither is it time that the cattell should be gathered together: water ye the sheepe and goe feede them.

8 But they said, Wee may not vntill all the flockes be brought together, and till men rolle the stone from the welles mouth, that wee may water the sheepe.

9 ¶ While hee talked with them, Rachel also came with her fathers sheepe, for she kept them.

10 And as soone as Iakob sawe Rachel the daughter of Laban his mothers brother, and the sheepe of Laban his mothers brother, then came Iakob neere, and rolled the stone from y^e welles mouth, and watered the flocks of Laban his mothers brother.

11 And Iakob kissed Rachel, and lift vp his voyce and wept.

12 (For Iakob told Rachel that hee was her fathers brother, & that he was Rebekahs sonne) then she ranne, and told her father.

13 And when Laban heard tell of Iakob his sisters sonne, he ranne to meet him, and embraced him and kissed him, and brought him to his house: and he told Laban all these things.

14 To whome Laban said, Well, thou art my bone and my flesh: and he abode with him the space of a moneth.

15 ¶ For Laban sayd vnto Iakob, Though y^e be my brother, shouldest y^e therefore serue me for nought? tell mee, what shall be thy wages?

16 Now Laban had two daughters, the elder called

Or, house of God.

† Ebr. the land the children of East.

Or, beside the well.

Or, 35. 7. 48. 3.

Or, 13. 20. 19. 14. 12. 3.

Or, 18. 18. 22. 18. 26. 4.

Or, 21. 23.

Or, 27. phem.

called Leah, and the younger called Rahel.

17 And Leah was tender eyed, but Rahel was beautifull and faire.

18 And Iacob loued Rahel, and saide I will serue thee seven yeeres for Rahel thy yonger daughter.

19 Then Laban answered, It is better that I giue thee, then that I should giue her to another man: abide with me.

20 And Iacob serued seven yeeres for Rahel, and they seemed vnto him but a few daies, because he loued her.

21 ¶ Then Iacob said to Laban, Give me my wife, that I may goe in to her: for my terme is ended.

22 Wherefore Laban gathered together all the men of the place, and made a feast.

23 But when the euening was come, he tooke Leah his daughter, and brought her to him, and he went in vnto her.

24 And Laban gaue his maid Zilpah to his daughter Leah, to be her seruant.

25 But when the morning was come, behold, it was Leah, Then said he to Laban, Wherefore hast thou done thus to me? did not I serue thee for Rahel? wherefore then hast thou beguiled mee?

26 And Laban answered, It is not the manner of this place, to giue the yonger before the elder.

27 Fulfill seven yeeres for her, and we will also giue thee this for the seruice, which thou shalt serue me yet seven yeeres more.

28 Then Iacob did so, and fulfilled her seven yeeres, so he gaue him Rahel his daughter to be his wife.

29 Laban also gaue to Rahel his daughter Billah his maide to be her seruant.

30 So entred hee in to Rahel also, and loued also Rahel more then Leah, and serued him yet seven yeeres more.

31 ¶ When the Lord saw that Leah was despoiled, hee made her fruitfull: but Rahel was barren.

32 And Leah conceived and bare a sonne, and she called his name Reuben: for she said, Because the Lord hath looked vpon my tribulation, now therefore mine husband will loue me.

33 And she conceived againe & bare a sonne, and said, Because the Lord heard that I was hated, he hath therefore giuen me this sonne also, and she called his name Simeon.

34 And she conceived againe, and bare a sonne, and said, Now at this time will my husband keep me companie, because I haue borne him three sonnes: therefore was his name called Levi.

35 Moreover she conceived againe and bare a sonne, saying, Now will I praise the Lord: therefore she called his name Iudah, & left bearing.

CHAP. XXX.

4. 9 Rahel and Leah being both barren, giue their maidens vnto their husbands, and they beare him children. 15 Leah giueth mandrakes to Rahel that Iacob might haue with her. 27 Laban is enriched for Iacobs sake. 43 Iacob is made very rich.

And when Rahel saw that she bare Iacob no children, Rahel envied her sister, and said vnto Iacob, Giue me children, or els I die.

Then Iacobs anger was kindled against

Rahel, and he said, Am I in Gods stead, which hath withholden from thee the fruit of the wombe?

5 And she said, Behold my maid Billah, goe in to her, and she shall beare vpon my knees, and I shall haue children also by her.

6 Then she gaue him Billah her maid to wife, and Iacob went in to her.

7 So Billah conceived & bare Iacob a sonne.

8 Then said Rahel, God hath giuen sentence on my side, and hath also heard my voice, and hath giuen me a sonne: therefore called she his name Dan.

9 And Billah Rahels maide conceived againe, and bare Iacob the second sonne.

10 Then Rahel said, With excellent wrestlings haue I wrestled with my sister, and haue gotten the vpper hand: & she called his name Naphtali.

11 And when Leah saw that she had left bearing, she tooke Zilpah her maide, and gaue her Iacob to wife.

12 And Zilpah Leahs maide bare Iacob a sonne.

13 Then saide Leah, A companie commeth, and she called his name Gad.

14 Againe Zilpah Leahs maide bare Iacob another sonne.

15 Then saide Leah, Ah, blessed am I, for the daughters willesse me: and she called his name Aher.

16 ¶ Now Reuben went in the daies of the wheate haruest, and founde mandrakes in the field, and brought them vnto his mother Leah. Then said Rahel to Leah, Giue me, I pray thee, of thy sonnes mandrakes.

17 But she answered her, Is it a small matter for thee to take mine husband, except thou take my sonnes mandrakes also? Then saide Rahel, Therefore he shall sleep with thee this night for thy sonnes mandrakes.

18 And Iacob came from the field in the euening, and Leah went out to meete him, and said, Come in to me, for I haue bought & paid for thee, with my sonnes mandrakes: and hee slept with her that night.

19 And God heard Leah, and shee conceived, and bare vnto Iacob the fift sonne.

20 Then said Leah, God hath giuen me my reward, because I gaue my maide to my husband, and she called his name Issachar.

21 After, Leah conceived againe, and bare Iacob the sixt sonne.

22 Then Leah saide, God hath endewed mee with a good dowrie: now will mine husband dwell with mee, because I haue borne him fixe sonnes: and she called his name Zebulun.

23 After that, she bare a daughter, and she called her name Dinah.

24 ¶ And God remembred Rahel, and God heard her, and opened her wombe.

25 So shee conceived and bare a sonne, and said, God hath taken away my rebuke.

26 And she called his name Ioseph, saying, The Lord will giue me yet another sonne.

27 ¶ And as soone as Rahel had borne Ioseph, Iacob said to Laban, Send me away, that I may goe vnto my place, and to my countrie.

28 Giue me my wives & my children, for whom I haue serued thee, & let me goe: for thou knowest what seruice I haue done thee.

Or, bleare
god.

¶ Ebr. my
daies are
full.

¶ Ebr. ope-
ned her
wombe.

Or, con-
fesse.
Mat. 8. 2.
¶ Ebr. stood
from bea-
ring.

¶ Ebr.
be

¶ Ebr.
lings

¶ Ebr. b.
I haue
bought

Or, m
her from
full.

27 To whom Laban answered, If I have now *ried by sound fauour in thy sight, ¹⁰ie: I haue percei-
uence.* ued that the Lord hath blessed me for thy sake.

28 Also he said, Appoint vnto me thy wages, and I will giue it thee.

29 But he said vnto him, Thou knowest, what *with* seruice I haue done thee, & in what taking thy cattell hath bene vnder me.

30 For the little that thou haddest before I came, is increased into a multitude. & the Lo. d hath blessed thee *at my* by my coming: but now when shall I trauell for mine owne house also?

31 Then he said, What shall I giue thee? And Iaakob answered, Thou shalt giue me nothing at all: if thou wilt doe this thing for me, I will returne, feede, *sepa-
e thou
red.* and keepe thy sheepe.

32 I will passe through all thy flockes this day, and *r, coun-
theft.* separate from them all the sheepe with little spots, and great spots, & all black lambs among the sheepe, and the great spotted & litle spotted among thy goats: & it shall be my wages.

33 So shall my righteousness answer for me hereafter, when it shall come for my reward before thy face, and euery one that hath not litle or great spots among the goates, and black among the sheepe, *r, Laban.* y same shall be *r, red, or
myie.* theste vnto me.

34 Then Laban said, Go to, would God it might be according to thy saying.

35 Therefore he tooke out the same day *r, Laban.* y hee goates that were partie coloured, and with great spots, and all the hee goates with litle & great spots, and all that had white in them, and all the black among the sheepe, and put them in the keeping of his sonnes.

36 And he set three daies iourney betweene himselfe and Iaakob. And Iaakob kept the rest of Labans sheepe.

37 Then Iaakob tooke rods of greene poplar, and of hasell, and of the chesnut tree, and pilled white strakes in them, and made y white appeare in the rodde.

38 Then he put the rods which he had pilled, in the gutters and watering troughes, when the sheepe came to drinke, before the sheepe: (for they were in heate, when they came to drinke)

39 And the sheepe, *r, concei-
d.* were in heate before the rods, and afterward brought forth young of partie colour, and with small and great spots.

40 And Iaakob parted these lambes, & turned the faces of the flock towards these lambes party coloured, & all manner of black, among y sheepe of Laban: so he put his owne flockes by them selues, and put them not with Labans flocke.

41 And in euery ramming time of the stronger sheepe, Iaakob laid the rods before the eies of the sheepe in the gutters, that they might conceive before the rodde.

42 But when the sheepe were feeble, hee put them not in: and so the feebler were Labans, and the stronger Iaakobs.

43 So the man increased exceedingly, and had many flockes, and made seruants, and men seruants, and camels, and asses.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 Labans children murmur against Iaakob. 3 God commendeth him to returne to his country. 12

24 The care of God for Iaakob. 19 Rahel bea-
ueth her fathers idoles. 23 Laban followeth Iaakob.

44 The counaunt betweene Laban and Iaakob.

NOW he heard the words of Labans sonnes, saying, Iaakob hath taken away all that was our fathers, and of our fathers goods hath he gotten all this honour.

2 Also Iaakob beheld the countenance of Laban, *†Ebr.* y it was not towards him as in times past. *lo, not
as yester-
day, &
yesterday.*

3 And the Lord had said vnto Iaakob, Turne againe into the land of thy fathers, and to thy kinked, and I will be with thee.

4 Therefore Iaakob sent and called Rahel & Leah to the field vnto his flock.

5 Then said he vnto them, I see your fathers countenance, y it is not toward me *†Ebr. au)
wont, & the God of my father hath bene w me. slerday.
before y
slerday.* as it was wont, & the God of my father hath bene w me.

6 And yee know that I haue serued your father with all my might.

7 But your father hath deceiued me, & changed my wages ten times: but God suffered him not to hurt me. *†Or, many
times.*

8 If he thus said, The spotted shall be thy wages, then all the sheepe bare spotted: and if he said thus, The partie coloured shall be thy reward, then bare all the sheepe partie coloured.

9 Thus hath God taken away your fathers *†Or, catt
substance, and giuen it me.* substance, and giuen it me.

10 For in ramming time I lifted vp mine eies and saw in a dreame, & behold, y hee goates leaped vpon the shee goates, that were partie coloured with litle and great spots spotted.

11 And the Angel of God said vnto me in a dreame, Iaakob. And I answered, Lo, I am here.

12 And he said, Lift vp now thine eyes, and see all the hee goates leaping vpon the shee goates that are partie coloured, spotted with litle and great spots: for I haue seene all that Laban doth vnto thee.

13 I am the God of Beth-el, where thou *†an- Chap. 28.
ointedst the pillar, where y vowedst a vow vnto
me. Now arise, get thee out of this country and
returne vnto the land where thou wast borne.* 18.

14 Then answered Rahel and Leah, and said vnto him, Haue we any more portion and inheritance in our fathers house?

15 Doth not he count vs as strangers? for he hath sold vs, and hath eaten vp and consumed our money.

16 Therefore all the riches, w God hath taken from our father, is ours and our childrens: now then whatsoever God hath said vnto thee, do it.

17 Then Iaakob rose vp, and set his sonnes and his wiues vpon camels.

18 And he caried away all his flockes, and all his substance which he had gotten, *20 wir, his
riches, which he had gotten in Padan Aram, to
go to Izhak his father vnto the land of Canaan.*

19 When Laban was gone to sheere his sheep, then Rahel stole her fathers idoles.

20 Thus Iaakob stole away y heart of Laban the Aramite: for he told him not y he fled. *†Or, went
away priu-
ly from
Laban.
†Or, En-
phrases.*

21 So fled he with all that he had, and hee rose vp, and passed the Triner, and set his face toward mount Gilead.

22 And the third day after was it told Laban, that Iaakob fled.

23 Then he tooke his brethren with him, and followed after him seven dayes iourney, & ouertooke him at mount Gilead.

24 And God came to Laban the Aramite in a dreame by night, & said vnto him, Take heed y thou

†Ebr. from thou speake not to Iakob †ought saue good.
25 ¶ Then Laban ouertooke Iakob, & Iakob had pitched his tent in the mount: & Laban also wth his brethre pitched vpon mount Gilead.

26 Then Laban said to Iakob, What hast thou done? ¶ thou hast euen stolen away mine heart, and caried away my daughters as though they had bene taken captiues with the sword.

27 Wherefore diddest thou flee so secretly, and steale away from me, & diddest not tel me, that I might haue sent thee forth with mirth and with songs, with timbrell and with harpe?

28 But thou hast not suffered me to kisse my sonnes and my daughters: now thou hast done foolishly in doing so.

29 I am † able to doe you euill, but the God of your father spake vnto me yesternight, saying, Take heed that thou speake not to Iakob †ought saue good.

30 Now though thou wentest thy way, because thou greatly longest after thy fathers house, yet wherefore hast † stolen my gods.

31 Then Iakob answered, and said to Laban, Because I was afraid, & thought † thou wouldest haue taken thy daughters from me.

32 But with whome thou findest thy gods, ¶ let him not liue. Search † before our brethren what I haue of thine, and take it to thee, (but Iakob wist not that Rahel had stolen them)

33 Then came Laban into Iakobs tent, and into Leahs tent, and into the two maids tents, but found them not. So he went out of Leahs tent, and entred into Rahels tent.

34 (Now Rahel had taken the idoles & put them in the camels ¶ litter and late downe vpon them) and Laban searched all the tent, but found them not.

35 Then said thee to her father, † My lord, be not angry that I can not rise vp before thee: for the custome of women is vpon me: so he feared, but found not the idols.

36 ¶ Then Iakob was wroth and chode wth Laban: Iakob also answered & said to Laban, What haue I trespassed? what haue I offended, that thou hast pursued after me?

37 Seeing thou hast searched all my stuffe, what hast † found of all thine household stuffe? put it here before my brethren & thy brethren, that they may iudge betweene vs both.

38 This twenty yeere haue I bene with thee: thine ewes and thy goates haue not ¶ cast their yong, & the rams of thy flock haue I not eaten.

39 † Whatsoener was torn of beasts, I brought it not vnto thee, but made it good my selfe: of mine hand diddest thou require it, were it stolen by day or stolen by night.

40 I was in the day consumed with heate, and with frost in the night, and my ¶ sleepe departed from mine eyes.

41 Thus haue I bene twenty yeere in thine house, and serued thee fourteene yeere for thy two daughters, and sixe yeere for thy sheepe, and thou hast changed my wages ten times.

42 Except the God of my father, the God of Abraham, and the feare of Izhak had bene wth me, surely thou hadst sent me away now empty: but God beheld my tribulation, & the labour of mine hands, and rebuked thee yesternight.

43 Then Laban answered, and said vnto Iakob, These daughters are my daughters, & these sonnes are my sonnes, and these sheepe are my sheepe, and all that thou seest is mine, & what can I doe this day vnto these my daughters, or to their sonnes which they haue borne?

44 Now therefore come and let vs make a couenant, I and thou, which may bee a witnes betweene me and thee.

45 Then tooke Iakob a stone, and set it vp as a pillar:

46 And Iakob said vnto his brethren, Gather stones: who brought stones, and made an heap, and they did eate there vpon the heape.

47 And Laban called it ¶ Iegar-sabadutha, & Iakob called it Galeed.

48 For Laban said, This heape is witnes betweene mee and thee this day: therefore he called the name of it Galeed.

49 Also he called it ¶ Mizpah, because he said, The Lord looke betweene me and thee, when we shalbe ¶ departed one from another,

50 If thou shalt vex me daughters, or shalt take wiues beside my daughters: there is no mā wth vs, behold, God is witnes betweene me & thee.

51 Moreover Laban said to Iakob, Behold this heape, and behold the pillar, which I haue set betweene me and thee,

52 This heape shalbe witnes, and the pillar shalbe witnes, that I will not come ouer this heape to thee, and that thou shalt not passe ouer this heape, and this pillar vnto me for euill.

53 The God of Abraham, and the God of Nahor, and the God of their father bee iudge betweene vs: but Iakob sware by the feare of his father Izhak.

54 Then Iakob did offer a sacrifice vpon the mount, and called his brethren to eate ¶ bread, and they did eate bread, and taried all night in the mount.

55 And early in the morning Laban rose vp and kissed his sonnes and his daughters, & blessed them, and Laban departing, went vnto his place againe.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 God comforteth Iakob by his Angels. 9. 10 He praeth vnto God confessing his unworthines. 13 He sendeth presents vnto Esau. 24. 28 He wrestled with the Angel who nameth him Iffrael.

Now Iakob went forth on his iourney, & the * Angels of God met him.

2 And when Iakob saw them, he said, This is Gods hoste, And called the name of the same place ¶ Mahanaim.

3 Then Iakob sent messengers before him to Esau his brother, vnto the land of Scir into the country of Edom:

4 To whome he gaue commandement, saying, Thus shall ye speake to my lord Esau: Thy seruant Iakob saith thus, I haue bene a stranger with Laban and taried vnto this time.

5 I haue beenes also & asses, sheepe, and men seruants, & women seruants, and haue sent to shew my lord, † I may finde grace in thy sight.

6 ¶ So the messengers came again to Iakob saying, We came vnto thy brother Esau & hee also commeth against thee & 400 men wth him.

7 Then Iakob was greatly afraid, and was sore troubled, and deuised the people that was with him, and the sheepe, and the beenes, & the camels,

Or, commed thy selfe away privately.

†Ebr. power is in mine hand.

Or, let him die.

Or, from, or saddle.

†Ebr. let not anger be in the eyes of my lord.

Or, bene barren.

†Ebr. the zorn, or, taken by pray

Exod. 22. 12.

Or, I slept not.

Or, heape

witnes

Or, w

Or, bid

Or, m

Chap. 4. 16.

Or, sent

camels into two companies.

8 For he said, If Esau come to the one company, & smite it, y other company shall escape.

9 Moreover Iakob said, O God of my father Abraham, & God of my father Izhak: Lord,

10 which *saidest vnto me, Returne vnto thy country & to thy kined, and I will doe thee good,

11 I am not + worthy of the least of all the mercies and all the truth, w thou hast shewed

12 vnto thy seruant: for with my staffe came I ouer this Iorden, and now haue I gotten two bands.

13 I pray thee, Deliuer me from the hand of my brother, from the hand of Esau: for I feare him, lest he will come and smite mee, and the mother vpon the children.

14 For thou saidst, I will surely do thee good, & make thy seede as the sand of the sea, which cannot be nombred for multitude.

15 And he taried there the same night, and tooke of that which came to hand, a present for Esau his brother:

16 Two hundreth shee goates & twenty hee goates, two hundreth ewes, & twenty rammes:

17 Thirtie milche camels with their coltes, fourtie kine, and ten bullockes, twenty shee asses, and ten soales.

18 So he deliuered them into the hand of his seruants, euery droue by themselves, and said vnto his seruants, Passe before me, and put a space betweene droue and droue.

19 And he commanded the formost, saying, If Esau my brother meete thee, and aske thee, saying, Whose seruants art thou? And whither goest thou? And whose are these before thee?

20 Then thou shalt say, They be thy seruant Iakobs: it is a present sent vnto my lord Esau: and behold, he himselfe also is behind vs.

21 So likewise commanded he the second & the third, and all that followed the droues, saying after this manner ye shall speake vnto Esau, when ye find him.

22 And ye shall say moreover, Behold, thy seruāt Iakob commeth after vs (for he thought, I will appease his wrath with the present that goeth before me, and afterward I will see his face: it may be that he will + accept me)

23 So went the present before him: but hee taried that night with the company.

24 And he rose vp the same night, and tooke his two wiues, and his two maiides, and his eleven children, & went ouer the foord Iabbok.

25 And he tooke them, and sent them ouer the river, and sent ouer that he had.

26 Now when Iakob was left himselfe alone, there wrestled a man with him vnto the breaking of the day.

27 And he saw that he could not preuaile against him: therefore he touched the holow of his thigh, and the holow of Iakobs thigh was loosed, as he wrestled with him.

28 And he said, Let me go, for the morning appeareth. Who answered, * I will not let thee go, except thou bless me.

29 Then said he vnto him, What is thy name? And he said, Iakob.

30 Then said hee, * Thy name shalbe called Iakob no more, but Israel: because y hast had power with God, y shalt also preuaile w men.

31 Then Iakob demanded saying, Tell me, I

pray thee, thy name. And he said, Wherefore now dost y aske my name? And he blessed him there.

32 And Iakob called the name of the place, Peniel: for said he, I haue seene God face to face, and my life is preserved.

33 And the sunne rose vp to him as hee passed Peniel, and he halted vpon his thigh.

34 Therefore the children of Israel eate not of the sinewe that shranke in the holow of the thigh, vnto this day, because he touched the sinew y shranke in the holow of Iakobs thigh.

CHAP. XXXIII.

4 Esau and Iakob meete and are agreed. 11 Esau receiueth his gi'tes. 19 Iakob byeth a possession, 20 And buildeth an altar.

And as Iakob lift vp his eyes, and looked, behold, Esau came, and with him foure hundred men: and he deuided the children to Leah, and to Rahel, and to the two maiides.

2 And he put the maydes and their children formost, and Leah, and her children after, and Rahel and Ioseph hindermost,

3 So he went before them and bowed himselfe to the ground seuen times, vntill he came neere to his brother.

4 Then Esau ranne to meete him, and embraced him, and fell on his neck, and kissed him, and they wept.

5 And he lift vp his eyes, & saw the women, and the children, and said, Who are these with thee? And hee answered, They are the children whom God of his grace hath given thy seruant.

6 Then came the maydes neere, they, & their children, and bowed themselves.

7 Leah also with her children came neere, and made obeysance: and after Ioseph and Rahel drew neere and did reuerence.

8 Then he said, What meanest thou by al this droue, w I met? Who answered, I haue sent it, that I may find fauour in the sight of my lord.

9 And Esau said, I haue ynough, my brother: keepe that thou hast to thy selfe.

10 But Iakob answered, Nay, I pray thee: If I haue found grace now in thy sight, then receiue my present at mine hand: for I haue seene thy face, as though I had seene the face of God, because thou hast accepted me.

11 I pray thee take my blessing, that is brought thee: for God hath had mercy on me, & therefore, I haue all things: so he compelled him, and he tooke it.

12 And he said, Let vs take our iourney and go, and I will go before thee.

13 Then he answered him, My lord knoweth, y the children are tender, & the ewes & kine w yong vnder mine hand: and if they should ouerdreue them one day, all the flock would die.

14 Let now my lord go before his seruant, & I will driue softly, according to the pace of the cattel, w is before me, & as the children be able to endure, vntill I come to my lord vnto Seir.

15 Then Esau said, I will leave thee some of my folke w thee. And he answered, What needeth this? let me find grace in y sight of my lord.

16 So Esau returned, and went his way that same day vnto Seir.

17 And Iakob went forward toward Succoth, and built him an house, and made bootheries for his cattel: therefore he called the name of the

Or, my soule is liuered

Or, gi

Or, iems. the place Succoth.

18 ¶ Afterward, Iaakob came safe to Shechem a citie, which is in the land of Canaan, when he came from Padan Aram, and pitched before the city.

19 And there he bought a parcell of ground, where he pitched his tent, at the hand of the sonnes of Hamor Shechems father, for an hundred pieces of money.

Or, iems. 20 And he set vp there an altar, and called it, The mightie God of Israel.

CHAP. XXXIII.

2 *Dinah is ravished. 8 Hamor asketh her in marriage for his sonne. 22 The Shechemites are circumcised at the request of Iaakobs sonnes, and the persuasion of Hamor. 25 The whoredome is revenged. 28 Iaakob reprooveth his sonnes.*

Then Dinah the daughter of Leah, which shee bare vnto Iaakob, went out to see the daughters of that country.

3 Whome when Shechem the sonne of Hamor the Hiuite lord of that country saw, hee tooke her, and lay with her, and defiled her.

4 So his heart claue vnto Dinah the daughter of Iaakob: and he loued the maide, and spake kindly vnto the maide.

5 Then said Shechem to his father Hamor, saying, Get me this maid to wife.

6 (Now Iaakob heard that hee had defiled Dinah his daughter, and his sonnes were with his cattell in the field: therefore Iaakob told his peace, vntill they were come.)

7 ¶ Then Hamor the father of Shechem went out vnto Iaakob to commune with him.

8 And when the sonnes of Iaakob were come out of the field, & heard it, it grieved y^e men, & they were very angry, because he had wrought villenie in Israel, in that he had lien wth Iaakobs daughter: † which thing ought not to be done.

9 And Hamor communed with them, saying, The soule of my sonne Shechem longeth for your daughter: giue her him to wife, I pray you.

10 So make I assentie wth vs: giue your daughters vnto vs, and take our daughters vnto you.

11 And ye shall dwell with vs, and the land shalbe before you: dwell and doe your busines in it, and haue your possessions therein.

12 Shechem also said vnto her father & vnto her brethren, ¶ Let me find fauour in your eyes, & I will giue whatsoeuer ye shall appoint me.

13 ¶ Aske of me abundantly both dowry and giltes, and I will giue as ye appoint me, so that ye giue me the maide to wife.

14 Then the sonnes of Iaakob answered Shechem and Hamor his father, talking deceitfully, because he had defiled Dinah their sister.

15 And they said vnto them, We cannot do this thing, to giue our sister to an vncircumcised man: for that were a reproofe vnto vs.

16 But in this will we consent vnto you, if ye will be as we are, that euery man child among you be circumcised:

17 Then will we giue our daughters to you, and we will take your daughters to vs, and will dwell with you, and be one people.

18 But if ye will not harken vnto vs to be circumcised, then wil we take our daughter & depart.

19 Now their wordes pleased Hamor, and Shechem Hamors sonne.

19 And y^e young man deferred not to do the thing, because he loued Iaakobs daughter: he was also y^e most set by of al his fathers house.

20 ¶ Then Hamor and Shechem his sonne went vnto the gate of their city, and communed with the men of their city, saying,

21 These men are peaceable with vs: & that they may dwell in the land, & do their affaires therein (for behold, y^e land hath rounce ynough for them) let vs take their daughters to wiues, and giue them our daughters.

22 Onely herein will the men consent vnto vs for to dwell with vs, and to be one people, if all the men children among vs be circumcised as they are circumcised.

23 Shall not their flockes and their substance & all their cattell be ours? onely let vs consent herein vnto them, & they will dwell with vs.

24 And vnto Hamor, & Shechem his sonne, hearkened all that went out of the gate of his city: & all the men children were circumcised, euen all that went out of the gate of his city.

25 And on the third day (when they were sore) two of the sonnes of Iaakob, Simeon and Levi, Dinahs brethren tooke either of them his sword and went into the city boldly, and slew every male.

26 They slew also Hamor and Shechem his sonne with the † edge of y^e sword, & tooke Dinah out of Shechems house, & went their way.

27 Again the other sonnes of Iaakob came vpon the dead, & spoiled the city, because they had defiled their sister.

28 They tooke their sheepe, and their beenes, and their asses, and whatsoeuer was in the city, and in the fieldes.

29 Also they caried away captiue & spoiled all their goods, and all their children and their wiues, and all that was in the houses.

30 Then Iaakob said to Simeon and Levi, Ye haue troubled me, & made me stinke among y^e inhabitants of y^e land, as well y^e Canaanites, as the Perizzites, & I being few in number, they shall gather them selues together against me, & slay me, and so shall I and my house be destroyed.

31 And they answered, Should he abuse our sister as a whore?

CHAP. XXXV.

1 Iaakob at Gods commandement goeth vnto Beth-el to build an altar. 2 He reformeth his household. 3 God maketh the enemies of Iaakob afraid. 8 Debrah dyeth. 12 The land of Canaan is promised him. 18 Rachel dieth in labour. 22 Reuben lieth with his fathers concubine. 23 The sonnes of Iaakob. 29 The death of Iaakob.

Then God said to Iaakob, Arise, go vp to Beth-el and dwell there, and make there an altar vnto God that appeared vnto thee, when thou fleddest from Esau thy brother.

2 Then said Iaakob vnto his household and to all that were with him, Put away the strange Gods that are among you, and cleanse your selues, and change your garments:

3 For we will rise and go vp to Beth-el, and I will make an altar there vnto God, which heard me in the day of my tribulation, and was with me in the way which I went.

4 And they gaue vnto Iaakob all the strange gods, which were in their hands, and all their earings

† Ebr. haubled her.

† Ebr. spake to the heart of the maide

Or, follie. † Ebr. and is shall not be so done.

Or, Mariages.

Or, graunt my request. † Ebr. multiply greatly by the dowry.

Chap.

† Ebr. man the son

Or, to abhorre

Chap. 13.

earings which were in their eares, and Iakob hid them vnder an oke, which was by Shechem.

5 Then they went on their iourney, and the feare of God was vpon the cities y were round about them: so that they did not follow after the sonnes of Iakob.

6 ¶ So came Iakob to Luz, which is in the land of Canaan: (the same is Beth-el) hee and all the people that was with him.

19. 7 And he built there an altar, and *had called the place, The God of Beth-el, because that God appeared vnto him there, when he fled from his brother.

oke of 8 Then Deborah Rebekahs nurse died, and he called the name of it || Allon Bachuth.

9 ¶ Again God appeared vnto Iakob, after he came out of Padan Aram, and blessed him.

32. 10 Moreover God said vnto him, Thy name is Iakob: thy name shall be no more called Iakob, but *Israel (shalbe thy name: and he called his name [Israel).

al- 11 Again God said vnto him, I am God || all tie. sufficient. growe, and multiplie: a nation and a multitude of nations shall spring of thee, and Kings shall come out of thy loynes.

12 Also I will giue the land, which I gaue to Abraham and Izhak, vnto thee: and vnto thy seede after thee will I giue that land.

13 So God ascended from him in the place where he had talked with him.

14 And Iakob set vp a pillar in the place where he talked with him, a pillar of stone, and powred drinke offering thereon: also he powred oyle theteon.

15 And Iakob called the name of the place, where God spake with him, Beth-el.

16 ¶ Then they departed from Beth-el, and when there was about halfe a daies iourney of ground to come to Ephrath, Rahel traualled, and in traualle she was in perill.

17 And when thee was in paines of her labour the midwife saide vnto her, Feare not: for thou shalt haue this sonne also.

18 Then as she was about to yeelde vp the ghost (for she dyed) she called his name Benoni, but his father called him Benjamin.

48-7. 19 Thus * died Rahel, and was buried in the way to Ephrath, which is Beth-lehem.

20 And Iakob set a pillar vpon her graue: This is the pillar of Rahels graue vnto this day.

21 ¶ Then Israel went forward, and pitched his tent beyond Migdal-eder.

49-4. 22 Now when Israel dwelt in that land, Reuben went and lay with * Billah his fathers concubine, and it came to Israels eare. And Iakob had twelue sonnes.

23 The sonnes of Leah: Reuben Iakobs eldest sonne, and Simeon, and Leui, and Iudah, and Issachar and Zebulun.

24 The sonnes of Rahel: Ioseph & Benjamin.

25 And the sonnes of Billah Rahels mayde: Dan and Naphtali.

26 And the sonnes of Zilpah Leahs mayde: Gad and Asher. These are the sonnes of Iakob which were borne him in Padan Aram.

27 ¶ Then Iakob came vnto Izhak his father to Mamre a citie of Arbah: this is Hebron, where Abraham and Izhak were strangers.

28 And the dayes of Izhak were an hundred and sonne (score) yeeres.

29 And Izhak gaue vp the ghost & died, and was *gathered vnto his people, being old & full of daies: & his sonnes Esau & Iakob buried him.

Chap. 25

CHAP. XXXVI.

2 The wines of Esau. 7 Iakob & Esau are rich. 9 The genealogie of Esau. 24 The finding of mules.

N Owe these are the generations of Esau, which is Edom.

2 Esau tooke his wines of the daughters of Canaan: Adah the daughter of Elon an Hittite, and Aholibamah the daughter of Anah, the daughter of Zibeon an Hiuite.

3 And tooke Basemath Ishmaels daughter, sister of Nebaioth.

4 And * Adah bare vnto Esau, Eliphaz: and Basemath bare Reuel.

1 Chr. 1. 1

5 Also Aholibamah bare Iensh, and Iaalam, & Korah: these are the sonnes of Esau which were borne to him in the land of Canaan.

6 So Esau tooke his wines and his sonnes, & his daughters, & all y soules of his house, & his flocks, & all his cattell, & all his substance, which he had gotten in the land of Canaan, and went into another countrey from his brother Iakob.

7 For their riches were so great, that they could not dwell together, and the land, wherein they were strangers, could not receiue them because of their flocks.

Josh. 24

8 * Therefore dwelt Esau in mount Seir: this Esau is Edom.

9 ¶ So these are the generations of Esau father of || Edom in mount Seir.

Or, the Edomites.

10 These are the names of Esaus sonnes: * Eliphaz, the sonne of Adah, the wife of Esau: and Reuel the sonne of Basemath, the wife of Esau.

1 Chron. 1. 35

11 And the sonnes of Eliphaz were Teman, Omar, Zepho and Gatam, and Kenaz.

12 And Timna was concubine to Eliphaz Esaus sonne, and bare vnto Eliphaz, Amalek: these be the sonnes of Adah Esaus wife.

Or, nephews.

13 ¶ And these are the || sonnes of Reuel: Nahath, & Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah: these were the sonnes of Basemath Esaus wife.

Or, nephews.

14 ¶ And these were the sonnes of Aholibamah the daughter of Anah, || daughter of Zibeon Esaus wife: for she bare vnto Esau, Iensh, and Iaalam and Korah.

Or, nephews.

15 ¶ These were || Dukes of y sonnes of Esau: y sonnes of Eliphaz, the first borne of Esau: Duke Teman, Duke Omar, Duke Zepho, Duke Kenaz,

Or, chief men.

16 Duke Korah, Duke Gatam, Duke Amalek: these are the dukes, that came of Eliphaz in the land of Edom: these were the || sonnes of Adah.

Or, nephews.

17 ¶ And these are the sonnes of Reuel Esaus sonne: Duke Nahath, Duke Zerah, Duke Shammah, Duke Mizzah: these are the Dukes that came of Reuel in the lande of Edom: these are the || sonnes of Basemath Esaus wife.

Or, nephews.

18 ¶ Likewise these were the sonnes of Aholibamah Esaus wife: Duke Iensh, Duke Iaalam, Duke Korah: these Dukes came of Aholibamah, the daughter of Anah Esaus wife.

19 These are the children of Esau, and these are the Dukes of them: This Esau is Edom.

20 ¶ * These are the sonnes of Seir the Horite, which inhabited the land before Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah,

1 Chron. 1. 38

21 And Dithon, and Ezer, and Dithan: these are the Dukes of the Horites, the sonnes of Seir in the land of Edom.

22 And the sonnes of Lotan were, Hori and Hemam, and Lotans sister Timna.

23 And the sonnes of Shobal were these: Altan and Manahath, and Ebal, Shepho, & Onam.

24 And these are the sonnes of Zibeon: both Aiah, & Anah: this was Anah & found mules in the wilderness, as he fed his father Zibeons asses.

25 And the children of Anah were these: Dithon and Aholibamah the daughter of Anah.

26 Also these are the sonnes of Dithan: Hemdan, and Elshban, and Ithran, and Cheran.

27 The sonnes of Ezer are these: Bilhan, and Zaauan, and Akan.

28 The sonnes of Dithan are these: Vz, and Aran.

29 These are the Dukes of the Horites: Duke Lotan, Duke Shobal, Duke Zibeon, Duke Anah,

30 Duke Dithon, Duke Ezer, Duke Dithan: these be the Dukes of the Horites, after their Dukedomes in the land of Seir.

31 And these are the Kings that reigned in the land of Edom, before there reigned any king over the children of Israel.

32 Then Bela the sonne of Beor reigned in Edom, and the name of his citie was Dinhabah.

33 And when Bela died, Iobab the sonne of Zerah of Bozra reigned in his stead.

34 When Iobab also was dead, Hufham of the land of Temani reigned in his stead.

35 And after the death of Hufham, Hadad the sonne of Bedad, which slew Midian in the fildes of Moab, reigned in his stead, and the name of his citie was Anith.

36 When Hadad was dead, then Samlah of Masrekah raigned in his stead.

37 When Samlah was dead, Shaul of Rehoboth by the riuer, reigned in his stead.

38 When Shaul died, Baal-hanan the sonne of Achbor reigned in his stead.

39 And after the death of Baal-hanan the sonne of Achbor, Hadad reigned in his stead, and the name of his citie was Pau: and his wiues name Mehetabel the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Mezahab.

40 Then these are the names of the Dukes of Elan according to their families, their places and by their names: Duke Timna, Duke Aluah, Duke Ietheth,

41 Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah, Duke Pinō,

42 Duke Kenaz, Duke Teman, Duke Mibzar,

43 Duke Magdiel, Duke Iram: these be the Dukes of Edom, according to their habitations, in the land of their inheritance. This Esau is the father of Edom.

CHAP. XXXVII.

1 Joseph accuseth his brethren. 5 He dreameth and is hated of his brethren. 28 They sell him to the Ishmeelites. 34 Yaakob bewaileth Joseph.

Yaakob nowe dwelt in the land, wherein his father was a stranger in the land of Canaan.

2 These are the generations of Iaakob, when Joseph was seven teene yeere old, he kept sheep with his brethren, and the child was with the sonnes of Billah, and with the sonnes of Zilpah, his fathers wiues. And Joseph brought vnto their father their euill saying.

3 Now Israel loued Ioseph more then all his sonnes, because he begate him in his old age, and he made him a coat of many colours.

4 So when his brethren saw y their father loued him more then all his brethren, the they hated him, & could not speak peaceably vnto him.

5 And Ioseph dreamed a dreame, & told his brethren, who hated him so much the more.

6 For hee saide vnto them, Heare, I pray you, this dreame which I haue dreamed.

7 Behold now, we were binding sheaues in y middes of y fildes: & loe, my sheate arose & also stood vp right, & behold, your sheanes copassed round about, and did reuerence to my sheafe.

8 Then his brethren said to him, What shalt y reigne ouer vs, & rule vs? or shalt y haue altogether dominio ouer vs? And they hated him so much y more, for his dreams and for his words.

9 Againe he dreamed another dreame, and told it his brethren, and said, Behold, I haue had one dreame more, & behold, the sunne and the moone and eleuen starres did reuerence to me.

10 Then he told it vnto his father and to his brethren, and his father rebuked him, and saide vnto him, What is this dreame, which thou hast dreamed? shall I, & thy mother, & thy brethren come in deed & fall on the ground before thee?

11 And his brethren enuied him, but his father noted the saying.

12 Then his brethren went to keepe their fathers sheepe in Shechem.

13 And Israel said vnto Ioseph, Doe not thy brethren keepe in Shechem? come and I will send thee to them.

14 And he answered him, I am here. Then he said vnto him, Goe now, see whether it be well with thy brethren, and how the flocks prosper, and bring me word againe: so he sent him from the vale of Hebron, and he came to Shechem.

15 Then a man found him: for loe, hee was wandering in the fildes, and the man asked him, saying, What seekest thou?

16 And he answered, I seeke my brethren: tell me, I pray thee, where they keepe sheepe.

17 And y man said, They are departed hence: for I heard them say. Let vs goe vnto Dothan. Then went Ioseph after his brethren, and found them in Dothan.

18 And when they saw him a farre off, even before he came at them, they conspired against him for to slay him.

19 For they said one to another, Behold, this dreamer commeth.

20 Come now therefore, and let vs slay him, and cast him into some pit, and wee will say, A wicked beast hath deuoured him: then we shall see, what will come of his dreames.

21 But when Reuben heard that, he deliuered him out of their hands, and saide, Let vs not kill him.

22 Also Reuben saide vnto them, Shedd not blood, but cast him into this pit that is in the wilderness, and lay no hand vpon him. Thus he saide, that hee might deliuer him out of their hand, and restore him to his father againe.

23 Now when Ioseph was come vnto his brethren, they stript Ioseph out of his coat, his particoloured coat that was vpon him.

24 And they tooke him, and cast him into a pit.

Or,

Or, keepe
diligent

Or, ma
ster of
dreames

Chap. 42
21.
† Ebr. I
us not
smile his
life.

Or, piece.

Or, ran
der.

pit, and the pit was empty, without water in it.

25 Then they sate them downe to eat bread, and they lift vp their eyes and looked, and behold, there came a company of Ishmeelites from Gilead, and their camels laden with spicery and, || balme, and myrrhe, and were going to carie it downe into Egypt.

26 Then Iudah said vnto his brethren, What aualeth it, if we slay our brother, though wee keepe his blood secret?

27 Come, & let vs sell him to y^e Ishmeelites, and let not our handes be vpon him: for he is our brother & our flesh: & his brethren obeyed.

28 Then the * Midianites marchant men passed by, and they drew soorth, & lift Ioseph out of the pit, and sold Ioseph vnto the Ishmeelites for twenty *pieces* of siluer: who brought Ioseph into Egypt.

29 Afterward Reuben returned to the pit, and behold, Ioseph was not in the pit: then he rent his clothes,

30 And returned to his brethren, & said, The child is not *yonder*, and I, whither shall I go?

31 And they tooke Iosephs coate, and killed a kid of the goats, & dipped y^e coat in the blood.

32 So they sent that particoloured coate, and they brought it vnto their father, and said, This haue wee found: see now, whether it bee thy sonnes coate, or no.

33 Then he knew it, and said, *It is my sonnes coate: a wicked beast hath * deuoured him: Ioseph is surely torne in pieces.*

34 And Iakob rent his clothes, and put sackcloth about his loynes, and sorowed for his sonne a long season.

35 Then all his sonnes and all his daughters rose vp to comfort him, but he would not be comforted, but said, || Surely I will go downe into the graue vnto my sonne mourning: so his father wept for him.

36 And the Midianites sold him into Egypt vnto Potiphar an Eunuch of Pharaohs, and his || chiefe steward.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

2 The marriage of Iudah. 7. 9 The trespassse of Er and Onan, and the vengeance of God that came thereupon. 18 Iudah lyeth with his daughter in law Tamar. 29. 30 The birth of Pharez & Zarah. 24 Tamar is iudged to be burnt for whoredom.

And at that time Iudah went down from his brethren, and turned in to a man called Hirah an Adullamite.

1 And Iudah saw there the daughter of a man called * Shuah a Canaanite: and he tooke her to wife and went in vnto her.

2 So shee conceived and bare a sonne, and he called his name Er.

3 And shee conceived againe, and bare a sonne, and shee called his name Onan.

4 Moreover, she bare yet a sonne, whome she called Shelah: and Iudah was at Chezib when shee bare him.

5 Then Iudah tooke a wife to Er his first borne *some* whose name was Tamar.

6 Now Er the first borne of Iudah was wicked in the sight of the Lord: therefore the Lord slew him.

7 Then Iudah saide to Onan, Go in vnto thy brothers wife, and doe the office of a kinsman vnto her, and raise vp seede vnto *other*.

9 And Onan knew that the seede should not be his: therefore when he went in vnto his brothers wife, he spilled it on the ground, lest hee should giue seede vnto his brother.

10 And it was wicked in the eyes of the Lord, which he did: wherefore he slew him also.

11 Then said Iudah to Tamar his daughter in law: Remaine a widow in thy fathers house, till Shelah my sonne growe vp (for he thought thus, Lest he die as well as his brethren.) So Tamar went and dwelt in her fathers house.

12 And in proceesse of time also the daughter of Shuah Iudas wife died. Then Iudah, when he had lest mourning, went vp to his sheep shears to Timnah, he, and his neighbour Hirah the Adullamite.

13 And it was told Tamar, saying, Beholde, thy father in law goeth vp to Timnah, to sheare his sheepe.

14 Then shee put her widowes garments off from her, and couered her with a vaille, & wrapped her selfe, and sate downe in || Pethah-enaim, which is by the way to Timnah, because shee saw that Shelah was grown, and she was not giuen vnto him to wife.

15 When Iudah saw her, hee indged her an whore: for she had couered her face.

16 And he turned to the way towards her, & said, Come, I pray thee, let me lie wth thee. (for he knew not y^e she was his daughter in law) And she answered, What wilt y^e giue me for to lie wth me?

17 Then said he, I will send thee a kid of the goates from the stocke, and she said, Wel, if thou wilt giue me a pledge, till thou sende it.

18 Then he said, What is y^e pledge y^e I shal giue thee? And she answered, Thy signet, & thy cloke, & thy staffe y^e is in thine hand. So he gaue it her, and lay by her, and she was with childe by him.

19 Then she rose, and went and put her vaille from her and put on her widowes raiment.

20 Afterward Iudah sent a kid of the goates by the hand of his neighbour the Adullamite, for to receiue his pledge from the womans hand: but he found her not.

21 Then asked he the men of that place, saying, Where is the whore, that sate in Enaim by the way side? And they answered, There was no whore here.

22 Hee came therefore to Iudah againe, and sayd, I can not finde her, and also the men of the place sayd, There was no whore there.

23 Then Iudah said, Let her take it to her, lest we be t^rshamed: behold, I sent this kidde, and thou hast not found her.

24 Now after three moneths, one told Iudah, saying, Tamar thy daughter in law hath plaid the whore, and loe, with playing the whore, she is great with child. Then Iudah said, Bring ye her forth and let her be burnt.

25 When she was brought soorth, she sent to her father in law, saying, By the man, vnto whom these things *pertaine*, am I with child: and saide also, Looke, I pray thee, whose these are, the seale, and the cloke, and the staffe.

26 Then Iudah knew *them*, and saide, Shee is more righteous then I: for shee hath done it because I gaue her not to Shelah my sonne. So he lay with her no more.

27 Now, when the time was come that she should

† Ebr. in comfort

|| Or, in dore of fountain or, when were in waies.

|| Or, in thine hand

† Ebr. in comfort

should be deliuered, behold, there were twinnes in her wombe.

28 And when she was in traile, she put out his hand: and the midwife tooke & bound a red threed about his hand, saying, This is come out first.

29 But when he plucked his hand backe againe, lo, his brother came out, and the midwife said, Howe hast thou broken the breach vpon thee? and his name was called Pharez.

1. Chro. 2. 4. 30 And afterward came out his brother that had the red threed about his hand, and his name was called Zarah.

CHAP. XXXIX.

1 Joseph is sold to Potiphar. 2 God prospereth him. 7 Potiphar's wife tempteth him. 13. 20 He is accused and cast in prison. 21 God sheweth him fauour.

Now Joseph was brought down into Egypt: & Potiphar an Eunuch of Pharaohs (of his chief steward an Egyptian) bought him at 5 had of the Ishmeelites, who had brought him thither.

2 And the Lord was with Joseph and he was a man that prospered, and was in the house of his master the Egyptian.

3 And his master saw that the Lord was with him, and that the Lord made all that he did to prosper in his hand.

4 So Joseph found fauour in his sight, and stued him: & he made him ruler of his house, and put all that he had in his hand.

5 And from that time that he had made him ruler ouer his house, and ouer all that he had, the Lord blessed the Egyptians house for Josephs sake: & the blessing of the Lord was vpon all that he had in the house, and in the field.

6 Therefore he left all that he had in Josephs hand, & tooke account of nothing that was vnto him, save onely of the bread, which he did eate. And Joseph was a faire person, & wel fauoured.

7 ¶ Now therefore after these things, his masters wife cast her eyes vpon Joseph, and said, Lye with me.

8 But he refused and said to his masters wife, Behold, my master knoweth not what he hath in the house with me, but hath committed all that he hath to mine hand.

9 There is no man greater in this house than I: neither hath he kept any thing from me but only thee, because thou art his wife: how then can I do this great wickednes, & so sinne against God?

10 And albeit she spake to Joseph day by day, yet he hearkened not vnto her, to lye with her, or to be in her company.

11 Then on a certaine day Joseph entred into the house, to doe his businesse: and there was no man of the household in the house:

12 Therefore she caught him by his garment, saying, Sleepe with me: but he left his garment in her hand and fled, and got him out.

13 Now when she sawe that he had left his garment in her hand, and was fled out,

14 She called vnto 5 me of her house, & told the, saying, Behold, he hath brought in an Ebrew vnto vs [to mocke vs: who came in to me for to haue slept vnto me: but I cried vnto a loud voice

15 And when he heard that I lift vp my voice and cryed, he left his garment with me, and fled away, and got him out.

16 So she laid vp his garment by her, until her lord came home.

17 Then she tolde him according to these words, saying, The Ebrew seruant, who thou hast brought vnto vs, came in to me, to mocke me.

18 But as soone as I lift vp my voyce and cryed, he left his garment with me, and fled out.

19 Then when his master heard 5 words of his wife, which she told him, saying, After this manner did thy seruāt to me, his anger was kindled.

20 And Josephs master tooke him & put him in prison, in the place where the Kings prisoners lay bound: and there he was in prison.

21 ¶ But the Lord was with Joseph, and shewed him mercie, and got him fauour in the sight of the master of the prison.

22 And the keeper of the prison committed to Josephs hand all the prisoners who were in the prison, and whatsoever they did there, 5 did he.

23 And the keeper of the prison looked vnto nothing that was vnder his hand, seeing that the Lord was with him: for whatsoever he did, the Lord made it to prosper.

CHAP. XL.

8 The interpretation of dreames is of God. 12.

19 Joseph expoundeth the dreames of the two prisoners. 23 The ingratitude of the butler.

And after these things, the butler of the King of Egypt, and his baker offended their lord the King of Egypt,

2 And Pharaoh was angrie against his two officers, against the chiefe butler, and against the chiefe baker.

3 Therefore he put them in ward in his chiefe stewards house, in the prison and place where Joseph was bound.

4 And the chiefe steward gaue Joseph charge ouer them, and he serued them: and they continued a season in ward.

5 ¶ And they both dreamed a dreame, either of them his dreame in one night, each one according to the interpretation of his dreame, both the butler and the baker of the King of Egypt, which were bound in the prison.

6 And when Joseph came in vnto them in the morning, and looked vpon them, behold, they were sad.

7 And he asked Pharaohs officers, that were with him in his masters ward, saying, Wherefore looke ye so sadly to day?

8 Who answered him, We haue dreamed are your eche one a dreame, & there is none to interpret the same. Then Joseph said vnto them, Are not interpretations of God? tell them me now.

9 So the chiefe butler told his dreame to Joseph, and said vnto him, In my dreame, behold, a vine was before me,

10 And in the vine were three branches, and as it budded, her floure came forth: and the clusters of grapes waxed ripe.

11 And I had Pharaohs cup in mine hand, & I tooke the grapes, & wrung them into Pharaohs cup, & I gaue the cup into Pharaohs hand.

12 Then Joseph said vnto him, This is 5 interpretation of it: The three brāches are three daies.

13 Within three dayes shall Pharaoh lift vp thine head, and restore thee vnto thine office, & thou shalt giue Pharaohs cup into his hande after the old maner, when thou wast his butler.

14 But haue me in remembrance with thee when I art in good case, & shew mercie, I pray thee, vnto me, & make mention of me to Pharaoh, & thou maist bring me out of this house.

15 For I was stolen away by theft out of the land of Ebrewes, & here also haue I done nothing, wherefore they should put me in dūgeō.

16 And when the chiefe baker saw that the interpretation was good, he said vnto Ioseph, Also me thought in my dreame, that I had three white baskets on mine head.

17 And in y^e vppermost basket there was of all maner baken meates for Pharaoh: & y^e birds did eate them out of y^e basket vpon mine head.

18 Then Ioseph answered and said, This is the interpretation thereof: The three baskets are three dayes:

19 Within three dayes shall Pharaoh take thine head fro thee, & shall hang thee on a tree, and the birds shall eate thy flesh from off thee.

20 And so y^e third day, which was Pharaohs birth day, he made a feast vnto all his seruants: & he lifted vp the head of the chiefe butler, & the head of the chiefe baker among his seruants.

21 And he restored the chiefe butler vnto his butlership, who gaue y^e cup into Pharaohs hād,

22 But he hanged the chiefe baker, as Ioseph had interpreted vnto them.

23 Yet the chiefe butler did not remember Ioseph, but forgate him.

CHAP. XII.

24 Pharaohs dreames are expounded by Ioseph. 40 He is made ruler ouer all Egypt. 43 Iosephs name is changed. 50 He hath two sonnes: Manasseh and Ephraim. 54 The famine beginneth throughout the world.

1 And t^{wo} yeres after, Pharaoh also dreamed, and behold, he stood by a riuer,

2 And loe, there came out of the riuer seven goodly kine and fat fleshed, and they fedde in y^e meadow:

3 And lo, seven other kine came vp after them out of the riuer, euil fauoured & leane fleshed, & stood by y^e other kine vpon y^e brinke of y^e riuer.

4 And the euill fauoured and leane fleshed kine did eate vp the seven well fauoured and fat kine: So Pharaoh awoke.

5 Againe he slept, and dreamed the second time: and behold, seven eares of corne grew vpon one stalke, ranke and goodly.

6 And loe, seven thinne eares, and blasted with the East winde, sprang vp after them:

7 And the thinne eares deuoured the seven ranke and full eares. Then Pharaoh awaked, and loe, it was a dreame.

8 Nowe when the morning came, his spirite was troubled: therefore he sent and called all the soothsayers of Egypt, and all the wise men thereof, and Pharaoh told them his dreames: but none could interpret them to Pharaoh.

9 Then spake the chiefe butler vnto Pharaoh, saying, I call to minde my faultes this day.

10 Pharaoh being angrie with his seruants, put me in warde in the chiefe stewardes house, with me and the chiefe baker.

11 Then we dreamed a dreame in one night, both I, and he: we dreamed eche man according to the interpretation of his dreame.

12 And there was with vs a young man, an E-

brew, seruant vnto y^e chiefe steward, who when we told, he declared our dreames to vs, to e-

very one he declared according to his dreame. 13 And as he declared vnto vs, so it came to passe: for he restored me to mine office, and hanged him.

14 The sent Pharaoh, & called Ioseph, & they brought him hastily out of prison, & he shaued him, & changed his raimēt, & came to Pharaoh.

15 Then Pharaoh said to Ioseph, I haue dreamed a dreame, and no man can interpret it, & I haue heard say of thee, that when thou hearest a dreame, thou canst interpret it.

16 And Ioseph answered Pharaoh, saying, Without me God shall answer for the welth of Pharaoh.

17 And Pharaoh said vnto Ioseph, In my dreame, behold, I stood by y^e banke of the riuer:

18 And lo, there came vp out of the riuer seven fat fleshed and well fauoured kine, and they fed in the medowe.

19 Also loe, seven other kine came vp after them, poore and very euill fauoured, and leane fleshed: I neuer sawe the like in all the land of Egypt, for euill fauoured.

20 And the leane and euill fauoured kine did eate vp the first seven fat kine.

21 And when they had eaten them vp, it could not be known that they had eaten them, but they were stil as euil fauoured, as they were at the beginning: so did I awake.

22 Moreover I saw in my dreame, and behold, seven eares sprang out of one stalke, full & faire.

23 And lo, seven eares, withered, thinne, and blasted with y^e East wind, sprang vp after them,

24 And the thinne eares deuoured the seven good eares. Nowe I haue told the soothsayers, and none can declare it vnto me.

25 Then Ioseph answered Pharaoh, Both Pharaohs dreames are one. God hath shewed Pharaoh, what he is about to doe.

26 The seue good kine are seue yeres, & y^e seue good eares are seue yeres: this is one dreame.

27 Likewise the seven thinne and euil fauoured kine, that came out after them, are seven yeres: and the seven emptie eares blasted with the East winde, are seven yeres of famine.

28 This is the thing which I haue said vnto Pharaoh, that God hath shewed vnto Pharaoh, what he is about to doe.

29 Beholde, there come seven yeres of great plentie in all the land of Egypt.

30 Againe, there shall arise after them seven yeres of famine, so that all the plentie shall be forgotten in the land of Egypt, and the famine shall consume the land:

31 Neither shall the plentie be knownen in the land, by reason of this famine that shall come after: for it shall be exceeding great.

32 And therefore y^e dreame was doubled vnto Pharaoh y^e second time, because y^e thing is established by God, & God hasteth to performe it.

33 Nowe therefore let Pharaoh prouide for a man of vnderstanding and wisdom, and set him ouer the land of Egypt.

34 Let Pharaoh make and appoint officers ouer the land, and take vp the fifth part of the land of Egypt in the seven plenteous yeres.

35 Also let them gather all the food of these good

Read Chap.

Psalm 20.

Hebrew 11.

Hebrew 11.

Hebrew 11.

Hebrew 11.

Hebrew 11.

Or, shall

Or, shall

Or, shall

Or, shall

good yeeres that come, and lay vp corne vnder the hand of Pharaoh for foode, in the cities, and let them keepe it.

36 So the foode shall be for the prouision of the land, against the seven yeeres of famine, which shall be in the land of Egypt, that the land perish not by famine.

37 And the saying pleased Pharaoh, and all his seruants.

38 Then said Pharaoh vnto his seruants, Can we finde such a man as this, in whome is the Spirit of God?

39 Then Pharaoh said to Ioseph, Forasmuch as God hath shewed thee all this, there is no man of vnderstanding or wisdom like vnto thee.

Psal. 105. 21. 40 * Thou shalt be ouer mine house, and at thy word shall all my people be armed, only in the Kings throne will I be aboue thee.

1. mac. 2. 33. 41 Moreover Pharaoh said to Ioseph, Behold, I have set thee ouer all the land of Egypt.

Or, his signet. 42 And Pharaoh tooke off his ring from his hand, and put it vpon Iosephs hand, and arrayed him in garments of fine linnen, and put a golden chaine about his necke.

Or, second chariot. 43 So he set him vpon the best charet that he had, and one: & they cryed before him, Abrech, & placed him ouer all the land of Egypt.

44 Againe Pharaoh said vnto Ioseph, I am Pharaoh and without thee shall no man lift vp his hand or his foote in all the land of Egypt.

Or, she ex- pounder of secrets. 45 And Pharaoh called Iosephs name Zaphnath-paaneah: & he gaue him to wife Asenath the daughter of Poti-pherah prince of On, then went Ioseph abroad in the land of Egypt.

Or, priest. 46 And Ioseph was thirtie yeere old, when he stood before Pharaoh King of Egypt: and Ioseph departing from the presence of Pharaoh, went throughout all the land of Egypt.

Or, made for gaue- rings. 47 And in the seven plenteous yeeres the earth brought forth store.

48 And he gathered vp all the foode of the seven plenteous yeeres, which were in the land of Egypt, and laid vp foode in the cities: the foode of the field, that was round about euery citie, laid he vp in the same.

Chap. 46. 20. 49 So Ioseph gathered wheate, like vnto the sand of the sea in multitude out of measure, vntill he lest numbring: for it was without number.

And 48. 5. 50 Nowe vnto Ioseph were borne two sonnes (before the yeeres of famine came) which Asenath the daughter of Poti-pherah prince of On bare vnto him.

51 And Ioseph called the name of the first borne Manasse: for God, said he, hath made me forget all my labour & all my fathers household.

52 Also he called the name of the second, Ephraim: for God said he hath made me fruitful in the land of mine affliction.

Psal. 105. 26. 53 And so the seven yeeres of the plentie that was in the land of Egypt were ended.

Or, foode. 54 * Then began the seven yeeres of famine to come, according as Ioseph had said: and the famine was in all landes, but in all the land of Egypt was bread.

55 At the length all the land of Egypt was afflicted, and the people cryed to Pharaoh for bread. And Pharaoh said vnto all the Egyptians, Goe to Ioseph: what he saith to you doe ye.

56 When the famine was vpon all the land,

Ioseph opened all places wherein the store was, and sold vnto the Egyptians: for the famine waxed sore in the land of Egypt.

57 And all countreyes came to Egypt to buy corne of Ioseph, because the famine was sore in all lands.

CHAP. XLII.

1 Iosephs brethren come into Egypt to buy corne. 2 He knoweth them, and tryeth them. 3 Simeon is put in prison. 4 The other returne to their father to feste Benjamin.

Then Iakob sawe that there was foode in Egypt, and Iakob said vnto his sonnes, Why gaze ye one vpon another?

2 And he said, Behold, I haue heard that there is food in Egypt, Get you down thither, & buy vs food thence, that we may liue, and not dye.

3 And so went Iosephs ten brethren downe to buy corne of the Egyptians.

4 But Benjamin Iosephs brother would not Iakob send with his brethren: for he said, Lest death should befall him.

5 And the sonnes of Israel came to buy food among them that came: for there was famine in the land of Canaan.

6 Now Ioseph was gouernour of the lande, who solde to all the people of the land: then Iosephs brethren came, and bowed their face to the ground before him.

7 And when Ioseph sawe his brethren, he knew them, and made him selfe strange toward them, and spake to them roughly, and said vnto them, Whence come ye? Who answered, Out of the land of Canaan, to buy vitaille.

8 (Now Ioseph knew his brethren, but they knew not him.)

9 And Ioseph remembered the dreames, he dreamed of them, & he said vnto them Ye are spies, & are come to see my weaknes of land.

10 But they said vnto him, Nay, my lord, but to buy vitaille thy seruants are come.

11 We are all one mans sonnes: we meane truly, and thy seruants are no spies.

12 But he said vnto them, Nay, but ye are come to see the weakenesse of the land.

13 And they said, We thy seruants are twelue brethren, the sonnes of one man in the land of Canaan, and beholde, the youngest is this day with our father, and one is not.

14 Againe Ioseph said vnto them, This is it that I spake vnto you, saying, Ye are spies.

15 Hereby ye shall be proued: by the life of Pharaoh, ye shall not goe hence, except your youngest brother come hither.

16 Send one of you which may set your brother, & ye shall be kept in prison, that your words may be proued, whether there be truth in you, or els by the life of Pharaoh ye are but spies.

17 So he put them in ward three dayes.

18 Then Ioseph said vnto them the third day, This doe, and liue: for I feare God.

19 If ye be true men, let one of your brethren be bound in your prison house, and go ye, carie foode for the famine of your houses:

20 * But bring your younger brother vnto me, that your wordes may be tryed, and that ye die not: and they did so.

21 And they said one to another We haue verely sinned against our brother, in that we sawe

the anguish of his soule, when he besought vs, and we would not heare him: therefore is this trouble come vpon vs.

22 And Reuben answered them saying, Warned I not you, saying, * Sinne not against the child, and ye would not heare? & lo, his blood is now required.

23 (And they were not aware that Ioseph vnderstood them: for he spake vnto them by an interpreter)

24 Then he turned from them, and wept, and turned to them againe, and communed with them, and tooke Simeon from among them, and bound him before their eyes.

25 ¶ So Ioseph commanded that they should fill their sackes with wheat, and put euery mans money againe in his sacke, and giue them vitaille for the iourney: & thus did he vnto them.

26 And they laid their vitaille vpon their asses, and departed thence.

27 And as one of them opened his sacke for to giue his asse prouender in the Inne, he espied his money: for lo, it was in his sackes mouth.

28 Then he said vnto his brethren, My money is restored: for lo, it is euen in my sacke. And their heart fayled them, and they were astonished, and said one to another, What is this, that God hath done vnto vs?

29 ¶ And they came vnto Iakob their father vnto the land of Canaan, and told him all that had befallen them, saying,

30 The man who is lord of the land, spake roughly to vs, and put vs in prison as spies of the country.

31 And we said vnto him, We are true men, and are no spies.

32 We be twelue brethren, sonnes of our father: one is not, and the yongest is this day with our father in the land of Canaan.

33 Then the lord of the countrey said vnto vs, Hereby shall I know if ye be true men: Leau one of your brethren with me, & take foode for the famine of your houses and depart.

34 And bring your yongest brother vnto me, that I may know that ye are no spies, but true men: so will I deliuer you your brother, and ye shall occupie in the land.

35 ¶ And as they emptied their sackes, behold, every mans bundle of money was in his sacke: and when they and their father saw the bundels of their money, they were afraid.

36 Then Iakob their father said to them, Ye haue robbed me of my children: Ioseph is not, and Simeon is not, and ye will take Benjamin: all these things I are against me.

37 Then Reuben answered his father, saying, Slay my two sonnes, if I bring him not to thee againe: deliuer him to mine hand, and I will bring him to thee againe.

38 But he said, My sonne shal not go down w you: for his brother is dead, & he is left alone: if death come vnto him by any way w ye go, the ye shal bring my gray head w sorrow vnto y graue

CHAP. XLIII.

13 Iakob suffreth Benjamin to depart with his childre. 23 Simeon is deliuered out of prison. 30 Ioseph goeth aside & weepeth. 32 They feast together

N Owe great famine was in the land.

1 And when they had eaten vp y vitaille,

2 And they had brought fro Egypt, their father said vnto them, Turne againe, & buy vs a litle food.

3 And Iudah answered him, saying, The man charged vs by an othe, saying, * Neuer see my face, except your brother be with you.

4 If thou wilt send our brother with vs, we will go downe, and buy thee foode:

5 But if thou wilt not send him, we will not go downe: for y man said vnto vs, * Looke me not in y face, except your brother be with you.

6 And Israel said, Wherefore dealt ye so euill with me, as to tell the man, whether ye had yet a brother or no?

7 And they answered, The man asked straitly of our selues, and of our kinred, saying, Is your father yet aliue? haue ye any brother? And we tolde him according to these wordes: could we knowe certainly that he would say, Bring your brother downe?

8 Then said Iudah to Israel his father, Send the boy with me, that we may rise and goe, and that we may liue and not die, both we, and thou, and our children.

9 I will be suretie for him: of mine hand shalt thou require him. * If I bring him not to thee, & set him before thee, then let me beare the blame for euer.

10 For except we had made this tarying, doubtles by this we had returned y second time.

11 Then their father Israel said vnto them, If it must needes be so nowe, do thus: take of the best fruits of the land in your vessels, and bring the man a present, a litle rosen, and a little hodie, spices, and myrthe, nuttes, and almondes:

12 And take double money in your hand, and the money, that was brought againe in your sackes mouthes: carrie it againe in your hand least it were some oversight.

13 Take also your brother, and arise, and goe againe to the man.

14 And God almightie giue you mercie in the sight of the man, that he may deliuer you your other brother, and Benjamin: but I shall be robbed of my child, as I haue bene.

15 Thus the men tooke this present, and tooke twise so much money in their hand with Benjamin, and rose vp, and went downe to Egypt and stood before Ioseph.

16 And when Ioseph sawe Benjamin with them, he said to his steward, Bring these men home, and kill meate, and make ready: for the men shall eat with me at noone.

17 And the man did as Ioseph bade, and brought the men vnto Iosephs house.

18 Now when y men were brought into Iosephs house, they were afraid, & said, Because of the money that came in our sacks mouthes at y first time, are we brought, that he may picke a quarell against vs, and lay some thing to our charge, and bring vs in bondage and our asses.

19 Therefore came they to Iosephs steward, & communed w him at the doore of the house.

20 And said, Oh syr, * we came indeede downe hither at the first time to buy foode.

21 And as we came to an Inne & opened our sackes, beholde, euery mans money was in his sackes mouth, euen our money in full weight, but we haue brought it againe in our handes.

22 Also other money haue we brought in our handes

hands to buy food, *but* we can not tel, who put our money in our sackes.

23 And he said, Peace be vnto you, feare not: your God & the God of your father hath giuen you that treasure in your sackes, I had your money: and he brought forth Simeon to them.

24 So the man led them into Iosephs house, and gaue them water to wash their feet, and gaue their asses prouender.

25 And they made ready their present against Ioseph came at noone, (for they heard say, that they should eate bread there)

26 When Ioseph came home, they brought *ſ* present into *ſ* house to him, which was in their hands, & bowed down to *ſ* ground before him.

27 And he asked them of *their* prosperitie, and said, Is your father the old man, of whome ye told me, in good health? is he yet alieue?

28 Who answered, Thy seruant our father is in good health, he is yet alieue: and they bowed downe, and made obeysance.

29 And he lifting vp his eyes, beheld his brother Benjamin his mothers sonne, & said, Is this your yonger brother, of whom ye told me? And he said, God be mercifull vnto thee, my sonne.

30 And Ioseph made hast (for his *ſ* affectiō was inflamed toward his brother, & sought *where* to weepe) & entred into his chāber, & wept there.

31 Afterward he washed his face, & came out, and refrained him selfe, and said, Set on *ſ* meat.

32 And they prepared for him by him selfe, & for them by them selues, & for the Egyptiās, *ſ* did eate with him, by them selues, because *ſ* Egyptians might not eat bread *ſ* the Ebrues: for that was an abomination vnto *ſ* Egyptians.

33 So they sate before him: the eldest according vnto his age, & the yōgest according vnto his youth: & *ſ* men marrailed amōg theselues.

34 And they tooke meases from before him, in his age: & his brother is dead, and he alone is left of his mother, and his father loueth him.

21 Now thou saideſt vnto thy seruants, Bring him vnto me, *ſ* I may *ſ* set mine eye vpon him.

22 And we answered my lord, The child can not depart from his father: for if he leaue his father, his father would die.

23 Then saideſt thou vnto thy seruants, * Except your yonger brother come downe with you, looke in my face no more.

24 So when we came vnto thy seruant our father, and shewed him what my lord had said,

25 And our father said vnto vs, Goe againe, buy vs a little foode,

26 Then we answered, We cannot go downe: *but* if our yongest brother go with vs, then will we goe downe: for we may not see the mans face, except our yongest brother be with vs.

27 Then thy seruant my father said vnto vs, Ye knowe that my wife bare me two sonnes,

28 And the one went out from me, and I said, Of a suretie he is torne in * piēces, and I sawe him not since.

29 Nowe ye take this also away from me: if death take him, then ye shall bring my gray head in sorrow to the graue.

30 Now therefore when I come to thy seruant my father, and the child be not with vs (seeing that his *ſ* life dependeth on the childes life)

31 Then when he shall see that the child is not come, he will die: so shall thy seruants bring

Behold the money which we found in our

sackes mouthes, we brought againe to thee out of the land of Canaan: howe then should we steale out of thy lordes house siluer or gold?

9 With whomsoeuer of thy seruants it be found, let him die, and we also will be my lordes bondmen.

10 And he said, Now then let it be according vnto your wordes: he with whom it is found, shall be my seruant, and ye shall be *ſ* blamelesse.

11 Then at once euery man tooke downe his sacke to *ſ* ground, & euery one opened his sack.

12 And he searched, and began at the eldest, and left at the yongest: and the cup was found in Beniamins sacke.

13 Then they rent their clothes, and laded euery man his asse, & went againe into the citie.

14 ¶ So Iudah and his brethren came to Iosephs house (for he *was* yet there) and they fell before him on the ground.

15 Then Ioseph said vnto them, What acte is this, which ye haue done? know ye not that such a man as I, can deuine and prophecie?

16 Then said Iudah, What shall we say vnto my lord? what shall we speak? & how can we iustifie our selues? God hath found out *ſ* wickednes of thy seruants, behold, we *are* seruants to my lord, both we, & he, *ſ* whom the cup is found.

17 But he answered, God forbid, *ſ* I should do so, *but* *ſ* man *ſ* whom *ſ* cup is found, he shall be my seruant, & go ye in peace vnto your father.

18 ¶ Then Iudah drew neere vnto him, & said, Oh my lord, let thy seruāt now speak a word in my lords eares, & let not thy wrath be kindled against thy seruāt: for *ſ* art euen as Pharaoh.

19 My lord asked his seruants, saying, * Haue ye a father, or a brother?

20 And we answered my lord, We haue a father: *ſ* is old, and a yong *ſ* child, which he began in his age: & his brother is dead, and he alone is left of his mother, and his father loueth him.

21 Now thou saideſt vnto thy seruants, Bring him vnto me, *ſ* I may *ſ* set mine eye vpon him.

22 And we answered my lord, The child can not depart from his father: for if he leaue his father, his father would die.

23 Then saideſt thou vnto thy seruants, * Except your yonger brother come downe with you, looke in my face no more.

24 So when we came vnto thy seruāt our father, and shewed him what my lord had said,

25 And our father said vnto vs, Goe againe, buy vs a little foode,

26 Then we answered, We cannot go downe: *but* if our yongest brother go with vs, then will we goe downe: for we may not see the mans face, except our yongest brother be with vs.

27 Then thy seruāt my father said vnto vs, Ye knowe that my wife bare me two sonnes,

28 And the one went out from me, and I said, Of a suretie he is torne in * piēces, and I sawe him not since.

29 Nowe ye take this also away from me: if death take him, then ye shall bring my gray head in sorrow to the graue.

30 Now therefore when I come to thy seruāt my father, and the child be not with vs (seeing that his *ſ* life dependeth on the childes life)

31 Then when he shall see that the child is not come, he will die: so shall thy seruants bring

Behold the money which we found in our

Behold the money which we found in our

Behold the money which we found in our

Behold the money which we found in our

Behold the money which we found in our

Behold the money which we found in our

Behold the money which we found in our

Behold the money which we found in our

Or, you are well.

Eb. peace.

Ebr. bew.

Eb. bread.

Ebr. she morning bone.

Ebr. no more

Chap. 42. 13, 16.

Eb. ch. of his age.

Or, she may see him.

Ex. Chap. 43.

Ebr. he with us.

Chap. 37. 33.

Ebr. his smile is bound to his soul.

the gray head of thy seruant our father with lowe to the grave.

31 Doubtlesse thy seruant became suretie for the childe to my father, & said, * If I bring him not vnto thee againe, then I will beare the blame vnto my father for euer.

33 Nowe therefore, I pray thee, let me thy seruant bide for the childe, as a seruant to my lord, and let the child go vp with his brethren.

34 For how can I goe vp to my father, if the childe be not with me, vntill I would see the euill that shall come on my father?

CHAP. XLV.

1 Joseph maketh himselfe knowe to his brethren. 8 He sheweth that all was done by Gods providence. 18 Pharaoh commandeth him to send for his father. 24 Joseph exhorteth his brethren to concord. 27 Iacob reioycesth.

Then Ioseph could not restraîne him selfe before all that stoude by him, but he cried, Haue forth euery man from me. And there taried not one with him, while Ioseph vttered him selfe vnto his brethren.

2 And he wept and cryed, so that the Egyptians heard: the house of Pharaoh heard also.

3 Then Ioseph said to his brethren, I am Ioseph: doeth my father yet liue? But his brethren could not answer him, for they were astonished at his presence.

4 Againe Ioseph said to his brethren, Come neere, I pray you, to me. And they came neere.

As. 7. 13 And he said, * I am Ioseph your brother, whom ye sold into Egypt.

5 Nowe therefore be not sad, neither grieved with your selues, for ye sold me hither: * for God did send me before you for your preservation.

6 For nowe two yeeres of famine haue bene through the land: and five yeeres are behinde, wherein neither shall be eating nor haruest.

7 Wherefore God sent me before you to preserve your posteritie in this land, and to saue you aliae by a great deliuerance.

8 Nowe then you sent not me hither, but God, who hath made me a father vnto Pharaoh, and lord of all his house, and ruler throughout all the land of Egypt.

9 Haste you, & go vp to my father, & tel him, Thus saith thy sone Ioseph, God hath made me lord of all Egypt: come down to me, tary not.

10 And thou shalt dwell in the land of Goshen, and shalt be neere me, thou and thy children, and thy childrens children, and thy sheepe, and thy beastes, and all that thou hast.

11 Also I will nourish thee there (for yet remaine five yerres of famine) lest thou perish through pouertie, & thy household, & all that thou hast.

12 And behold, your eyes doe see, and the eyes of my brother Benjamin, that my mouth speaketh to you.

13 Therefore tell my father of all mine honour in Egypt, and of all that ye haue seene, and make haste, and bring my father hither.

14 Then he fell on his brother Beniamins necke, & wept, & Benjamin wept on his necke.

15 Moreover, he kissed all his brethren, and wept vpon them: and afterward his brethren talked with him.

16 And the tidings came vnto Pharaohs house, so they said, Iosephs brethren are come

and it pleased Pharaoh well, and his seruants.

17 Then Pharaoh said vnto Ioseph, Say to thy brethren, This do ye, lade your beastes and depart, goe to the land of Canaan,

18 And take your father, & your householdes, & come to me, & I wil giue you the best of the land of Egypt, & ye shall eate of the fat of the land.

19 And I command thee, Thus do ye, Take you charets out of the land of Egypt for your children, & for your wines, & bring your father & come.

20 Also regard not your stuffe: for the best of all the land of Egypt is yours.

21 And the children of Israel did so: and Ioseph gaue them charets according to the commandement of Pharaoh: he gaue them vitale also for the iourney.

22 He gaue them all, none except, change of raiment: but vnto Benjamin he gaue three hundred pieces of siluer, and fine suits of raiment.

23 And vnto his father likewise he sent ten asses laden with the best things of Egypt, and ten shee asses laden with wheat, and bread, and meate for his father by the way.

24 So sent he his brethren away, & they departed, & he said vnto them, Fal not out by the way.

25 Then they went vp from Egypt, & came vnto the land of Canaan vnto Iacob their father.

26 And told him, saying, Ioseph is yet aliae, & he also is gouernour ouer all the land of Egypt, & Iacob heart failed: for he beleeued them not.

27 And they tolde him all the wordes of Ioseph, which he had said vnto them: but when he saw the charets, which Ioseph had sent to cary him, then the spirit of Iacob their father reuiued.

28 And Israel said, I haue ynough: Ioseph my sonne is yet aliae: I will go & see him yet I die.

CHAP. XLVI.

2 God assureth Iacob of his iourney into Egypt.

27 The number of his familie when he went into Egypt. 29 Ioseph meeteth his father. 34 He teacheth his brethren what to answer to Pharaoh.

Then Israel tooke his iourney with all that he had, and came to Beer-sheba, and offered sacrifices vnto the God of his father Izhak.

1 And God spake vnto Israel in a vision by night, saying, Iacob, Iacob. Who answered, I am here.

2 Then he said, I am God, the God of thy father, feare not to go downe into Egypt: for I will there make of thee a great nation.

3 I will go downe with thee into Egypt, and I will also bring thee vp againe, and Ioseph shall put his hand vpon thine eyes.

4 Then Iacob rose vp from Beer-sheba: and the sonnes of Israel caryed Iacob their father, and their children, & their wines in the charets, which Pharaoh had sent to cary him.

5 And they tooke their cattel, & their goods, which they had gotten in the land of Canaan, & came into Egypt, with Iacob & all his seed with him.

6 His sonnes and his sonnes sonnes with him, his daughters and his sonnes daughters, & all his seeds brought he with him into Egypt.

7 And these are the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt, Iacob and his sonnes: Reuben, Iacob first borne.

8 And the sonnes of Reuben: Hanoch, and Phallu, and Hezron, and Carmi.

9 And the sonnes of Simeon: Iemuel, & Iamin,

† E. b. l. m. your eye spare you vessel.

Or, he sent as much, as will, siluer as verse 22. and asses.

2 God assureth Iacob of his iourney into Egypt.

27 The number of his familie when he went into Egypt.

29 Ioseph meeteth his father.

34 He teacheth his brethren what to answer to Pharaoh.

Then Israel tooke his iourney with all that he had, and came to Beer-sheba, and offered sacrifices vnto the God of his father Izhak.

1 And God spake vnto Israel in a vision by night, saying, Iacob, Iacob. Who answered, I am here.

2 Then he said, I am God, the God of thy father, feare not to go downe into Egypt: for I will there make of thee a great nation.

3 I will go downe with thee into Egypt, and I will also bring thee vp againe, and Ioseph shall put his hand vpon thine eyes.

4 Then Iacob rose vp from Beer-sheba: and the sonnes of Israel caryed Iacob their father, and their children, & their wines in the charets, which Pharaoh had sent to cary him.

5 And they tooke their cattel, & their goods, which they had gotten in the land of Canaan, & came into Egypt, with Iacob & all his seed with him.

6 His sonnes and his sonnes sonnes with him, his daughters and his sonnes daughters, & all his seeds brought he with him into Egypt.

7 And these are the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt, Iacob and his sonnes: Reuben, Iacob first borne.

8 And the sonnes of Reuben: Hanoch, and Phallu, and Hezron, and Carmi.

9 And the sonnes of Simeon: Iemuel, & Iamin,

Iamin, and Ohad, and Iachin, & Zohar, & Shaul the sonne of a Canaanitish woman.

11 ¶ Also the sonnes of *Leui: Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.

12 ¶ Also the sonnes of *Iudah: Er, and Onan, and Shelah, & Pharez, & Zerah: (but Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan) And the sonnes of Pharez were Hezron and Hamul.

13 ¶ Also the sonnes of *Issachar: Tola, and Phuuah, and Iob, and Shimron.

14 ¶ Also the sonnes of Zebulun: Sered, and Elon, and Iahleel.

15 These be the sonnes of Leah, which shee bare vnto Iakob in Padan Ara, with his daughter Dinah. All the soules of his sonnes and his daughters were thirtie and three.

16 ¶ Also the sonnes of Gad: Ziphion, and Haggi, Shuni, & Ezbon, Eri, and Arodi, & Areli.

17 ¶ Also the sonnes of *Asher: Limnah, and Ishuah, and Isui, and Beriah, & Serah their sister. And the sonnes of Beriah: Heber, and Malchiel.

18 These are the children of Zilpah, whome Laban gaue to Leah his daughter: and these shee bare vnto Iakob, *euen* sixteene soules.

19 The sonnes of Rachel Iakobs wife were Ioseph, and Benjamin.

20 ¶ And vnto Ioseph in the land of Egypt were borne Manasseh, and Ephraim, which *Asenath the daughter of Poti-pherah prince of On bare vnto him.

21 ¶ Also the sonnes of *Benjamin: Belah, and Becher, and Ashbel, Gera, and Naaman, Ehi, and Rosh, Muppim, and Huppim, and Ard.

22 These are the sonnes of Rachel, which were borne vnto Iakob, fourteene soules in all.

23 ¶ Also the sonnes of Dan: Hushim.

24 ¶ Also the sonnes of Naphtali: Iahzeel, & Guni, and Iezer, and Shilem.

25 These are the sonnes of Billah, which Laban gaue vnto Rachel his daughter, and she bare these to Iakob, in all, *seuen* soules.

26 All the *soules, that came with Iakob into Egypt, which came out of his loynes (beside Iakobs sonnes wiues) were in the whole, threescore and sixe soules.

27 Also the sonnes of Ioseph, which were borne him in Egypt, were two soules: so that all the soules of the house of Iakob, which came into Egypt, were *seuentie*.

28 ¶ Then he sent Iudah before him vnto Ioseph, to direct his way vnto Goshen, and they came into the land of Goshen.

29 Then Ioseph made ready his charet, and went vp to Goshen to meete Israel his father, & presented himselfe vnto him, & fell on his neck, and wept vpon his necke a good while.

30 And Israel said vnto Ioseph, Now let me die, since I haue seene thy face, and that thou art yet alive.

31 Then Ioseph said to his brethren, & to his fathers house, I will go vp & shew Pharaoh, and tell him, My brethren & my fathers house, which were in the land of Canaan, are come vnto me.

32 And the men are shepherds, and because they are shepherds, they haue brought their sheepe and their cattell, and all that they haue.

33 And if Pharaoh call you, and aske you, What is your trade?

34 Then you shall say, Thy seruants are men occupied about cattell, from our childhood, vnto this time, both we and our fathers that we may dwell in thy land of Goshen: for euery shep keeper is an abomination vnto the Egyptians.

cupied about cattell, from our childhood, vnto this time, both we and our fathers that we may dwell in thy land of Goshen: for euery shep keeper is an abomination vnto the Egyptians.

CHAP. XLVII.

1 Iakob commeth before Pharaoh, & telleth him his age. **11** The land of Goshen is giuen him. **22** The idolatrous Priests haue liuing of the king. **28** Iakobs age, when he dieth. **39** Ioseph sweareth to burie him with his fathers.

Then came Ioseph and told Pharaoh, & said, My father, and my brethren, and their sheepe & their cattell, and all that they haue, are come out of the land of Canaan, and behold, they are in the land of Goshen.

2 And Ioseph tooke part of his brethren, *seuen* fine men, and presented them vnto Pharaoh.

3 Then Pharaoh said vnto his brethren, What is your trade? And they answered Pharaoh, Thy seruants are shepheards, both we & our fathers.

4 They said moreover vnto Pharaoh, For to sojourn in thy land are we come: for thy seruants haue no pasture for their sheepe, so sore is the famine in the land of Canaan. Now therefore, we pray thee, let thy seruants dwell in thy land of Goshen.

5 Then spake Pharaoh to Ioseph, saying, Thy father and thy brethren are come vnto thee.

6 The land of Egypt is before thee: in thy best place of the land make thy father & thy brethren dwell: let them dwell in the land of Goshen: & if thou knowest that there be men of astutie among them, make them rulers over my cattell.

7 Ioseph also brought Iakob his father, and set him before Pharaoh. And Iakob *†* saluted Pharaoh.

8 Then Pharaoh said vnto Iakob, *†* How old art thou?

9 And Iakob said vnto Pharaoh, The whole time of my pilgrimage is an hundredth & thirty yeres: few & euil haue the daies of my life bene, & I haue not attained vnto the yeres of the life of my fathers, in the daies of their pilgrimages.

10 And Iakob *†* tooke leaue of Pharaoh, & departed from the presence of Pharaoh.

11 ¶ And Ioseph placed his father, and his brethren, and gaue them possession in the land of Egypt, in the best of the land, *euen* in thy land of Rameses, as Pharaoh had commanded.

12 And Ioseph nourished his father, and his brethren, and all his fathers household with bread, *euen* to the young children.

13 ¶ Now there was no bread in all thy land for the famine was exceeding sore: so that the land of Egypt, and the land of Canaan were famished by reason of the famine.

14 And Ioseph gathered all the money, that was found in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, for the corne which they bought, & Ioseph laid vp the money in Pharaohs house.

15 So when money failed in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, then all the Egyptians came vnto Ioseph, & said, Giue vs bread: for why should we die before thee? for our money is spent.

16 Then said Ioseph, Bring your cattell, & I will giue you for your cattell, if your money be spent.

17 So they brought their cattell vnto Ioseph, and Ioseph gaue them bread for the horses, and for the flocks of sheepe, & for the heads of cattell,

well, and for the Affliction he fed them with bread for all their cattell that yeere.

18 But when the yeere was ended, they came vnto him the next yeere, & said vnto him, We will not hide from my lord, that since our money is spent, and my lord hath the heards of the cattell, there is nothing left in the sight of my lord, but our bodies and our ground.

19 Why shal we perith in thy sight, both we, and our land? by vs and our land for bread, and wee and our land will be bound to Pharaoh: therefore giue vs seed, that we may liue and not die, and that the land goe not to waste.

20 So Ioseph bought al the land of Egypt for Pharaoh: for the Egyptians solde euery man his grounde, because the famine was sore vpon them: so the land became Pharaohs.

21 And he remooued the people vnto the cities, † from one side of Egypt, euen to † other.

22 Onely the land of the Priestes bought he not: for the Priestes had an ordinarie of Pharaoh, & they did eate their ordinarie, which Pharaoh gaue them: wherefore they sold not their ground.

23 Then Ioseph said vnto the people, Behold, I haue bought you this day, and your land for Pharaoh: loe, *here is* seede for you: sow therefore the ground.

24 And of the increase ye shall giue † fift part vnto Pharaoh, & foure parts shalbe yours for † seede of the field, & for your meate, & for them of your households, & for your children to eate.

25 Then they answered, thou hast saved our liues: let vs finde grace in the sight of my lord, and we will be Pharaohs seruants.

26 Then Ioseph made it a law ouer the lande of Egypt vnto this day, that Pharaoh should haue the fift part, except the lande of the Priestes onely, which was not Pharaohs.

27 ¶ And Israel dwelt in the land of Egypt in † countrey of Goshen: & they had their possessions therein, & grew & multiplied exceedingly.

28 Moreover, Iakob liued in the lande of Egypt seuentene yeeres, so that the whole age of Iakob was an hundredth fountie & seuen yeere.

29 Now when the time drew neere that Israel must die, he called his sonne Ioseph, and saide vnto him, If I haue now found grace in thy sight, ¶ put thine hand now vnder my thigh, & deale mercifully and truly with mee: burie me not, I pray thee, in Egypt.

30 But when I shall sleepe w my fathers, thou shalt carie me out of Egypt, & bury me in their burial: And he answered, I will do as † thou hast said.

31 Then he said, Swear vnto mee. And hee sware vnto him. And Israel worshipped towards the beds head.

CHAP. XLVIII.

¶ Ioseph with his two sonnes visiteth his father Iakob: Iakob receiveth Gods promise: ¶ He preferreth the younger: ¶ He prophesieth their returne to Canaan.

¶ A Gaine after this, one said to Ioseph, Lo, thy father is sick: then hee tooke with him his two sonnes, Manasseh and Ephraim.

¶ Also one told Iakob, and said, Behold, thy sonne Ioseph is come to thee, and Israel tooke his strength vnto him, and saie vpon the bed.

¶ Then Iakob saide vnto Ioseph, God † hath appeared vnto me: ¶ I am in the land

of Canaan, and blessed me.

¶ And he said vnto me, Behold, I will make thee fruitfull, and will multiplie thee, and will make a great number of people of thee, and will giue this land vnto thy seed after thee for an euerslaing possession.

¶ And now thy * two sonnes, Manasseh and Ephraim, which are borne vnto thee in the land of Egypt, before I came to thee into Egypt, shal be mine, as Reuben and Simeon are mine.

¶ But the liuage, which thou hast begotten after them, shall be thine: they shall be called after the names of their brethren in their inheritance.

¶ Now when I came from Padan, Rachel * died vpon mine hand in the land of Canaan, by † way whē there was but halfe a daies iourney of ground to come to Ephrath: & I buried her there in the way to Ephrath: the same is Beth-lehem.

¶ Then Israel beheld Iosephs sonnes and said, Whose are these?

¶ And Ioseph said vnto his father, They are my sonnes, w God hath giuen me here. Thē he said, I pray thee, bring thē to me, † I may blesse thē.

¶ (For the eyes of Israel were dimme for age, so that he could not well see) Then hee caused them to come to him, and hee kissed them, and embraced them.

¶ And Israel saide vnto Ioseph, I had not thought to haue seene thy face: yet loe, God hath shewed me also thy seede.

¶ And Ioseph tooke them away from his knees, and did reuerence † downe to the ground.

¶ Then tooke Ioseph them both, Ephraim in his right hand towards Israels left hand, and Manasseh in his left hand, toward Israels right hand, so he brought them vnto him.

¶ But Israel stretched out his right hand, and laid it on Ephraims head, which was † younger, & his left hand vpon Manassehs head (directing his hands of purpose) for Manasseh was the elder.

¶ ¶ Also he blessed Ioseph, and saide, The God, before whome my fathers Abraham & Izhak did walke, the God, which hath fedde me al my life long, vnto this day, blesse thee.

¶ The Angel which hath deliuered me from all euill, blesse the children, and let my name be named vpon them, and the name of my fathers Abraham and Izhak, that they may grow as fish into a multitude in the middes of the earth.

¶ But when Ioseph saw that his father laide his right hand vpon the head of Ephraim, it displeased him: & hee staied his fathers hand to remove it fro Ephraims head to Manassehs head.

¶ And Ioseph said vnto his father, Not so, my father: for this is the eldest: put thy right hand vpon his head.

¶ But his father refused, & said, I know well, my sonne, I know well: he shalbe also a people, & he shalbe great likewise: but his younger brother shalbe greater than he, and his seede shalbe full of nations.

¶ So he blessed them that day, and saide, In thee Israel shal blesse, and say, God make thee as Ephraim and as Manasseh. And he set Ephraim before Manasseh.

¶ Then Israel saide vnto Ioseph, Beholde, I die, and God shall be with you, and bring you againe vnto the land of your fathers.

¶ Moreover, I haue giuen vnto thee one portion

Chap. 48
50

Chap. 48
19

Elc. 11
face to
ground

Heb. 11

24.2.

al. 18.

Chap. 34.
35.

tion about thy brethren, which I gate out of \bar{y} had of \bar{y} Amorite by my \bar{y} sword & by my bow.

CHAP. XLIX.

1 \bar{y} Jaakob blesseth all his sonnes by name, & sheweth them what is to come. 10 He telleth them that \bar{y} Christ shall come out of Judah. 29 He will be buried with his fathers. 33 He dieth.

Then Jaakob called his sonnes, and saide, Gather your selues together, that I may tel you what shall come to you in the last daies.

3 Gather your selues together, and heare, yee sonnes of Jaakob, and hearken vnto Israel your father.

3 \bar{y} Reuben mine eldest sonne, thou art my might, & \bar{y} beginning of my strength, the excellencie of dignitie, and the excellency of power:

4 Thou wast light as water: thou shalt not be excellent, because thou \bar{y} wentest vp to thy fathers bed: \bar{y} then diddest thou defile my bed, \bar{y} thy dignitie is gone.

5 \bar{y} Simcon and Leui, brethren in euill, the instruments of crueltie are in their habitations.

6 Into their secret let not my soule come: my glory, be not thou ioyned with their assemblie: for in their wrath they slew a man, and in their selfe will they digged downe a wall.

7 Cursed be their wrath, for it was fierce, and their rage, for it was cruell: I will deuide them in Jaakob, and scatter them in Israel.

8 \bar{y} Thou Iudah, thy brethren shal praise thee: thine hand shalbe in the necke of thine enemies: thy fathers sonnes shall bow downe vnto thee.

9 Iudah, as a Lyons whelp thou shalt come vp from the spoile, my sonne. He shall lye downe and couch as a Lyon, and as a Lionesse. Who shall stirre him vp?

10 The \bar{y} scepter shal not depart fro Iudah, nor a lawgiuer from betweene his feet, vntill Shiloh come, and the people shalbe gathered vnto him.

11 He shall bind his asse toale vnto the vine, and his Asses colt vnto the best vine: hee shall wash his garment in wine, and his cloke in the blood of grapes.

12 His eyes shalbe red with wine, & his teeth white with milke.

13 \bar{y} Zebulun shall dwell by the sea side, and he shalbe an haven for ships: and his border shal be vnto Zidon.

14 \bar{y} Issachar shalbe \bar{y} a strong asse, couching downe betweene two burdens:

15 And he shall see that rest is good, and that the land is pleasant, and he shall bow his shoulder to beare, and shalbe subiect vnto tribute.

16 \bar{y} Dan shall iudge his people as one of the tribes of Israel.

17 Dan shalbe a serpent by the way, an adder by the path, biting the horse heeles, so that his rider shall fall backward.

18 O Lord, I haue waited for my saluation.

19 \bar{y} Gad, an hoste of men shall overcome him, but he shall overcome at the last.

20 \bar{y} Concerning Asher, his bread shalbe fat, and he shall giue pleasures for a king.

21 \bar{y} Naphtali shalbe a Hinde let goe, giuing goodly wordes.

22 \bar{y} Ioseph shalbe \bar{y} a fruitfull bough, as a fruitfull bough by the Well side: the \bar{y} small boughs shall runne vpon the wall.

23 And the archers grieved him, and shote against him, and hated him.

24 But his bow abode strong, & the hands of his armes were strengthened by the hands of the mightie God of Jaakob, of whome was the feeder appointed by the stone of Israel.

25 Euen by the God of thy father, who shall helpe thee, & by the Almighty, who shall blesse thee with heavenly blessings from aboue, with bleisings of the deepe, that lieth beneath, with bleisings of the breasts, and of the wombe.

26 The bleisings of thy father shall be stronger then the bleisings of mine elders: vnto the ende of the hills of the world they shalbe on the head of Ioseph, and on the top of the heade of him that was separate from his brethren.

27 \bar{y} Benjamin shall rauine as a wolfe: in the morning he shall deuoure the pray, and at night he shall deuide the spoile.

28 \bar{y} All these are the twelue tribes of Israel, and thus their father spake vnto them, and blessed them: euery one of them blessed hee with a feuerall bleising.

29 And he charged them, & sayd vnto them, I am readie to be gathered vnto my people: \bar{y} burie me with my fathers in the caue that is in the fiede of Ephron the Hittite.

30 In the caue that is in the field of Machpelah beside Mamre in the land of Canaan: which caue Abraham bought with the field of Ephron the Hittite for a possession to burie in.

31 There they buried Abraham and Sarah his wife: there they buried Izhak and Rebeckah his wife: and there I buried Leah.

32 The purchase of the field and the caue \bar{y} is therein, was bought of the children of Heth.

33 Thus Jaakob made an end of gining charge to his sonnes, & plucked vp his feet into \bar{y} bed, & gaue vp \bar{y} ghost, & was gathered to his people.

CHAP. L.

12 Jaakob is buried. 19 Ioseph forgiveth his brethren. 23 He seeth his childes childre. 25 He dieth.

Then Ioseph fell vpon his fathers face, and wept vpon him, and kissed him.

3 And Ioseph commaunded his seruants the Physicians, to embaume his father, and the Physicians embaumed Israel.

3 So fourtie daies were accomplished (for so long did the daies of them \bar{y} were embaumed last) & \bar{y} Egyptians bewailed him seuentie daies.

4 And when the daies of his mourning were past, Ioseph spake to \bar{y} house of Pharaoh, saying, If I haue now found fauour in your eyes, speak, I pray you, in the eares of Pharaoh, and say,

5 My father made me \bar{y} swear, saying, Lo, I die, burie me in my grave, \bar{y} I haue made me in the land of Canaan: now therefore let me go, I pray thee, & burie my father, and I will come againe.

6 Then Pharaoh saide, Goe vp and burie thy father, as he made thee to swear.

7 \bar{y} So Ioseph went vp to burie his father, & with him went all the seruants of Pharaoh, both the Elders of his house, and all the Elders of the land of Egypt.

8 Likewise all the house of Ioseph, and his brethren, and his fathers house: onely their children, and their sheepe, and their cattell left they in the land of Goshen.

9 And there went vp w \bar{y} him both charets & horsemen: & they were an exceeding great company.

10 And they came to Goren Atad, which is beyond

Chap. 35.

22.

2. chron.

9. 1.

Or, it cea-

sed to be

my bed.

Or, shew

swordes

were in-

struments

of vio-

lence.

Or, king-

done.

† Ebr. An

asse of

great bones

† Ebr. a

sonne of

increase.

† Ebr.

daughters.

Chap.

30.

Chap.

Or, it

store of

Atad.

beyond Iorden, and there they made a greate & when they spake vnto him, exceeding fore lamentation: and hee mourned for his father seven daies. And when the Canaanites the inhabitants of the land sawe the mourning in Goren Atad, they said, This is a great mourning vnto the Egyptians: wherfore the name thereof was called Abel Mizraim, which is beyond Iorden. So his sonnes did vnto him, according as he had commaunded them: For his sonnes caried him into the land of Canaan, and buried him in the caue of the field of Machpelah, which Abraham bought with the field, to be a place to burie in, of Ephron the Hittite besides Mamre. Then Ioseph returned into Egypt he & his brethren, & al that went vp with him to bury his father, after that he had buried his father. And when Iosephs brethren saw that their father was dead, they said, It may be that Ioseph will hate vs, and will paye vs againe all the euill which we did vnto him. Therefore they sent vnto Ioseph, saying, Thy father commaunded before his death, saying, Thus shall yee say vnto Ioseph, Forgiue now, I pray thee, the trespass of thy brethren, & their sinne: for they rewarded thee euill. And now, we pray thee, forgiue the trespass of the seruants of thy fathers God. And Ioseph wept, saying, I am ready to die, & god wil surely visite you, & bring you out of this land, vnto the land wher he sware vnto Abraham, vnto Izhak, and vnto Iakob. And Ioseph tooke an othe of the children of Israel, saying, * God will surely visite you, and ye shall cary my bones hence. So Ioseph died, when he was an hundredth and tenne yeere old: and they embalmed him, and put him in a chest in Egypt.

The second Booke of Moses called Exodus.

THE ARGUMENT.

After that Iakob by Gods commaundement, Gen. 46. 3. had brought his familie into Egypt, where they remained for the space of 400. yeeres, and of 70. persons grew to an infinite number, so that the King of the country grudged, & endeavored by cruell slauerie to suppress them: the Lord according to his promise, Gen. 15. 14. had compassion of his Church and deliuered them, but plagued their enemies in most strange and sundrie sorts. And the more that the tyrannie of the wicked enraged against his Church, the more did his heavy iudgements increase against them, till Pharaoh & his army were drowned in the same Sea, which gave an entrie & passage to the children of God. But as the ingratitude of man is great, so did they immediately forget Gods wonderfull benefitts: & albeit he had given them the Passover to be a signe & memoriall of the same, yet they fell to distrust & tempted God with sundry murmuring & grudginges against him, & his ministers: sometime moued with ambition, sometime for lacke of drinke or meat to content their lusts, sometime by idolatrie, or such like. Wherefore God visited them with sharp rods & plaques, that by his corrections they might seeke to him for remedy against his scourges, & earnestly repent them for their rebellion and wickednesse. And because God loneth them to the end, whom he hath once begun to loue, he punished them not according to their desert, but dealt with them in great mercies, and euer with new benefitts laboured to overcome their malice: for he still governed them and gaue them his worde and law, both concerning the manner of seruing him, and also the forme of iudgements and euill policie, to the intent that they should not serue God after their own inuention, but according to that order, which his heavenly wisdom had appointed.

CHAP. I.

The children of Iakob that came into Egypt. & The new Pharaoh oppresseth them. & The promise of God toward them. The first commaundement to the multitude. The names of the Reuben, Simeon, Levi, & Iudah.

Now these are the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt (every man and his household came thither with Iakob) Reuben, Simeon, Levi, & Iudah, Issachar, Zebulon, & Benjamin.

4 Dan, and Naphtali, Gad, and Asher.

5 So all the houses that came out of the loynes of Iakob were seventy soules: Ioseph was in Egypt already.

6 Now Ioseph died, and all his brethren, and that whole generation.

7 And the children of Israel brought forth

fruit and increased in abundance, & were multiplied, and were exceeding mightie, so that the land was full of them.

8 Then there rose vp a new King in Egypt, who knew not Ioseph.

9 And hee saide vnto his people, Behold, the people of the children of Israel are greater and mightier then we.

10 Come, let vs worke wisely wth the lest they multiply, & it come to passe, if there be warre, they loyne themselves also vnto our enemies, and fight against vs, and I get them out of the land.

11 Therefore did they set taskemasters over them, to keepe them vnder with burdens: and they built the cities Pithom and Raamses for the treasures of Pharaoh.

12 But the more they vexed them, the more they multiplied and grew: therefore they were more grieved against the children of Israel.

13 Wherefore

13 Wherefore the Egyptians by cruelty caused the children of Israel to serue.

14 Thus they made the wearie of their liues by sore labour in clay and in bricke, and in all worke in the field, with all manner of bondage, which they laid vpon them most cruelly.

15 Moreover, the king of Egypt commanded the midwives of the Ebrew women (of which the one name was Shiprah, & the name of the other Puah)

16 And said, When ye do the office of a midwife to the women of the Ebrewes, and see them on their stools, if it be a sonne, then ye shall kill him: but if it be a daughter, then let her liue.

17 Notwithstanding the midwives feared God, and did not as the king of Egypt commanded them, but preserved alieue the men children.

18 Then the king of Egypt called for the midwives, and said vnto them, Why haue yee done thus, & haue preserved alieue the men children?

19 And the midwives answered Pharaoh, Because the Ebrew women are not as the women of Egypt for they are liuely, and are deliuered yet the midwife come at them.

20 God therefore prospered the midwives, & the people multiplied and were very mightie.

21 And because the midwives feared God, therefore he made them houses.

22 Then Pharaoh charged all his people, saying, Every man child that is borne, cast ye into the river, but reserve every mayd child alieue.

CHAP. II.

2 Moses is borne and cast into the flaggies. 3 He is taken up of Pharaohs daughter and kept. 12 Hee killeth the Egyptian. 15 He fleeth and marrieth a wife. 23 The Israelites cry vnto the Lord.

Then there went a man of the house of Levi, and tooke to wife a daughter of Levi,

3 And the woman conceived & bare a sonne: and when she saw that he was faire, she hidde him three moneths.

3 But when she could no longer hide him, she took for him an ark made of reed, & daubed it with slime & with pitch, & laid the child therein & put it among the bulrushes by the rivers brinke.

4 Now his sister stood a farte off, to witte what would come of him.

5 Then the daughter of Pharaoh came down to wash her in the river, and her maidens walked by the rivers side: & when she saw the arke among the bulrushes, she sent her maid to fet it.

6 Then she opened it, & saw it was a child: & behold, the babe wept: so she had compassion on it, and said, This is one of the Ebrewes children.

7 Then saide his sister vnto Pharaohs daughter, Shall I goe and call vnto thee a nurse of the Ebrew women to nurse thee the childe?

8 And Pharaohs daughter said to her, Go. So the maid went and called the childes mother.

9 To whom Pharaohs daughter said, Take this child away, and nurse it for me, and I will reward thee. Then the woman tooke the childe and nursed him.

10 Now the child grew, & she brought him vnto Pharaohs daughter, & he was as her sonne, and she called his Name Moses, because, saide she, I drew him out of the water.

11 And in those daies, when Moses was grown, he went forth vnto his brethren, and looked on their burden: also hee saw an Egyptian smiting an Ebrew one of his brethren.

12 And he looked round about, & when he saw no man, he slew the Egyptian, & hid him in the sand.

13 Again he came forth the second day, and behold, two Ebrewes strove: and hee said vnto him that did the wrong, Wherefore smitest thou thy fellow?

14 And he answered, Who made thee a ma of authoritie, & a iudge over vs? Thinkest thou to kill me, as thou killedst the Egyptian? Then Moses feared and said, Certainly this thing is knowne.

15 Now Pharaoh heard this matter, & sought to slay Moses: therefore Moses fledde from Pharaoh, and dwelt in the land of Midian; and hee sate downe by a well.

16 And the Priest of Midian had seven daughters, which came and drew water, and filled the troughes, for to water their fathers sheepe.

17 Then the shepherds came & droue them away: but Moses rose vp and defended them, and watered their sheepe.

18 And when they came to Reuel their father, he said, How are ye come so soone to day?

19 And they said, A man of Egypt deliuered vs from the hand of the shepherds, & also drew vs water ynough, and watered the sheepe.

20 Then hee sayde vnto his daughters, And where is hee? why haue ye so left the man? call him that he may eate bread.

21 And Moses agreed to dwell with the man: who gaue vnto Moses Zipporah his daughter.

22 And she bare a sonne, whose name he called Gershom: for he said, I haue bene a stranger in a strange land.

23 Then in processe of time, the king of Egypt died, and the children of Israel sighed for the bondage, & cryed: and their cry for the bondage came vp vnto God.

24 The God heard their mone, & God remembred his couenāt with Abraham, Izhak, & Iakob.

25 So God looked vpon the children of Israel, and God had respect vnto them.

CHAP. III.

1 Moses keepeth sheepe, and God appeareth vnto him in a bush. 10 He sendeth him to the children of Israel. 14 The name of God. 16 God teacheth him what to doe.

When Moses kept the sheep of Iethro his father in law, Priest of Midian, & droue the flocke to the backside of the desert, and came to the mountaine of God, Horeb,

2 Then the Angel of the Lord appeared vnto him in a flame of fire, out of the midst of a bush, and he looked, & behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush was not consumed.

3 Therefore Moses said, I will turne aside now, & see this great sight, why the bush burneth not.

4 And when hee saw, hee turned aside to see, & behold, the voice of the Lord said vnto him, I am here.

5 Then hee saide, Come not hither, put thy shoes of thy feet: for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground.

6 Moreover he said, I am the God of thy father, the God of Abraham, the God of Izhak, & the God of Iakob. Then Moses hid his face: for he was afraid to looke vpon God.

7 Then the Lord said, I haue surely seene the trouble of my people, which are in Egypt, and haue

† Eb. when
with they
serued the
felues of
them by
crueltie.
Wif. 18.5.
Or, seates
whereupon
they sate in
trawell.

Num. 26.
59.
1 Chron.
23.13.
Acts 7.20.
Leuit. 11.
23.

Or, father.

Chap. 18

Or, far
within
desert.

Math.
23.34.

Acts 7.

have heard their cry, because of their taskmasters: for I know their sorowes.

8 Therefore I am come downe to deliuer them out of the hand of the Egyptians, and to bring them out of that land into a good land & a large, into a land that floweth with milke & hony, *even* into the place of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hiuites, and the Iebusites.

9 And now loe, the cry of the children of Israel is come vnto me, & I haue also seene *thy* oppression, wherewith *thy* Egyptians oppresse them.

10 Come now therefore, and I will send thee vnto Pharaoh, that thou mayest bring my people the children of Israel out of Egypt.

11 ¶ But Moses said vnto God, Who am I, that I should go vnto Pharaoh, & that I should bring the children of Israel out of Egypt?

12 And he answered, Certainly I will be with thee: and this shalbe a token vnto thee, *thy* I haue sent thee, After *thy* hast brought *thy* people out of Egypt, ye shal serue God vpon this mountain.

13 Then Moses said vnto God, Behold, *when* I shall come vnto the children of Israel, & shall say vnto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me vnto you: if they say vnto me, What is his name? what shall I say vnto them?

14 And GOD answered Moses, I AM THAT I AM. Also he said, Thus shalt thou say vnto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me vnto you.

15 And God spake further vnto Moses, Thus shalt thou say vnto the children of Israel, The Lord God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Izhak, and the God of Iaakob hath sent me vnto you: this is my Name for euer, & this is my memorifall vnto all ages.

16 Go and gather the elders of Israel together, & *thy* shalt say vnto them, The Lord God of your fathers, *thy* God of Abraham, Izhak, & Iaakob appeared vnto me, & said, *thy* I haue surely remembred you, & that *what* is done to you in Egypt.

17 Therefore I did say, I will bring you out of the affliction of Egypt vnto the land of *thy* Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, & the Perizzites, and the Hiuites, & the Iebusites, vnto a land that floweth with milke and hony.

18 Then shall they obey thy voice, and *thy* and the Elders of Israel shall go vnto *thy* King of Egypt, and say vnto him, The Lord God of *thy* Ebrewes hath met *thy* with vs: we pray thee now therefore, let vs go three daies journey in *thy* wilderness, *thy* we may sacrifice vnto *thy* Lord our God.

19 ¶ But I know that the King of Egypt will not let you go, but by strong hand.

20 Therefore will I stretch out mine hand & smite Egypt *with* all my wonders, *what* I will do in the mids thereof, and after *thy* shall he let you go.

21 And I will make the people to be fauoured of the Egyptians: so that when yee go, ye shall not go empty.

22 ¶ For every woman shal aske of her neighbour, & of her *thy* sojourne in her house, iewels of siluer & iewels of gold and raiment, and ye shall put them on your sonnes and on your daughters, and shall spoile the Egyptians.

CHAP. II.

1 Moses rod is turned into a serpent, & His hand is leprous. 2 The water of the riuer is turned into

blood. 14 Aaron is giuen to help Moses. 21 God hardeneth Pharaoh. 25 Moses wife circumciseth her sonne. 27 Aaron meeteth with Moses, and they come to the Israelites and are beleued.

Then Moses answered, and said, But loe, they will not beleue me, nor hearken vnto my voice: for they will say, The Lord hath not appeared vnto thee.

2 And the Lord said vnto him, What is that in thine hand? And he answered, A rod.

3 Then said he, Cast it on the ground. So he cast it on the ground, and it was turned into a serpent: and Moses fled from it.

4 Again the Lord said vnto Moses, Put forth thine hand and take it by the taile. Then hee put forth his hand and caught it, and it was turned into a rod in his hand.

5 Do this that they may beleue, that the Lord God of their fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Izhak, and the God of Iaakob hath appeared vnto thee.

6 ¶ And the Lord said furthermore vnto him, Thrust now thine hand into thy bosome: And he thrust his hand into his bosome, and when he tooke it out againe, behold, his hand was leprous as snow.

7 Moreouer he said, Put thine hand into thy bosome againe. So he put his hand into his bosome againe, and pluckt it out of his bosome, and behold, it was turned again as *thy* other flesh.

8 So shall it be, if they will not beleue thee, neither obey *thy* the voice of the first signe, yet shall *thy* they beleue for the voice of the second signe.

9 But if they will not yet beleue these two signes, neither obey vnto thy voice, then shalt *thy* the first take of *thy* water of the riuer, & powre it vpon *thy* signe. dry land: so the water *what* thou shalt take out of *thy* riuer, shall be turned to blood vpon *thy* dry land.

10 ¶ But Moses said vnto *thy* Lord, Oh my Lord I am not eloquent, neither at any time haue bin, nor yet since *thy* hast spoken vnto thy seruant: yesterday but I am *thy* slow of speach and slow of tongue: and yet

11 Then the Lord said vnto him, Who hath yesterday giuen the mouth to man? or who hath made *thy* dumb, or the deefe, or him that seeth, or the of mouth blind? haue not I the Lord?

12 Therefore go now, and I *what* will be with thy mouth, & I wil teach thee what *thy* shalt say.

13 But he said, Oh my Lord, send, I pray thee, and let *thy* by the *thy* hand of him whom *thy* shouldest send;

14 Then the Lord was very angry with Moses, and said, Do not I know Aaron thy brother the Leuite, that he himselfe shall speake for loe, hee cometh also soorth to meete thee, and when he seeth thee, he will be glad in his heart.

15 Therefore thou shalt speake vnto him, & put the wordes in his mouth, and I wil be with thy mouth, and with his mouth, and will teach what ye ought to doe.

16 And he shall be thy spokesman vnto the people: and he shall be, *even* he shall be as thy mouth, and thou shalt be to him as *thy* God.

17 Moreouer thou shalt take this rod in thine hand, wherewith thou shalt do miracles.

18 ¶ Therefore Moses went and returned to Iethro his father in law, & said vnto him, I pray thee, let me go, and returne to my *thy* brethren, which are in Egypt, & see whether they be yet alive. Then Iethro said to Moses, Go in peace.

† Ebr. fought thy
foule.
† Ebr. caused them
to ride.

19 (For the Lord had said to Moses in Midian, Goe, returne to Egypt: for they are all dead which † went about to kill thee)

20 Then Moses tooke his wife & his sonnes, and † put them on an asse, and returned toward the land of Egypt, and Moses tooke the rod of God in his hand.

21 And the Lord said vnto Moses, When y^e art entred and come into Egypt againe see that thou do all the wonders before Pharaoh, which I haue put in thine hand: but I will harden his heart, and he shall not let the people go.

22 Then thou shalt say to Pharaoh, Thus saith the Lord, Israel is my sonne, *even* my first borne.

23 Wherefore I say to thee, Let my sonne go, † he may serue me: if thou refuse to let him go, behold, I will slay thy sonne, *even* thy first borne.

24 ¶ And as he was by the way in the inne, the Lord met him and would haue killed him.

25 Then Zipporah tooke a sharpe knife, and cut away the foreskinne of her sonne, and cast it at his feete and said, Thou art in deed a bloody husband vnto me.

26 So † he departed from him, Then she said, O bloody husband (because of † circumcision)

27 ¶ Then the Lorde saide vnto Aaron, Go meete Moses in the wilderness. And he went and met him in the † mount of God, and kissed him.

28 Then Moses told Aaron all the words of the Lorde, who had sent him, and all the signes wherewith he had charged him.

29 ¶ So went Moses and Aaron, and gathered all the elders of the children of Israel.

30 And Aaron tolde all the words, which the Lorde had spoken vnto Moses, and he did the miracles in the sight of the people,

31 And the people beleued, and when they heard that the Lord had visited the children of Israel, & had looked vpon their tribulation, they bowed downe, and worshipped.

CHAP. V.

1 Moses and Aaron do their message to Pharaoh, who letteth not the people of Israel depart, but oppresseth them more and more. 2 They cry out vpon Moses and Aaron therefore, and Moses complaineth to God.

Then afterward Moses and Aaron went and said to Pharaoh, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Let my people go, that they may celebrate a feast vnto me in the wilderness.

3 And Pharaoh said, Who is the Lorde that I should heare his voice, & let Israel go? I know not the Lord, neither will I let Israel go.

4 And they said, † We worship the God of † Ebrewes: we pray thee, let vs go three daies journey in the desert, and sacrifice vnto the Lord our God, least † he bring vpon vs the pestilence or sword.

5 Then said the King of Egypt vnto them, Moles and Aaron, why cause ye the people to cease fro their works? get you to your burdens.

6 Pharaoh said furthermore, Beholde, much people is now in the land, and yet make them leaue their burdens.

7 Therefore Pharaoh gaue commaundement the same day vnto the taskemasters of the people, and to their officers, saying,

8 Ye shall giue the people no more straw, to make brick († as in times past) but let them go

and gather them straw themselves.

9 Notwithstanding lay vpon them the number of brick, which they made in times past, diminish nothing thereof: for they be idle, therefore they cry, saying, Let vs go to offer sacrifice vnto our God.

10 Lay more worke vpon the men, and cause them to do it, & let the not regard vain words.

11 Then went the taskemasters of † y^e people, & their officers out, & told † y^e people, saying, Thus saith Pharaoh, I will giue you no more straw.

12 Go your selues: get you straw where ye can find it, yet shall nothing of your labour be diminished.

13 Then were the people scattered abroad throughout all the land of Egypt, for to gather stubble in stead of straw.

14 And the taskemasters hasted them, saying, Finish your dayes worke † euery dayes taske, as † ye did when ye had straw.

15 And the officers of the children of Israel, which Pharaohs taskemasters had set ouer them, were beaten, and demanded, Wherefore haue ye not fulfilled your taske in making bricke yesterday and to day, as in times past?

16 ¶ Then the officers of the childre of Israel came, and cryed vnto Pharaoh, saying, Wherefore dealest thou thus with thy seruants?

17 There is no straw given to thy seruants, & they say vnto vs, Make bricke: and loe, thy seruants are beaten, and † thy people is blamed.

18 But he said, † Ye are too much idle: therefore ye say, Let vs go to offer sacrifice to † y^e Lord.

19 Go therefore now and worke: for there shall no straw be given you, yet shall ye deliuer fruit.

20 the whole tale of brick.

21 Then the officers of the children of Israel saw themselves in an euill case because it was said, Ye shall diminish nothing of your bricke, nor of euery daies taske.

22 ¶ And they met Moses & Aaron, & stood in their way as they came out from Pharaoh,

23 To whom they said, The Lord looke vpon you and iudge: for ye haue made our sauour to stinke before Pharaoh, & before his seruants, in that ye haue put a sword in their hand to slay vs.

24 Wherefore Moses returned to the Lorde, and said, Lord, why hast thou afflicted this people? wherefore hast thou thus sent me?

25 For since I came to Pharaoh to speake in thy Name, he hath vexed this people, and yet thou hast not deliuered thy people.

CHAP. VI.

1 God promiseth to deliuer the Israelites. 2 Moses spake to the Israelites, but they beleue him not. 3 Moses and Aaron sent againe to Pharaoh. 4 The genealogie of Reuben, Simeon, & Levi, of whom came Moses and Aaron.

Then the Lord said vnto Moses, Nowe shalt thou see, what I will doe vnto Pharaoh: for by a strong hand shall he let them go, & euery † be constrained to driue them out of his land.

5 Moreover God spake vnto Moses, and said vnto him, I am the Lord.

6 And I appeared vnto Abraham, to Isaac, & to Iakob by the Name of † Almighty God: but by my name Iehoua was I not known vnto the.

7 Furthermore as I made my covenant with them to giue them the land of Canaan, the land

Or, the
Angel.

Or, Horeb.

Or, thy

people

fore ye say.

Let vs go to offer sacrifice to y^e Lord.

Egyptian

are in

shall no straw be given you, yet shall ye deliuer fruit.

† Falle,

are idle

† Or, loe

said, Ye shall diminish nothing of your bricke,

† Or, loe

which

34-30.

Or, God
hath met
vs.

† Ebr. left
be meet vs
with pesti-
lence.

† Ebr. in

strong

Or, all

sufficien

† Ebr. ye
yesterday &
ye yester-
day.

of their pilgrimage, wherein they were strangers:
So I haue also heard y^e groning of the children of Israel, whome the Egyptians keepe in bondage, and haue remembred my covenant.

Wherefore say thou vnto the children of Israel, I am y^e Lord, & I will bring you out from y^e burdens of the Egyptians, & will deliuer you out of their bondage, and will redeeme you in a stretched out arme, & in great iudgements.

Also I will take you for my people, & will be your God: then ye shal know y^e I the Lord your God bring you out fro y^e burdēs of y^e Egyp̄tiās.

And I wil bring you into the land which I swore that I would giue to Abraham, to Izhak and to Iakob, and I will giue it vnto you for a possession: I am the Lord.

So Moses told the children of Israel thus: but they harkened not vnto Moses, for anguish of spirit and for cruell bondage.

Then the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

Go speake to Pharaoh king of Egypt, that he let the children of Israel go out of his land.

But Moses spake before the Lord, saying, Behold, the children of Israel hearken not vnto me, how then shall Pharaoh heare me, which am of vncircumcised lips?

Then the Lord spake vnto Moses, & vnto Aaron, and charged them to go to the children of Israel & to Pharaoh King of Egypt, to bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt.

These be the heads of their fathers houses: the sonnes of Reuben the first borne of Israel are Hanoch and Pallu, Hezron and Carmi: these are the families of Reuben.

Also the sonnes of Simeon: Iemuel and Iamin, and Ohad, and Iachin, and Zoar, & Shaul the sonne of a Canaanitish woman: these are the families of Simeon.

These also are the names of the sonnes of Levi in their generations: Gershon, & Kohath and Merari: & the yeres of the life of Levi were an hundreth thirtie and seuen yere.

The sonnes of Gershon were Libni and Shimi by their families.

And the sonnes of Kohath, Amram and Izhar, and Hebron and Vzziel (and Kohath liued an hundreth thirtie and three yere)

Also the sonnes of Merari were Mahali & Mafsi: these are the families of Levi by their kindreds.

And Amram tooke Yochebed his fathers sistr to wife, and shee bare him Aaron and Moses (and Amram liued an hundreth thirtie and seuen yere.)

Also the sonnes of Izhar: Korah, and Nepheg, and Zichri.

And the sonnes of Vzziel: Misael, and Elzaphan, and Sithri.

And Aaron tooke Elisheba daughter of Amminadab, sister of Nahashon to his wife, & bare him Nadab, & Abihu, Eleazar & Ithamar.

Also the sonnes of Korah: Asir, and Elkana, and Abisaph: these are the families of the Corhites.

And Eleazar Aarons sonne tooke him one of the daughters of Putiel to his wife, & bare him Phinehas: these are the principall fathers of the Leuites throughout their families.

These are Aaron and Moses to whome the

Lorde said, Bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt, according to their armies.

These are that Moses and Aaron, w^h spake to Pharaoh King of Egypt, that they might bring the children of Israel out of Egypt.

And at that time, when the Lord spake vnto Moses in the land of Egypt,

When the Lord, I say, spake vnto Moses, saying, I am the Lord, speake thou vnto Pharaoh the king of Egypt al that I say vnto thee,

Then Moses said before the Lord, Behold, I am of vncircumcised lips, and how shall Pharaoh heare me?

CHAP. VII

God hardeneth Pharaohs heart. 10 Moses & Aaron doe the miracles of the serpent, & the blood: and Pharaohs sorcerers doe the like.

Then the Lord said to Moses, Behold, I haue made thee y^e Pharaohs God, and Aaron thy brother shalbe y^e thy Prophet.

Thou shalt speake all that I commanded thee: and Aaron thy brother shall speake vnto Pharaoh, that he suffer the children of Israel to go out of his land.

But I will harden Pharaohs heart, & multiply my miracles & my wonders in y^e land of Egyp̄t.

And Pharaoh shall not hearken vnto you, y^e I may lay mine hand vpon Egypt, & bring out mine armies, euen my people, the children of Israel out of y^e land of Egyp̄t, by great iudgements.

Then the Egyptians shall knowe that I am the Lord, when I stretch forth mine hand vpon Egypt, and bring out the children of Israel from among them.

So Moses and Aaron did as the Lord commanded them, euen so did they.

(Now Moses was fourescore yere old, and Aaron fourescore and three, when they spake vnto Pharaoh)

And the Lord had spoken vnto Moses & Aaron, saying,

If Pharaoh speake vnto you, saying, Shewe a miracle for you, then thou shalt say vnto Aaron, Take thy rod, and cast it before Pharaoh, and it shalbe turned into a serpent.

Then went Moses and Aaron vnto Pharaoh, & did euen as the Lord had commanded: & Aarō cast forth his rod before Pharaoh & before his seruants, & it was turned into a serpent.

Then Pharaoh called also for the wise men and soferers: and these charmers also of Egypt did in like maner w^h their enchantments.

For they cast downe euery man his rod, and they were turned into serpents: but Aarons rod deuoured their rods.

So Pharaohs heart was hardened, and he harkened not to them as the Lord had said.

The Lord then said vnto Moses, Pharaohs heart is obstinate, he refuseth to let the people go.

Go vnto Pharaoh in the morning, (so, he will come forth vnto the water) and thou shalt stand and meet him by the riuers brinke, and the rod, which was turned into a serpent, shalt thou take in thine hand.

And thou shalt say vnto him, The Lord God of the Ebrewes hath sent me vnto thee, saying, Let my people go, that they may serue me in the wilddernes: and behold, hitherto thou

Or, a G

to Pha

oh,

Or, shal

speake

thee (b)

Phara

Or, sh

Or, he

and sh

wouldest not heare.

17 Thus saith the Lorde, In this thou shalt know that I am the Lorde: behold, I will smite wth the rod that is in mine hand vpon the water y^e is in the river, and it shalbe turned to blood.

18 And the fish that is in the river shall die, and the river shall stinke, and it shall grieve y^e Egyptians to drinke of the water of the river.

19 ¶ The Lord then spake to Moses, Say vnto Aaron, Take thy rod, & stretch out thine hand ouer the waters of Egypt, ouer their streames, ouer their riuers, and ouer their pondes, & ouer al pooles of their waters, & they shalbe blood & there shalbe blood throughout all the land of Egypt, both in vessels of wood, & of stone.

20 So Moses & Aaron did euen as the Lord commanded: * & he lift vp the rod, & smote y^e water y^e was in y^e river in y^e sight of Pharaoh, & in the sight of his seruants: * & all the water y^e was in the river, was turned into blood.

21 And the fish that was in the river died, & the river stanke: so that the Egyptians could not drinke of the water of the river: and there was blood throughout all the land of Egypt.

22 ¶ And the enchanters of Egypt did likewise with their forceries: and the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, so that he did not hearken vnto them, as the Lord had said.

23 Then Pharaoh returned, and went againe into his house, & neither did this yet enter into his heart.

24 All the Egyptians then digged round about the river for waters to drinke: for they could not drinke of the water of the river.

25 And this continued fully seven dayes after the Lord had smitten the river.

CHAP. V III,

6 Frogs are sent. 13 Moses prayeth, & they die. 17 Lice are sent, whereby the forcerers acknowledge Gods power. 24 Egypt is plagued with noyſome flies. 30 Moses prayeth againe: 32 But Pharaohs heart is hardened.

Afterward the Lord said vnto Moses, Go vnto Pharaoh, and tell him, Thus saith y^e Lord, Let my people go, that they may serue me:

2 And if thou wilt not let them go, behold, I will smite all thy countrey with frogges:

3 And the river shall be full of frogs, & they shall go vp & come into thine house, & into thy chamber, where y^e sleepest, & vpon thy bed, & into y^e house of thy seruants, & vpon thy people, & into thine ouers, & into thy kneading troughes.

4 Yea, the frogges shall clime vp vpon thee, and on thy people, and vpon all thy seruants.

5 ¶ Also y^e Lord said vnto Moses, Say y^e vnto Aaron, Stretch out thine hand wth thy rod vpon y^e streames, vpon y^e riuers, & vpon the ponds, & cause frogs to come vp vpon y^e land of Egypt.

6 Then Aaron stretched out his hand vpon the waters of Egypt, and the frogges came vp, and covered the land of Egypt.

7 ¶ And y^e forcerers did likewise wth their forceries, & brought frogs vp vpon y^e land of Egypt.

8 Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron, & said, Pray ye vnto the Lord that he may take away the frogges from me, and from my people, and I will let the people go, that they may do sacrifice vnto the Lord.

9 And Moses said vnto Pharaoh, Concerning

me, euen I command when I shall pray for thee, & for thy seruants, and for thy people, to destroy the frogs from thee, and from thine houses, that they may remaine in the river onely.

10 Then he said, To morow. And he answered, Be it as thou hast said, y^e thou must know that there is none like vnto the Lord our God.

11 So the frogges shall depart from thee, and from thine houses, & fro thy seruants, and from thy people: onely they shall remaine in y^e river.

12 Then Moses and Aaron went out from Pharaoh: & Moses cried vnto the Lord concerning y^e frogges, wth he had sent vnto Pharaoh.

13 And the Lord did according to the saying of Moses: so the frogges died in the houses, in the townes, and in the fieldes.

14 And they gathered them together by heapes, and the land stanke of them.

15 But when Pharaoh sawe that he had rest given him, he hardened his heart, and harkened not vnto them, as the Lord had said.

16 ¶ Againe the Lord said vnto Moses, Say vnto Aaron, Stretch out thy rod, and smite the dust of the earth, that it may be turned to lice throughout all the land of Egypt.

17 And they did so: for Aaron stretched out his hand with his rod, & smote the dust of the earth: and lice came vpon man and vpon beast: all the dust of the earth was lice throughout all the land of Egypt.

18 Now the enchanters assailed likewise wth their enchantments to bring forth lice, but they could not. So the lice were vpon man & vpon beast.

19 Then said the enchanters vnto Pharaoh, This is the finger of God. But Pharaohs heart remained obstinate, and he harkened not vnto them, as the Lord had said.

20 ¶ Moreover the Lord said to Moses, Rise vp early in the morning, & stand before Pharaoh, (loe, he will come forth vnto the water) and say vnto him, Thus saith the Lord, Let my people go, that they may serue me.

21 Els, if thou wilt not let my people go, behold I will send y^e swarmes of flies both vpon thee and vpon thy seruants, & vpon thy people, and into thine houses: and the houses of the Egyptians shalbe full of swarmes of flies, and the ground also whereon they are.

22 But the land of Goshen, where my people are, will I cause to be y^e wonderful in y^e day, so y^e no swarmes of flies shall be there, that y^e mayest know that I am y^e Lord in the midst of y^e earth.

23 And I will make a deliuerance of my people of Egypt fro thy people: to morow shall this miracle be.

24 And the Lorde did so: * for there came y^e great swarmes of flies into y^e house of Pharaoh, and into his seruants houses, so that through all fourth the land of Egypt the earth was corrupt by the plague of swarmes of flies.

25 Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron, and said, Go, doe sacrifice vnto your God in this land.

26 But Moses answered, It is not meete to do so: for then we should offer vnto the Lord our God that, which is an abomination vnto the Egyptians. Lo, can we sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians before their eyes, and they not stone vs?

27 Let vs go three dayes iourney in the desert,

Or, they shalbe wearie, & abhorre to drinke.

The first plague.

Chap. 17. 5.

Psalm 78. 44.

Wisdom 17. 7.

Ebr. was made strong.

Ebr. he set out his hands as all sheweth.

Or, seven dayes were accomplished.

Or, vpon thy dough, or vnto thine offerings.

The second plague. Wisdom 17. 7.

Ebr. have this bow in your hand.

Let, and sacrifice vnto the Lord our God, * as he hath commanded vs.

18 And Pharaoh said, I will let you go, that ye may sacrifice vnto the Lord your God in the wilderness: but go not farre away, pray for me.

19 And Moses said, Behold, I will go out from thee, and pray vnto the Lord, & the swarmes of flies may depart fro Pharaoh, from his seruants, and from his people to morrow: but let Pharaoh from henceforth deceiue no more, in not suffering the people to sacrifice vnto the Lord.

20 So Moses went out from Pharaoh, and prayed vnto the Lord.

21 And the Lord did according to the saying of Moses, and the swarmes of flies departed from Pharaoh, from his seruants, and from his people, and there remained not one.

22 Yet Pharaoh hardened his heart at this time also, and did not let the people go.

CHAP. IX.

3 The moraine of beasts. 10 The plague of botches & sores. 23 The horrible haile, thunder, and the lightning. 26 The land of Goshen neuer is excepted. 27 Pharaoh confesseth his wickednes. 33 Moses prayeth for him, 35 Yet is he obstinate.

Then the Lord said vnto Moses, Go to Pharaoh, and tell him, Thus saith the Lord God of the Ebrewes, Let my people go, that they may serue me.

2 But if thou refuse to let them go, and wilt yet hold them still,

3 Behold, & hand of & Lord is vpon thy flock which is in the field: for vpon the horses, vpon the asses, vpon the camels, vpon the cattell, and vpon the sheepe shall be a & mighty great moraine.

4 And the Lord shall doe wonderfully betweene the beasts of Israel, and the beasts of Egypt: so that there shall nothing die of all, that pertaineth to the children of Israel.

5 And the Lord appointed a time, saying, To morrow & Lord shall finish this thing in this land.

6 So the Lord did this thing on the morow, and all the cattell of Egypt died: but of the cattell of the children of Israel died not one.

7 Then Pharaoh sent, and behold, there was not one of the cattell of the Israelites dead: and the heart of Pharaoh was obstinate, and he did not let the people go.

8 And the Lord said to Moses and to Aaron, Take your handful of ashes of the fornace, and Moses shall sprinkle them toward the heauen in the sight of Pharaoh,

9 And they shall be turned to dust in all the land of Egypt: and it shall be as a scab breaking out into blisters vpon man, and vpon beast, throughout all the land of Egypt.

10 Then they took ashes of the fornace, and stood before Pharaoh: and Moses sprinkled them toward the heauen, & there came & a scab breaking out into blisters vpon man, & vpon beast,

11 And the forerers could not stand before Moses, because of the scab: for the scab was vpon the enchanters, and vpon all the Egyptians.

12 And the Lord hardened the heart of Pharaoh, and he hearkened not vnto them, * as the

Lord had said vnto Moses.

13 Also the Lord said vnto Moses, Rise vp early in & morning, & stand before Pharaoh, & tell him, Thus saith & Lord God of & Ebrewes,

Let my people goe, that they may serue mee.

14 For I will at this time send all my plagues vpon thine heart, & vpon thy seruants, & vpon thy people. that thou maiest know that there is none like me in all the earth.

15 For now I will stretch out mine hand, that I may smite thee, & thy people with the pestilence: and thou shalt perish from the earth.

16 And in deede, * for this cause haue I appointed thee, to & shew my power in thee, & to declare my Name throughout all the world.

17 Yet thou exaltest thy selfe against my people, and lettest them not goe.

18 Behold, to morow this time I will cause to raine a mightie great haile, such as was not in Egypt since the foundation thereof was laid vnto this time.

19 Send therefore now, & gather thy cattell, and all that thou hast in the field: for vpon all the men, and the beasts, which are found in the field, and not brought home, the haile shall fall vpon them and they shall die.

20 Such then as feared the word of the Lord among the seruants of Pharaoh, made his seruants and his cattell flee into the houses:

21 But such as & regarded not the word of & Lord, left his seruants, and his cattell in & field.

22 And the Lord said to Moses, Stretch forth thine hande toward heauen, that there may be haile in al the land of Egypt, vpon man, and vpon beast, and vpon all the herbes of the field in the land of Egypt.

23 Then Moses stretched out his rod toward heauen, & the Lord sent thunder and & haile, and & lightning vpon the ground: and the Lord caused haile to raine vpon the land of Egypt.

24 So there was haile, and fire mingled with & haile, so gricuous, as there was none throughout all the land of Egypt, since it was a nation.

25 And & haile smote throughout all & land of Egypt all that was in the field, both man and beast: also the haile smote all the herbes of the field, & brake to pieces all the trees of the field.

26 Onely in the lande of Goshen (where the children of Israel were) was no haile.

27 Then Pharaoh sent & called for Moses & Aaron, & said vnto the, I haue now sinned: the lord is righteous, but I & my people are wicked.

28 Pray yee vnto the Lord (for it is ynough) & there be no more & mighty thunders and haile, & I will let you go, and ye shall tary no longer.

29 Then Moses said vnto him, As soon as I am out of the citie, I wil spred mine hands vnto the Lord, & the thunder shall cease, neither shall there be any more haile that thou maiest know that * the earth is the Lords.

30 As for thee and thy seruants, I knowe afore & pray, ye will feare before the face of the Lord God.

31 (And & flaxe, & the barley were smitten: for the barley was eared, and the flaxe was bolled.

32 But the wheat & the rie were not smitten, for they were & hid in the ground.)

33 Then Moses went out of the citie fro Pharaoh, and spread his handes to the Lord, and the thunder and the haile ceased, neither rained it vpon the earth.

34 And when Pharaoh saw & the raine & the haile & & thunder were ceased, he sinned againe,

and hardened his heart, both he, & his seruants.
 35 So the heart of Pharaoh was hardened :
 neither would he let the children of Israel goe,
 as the Lord had said by Moses.

CHAP. X.

7 Pharaohs seruants counsell him to let the ff-
 raelites go. 13 Grasshoppers destroy the countrey. 16
 Pharaoh confesseth his sinne. 22 Darknes is sent.
 28 Pharaoh forbiddeth Moses his presence.

A Gaine the Lord said vnto Moses, Go to Pha-
 raoh : for *I haue hardened his heart, & the
 heart of his seruants, that I might worke these
 my miracles || in the middes of his realme,

2 And y thou maist declare in the eares of thy
 sonne, & of thy sonnes sonne, what things I haue
 done in Egypt, & my miracles, w I haue done
 among them: y ye may know y I am the Lord.

3 Then came Moses & Aaron vnto Pharaoh,
 and they said vnto him, Thus saith the Lorde
 God of the Ebrewes, Howe long wilt thou re-
 fuse to humble thy selfe before me? Let my
 people goe, that they may serue me.

4 But if thou refuse to let my people go, be-
 hold, to morowe will I bring || * grasshoppers
 into thy coastes.

5 And they shall couer the face of the earth,
 that a man can not see the earth: and they shall
 eate the residue which remaineth vnto you, and
 hath escaped from the haile: and they shall eat
 all your trees that bud in the field.

6 And they shall fill thine houses, and all thy
 seruants houses, and the houses of all the Egyp-
 tians, as neither thy fathers, nor thy fathers fa-
 thers haue seene, since the time they were vpon
 the earth vnto this day. So he returned, and
 went our from Pharaoh.

7 Then Pharaohs seruants said vnto him, How
 long shall he be an || offence vnto vs? let y men
 goe, that they may serue the Lord their God:
 wilt thou first knowe that Egypt is destroyed?

8 So Moses and Aaron were brought againe
 vnto Pharaoh, & he said vnto them, Go, serue y
 Lord your God, but who are they that shall go?

9 And Moses answered, We will go with our
 young and with our olde, with our sonnes and
 with our daughters, with our sheepe and with
 our cattell will we go: for we must celebrate a
 feast vnto the Lord.

10 And he said vnto them, Let the Lorde so
 be with you, as I will let you goe and your
 children: beholde, for euill is before your face.

11 It shall not be so: now go ye that are men,
 & serue the Lord: for y was your desire. Then
 they were thrust out from Pharaohs presence.

12 ¶ After, the Lorde saide vnto Moses,
 Stretch out thine hand vpon the lande of E-
 gypt for the grasshoppers, that they may come
 vpon the land of Egypt, and eate all the herbes
 of the land, euen all that the haile hath left.

13 Then Moses stretched forth his rodde
 vpon the lande of Egypt: and the Lorde
 brought an Eastwinde vpon the land all that
 day, and all that night: and in the morning,
 the Eastwinde brought the || grasshoppers.

14 So the grasshoppers went vp vpon all the
 land of Egypt & remained in all quarters of E-
 gypt, to grievous grasshoppers, like to these were
 neuer before, neither after them shall be such.

15 For they couered all the face of the earth,

so that the land was darke: & they did eat al y
 herbes of the land, and al the fruits of the trees,
 w the haile had left, so y there was no greene
 thing left vpon the trees, nor among the herbes
 of the field throughout all the land of Egypt.

16 Therefore Pharaoh called for Moses and
 Aaron in haste, and said, I haue sinned against
 the Lord your God, and against you.

17 And now forgie me my sinne onely this
 once, and pray vnto the Lord your God, that he
 may take away from me this death onely.

18 Moses then went out from Pharaoh, and
 prayed vnto the Lord.

19 And the Lorde turned a mightie strong
 Westwinde, and tooke away the grasshoppers,
 and violently cast them into the redde Sea, so
 that there remained not one grasshopper in all
 the coast of Egypt.

20 But the Lord hardened Pharaohs heart,
 and he did not let the children of Israel goe.

21 ¶ Againe the Lorde saide vnto Moses,
 Stretch out thine hand toward heauen, that
 there may be vpon the land of Egypt darknes,
 euen darknesse that may be felt.

22 Then Moses stretched forth his hand to-
 ward heauen, and there was a || blacke * darke-
 nesse in all the land of Egypt three dayes.

23 No man saw another, neither rose vp from
 the place where he was for three dayes: * but all
 y children of Israel had light where they dwelt.

24 The Pharaoh called for Moses, & said, Go,
 serue the Lord: only your sheepe & your cattell
 shall abide, & your children shall go with you.

25 And Moses said, Thou must giue vs also
 sacrifices, and burnt offerings, that we may doe
 sacrifice vnto the Lord our God.

26 Therefore our cattell also shall goe with
 vs: there shall not an hoose be left, for thereof
 must we take to serue the Lord our God: nei-
 ther doe we knowe howe we shall serue the
 Lord, vntill we come thither.

27 (But the Lord hardened Pharaohs heart,
 and he would not let them goe)

28 And Pharaoh said vnto him, Get thee fro
 me: looke thou see my face no more: for when-
 soeuer thou comest in my sight, thou shalt die.

29 Then Moses said, Thou hast said well:
 from henceforth will I see thy face no more.

CHAP. XI.

1 God promiseth their departure. 2 He wil-
 leth them to borrowe their neighbours iewels. 3
 Moses was esteemed of all saue Pharaoh. 5 He
 signifieth the death of the first borne.

NOW the Lord had said vnto Moses. Yet will
 I bring one plague more vpon Pharaoh,
 and vpon Egypt: after that he will let you go
 hence: when he letteth you go, he shall at once
 chase you hence.

2 Speake thou now to the people, y every mā
 || require of his neighbor, & every womā of her || Or, bor-
 neighbour * iewels of siluer and iewels of gold. rowe.

3 And the Lord gaue the people fauour in y
 sight of y Egyptians: also * Moses was very great and 12-3
 in the land of Egypt, in the sight of Pharaohs 4
 seruants, and in the sight of the people) 1.

4 Also Moses said, Thus saith y Lord * About Chap. 12.
 midnight wil I go out into the mids of Egypt. 29.

5 * And al y first borne in the land of Egypt Wis. 18.
 shall die, from the first borne of Pharaoh that

sitteth on his thrope, vnto the first borne of the maide seruant, that is at the mill, and all the first borne of beastes.

6 Then there shall be a great crie throughout all the land of Egypt, such as was neuer none like, nor shalbe.

7 But against none of y children of Israel shal a dog moue his tongue, neither against man nor beast, y ye may know, y the Lord putteth a difference betwene the Egyptians and Israel.

8 And all these thy seruants shall come down vnto me, & fall before me, saying, Get thee out, & all y people y are at thy feet, & after this wil I depart. So he wet out fro Pharaoh very angrie.

9 And the Lord said vnto Moses, Pharaoh shal not heare you, that my wonders may be multiplied in the land of Egypt.

10 So Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Pharaoh: but the Lord hardened Pharaohs heart, and he suffered not the children of Israel to goe out of his land.

CHAP. XII.

1 The Lord instituteth the Passeouer. 26 The fathers must teach their children the mysterie thereof. 29 The first borne are slaine. 31 The Israelites are driven out of the land. 35 The Egyptians are spoiled. 37 The number that departeth out of Egypt. 40 Howe long they were in Egypt.

Then the Lord spake to Moses and to Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying,

2 This moneth shalbe vnto you the beginning of moneths: it shalbe to you the first moneth of the yeere.

3 Speake ye vnto all the Congregation of Israel saying, In y tenth of this moneth let every man take vnto him a lambe, according to the house of the fathers, a lambe for an house.

4 And if the houlhold be too litle for the lambe, he shall take his neighbour, which is next vnto his house, according to the number of the persons: every one of you, according to his eating shall make your count for the lambe.

5 Your lambe shalbe wout blemish, a male of a yere old: ye shal take it of y labs, or of y kids.

6 And ye shall keepe it vntill the fourteenth day of this moneth: then all the multitude of y Congregation of Israel shall kill it y at euen.

7 After they shall take of the blood, & strike it on the two postes, and on the vpper doore poste of the houses where they shall eate it.

8 And they shall eate the flesh the same night, roasted with fire, and unleavened bread: with sower herbes they shall eate it.

9 Eate not thereof rawe, boiled nor sodden in water, but roasted with fire, both his head, his feet and his partenance.

10 And ye shall reserve nothing of it vnto the morning: but that, which remaineth of it vnto the morowe, shall ye burne with fire.

11 ¶ And thus shall ye eate it, Your loynes girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staves in your handes, and ye shall eate it in haste: for it is the Lordes Passeouer.

12 For I wil passe through the land of Egypt the same night, and wil smite all the first borne in the land of Egypt, both man and beast, and I will execute iudgement vpon all the gods of Egypt. I am the Lord.

13 And y blood shalbe a token for you vpon

y houses where ye are: so when I see the blood, I wil passe ouer you, & the plague shal not be vpo you to destruccion, whē I smite y land of Egypt.

14 And this day shall be vnto you a remembrance: and ye shall keepe it an holy feast vnto the Lord, throughout your generations: ye shall keepe it holy by an ordinance for euer.

15 Seuen dayes shal ye eat unleavened bread, and in any case ye shall put away leauen y first day out of your houses: for whosoeuer eateth leavened bread from the first day vntill the seuenth day, that person shalbe cut off fro Israel.

16 And in the first day shalbe an holy assembly: also in the seuenth day shalbe an holy assembly vnto you: no worke shalbe done in them, save about that which every man must eate: that onely may ye doe.

17 Ye shall keepe also the feast of unleavened bread: for that same day I will bring your armies out of the land of Egypt: therefore ye shall obserue this day, throughout your posteritie, by an ordinance for euer.

18 ¶ In the first moneth and the fourteenth day of the moneth at euen, ye shall eate unleavened bread vnto the one and twentieth day of the moneth at euen.

19 Seuen dayes shall no leauen be found in your houses: for whosoeuer eateth leavened bread, that person shalbe cut off from the Congregation of Israel: whether he be a stranger, or borne in the land.

20 Ye shall eate no leavened bread: but in al your habitations shal ye eat unleavened bread.

21 ¶ Then Moses called all the Elders of Israel, and said vnto them, Chuse out, and take for every of your householdes a lambe, and kill the Passeouer.

22 And take a bunch of hyssope, and dip it in the blood that is in the basin, and strike the lintel, and the doore cheekes with the blood that is in the basin, and let none of you go out at the doore of his house, vntill the morning.

23 For the Lord will passe by to smite the Egyptians: & when he seeth the blood vpon the lintel and on the two doore cheekes, the Lord will passe ouer the doore, & will not suffer y destroyer to come into your houses to plague you.

24 Therefore shal ye obserue this thing as an ordinance both for thee and thy sonnes for euer.

25 And when ye shall come into the land, which the Lord will gine you, as he hath promised, then ye shall keepe this seruice.

26 ¶ And when your children aske you, What seruice is this ye keepe?

27 Then ye shall say, It is the sacrifice of the Lords Passeouer, which passed ouer y houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he smote the Egyptians, and preserved our houses. Then the people bowed their selues, & worshipped.

28 So the children of Israel went, and did as the Lord had commanded Moses and Aaron: so did they.

29 ¶ Nowe at midnight, the Lord smote all the first borne in the land of Egypt, from the first borne of Pharaoh that sate on his throne, vnto the first borne of the captiue that was in prison, and all the first borne of beastes.

30 And Pharaoh rose vp in the night, he, and all his seruants, and all the Egyptians: & there

Or, together the people to Jerusalem

Leuit. 23

Heb. 11

Or, some

upper

Or, side

Or, 7

monie

Josh. 4

Chap. 12

The 12

plague

Wisd. 16

was a great cry in Egypt: for there was no house where there was not one dead.

31 And he called to Moses and to Aaron by night, and said, Rise vp, get you out from among my people, both ye, and the children of Israel, and goe serue the Lord as ye haue said.

32 Take also your sheepe and your cattell as ye haue said, and depart, and blesse me also.

33 And the Egyptians did force the people, because they would send them out of the land in haste: for they said, We die all.

34 Therefore the people tooke their dough before it was leauened, *euen* their dough bound in clothes vpon their shoulders.

35 And the children of Israel did according to the saying of Moses, and they asked of the Egyptians *iewels of siluer and iewels of golde, and raiment.

36 And the Lord gaue the people fauour in the sight of the Egyptians: and they || granted their request: so they spoyled the Egyptians.

37 Then the * children of Israel tooke their journey from Rameses to Succoth about six hundred thousand men of foote, beside children.

38 And a great multitude of sundrie sortes of people went out with them, and sheepe, and beeces, and cattell in great abundance.

39 And they baked the dough which they brought out of Egypt, and made vnleavened cakes: for it was not leauened, because they were thrust out of Egypt, neither could they tarie, nor yet prepare them selues vitales.

40 ¶ So the dwelling of the children of Israel, while they dwelled in Egypt, was * foure hundred and thirtie yeeres.

41 And when the foure hundred and thirtie yeeres were expired, *euen* the selfe same day departed all the hostes of the Lord out of the land of Egypt.

42 It is a night to be kept *holy* to the Lord, because he brought them out of the land of Egypt: this is the night of the Lord, when all the children of Israel must keepe throughout their generatiōs.

43 Also the Lord said vnto Moses and Aaron, This is the Law of the Pasche: no stranger shall eate thereof.

44 But euery seruant that is bought for money, when thou hast circumcised him, then shall he eate thereof.

45 A stranger or an hired seruant shall not eate thereof.

46 * In one house shall it be eaten: thou shalt carrie none of the flesh out of the house, neither shall ye breake a bone thereof.

47 All the Congregation of Israel shall obserue it.

48 But if a stranger dwell with thee, and will obserue the Pasche of the Lord, let him circumcise all the males that belong vnto him, and then let him come and obserue it, and he shall be as one that is borne in the land: for none vncircumcised person shall eate thereof.

49 One law shall be to him that is borne in the land, & to the stranger that dwelleth among you.

50 Then all the children of Israel did as the Lord commanded Moses & Aaron: so did they.

51 And the selfe same day did the Lord bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt by their armies.

1 The first borne are offered to God. 2 The memoriall of their deliuerance. 6 The institution of the Pasche. 8. 14 An exhortation to teach their children to remember this deliuerance. 17 Why they are led by the wilderness. 19 The bones of Joseph. 21 The pillar of the cloud and of the fire.

And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 * Sanctifie vnto me all the first borne: that is, euery one that first openeth the wombe among the children of Israel, as well of man as of beast: for it is mine.

3 ¶ Then Moses said vnto the people, * Remember this day in which ye came out of Egypt, out of the house of bondage: for by a mighty hand the Lord brought you out from thence: therefore no leauened bread shall be eaten.

4 This day come ye out in the moneth of Abib.

5 ¶ Now when the Lord hath brought thee into the land of the Canaanites, & Hittites, and Amorites, and Hiuites, and Jebusites (which he sware vnto thy fathers, that he would giue thee a land flowing with milke and honie) then thou shalt keepe this seruice in this moneth.

6 Seuen dayes shalt thou eate vnleavened bread: and the seventh day shall be the feast of the Lord.

7 Vnleavened bread shall be eaten seuen dayes, & there shall no leauened bread be seene with thee, nor yet leaue be seene with thee in all thy quarters.

8 ¶ And thou shalt shewe thy sonne in that day, saying, This is done, because of that which the Lord did vnto me, when I came out of Egypt.

9 And it shall be a signe vnto thee vpon thine hand, and for a remembrance betwene thine eyes, that the Lawe of the Lord may be in thy mouth: for by a strong hand the Lord brought thee out of Egypt.

10 Keepe therefore this ordinance in his season appointed from yeere to yeere.

11 ¶ And when the Lord shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, as he sware vnto thee and to thy fathers, and shall giue it thee,

12 * Then thou shalt set apart vnto the Lord all the first openeth the wombe: also euery thing that first doeth open the wombe, and cometh forth of thy beast: the males shall be the Lords.

13 But euery first foale of an Asse, thou shalt re- deeme with a lambe: & if thou redeeme him not, then thou shalt breake his necke: likewise all the first borne of man among thy sonnes shalt thou buy out.

14 ¶ And when thy sonne shall aske thee to morrow, saying, What is this? thou shalt say vnto him, With a mightie hand the Lord brought vs out of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

15 For when Pharaoh was hard hearted against our departing, the Lord then slew all the first borne in the land of Egypt: from the first borne of man euen to the first borne of beast: therefore I sacrifice vnto the Lord all the males that first open the wombe, but all the first borne of my sonnes I redeeme.

16 And it shall be as a token vpon thine hand, and as frontlets betwene thine eyes, that the Lord brought vs out of Egypt by a mighty hand.

17 ¶ Now when Pharaoh had let the people goe, God caried them not by the way of the Philistims countrey, though it were neerer: (for God said, Lest the people repent when they see warre, and turne againe to Egypt)

18 But God made the people to goe about by the way of the wildernesse of the red Sea: and the children of Israel went vp armed out of the land of Egypt.

19 (And Moses tooke the bones of Ioseph with him: for he had made the children of Israel sweare, saying, *God will surely visite you, & ye shall take my bones away hence w you) 20 * So they tooke their iourney from Succoth, and camped in Etham in the edge of the wildernesse.

21 *And the Lord went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud to lead them the way, and by night in a pillar of fire to giue them light, that they might goe both by day and by night.

22 * He tooke not away the pillar of the cloude by day, nor the pillar of fire by night from before the people.

CHAP. XIII.

4. 8 Pharaoh hardened pursueth the Israelites. 11 The Israelites murmur against Moses. 13 Moses encourageth them. 21 The Sea deuinded. 23. 27 The Egyptians are drowned.

Then the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying, 2 Speake to the children of Israel, that they returne and campe before Pi hahiroth, betwene Migdol and the Sea, ouer against * Baal-zephon: about it shall ye campe by the Sea.

3 For Pharaoh will say of the children of Israel, They are tangled in the land: the wildernesse hath shut them in.

4 And I will harden Pharaohs heart, & he shall follow after you: so I will get me honor vpon Pharaoh, & vpon al his hoste: & Egyptians also shall know that I am the Lord: & they did so.

5 Then it was tolde the King of Egypt, that the people fled: and the heart of Pharaoh and of his seruants was turned against the people, and they said, Why haue we thus done, and haue let Israel goe out of our seruice?

6 And he made readie his charrets, and tooke his people with him,

7 And tooke sixe hundred chossen charrets, and all the charrets of Egypt, and captaines ouer euery one of them.

8 (For the Lorde had hardened the heart of Pharaoh King of Egypt, and he followed after the children of Israel: but the children of Israel went out with an high hand)

9 * And the Egyptians pursued after them, & all the horses & charrets of Pharaoh, & his horsemen and his hoste ouertooke them camping by the sea, beside Pi-hahiroth, before Baal-zephon.

10 And when Pharaoh drew nie. & childre of Israel lift vp their eyes, & behold, the Egyptians marched after them, and they were sore afraid: wherefore & childre of Israel cryed vnto & Lord.

11 And they saide vnto Moses, Hast thou brought vs to die in the wildernesse, because there were no graues in Egypt? wherefore hast thou serued vs thus, to carie vs out of Egypt?

12 Did not we tell thee this thing in Egypt, saying, Let vs be in rest, & we may serue & Egyptians? for it had bene better for vs to serue the Egyptians, then & we should die in & wildernes.

13 Then Moses said to the people, Feare ye not, stand still, and behold the & saluation of the Lord which he will shew to you this day. For the Egyptians, whome ye haue seene this day,

ye shall neuer see them againe.

14 The Lord shall fight for you: therefore hold you your peace.

15 And the Lord said vnto Moses, Wherefore cryest thou vnto me? speake vnto the children of Israel that they go forward:

16 And lift thou vp thy rodde, and stretch out thine hand vpon the Sea. and deuide it, and let the children of Israel goe on drie ground thorowe the middes of the Sea.

17 And I, beholde, I will harden the heart of the Egyptians, that they may follow them, & I will get me honor vpon Pharaoh, & vpon al his hoste, vpon his charrets, and vpon his horsemen.

18 Then the Egyptians shal know that I am the Lord, when I haue gotten me honour vpon Pharaoh, vpon his charrets, & vpon his horsemen.

19 (And the Angel of God, which went before the hoste of Israel, remooued and went behind them: also the pillar of the cloude went from before them, and stood behind them,

20 And came betwene & campe of & Egyptians, & the campe of Israel: it was both a cloud and darknes, yet gaue it light by night, so that all the night long the one came not at & other)

21 And Moses stretched forth his hand vpon the Sea, and the Lord caused the Sea to runne backe by a strong Eastwind all & night, & made the Sea drie land: for the waters were & deuided.

22 Then the * children of Israel went thorowe the middes of the Sea vpon the drie ground, and the waters were a wall vnto them on their right hand, and on their left hand.

23 And the Egyptians pursued and went after them to the middes of the Sea, & all Pharaohs horses, his charrets, and his horsemen.

24 Nowe in the morning watch, when the Lord looked vnto the hoste of the Egyptians, out of the fierie and cloude pillar, he strooke the hoste of the Egyptians with feare.

25 For he tooke off their charret wheelles, and they draue them with & much adoe: so that the Egyptians euery one said, I will flee from the face of Israel: for the Lord fighteth for them against the Egyptians.

26 And the Lord said to Moses, Stretch thine hand vpon the Sea, that the waters may returne vpon the Egyptians, vpon their charrets, and vpon their horsemen.

27 Then Moses stretched forth his hand vpon the Sea, and the Sea returned to his force early in the morning, and the Egyptians fled against it: but the Lord overthrew the Egyptians in the middes of the Sea.

28 So the water returned and covered the charrets and the horsemen, & all the hoste of Pharaoh that came into the Sea after them: there remained not one of them.

29 But the children of Israel walked vpon drie land thorowe the middes of the Sea, and the waters were a wal vnto them on their right hand, and on their left.

30 Thus the Lord saved Israel the same day out of the hand of the Egyptians, and Israel saw the Egyptians dead vpon the sea banke.

31 And Israel saw the mightie & power, which the Lord shewed vpon the Egyptians: so the people feared the Lord, and beleued the Lord, and his seruant Moses.

CHAP. XV.

1. 20 *Moses with the men & women sing praises to God for their deliverance.* 23 *The people murmur.* 25 *At Moses prayer the bitter waters are sweete.* 26 *God teacheth the people obedience.*

W. 10.
20.

Then sang * Moses and the children of Israel this song vnto the Lord, and said in this manner, I will sing vnto the Lord: for he hath triumphed gloriously: the horse and him that rode vpon him hath he ouerthrowen in y Sea.

Or, the occasion of my song of praise.

2 The Lord is my strength and || praise, and he is become my saluation. He is my God, and I will prepare him a tabernacle. *He is my fathers God, and I will exalt him.*

3 The Lord is a man of warre, his name is Iehouah.

4 Pharaohs charrets and his hoste hath he cast into the Sea: his chosen captaines also were drowned in the red Sea.

5 The depthes haue couered them, they sanke to the bottome as a stone.

Or, power.

6 Thy || right hande, O Lorde, is glorious in power: thy right hand, O Lord, hath bruised the enimie.

7 And in thy great glorie y hast ouerthrowen them that rose against the: thou sentest forth thy wrath, which consumed them as the stubble.

8 And by the blist of thy nostrils the waters were gathered. y floods stood stil as an heape. y depthes coalead together in y heart of y sea.

Or, in the depth of the sea.
Ebr. my soule shall be filled.

9 The enimie said, I will pursue. I will ouertake them. I will deuide the spoile, y my lust shall be satisfied vpon them, I will draw my sword, mine hand shall destroy them.

10 Thou blewest w thy wind, the sea couered them, they sanke as lead in the mightie waters.

11 Who is like vnto thee, O Lord, among the gods! who is like thee so glorious in holines, fearefull in prayes, doing wonders!

12 Thou stretchedst out thy right hand, the earth swallowed them.

13 Thou wilt by thy mercy carie this people, which thou deliueredst: thou wilt bring them in thy strength vnto thine holy habitation.

14 The people shall heare and be afraid: sorrow shall come vpon y inhabitats of Palestina.

15 Then the dukes of Edom shalbe amaled, & trebling shal come vpo y great me of Moab: all y inhabitats of Canaan shal waxe faint hearted.

Deu. 2. 25.

Josh. 2. 9.

Or, for the great pow.

Or.

16 * Feare & dread shall fall vpon them: because of the || greatnes of thine arme, they shalbe stil as a stone, til thy people passe, O Lord: till this people passe, which thou hast purchased.

17 Thou shalt bring them in, and plant them in the mountaine of thine inheritance, which the place that thou hast prepared, O Lorde, for to dwell in, euen the sanctuarie, O Lord, which thine handes shall establish.

18 The Lord shall reigne for euer and euer.

19 For Pharaohs horses went w his charrets & horsemen into y Sea, & the Lord brought y waters of the Sea vpon them: but the children of Israel went on drie land in the middes of y sea.

20 And Miriam the propheteffe, sister of Aaron tooke a timbrell in her hand, & all the women came out after her w timbrells & daunces.

21 And Miriam answered y men, Sing ye vnto the Lord: for he hath triumphed gloriously: y horse & his rider hath he ouerthrowen in y Sea.

22 Then Moses brought Israel from the red Sea, and they went out into the wilderness of Shur: and they went three dayes in the wilderness, and found no waters.

23 And when they came to Marah, they could not drinke of the waters of Marah, for they were bitter: therefore the name of the place was called || Marah.

Or, b. neffe.

24 Then the people murmured against Moses, saying, What shall we drinke?

25 And he cryed vnto the Lord, & the Lord shewed him a * tree, which when he had cast into the waters, the waters were sweete: there y. he made them an ordinance and a lawe, and there he proued them.

26 And said, If thou wilt diligently hearken, O Israel, vnto the voyce of the Lord thy God, & wilt do that, which is right in his sight, and wilt giue care vnto his commandements, and keepe all his ordinances then will I put none of these diseases vpon thee, which I brough vpon the Egyptians: for I am the Lord that healeth thee.

27 * And they came to Elim, where were twelue fountaines of water, & sentie || palme trees, and they camped there by the waters.

Norm. 3. Or, date trees.

CHAP. XVI.

1 The Israelites come to the desert of Sin, and murmur against Moses and Aaron. 13 The Lord sendeth quails and Manna. 23 The Sabbath is sanctified vnto the Lord. 17 The seventh day Manna could not be found. 32 It is kept for a remembrance to the posteritie.

Afterward all the Congregation of the children of Israel departed fro Elim, & came to the wilderness of Sin, (which is betweene Elim and Sinai) y fifteenth day of the second moneth after their departing out of the land of Egypt.

2 And the whole Congregation of the children of Israel murmured against Moses and against Aaron in the wilderness.

3 For the children of Israel said to them, Oh that we had dyed by the hand of the Lord in the land of Egypt, when we sate by the flesh pots when we ate bread our bellies full: for ye haue brought vs out into this wilderness, to kill this whole companie with famine.

4 Then said the Lord vnto Moses, Beholde, I will cause bread to raine from heauen to you, and the people shall go out, & gather that which is sufficient for euery day, y I may proue them, whether they will walke in my lawe or no.

Ebr. the portion of day in his day.

5 But the sixth day they shall prepare that, which they shall bring home, and it shall be twice as much as they gather daily.

6 Then Moses and Aaron said vnto all the children of Israel, At euen ye shall know, that the Lord brought you out of y land of Egypt:

7 And in the morning ye shall see the glorie of the Lord: for he hath heard your grudgings against the Lord: & what are we that ye haue murmured against vs?

8 Againe Moses said, At euen shall the Lord giue you flesh to eate, and in the morning your fil of bread: for the Lord hath heard your murmurings, which ye murmur against him: for what are we? your murmurings are not against vs, but against the Lord.

9 And, Moses said to Aaron, Say vnto all the Congregation of the children of Israel,

Draw neere before the Lord: for he hath heard your murmurings.

10 Nowe as Aaron spake vnto the whole Congregation of the children of Israel, they looked toward the wilderness, and behold, the glorie of the Lord appeared * in a cloud.

11 (For y^e Lord had spokē vnto Moses, saying, 12 * I haue heard the murmurings of the children of Israel: tell them *therefore*, and say, At euen ye shall eate flesh, and in the morning ye shall be filled with bread, and ye shall know that I am the Lord your God.

13 And so at euen the * quailles came and couered the campe: and in the morning the dew lay round about the hoste.

14 * And when the dew that was fallen was ascended, behold, a small round thing *was* vpon the face of the wilderness, small as the hoare frost on the earth.

15 And when the childrē of Israel saw it, they said one to another, It is M A N, for they wist not what it was. And Moses said vnto thē, * This is the bread *wh* the Lord hath giuen you to eat.

16 ¶ This is the thing which the Lord hath commanded: gather of it euery man according to his eating, an Omer for † a man, according to the number of your persons: euery man shal take for them which are in his tent.

17 And the children of Israel did so, and gathered, some more, some lesse.

18 And when they did measure it with an Omer, * he that had gathered much, had nothing ouer, & he that had gathered litle, had no lacke: so euery man gathered according to his eating.

19 Moses then said vnto them, Let no man reserve thereof till morning.

20 Notwithstanding they obeyed not Moses: but some of them reserved of it till morning, and it was full of wormes, and stanke: therefore Moses was angrie with them.

21 And they gathered it euery morning, euery man according to his eating: for when the heate of the sunne came, it was melted.

22 ¶ And the sixth day they gathered twise so much bread, two Omers for one man: then all y^e rulers of the Congregation came & told Moses.

23 And he answered them, This is that, which the Lord hath said, To morow is the rest of the holie Sabbath vnto the Lord: bake that *to day* which ye will bake, & see the that which ye will see the, and all that remaineth, lay it vp to be kept till the morning for you.

24 And they laid it vp till the morning, as Moses bade, and it stanke not, neither was there any worme therein.

25 Then Moses said, Eate that *to day*: for *to day* is the Sabbath vnto the Lord: *to day* ye shall not finde it in the field.

26 Sixe dayes shall ye gather it, but in the seventh day is y^e Sabbath: in it there shalbe none.

27 ¶ Notwithstanding there went out some of the people in the seventh day for to gather, and they found none.

28 And the Lord said vnto Moses, How long refuse ye to keepe my commaundements, and my lawes?

29 Beholde, howe the Lord hath giuen you the Sabbath: therefore he giueth you the sixth day bread for two dayes: tary *therefore* euery

man in his place: let no man goe out of his place the seventh day.

30 So the people rested the seventh day.

31 And the house of Israel called the name of it, M A N, and it was like to coriander seede, but white: and the taste of it was like vnto wafers made with honie.

32 And Moses said, This is that which y^e Lord hath commanded, Fill an Omer of it, to keepe it for your posteritie: that they may see the bread, wherewith I fed you in the wilderness, when I brought you out of the land of Egypt.

33 Moses also said to Aaron, Take a pot and put an Omer full of M A N therein, and set it before the Lord to be kept for your posteritie.

34 As the Lord commanded Moses, so Aaron laid it vp before the Testimonie to be kept.

35 And the children of Israel did eat M A N * fourtie yeeres, vntill they came vnto a land inhabited: they did eate M A N vntill they came to the borders of the land of Canaan.

36 The Omer is the tenth part of the Ephah.

CHAP. XVII.

1 The Israelites in Rephidim grudge for water. 6 Water giuen them out of the rocke. 11 Moses holdeth vp his handes, and they overcome Amalek. 15 Moses buildeth an altar to the Lord.

And all the Congregation of the children of Israel departed from the wilderness of Sin,

by their iourneyes at the † commandement of † the Lorde, and camped in Rephidim, where *was* mouth.

no water for the people to drinke.

2 * Wherefore the people contended with Moses, & said, Giue vs water y^e we may drinke.

And Moses said vnto them, Why contend ye with me? wherefore do ye tempt the Lord?

3 So y^e people thirsted there for water, & the people murmured against Moses, & said, Wherefore hast y^e thus brought vs out of Egypt to kill vs and our children and our cattell with thirst?

4 And Moses cried to the Lord, saying, What shall I doe to this people? for they be almost readie to stone me.

5 And the Lord answered to Moses, Goe before the people, & take with thee of the Elders of Israel: and thy rod, wherewith thou * smote the riuer, take in thine hand, and goe:

6 * Behold, I will stand there before thee vpon the rocke in Horeb, and thou shalt smite on the rocke, and water shall come out of it, that the people may drinke. And Moses did so in the sight of the Elders of Israel.

7 And he called the name of the place, † Masrah and † Meribah, because of the contention of the children of Israel, & because they had tempted the Lord, saying, Is the Lord among vs, or no?

8 ¶ Then came Amalek, and fought with Israel in Rephidim.

9 And Moses said to Ioshua, Chuse vs out men, and goe fight with Amalek: to morowe I will stand on the toppe of the hill with the rodde of God in mine hand.

10 So Ioshua did as Moses bade him, and fought with Amalek: and Moses, Aaron, and Hur, went vp to the toppe of the hill.

11 And when Moses held vp his hand, Israel preuailed: but when he let his hand downe, Amalek preuailed.

12 Now Moses handes were heauie: therefore

† Ebr
in the
of Jo
Nom
20.
1. sa
3.
† Ebr
haria
Lore
she

Chap

Chap

† Ebr
pe

Chap. 17

Nom. 20

Wisd. 11

psal. 78. 1

and 109

41.

1. cor. 10

Or, tem

tion.

Or, strig

Deut. 25

17.

Wisd. 11

fore they tooke a stone and put it vnder him, & he sate vpon it: and Aaron and Hur staid vp his hands, the one on the oneside, and the other on the other side: so his handes were steadie vntill the going downe of the sunne.

13 And Ioshua discomfited Amalek and his people with the edge of the sword.

† Ebr. put it in the eares of Ioshua.

Nom. 24.

20.

2. Sam. 15.

3.

† Ebr. The hand of the Lord vpon the throne.

14 ¶ And the Lord said to Moses, Write this for a remembrance in the booke, and † rehearse it to Ioshua: for * I will vtterly put out the remembrance of Amalek from vnder heaven.

15 (And Moses built an altar, and called the name of it, Iehouah-nissi)

16 Also he said, † The Lord hath sworne, that he will haue warre with Amalek from generation to generation.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Iethro commeth to see Moses his sonne in law.

8 Moses telleth him of the wonders of Egypt. 9 Iethro reioyceth & offereth sacrifice to God. 21 What men officers and Judges ought to be. 24 Moses obeyeth Iethroes counsell in appointing officers.

Chap. 2. 16.

W^{hen} Iethro the * Priest of Midian Moses father in law heard all that God had done for Moses, and for Israel his people, and howe the Lord had brought Israel out of Egypt,

2 Then Iethro the father in law of Moses tooke Zipporah Moses wife, (after he had sent her away)

Chap. 2. 22.

3 And her two sonnes, (whereof the one was called * Gershom: for he said, I haue beene an alien in a strange land:

4 And the name of the other was Eliezer: for the God of my father, said he, was mine help, and deliuered me from the sword of Pharaoh)

5 And Iethro Moses father in law came with his two sonnes, & his wife vnto Moses into the wildernes, where he cāped by † mount of God.

6 And he said vnto Moses, I thy father in law Iethro am come to thee, and thy wife and her two sonnes with her.

† Ebr. of peace.

7 ¶ And Moses went out to meete his father in law, and did obeysance and kissed him, and each asked other of his † welfare: and they came into the tent.

8 Then Moses told his father in law all that the Lord had done vnto Pharaoh, and to the Egyptians for Israels sake, and all the trauaile that had come vnto them by the way, and howe the Lord deliuered them.

9 And Iethro reioyced at al the goodnesse, w^{ch} the Lord had shewed to Israel, & because he had deliuered them out of † hand of the Egyptians.

10 Therefore Iethro said, Blessed be the Lord who hath deliuered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, & out of the hand of Pharaoh: who hath also deliuered the people from vnder the hand of the Egyptians.

Chap. 1. 10.

16, 22.

and 5. 7.

and 14. 8.

11 Nowe I knowe that the Lord is greater then all the gods: * for as they haue dealt proudly with them, so are they recompensed.

12 Then Iethro Moses father in lawe tooke burnt offerings & sacrifices to offer vnto god. And Aaron and all the Elders of Israel came to eate bread with Moses father in law before God.

13 ¶ Now on the morowe, when Moses sate to iudge the people, the people stode about Moses from morning vnto euen.

14 And when Moses father in lawe sawe all

that he did to the people, he saide, What is this that thou doest to the people? why sittest thou thy selfe alone, and all the people stand about thee from morning vnto euen?

15 And Moses said vnto his father in law, Because the people come vnto me to seeke God.

16 When they haue a matter, they come vnto me, and I iudge betweene one and another, and declare the ordinances of God & his lawes,

17 But Moses father in lawe saide vnto him, The thing which thou doest, is not well.

18 Thou both † weariest thy selfe greatly, and † this people † is wth thee: for † thing is too heauy for thee: * † art not able to do it thy selfe alone.

19 Heare now my † voice, (I will giue thee counsel, & God shalbe wth thee) be † for † people to Godward, & report † the causes vnto God,

20 And admonish them of the ordinances, & of the lawes, & shew them † way, wherein they must walke, and the worke that they must doe.

21 Moreouer prouide thou among all † people men of courage, fearing God, men dealing truly, hating couetousnes: & appoint such ouer the, to be rulers ouer thousands, rulers ouer hundreds, rulers ouer fifties, & rulers ouer tennes.

22 And let them iudge the people at all seasons: but euery great matter let them bring vnto thee, and let them iudge all small causes: so shall it be easier for thee, when they shal beare the burden with thee.

23 If thou doe this thing, (and God so command thee) both thou shalt be able to endure, & al this people shal also go quietly to their place.

24 So Moses obeyed the voice of his father in law, and did all that he had saide:

25 And Moses chose men of courage out of all Israel, and made them heads ouer the people, rulers ouer thousands, rulers ouer hundreds, rulers ouer fifties, and rulers ouer tennes.

26 And they iudged the people at all seasons, but they brought the hard causes vnto Moses: for they iudged all small matters themselves.

27 Afterward Moses let his father in law depart, and he went into his countrey.

CHAP. XIX.

1 The Israelites come to Sinai. 5 Israel chosen from among all other nations. 8 The people promise to obey God. 12 He that toucheth the hill, dieth. 16 God appeareth to Moses in thunder.

Iⁿ the third moneth, after the children of Israel were gone out of the land of Egypt, the same day came they into † wildernes of Sinai.

2 For they departed from Rephidim, & came to the desert of Sinai, & camped in the wildernes: euen there Israel camped before the mount.

3 * But Moses went vp vnto God, for the Lord had called out of the mount vnto him, saying, Thus shalt thou say to the house of Iacob, and tell the children of Israel,

4 * Ye haue seene what I did vnto the Egyptians, and how I caried you vpon eagles wings, and haue brought you vnto me.

5 Now therefore * if ye will heare my voice indeed, and keep my couenant, then ye shalbe my chiefe treasure aboue all people, * though all the earth be mine.

6 Ye shall be vnto mee also a kingdome of * Priests & an holy nation. These are † words w^{ch} thou shalt speake vnto the children of Israel.

7 ¶ Moses then came and called for the Elders of the people, and proposed vnto them all these things which the Lord commanded him.

8 And the people answered all together, and said, * All that the Lord hath commanded, we will doe. And Moses reported the wordes of the people vnto the Lord.

9 And the Lord said vnto Moses, Loe, I come vnto thee in a thick cloud, that the people may heare, whiles I talke with thee, & that they may also beleue thee for euer. (for Moses had tolde the wordes of the people vnto the Lord)

10 Moreover, the Lord said vnto Moses, Goe to the people, and sanctifie them to day and to morow, and let them wash their clothes;

11 And let them be ready on y third day for the third day the Lord will come downe in the sight of all the people vpon mount Sinai:

12 And y shalt set marks vnto y people round about saying, Take heed to your selues y yee go not vp to the mount, nor touch y border of it: whosoever toucheth y * mount, shall surely die.

13 No hande shall touch it, but hee shall be stoned to death, or stricken through with darts: whether it be beast or man, hee shall not liue: when the * horne bloweth long, they shal come vp * into the mountaine.

14 ¶ Then Moses went downe from the mount vnto the people, and sanctified the people, and they washed their clothes.

15 And he said vnto the people, Be readie on the third day, and come not at your wiues.

16 And the third day when it was morning, there were thunders and lightnings, and a thick cloud vpon the mount, & y sound of the trumpet exceeding loud, so that all the people, that was in the campe, was afraid.

17 Then Moses brought the people out of the tents to meet with God, and they stood in the nether part of the mount.

18 * And mount Sinai was all on smoke, because the Lord came downe vpon it in fire, and the smoke thereof ascended, as the smoke of a furnace, & all the mount trembled exceedingly.

19 And when the sound of the trumpet blew long, and waxed louder & louder, Moses spake, and God answered him by voyce:

20 (For the Lord came downe vpon mount Sinai on the top of the mount) & when y Lord called Moses vp into the top of the mount, Moses went vp.

21 Then the Lord said vnto Moses, Go downe, charge the people, that they breake not their boundes, so go vp to the Lord to gaze, lest many of them perish.

22 And let the * Priests also which come to y Lord be sanctified, lest the Lord destroy them.

23 And Moses saide vnto the Lord, The people cannot come vp into the mount Sinai: for thou hast charged vs, saying, Set markes on the mountaine, and sanctifie it.

24 And the Lord said vnto him, Go, get thee downe, & come vp, thou, & Aarō w thee: but let not the Priests & y people breake their boundes to come vp vnto y Lord, lest he destroy them.

25 So Moses went downe vnto the people, and told them.

CHAP. XX.

¶ The commandements of the first table. 12 Al-

so of the second. 18 The people afraid are comforted by Moses. 23 Gods of siluer & gold again forbidden. 24 Of what sort the altar ought to be.

¶ Then God spake all these wordes, saying,

2 * I am the Lord thy God, which haue brought thee out of the lande of Egypt, out of the house of * bondage.

3 Thou shalt haue no other Gods before me.

4 * Thou shalt make thee no graven image, neither any similitude of things that are in heaven above, neither that are in the earth beneath, nor that are in the waters vnder the earth.

5 Thou shalt not bow downe to them, neither serue them: for I am y Lord thy God, a ielous God, visiting the iniquitie of the fathers vpon the children, vpon the third generation and vpon the fourth of them that hate me:

6 And shewing mercy vnto thousands to them that loue me, and keepe my commandements.

7 * Thou shalt not take the Name of y Lord thy God in vaine: for the Lord will not holde him guiltlesse that taketh his Name in vaine.

8 Remēber the Sabbath day, to keepe it holy.

9 * Sixe daies shalt y labour, & do al thy work.

10 But the seventh day is the Sabbath of the Lord thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy sonne, nor thy daughter, thy man seruant, nor thy mayde, nor thy beast, nor thy stranger that is within thy * gates.

11 * For in sixe daies the Lord made the heaven and the earth, the sea, and al that in them is, and rested the seventh day: therefore the Lord blessed the Sabbath day, and hallowed it.

12 * Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy daies may be prolonged vpon y land, which the Lord thy God giueth thee.

13 * Thou shalt not kill.

14 Thou shalt not commit adulterie.

15 Thou shalt not steale.

16 Thou shalt not beare false witnesse against thy neighbour.

17 * Thou shalt not couet thy neighbours house, neither shalt y couet thy neighbors wife, nor his mā seruāt, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his ass, neither any thing y is thy neighbours.

18 ¶ And all the people sawe the thunders, and the * lightnings, and the sound of the trumpet, and the mountaine smoking. and when the people saw it, they fled and stood a farre off,

19 And saide vnto Moses, * Talke thou with vs, and we wil heare: but let not God talke with vs, lest we die.

20 Then Moses saide vnto the people, Feare not: for God is come to proue you, and that his feare may be before you, that ye sinne not.

21 So the people stood a farre off, but Moses drew neere vnto the darkenes where God was.

22 ¶ And the Lord said vnto Moses, Thus thou shalt say vnto the children of Israel, Ye haue seen that I haue talked with you from heauen.

23 Ye shal not make * therfore with me gods of siluer, nor gods of gold: ye shal make you none.

24 * An altar of earth y shalt make vnto me, & thereon shalt offer thy burnt offerings, & thy * peace offerings, thy sheepe, & thine oxen in all places, where I shall put the remembrance of my Name, I will come vnto thee, & blesse thee.

25 * But if thou wilt make mee an altar of stone, thou shalt not build it of hewen stones: for

for if thou lift vp thy tooke vpon them, thou hast polluted † them.
 † Ebr. it, that hast polluted † them.
 26 Neither shalt y goe vp by steps vnto mine altar, y thy filthinesse be not discovered thereon.

CHAP. XXXI.

Temporal & ciuill ordinances appointed by God, touching seruitude, murders, and wrongs: the obseruation whereof doth not iustifie a man, but are giuen to bridle our corrupt nature.

Nowe these are the lawes, which thou shalt set before them :

Leuit. 25. 2 * If thou bye an Ebrewe seruant, hee shall serue fixe yeeres, and in the seuenth he shall goe out free, for nothing.

Leuit. 15. 12. 3 If he came him selfe alone, he shall goe out him selfe alone: if he were married, then his wife shall goe out with him.

4 If his master hath giuen him a wife, and she hath borne him sonnes or daughters, the wife & her children shalbe her masters, but he shall goe out him selfe alone.

5 But if the seruāt say thus, I loue my master, my wife and my children, I wil not go out free,

Ebr. gods. † Then his master shall bring him vnto the Iudges, & set him to the doore, or to the post, and his master shall bore his eare through with a nawle, and he shall serue him for euer.

7 Likewise if a man sell his daughter to be a seruāt, she shal not go out as y me seruants do.

8 If shee please not her master, who hath betrothed her to him selfe, then shal he cause to bie her: he shal haue no power to sel her to a strange people, seeing he || despised her.

Or. de- powdered her. 9 But if he hath betrothed her vnto his sonne, he shall deale with her according to the custom of the daughters.

10 If he take him another wife, hee shall not diminish her food, her raiment, and recompence of her virginie.

11 And if he do not these three vnto her, then shall she goe out free, paying no money.

Leuit. 24. 12 * He that smiteth a man, and he die, shall die the death.

Dut. 19. 3. 13 And if a man hath not laied wait, but God hath offered him into his hand, * then I will appoint thee a place whither he shall flee.

14 But if a man come presumptuously vpon his neighbour to slay him with guile, thou shalt take him from mine altar, that he may die.

15 * Also hee that smiteth his father or his mother, shall die the death.

16 * And hee that stealeth a man, and selleth him, if it be found with him, shal die the death.

Leuit. 20. 9. 17 * And hee that curseth his father or his mother, shall die the death.

Mat. 15. 4. 18 * When men also strue together, & one smite an other with a stone or with the fist, and he die not, but lieth in bed,

Or, losing of his time. 19 If he rise againe and walke without vpon his staffe, then shall he that smote him go quite, save onely he shall beare his charges for || his resting, and shall pay for his healing.

20 * And if a man smite his seruant, or his maide with a rodde, and he die vnder his hand, he shall be surely punished.

21 But if he continue a day, or two daies, hee shall not be punished: for he is his money.

22 * Also if men strue, & hurt a womā with childe, so that her childe depart from her, and

death follow not, he shalbe surely punished according as the womans husband shall appoint him, or he shall pay as the Iudges determine. **Or, 20.**

23 But if death follow, then thou shalt pay life for life,

24 * Eie for eie, tooth for tooth, hande for hande, foot for foot,

25 Burning for burning, wound for wound, stripe for stripe.

26 * And if a man smite his seruant in the eie, or his maide in the eie, and hath perished it, hee shall let him goe free for his eye.

27 Also if he smite out his seruants tooth, or his maids tooth, he shal let him goe out free for his tooth.

28 * If an ox gore a mā or a womā y he die, y * ox shalbe stoned to death, & his flesh shall not be eatē, but y owner of y ox shall go quite. **Gen. 9.**

29 If y ox were wont to push in times past, & it hath bene told his master, and he hath not kept him, & after he killeth a man or a woman, y ox shalbe stoned, & his owner shall die also. **Or, 20.**

30 If there be set to him a summe of money, then he shall pay the ransom of his life, whatsoeuer shalbe laied vpon him.

31 Whether he hath gored a sonne, or gored a daughter, he shalbe iudged after y same maner.

32 If the ox gore a seruant or a maide, hee shall giue vnto their master thirty shekels of siluer, and the ox shalbe stoned.

33 * And when a man shall open a well, or when he shall digge a pit and couer it not, and an ox or an asse fall therein,

34 The owner of the pit shall make it good, and giue money to the owners thereof, but the dead beast shalbe his.

35 * And if a mans ox hurt his neighbours ox that he die, then they shall sell the liue ox, and deuide the money thereof, and the dead ox also they shall deuide.

36 Or if it be known y y ox hath vsed to push in times past, & his master hath not kept him, he shal pay ox for ox, but y dead shalbe his own.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 Of theft. 5 Damage. 7 Lending. 14 Borrowing. 16 Intising of maides. 18 Witchcraft. 20 Idolatrie. 21 Support of strangers, widowes, & fatherles. 25 Vsurie. 28 Reuerence to Magistrats.

If a man steale an ox or a sheepe, and kil it or sell it, he shal restore foue oxen for the ox, and * foue sheepe for the sheepe. **3. Sam.**

2 * If a thiefe be found breaking vp, and bee smittē that he die, no blood shalbe shed for him. **12. 6.**

3 But if it be in the day light, blood shall be shed for him: for he should make full restitution: the sin if he had not wherewith, then should he be sold riseth on him for his theft.

4 If the theft be found y him, aliue (whether it be ox, asse, or sheepe) he shall restore y double. **Ebr. in hand.**

5 * If a man do hurt fiede, or vineyard, and put in his beast to feed in another mans field, he shall recompense of the best of his owne fiede, and of the best of his owne vineyard.

6 * If fire breake out, & catch in the thornes, & the stackes of corne, or the standing corne, or the field be consumed, hee that kindled the fire shall make full restitution.

7 * If a man deliuer his neighbour money or stuffe to keepe, and it be stolen out of his house, if

if the thiefe be found, he shall pay the double.

8 If the thiefe be not found, then the master of the house shalbe brought vnto the iudges to sweare, whether he hath put his hande vnto his neighbours goods, or no.

9 In all maner of trespass, whether it be for oxen, for asse, for sheepe, for raiment, or for any maner of lost thing, which another chalgeth to be his, the cause of both parties shall come before the iudges, & whom the iudges condemne, he shall pay the double vnto his neighbour.

10 If a man deliuer vnto his neighbour to keepe asse, or ox, or sheepe, or any beast, and it die, or be hurt, or taken away by enemies, and no man see it,

11 An othe of the Lord shalbe between them twaine, that he hath not put his hande vnto his neighbours good, and the owner of it shall take the othe, and he shall not make it good:

12 * But if it be stollen from him, hee shall make restitution vnto the owner thereof.

13 If it be torne in pieces, hee shall bring record, & shal not make it good, which is deuoured

14 And if a man borrow ought of his neighbour, and it be hurt, or els die, the owner thereof not beeing by, he shall surely make it good.

15 If the owner thereof be by, hee shall not make it good: for if it be an hired thing, it came for his hyre.

16 * And if a man entise a maid that is not betrothed, and lie with her, he shall endow her, and take her to his wife.

17 If her father refuse to giue her to him, hee shall pay money, according to the dowrie of virgines.

18 Thou shalt not suffer a witch to liue.

19 Whosoever lyeth with a beast, shall die the death.

20 * He that offereth vnto any gods, saue vnto the Lord onely, shalbe slaine.

21 * Moreover, thou shalt not doe iniurie to a stranger, neither oppresse him: for yee were strangers in the land of Egypt.

22 * Ye shall not trouble any widowe, nor fatherlesse childe.

23 If thou vex or trouble such, and so he call and cry vnto me, I will surely heare his cry.

24 Then shall my wrath be kindled, and I will kill yon with the sword, and your wiues shall be widowes, and your children fatherlesse.

25 * If thou lend money to my people, that is, to the poore & thee, thou shalt not be as an usurer vnto him: ye shal not oppresse him wth vsury.

26 If thou take thy neighbours raiment to pledge, thou shalt restore it vnto him before the sunne goe downe:

27 For that is his covering onely, and this is his garment for his skinner: wherein shall hee sleepe therefore when he cryeth vnto me, I will heare him: for I am mercifull.

28 * Thou shalt not raile vpon the iudges, neither speake euill of the ruler of thy people.

29 * Thine abundance and thy licour shalt thou not keepe backe. * The first borne of thy sonnes shalt thou giue me.

30 Likewise shalt thou doe with thine oxen & with thy sheepe: seven daies it shall be wth his damme, and the eight day thou shalt giue it me.

31 * Ye shalbe an holy people vnto me, * nei-

ther shall ye eat any flesh that is torne of beastes in the field: ye shall cast it to the dogge.

CHAP. XXII.

1 Not to follow the multitude. 13 Not to worship strange gods. 14 The three solemne feastes. 20, 23. The Angel is promised to lead the people. 25 What God promiseth, if they obey him. 29 God will cast out the Canaanites, and why.

Thou shalt not receiue a false tale, neither shalt thou put thine hande with the wicked, to be a false witnesse.

2 Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do euill, neither shalt thou agree in a controuersie to decline after many and ouerthrow the truth.

3 Thou shalt not esteeme a poore man in his cause.

4 If thou meet thine enemies ox, or his asse going astray, thou shalt bring him to him againe.

5 If thou see thine enemies asse lying vnder his burden, wilt thou cease to helpe him? thou shalt helpe him vp againe with it.

6 Thou shalt not ouerthrow the right of thy poore in his sute.

7 Thou shalt keepe thee farre fro a false matter, & shalt not slay the innocent and the righteous: for I will not iustifie a wicked man.

8 * Thou shalt take no gift: for the gift blindeth the wise, and peruerteth the words of the righteous.

9 Thou shalt not oppresse a stranger: for yee knowe the heart of a stranger, seeing yee were strangers in the land of Egypt.

10 * Moreover, sixe yeeres thou shalt sow thy land, and gather the fruits thereof.

11 But the seuenth yeere thou shalt let it rest, and lie still, that the poore of the people may eat, and what they leaue, the beasts of the field shall eat. In like manner thou shalt do with thy vineyard, and with thine oliue trees.

12 * Sixe daies thou shalt do thy worke, and in the seuenth day thou shalt rest, that thine ox, & thine asse may rest, and the sonne of thy maid and the stranger may be refreshed.

13 And ye shall take heede to all things that I haue said vnto you: & ye shall make no mention of the name of other gods, neither shall it be heard out of thy mouth.

14 * Three times thou shalt keepe a feast vnto me in the yeere.

15 Thou shalt keepe the feast of vnleauened bread: thou shalt eat vnleauened bread seven daies, as I commanded thee, in the season of the moneth of Abib: for in it thou camest out of Egypt: and none shall appeare before me empty.

16 The feast also of the haruest of the first fruits of thy labours, which thou hast sown in the field: and the feast of gathering in the ende of the yeere, when thou hast gathered in thy labours out of the field.

17 These three times in the yeere shall all thy men children appeare before the Lord Iehouah.

18 Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leauened bread: neither shall the fat of my sacrifice remaine vntill the morning.

19 * The first of thy first fruits of thy land thou shalt bring into thy house of the Lord thy God: yet shalt thou not see the kid in his mothers milke.

20 * Behold, I sende an Angel before thee, to keepe thee in the way, and to bring thee to the

Or, rep
a false
Or, cm

Ebr.
swere

Susan

Dem. 16
ecclus. 28.

Ebr. 28

Leui. 24
and 26

dent. 15

Chap. 22

dent. 5

Chap. 13
and 34

Dem. 16

ecclus. 31

Chap. 34

dent. 14

Chap. 33
dent. 7

the place which I haue prepared.

21 Beware of him, and heare his voyce, and prouoke him not: for he wil not spare your misdeedes, because my Name is in him.

22 But if thou hearken vnto his voyce, & do all that I speake, then I will be an enemy vnto thine enemies, & will afflict them & afflict thee.

Chap. 33.2. 23 For mine Angel *shall go before thee, and bring thee vnto the Amorites, and the Hittites, *Deut. 7.21.* & the Perizzites, & the Canaanites, the Hittites, *Josh. 24.11.* and the Iebusites, and I will destroy them.

24 Thou shalt not bow down to their gods, neither serue them, nor doe after the workes of his teete: but *vtterly ouerthrow them, and breake in pieces their images.

Deut. 7.25. 25 For ye shall serue the Lord your God, and he shall blesse thy bread & thy water: and I will take all sicknes away from the mids of thee.

Deut. 7.16. 26 ¶ *There shal none cast their fruit, nor be barren in thy land: the number of thy daies wil I fulfill.

27 I will send my feare before thee, and will destroy all the people among whom thou shalt goe: & I wil make all thine enemies turne their backs vnto thee:

Josh. 24.12 28 And I wil send *hornets before thee, which shall drive out the Hittites, the Canaanites, and the Hittites from thy face.

29 I will not cast them out from thy face in one yeere, lest the land grow to a wildernes: & the beastes of the field multiplie against thee.

30 By litle & litle I wil drine them out from thy face, vntill thou increase & inherite the land.

31 And I will make thy coastes from the red sea vnto the sea of the Philistims, and from the desert vnto the Riuer: for I will deliuer the inhabitants of the land into your hand, and thou shalt drine them out from thy face.

Chap. 34. 32 *Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods:

15. & 7.2. 33 Neither shall they dwell in thy land, least they make thee sinne against me: for if y serue their gods, surely it shalbe thy *destruction. *Deut. 7.16.* *Josh. 23.13.*

CHAP. XXIII.

3 The people promise to obey God. 4 Moses writeth the ciuill lawes. 9. 13 Moses returneth into the mountaine. 14 Aaron & Hur haue the charge of the people. 18 Moses was fourtie daies and fourtie nights in the mountaine.

NOW hee had said vnto Moses, Come vp to the Lord, thou, & Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and seuentie of the Elders of Israel, and ye shall worship a farre off.

2 And Moses himselfe alone shall come neere to the Lord, but they shall not come neere, neither shall the people goe vp with him.

3 ¶ Afterward Moses came & told y people all y words of y Lord, & all y lawes: & al the people answered with one voyce, & said, *All y things which the Lord hath said, will we doe.

4 And Moses wrote all the words of y Lord, & rose vp early, and set vp an *altar vnder the mountaine, and twelue pillars according to the twelue tribes of Israel.

Or, at the 5 And hee sent young men of the children of Israel, which offered burnt offering of beeuies, and sacrificed peace offerings vnto the Lord.

6 Then Moses tooke halfe of the blood, and put it in basens, & halfe of the blood he sprink-

led on the altar.

7 After he tooke the booke of the covenant, and read it in the audience of the people: who said, All that the Lord hath said, we will doe, and be obedient.

8 Then Moses tooke the * blood, and sprinkled it on the people, and said, Behold, the blood of the covenant, which the Lorde hath made with you concerning all these things.

9 ¶ Then went vp Moses and Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and seuentie of the Elders of Israel.

10 And they saw the God of Israel, and vnder was as it were a worke of a Saphir stone, and as the very heauen when it is cleare.

11 And vpon the nobles of the children of Israel he laid not his hand: also they saw God, and did eate and drinke.

12 ¶ And y Lord said vnto Moses, Come vp to me into y mountaine, & be there, & I will giue thee tables of stone, & y Law & the commandments, which I haue written, for to teach them.

13 Then Moses rose vp, & his minister Iothua, & Moses went vp into the mountaine of God,

14 And said vnto the Elders, Tarie vs here, vntill we come againe vnto you: and beholde, Aaron and Hur are with you: whosoeuer hath any matters, let him come to them.

15 Then Moses went vp to the mount, and the cloud couered the mountaine,

16 And the glory of the Lorde abode vpon mount Sinai, & y cloud couered it fixe daies: and the seuenth day he called vnto Moses out of the middes of the cloud.

17 And the sight of the glory of the Lord was like consuming fire on the top of the mountaine, in the eyes of the children of Israel.

18 And Moses entred into the middes of the cloud, & went vp to y mountaine: & Moses was in the * mount fourtie daies and fourtie nights.

CHAP. XXV.

2 The voluntarie gifts for the making of the Tabernacle. 10 The forme of the Arke. 17 The Merciscate. 23 The Table. 31 The Candlesticks. 40 All must be done according to the patterne.

THEN the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying, 2 Speake vnto the children of Israel, that they receiue an offering for me: of * euery man, whose heart giueth it freely, ye shall take the offering for me.

3 And this is the offering which ye shall take of them, gold, and siluer, and brasie,

4 And blew filke, and purple, and skarlet, and fine linnen, and goates haire,

5 And rammes skinnies coloured red, and the skinnies of badgers, and the wood Shittim,

6 Oyle for the light, spices for annointing oyle, and for the perfume of sweet sauour,

7 Onyx stones, and stones to be set in the * Ephod, and in the * brestplate.

8 Also they shall make me a Sanctuary, that I may dwell among them.

9 According to all that I shew thee, enen so shall ye make the forme of the Tabernacle, and the facion of all the instruments thereof.

10 ¶ They shall make also an * Arke of Shittim wood, two cubites and an halfe long, and a cubite and an halfe broad, and a cubite and an

11 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold: within

within & without shalt thou overlay it, & shalt make vpon it a crowne of gold round about.
 12 And thou shalt cast foure rings of gold for it, and put them in the foure corners thereof: that is, two rings *shalbe* on the one side of it, & two rings on the other side thereof.
 13 And thou shalt make barres of Shittim wood, and couer them with gold.
 14 Then shalt thou put the barres in the rings by the sides of the Arke, to beare the Arke wth them.
 15 The barres shall be in the rings of the Arke: they shall not be taken away from it.
 16 So thou shalt put in the Arke the testimonie which I shall giue thee.
 17 Also thou shalt make a Merciseate of pure gold, two cubits and an halfe long, and a cubite and an halfe broad.
 18 And thou shalt make two Cherubims of gold: of worke beaten out with the hammer shalt thou make them at the two ends of the Merciseate.
 19 And the one Cherub shalt thou make at the one end, & the other Cherub at the other end: of the matter of the Merciseate shalt ye make the Cherubims, on the two endes thereof.
 20 And the Cherubims shall stretch their wings on hie, couering the Merciseate wth their wings, & their faces one to another: to the Merciseateward shall the faces of the Cherubims be.
 21 And thou shalt put the Merciseate aboue vpon the Arke, and in the Arke thou shalt put the testimonie which I will giue thee,
 22 And there I will declare my selfe vnto thee, and from aboue the Merciseate between the two Cherubims, w^{ch} are vpon the Arke of Testimony, I will tell thee all things w^{ch} I will giue thee in comendement vnto the children of Israel.
 23 Thou shalt also make a table of Shittim wood of two cubites long, & one cubite broad, and a cubite and an halfe hie.
 24 And thou shalt couer it with pure gold, & make thereto a crowne of gold round about.
 25 Thou shalt also make vnto it a border of foure fingers round about, and thou shalt make a golden crowne round about the border thereof.
 26 After, thou shalt make for it foure rings of gold, & shalt put the rings in the foure corners that are in the foure feet thereof:
 27 Over against the borders shall the rings be for places for barres, to beare the Table.
 28 And thou shalt make the barres of Shittim wood, and shalt overlay them with golde, that the Table may be borne with them.
 29 Thou shalt make also dishes for it, and incense cuppes for it, and couerings for it, & goblets, wherewith it shall be couered, *even* of fine gold shalt thou make them.
 30 And thou shalt set vpon the Table shewbread before me continually.
 31 Also thou shalt make a Candlestick of pure gold: of worke beaten out with the hammer shall the Candlestick be made, his shaft, and his branches, his boules, his knops: and his floures shall be of the same.
 32 Six branches also shall come out of the sides of it: three branches of the Candlestick out of the one side of it, and three branches of the Candlestick out of the other side of it.
 33 Three boules like vnto almonds, one knop and one floure in one branch: and three boules

like almonds in the other branch, one knop & one floure: so throughout the sixe branches that come out of the Candlestick.
 34 And in the shaft of the Candlestick shall be foure boules like vnto almonds, his knops and his floures.
 35 And there shall be a knop vnder two branches made thereof: and a knop vnder two branches made thereof: and a knop vnder two branches made thereof, according to the sixe branches coming out of the Candlestick.
 36 Their knops and their branches shall be thereof. all this shall be one beaten worke of pure gold.
 37 And thou shalt make the seuen lampes thereof, and the lampes thereof shalt thou put thereon, to giue light toward that is before it.
 38 Also the snuffers and snuffe dishes thereof shall be of pure gold.
 39 Of a talent of fine gold shalt thou make it with all these instruments.
 40 Looke therefore that thou make them after their facion, y^e was shewed thee in the mountaine.
 CHAP. XXVI.
 1 The fourme of the Tabernacle and the apper-
 tinances. 33 The place of the Arke, of the Merciseate, of the Table, and of the Candlestick.
 A fterward thou shalt make the Tabernacle with ten curtaines of fine twined linen, and blew silke, and purple, and skarlet: and in them thou shalt make Cherubims of broidered work.
 2 The length of one curtaine shall be eight and twentie cubites, & the breadth of one curtaine, foure cubites: euery one of the curtaines shall haue one measure.
 3 Fieue curtaines shall be coupled one to another: and the other fieuue curtaines shall be coupled one to another.
 4 And thou shalt make strings of blew silke vpon the edge of the one curtaine, which is in the seluedge of the coupling: & likewise shalt thou make in the edge of the other curtaine in the seluedge, in the second coupling.
 5 Fiftie strings shalt thou make in one curtaine, and fiftie strings shalt thou make in the edge of the curtaine, w^{ch} is in the second coupling: y^e strings shall be one right against another.
 6 Thou shalt make also fiftie taches of gold, and couple the curtaines one to another with the taches, and it shall be one Tabernacle.
 7 Also thou shalt make curtaines of goates haire, to be a couering vpon the Tabernacle: thou shalt make the same the number of eleuen curtains.
 8 The length of a curtaine shall be thirtie cubites, and the breadth of a curtain foure cubites: the eleuen curtaines shall be of one measure.
 9 And thou shalt couple fieuue curtaines by them selues, and the sixe curtains by them selues: but thou shalt double the sixth curtain vpon the forefront of the couering.
 10 And thou shalt make fiftie strings in the edge of one curtaine in the seluedge of the coupling, and fiftie strings in the edge of the other curtaine in the second coupling.
 11 Likewise thou shalt make fiftie taches of bras, and fasten them on the strings, and shalt couple the couering together, y^e it may be one.
 12 And the remnant y^e resteth in the curtains of the couering, *even* y^e halfe curtaine y^e resteth, shall

Heb. 8. 1
Act. 7. 44

Or, but
Or, pa
tion.

Or, but

shall be left at the backside of the Tabernacle. Arke of γ testimony in the most Holy place.

13 That the cubite on the one side, and the cubite on the other side of that which is left in vaile, and the Candlesticke ouer against the Table on the Southside of the Tabernacle, and γ length of the curtains of the couering, may remain on either side of γ Tabernacle to couer it. thou shalt set the Table on the Northside.

14 Moreover, for that couering thou shalt make a couering of rammes skins died red, and a couering of badgers skins above.

15 ¶ Also thou shalt make boards for the Tabernacle of Shittim wood to stand vp.

16 Ten cubites shall be the length of a board, and a cubite and an halfe cubite the breadth of one board. fine sockets of brasie for them.

CHAP. XXVII.

17 Two tenons shall be in one board set in order as the feete of a ladder, one against another: thus shalt thou make for all the boards of the Tabernacle.

18 And thou shalt make boards for the Tabernacle, *euen* twentie boards on the Southside, *euen* full South. height thereof three cubites.

19 And thou shalt make fourtie \parallel sockets of silver vnder γ twentie boards, two sockets vnder one board for his two tenons, and two sockets vnder another board for his two tenons.

20 In like maner on γ other side of γ Tabernacle toward γ Northside shall be xx. boards,

21 And their fourtie sockets of silver, two sockets vnder one board, and two sockets vnder another board.

22 And on the side of the Tabernacle, toward the West, shalt thou make fixe boards.

23 Also two boards shalt thou make in the corners of the Tabernacle in the two sides.

24 Also they shall be ioyned beneath, & likewise they shall be ioyned above to a ring: thus shall it be for them two: they shall be for the two corners.

25 So they shall be eight boards hanging sockets of silver, *euen* sixteene sockets, *that is*, two sockets vnder one board, and two sockets vnder another board.

26 ¶ Then γ shalt make five barres of Shittim wood for γ boards of one side of γ Tabernacle,

27 And five barres for the boards of γ other side of the Tabernacle: also five barres for the boards of the side of the Tabernacle toward the Westside.

28 And the middle barre shall go through the middes of the boardes, from end to end.

29 And γ shalt couer the boards with gold, and make their rings of gold, for places for the barres, and γ shalt couer the barres with golde.

30 So thou shalt reare vp the Tabernacle according to the facion thereof, which was shewed thee in the mount.

31 ¶ Moreover, thou shalt make a vaile of blew silke and purple, and skarlet, and fine twined linen: thou shalt make it of broidered work with Cherubims.

32 And thou shalt hang it vpon foure pillars of Shittim wood covered with golde, (whose hookes shall be of golde) standing vpon foure sockets of silver.

33 ¶ Afterward thou shalt hang the vaile on the hookes, that thou maiest bring in thither, *that is*, (within the vaile) the Arke of the testimony: and the vaile shall make you a separation betweene the Holy place & the most Holy place.

34 Also thou shalt put the Merciesit vpon the

1 The altar of burnt offering. 9 The court of the Tabernacle. 20 The lamps continually burning.

Moreover thou shalt make the altar of Shittim wood five cubites long and five cubits broad (the altar shall be foure square) and the height thereof three cubites.

2 And thou shalt make it hornes in the foure corners thereof: the hornes shall be of it selfe, & thou shalt couer it with brasie.

3 Also thou shalt make his ashpannes for his ashes and his besoms, and his basens, and his fleshhookes, and his censers: thou shalt make all the instruments thereof of brasie.

4 And γ shalt make vnto it a grate like net-work of brasie: also vpon γ grate shalt γ make foure brasen rings vpon γ foure corners thereof.

5 And thou shalt put it vnder the compasse of the altar beneath, that the grate may be in the mids of the altar.

6 Also thou shalt make barres for the altar, *of* Shittim wood, and shalt couer them with brasie.

7 And the barres thereof shall be put in the rings, the which barres shall be vpon the two sides of the altar to beare it.

8 Thou shalt make the altar hollow betweene the boards: as God shewed thee in the mount, so shall they make it.

9 ¶ Also thou shalt make the court of the Tabernacle in the Southside, *euen* full South: the court shall have curtaines of fine twined linen, of an hundred cubits long for one side,

10 And it shall have twentie pillars, with their twenty sockets of brasie: the heads of the pillars, and their filets shall be silver.

11 Likewise on the Northside in length there shall be hangings of an hundred cubites long, & the twenty pillars thereof with their twenty sockets of brasie: the heads of the pillars, and the filets shall be silver.

12 ¶ And the breadth of the court on the Westside shall have curtaines of fifty cubites, with their ten pillars and their ten sockets.

13 And the breadth of the court, Eastward full East shall have fiftie cubites.

14 Also hangings of fiftene cubites shall be on the one side with their three pillars & their three sockets.

15 Likewise on the other side shall be hangings of fiftene cubites, with their three pillars, and their three sockets.

16 ¶ And in the gate of the court shall be a vaile of twentie cubites, of blew silke, and purple and skarlet, and fine twined linen wrought with needle, with the foure pillars thereof and their foure sockets.

17 All the pillars of the court shall haue filets of siluer round about, with their heads of siluer and their sockets of brasce.

18 ¶ The length of y^e court shall be an hūdreth fiftie cubites, and the breadth fiftie † at either end, & the height fūe cubites, and the hangings of fine twined linen, and their sockets of brasce.

19 All the vessels of the Tabernacle for all manner seruice thereof, and all the pins thereof, and all the pins of the court shall be brasce.

20 ¶ And thou shalt command the children of Israel, that they bring vnto thee pure oyle olive beaten, for the light, that the lampes may ascend alway || burne.

21 In the Tabernacle of the Congregation without the vaile, which is before the Testimonie, shall Aaron and his sonnes dresse them from euening to morning before the Lord, for a statute for ever vnto their generations, to be observed by the children of Israel.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 The Lord calleth Aaron & his sonnes to the Priesthood. 4 Their garments. 12. 29 Aaron entresh into the Sanctuary in the name of the children of Israel. 30 Vrim & Thummim. 38 Aaron beareth the iniquitie of the Israelites offerings.

And cause thou thy brother Aaron to come vnto thee, & his sonnes wth him, from among the children of Israel, that he may serue me in y^e Priests office: 7 I meane Aaron, Nadab, & Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar Aarons sonnes.

2 Also thou shalt make holy garments for Aaron thy brother, glorious and beautifull.

3 Therefore y^e shalt speake vnto all † cunning men, whom I haue filled with the spirit of wisdom, y^e they make Aarons garments to consecrate him, y^e he may serue me in y^e priests office.

4 Now these shall be the garments, which they shall make, a brestplate, and an Ephod, and a robe, and a broidered coate, a miter, and a girdle: so these holy garments shall they make for Aaron thy brother, and for his sonnes, that he may serue me in the Priests office.

5 Therefore they shall take golde, and blew silke, and purple, and skarlet, and fine linen.

6 ¶ And they shall make the Ephod of golde, blew silke, and purple, skarlet, and fine twined linen of broidered worke.

7 The two shoulders thereof shall be ioyned together by their two edges: so shal it be closed.

8 And the embroidered gard of the same Ephod, w^{ch} shall be vpon him, shall be of y^e selfe same worke and stuffe, euen of golde, blew silke, and purple, and skarlet, and fine twined linen.

9 And thou shalt take two onix stones, and graue vpon the y^e names of y^e children of Israel:

10 Sixe names of them vpon the one stone, and the sixe names that remaine, vpon the second stone, according to their generations.

11 Thou shalt cause to graue the two stones according to the names of the children of Israel by a grauer of signets, that worketh and graneth in stone, and shalt make them to be set and embossed in gold.

12 And thou shalt put the two stones vpon the shoulders of the Ephod, as stones of remembrance of the children of Israel: for Aaron shall beare their names before the Lorde vpon his two shoulders for a remembrance.

13 So thou shalt make bosses of gold, 14 ¶ And two cheines of fine gold at y^e end, of wrethed worke shalt thou make them, and shalt fasten the wrethed cheines vpon y^e bosses.

15 ¶ Also thou shalt make the brestplate of iudgement with broidered work: like the work of the Ephod shalt thou make it of gold, blew silke, and purple, and skarlet, and fine twined linen shalt thou make it.

16 Foure square it shall be and double, an hand breadth long and an hand breadth broad.

17 Then y^e shalt set it full of places for stones, euen foure rowes of stones: y^e order shall be this, a || rubie, a topaze, & a || carbuncle in the first row. || Or, saphir, dom.

18 And in the second rowe thou shalt set an || emeraud, a saphir, and a || diamond. || Or, emeraud, rauid.

19 And in the third row a turkeis, an achate, and an hematite. || Or, carbuncle, buncle.

20 And in the fourth row a † chrysolite, an onix, and a iasper: and they shall be set in golde in their embossments. || Or, iaspis, † Ebr.

21 And the stones shall be according to the names of y^e children of Israel, twelue, according to their names, grauen as signets, euery one after his name, and they shall be for the twelue tribes.

22 ¶ Then thou shalt make vpon the brestplate two cheines at the ends of wrethen work of pure golde.

23 Thou shalt make also vpon the brestplate two rings of gold, and put the two rings on the two ends of the brestplate.

24 And thou shalt put the two wrethen cheines of gold in the two rings in the ends of the brestplate.

25 And the other two endes of the two wrethen cheines, thou shalt fasten in the two embossments, and shalt put them vpon the shoulders of the Ephod on the foreside of it.

26 ¶ Also thou shalt make two rings of gold, which thou shalt put in the two other endes of the brestplate, vpon the border thereof, toward the inside of the Ephod.

27 And two other rings of golde thou shalt make, & put them on the two sides of y^e Ephod, beneath in the forepart of it oueragainst y^e coupling of it vpon y^e broidered gard of y^e Ephod.

28 Thus they shall bind the brestplate by his rings vnto the rings of the Ephod, with a lace of blew silke, that it may be fast vpon y^e broyded gard of the Ephod, and that y^e brestplate be not loosed from the Ephod.

29 So Aaron shall beare the names of y^e children of Israel in y^e brestplate of iudgement vpon his heart, when he goeth into the holy place, for a remembrance continually before the Lord.

30 ¶ Also thou shalt put in the brestplate of iudgement the Vrim and the Thummim, which shall be vpon Aarons heart, when he goeth in before the Lord: and Aaron shall beare y^e iudgement of the children of Israel vpon his heart, before the Lord continually.

31 ¶ And thou shalt make the robe of the Ephod altogether of blew silke.

32 And the hole for his head shall be in the middes of it, hauing an edge of wouen worke round about the collar of it: so it shall be as the collar of an habergeon that it rent not.

33 ¶ And beneath vpon the skirtes thereof thou shalt make pomegranats of blew silke, and purple,

Ecclus. 45. 34 *That is,* * a golden bell & a pomegranate, a golden bell and a pomegranate round about vpon the skirts of the robe.

35 So it shalbe vpon Aaron, when he ministereth, & his sound shalbe heard, when he goeth into the holy place before the Lord, & when he commeth out, and he shall not die.

36 ¶ Also thou shalt make a plate of pure golde, and graue thereon, as signets are grauen, **HOLINES TO THE LORD.**

37 And thou shalt put it on a blew silke lace, and it shalbe vpon the miter: *euen* vpon the forefront of the miter shall it be.

38 So it shal be vpon Aarons forehead, that Aaron may beare the iniquitie of the offerings, which the children of Israel shal offer in al their holy offerings: & it shalbe alwaies vpon his forehead to make them acceptable before y Lord.

39 Likewise thou shalt embroider the fine linen coat, and y shalt make a miter of fine linen, but thou shalt make a girdle of needle worke.

40 Also thou shalt make for Aarons sonnes coats, and y shalt make them girdles, & bonets shalt thou make them for glory & comelines.

41 And thou shalt put them vpon Aaron thy brother, & on his sonnes w him, & shalt anoint them, & fill their hands, and sanctifie them, that they may minister vnto me in the Priests office.

42 Thou shalt also make them linen breches to couer their priuities: from the loynes vnto the thighes shall they reach.

Or, of wit-nes. 43 And they shalbe for Aaron & his sonnes when they come into the Tabernacle of the Congregation, or when they come vnto y altar to minister in the holy place, that they commit not iniquitie, and so die. *This shalbe* a law for euer vnto him, and to his seede after him.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 *The manner of consecrating the Priests.* 38 *The continuall sacrifice.* 45 *The Lord promiseth to dwell among the children of Israel.*

THis thing also shalt thou do vnto them, when thou consecratest them to bee my Priests,

Leu. 9. 2. * Take a yong calfe & 2 rams without blemish,

2 And vncleauened bread and cakes vncleauened tempered with oyle, and wafers vncleauened anointed with oyle: (of fine wheate floure shalt thou make them)

3 Then thou shalt put them in one basket, & present them in the basket with the calfe and the two rammes,

4 And shalt bring Aaron and his sonnes vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and wash them with water.

5 Also thou shalt take the garments, and put vpon Aaron the tunicle, and the robe of the Ephod, and the Ephod, & the brestplate, & shalt close them to him with the broidered garde of the Ephod.

Chap. 28. 6 Then y shalt put the miter vpon his head, and shalt put y holy * crowne vpon the miter.

Chap. 30. 7 And thou shalt take the anointing * oyle, & shalt powre vpon his head, and anoint him.

8 And thou shalt bring his sonnes, and put coates vpon them,

9 And shalt girde them with girdles, both Aaron and his sonnes: and shalt put the bonets on

them, and the Priests office shalbe theirs for a perpetuall law: thou * shalt also fill the hands of Aaron, and the handes of his sonnes.

10 After, thou shalt present the calfe before the tabernacle of the Congregation, * & Aaron and his sonnes shall put their handes vpon the head of the calfe.

11 So thou shalt kill the calfe before y Lord, at y doore of the tabernacle of y Congregation.

12 Then thou shalt take of the blood of the calfe, and put it vpon the hornes of the altar with thy finger, and shalt powre all the rest of the blood at the foote of the altar.

13 * Also thou shalt take all the fat that couereth the inwards, & the kall, *that is* on the liuer, and the two kidneis, and the fatte that is vpon them, and shalt burne them vpon the altar.

14 But the flesh of the calfe, and his skin, and his doung shalt thou burne with fire without the hoste: it is a sinne offering.

15 ¶ Thou shalt also take one ramme, and Aaron and his sonnes shall put their handes vpon the head of the ramme.

16 Then thou shalt kill the ram, and take his blood, & sprinkle it round about vpon y altar.

17 And y shalt cut the ram in pieces, & wash y inwards of him and his legges, & shalt put them vpon the pieces thereof, & vpon his head.

18 So thou shalt burne the whole ram vpon the altar: for it is a burnt offering vnto the Lord for a sweete savour: it is an offering made by fire vnto the Lorde.

19 ¶ And thou shalt take the other ram, and Aaron and his sonnes shall put their hands vpon the head of the ramme.

20 Then shalt thou kill the ramme, & take of his blood, & put it vpon the lap of Aarons eare, & vpon the lap of the right eare of his sonnes, & vpon the thumbe of their right hand, & vpon the great toe of their right foote, & shalt sprinkle the blood vpon the altar round about.

21 And thou shalt take of the blood that is vpon the altar, and of the anointing oyle, and shalt sprinkle it vpon Aaron, and vpon his garments, & vpon his sonnes, & vpon the garments of his sonnes with him: so he shalbe halowed, & his clothes, and his sonnes, and the garments of his sonnes with him.

22 Also thou shalt take of the rammes the fat and the rumpe, euen the fat that couereth y inwards, and the kall of the liuer, & the two kidneis, and the fat that is vpon them, & the right shoulder, (for it is the ram of consecration.)

23 And one loafe of bread, and one cake of bread tempered with oyle, and one wafer, out of the basket of the vncleauened bread that is before the Lord.

24 And thou shalt put all this in the handes of Aaron, and in the handes of his sonnes, and shalt shake them too and fro before the Lord.

25 Againe, thou shalt receive them of their handes, & burne them vpon the altar besides y burnt offering for a sweet savour before y Lord: for this is an offering made by fire vnto y Lord.

26 Likewise y shalt take the brest of the ram of y consecration, w is for Aaron, & shalt shake it to & fro before y Lord, & it shalbe thy part.

27 And thou shalt sanctifie the brest of y shewen offering, & the shoulder of the heave offering, which

CHAP. XXX.

which was shaken too and fro, and which was beaue vp of the ram of the consecration, *v* was for Aaron, and which *was* for his sonnes.

28 And Aaron and his sonnes shall haue it by a statute for euer of the children of Israel: for it is an heaue offering, & it shall be an heaue offering of the children of Israel, of their peace offerings, *euen* their heaue offering to the Lord.

29 ¶ And the holy garments, which *appertaine* to Aaron, shalbe his sonnes after him, to be appointed therein, and to be consecrate therein.

30 That sonne that shalbe Priest in his stead, shall put them on seuen daies, when he cometh into the Tabernacle of the Congregation to minister in the holy place.

31 ¶ So thou shalt take the ram of the consecration, and seethe his flesh in the holy place.

32 *And Aaron and his sonnes shall eate the flesh of the ram, & the bread that is in *y* basket at *y* doore of the tabernacle of *y* congregatiō.

33 So they shall eate these things, whereby their atonement was made, to consecrate them, and to sanctifie them: but a stranger shall not eate thereof, because they are holy things.

34 Now if ought of the flesh of the consecration, or of the bread remaine vnto the morning, then thou shalt burne the rest with fire: it shall not be eaten, because it is an holy thing.

35 Therefore shalt thou do thus vnto Aaron and vnto his sonnes, according to all things, *v* I haue commanded thee: seuen dayes shalt thou *†* consecrate them,

36 And shalt offer euery day a calfe for a sinne offering, for reconciliation: and thou shalt cleanse the altar, when thou hast offered vpon it for reconciliation, and shalt anoint it, to sanctifie it.

37 Seuen daies shalt thou cleanse the altar, & sanctifie it, so the altar shalbe most holy: and whatsoever toucheth the altar, shall be holy.

38 ¶ Now this is that which thou shalt present vpon the altar: *euen* two lambs of one yere old, day by day continually.

39 The one lamb *y* shalt present in the morning, & the other lamb *y* shalt present at euen.

40 And with the one lambe, a tenth part of fine flour mingled with the fourth part of an Hin of beaten oyle, and the fourth part of an Hin of wine, for a drinke offering.

41 And the other lamb thou shalt present at euen: thou shalt doe thereto according to the offering of the morning, and according to the drinke offering thereof, *to be* a burnt offering for a sweete sauour vnto the Lord.

42 This shalbe a continuall burnt offering in your generations at the doore of the tabernacle of the Congregation before the Lorde, where I *deare* will *†* make appointment with you, to speake *selfe* to there vnto thee.

43 There I will appoint with the children of Israel, & the place shalbe sanctified by my glory.

44 And I will sanctifie the Tabernacle of the Congregation and the altar: I will sanctifie also Aaron and his sonnes to be my Priests.

45 And I will *†* dwell among the children of Israel, and will be their God.

46 Then shall they know, that I am the Lord their God, that brought them out of the lande of Egypt, that I might dwell among them: I am the Lord their God.

1 The altar of Incense. 2 The Israelites payments to the tabernacle. 3 The brazen laver. 23 The anointing of oyle. 34 The making of the perfume.

¶ Furthermore *y* shalt make an Altar for sweet perfume, of Shittim wood thou shalt make it.

2 The length thereof a cubite, & the breadth thereof a cubite (it shalbe foure square) and the height thereof two cubites: the hornes thereof shalbe of the same.

3 And thou shalt ouerlay it with fine golde, both the toppe thereof & the sides thereof round about, and his hornes: also thou shalt make vnto it *†* a crowne of gold round about.

4 Besides this thou shalt make vnder this crown two golden rings on either side: *euen* on euery side shalt thou make them, that they may be as places for the barres to beare it withall.

5 The which barres thou shalt make of Shittim wood, and shalt couer them with gold.

6 After thou shalt set it before the vaile, that is neere the Arke of Testimonie, before the Mercieseat that is vpon the Testimonie, where I will appoint with thee.

7 And Aaron shall burne thereon sweete incense euery morning: when he dresseth *y* lamps thereof, shall he burne it.

8 Likewise at euen, when Aaron setteth vp *y* lampes thereof, he shall burne incense: *this* perfume shalbe perpetually before *y* Lord, throughout your generations.

9 Ye shall offer no strange incense thereon, nor burnt sacrifice, nor offering, neither powre any drinke offering thereon.

10 And Aaron shall make reconciliation vpon the hornes of it once in a yere with the blood of the sinne offering *in the day* of reconciliation: once in the yere shall hee make reconciliation vpon it, throughout your generations: this is most holy vnto the Lord.

11 ¶ Afterward the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

12 *When thou takest *y* summe of the children of Israel after their number then they shall giue euery man a redemption of his life vnto *y* Lord, when thou tellest them, that there be no plague among them when thou countest them.

13 This shall euery man giue, that goeth into the number, halfe a shekel, after *y* shekel of the Sanctuary: (*a shekel is twentie gerahs) the half shekel shalbe an offering to the Lord.

14 All that are nombred from twentie yere old & aboue, shall giue an offering to the Lord.

15 The rich shal not passe, and the poore shall not diminish from halfe a shekel, when ye shall giue an offering vnto the Lord, for the redemption of your liues.

16 So thou shalt take the money of the redemption of the children of Israel, and shalt put it vnto the vse of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, that it may be a memoriall vnto the children of Israel before the Lorde for the redemption of your liues.

17 ¶ Also the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

18 Thou shalt also make a laver of brasie, and his foote of brasie to wash, and shall put it betwene the Tabernacle of the Congregation and the altar, and shall put water therein.

19 For Aaron and his sonnes shall wash their hands

Or. 40
cle an
border

Num.
25.

Leuit.
25.

and 34
ezek.

handes and their feete therat

20 When they goe into the Tabernacle of the Congregation, or when they goe vnto the altar to minister *and* to make the perfume of the burnt offering to the Lord, they shall wash them selues with water, least they die.

21 So they shall wash their handes and their feete that they die not: and *this* shalbe to them an ordinance for euer, *both* vnto him and to his seede throughout their generations.

22 ¶ Also the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

23 Take thou also vnto thee, principal spices of the most pure myrre siue hundreth *shekels*, of sweete cynamon halfe so much, *that is*, two hundreth and fiftie, and of sweete calamus, two hundreth and fiftie:

24 Also of Cassia siue hundreth, after the shekel of the Sanctuary, and of oile oliue * an Hin.

25 So thou shalt make of it the oyle of holy ointment, *even* a most precious ointment, after the arte of the Apothecarie: this shalbe the oile of holy ointment.

26 And thou shalt anoint the Tabernacle of the Congregation therewith, and the Arke of the Testimonie.

27 Also the Table, and all the instruments thereof and the Candlestick, with all the instruments thereof, and the altar of incense:

28 Also the Altar of burnt offering with all his instruments, and the lauer and his foote.

29 So thou shalt sanctifie them, & they shalbe most holy: all *that* shall touch them, shalbe holy.

30 Thou shalt also annoint Aaron and his sonnes, and shalt consecrate them, that they may minister vnto me in the Priestes office.

31 Moreover thou shalt speake vnto the children of Israel, saying, This shalbe an holy ointment vnto me, throughout your generatiōs.

32 None shall anoint mans flesh therewith, neither shall ye make any composition like vnto it: for it is holy, *and* shalbe holy vnto you.

33 Whosoever shall make the like ointment, or whosoever shall put any of it vpon a stranger, *even* he shalbe cut off from his people.

34 And the Lord said vnto Moses, Take vnto thee *these* spices, pure myrre, & cleare gumme and galbanum, *these* odours with pure frankincense, of eche like weight:

35 Then thou shalt make of them perfume composed after the arte of the Apoticarie, mingled together, pure *and* holy.

36 And thou shalt beate it to powder, and shalt put of it before the Arke of the Testimonie in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, where I will make appointment with thee: it shalbe vnto you most holy.

37 And ye shall not make vnto you any composition like this perfume, which thou shalt make: it shalbe vnto thee holy for the Lord.

38 Whosoever shall make like vnto that to smell thereto, *even* he shall be cut off from his people.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 Bezeleel & Aholiab meete for Gods worke.

2 The Sabbath day is a signe of our sanctification.

3 The Tables written by the finger of God.

¶ And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Beholde, I haue called by name, Bezeleel, the sonne of Uri, the sonne of Hur of the

tribe of Iudah,

3 Whome I haue filled with the Spirite of God, in wisdom, and in vnderstanding, and in knowledge, and in all workmanship:

4 To finde out curious workes to worke in golde, and in siluer, and in brasse,

5 Also in the arte to set stones, and to carue in timber, *and* to worke in all maner of workmanship.

6 And behold, I haue ioyned wth him Aholiab the sonne of Ahisamach of *the* tribe of Dan, & in *the* hearts of all that are wise hearted, haue I put wisdom to make all *that* I haue comanded thee:

7 *That is*, the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and the Arke of the Testimonie, and the Mercie seate that shall be thereupon, with all instruments of the Tabernacle:

8 Also the Table and the instruments thereof, and the pure Candlestick with all his instruments, and the Altar of perfume:

9 Likewise the Altar of burnt offering with all his instruments, and the Lauer with his foote:

10 Also *the* garments of the ministration, & the holy garments for Aaron the Priest, & the garments of his sonnes, to minister in *the* Priests office,

11 And the anointing oyle, and sweete perfume for the Sanctuary: according to all that I haue comanded thee, shall they doe.

12 ¶ Afterward the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

13 Speake thou also vnto the children of Israel, & say, Notwithstanding keepe ye my Sabbaths: for it is a signe betweene me and you in your generations, that ye may know that I the Lord doe sanctifie you.

14 * Ye shall therefore keepe the Sabbath: *Chap. 20. 11* for it is holy vnto you: he that defileth it, shall die the death: therefore whosoever worketh therein, the same person shall be *ezek. 20. 1* *even* cut off from among his people.

15 Sixe dayes shall men worke, but in the seuenth day is the Sabbath of the holy rest to the Lord: whosoever doeth any worke in the Sabbath day, shall die the death.

16 Wherefore the children of Israel shall keepe the Sabbath, that they may obserue the *||* rest throughout their generations for an everlasting couenant. *|| Or, Sabbath.*

17 It is a signe betweene me and the children of Israel for euer: * for in sixe dayes the Lord made the heauen and the earth, and in the *Gen. 1. 3* *and 2. 2.* seuenth day he ceased, and rested.

18 Thus (when the Lord had made an end of communing with Moses vpon mount Sinai) *the* *Deu. 9. 10* he gaue him two Tables of the Testimonie, *even* Tables of stone, writte with the finger of God.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 The Israellites impute their deliuerance to the calfe. 14 God is appeased by Moses prayer.

19 Moses breaketh the Tables. 27 He slayeth the idolaters. 32 Moses zeale for the people.

¶ Vt when the people sawe that Moses taryed long yer he came downe from the mountaine, the people gathered them selues together against Aaron, and said vnto him, Vp, make vs gods to goe before vs: for of this Moses (the man that brought vs out of the land of Egypt) we know not what is become of him:

2 And Aaron said vnto them, Plucke off the golden

golden earrings which are in the eares of your wiues, of your sonnes, and of your daughters, and bring them vnto me.

3 Then al the people pluckt from themselves the golden earrings, which were in their eares, and they brought *them* vnto Aaron.

Lev. 10. 7. 4 * Who receiued them at their handles, and fashioned it with the grauing toole, and made of it a molten calfe: then they said, * These be thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt.

5 When Aaron sawe *that*, he made an Altar before it: And Aaron proclaimed, saying, To morowe *shalbe* the holy day of the Lord.

6 So they rose vp the next day in the morning, and offered burnt offerings, and brought peace offerings: also * the people sate them downe to eate and drinke, and rose vp to play.

Lev. 9. 12. 7 ¶ The Lord said vnto Moses, * Go, get thee down: for thy people w^h thou hast brought out of y^e land of Egypt, hath corrupted *their* wayes.

8 They are soone turned out of the way, w^h I comanded them: for they haue made them a molten calfe, & haue worshipped it, & haue offered therto, saying, * These be thy gods, O Israel, w^h haue brought thee out of y^e land of Egypt.

King. 12. 8. 9 Again the Lord said vnto Moses, * I haue seene this people, and behold, it is a stiffnecked people.

10 Now therefore let me alone, y^e my wrath may waxe hote against them, for I wil consume them: but I wil make of thee a mighty people.

Psal. 106. 3. 11 * But Moses prayed vnto the Lorde his God, and said, O Lord, why doeth thy wrath waxe hote against thy people, which thou hast brought out of the land of Egypt, with great power and with a mightie hand?

Job. 14. 3. 12 * Wherefore shall the Egyptians // speake, and say, He hath brought them out maliciously for to slay them in the mountaines, and to consume them from the earth? turne from thy fierce wrath, and // change thy minde from this euill toward thy people.

13 Remember Abraham, Izhak, and Israel thy seruants, to whom thou swarest by thine owne selfe, and saidst vnto them, * I will multiplie your seede as the starres of the heauen, and all this land, that I haue spoken off, will I giue vnto your seede, and they shall inherite it for euer.

Gen. 12. 7. 14 Then y^e Lord changed his minde from the euill, which he threatned to do vnto his people.

Ex. 15. 7. 15 So Moses returned and went downe from the mountaine with the two Tables of the Testimonie in his hand: the Tables were written on both their sides, euen on the one side and on the other, were they written.

16 And these Tables were the worke of God, and this writing was the writing of God grauen in the Tables.

17 And when Ioshua heard the noise of the people, as they showed, he said vnto Moses, There is a noise of warre in the hoste.

18 Who answered, It is not y^e noyse of them that haue y^e victorie, nor the noise of them y^e are ouercome: but I do heare the noise of singing.

19 Nowe, as soone as he came neere vnto the hoste, he sawe the calfe and the dauncing: so Moses wrath waxed hote, & he cast the Tables out of his handes, and brake them in peeces be-

neath the mountaine.

20 * After, he tooke the calfe, which they had made, and burned it in the fire, and ground it vnto powder, and strowed it vpon the water, and made the children of Israel drinke of it.

21 Also Moses said vnto Aaron, What did this people vnto thee, that thou hast brought so great a sinne vpon them?

22 Then Aaron answered, Let not the wrath of my lord waxe fierce: Thou knowest this people, that they are *euen* set on mischief.

23 And they said vnto me, Make vs gods to goe before vs: for we know not what is become of this Moses (the man that brought vs out of the land of Egypt)

24 Then I said to them, Ye that haue golde, plucke it off: and they brought it me, and I did cast it into the fire, and *thereof* came this calfe.

25 Moses therefore saw that the people were naked (for Aaron had made them naked vnto *their* shame among their enemies)

26 And Moses stood in y^e gate of the campe, and said, Who *pertaineth* to the Lord? *let him come* to me. And all the sonnes of Levi gathered them selues vnto him.

27 Then he said vnto them, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Put euery man his sword by his side: go to & fro, from gate to gate, through the hoste, & slay euery man his brother, & euery man his companion, & euery man his neighbor.

28 So the children of Levi did as Moses had commanded: and there fell of the people the same day about three thousand men.

29 (For Moses had said, Consecrate your handes vnto the Lord this day, euen euery man vpon his sonne, and vpon his brother, that there may be giuen you a blessing this day)

30 And when the morning came, Moses said vnto the people, Ye haue committed a grievous crime: but nowe I will go vp to the Lord, if I may pacifie *him* for your sinne.

31 Moses therefore went againe vnto the Lord, and said, Oh, this people haue sinned a great sinne, and haue made them gods of gold.

32 Therefore now if y^e pardon their sinne, *thy mercy shall appeare*: but if y^e wilt not, I pray thee, rase me out of thy booke, w^h thou hast written.

33 Then the Lord said to Moses, Whosoever hath sinned against me, I will put him out of my booke.

34 Go now therefore, bring the people vnto the place w^h I commanded thee: behold, mine Angel shall goe before thee, but yet in y^e day of my visitation I will visite their sinne vpon the.

35 So y^e Lord plagued y^e people, because they caused Aaron to make the calfe which he made.

CHAP. XXXIII.

2 The Lord promisseth to send an Angel before his people. 4 They are sad because the Lord denieth to goe up with them. 9 Moses talketh familiarly with God. 13 He prayeth for the people. 18 and desireth to see the glorie of God.

Afterward the Lorde said vnto Moses, Depart, goe vp from hence, thou, and the people (which thou hast brought vp out of the land of Egypt) vnto the land which I sware vnto Abraham, to Izhak, and to Iaakob, saying, * Vnto thy seede will I giue it.

2 And * I will send an Angell before thee, and

and will cast out the Canaanites, the Amorites, and the Hittites, and the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites:

3 To a land, I say, that floweth with milke and honie: for I will not goe vp with thee, *chap. 32. 9. * because thou art a stiffe necked people, least I*
chap. 9. 13. consume thee in the way:

4 And when the people heard this euill tydings, they sorowed, and no man put on his best raiment.

5 (For the Lord had said to Moses, Say vnto the children of Israel, Ye are a stiffe necked people, I will come suddenly vpon thee, & consume thee: therefore now put thy costly rayment fro thee, that I may know what to doe vnto thee)

6 So the children of Israel laid their good raiment from them, *after Moses came downe* from the mount Horeb,

7 Then Moses tooke his Tabernacle, and pitched it wthout the host farre off from the host, & called it Ohel-moed. And when any did seeke to the Lord, he went out vnto y^e Tabernacle of the Congregation, which was without the host.

8 And when Moses went out vnto the Tabernacle, all the people rose vp, and stood euery man at his tent doore, and looked after Moses, vntill he was gone into the Tabernacle,

9 And as soone as Moses was entred into the Tabernacle, the cloudie pillar descended and stood at the doore of the Tabernacle, and the Lord talked with Moses.

10 Now when all the people sawe the cloudie pillar stand at the Tabernacle doore, all the people rose vp, and worshipped euery man in his tent doore.

11 And the Lord spake vnto Moses, face to face, as a man speaketh vnto his friend. After he turned againe into the hoste, but his seruant Ioshua the sonne of Nun a yong man, departed not out of the Tabernacle.

12 ¶ Then Moses said vnto y^e Lord, See, thou savest vnto me, Lead this people forth, and thou hast not shewed me whom thou wilt send with me: thou hast said moreouer, I knowe thee by name & thou hast also found grace in my sight.

13 Now therefore, I pray thee, if I haue found fauour in thy sight, shewe me now thy way, that I may knowe thee, *and* that I may finde grace in thy sight: consider also that this nation is thy people.

Abbr. face. 14 And he answered, My y^e presence shall goe with thee, and I will giue thee rest.

15 Then he said vnto him, If thy presence go not with vs, earie vs not hence,

16 And wherein now shal it be knowne, that I and thy people haue found fauor in thy sight? shall it not be when thou goest with vs? so I, and thy people shall haue preeminence before all the people that are vpon the earth.

17 And the Lord said vnto Moses, I will doe this also that thou hast said: for thou hast found grace in my sight, and I knowe thee by name.

18 Againe he said, I beseech thee, shewe me thy glorie.

19 And he answered, I will make al my good goe before thee, and I will proclaime the Name of the Lord before thee: * for I will shew mercie to whome I will shew mercie, and will haue compassion on whome I will haue compassion.

20 Furthermore he said, Thou canst not see my face, for there shall no man see me, and liue.

21 Also the Lord said, Behold, *there is* a place by me, and thou shalt stand vpon the rocke:

22 And while my glorie passeth by, I will put thee in a cleft of the rocke, and will couer thee with mine hand whiles I passe by.

23 After I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my backe partes: but my face shall not be seene.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 The Tables renewed. 6 The description of God. 12 All fellowship with idolaters forbidden. 18 The three feastes. 28 Moses is fouertie dayes in the mount. 30 His face shineth, and he couereth it.

And the Lord said vnto Moses, * Hewe thee *Deut. 10.* two Tables of stone, like vnto the first, and I will write vpon the Tables the words that were in the first Tables, which thou brakest in pieces.

2 And be readie in the morning, that thou mayest come vp early vnto the mount of Sinai, & y^e wait there for me in the top of the mount. *† Ebr. stand to me.*

3 But let no man come vp with thee, neither let any man be seene throughout al the mount, neither let the sheepe nor cattell feede y^e before y^e this mount. *Or, about*

4 ¶ Then Moses y^e hewed two Tables of stone like vnto the first, and rose vp earely in the morning, & went vp vnto the mount of Sinai, as the Lord had commanded him, and tooke in his hand two Tables of stone. *Or, polished.*

5 And the Lord descended in the cloude, and stonde with him there, and proclaimed the Name of the Lord.

6 So y^e Lord passed before his face, & cryed, The Lord, the Lord, strong, merciful, & gracious, slow to anger, & abundant in goodnes & trueth,

7 Referuing mercie for thousands, forgiuing iniquitie, & transgression & sinne. & not y^e making the wicked innocent. * visiting y^e iniquitie of the fathers vpon the children, & vpon childrens children, vnto the third and fourth generation. *† Ebr. making innocent. Deut. 5. 9. ier. 32. 1.*

8 Then Moses made haste, and bowed him selfe to the earth, and worshipped.

9 And said, O Lord, I pray thee, if I haue found grace in thy sight, that the Lord would now go with vs (for it is a stiffe necked people) and pardon our iniquitie and our sinne, and take vs for thine inheritance.

10 And he answered, Behold, * I will make a covenant before all thy people, & wil do marvels, such as haue not bene done in all y^e world, neither in all nations: & all the people among whom thou art, shall see the worke of the Lord: for it is a terrible thing that I will do with thee. *Deut. 10. 2.*

11 Keepe diligently that w^{ch} I command thee this day: behold, I will cast out before thee the Amorites, & the Canaanites, & the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, & the Jebusites.

12 * Take heed to thy selfe, y^e thou make no compact wth the inhabitants of the land whither y^e goest, lest they be y^e cause of ruine among you: *Deut. 7. 2.*

13 But ye shall overthrow their altars, and breake their images in pieces, and cut downe their groues,

14 (For thou shalt bow downe to none other god, because the Lord, whose Name is * ielous, is a ielous God) *chap. 29. chap. 23. deut. 7. 2.*

15 Least thou make a * compact with the inhabitants

- habitants of γ land, & when they go a whoring after their gods, and do sacrifice vnto their gods, *Cor. 8. 10* *some man* call thee, & thou * eat of his sacrifice : *King.* 16 And *least* thou take of their * daughters vnto thy sonnes, and their daughters go a whoring after their gods, and make thy sonnes goe a whoring after their gods.
- 17 Thou shalt make thee no gods of mettall. *chap. 23.* 18 ¶ The feast of * vneleavened bread shalt thou keepe: seven dayes shalt thou eat vneleavened bread, as I commanded thee, in the time *chap. 23. 4.* of the * moneth of Abib: for in the moneth of Abib thou camst out of Egypt.
- 19 * Euery male, that first openeth γ wombe, *chap. 13. 2.* *nd 22. 29.* shall be mine; also all the first borne of thy flocke shall be reckoned *mine*, both of beees & sheepe. *Exek. 44. 30* 20 But the first of the asse thou shalt buy out with a lambe: and if thou redeeme him not, then thou shalt breake his necke: all the first borne of thy sonnes shalt thou redeeme, and none shall appeare before me * emptie. *Chap. 23.* 21 ¶ * Sixe dayes shalt thou worke, and in *17.* the seuenth day thou shalt rest: both in eating *ecclus. 35.* time, and in the haruest thou shalt rest.
- 22 ¶ * Thou shalt also obserue the feast of *Chap. 23.* weekes in the time of the first frutes of wheate *12.* haruest, and the feast of gathering *Chap. 23.* frutes in the *16.* ende of the yeere.
- 23 ¶ * Thrise in a yeere shall all your men *Dent. 16.* children appeare before the Lord Iehouah God *16.* of Israel. *chap. 23.* 24 For I wil cast out the nations before thee, *14. 17.* and enlarge thy coastes, so that no man shal desire thy land, when γ shalt come vp to appeare before the Lord thy God thrise in the yeere.
- 25 * Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice *Chap. 23.* γ leauen, neither shalt ought of γ sacrifice *18.* of γ feast of Pascheouer be left vnto γ morning.
- 26 The first ripe frutes of thy land thou shalt bring vnto the house of the Lord thy God: yet shalt thou not seethe a kid in his mothers milk.
- 27 And the Lord said vnto Moses, Write thou these words: for after γ tenour of * these words *Chap. 14.* I haue made a covenant γ thee and with Israel. *18.* 28 So he was there with the Lorde fourtie *Dent. 9. 9.* dayes and fourtie nightes, and did neither eate bread nor drinke water: and he wrote in the *Dent. 4. 13.* Tables * the wordes of the covenant, *10. words* *even* the ten || commandements.
- 29 ¶ So when Moses came downe from mount Sinai, γ two Tables of the Testimonie were in Moses hand, as he descended from the mount: (now Moses wist not that the skinne of his face shone bright, after γ God had talked with him.
- 30 And Aaron and all the children of Israel looked vpon Moses, and beholde, the skinne of his face shone bright, and they were afraid to come neere him.)
- 31 But Moses called them: and Aaron and all the chiefe of the Congregation returned vnto him: and Moses talked with them.
- 32 And afterward all the children of Israel came neere, and he charged them with all that the Lord had said vnto him in mount Sinai.
- 33 So Moses made an end of communing γ them, * and had put a couering vpon his face. *1. Cor. 3. 13* 34 But, when Moses came before the Lord to speake γ him, he tooke off the couering vntill he came out: then he came out, & spake vnto the
- children of Israel that γ he was commanded. 35 And the children of Israel sawe the face of Moses, howe the skinne of Moses face shone bright: therefore Moses put the couering vpon his face, vntill he went to speake with God.
- C H A P. XXXV.
- 2 The Sabbath. 3 The free gifts are required. 21 The readinesse of the people to offer. 30 Bezaleel and Aholiab are praised of Moses.
- Then Moses assembled all the Congregation of the children of Israel, and said vnto them, These are the words which the Lord hath commanded, that ye should doe them:
- 2 * Sixe dayes thou shalt worke, but the seuenth day shall be vnto you the holy Sabbath of rest vnto the Lord: whosoever doeth any worke therein, shall die.
- 3 Ye shall kindle no fire throughout all your habitations vpon the Sabbath day.
- 4 ¶ Again, Moses spake vnto all the Congregation of the children of Israel, saying, This is γ thing which the Lord commandeth, saying,
- 5 Take from among you an offering vnto the Lord: whosoever is of a * willing heart, let him bring this offering to the Lord, *namely*, gold, and siluer, and brasse:
- 6 Also blewes silke, and purple, and skarlet, and fine linnen, and goates haire,
- 7 And rammes skinnes dyed red, and badgers skinnes with Shittim wood:
- 8 Also oyle for light, and spices for the anointing oyle, and for the sweete incense,
- 9 And Onix stones, and stones to be set in the Ephod, and in the brest plate.
- 10 And all the wise hearted among you, shall come, & make all γ the Lord hath commanded:
- 11 That is, the * Tabernacle, the pauillion thereof, and his couering, and his taches, and his boards, his barres, his pillars, and his sockets,
- 12 The Arke, and the barres thereof: the mercie seate, and the vaille that couereth it,
- 13 The Table, and the barres of it, and all the instruments thereof, and the shew bread:
- 14 Also γ Candlestick of light, & his instruments, and his lampes γ the oyle for the light.
- 15 * Likewise the Altar of perfume and his barres, and the anointing oyle, and the sweet incense, and the vaille of the doore at the entring in of the Tabernacle.
- 16 The * altar of burnt offering with his brazen grate, his barres and all his instruments, the Lauer and his foote,
- 17 The hangings of the court, his pillars and his sockets, & the vaille of the gate of the court,
- 18 The pinnes of the Tabernacle, and the pinnes of the court with their cordes,
- 19 The ministring garments to minister in the holy place, & the holy garments for Aaron the Priest, and the garments of his sonnes, that they may minister in the Priests office.
- 20 ¶ Then all γ Congregation of the children of Israel, departed from the presence of Moses.
- 21 And euery one, whose heart γ encouraged him, and euery one, whose spirit made him willing, came, & brought an offering to γ Lord, for the worke of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, & for all his vses, & for the holy garments,
- 22 Both men and women, as many as were free hearted, came and brought || taches and earings,

earings, and rings, and bracelets, all were iewels vſe of the worke, which the Lord hath commanded to be made.

6 Then Moſes gaue a commandement, & they cauſed it to be proclaimed throughout y^e hoſte, ſaying, Let neither man nor woman prepare any more worke for the oblation of the Sanctuary. So the people were ſtayed from offering.

7 For the ſtuſſe they had, was ſufficient for all the worke to make it, and too much.

8 *All the cunning men therefore among the workemen, made for the Tabernacle tenne curtaynes, made of fine twined linen, & of blew ſilke, and purple, and ſkarlet: Cherubims of broyered worke made they vpon them. Chap. 26. 34.

9 The length of one curtaine was twentie and eight cubites, and the breadth of one curtaine foure cubites: and the curtaynes were all of one ciſe.

10 And he coupled ſixe curtaynes together, and other ſixe coupled he together.

11 And he made ſtrings of blew ſilke by the edge of one curtaine, in the ſeluedge of the coupling: likewise he made on the ſide of the other curtaine in the ſeluedge in the ſecond coupling.

12 *Fiftie ſtrings made he in the one curtaine, & fiftie ſtrings made he in the edge of the other curtaine, which was in y^e ſecond coupling: the ſtrings were ſet one againſt another. Chap. 26. 10.

13 After, he made fiftie taches of golde, and coupled the curtaynes one to another with the taches: ſo was it one Tabernacle.

14 ¶ Alſo he made curtaynes of goates haire for the couering vpon the Tabernacle: he made them to the number of eleuen curtaynes. Or, broke lion.

15 The length of one curtaine had thirtie cubites, and the breadth of one curtaine foure cubites: the eleuen curtaynes were of one ciſe.

16 And he coupled ſixe curtaynes by themſelues, and ſixe curtaynes by them ſelues:

17 Alſo he made fiftie ſtrings vpon the edge of one curtaine in the ſeluedge in the coupling, and fiftie ſtrings made he vpon the edge of the other curtaine in the ſecond coupling.

18 He made alſo fiftie taches of braſſe to couple the couering that it might be one.

19 And he made a couering vpon the pauilion of rammes ſkinnes dyed red, and a couering of badgers ſkinnes aboue.

20 ¶ Likewise he made the boardes for the Tabernacle, of Shittim wood to ſtand vp.

21 The length of a board was ten cubites, and the breadth of one board was a cubite, and an halfe.

22 One board had two tenons, ſet in order as the ſeete of a ladder, one againſt another: thus made he for all the boardes of the Tabernacle.

23 So he made twentie boardes for the South ſide of the Tabernacle, euen ſull South.

24 And fourtie ſockets of ſiluer made he vnder the twentie boardes, two ſockets vnder one board for his two tenons, and two ſockets vnder another board for his two tenons.

25 Alſo for the other ſide of the Tabernacle toward the North, he made twentie boardes,

26 And their fourtie ſockets of ſiluer, two ſockets vnder one board, and two ſockets vnder another board.

27 Likewise toward the Weſt ſide of the Tabernacle he made ſixe boardes.

28 And

earings, and rings, and bracelets, all were iewels vſe of the worke, which the Lord hath commanded to be made.

of golde: and euery one that offered an offering of gold vnto the Lord:

23 Euery man alſo, which had blew ſilke, and purple, and ſkarlet, and fine linnen, and goates haire, and rammes ſkinnes dyed red, and badgers ſkinnes, brought them.

24 All that offered an oblation of ſiluer and of braſſe, brought the offering vnto the Lord: & euery one that had Shittim wood for any manner worke of the miniſtration, brought it.

25 And all the women that were wiſe hearted, did ſpinne with their hands, and brought the ſpun worke, euen the blew ſilke, and the purple, the ſkarlet, and the fine linnen.

26 Likewise all the women, whoſe heartes were moued with knowledge, ſpun goates haire.

27 And the rulers brought Onyx ſtones, and ſtones to be ſet in y^e Ephod, & in the breſtplate:

28 Alſo ſpice, and oyle for light, and for the anointing oyle, and for the ſweete perfume.

29 Euery man and woman of the children of Iſrael, whoſe hearts moued them willingly to bring for all the worke which the Lord had commanded them to make by the hande of Moſes, brought a free offering to the Lord.

30 ¶ Then Moſes ſaid vnto the children of Iſrael, Behold, *The Lord hath called by name, Bezaleel the ſonne of Uri, the ſonne of Hur, of the tribe of Iudah,

31 And hath filled him with an excellent ſpirit of wiſedome, of vnderſtanding, and of knowledge, and in all manner worke,

32 To hinde out curious workes, to worke in golde, and in ſiluer, and in braſſe,

33 And in grauing ſtones to ſet them, and in caruing of wood, euen to make any manner of fine worke.

34 And he hath put in his heart that he may teach other: both he, and Aholiab the ſonne of Ahifamach of the tribe of Dan:

35 Them hath he filled wth wiſedome of heart to worke al manner of cunning * & broyered, and needle worke: in blew ſilke, and in purple, in ſkarlet, & in fine linnen and weauing, euen to doe all manner of worke, and ſubtil inventions.

CHAP. XXXVI.

5 The people ſo readie, that he commandeth them to ceaſe. 8 The curtaynes made. 19 The couerings.

20 The boardes. 31 The barres. 35 The vaile.

Then wrought Bezaleel, and Aholiab, and all cunning men, to whom the Lord gaue wiſdom, & vnderſtanding, to know how to worke

all maner worke for y^e ſervice of the ſanctuarie, according to all that the Lord had commanded.

2 For Moſes had called Bezaleel, & Aholiab, and all the wiſe hearted men, in whoſe heartes the Lord had giuen wiſedome, euen as many as their heartes encouraged to come vnto that worke to worke it.

3 And they receiued of Moſes all y^e offering w^{ch} the children of Iſrael had brought for y^e worke of y^e ſervice of y^e Sanctuary, to make it alſo they brought ſtil vnto him free gifts euery morning.

4 So all the wiſe men, that wrought all the holy worke, came euery man from his worke, which they wrought,

5 And ſpake to Moſes, ſaying, The people bring too much, and more then ynough for the

28 And two boardes made he in the corners of the Tabernacle, for either side,

26. 29 And they were * ioynd beneath, and likewise were made sure aboue with a ring: thus he did to both in both corners.

30 So there were eight boardes and their sixteene sockets of siluer, vnder euery board two sockets.

25. 31 ¶ After, he made * barres of Shittim wood, siue for the boardes in the one side of the Tabernacle,

32 And siue barres for the boardes in the other side of the Tabernacle, and siue barres for the boardes of the Tabernacle on the side toward the West.

33 And he made the middest barre to shoote through the boardes, from the one ende to the other.

34 He ouerlaid also the boardes with golde, and made their rings of gold for places for the barres, and covered the barres with gold.

35 ¶ Moreouer he made a vaile of blew silke, and purple, & of skarlet, & of fine twined linen: w^{ch} Cherubims of broydered worke made he it.

36 And made thereunto foure pillars of Shittim, and ouerlaide them with golde: whose *beads.* ¶ hookes were also of gold, and he cast for them foure sockets of siluer.

37 And he made an hanging for the Tabernacle doore, of blew silke, and purple, and skarlet, and fine twined linen, and needle worke,

38 And the siue pillars of it w^{ch} their hookes, and ouerlaid their chapiters: and their ¶ fillets with gold, but their siue sockets were of brasle.

CHAP. XXXVII.

¶ The Arke, & The Merciseate. 10 The Table.

17 The Candlestick. 25 The Altar of incense.

25. A fter this, Bezaleel made the * Arke of Shittim wood, two cubits and an halfe long and a cubite and an halfe broad, and a cubite and an halfe hie:

2 And ouerlaid it w^{ch} fine gold within & without, & made a crowne of gold to it round about,

3 And cast for it foure rings of golde for the foure corners of it: that is, two rings for y^e one side of it, & two rings for y^e other side thereof.

4 Also he made barres of Shittim wood, and covered them with gold,

5 And put the barres in the rings by the sides of the Arke, to beare the Arke.

25. 6 ¶ And he made the * Merciseate of pure gold: two cubites and an halfe was the length thereof, and one cubite and an halfe the breadth thereof.

7 And he made two Cherubims of golde, vpon the two endes of the Merciseate: euen of worke beaten with the hammer made he them.

8 One Cherub on the one ende, and another Cherub on the other end: of y^e Merciseate made he the Cherubims, at the two endes thereof.

9 And the Cherubims spread out their wings on hie, and covered the Merciseate with their wings, & their faces were one towards another: toward the Merciseate were the faces of the Cherubims.

10 ¶ Also he made the Table of Shittim wood: two cubites was the length thereof, and a cubite the breadth thereof, and a cubite and an halfe the height of it.

11 And he ouerlaid it with fine golde, and made thereto a crowne of golde round about,

12 Also he made thereto a border of an hand breadth round about, and made vpon the border a crowne of gold round about.

13 And he cast for it foure rings of gold, and put the rings in the foure corners that were in the foure feete thereof.

14 Against the border were the rings, as places for the barres to beare the Table:

15 And he made the barres of Shittim wood, and covered them with gold to beare y^e Table.

16 ¶ Also he made the instruments for the Table of pure golde: dishes for it, and incense 29. cuppes for it, and goblets for it, and coverings for it, wherewith it should be covered.

17 ¶ Likewise he made the Candlestick of pure gold: of worke beaten out with the hammer made he the Candlestick: and his shaft, and his branch, his bolles, his knops, and his floures were of one pice.

18 And sixe branches came out of the sides thereof: three branches of the Candlestick out of the one side of it, and three branches of the Candlestick out of the other side of it.

19 In one branch three bolles made like almondes, a knoppe and a floure: and in another branch three bolles made like almondes, a knop and a floure: so throughout y^e six branches that proceeded out of the Candlestick.

20 And vpon the Candlestick were foure bolles after the fashion of almondes, the knops thereof, and the floures thereof:

21 That is, vnder euery two branches a knop made thereof, & a knop vnder the second branch thereof, & a knop vnder y^e third branch thereof, according to the six branches coming out of it.

22 Their knoppes and their branches were of the same: it was all one * beaten worke of pure golde.

23 And he made for it seuen lampes with the snuffers, and snuffedishes thereof of pure gold.

24 Of a talent of pure golde made he it with all the instruments thereof.

25 ¶ Furthermore he made the * perfume altar of Shittim wood: the length of it was a cubite, and the breadth of it a cubite, (it was square) and two cubites hie, and the hornes thereof were of the same.

26 And he covered it with pure golde, both the toppe, and the sides thereof round about, and the hornes of it, and made vnto it a crowne of gold round about.

27 And he made two rings of gold for it, vnder the crowne thereof in the two corners of the two sides thereof, to put barres in for to beare it therewith,

28 Also he made the barres of Shittim wood, and ouerlaid them with gold.

29 And he made the holy * anointing oyle, Chap. and the sweete pure incense after the Apothe- 33. caries arte.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

1 The Altar of burnt offering. 8 The brasen Laver. 9 The court. 24 The peoples offering.

A lso he made the altar of the burnt offering of Shittim wood: siue cubites was the length thereof, and siue cubites the breadth thereof: it was square and three cubites hie.

3 And

2 And hee made vnto it hornes in the foure corners thereof: the hornes thereof were of the same, and he overlaid it with brasie.

3 Also he made all the instruments of the altar: * the ashpans, and the besomes, and the basens, the fleshhookes, and the censers: all the instruments thereof made he of brasie.

4 Moreouer he made a brasen grate wrought like a net to the altar, vnder the compasse of it beneath in the mids of it,

5 And cast foure rings of brasie for the foure ends of the grate to put barres in.

6 And he made the barres of Shittim wood, and covered them with brasie.

7 The which barres he put into the rings on the sides of the altar to beare it withall, and made it * holow within the boards.

8 ¶ Also he made the Lauer of brasie, and the foot of it of brasie of the glasses of the women that did assemble & came together at the dore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

9 ¶ Finally he made the court on the Southside full South: the hangings of the court were of fine twined linen, hauing an hundreth cubits.

10 Their pillars were twentie, and their brasen sockets twentie: the hookes of the pillars, and their fillets were of siluer.

11 And on the Northside the hangings were an hundreth cubites: their pillars twentie, and their sockets of brasie twentie, the hookes of the pillars, and their fillets of siluer.

12 On the Westside also were hangings of fiftie cubites, their ten pillars & their ten sockets: * hooks of * pillars & their filets of siluer.

13 And toward the Eastside, full East, were hangings of fifty cubites.

14 The hangings of the one side were fifteen cubits, their three pillars, & their three sockets:

15 ¶ And of the other side of the court gate on both sides were hangings of fiftene cubites, with their three pillars, and their three sockets.

16 All the hangings of the court round about, were of fine twined linen:

17 But the sockets of the pillars were of brasie: the hookes of the pillars & their filets of siluer, and the covering of their chapters of siluer: and all the pillars of the court were hooped about with siluer.

18 He made also the hanging of the gate of the court of needle worke, blew silke, and purple, and skarlet, and fine twined linen, euen twenty cubites long, and five cubites in height and breadth, * like the hangings of the court.

19 And their pillars were foure with their foure sockets of brasie: their hookes of siluer, & the covering of their chapters, and their filets of siluer.

20 But all the * pinnes of the Tabernacle and of the court round about were of brasie.

21 ¶ These are the partes of the Tabernacle, I meane, of the Tabernacle of the Testimony, which was appointed by the commandement of Moses for the office of the Leuites, by the hand of Ithamar, sonne to Aaron the Priest.

22 So Bezaleel the sonne of Uri the sonne of Har, of the tribe of Iudah, made all that the Lord commanded Moses.

23 And * him Aholiab sonne of Ahisamach of the tribe of Dan, a cunning workeman, & an

embroyderer and a worker of needle worke in blew silke, and in purple, and in skarlet, and in fine linen.

24 All the gold that was occupied in all the worke wrought for the holy place (which was the gold of the offering) was nine and twentie talents, and seuen hundreth and thirtie shekels, according to the shekel of the Sanctuarie.

25 But the siluer of them that were numbred in the Congregation, was an hundreth talents, & a thousand seuen hundreth seuentie and five shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuarie.

26 A * portion for a man, that is, halfe a shekel ¶ Or, halfe shekel. after the shekel of the Sanctuarie, for all them were numbred from twentie yere old & aboue, among sixe hundreth thousand, and three thousand, and five hundreth and fiftie men.

27 Moreouer there were an hundreth talents of siluer, to cast the sockets of the Sanctuarie, & the sockets of the vail: an hundreth sockets of an hundreth talents, a talent for a socket.

28 But he made the hookes for the pillars of a thousand seuen hundreth and seuentie & five shekels, and overlaid their chapters, and made filets about them.

29 Also the brasie of the offering was seuentie talents, and two thousand, and foure hundreth shekels.

30 Whereof he made the sockets to * doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and the brasen altar, and the brasen grate which was for it, with all the instruments of the Altar,

31 And the sockets of the court round about, and the sockets for the court gate, and all the * pinnes of the Tabernacle, and all the pinnes of the court round about.

Chap. 27. 19.

CHAP. XXXIX.

1 The apperell of Aaron and his sonnes. 2 All that the Lord commanded, was made, and finished. 3 Moses blest the people.

Moreouer they made garments of ministration to minister in the Sanctuarie of blew silke, and purple, and skarlet: they * made also the holy garments for Aaron, as the Lord had commanded Moses.

Chap. 31. 35. 19.

2 So he made the Ephod of gold, blew silke, and purple, and skarlet, and fine twined linen.

3 And they did beate the golde into thinne plates, and cut it into wiers, to worke it in the blew silke and in the purple, and in the skarlet, and in the fine linen, with broydered worke.

4 For the which they made shoulders to couple together: for it was closed by the two edges thereof.

5 And the broydered gard of his Ephod that was vpon him, was of the same stufte, & of like worke: * of gold, of blew silke, and purple, & skarlet, and fine twined linen, as the Lord had commanded Moses.

6 ¶ And they wrought * two Onyx stones closed in ouches of gold, and graved, as signets are graven, with the names of the children of Israel,

Chap. 28.

7 And put them on the shoulders of the Ephod, as stones for a remembrance of * childre of Israel as the Lord had commanded Moses.

Chap. 28. 12.

8 ¶ Also he made the brestplate of broydered worke like the worke of the Ephod: to wit, of gold, blew silke, and purple, and skarlet, and fine twined linen.

9 They made the brestplate double, and it was square, an hand breadth long, and an hand-breadth broad: it was also double.

10 And they filled it with foure rowes of stones. The order was thus, a Rubie, a Topaze, and a Carbuncle in the first rowe:

11 And in the second rowe, an Emeraud, a Saphir, and a Diamond:

12 Also in the third rowe, a Turkeis, an Achate, and an Hematite:

13 Likewise in the fourth rowe, a Chrysolite, an Onyx, and a Iasper: closed and set in ounces of gold.

14 So the stones were according to y names of the children of Israel, *euen* twelue after their names, graven like signets euery one after his name, according to the twelue tribes.

15 After, they made vpon the brestplate cheines at the endes, of wrethen worke and pure gold.

16 They made also two bosses of golde, and two golde rings, and put the two rings in the two corners of the brestplate.

17 And they put the two writen cheines of golde in the two rings, in the corners of the brestplate.

18 Also the two other endes of the two wrethen cheines they fastened in the two bosses, and put them on the shoulders of the Ephod vpon the forefront of it.

19 Likewise they made two rings of golde, and put them on the two other corners of the brestplate vpon the edge of it, which was on the inside of the Ephod.

20 They made also two other golden rings, and put them on the two sides of the Ephod, beneath on the forside of it, and ouer against his coupling about y broidered gard of y Ephod.

21 Then they fastened the brestplate by his rings vnto the rings of the Ephod, with a lace of blew silke, that it might be fast vpon the broidered garde of the Ephod, and that the brestplate should not be loosed from the Ephod, as the Lord had commanded Moses.

22 Moreover, hee made the robe of the Ephod of wouen work, altogether of blew silke.

23 And the hole of the robe was in the mids of it, as the collar of an habergeon, with an edge about the collar, that it should not rent.

24 And they made vpon the skirts of the robe pomegranates of blew silke, and purple, and skarlet, and fine linen twined.

25 They made also * belles of pure gold, and put the belles betweene the pomegranates vpon the skirts of the robe round about betweene the pomegranates.

26 A bell & a pomegranate, a bell & a pomegranate round about the skirtes of the robe to minister in, as the Lord had commanded Moses.

27 After, they made coates of fine linen, of wouen worke for Aaron and for his sonnes:

28 And the miter of fine linen, and goodly bonnets of fine linen, and linen * breeches of fine twined linen,

29 And the girdle of fine twined linen, & of blew silke, & purple, and skarlet, *euen* of needle worke, as the Lord had commanded Moses.

30 Finally they made the plate for the holy crowne of fine gold, and wrote vpon it a super-

scription like to the graving of a signet, * H O. LINES TO THE LORD.

31 And they tyed vnto it a lace of blew silke to fasten it on his vpon the miter, as the Lord had commanded Moses.

32 Thus was all y work of the Tabernacle, *euen* of y * Tabernacle of y Congregation finished: & y children of Israel did according to all that the Lord had commanded Moses: so did they.

33 Afterward they brought the Tabernacle vnto Moses, the Tabernacle and all his instruments, his taches, his boardes, his barres, and his pillars, and his sockets,

34 And the couering of rammes skinnes died red, and the coverings of badgers skinnes, and the couering vaile,

35 The Arke of the Testimonie, & the barres thereof, and the Mercie-seate,

36 The Table, with all the instruments thereof, and the shewbread,

37 The pure Candlesticke, the lampes thereof, *euen* the lamps set in order, and all the instruments thereof, and the oyle for light:

38 Also the golden Altar, and the annoynting oyle, and the sweet incense, and the hanging of the Tabernacle doore,

39 The brasen Altar w his grate of brasie, his barres & al his instruments, y Lauer & his foot.

40 The curtaines of the court with his pillars, and his sockets, & the hanging to the court gate, and his cordes, and his pinnes, and all the instruments of the seruice of the Tabernacle, called the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

41 Finally, the ministring garments to serue in the Sanctuary, and the holy garments for Aaron the Priest, and his sonnes garments to minister in the Priests office.

42 According to euery point that the Lord had commanded Moses, so the children of Israel made all the worke.

43 And Moses beheld all the worke, and beheld, they had done it as the Lord had commanded: so had they done: and Moses blessed them.

CHAP. XL

1 The Tabernacle is reared up. 34 The glory of the Lord couereth the Tabernacle.

Then the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying, 2 In the first day of the first moneth in the very first of the same moneth shalt y set vp y tabernacle, called y Tabernacle of y Congregation:

3 And thou shalt put therein the Arke of the Testimonie, and couer the Arke with the vaile.

4 Also thou shalt bring in the * Table, and set it in order as it doeth require: thou shalt also bring in the Candlesticke, and light his lamps,

5 And thou shalt set the incense Altar of gold before the Arke of the Testimonie, and put the hanging at the doore of the Tabernacle.

6 Moreover, thou shalt set the burnt offering Altar before the doore of the Tabernacle, called the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

7 And thou shalt set the Lauer betweene the Tabernacle of the Congregation and the Altar, and put water therein.

8 Then thou shalt appoint the court round about, & hang vp the hanging at the court gate.

9 After, thou shalt take the annoynting oyle, and annoynt the Tabernacle, and al that is therein, and halow it with all the instruments thereof,

ol, that it may be holy.

10 And y^e shalt anoint the Altar of the burnt offering, and al his instruments, and shalt sanctifie the Altar, that it may be an Altar most holy.

11 Also thou shalt annoynt the Lauer, and his foot, and shalt sanctifie it.

12 Then thou shalt bring Aaron & his sonnes vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and wash them with water.

13 And thou shalt put vpon Aaron the holy garments, and shalt anoint him, & sanctifie him, that he may minister vnto me in y^e priests office.

14 Thou shalt also bring his sonnes, & clothe them with garments,

15 And shalt anoint them as thou diddest anoint their father, that they may minister vnto me in the Priests office: for their annoynting shalbe a signe, that the priesthood shalbe euerlasting vnto them throughout their generations.

16 So Moses did according to all that y^e Lord had commanded him: so did he.

17 ¶ Thus was the Tabernacle reared vp y^e first day of the first moneth in the second yeere.

18 Then Moses reared vp the Tabernacle and fastened his sockets, & set vp y^e boardes therof, & put in the barres of it, & reared vp his pillars.

19 And he spred the couering ouer y^e Tabernacle, & put y^e couering of that couering on hie about it, as the Lord had commanded Moses.

20 ¶ And he tooke and put the Testimonie in the Arke, and put the barres in the rings of the Arke, & set y^e Mercieseat on hie vpon the Altar.

21 He brought also the Arke into the Tabernacle, & hanged vp the * couering vaile, and couered the Arke of the Testimonie, as the Lord had commanded Moses.

22 ¶ Furthermore he put the Table in the tabernacle of the Congregation in the Northside of the Tabernacle, without the vaile,

23 And set the bread in order before y^e Lord, as the Lord had commanded Moses.

24 ¶ Also hee put the Candlesticke in the tabernacle of the Congregation, ouer against the

Table toward the Southside of the tabernacle.

25 And hee || lighted the lampes before the Lord, as the Lord had commanded Moses.

26 ¶ Moreover he set the golden Altar in the tabernacle of the Cōgregation before the vaile,

27 And burnt sweete incense thereon, as the Lord had commanded Moses.

28 ¶ Also hee hanged vp the vaile at y^e doore of the Tabernacle.

29 Alter, he set the burnt offering Altar without the doore of the tabernacle, called the tabernacle of the Congregation, & offered the burnt offering and the sacrifice thereon, as the Lorde had commanded Moses.

30 ¶ Likewise he set the Lauer betweene the tabernacle of the Congregation and the Altar, and powred water therein to wash with.

31 So Moses and Aaron, and his sonnes washed their hands, and their feete thereat.

32 When they went into the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and when they approached to the Altar, they walked, as the Lord had commanded Moses.

33 Finally, hee reared vp the court round about the Tabernacle and the Altar, and hanged vp the vaile at the court gate: so Moses finished the worke.

34 ¶ Then the cloud covered the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and the glory of the Lord filled the Tabernacle.

35 So Moses could not enter into the Tabernacle of the Congregation, because the cloude abode thereon, and the glory of the Lord filled the Tabernacle.

36 Now when the cloud ascended vp from the Tabernacle, the children of Israel went forward in all their iourneies.

37 But if the cloud ascended not, then they iourneyed not till the day that it ascended.

38 For the cloud of the Lord was vpon the Tabernacle by day, and fire was in it by night in the sight of all the house of Israel, throughout all their iourney.

The third Booke of Moses called Leuiticus.

THE ARGVMENT.

AS God daily by most singular benefites declared himselfe to be mindefull of his Church: so he would not that they should haue any occasion to trust either in themselves, or to depend vpon others, either for lacke of temporall things, or ought that belonged to his diuine seruice & Religion. Therefore he ordeined diuers oblations and sacrifices, to assure them of forgiveness of their offences (if they offered them in true faith & obedience.) Also hee appointed their Priests and Leuites, their apparell, offices, conuersation and portion: he shewed what feastes they should obserue, and in what times. Moreover he declared by these sacrifices and ceremonies, that the reward of sinne is death, and that without the blood of Christ the innocent Lambe, can be no forgiveness of finnes. And because they should giue no place to their own inuentions (which thing God detesteth, as appeareth by the terrible example of Nadab and Abihu) he prescribed euen to the least things, what they should doe, as what beasts they should offer and eat: what diseases were contagious and to be auoyded: what order they should take for all manner of filthinesse to purge it: whose companie they should flee: what marriages were lawfull, and what politike Lawes were profitable. Which things declared, he promised blessing to them that kept his lawes, and his curse to them that transgressed them.

CHAP. I.

2 Of burnt offerings for particular persons. 3. 10. and 14. The manner to offer burnt offerings as well of bullocks, as of sheepe, and of birdes.

NOWE the Lord called Moses, and spake vnto him out of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, saying,

3 Speake vnto the children of

Israel, & y^e shalt say vnto them, If any of you offer a sacrifice vnto y^e Lord, ye shal offer your sacrifice of cattell, as of beecues and of the sheepe.

3 * If his sacrifice be a burnt offering of y^e heard, Exod. 2. he shal offer a male without blemish, presenting him of his own volutary wil at y^e doore of the tabernacle of y^e Congregation before the Lord.

4 And he shall put his hand vpon the head of the burnt offering, and it shalbe accepted to the Lord,

Lord,

Lord, to be his attonement.

5 And hee shall kill the bullocke before the Lord, and the Priestes Aarons sonnes shall offer the blood, and shall sprinkle it round about vpon the Altar, that is by the doore of the tabernacle of the Congregation.

6 Then shall hee slay the burnt offering, and cut it in pieces.

7 So the sonnes of Aaron the Priest shall put fire vpon the Altar, and laie the wood in order vpon the fire.

8 Then the Priestes Aarons sonnes shall lay *the bo-* parts in order, the head and the *he* kall vpon the wood that is in the fire which is vpon the altar.

9 But the inwards thereof and the legs thereof hee shall wash in water, and the Priest shall burne all on the altar: for it is a burnt offering, an oblation made by fire, for a sweete sauour vnto the Lord.

10 And if his sacrifice for the burnt offering be of the flocks (as of the sheep, or of the goats) he shall offer a male without blemish,

11 And he shall kil it on the Northside of the Altar before the Lord, and the Priestes Aarons sonnes shall sprinkle the blood thereof round about vpon the Altar.

12 And hee shall cut it in *into* *eces.* *fat.* \dagger pieces, separating his head and his \parallel kall, and the Priest shall laie them in order vpon the wood that *lyeth* in the fire which is on the Altar:

13 But he shall wash the inwards, and the legs with water, and the Priest shall offer the whole and burne it vpon the Altar: for it is a burnt offering, an oblation made by fire for a sweete sauour vnto the Lord.

14 And if his sacrifice be a burnt offering to \S Lord of the fowles, then he shall offer his sacrifice of the turtle doves, or of the young pigeons.

15 And the Priest shall bring it vnto the altar, and wring the necke of it a funder, and burne it on the Altar: and the blood thereof shall be *shed* vpon the side of the Altar:

16 And he shall pluck out his mawe with his fethers, and cast them beside the altar on the East part in the place of the ashes.

17 And hee shall cleaue it with his wings, but not deuide it a funder, and the Priest shall burne it vpon the altar vpon the wood that is in \S fire: for it is a burnt offering, an oblation made by fire for a sweete sauour vnto the Lord.

CHAP. II.

1 The meat offering is of three sorts: of fine flour, of bread, 13 of corne in the eare.

And when any wil offer a meat offering vnto the Lord, his offering shall be of fine flour, & he shall powre oyle vpon it, & put incense thereon.

2 And shall bring it vnto Aarons sonnes the Priestes, and he shall take thence his handfull of the flour, and of the oyle with all the incense, and the Priest shall burne it for a memorial vpon the altar: for it is an offering made by fire for a sweete sauour vnto the Lord.

3 But the remnant of the meat offering shall be Aarons and his sonnes: for it is most holy of the Lords offerings made by fire.

4 If thou bring also a meat offering baked in the oven, it shall be an vneleavened cake of fine flour mingled with oyle, or an vneleavened wafer anointed with oyle.

5 But if the meate offering be an oblation of the frying panne, it shall be of fine flour vneleavened, mingled with oyle.

6 And thou shalt part it in pieces, and powre oyle thereon: for it is a meate offering.

7 And if the meate offering be an oblation made in the cauldron, it shall be made of fine flour with oyle.

8 After, thou shalt bring the meate offering (that is made of these things) vnto the Lord, and shalt present it vnto the Priest, and he shall bring it to the Altar,

9 And the Priest shall take from the meat offering a \ast memoriall of it, and shall burne it vpon the altar: for it is an oblation \ast made by fire for a sweete sauour vnto the Lord.

10 But that which is left of the meat offering, shall be Aarons and his sonnes: for it is most holy of the offerings of the Lord made by fire.

11 All the meate offerings which ye shall offer vnto the Lord, shall be made without leauen: for ye shall neither burne leauen nor hony in any offering of the Lord made by fire.

12 In the oblation of the first fruits, ye shall offer them vnto the Lord, but they shall not be burnt vpon the altar for a sweete sauour.

13 All the meate offerings also, shalt thou season with \ast salt, neither shalt thou suffer the salt of the couenant of thy God to be lacking from thy meate offering, but vpon all thine oblations thou shalt offer salt.

14 If then thou offer a meate offering of thy first fruits vnto the Lord, thou shalt offer for thy meate offering of thy first fruits \ast eares of corne dried by the fire, and wheate beaten out of the \parallel greene eares.

15 After, thou shalt put oyle vpon it, and lay incense thereon: for it is a meate offering.

16 And the Priest shall burne the memoriall of it, *even* of that that is beaten, and of the oyle of it, with all the incense thereof: for it is an offering vnto the Lord made by fire.

CHAP. III.

1 Of peace offerings, & beastes for the same. 17 The Israelites may neither eat fatte, nor blood.

Also if his oblation be a peace offering, if he will offer of the droue (whether it be male or female) he shall offer such as is without blemish, before the Lord,

2 And shall put his hand vpon the head of his offering, and kil it at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation: and Aarons sonnes the Priestes shall sprinkle the blood vpon the altar round about.

3 So he shall offer part of the peace offerings as a sacrifice made by fire vnto the Lord, *even* the \ast fat that couereth the inwards, and all the fatte that is vpon the inwards.

4 He shall also take away the two kidneis, and the fat that is on them, and vpon \parallel the flankes, and the kall on the liuer with the kidneis,

5 And Aarons sonnes shall burne it on the altar with the burnt offering, which is vpon the wood, that is on the fire: *this* is a sacrifice made by fire for a sweete sauour vnto the Lord.

6 Also if his oblation be a peace offering vnto the Lord out of the flock, whether it be male or female, he shall offer it without blemish.

7 If he offer a lambe for his oblation, then he shall

Verf. 1
Exod. 35
18.

Mat. 23

Chap. 11

Or, fil
eares: h
the won
signific
fruits of
field.

Exod. 22.

Or, the
which
neis are
neere the
flankes.

shall bring it before the Lord,

8 And lay his hand vpon the head of the offering, and shall kill it before the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and Aarons sonnes shall sprinkle the blood thereof round about vpon the altar.

9 After, of the peace offering shal he offer an offering made by fire vnto the Lord, he shal take away the fat therof, & the rump altogether, hard by the backbone, and the fat that couereth the inwards, & all the fat that is vpon the inwards.

10 Also hee shall take away the two kidneis, with the fat that is vpon them, & vpon the flanks, and the kall vpon the liuer with the kidneis.

11 Then the Priest shal burne it vpon the altar, as the meate of an offering made by fire vnto the Lord.

12 ¶ Also if the offering be a goate, then shall he offer it before the Lord,

13 And shall put his hand vpon the head of it, & kill it before the Tabernacle of the Congregation, & the sonnes of Aaron shall sprinkle the blood thereof vpon the altar round about.

14 Then hee shall offer thereof his offering, as an offering made by fire vnto the Lord, the fat that couereth the inwards, and all the fatte that is vpon the inwards.

15 Also hee shall take away the two kidneis, & the fat that is vpon them, & vpon the flanks, and the kall vpon the liuer with the kidneis.

16 So the Priest shall burne them vpon the altar, as the meate of an offering made by fire for a sweet savour: * all the fat is the Lords.

17 This shalbe a perpetuall ordinance for your generations, throughout all your dwellings, so that ye shall eate neither fat nor * blood.

CHAP. IIII.

1 Offerings for sinne done of ignorance. 3 For the Priest, 13 Congregation, 22 Ruler, 27 And people.

Moreover the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Speake vnto the children of Israel, saying, If any shal sinne through ignorance, in any of the commandements of the Lorde, (which ought not to be done) but shall doe contrary to any of them,

3 If the Priest that is anoynted doe sinne (according to the sinne of the people) then shall he offer, for his sinne which he hath sinned, a yong bullocke without blemish vnto the Lord for a sinne offering,

4 And hee shall bring the bullocke vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation before the Lord, & shal put his hand vpon the bullocks head, & kill the bullocke before the Lord.

5 And the Priest that is anointed shal take of the bullocks blood, and bring it into the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

6 Then the Priest shal dippe his finger in the blood, & sprinkle of the blood seven times before the Lord, before the vaile of the Sanctuary.

7 The Priest also shall put some of the blood before the Lord, vpon the hornes of the altar of sweet incense, which is in the Tabernacle of the Congregation: then shal he powre al the rest of the blood of the bullocke at the foot of the altar of burnt offering, which is at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

8 And he shall take away all the fatte of the bullocke for the sinne offering: so wit, the fat that couereth the inwards, and all the fatte that is a-

bout the inwards.

9 He shall take away also the two kidneis, & the fat that is vpon them, and vpon the flanks, & the kall vpon the liuer with the kidneis,

10 As it was taken away from the bullock of the peace offerings, and the Priest shall burne them vpon the altar of burnt offering.

11 ¶ But the skinne of the bullocke, and al his flesh, with his heade, and his legges, and his inwards, and his doung shall be beare out.

12 So he shall carie the whole bullocke out of the host vnto a cleane place, where the ashes are powred, and shal burne him on the wood in the fire: where the ashes are cast out, shal he be burnt.

13 ¶ And if the whole Congregation of Israel shall sinne through ignorance, & a thing be lud from the eyes of the multitude, & haue done against any of the commandements of the Lorde which should not be done, and haue offended:

14 When the sinne which they haue committed shalbe knowen, then the Congregation shal offer a yong bullock for the sinne, & bring him before the Tabernacle of the Congregation,

15 And the Elders of the Congregation shall put their hands vpon the head of the bullocke before the Lord, and he shall kill the bullocke before the Lord.

16 Then the Priest that is anointed, shal bring of the bullocks blood into the Tabernacle of the Congregation,

17 And the Priest shall dippe his finger in the blood, and sprinkle it seven times before the Lord, even before the vaile.

18 Also he shall put some of the blood vpon the hornes of the altar, which is before the Lord, that is in the Tabernacle of the Congregation: then shal he powre al the rest of the blood at the foot of the altar of burnt offering, which is at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation,

19 And he shall take all his fat from him, and burne it vpon the altar.

20 And the Priest shal do with this bullock, as he did with the bullock for his sinne: so shal he doe with this: so the Priest shall make an atonement for them, and it shalbe forgiven them.

21 For he shall cary the bullock without the hoste, and burne him as hee burned the first bullocke: for it is an offering for the sinne of the Congregation.

22 ¶ When a ruler shall sinne, & doe through ignorance against any of the commandements of the Lord his God, which should not be done, and shall offend,

23 If one shew vnto him his sinne which hee hath committed, then shal he bring for his offering an hee goat without blemish,

24 And shal lay his hand vpon the head of the hee goat, & kill it in the place where he should kill the burnt offering before the Lord: for it is a sinne offering.

25 Then the Priest shall take of the blood of the sinne offering with his finger, and put it vpon the hornes of the burnt offering altar, & shal powre the rest of his blood at the soote of the burnt offering altar,

26 And shall burne all his fat vpon the altar, as the fat of the peace offering: so the Priest shall make an atonement for him, concerning his sinne, and it shalbe forgiven him.

27 ¶ Likewise if any of the people of the land shall sinne through ignorance in doing *gainst* any of the commandements of the Lord, which should not be done, and shall offend,

28 If one shew him his sinne which he hath committed, then he shall bring for his offering a shee goate without blemish, for his sinne which he hath committed,

29 And he shall lay his hand vpon the head of the sinne offering, and slay the sinne offering in the place, of burnt offering.

30 Then the Prielt shall take of the blood thereof with his finger, & put it vpon the horns of the burnt offering altar, and powre all the rest of the blood thereof at y^e foote of the altar,

31 And shall take away all his fat, as y^e fat of the peace offerings is taken away, and y^e Prielt shall burne it vpon the altar for a sweet sauour vnto the Lord, and the Prielt shall make an atonement for him, and it shalbe forgien him.

32 And if he bring a lambe for his sinne offering, he shall bring a female without blemish,

33 And shall lay his hand vpon the head of y^e sinne offering, & he shal slay it for a sinne offering in y^e place where he should kill y^e burnt offering.

34 Then the Prielt shall take of the blood of the sinne offering with his finger, and put it vpon the hornes of the burnt offering altar, and shall powre all the rest of the blood thereof at the foote of the altar.

35 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat of the lambe of the peace offerings is taken away: then the Prielt shall burne it vpon the altar with the oblations of the Lord made by fire, & the Prielt shall make an atonement for him concerning his sinne that he hath committed, and it shalbe forgien him.

CHAP. V.

1 Of him that testifieth not the truth, if he heare another sweare falsely. 4 Of him that voweth rashly. 15 Of him that by ignorance withdraweth any thing dedicate to the Lord.

¶ Also if any haue sinned, that is, if he haue heard the voice of an othe, and he can be a witnes, whether he hath seene or knowne of it, he do not vtter it, he shall beare his iniquity.

2 Either if one touch any vncleane thing, whether it be a carion of an vncleane beast, or a carion of vncleane cattell, or a carion of vncleane creeping things, and is not ware of it, yet he is vncleane, and hath offended:

3 Either if he touch any vncleannesse of man (whatsoeuer vncleannesse it be, that he is defiled with) and is not ware of it, and after commeth to the knowledge of it, he hath sinned:

4 Either if any sweare, and pronounce with his lips to doe euill, or to do good (whatsoeuer it be that a man shall pronounce with an othe) and it be hid from him, and after knoweth that he hath offended in one of these pointes,

5 When he hath sinned in any of these things, then he shall confesse y^e he hath sinned therein.

6 Therefore shall he bring his trespass offering vnto the Lord for his sinne which he hath committed, *euē* a female from y^e flock, *be it* a lamb or a shee goate for a sinne offering, & y^e Prielt shall make an atonemēt for him, concerning his sinne.

7 But if he be not able to bring a sheepe, he shall bring for his trespass which he hath com-

mitted, two turtle doves, or two yong pigeons vnto the Lord, one for a sinne offering, and the other for a burnt offering.

8 So he shal bring them vnto the Prielt, who shall offer the sinne offering first, and *wring the neck of it asunder, but not pluck it cleane off,

9 After, he shall sprinkle of the blood of the sinne offering vpon the side of the altar, and the rest of the blood shalbe shed at the foote of the altar: for it is a sinne offering.

10 Also he shall offer the second for a burnt offering as the manner is: so shall the Prielt make an atonemēt for him (for his sinne which he hath committed) and it shalbe forgien him.

11 ¶ But if he *be not able to bring two turtle doves, or two yong pigeons, then he that hath sinned shall bring for his offering the tenth part of an Ephah of fine floure for a sinne offering, he shall put none oyle thereto, neither put any incense thereon: for it is a sinne offering.

12 Then shall he bring it to the Prielt, and the Prielt shall take his hand full of it for the *remembrance thereof, and burne it vpon the altar *with the offerings of the Lorde made by fire: for it is a sinne offering.

13 So the Prielt shal make an atonement for him, as touching his sinne that he hath committed in one of these pointes, and it shalbe forgien him: and the remnant shal be the Priests, as the meate offering.

14 ¶ And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying, 15 If any person transgresse and sinne through ignorance by taking away things consecrated vnto y^e Lord, he shall then bring for his trespass offering vnto the Lorde a ramme without blemish out of the flocke, worth two shekels of silver by thy estimation after the shekel of the Sanctuary, for a trespass offering.

16 So he shall restore that wherein he hath offended, in taking away of the holy thing, and shall put the fift part more thereto, and giue it vnto the Prielt: so the Prielt shall make an atonement for him with the ramme of the trespass offering, and it shalbe forgien him.

17 ¶ Also if any sinne and *doe against any of the commandements of the Lorde, which ought not to be done, and know not and sinne and beare his iniquity,

18 Then shal he bring a ram without blemish out of the flock, in thy estimation worth * two shekels for a trespass offering vnto the Prielt: and the Prielt shall make an atonement for him concerning his ignorance wherein he erred, and was not ware: so it shalbe forgien him.

19 This is the trespass offering for the trespass committed against the Lord.

CHAP. VI.

6 The offering for finnes done willingly. 9 The law of burnt offerings. 13 The fire must be euermore vpon the altar. 14 The law of meate offerings. 20 The offerings of Aaron and his sonnes.

¶ And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying, 2 If any sinne and commit a trespass against the Lord, and deny vnto his neighbour that, which was taken him to keepe, or that which was put to him of trust, or doeth by robbery, or by violence oppresse his neighbour,

3 Or hath found that which was lost, and denyeth it, and sweareth falsely, * for any of these things

things that a man doth, wherein he sinneth:

4 When, I say, he thus sinneth and trespasseth, he shall then restore y^e robberie that he robbed, or the thing taken by violence which he tooke by force, or the thing which was deliuered him to keepe, or the lost thing which he found,

5 Or for whatsoever he hath sworne falsely, he shall both restore it in the whole * summe, and shall adde the fift part more thereto, and giue it vnto him to whome it pertaineth, the same day that he offereth for his trespass.

6 Also he shall bring for his trespass vnto the Lord, a ram without blemish out of the * flock in thy estimation worth two shekels for a trespass offering vnto the Priest.

7 And the Priest shall make an atonement for him before the Lord, and it shal be forgiven him, whatsoever thing he hath done, and trespassed therein.

8 ¶ Then the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

9 Command Aaron and his sonnes, saying, This is the lawe of the burnt offering, (it is the burnt offering because it burneth vpon the altar all the night vnto the morning, and the fire burneth on the altar)

10 And the Priest shall put on his linen garment, and shall put on his linen breeches vpon his flesh, and take away the ashes when the fire hath consumed the burnt offering vpon the altar, and he shall put them beside the altar.

11 After, he shall put off his garments, and put on other raiment, and carie the ashes forth without the hofte vnto a cleane place.

12 But the fire vpon y^e altar shall burne thereon, & neuer be put out: wherefore the Priest shall burne wood on it euery morning, & lay the burnt offering in order vpon it, & he shall burne thereon the fat of the peace offerings.

13 The fire shall euer burne vpon the altar, & neuer go out.

14 ¶ Also this is the law of the meate offering, which Aarons sonnes shal offer in the presence of the Lord, before the altar.

15 He shall euen take thence his handfull of fine flour of the meate offering and of the oyle, & all the incense which is vpon y^e meate offering, and shall burne it vpon the altar for a sweet savour, as a * memorijall therefore vnto the Lord:

16 But the rest thereof shall Aaron and his sonnes eate: it shall be eaten without leauen in the holy place: in the court of the Tabernacle of the Congregation they shall eate it:

17 It shall not be baken with leauen: I haue given it for their portion of mine offerings made by fire: for it is as the sinne offering, and as the trespass offering.

18 All the males among the children of Aaron shall eate of it: It shall be a statute for euer in your generations concerning the offerings of the Lord, made by fire: * whatsoever toucheth them shall be holy.

19 ¶ Again y^e Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

20 This is y^e offering of Aaron and his sonnes, which they shall offer vnto the Lord in the day when he is anointed: y^e tenth part of an * Ephah of fine flour, for a meate offering perpetual: halfe of it in the morning, and halfe thereof at night,

21 In the frying pan it shall bee made with oyle, thou shalt bring it fried, & shalt offer the

baken pieces of the meate offering for a sweete savour vnto the Lord.

22 And y^e Priest that is anointed in his stead, among his sonnes shall offer it: it is the Lordes ordinance for euer, it shalbe burnt altogether.

23 For euery meate offering of the Priest shall be burnt altogether, it shall not be eaten.

24 ¶ Furthermore, the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

25 Speake vnto Aaron, and vnto his sonnes, and say, This is the law of the sinne offering, in the place where the burnt offering is killed, shall the sinne offering be killed before the Lord, for it is most holy.

26 The Priest that offereth the sinne offering, shall eate it: in the holy place shal it be eaten, in the court of the Tabernacle of y^e Congregation.

27 Whatsoever shall touch the flesh thereof shalbe holy: and when there droppeth of the blood thereof vpon a garment, thou shalt wash that whereon it droppeth in the holy place.

28 Also the earthen pot that it is sodden in, shalbe broken, but if it be sodde in a brasen pot, it shall both be scoured & washed with water.

29 All the males among the Priests shall eate thereof, for it is most holy.

30 ¶ But no sinne offering, whose blood is brought into the Tabernacle of the Congregation to make reconciliation in the holy place, shalbe eaten, but shalbe burnt in the fire.

CHAP. VII.

1 The law of trespass offerings. 11 Of peace offerings. 23 The fat & blood may not be eaten.

Likewise this is the law of the trespass offering, it is most holy.

2 In the place where they kill the burnt offering, shall they kill the trespass offering, and the blood thereof shall he sprinkle round about vpon the altar.

3 All the fatte thereof also shall he offer, the rumpe, and the fat that couereth the inwards.

4 After he shall take away the two kidneis, with the fat that is on them & vpon the flanks, and the kall on the liuer with the kidneis.

5 Then the Priest shall burne them vpon the altar, for an offering made by fire vnto the Lord: this is a trespass offering.

6 All the males among the Priests shall eate thereof, it shalbe eaten in the holy place, for it is most holy.

7 As the sinne offering is, so is the trespass offering, one law serueth for both: that wherewith the Priest shall make atonement, shalbe his.

8 Also the Priest that offereth any mans burnt offering, shal have the skinne of the burnt offering, which he hath offered.

9 And all the meate offering that is baken in the oven, and that is dressed in the panne, and in the frying pan, shalbe the Priests that offereth it.

10 And euery meate offering mingled with oyle, and that is dry, shall pertaine vnto all the sonnes of Aaron, to all alike.

11 Furthermore, this is the law of the peace offerings, which he shall offer vnto the Lord.

12 If he offer it to giue thanks, then he shall offer for his thanks offering, unleavened cakes mingled with oyle, and unleavened waters anointed with oyle, and fine flour fried with the oyle, thou shalt bring it fried, & shalt offer the cakes mingled with oyle.

13 He shall offer *also* his offering with cakes of leauened bread, for his peace offerings, to giue thanks.

14 And of all the sacrifice hee shall offer one cake for an heauce offering vnto the Lorde, and it shalbe the Priests that sprinkleth the blood of the peace offerings.

15 Also the flesh of his peace offerings, for thankgiuing, shalbe eaten the same day that it is offered: he shall leaue nothing thereof vntill the morning.

16 But if the sacrifice of his offering be a vow, or a free offering, it shalbe eaten the same day that he offereth his sacrifice: and so in the morning the residue thereof shalbe eaten.

17 But as much of the offered flesh as remaineth vnto the third day, shalbe burnt with fire.

18 For if any of the flesh of his peace offerings be eaten in y third day, he shal not be accepted that offereth it, neither shal it be reckoned vnto him, but shalbe an abomination: therefore the person that eateth of it shall beare his iniquity.

19 The flesh also that toucheth any vncleane thing, shall not be eaten, but burnt with fire: but of this flesh all that be cleane shall eat thereof.

20 But if any eate of the flesh of the peace offerings that pertaineth to the Lorde, hauing his *vncleannes* vpon him, euen the same person shall be cut off from his people.

21 Moreouer, when any toucheth any vncleane thing as the vncleannes of man, or of an vncleane beast, or of any filthy abomination, & eate of the flesh of the peace offerings, which pertaineth vnto the Lorde, euen that person shall be cut off from his people.

22 ¶ Againe y Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

23 Speake vnto the children of Israel, & say, *Ye shall eate no fatte of beeuces, nor of sheepe, nor of goates:*

24 Yet the fat of the dead beast, and the fatte of that, which is torne *with beasts*, shalbe occupied to any vse, but ye shall not eat of it.

25 For whosoeuer eateth the fat of the beast, of the which he shall offer an offering made by fire to the Lorde, euen the person that eateth, shalbe cut off from his people.

26 Neither shall ye eate any blood, either of foule, or of beast in all your dwellings.

27 Euery person that eateth any blood, euen the same person shalbe cut off from his people.

28 ¶ And the Lord talked with Moses, saying,

29 Speake vnto the children of Israel, & say, He y offereth his peace offerings vnto y Lord, shal bring his gift vnto y Lord of his peace offerings:

30 His hands shall bring the offerings of the Lorde made by fire: *euen* the fat with the brest shal he bring, that the brest may be shaken too and fro before the Lord.

31 Then the Priest shall burne the fat vpon y altar, & the brest shalbe Aarons & his sonnes.

32 And the right shoulder shall ve giue vnto the Priest for an heauce offering, of your peace offerings.

33 The same that offereth the blood of the peace offerings, & the fat, among the sonnes of Aaron, shal haue the right shoulder for his part.

34 For the brest shaken too and fro, and the shoulder lifted vp, haue I taken of the children of Israel, *euen* of their peace offerings, and haue

giuen them vnto Aaron the Priest, and vnto his sonnes by a statute for euer from among the children of Israel.

35 ¶ This is the anointing of Aaron, and the anointing of his sonnes, concerning the offerings of the Lorde made by fire, in the day when hee presented them to serue in the Priests office vnto the Lord.

36 The which portions the Lord commanded to giue them in the day that he anointed them from among the children of Israel, by a statute for euer in their generations.

37 This is *also* the law of the burnt offering, of the meat offering, and of the sinne offering, and of the trespass offering, and of the consecrations, and of the peace offerings,

38 Which the Lord commanded Moses in the mount Sinai, when he commanded the children of Israel to offer their giftes vnto the Lord in the wilderness of Sinai.

CHAP. VIII.

12 The anointing of Aaron and his sonnes, with the sacrifice concerning the same.

¶ Afterward y Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

1 Take Aaron and his sonnes with him, and the garments and the anointing oyle, and a bullock for the sinne offering, and two rammes, and a basket of vncleauened bread,

2 And assemble all the companie at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

3 So Moses did as the Lorde had commanded him, and the company was assembled at y doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

4 Then Moses said vnto y company, ¶ This is the thing w the Lord hath commanded to do,

5 And Moses brought Aaron and his sonnes, and washed them with water,

6 And put vpon him the coate, and girded him with a girdle, & clothed him with y robe, & put the Ephod on him, which he girded with the broidered garde of the Ephod, and bound it vnto him therewith.

7 After he put the brestplate thereon, & put in the brestplate the Vrim and the Thummim.

8 Also he put the miter vpon his head, and put vpon the miter on the forefront the golden plate, and the holy crowne, as the Lorde had commanded Moses.

9 ¶ (Nowe Moses had taken the anointing oyle, and anointed the Tabernacle, and all that was therein, and sanctified them,

10 And sprinkled thereof vpon y altar seuen times, & anointed y altar & all his instruments, and the lauer, and his foote, to sanctifie them)

11 ¶ And he powred of y anointing oyle vpon Aarons head, & anointed him, to sanctifie him.

12 After, Moses brought Aarons sonnes, and put coates vpon them, and girded them with girdles, and put bonets vpon their heads, as the Lord had commanded Moses.

13 ¶ Then he brought the bullock for y sinne offering, & Aaron & his sonnes put their hands vpon the head of y bullock for y sinne offering.

14 And Moses slew him, & tooke the blood, which he put vpon the hornes of y altar round about w his finger, & purified the altar, & powred the rest of the blood at the foote of y altar: so he sanctified it, to make reconciliation vpon it.

15 Then hee tooke all the fat that was vpon the

Exod. 1, 4-
Exo. 3

Exod.

Exo. 1
30.

Ecclesi.

15
Psal.

Exod. 1
chap.

the inwards, & ^{the} kall of ^{the} liuer & the two kid-
neis, wth their fat, w^{ch} Moses burned vpon ^{the} altar.

17 But the bullock and his hide, & his flesh,
and his donng, he burnt with fire without the
holste, as the Lord had commanded Moses.

18 ¶ Also he brought the ram for the burnt
offering, & Aaron & his sonnes put their hands
vpon the head of the ram.

19 So Moses killed it, & sprinkled the blood
vpon the altar round about.

20 And Moses cut the ramme in pieces, and
burnt the head with the pieces and the fat.

21 And washed the inwards and the legs in
water: so Moses burnt the ram euery whit vpon
the altar: for it was a burnt offering for a sweete
saour, which was made by fire vnto the Lord,
as the Lord had commanded Moses.

Exo. 29. 31 22 ¶ After he brought the other ramme, the
ram of consecrations, and Aaron and his sonnes
laid their hands vpon the head of the ramme,

23 Which Moses slew, and tooke of ^{the} blood
of it, and put it vpon the lappe of Aarons right
eare, and vpon the thumbe of his right hand,
and vpon the great toe of his right foote.

24 Then Moses brought Aarons sonnes, and
put of the blood on the lap of their right eares,
and vpon the thumbs of their right hands, and
vpon the great toes of their right feet and Mo-
ses sprinkled ^{the} rest of the blood vpon the al-
tar round about.

25 And he tooke the fat and the rumpe, and
all the fat that was vpon the inwards, and the
kall of the liuer, and the two kidneis with their
fat, and the right shoulder.

26 Also he tooke of the basket of the vnleau-
ened bread, that was before the Lord, one vn-
leauened cake and a cake of oiled bread, and
one wafer, and put them on the fatte, and vpon
the right shoulder.

Exo. 29. 24 27 So he put * all in Aarons hands, and in his
sonnes hãds, & shook it to & fro before ^{the} Lord.

28 After, Moses tooke them out of their hãds,
& burnt them before the Lord for a burnt offe-
ring: for these were consecrations for a sweete
saour which were made by fire vnto the Lord.

Exo. 29. 26 29 Likewise Moses tooke the breast of the
ramme of consecrations, and shook it too & fro
before the Lord: for it was Moses * portion, as
the Lord had commanded Moses.

30 Also Moses tooke of the anointing oyle,
and of the blood which was vpon the altar, &
sprinkled it vpon Aaron, vpon his garments, &
vpon his sonnes, & on his sonnes garments with
him: so he sanctified Aaron, his garments, and
his sonnes, and his sonnes garments with him.

Exo. 29. 33 31 ¶ Afterward Moses said vnto Aaron & his
sonnes, Seethe the flesh at the doore of the Ta-
berna-
cle of the Congregation, and there * cate
it with the bread that is in the basket of con-
secrations, as I commanded, saying, Aaron and
his sonnes shall cate it.

32 But that which remaineth of the flesh and
of the bread shall ye burne with fire.

Exo. 29. 35 33 And ye shall not depart from the doore of
the Tabernacle of ^{the} Congregation seuen daies,
vntill the dayes of your consecrations be at an
ende: * for seuen daies, said the Lord, shall hee
consecrate you.

34 As | he hath done this day: so the Lords

hath commanded to doe, to make an atone-
ment for you.

35 Therefore shall ye abide at the doore of ^{the}
Tabernacle of the Congregation day & night,
seuen dayes, & shall keepe the watch of ^{the} Lord,
that ye die not: for so I am commanded.

36 So Aaron & his sonnes did al things which
the Lord had commanded by ^{the} hand of Moses.

CHAP. IX.

8 The first offerings of Aaron. 22 Aaron bles-
sesh the people. 23 The glorie of the Lord is shew-
ed. 24 The fire commeth from the Lord.

And in the eight day Moses called Aaron
and his sonnes, and the Elders of Israel:

2* Then he said vnto Aaron, Take thee a yong ^{Exo.}
calle for a sin offering, & a ram for a burnt offering,
both wthout blemish, & bring ^{the} before ^{the} Lord.

3 And vnto the children of Israel thou shalt
speake, saying, Take ye an hee goat for a sinne
offering, and a calle, and a lambe, both of a yere
old, without blemish for a burnt offering:

4 Also a bullock, and a ramme for peace of-
frings, to offer before the Lorde, and a meate
offering mingled with oyle: for to day the Lord
will appeare vnto you.

5 ¶ Then they brought that which Moses
commanded before the Tabernacle of the Con-
gregation, and all the assembly drew neere and
stoode before the Lord.

6 (For Moses had said, This is the thing, w^{ch}
the Lord commanded that ye should doe, and
the glory of the Lord shall appeare vnto you)

7 Then Moses said vnto Aaron. Drawe neere
to the altar, and offer thy sinne offering and thy
burnt offering, and make an atonement for thee
and for the people: offer also the offering of the
people, and make an atonement for them, as the
Lord hath commanded.

8 ¶ Aaron therfore went vnto ^{the} altar, & killed
the calle of the sinne offering, w^{ch} was for him selfe.

9 And the sonnes of Aaron brought ^{the} blood
vnto him, and he dipt his finger in the blood, &
put it vpon the hornes of the altar, and powred
^{the} rest of the blood at the foote of the altar.

10 But the fat and the kidneis and the kall of
the liuer of the sinne offering, he burnt vpon the
altar, as the Lord had commanded Moses.

11 The flesh also and the hide hee burnt with
fire without the holste.

12 After, hee slewe the burnt offering, and Aa-
rons sonnes brought vnto him ^{the} blood, which
he sprinkled round about vpon the altar.

13 Also they brought the burnt offering vnto
him with the pieces thereof, and the head, and
he burnt ^{the} vpon the altar.

14 Likewise he did wash the inward's and the
legges, and burnt ^{the} vpon the burnt offering
on the altar.

15 ¶ Then he offered the peoples offering, and
tooke a goat, w^{ch} was the sinne offering for ^{the} peo-
ple, & slew it, and offered it for sinne, as ^{the} first

16 So he offered the burnt offering, and pre-
pared it, according to the manner.

17 He presented also the meate offering, & fil-
led his hand thereof, and * beside the burnt sacri-
fice of the morning he burnt ^{this} vpon the altar.

18 He slewe also the bullock, and the ram for
the peace offerings, that was for the people, &
Aarons sonnes brought vnto him the blood, which

which he sprinkled vpon the altar round about,

19 With the fat of the bullock & of the ram, the rumpe, & that which couereth the inwards and the kidneis, and the kall of the liuer.

20 So they laid the fat vpon the breasts, and he burnt the fat vpon the altar.

21 But the breasts and the right shoulder Aaron shooke too and fro before the Lord, as the Lord had commaunded Moses.

22 So Aaron lift vp his hand toward the people and blessed them, and came downe from offering of the sinne offering, and the burnt offering, and the peace offerings.

23 Alter, Moses and Aaron went into the tabernacle of the Congregation, and came out, & blessed the people, *and the glorie of the Lord appeared to all the people.

24 *And there came a fire out from γ Lord and consumed vpon the altar the burnt offering and the fat: which when all the people saw, they gaue a γ gaue thankses, and fell on their faces.

CHAP. X.

2 Nadab and Abihu are burnt. 6 γ Israel mourneth for them, but the Priests might not. 9 The Priests are forbidden wine.

1. 3. 4. **B**Ut * Nadab and Abihu, the sonnes of Aaron, tooke either of them his censor, and put fire therein, and put incense thereupon, and offered strange fire before the Lord, which hee had not commaunded them.

2 Therefore a fire went out from the Lord, & deuoured them: so they died before the Lord.

3 Then Moses said vnto Aaron, This is it that the Lord spake, saying, I will be sanctified in the that come neere me, and before all the people I will be glorified: but Aaron held his peace.

4 And Moses called Mishael & Elzaphan the sonnes of Vzziel, the vnkle of Aaron, & said vnto them, Come neere, carie your brethren from before the Sanctuarie out of the hoste.

5 Then they went, and caried them in their coats out of the hoste, as Moses had comaunded.

6 After, Moses said vnto Aaron and vnto Eleazar and Ithamar his sonnes, Vncouer not your heads, neither rent your clothes, lest yee die, and least wrath come vpon all the people: but let your brethren, all the house of Israel bewaile the burning which the Lord hath kindled.

7 And goe not ye out from the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, lest ye die: for the anointing oyle of the Lord is vpon you: & they did according to Moses commandement.

8 *And the Lord spake vnto Aaron, saying,

9 Thou shalt not drinke wine nor γ strong drinke, thou, nor thy sonnes with thee, when yee come into the Tabernacle of the Congregation, lest yee die: *this is* an ordinance for euer throughout your generation,

10 That ye may put difference betweene the holy and the vnholy, and betweene the cleane and the vncleane,

11 And that ye may teach the children of Israel all the statutes which the Lord hath commaunded them by the γ hand of Moses.

12 *Then Moses saide vnto Aaron and vnto Eleazar & to Ithamar his sonnes that were left, Take the meate offering that remaineth of γ of fringes of γ Lord, made by fire, and eate it without leaenen beside the altar: for it is most Holy:

13 And ye shall eat it in γ holy place, because it is thy duty & thy sonnes duty of the offerings of γ Lord made by fire: for so I am commaunded.

14 Also the *shaken brest & the heaue shoulder shall ye eat in a γ cleane place, thou, and thy sonnes, & thy daughters with thee: for they are giuen as thy γ duety & thy sonnes duety, of the peace offerings of the children of Israel.

15 The heaue shoulder, and the shaken brest shall they bring with the offerings made by fire of the fat, to shake it to & fro before γ Lord, & it shall be thine and thy sonnes with thee, by a law for euer, as the Lord hath commaunded.

16 *And Moses sought the goate that was offered for sinne, and loe, it was burnt: therefore hee was angry with Eleazar and Ithamar the sonnes of Aaron, which were left *aliv*, saying,

17 Whersfore haue ye not eaten the sinne offering in the holy place, seeing it is most holy? and God hath giuen it you, to beare the iniquitie of the Congregation, to make an atonement for them before the Lord.

18 Behold, the blood of it was not brought within the holy place: ye should haue eaten it in the holy place, *as I commaunded.

19 And Aaron said vnto Moses, Behold, this day haue they offred their sinne offering, & their burnt offering before the Lord, and such things *as thou knowest* are come vnto me: If I had eaten the sinne offering to day, should it haue bene accepted in the sight of the Lord?

20 So when Moses heard it, he was content.

CHAP. XI.

1 Of beasts, fishes, and birdes, which be cleane, and which be vncleane.

After, the Lord spake vnto Moses and to Aaron, saying vnto them,

2 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say, *These are the beasts which ye shall eat, among all the beasts that are on the earth.

3 Whatsoeuer parteth the hoofe, & is clouen footed, and cheweth the cud among the beasts, that shall ye eate:

4 But of them that chew the cud, or deuide the hoofe onely, of them ye shall not eate: as the camell, because he cheweth the cud, and deuiddeth not the hoofe, he shall be vncleane vnto you.

5 Likewise the cony, because he cheweth the cud, and deuiddeth not the hoofe, he shall be vncleane to you.

6 Also γ hare, because he cheweth γ cud, & deuiddeth not the hoofe, he shall be vncleane to you.

7 *And the swine, because he parteth γ hoofe, and is clouen footed, but cheweth not the cud, he shall be vncleane to you.

8 Of their flesh shall ye not eat, & their carkeis shall ye not touch: for they shall be vncleane to you.

9 *These shall ye eate, of all γ are in the waters: whatsoeuer hath finnes & skales in the waters, in the seas, or in the riuers, them shall ye eat.

10 Aut all that haue not fins nor skales in the seas, or in the riuers, of all that mooueth in the waters, and of all liuing things that are in the waters, they shall be an abomination vnto you.

11 They, I say, shall be an abomination to you: ye shall not eat of their flesh, but shall abhorre their carkeis.

12 Whatsoeuer hath not finnes nor skales in the waters, that shall be abomination vnto you.

13 *These

13 ¶ These shall ye haue also in abomination among the foules, they shall not be eaten: for they are an abomination, the Eagle, and the Goshaunke, and the osprey:

14 Also the vultur, & the kite after his kinde,

15 And all rauens after their kinde:

16 The ostrich also, and the night crowe, and the seamewe, and the hauke after his kinde:

17 The litle owle also, and the cormorant, and the great owle.

18 Also the redshaunke, and the pelicane, and the swanne:

19 The storke also, the heron after his kinde, and the lapwing, and the backe:

20 Also euery foule y creepeth & goeth vpon all foure, such shalbe an abomination vnto you.

21 Yet these shall ye eat: of euery foule that creepeth, and goeth vpon all foure, which haue their feete and legges all of one to leape withall vpon the earth,

22 Of them ye shall eat these, the grasshopper after his kind, and the solean after his kinde, the hargol after his kind, & the hagab after his kind.

23 But all other foules that creepe and haue foure feete, they shalbe abomination vnto you.

24 For by such ye shalbe polluted: whosoever toucheth their carkeis, shalbe vncleane vnto the euen.

25 Whosoever also beareth of their carkeis, shal wash his clothes, & be vncleane vntil euen.

26 Euery beast that hath clawes deuided, and is not clouen footed, nor cheweth the cud, such shalbe vncleane vnto you: euery one that toucheth them, shalbe vncleane.

27 And whatsoeuer goeth vpon his pawes among all maner beastes that goeth on al foure, such shalbe vncleane vnto you: who so doeth touch their carkeis, shalbe vnclean vntil y euen.

28 And he that beareth their carkeis, shall wash his clothes, and be vncleane vntill the euen: for such shalbe vncleane vnto you.

29 ¶ Also these shalbe vncleane to you among the things y creepe and moue vpon y earth, the weasel, & the mouse, & the frog after his kind:

30 Also the rat, and the lizard, and the chameleon, and the stellio, and the molle.

31 These shall be vncleane to you among all that creepe: whosoever doth touch them when they be dead, shalbe vncleane vntill the euen.

32 Also whatsoeuer any of the dead carkeises of them doeth fall vpon, shall be vncleane, whether it be vessell of wood, or raiment, or skinne, or sacke, whatsoeuer vessell it be that is occupied, it shalbe put in the water as vncleane, vntill the euen, and so be purified.

33 But euery earthen vessell, whereinto any of them falleth, whatsoeuer is within it shalbe vncleane, and ye shall breake it.

34 All meate also that shalbe eaten, if any such water come vpon it, shall be vncleane: and all drinke that shalbe drunke in all such vessels shalbe vncleane.

35 And euery thing that their carkeis fall vpon, shall be vncleane: the formeis or the pot shalbe broken: for they are vncleane, and shall be vncleane vnto you.

36 Yet the fountaines & Wels where there is plentie of water, shalbe cleane: but y which toucheth their carkeises shall be vncleane.

37 And if there fall of their dead carkeis vpon any seede, which vseth to be sowed, it shalbe cleane.

38 But if any water be powred vpon the seede, and there fall of their dead carkeis thereon, it shalbe vncleane vnto you.

39 If also any beast whereof ye may eate, die, he that toucheth the carkeis thereof, shalbe vncleane vntill the euen.

40 And he that eateth of the carkeis of it, shal wash his clothes and be vncleane vntill the euen: he also that beareth the carkeis of it, shall wash his clothes, and be vncleane vntill y euen.

41 Euery creeping thing therefore that creepeth vpon the earth shalbe an abomination, and not be eaten.

42 Whatsoeuer goeth vpon the breast, and whatsoeuer goeth vpon all foure, or that hath many feete among all creeping things that creepe vpon the earth, ye shall not eat of them, for they shalbe abomination.

43 Ye shall not pollute your selues with any thing that creepeth, neither make your selues vncleane with them, neither defile your selues thereby: ye shall not, I say, be defiled by them.

44 For I am the Lord your God: be sanctified therefore, and be holy, for I am holy, and defile not your selues with any creeping thing, that creepeth vpon the earth.

45 For I am the Lord that brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God, and that you should be holy, for I am holy.

46 This is the law of beastes, & of foules, and of euery liuing thing that moueth in y waters, and of euery thing that creepeth vpon y earth:

47 That there may be a difference betweene the vncleane and cleane, and betweene the beast that may be eaten, and the beast that ought not to be eaten.

CHAP. XII.

2 A law how women should be purified.

And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying, 2 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say, When a woman hath brought forth seed, and borne a manchild, she shall be vncleane seven dayes, like as she is vncleane when she is put apart for her * disease.

3 (* And in the eight day, the foreskinne of the childes flesh shalbe circumcised)

4 And she shall continue in the blood of her purifying three & thirtie dayes: she shal touch no halowed thing, nor come into the Sanctuary, vntill the time of her purifying be out.

5 But if she beare a maid child, then she shall be vncleane two weekes, as when she hath her disease: and she shall continue in the blood of her purifying three score and sixe dayes.

6 Now when the dayes of her purifying are out, (whether it be for a sonne or for a daughter) she shall bring to the Priest a lambe of a yeere old for a burnt offering, and a yong pigeon or a turtle done for a sinne offering, vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation,

7 Who shall offer it before the Lord, & make an atonement for her: so she shalbe purged of her issue of her blood: this is the law for her that hath borne a male or female.

8 But if she be not able to bring a lambe, she shall bring two * turtles, or two yong pigeons:

geons: the one for a burnt offering, & the other for a sinne offering: and the Priest shall make an atonement for her: so she shall be cleane.

CHAP. XIII.

What considerations the Priest ought to observe in iudging the leprosie, 28 The blacke spot or skab, 47 and the leproie of the garment.

Moreover the Lord spake vnto Moyses, and to Aaron, saying,

2 The man that shall haue in the skin of his flesh a swelling or a skab, or a white spot, so y^e in the skin of his flesh it be like the plague of leprosie, then he shall be brought vnto Aaron the Priest, or vnto one of his sonnes the Priests,

3 And the Priest shall looke on the sore in the skinne of his flesh: if the haire in the sore be turned into white, and the sore seeme to bee lower then the skinne of his flesh, it is a plague of leprosie: therefore the Priest shall looke on him, and pronounce him vncleane:

*Ebr. shall
Mute him*

4 But if the white spot be in the skinne of his flesh, and seeme not to be lower then the skin, nor the haire thereof be turned vnto white, then the Priest shall shut vp him that hath the plague seven dayes.

*Ebr. in
eyes.*

5 After, the Priest shall looke vpon him the seventh day: & if the plague seeme to him to abide still, & the plague growe not in the skin, y^e Priest shall shut him vp yet seven dayes more.

6 Then the Priest shall looke on him againe the seventh day, and if the plague be darke, and the sore grow not in the skinne, then the Priest

*Ebr. shall
clense him.*

shall pronounce him cleane, for it is a skab: therefore he shall wash his clothes, & be cleane.

7 But if the skab growe more in the skinne, after that he is seene of the Priest, for to be purged, he shall be seene of the Priest yet againe.

8 Then the Priest shall consider, and if the skab grow in the skinne, then the Priest shall pronounce him vncleane: for it is leprosie.

*Or, be
red a
round.*

9 ¶ When the plague of leprosie is in a man, he shall be brought vnto the Priest,

10 And the Priest shall see him: & if the swelling be white in the skin, & haue made the haire white, and there be raw flesh in the swelling,

11 It is an old leprosie in y^e skin of his flesh: and the Priest shall pronounce him vncleane, and shall not shut him vp, for he is vncleane.

Or, bud.

12 Also if the leprosie breake out in the skinne, and the leprosie couer all the skinne of the plague, from his head euen to his feete, wheresoeuer the Priest looketh,

13 Then the Priest shall consider: and if the leprosie couer all his flesh, he shall pronounce the plague to be cleane, because it is all turned into whitenesse: so he shall be cleane.

14 But if there be rawe flesh on him when he is seene, he shall be vncleane.

15 For the Priest shall see the raw flesh, and declare him to be vncleane: for the rawe flesh is vncleane, therefore it is the leprosie.

16 Or if the raw flesh change and be turned into white, then he shall come to the Priest,

17 And the Priest shall behold him: and if the sore be changed into white, then the Priest shall pronounce the plague cleane, for it is cleane.

*Or, impo-
lume.*

18 ¶ The flesh also in whose skinne there is a bile and is healed,

19 And in the place of the bile there be a

white swelling, or a white spot somewhat reddish, it shall be seene of the Priest,

20 And when the Priest seeth it, if it appeare lower then the skinne, and the haire thereof be changed into white, the Priest then shall pronounce him vncleane: for it is a plague of leprosie, broken out in the bile.

21 But if the Priest looke on it, and there be no white haire therein, and if it be not lower then the skin, but be darker, then the Priest shall shut him vp seven dayes.

22 And if it spread abroad in y^e flesh, y^e Priest shall pronounce him vncleane, for it is a sore.

23 But if the spot continue in his place, and growe not, it is a burning bile: therefore the Priest shall declare him to be cleane.

24 ¶ If there be any flesh, in whose skin there is an hote burning, & y^e quick flesh of y^e burning haue a white spot, somewhat reddish or pale,

25 Then the Priest shall looke vpon it, and if the haire in that spot be changed into white, and it appeare lower then the skinne, it is a leprosie broken out in the burning: therefore the Priest shall pronounce him vncleane: for it is the plague of leprosie.

26 But if the Priest looke on it, and there be no white haire in the spot, and be no lower then the other skinne, but be darker, then the Priest shall shut him vp seven dayes.

27 After, the Priest shall looke on him the seventh day: if it be growen abroad in the skin, then the Priest shall pronounce him vncleane: for it is the plague of leprosie.

28 And if the spot abide in his place, not growing in the skin, but is darke, it is a rising of y^e burning: the Priest shall therefore declare him cleane, for it is the drying vp of y^e burning.

29 ¶ If also a man or a woman haue a sore on the head, or in the beard,

30 Then the Priest shall see the sore: and if it appeare lower then the skin, and there be in it a small yelow haire, then the Priest shall pronounce him vncleane for it is a blacke spot, and leprosie of the head or of the beard.

31 And if the Priest looke on the sore of the blacke spot, and if it seeme not lower then the skinne, nor haue any blacke haire in it, then the Priest shall shut vp him that hath the sore of the blacke spot, seven dayes.

32 After, in the seventh day the Priest shall looke on the sore: and if the blacke spot grow not and there be in it no yelow haire, and the blacke spot seeme not lower then the skinne,

33 Then he shall be shauen, but the place of the blacke spot shall he not shau: but the Priest shall shut vp him that hath the blacke spot, seven dayes more.

34 And the seventh day the Priest shall looke on the blacke spot: and if the blacke spot grow not in the skin, nor seeme lower then the other skinne, then the Priest shall clense him, and he shall wash his clothes, and be cleane.

35 But if the blacke spot grow abroad in the flesh after his clensing,

36 Then the Priest shall looke on it: & if the blacke spot grow in the skin, the Priest shall not seeke for the yelow haire: for he is vncleane.

37 But if the blacke spot seeme to him to abide, and that blacke haire growe therein, the blacke

blacke spot is healed, he is cleane, and the Priest shall declare him to be cleane.

38 ¶ Furthermore if there be many white spots in the skin of the flesh of man or woman,

39 Then the Priest shall consider: and if the spots in the skinne of their flesh be somewhat darke and white withall, it is but a white spot broken out in the skin: *therefore* he is cleane.

40 And the man whose haire is fallen off his head, and is balde, is cleane.

41 And if his head lose the haire on the forehead, and be balde before, he is cleane.

42 But if there be in the balde head, or in the balde forehead a white reddish sore, it is a leprosie springing in his balde head, or in his balde forehead.

43 Therefore the Priest shall looke vpon it, and if the rising of the sore be white reddish in his balde head, or in his balde forehead, appearing like leprosie in the skinne of his flesh,

44 He is a leper and vncleane: *therefore* the Priest shall pronounce him altogether vncleane: for the sore is in his head.

45 The leper also in whome the plague is, shall haue his clothes rent, and his head bare, and shall put a covering vpon his lips, and shall cry, *I am vncleane, I am vncleane.*

46 As long as the disease shall be vpon him, he shall be polluted, for he is vncleane: he shall dwell alone, ** without the campe shall his habitation be.*

47 ¶ Also the garment that the plague of leprosie is in, whether it be a wollen garment, or a linen garment,

48 Whether it be in the warpe or in the woofe, of linen or of wollen, either in a skin, or in any thing made of skinne,

49 And if the sore be greene or somewhat reddish in the garment or in the skinne, or in the warpe, or in the woofe, or in any thing that is made of skinne, it is a plague of leprosie, and shall be shewed vnto the Priest:

50 Then the Priest shall see the plague, and shut vp it that hath the plague, seven dayes,

51 And shall looke on the plague the seventh day: if the plague growe in the garment or in the warpe or in the woofe, or in the skinne, or in any thing that is made of skinne, that plague is a freating leprosie and vncleane.

52 And he shall burne the garment, or the warpe, or the woofe, whether it be wollen or linnen, or any thing that is made of skinne, wherein the plague is: for it is a freating leprosie, *therefore* it shall be burnt in the fire.

53 If the Priest yet see that the plague growe not in the garment, or in the woofe, or in whatsoever thing of skinne it be,

54 Then the Priest shall commaund them to wash the thing wherein the plague is, and he shall shut it vp seven dayes more.

55 Again the Priest shall looke on y plague, after it is washed: & if y plague haue not changed his colour, though the plague spread no further, it is vncleane: y shall burne it in the fire, for it is a feat inward, whether the spot be in the bare place of the whole, or in part thereof.

56 And if the Priest see that the plague be darker, after that it is washed, he shall cut it out of the garment, or out of the skin, or out of the warpe, or out of the woofe.

57 And if it appeare still in the garment, or in the warpe, or in y woofe, or in any thing made of skin, it is a spreading leprosie: thou shalt burne the thing wherein the plague is, with fire.

58 If thou hast washed the garment, or the warpe, or y woofe, or whatsoever thing of skin it be, if the plague be departed therefrom, then shall it be washed the second time, & be cleane.

59 This is the lawe of the plague of leprosie in a garment of wollen, or linnen, or in the warpe, or in the woofe, or in any thing of skin, to make it cleane or vncleane.

CHAP. XIII.

3 The cleansing of the leper, 34 And of his house.

And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 * This is the lawe of the leper in the day of his cleansing: that is, he shall be brought vnto the Priest, *Mat. 11. Mar. 1. Luke 5.*

3 And the Priest shall goe out of the campe, and the Priest shall consider him: and if the plague of leprosie be healed in the leper,

4 Then shall y Priest commaund to take for him that is cleansed, two sparrowes alive & cleane, and cedar wood, and a skarlet lace, and hyssope. *Or, li birds.*

5 And the Priest shall commaund to kill one of the birds ouer pure water in an earthen vessell.

6 After he shall take the liue sparrow & the cedar wood, & the skarlet lace, and the hyssope, & shall dip them & the liue sparrow in the blood of the sparrow slaine ouer the pure water,

7 And he shall sprinkle vpon him, that must be cleansed of his leprosie, seven times, & cleanse him, and shall let goe the liue sparrowe into the broad field.

8 Then he that shall be cleansed, shall wash his clothes, and shau off all his haire, and wash him selfe in water, so he shall be cleane: after that shall he come into the hoste, but shall tarry without his tent seven dayes.

9 So in the seventh day he shall shau off all his haire, both his head, and his beard, and his eibrowes: euen all his haire shall he shau. and shall wash his clothes, and shall wash his flesh in water: so he shall be cleane.

10 Then in the eight day he shall take two hee lambes without blemish, and an ewe lambe of a yeere old without blemish, and three tenth deales of fine flowre for a meate offering, mingled with oyle, and a pint of oyle.

11 And the Priest that maketh him cleane shall bring the man that is to be made cleane, and those things, before the Lord, at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

12 Then the Priest shall take one lambe, & offer him for a trespass offering, and the pint of oyle, and shall shake them to & fro before the Lord.

13 And he shall kill the lambe in the place where the sinne offering and the burnt offering are slaine, euen in the holy place: for as the sinne offering is the Priests, so is the trespass offering: for it is most holy. *Chap. 7.*

14 So the Priest shall take of the blood of the trespass offering, and put it vpon the lappe of the right eare of him that shall be cleansed, and vpon the thumbe of his right hand, and vpon the great toe of his right foote.

15 The Priest shall also take of the pint of oyle, & powre it into the palme of his left hand, his right

16 And the Priest shall dip his right finger in

in the oyle \bar{y} is in his left hand, & sprinkle of \bar{y} oyle with his finger seven times before \bar{y} Lord.

17 And of the rest of the oyle that is in his hand, shall the Priest put vpon the lappe of the right eare of him that is to be censed, and vpon the thumbe of his right hand, and vpon the great toe of his right foote, \dagger where the blood of the trespass offering was put.

18 But the remnant of the oyle that is in the Priest's hand, he shall powre vpon the head of him that is to be censed: so the Priest shall make an atonement for him before the Lord.

19 And the Priest shall offer the sinne offering and make an atonement for him that is to be censed of his vncleanness: then alter shall he kill the burnt offering.

20 So the Priest shall offer the burnt offering and the meate offering vpon the altar: and the Priest shall make an atonement for him: so he shall be cleane.

21 But if he be poore, and \dagger not able, then he shall bring one lambe for a trespass offering to be shaken, for his reconciliation, and a tenth deale of fine flowre mingled with oyle, for a meate offering, with a pint of oyle.

22 Also two turtle doves, or two young pigeons, as he is able, whereof the one shall be a sinne offering, and the other a burnt offering.

23 And he shall bring them the eight day for his cleansing vnto the Priest at the doore of the Tabernacle of \bar{y} Congregation before \bar{y} Lord.

24 Then the Priest shall take the lambe of the trespass offering, and the pint of oyle, and the Priest shall shake them to & fro before \bar{y} Lord.

25 And he shall kil the lambe of the trespass offering, & the Priest shall take of the blood of the trespass offering, and put it vpon the lap of his right eare that is to be censed, and vpon the thumbe of his right hand, and vpon the great toe of his right foote.

26 Also the Priest shall powre of the oyle in to the palme of his owne \dagger left hand.

27 So the Priest shall with his right finger sprinkle of the oyle that is in his left hand, seven times before the Lord.

28 Then the Priest shall put of the oyle that is in his hand, vpon the lappe of the right eare of him that is to be censed, and vpon the thumbe of his right hand, and vpon the great toe of his right foote: vpon the place \parallel of the blood of the trespass offering.

29 But the rest of the oyle that is in the Priest's hand, he shall put vpon the head of him that is to be censed, to make an atonement for him before the Lord.

30 Also he shall present one of the turtle doves or of the yong pigeons as he is able:

31 Such, I say, as he is able, the one for a sinne offering and the other for a burnt offering \parallel with the meate offering: so the Priest shall make an atonement for him that is to be censed before the Lord.

32 This is the lawe of him, which hath the plague of leprosie, who is not able in his cleansing to offer the whole.

33 ¶ The Lord also spake vnto Moses and to Aaron, saying,

34 When ye be come vnto the land of Canaan which I giue you in possession, if I send the

plague of leprosie in an house of the land of your possession,

35 Then he that oweth the house, shall come and tell the Priest, saying, Me thinke there is like a plague of leprosie in the house.

36 Then the Priest shall command them to emptie the house before the Priest goe into it to see the plague, that all that is in the house be not made vncleane, and then shall the Priest go in to see the house,

37 And he shall marke the plague: and if the plague be in the walles of the house, and that there be \parallel deepe spottes, greenish or reddish, which seeme to be lower then the wall,

38 Then the Priest shall goe out of the house to the doore of the house, and shall cause to shut vp the house seven dayes.

39 So the Priest shall come againe the seventh day: and if he see that the plague be increased in the walles of the house,

40 Then \bar{y} Priest shall comand them to take away \bar{y} stones wherein \bar{y} plague is, & they shall cast them into a \parallel foule place without the citie.

41 Also he shall cause to scrape \bar{y} house within round about, and powre the dust \bar{y} they haue pared off, without \bar{y} citie in an vncleane place.

42 And they shall take other stones, and put them in the places of those stones, and shall take other mortar, to plaister the house with.

43 But if the plague come againe and breake out in the house, after that he hath taken away the stones, and after that he hath scraped and plaistered the house,

44 Then the Priest shall come and see: and if the plague growe in the house, it is a freating leprosie in the house: it is therefore vncleane.

45 And he shall breake downe the house, with the stones of it and the timber thereof, & all the \parallel mortar of the house, and he shall carrie them out of the citie vnto an vncleane place.

46 Moreouer, he that goeth into the house all the while that it is shut vp, he shall be vncleane vntill the euen.

47 He also that sleepeth in the house, shall wash his clothes: he likewise that eateth in the house, shall wash his clothes.

48 But if the Priest shall come and see, that the plague hath spread no further in the house after the house be plaistered, the Priest shall pronounce \bar{y} house cleane, for the plague is healed.

49 Then shall he take to purifie the house, two sparrowes, and cedar wood, and skarlet lace, and hyssope.

50 And he shall kill one sparrowe ouer pure water in an earthen vessell,

51 And shall take the cedar wood, and the hyssope, and the skarlet lace with the liue sparrow, and dippe them in the blood of the slaine sparrowe, and in the pure water, and sprinkle the house seven times:

52 So shall he cense the house wth the blood of the sparrow, and with the pure water, & with the liue sparrowe, and with the cedar wood, and with the hyssope, and with the skarlet lace.

53 Afterward he shall let goe the liue sparrowe out of the \dagger towne into the \dagger broad fieldes: so shall he make atonement for the house, and it shall be cleane.

54 This is the lawe for euery plague of leprosie

13. *profie and * blacke spot,*
 55 And of the leprofie of the garment, and of the house,

Or, rising. 56 And of the || swelling, and of the skab, and of the white spot.

Eb. in the 57 This is the lawe of the leprofie to teach
of the ¶ when a thing is vncleane, & when it is cleane.

uncleane, CHAP. XV.
and in the 19 The manner of purging vncleane issues. 31
of the The Israelites must be separate from vncleannes.
leane.

Moreouer the Lord spake vnto Moses, and to Aaron, saying,

2 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say vnto them, Whosoever hath an issue from his flesh, is vncleane, because of his issue.

3 And this shalbe his vncleannes in his issue: when his flesh avoideth his issue, or if his flesh be stopped from his issue, this is his vncleannes.

4 Euery bed whereon he lyeth that hath the issue, shalbe vncleane, and euery thing whereon he sitteth, shalbe vncleane.

5 Whosoever also toucheth his bed, shall wash his clothes, and wash him selfe in water, and shalbe vncleane vntill the euen.

6 And he that sitteth on any thing, whereon he sate that hath the issue, shall wash his clothes, and wash him selfe in water, and shalbe vncleane vntill the euen.

7 Also he that toucheth the flesh of him that hath the issue, shall wash his clothes, & wash him selfe in water, & shalbe vncleane vntill the euen.

8 If he also that hath the issue, spit vpon him, is cleane, he shall wash his clothes, & wash him selfe in water, & shalbe vncleane vntill the euen.

9 And what saddle soeuer he rideth vpon, that hath the issue, shalbe vncleane,

10 And whosoever toucheth any thing that was vnder him, shalbe vncleane vnto the euen: and he that beareth those things, shall wash his clothes, and wash him selfe in water, and shalbe vncleane vntill the euen.

11 Likewise whomsoever he toucheth that hath the issue (and hath not washed his hands in water) shall wash his clothes, & wash him selfe in water, and shalbe vncleane vntill the euen.

Chap. 6. 28. 12 *And the vessel of earth that he toucheth, which hath the issue, shalbe broken: and euery vessell of wood shalbe rinsed in water.

13 But if he that hath an issue, be clenfed of his issue, then shal he count him seven dayes for his clensing, and wash his clothes, and wash his flesh in pure water: so shall he be cleane.

14 Then the eight day he shall take vnto him two turtle doves, or two yong pigeons, & come before the Lord at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and shall giue them vnto the Priest.

15 And the Priest shall make of the one of them a sinne offering, and of the other a burnt offering: so the Priest shall make an atonement for him before the Lord, for his issue.

16 Also if any mans issue of seede depart from him, he shal wash al his flesh in water, and be vncleane vntill the euen.

17 And euery garment, & euery skin whereupon shall be issue of seede, shalbe euen washed with water, and be vncleane vntill the euen.

18 If he that hath an issue of seed, doe lie with a woman, they shal both wash themselves with

water, and be vncleane vntill the euen.

19 ¶ Also when a woman shall haue an issue, and her issue in her || flesh shalbe blood, she shall || *Or,* be put apart seven dayes: and whosoever toucheth her, shalbe vncleane vnto the euen.

20 And whatsoeuer she lyeth vpon in her separation, shall be vncleane, and euery thing that she sitteth vpon, shalbe vncleane.

21 Whosoever also toucheth her bed, shall wash his clothes, and wash him selfe with water, and shalbe vncleane vnto the euen.

22 And whosoever toucheth any thing that she sate vpon, shal wash his clothes, & wash him selfe in water, & shalbe vncleane vnto the euen.

23 So that whether he touch her bed, or any thing whereon she hath sit, he shalbe vncleane vnto the euen.

24 And if a man lie with her, and the floures of her separation touch him, he shalbe vncleane seven dayes, and all the whole bed whereon he lyeth, shalbe vncleane.

25 Also when a womans issue of blood runneth long time besides the time of her floures, or whe she hath an issue, longer then her floures, all the dayes of the issue of her vncleannes, she shalbe vncleane, as in the time of her floures. *† Ebr. se ration.*

26 Euery bed whereon she lyeth (as long as her issue lasteth) shalbe to her as her bed of her separation: & whatsoeuer she sitteth vpon, shalbe vncleane, as her vncleannes whe she is put apart.

27 And whosoever toucheth these things, shalbe vnclean, & shal wash his clothes, & wash him selfe in water, & shalbe vncleane vnto the euen.

28 But if she be clenfed of her issue, then she shall count her seven dayes, and after she shall be cleane.

29 And in the eight day she shall take vnto her two turtles or two young pigeons, and bring them vnto the Priest at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

30 And the Priest shall make of y one a sinne offering, and of the other a burnt offering, and the Priest shall make an atonement for her before the Lord, for the issue of her vncleannes.

31 Thus shall ye separate the children of Israel from their vncleannes, that they die not in their vncleannes, if they defile my Tabernacle that is among them.

32 This is the law of him that hath an issue, and of him from whome goeth an issue of seede whereby he is defiled:

33 Also of her that is sicke of her floures, and of him that hath a running issue, whether it be man or woman, and of him that lyeth with her which is vncleane.

CHAP. XVI.

2 The Priest might not at all times come into the most holy place. 8 The Scape goate. 14 Purging of the Sanctuary. 17 Clensing of the Tabernacle. 21 The Priest confesseth the finnes of the people. 29 The feast of clensing finnes.

Furthermore y Lord spake vnto Moses, *after Chap. 1. the death of the two sonnes of Aaron, when 1, 2. they came to offer before the Lord, and dyed:

2 And the Lord said vnto Moses, Speake vnto Aaron thy brother, * y he come not at all times into y Holy place wⁱⁿ the vaile, before y Merciseat, w^h is vpon the Arke, that he die not: for I will appeare in the cloud vpon the Merciseat.

3 After this sort shall Aaron come into the Holy place: *even* with a yong bullocke for a sinne offering, and a ram for a burnt offering.

4 He shall put on the holy linen coate, and shall haue linen breeches vpon his || flesh, and shalbe girded with a linnen girdle, and shall couer his head with a linen miter: these are the holy garments: therefore shall he wash his flesh in water, when he doeth put them on.

5 And he shall take of the Congregation of the children of Israel, two hee goats for a sinne offering, and a ramme for a burnt offering.

9.7. 6 Then Aaron shall offer the bullocke for his sinne offering,* and make an atonement for him selfe, and for his house.

7 And he shall take the two hee goates, and present them before the Lord at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation,

8 Then Aaron shall cast lots ouer the two hee goates: one lot for the Lord, and the other for the Scape goate.

9 And Aaron shall offer the goat, vpon ^v the Lords lot shall fall, & make him a sinne offering.

10 But the goate, on which the lot shall fall to be ^y Scape goate, shall be presented aliue before ^y Lord, to make reconciliation by him, and to let him go (as a Scape goate) into the wilderness.

11 Thus Aaron shall offer the bullocke for his sinne offering, and make a reconciliation for him selfe, and for his house, and shall kill the bullocke for his sinne offering.

12 And he shall take a censer full of burning coales from off the altar before the Lord, and his handfull of sweete incense beaten small, and bring it within the vaile,

the
Arke.
13. 13. 10. A. 4. 6. 13 And shall put the incense vpon the fire before the Lord, that the || cloude of the incense may couer the Mercie seat that is vpon || the Testimonie: so he shall not die.

14 And he shall *take of the blood of the bullocke, and *sprinkle it with his finger vpon the Mercie seat Eastwarde: and before the Mercie seat shall he sprinkle of the blood with his finger seven times.

15 ¶ Then shall he kill the goate that is the peoples sinne offering, and bring his blood within the vaile, and doe with that blood, as he did with the blood of the bullocke, and sprinkle it vpon the Mercie seat, & before the Mercie seat.

16 So he shall purge the Holy place from the vncleannesse of the children of Israel, and from their trespasses of al their sinnes so shall he do also for the Tabernacle of ^y Congregation placed with them, in the middes of their vncleannesse.

1. 10. 17 *And there shall be no man in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, when he goeth in to make an atonement in the Holy place, vntill he come out, and haue made an atonement for him selfe, and for his householde, and for all the the Congregation of Israel.

18 After, he shall goe out vnto the altar that is before the Lord, and make a reconciliation vpon it, and shall take of the blood of the bullocke, and of the blood of the goate, and put it vpon the hornes of the altar round about:

19 So shall he sprinkle of ^y blood vpon it ^v his finger seven times, and cleanse it, and halowe it from the vncleannes of the children of Israel.

20 ¶ When he hath made an end of purging

the Holy place, and the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and the altar, then he shall bring the liue goate:

21 And Aaron shall put both his hands vpon the head of the liue goat, and confesse ouer him all the iniquities of the children of Israel, and all their trespasses, in all their sinnes, putting them vpon the head of the goate, and shall send him away (by the hand of a man appointed) into the wilderness.

22 So the goat shall beare vpon him all their iniquities into [†] the land that is not inhabited, and he shall let the goate go into the wilderness. [†] Ele
land
paran

23 After, Aaron shall come into the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and put off the linnen clothes, which he put on when he went into the Holy place, and leaue them there.

24 He shall wash also his flesh with water in the Holy place, & put on his owne raiment, and come out, and make his burnt offering, and the burnt offering of the people, and make an atonement for him selfe, and for the people.

25 Also the fat of the sinne offering shall he burne vpon the altar.

26 And he that caryed forth the goat, called ^y Scape goate, shall wash his clothes, & wash his flesh in water, & after ^y shall come into ^y holte.

27 Also the bullocke for the sinne offering, and the goat for the sinne offering (whose blood was brought to make a reconciliation in the Holy place) shall one *carrie out without the holte to be burnt with fire, with their skinnies, and with their flesh, and with their dounge. ^{chap.}
^{heb.}

28 And he that burneth them shall wash his clothes, and wash his flesh in water, and afterward come into the holte.

29 ¶ So this shall be an ordinance for euer vnto you: the tenth *day* of the seventh moneth, ye shall humble your soules, and doe no worke at all, whether it be one of the same countrey, or a stranger that sojourneth among you.

30 For that *day shall the Priest make an atonement for you to cleanse you: ye shall be cleane from all your sinnes before the Lord. ^{Chap.}

31 This shall be a Sabbath of rest vnto you, and ye shall humble your soules, by an ordinance for euer.

32 And the Priest whom he shall anoint, and whom he shall consecrate (to minister in his fathers steade) shall make the atonement, & shall put on the linnen clothes and holy vestments,

33 And shall purge the holie Sanctuarie, and the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and shall cleanse the altar, and make an atonement for the Priests, & for al the people of ^y Congregation.

34 And this shall be an everlasting ordinance vnto you, to make an atonement for the children of Israel for all their sinnes * once a yere: and as the Lord commanded Moses, he did. ^{Exo.}
^{heb.}

C H A P. XVII.

4 All sacrifices must be brought to the doore of the Tabernacle. 7 To devils may they not offer. 10 They may not eat blood.

¶ And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying, 2 Sprake vnto Aaron, and to his sonnes, and to all the children of Israel, and say vnto them, This is the thing which the Lord hath commanded, saying,

3 Whosoever he be of the house of Israel that killeth

killeth a bullock, or lamb, or goat in the host, or that killeth it out of the hoste,

4 And bringeth it not vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation to offer an offering vnto the Lord before the Tabernacle of the Lord, blood shalbe imputed vnto that man: he hath shed blood, wherefore that man shalbe cut off from among his people.

5 Therefore the children of Israel shall bring their offerings, w^{ch} they would offer abroad in y^e field, and present them vnto the Lord at y^e doore of the tabernacle of y^e Congregation by y^e Priest, & offer them for peace offerings vnto the Lord.

6 Then the Priest shal sprinkle the blood vpon the altar of the Lord before the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and burne the fat for a * sweete sauour vnto the Lord.

7 And they shall no more offer their offerings vnto deuils, after whom they haue gone a whoring: this shalbe an ordinance for euer vnto them in their generations.

8 ¶ Also thou shalt say vnto them, Whosoever be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers which sojourne among them, that offereth a burnt offering or sacrifice,

9 And bringeth it not vnto the doore of the tabernacle of the Congregation to offer it vnto y^e Lord, euen y^e man shalbe cut off fro his people.

10 ¶ Likewise whosoever be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among them, that eateth any blood, I wil euen set my face against that person that eateth blood, and wil cut him off from among his people:

11 For the life of the flesh is in the blood, & I haue giuen it vnto you to offer vpon the altar, to make an atonement for your soules: for this blood shall make an atonement for the soule.

12 Therefore I said vnto y^e children of Israel, None of you shal eate blood: neither the stranger that sojourneth among you, shal eat blood.

13 Moreover whosoever be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among them, which by hunting taketh any beast or soule that may be eaten, he shal powre out the blood thereof, and couer it with dust:

14 For the life of all flesh is his blood, it is ioyned with his life: therefore I saide vnto the children of Israel, * Ye shal eat the blood of no flesh: for the life of all flesh is the blood thereof: whosoever eateth it, shalbe cut off.

15 And every person that eateth it which dieth alone, or that which is torne with beastes, whether it be one of the same cuntry, or a stranger, he shal both wash his clothes, and wash himselfe in water, and be vncleane vnto the euen: after he shalbe cleane.

16 But if he wash them not, nor wash his flesh, then he shal beare his iniquitie.

CHAP. XVIII.

3 The Israelites ought not to imitate the Egyptians and Canaanites. 6 Vnlawfull marriages.

And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say vnto them, I am the Lord your God.

3 After y^e doings of the land of Egypt, wherein ye dwelt, shal ye not do: and after the maner of the land of Canaan, whither I wil bring you, shal ye not do, neither walke in their ordinances,

4 But doe after my iudgements, and keepe

mine ordinances, to walk therein: I am the Lord your God.

5 Ye shal keepe therefore my statutes, and my iudgements, * which if a man doe, he shall then liue in them: I am the Lord.

6 ¶ None shall come neere to any of the kindred of his flesh to vncouer her shame: I am the Lord.

7 Thou shalt not vncouer the shame of thy father, nor the shame of thy mother: for she is thy mother, thou shalt not discover her shame.

8 * The shame of thy fathers wife shalt thou not discover: for it is thy fathers shame.

9 Thou shalt not discouer the shame of thy sister, y^e daughter of thy father, or the daughter of thy mother, whether shee be borne at home, or borne without: y^e shalt not discover her shame,

10 The shame of thy sonnes daughter, or of thy daughters daughter, thou shalt not, I say, vncouer their shame: for it is thy shame.

11 The shame of thy fathers wifes daughter, begotten of thy father (for she is thy sister) thou shalt not, I say, discover her shame.

12 * Thou shalt not vncouer the shame of thy fathers sister: for she is thy fathers kinswoman.

13 Thou shalt not discouer the shame of thy mothers sister: for she is thy mothers kinswoman.

14 * Thou shalt not vncouer the shame of thy fathers brother: that is, thou shalt not goe in to his wife: for she is thine aunt.

15 * Thou shalt not discover the shame of thy daughter in law: for she is thy sonnes wife: therefore shalt thou not vncouer her shame.

16 * Thou shalt not discouer the shame of thy brothers wife: for it is thy brother shame.

17 Thou shalt not discouer the shame of the wife, & of her daughter, neither shalt thou take her sonnes daughter, nor her daughters daughter to vncouer her shame: for they are thy kinsfolks, and it were wickednesse.

18 Also thou shalt not take a wife with her sister, during her life, to vex her, in vncouering her shame vpon her.

19 * Thou shalt not also goe vnto a woman to vncouer her shame, as long as shee is put a part for her disease.

20 Moreover, thou shalt not giue thy selfe to thy neighbours wife by carnall copulation, to be defiled with her.

21 * Also thou shalt not giue thy children to offer them vnto Molech, neither shalt thou defile the name of thy God: for I am the Lord.

22 Thou shalt not lie with the male as one lyeth with a woman: for it is abomination.

23 * Thou shalt not also lie with any beast to be defiled therewith, neither shall any woman stand before a beast, to lie downe thereto: for it is abomination.

24 Yee shall not defile your selues in any of these things: for in all these the nations are defiled, which I will cast out before you:

25 And the land is defiled: therefore I will visite the wickednes thereof vpon it, and the land shall vomite out her inhabitants.

26 Ye shall keepe therefore mine ordinances, and my iudgements, and commit none of these abominations, as wel he that is of the same cuntry, as the stranger that sojourneth among you.

27 (For all these abominations haue the men

of the land done, which were before you, and the land is defiled:

28 And shall not the land spue you out if yee defile it, as it spued out the people that were before you?

29 For whosoever shall commit any of these abominations, the persons that doe so, shall be cut off from among their people.

30 Therefore shall ye keep mine ordinances, ye doe not any of the abominable customes, we have beene done before you, & ye defile not your selues therein: for I am the Lord your God.

CHAP. XIX.

A repetition of sundrie lawes and ordinances.

And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

1 Speake vnto all the Congregation of the children of Israel, and say vnto them, * Yee shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy.

2 Yee shall feare every man his mother and his father, and shall keepe my Sabbaths: for I am the Lord your God.

3 Yee shall not turne vnto idoles, nor make you molten gods: I am the Lord your God.

4 And when yee shall offer a peace offering vnto the Lord, ye shall offer it freely.

5 It shall be eaten the day ye offer it, or on the morow: and that which remaineth vntil the third day, shall be burnt in the fire.

6 For if it be eaten the third day, it shall be vncleane, it shall not be accepted.

7 Therefore hee that eateth it, shall beare his iniquitie: because hee hath defiled the hallowed thing of the Lord and that person shall be cut off from his people.

8 When ye reap the haruest of your land, ye shall not reape euery corner of your field, neither shalt ye gather ye gleanings of thy haruest.

9 Thou shalt not gather the grapes of thy vineyard cleane, neither gather euery grape of thy vineyard, but thou shalt leaue them for ye poore and for the stranger: I am the Lord your God.

10 Yee shall not steale, neither deale falsely, neither lie one to another.

11 Also ye shall not sweare by my Name falsely, neither shalt thou defile the Name of thy God: I am the Lord.

12 Thou shalt not do thy neighbour wrong, neither rob him. * The workmans hire shall not abide with thee vntill the morning.

13 Thou shalt not curse the deafe, * neither put a stumbling blocke before the blinde, but shalt feare thy God: I am the Lord.

14 Ye shall not doe vniustly in iudgement. * Thou shalt not fauour the person of ye poore, nor honour the person of the mightie, but thou shalt iudge thy neighbour iustly.

15 Thou shalt not walke about with tales among thy people. Thou shalt not stand against the blond of thy neighbour: I am the Lord.

16 Thou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart, but thou shalt plainly rebuke thy neighbour, and thou shalt suffer him not to sinne.

17 Thou shalt not avenge, nor be mindful of wrong against ye childre of thy people, * but shalt loue thy neighbour as thy selfe: I am the Lord.

18 Yee shall keepe mine ordinances. Thou shalt not let thy cattell gender with others of diuers kinds, Thou shalt not sowe thy felde with mingled seeds, neither shall a garment of diuers

things, as of linen and wollen come vpon thee.

19 Whosoever also lyeth and medleth with a woman that is a bondmaid, affianced to a husband, & not redeemed, nor freedome giuen her, if shee shall be scourged, but they shall not die, because she is not made free.

20 And he shall bring for his trespass offering vnto the Lord, at the doore of the tabernacle of the Congregation, a ram for a trespass offering.

21 Then the Priest shall make an atonement for him with the ramme of the trespass offering before the Lord, concerning his sinne which he hath done, and pardon shall be giuen him for his sinne which he hath committed.

22 Also when ye shall come into the land, & haue planted euery tree for meat, ye shall count ye fruit thereof as vncircumcised: three yeere shall it be vncircumcised vnto you, it shall not be eaten:

23 But in the fourth yeere all the fruit thereof shall be holy to the praise of the Lord.

24 And in the fifth yeere shall yee eat of the fruite of it that it may yeelde to you the increase thereof: I am the Lord your God.

25 Yee shall not eat the flesh with the blood, ye shall not vse witchcraft, nor obserue times.

26 Ye shall not cut rounde the corners of your heads, neither shalt thou marre the tuftes of thy beard.

27 Ye shall not cut your flesh for the dead, nor make any print of a marke vpon you: I am the Lord.

28 Thou shalt not make thy daughter common, to cause her to be a whore, least ye land also fall to whoredom, & ye land be full of wickednes.

29 Ye shall keepe my Sabbaths and reuerence my Sanctuary: I am the Lord.

30 Ye shall not regard them that work with spirits, * neither soothsayers: ye shall not seeke to be defiled by the: I am ye Lord your god.

31 Thou shalt rise vp before the horehead, & honour the person of the old man, and dread thy God: I am the Lord.

32 And if a stranger sojourne with thee in your land, ye shall not vex him.

33 But the stranger that dwelleth with you, shall be as one of your selues, & thou shalt loue him as thy selfe: for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt: I am the Lord your God.

34 Ye shall not doe vniustly in iudgement, in line, in weight, or in measure.

35 You shall haue iust balaces, true weights, a true Ephah, & a true Hin. I am ye lord your god we haue brought you out of the land of Egypt.

36 Therefore shall yee obserue all mine ordinances, and all my iudgements, and doe them: I am the Lord.

CHAP. XX.

1 They that giue of their seede to Molech, must die. 2 Recourse to sorcerers. 3 Adulterie. 4 Incest. 5 Israel a peculiar people to the Lord.

And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

1 Thou shalt say also to the childre of Israel, * Whosoever be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers dwell in Israel, that giueth his children vnto Molech, hee shall die the death, the people of the land shall stone him to death.

2 And I will set my face against that man, and cut him off fro among his people, because he hath giuen his childre vnto Molech, for to defile my Sanctuary,

Sanctuarie,

Sanctuarie, and to pollute mine holy Name.

4 And if y^e people of the land hide their eyes, and winke at that man when he giueth his children vnto Molech, and kill him not,

5 Then will I set my face against that man, & against his familie, and wil cut him off, & al that goe a whoring after him to comit whoredome with Molech, from among their people.

6 ¶ If any turne after such as worke with spi-rits, & after soothsayers to goe a whoring after them, the will I set my face against that person, and will cut him off from among his people.

7 ¶ Sanctifie your selues therefore, * and bee holy, for I am the Lord your God.

8 Keepe ye therefore mine ordinances, & doe them. I am the Lord which doth sanctifie you.

9 ¶ If there be any that curseth his father or his mother, he shall die the death: seeing he hath curled his father and his mother, his blood shall be vpon him.

10 ¶ And the man that committeth adultery with another mans wife, because hee hath committed adulterie with his neighbours wife, the adulterer and the adulteresse shall die the death.

11 And the man y^e lieth with his fathers wife, because he hath vncouered his fathers * shame, they shal both die: their blood shall be vpon them.

12 Also the mā y^e lieth wth his daughter in law, they both shall die y^e death, they haue wrought abomination, their blood shall be vpon them.

13 ¶ The man also that lieth with the male, as one lieth with a woman, they haue both committed abomination: they shall die the death, their blood shall be vpon them.

14 Likewise he y^e taketh a wife & her mother, comitteth wickednes: they shal burne him & the w^{ife} fire, that there be no wickednes among you.

15 ¶ Also the man that lieth with a beast, shal die the death, and ye shall slay the beast.

16 And if a woman come to any beast, & lie therewith, then thou shalt kill the woman and the beast: they shall die the death, their blood shall be vpon them.

17 Also the man that taketh his sister, his fathers daughter, or his mothers daughter, & seeth her shame and she seeth his shame, it is villanie: therefore they shalbe cut off in y^e sight of their people, because hee hath vncouered his sisters shame, he shall beare his iniquitie.

18 ¶ The man also that lieth with a woman, hauing her disease, & vncouereth her shame, & openeth her fountaine, and shee open the fountaine of her blood, they shalbe euen both cut off from among their people.

19 Moreouer thou shalt not vncouer y^e shame of thy mothers sister, * nor of thy fathers sister: because he hath vncouered his y^e kinne, they shal beare their iniquitie.

20 Likewise the man that lieth with his fathers brothers wife, and vncouereth his vncles shame: they shall beare their iniquitie, and shall die childlesse.

21 So the man that taketh his brothers wife, committeth filthines, because he hath vncouered his brothers shames, they shalbe childlesse.

22 ¶ Ye shall keepe therefore all mine * ordinances and all my iudgements, and doe them, that the lande, whither I bring you to dwell therein, * spue you not out.

23 Wherefore ye shall not walke in the manners of this nation which I cast out before you: for they haue committed all these things, * therefore I abhorred them.

24 But I haue said vnto you, Ye shall inherite their land, and I wil giue it vnto you to possesse it, euen a land that floweth with milke & honie: I am the Lord your God, which haue separated you from other people.

25 ¶ Therefore shal ye put difference betwene cleane beastes and vncleane, and betwene vncleane soules and cleane: neither shall yee defile your selues with beastes & soules, nor with any creeping thing, that the ground bringeth forth, which I haue separated from you as vncleane.

26 Therefore shall yee be * holy vnto me: for I the Lord am holy, and I haue separated you from other people, that ye should be mine.

27 ¶ And if a man or woman haue a spirit of diuination, or soothsaying in them, they shal die the death: they shall stone them to death, their blood shall be vpon them.

CHAP. XXI.

2 For whome the Priestres may lament. 6 How pure the Priestres ought to be.

And the Lord saide vnto Moses, Speake vnto the Priestres the sonnes of Aaron, and say vnto them, Let none be defiled by the dead among his people,

2 But by his kinsman that is neere vnto him: to w^{it}, by his mother, or by his father, or by his sonne, or by his daughter, or by his brother,

3 Or by his sister a maid y^e is neere vnto him, w^h hath not had a husband: for her the may lamēt.

4 He shall not lament for the Prince among his people, to pollute himselfe.

5 They shall not make * balde partes vpon their head, nor shane off the locks of their beard, nor make any cuttings in their flesh.

6 They shall be holy vnto their God, and not pollute the name of their God: for the sacrifices of the Lord made by fire, & the bread of their God they doe offer: therefore they shalbe holy.

7 They shall not take to wife an whore, or one polluted, neither shal they marry a woman diuorced from her husband: for such one is holy vnto his God.

8 Thou shalt sanctifie him therefore, for he offereth y^e bread of thy God: he shalbe holy vnto thee: for I the Lord, which sanctify you, am holy.

9 ¶ If a Priestres daughter fall to playe the whore, she polluteth her father: therefore shal she be burnt with fire.

10 ¶ Also y^e hie Priest among his brethre, (vpon whose head y^e anoynting oyle was powred, & hath consecrated his had to put on y^e garments) shall not vncouer his head, nor rent his clothes,

11 Neither shall he goe to any dead bodie, nor make himselfe vncleane by his father or by his mother,

12 Neither shall he go out of the Sanctuarie, nor pollute the holy place of his God: for the crowne of the anoynting oyle of his God is vpon him: I am the Lord.

13 Also he shall take a mayde vnto his wife: But a widow, or a diuorced woman, or a polluted, or an harlot, these shall he not marrie,

but shal take a maid of his own people to wife:

15 Neither shal he defile his seede among his people:

people: for I am the Lord which sanctifie him.

16 ¶ And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

17 Speake vnto Aaron, & say, Whosoever of thy seede in their generations hath any blemishes, shal not prease to offer y^e bread of his god:

18 For whosoever hath any blemish, shal not come neere: as a man blinde or lame, or y^e hath

a flat nose, or that hath any mishapen member,

19 Or a man that hath a broken foote, or a broken hand,

20 Or is crooke backt, or bleare eyed, or hath a blemish in his eye, or be skirvie, or skabbed, or haue his stones broken.

21 None of the seed of Aaron the Priest that hath a blemish shall come neere to offer y^e sacrifices of y^e Lord made by fire; hauing a blemish: he shall not prease to offer the bread of his god.

22 The breade of his God, euen of the most holy, and of the holy shall he eate:

23 But he shall not goe in vnto the vaile, nor come neere the altar, because he hath a blemish, lest he pollute my Sanctuaries: for I am y^e Lord that sanctifie them.

24 Thus spake Moses vnto Aaron, and to his sonnes, and to all the children of Israel.

CHAP. XXII.

3 Who ought to abstain frō eating the things that were offered. 19 What oblation should be offered.

¶ And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

1 Speake vnto Aaron, and to his sonnes, that they be separated from y^e holy things of y^e children of Israel, and that they pollute not mine holy Name in those things, which they hallow vnto me: I am the Lord.

2 Say vnto them, Whosoever he be of al your seede among your generations alter you, that toucheth the holy things which the children of Israel hallow vnto the Lord, hauing his vncleanness vpon him, euen that person shall be cut off from my sight: I am the Lord.

15.2. 4 *Whosoever also of the seed of Aaron is a leper, or hath a running issue, he shal not eate of the holy things vntill he be cleane: and who so toucheth any y^e is vncleane by reason of y^e dead, or a man whole issue of seede runneth frō him,

5 Or the man that toucheth any creeping thing, whereby he may be made vncleane, or a man, by whom he may take vncleannes, whatsoeuer vncleannes he hath,

6 The person that hath touched such, shall therefore be vncleane vntill the euen, and shall not eate of the holy things, except he haue washed his flesh with water.

7 But when the sunne is downe, hee shall be cleane, and shall afterwarde eate of the holy bread. things: for it is his y^e foode.

12. 8 *Of a beast that dieth, or is rent with beasts, whereby he may be defiled, he shall not eate: I am the Lord.

14.31 9 Let them keepe therefore mine ordinance, least they beare their sinne for it, and die for it, if they defile it: I the Lord sanctifie them.

10 There shal no stranger also eat of the holy thing, neither the ghest of the Priest, neither shall any hired seruant eate of the holy thing.

11 But if the Priest bye any with money, hee shall eate of it, also he that is borne in his house: they shall eate of his meate,

12 If the Priests daughter also be married vnto

a stranger, she may not eate of the holy offerings.

13 Notwithstanding if the Priestes daughter be a widow, or diuorced, and haue no child, but is returned vnto her fathers house, she shall eate of her fathers bread, as she did in her youth: but there shall no stranger eate thereof.

14 ¶ If a man eate of y^e holy thing vniawittingly, he shal put the fit part thereunto, and giue it vnto the Priest with the hallowed thing.

15 So they shall not defile y^e holy things of y^e childe of Israel, which they offer vnto y^e Lord.

16 Neither cause the people to beare the iniquitie of their trespasses, while they eate their holy thing: for I the Lord doe hallow them.

17 ¶ And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

18 Speake vnto Aaron and to his sonnes, and to all the children of Israel, and say vnto them, Whosoever he be of y^e house of Israel, or of the strangers in Israel y^e will offer his sacrifice for al their vowes, and for al their free offerings, which they vse to offer vnto y^e Lord for a burnt offering,

19 Yee shall offer of your free minde a male without blemish of the beeces, of the sheepe, or of the goates.

20 Ye shal not offer any thing that hath a blemish: for that shall not be acceptable for you.

21 * And whosoever bringeth a peace offering vnto the Lord to accomplish his vowe, or for a free offering, of y^e beeces, or of y^e sheepe, his free offering shalbe perfect, no blemish shall be in it.

22 Blinde, or broken, or maimed, or hauing a wenne, or skirvie, or skabbed: these shal ye not offer vnto the Lord, nor make an offering by fire of these vpon the altar of the Lord.

23 Yet a bullocke, or a sheepe that hath any member superfluous, or lacking, such mayest thou present for a free offering, but for a vowe it shall not be accepted.

24 Ye shall not offer vnto y^e Lord that which is bruised or crushed, or broke, or cut away, neither shal ye make an offering therof in your land,

25 Neither of y^e hand of a stranger shall ye offer y^e bread of your God of any of these, because their corruption is in them, there is a blemish in them: therefore shal they not be accepted for you.

26 ¶ And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

27 When a bullocke, or a sheepe, or a goate shall be brought forth, it shall be euen seuen dayes vnder his damme: and from the eight day forth, it shalbe accepted for a sacrifice made by fire vnto the Lord.

28 As for the cowe or the ewe, yee shall not kill her, and her young both in one day.

29 So when ye will offer a thanke offering vnto the Lord, yee shall offer willingly.

30 The same day it shalbe eaten, ye shall leaue none of it vntill the morow: I am the Lord.

31 Therefore shall ye keepe my commandments and doe them: for I am the Lord.

32 Neither shal ye pollute mine holy Name, but I will be hallowed among the children of Israel. I the Lord sanctifie you,

33 Which haue brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: I am the Lord.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 The feastes of the Lord. 2 The Sabbath. 3 The Passouer. 4 The feast of vncleanned bread. 5 Of first fruits. 6 Whitsontide. 7 Of blowing trumpets. 8 Of Tabernacles.

AND

And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,
2 Speake vnto the children of Israel, & say vnto them, The feasts of \bar{y} Lord which yee shall call \bar{y} holy assemblies, *even these are my feasts.*

3 * Sixe daies \parallel shall worke be done, but in the seuenth day *shalbe* \bar{y} Sabbath of rest, an holy conuocation: ye shall doe no worke *therem*, it is the Sabbath of the Lord, in all your dwellings.

4 ¶ These are \bar{y} feasts of \bar{y} Lord, & holy conuocations, w^{ch} ye shall proclaime in their seasons.

5 In the first moneth, *and* in the fourteenth day of the moneth at euening *shalbe* the Pascoer of the Lord.

6 And on \bar{y} fiftenth day of this moneth *shal* be the feast * of vneleauened bread vnto \bar{y} Lord: seuen dayes yee shall eate vneleauened bread.

7 In the first day ye shall haue an holy conuocation: ye shall doe no seruile worke *therem*.

8 Also ye shal offer sacrifice made by fire vnto the Lorde seuen daies, *and* in the seuenth day *shalbe* an holy conuocation: ye shall doe no seruile worke *therem*.

9 ¶ And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

10 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say vnto the, Whē ye be come into the land which I giue vnto you, and reape the haruest thereof, then ye shall bring \parallel a sheafe of the first fruits of your haruest vnto the Priest,

11 And hee shall make the sheafe before the Lord, \bar{y} it may be acceptable for you: the morow alter the Sabbath, the Priest shall shake it.

12 And that day when yee shake the sheafe, shall yee prepare a lambe without blemish of a yeere olde, for a burnt offering vnto the Lord:

13 And the meate offering thereof *shalbe* two tenth deales of fine flour mingled with oyle, for a sacrifice made by fire vnto the Lorde of sweete saour: and the drinke offering thereof the fourth part of an Hin of wine.

14 And ye shall eate neither breade nor parched corne, nor \parallel greene eares vntil the selfe same day that ye haue brought an offering vnto your God: *this shalbe* a law for euer in your generations and in all your dwellings.

15 ¶ Ye shall count also to you from the morowe after the Sabbath, *even* from the day that ye shall bring the sheafe of the shake offering, seuen \parallel Sabbaths, they shalbe complete.

16 Vnto the morowe after the seuenth Sabbath shall ye number fiftie daies: then yee shall bring a newe meate offering vnto the Lord.

17 Yee shall bring out of your habitations bread for \bar{y} shake offering: they shalbe two loaves of two tenth deales of fine flour, *which* shal be bakē with leauen for first fruites vnto the Lord.

18 Also yee shall offer with the bread seuen lambs without blemish of one yeere old, and a yong bullocke & two rams: they shall be for a burnt offering vnto the Lord, with their meate offerings and their drinke offerings, for a sacrifice made by fire of a sweet saour vnto the Lord.

19 Then yee shall prepare an hee goate for a sinne offering, and two lambs of one yeere olde for peace offerings.

20 And the Priest shall shake them too & fro with the bread of the first fruits before \bar{y} Lord, *and* with the two lambs: they shall be holy to the Lord, for the Priest.

21 So ye shall proclaime the same day, *that* it

may be an holy conuocation vnto you: ye shall doe no seruile worke *therem*: *it shalbe* an ordinance for euer in al your dwellings, throughout your generations.

22 ¶ And when you reape the haruest of your land, thou shalt not ridde cleane the corners of thy fiede when thou reapest, neither shalt thou make any after gathering of thy haruest, *but* shalt leaue them vnto the poore & to the stranger: I am the Lord your God.

23 ¶ And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

24 Speake vnto the children of Israel, & say, in \bar{y} seuenth moneth, & in \bar{y} first day of \bar{y} moneth shal he haue a Sabbath, for the remembrance of blowing the trumpets, an holy conuocation.

25 Ye shall doe no seruile worke *therem*, but offer a sacrifice made by fire vnto the Lord.

26 ¶ And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

27 The * tēth also of this seuenth moneth shal be a day of reconciliation: it shalbe an holy conuocation vnto you, and yee shall humble your soules, & offer sacrifice made by fire vnto \bar{y} lord.

28 And ye shall doe no worke the same day: for it is a day of reconciliation, to make an atonement for you before the Lord your God.

29 For euery person \bar{y} humbleth not himselfe \bar{y} same day, shal euen be cut off from his people,

30 And euery person that shall doe any work that same day, the same person also wil I destroy from among his people.

31 Yee shall doe no manner worke *therefore*: *this shalbe* a lawe for euer in your generations, throughout all your dwellings.

32 This shalbe vnto you a Sabbath of rest, & ye shall humble your soules: in the ninth day of the moneth at euen, from euen to euen shall ye \dagger celebrate your Sabbath.

33 ¶ And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

34 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say, * In the fiftenth day of this seuenth moneth, *shall be* for seuen daies the feastes of Tabernacles vnto the Lord.

35 In the first day *shall be* an holy conuocation: yee shall doe no seruile worke *therem*.

36 Seuen daies ye shall offer * sacrifice made by fire vnto \bar{y} Lord, & in the eight day shalbe an holy conuocation vnto you, & ye shal offer sacrifice made by fire vnto \bar{y} Lord: it is \bar{y} solemne assemble, ye shall doe no seruile worke *therem*.

37 These are the feastes of the Lord (which ye shall call holy conuocations) to offer sacrifice made by fire vnto the Lord, as burnt offering, and meate offering, sacrifice, and drinke offerings, euery one vpon his day,

38 Beside the Sabbaths of the Lorde, and beside your giftes, and beside all your vowes, and beside all your free offerings, which ye shall giue vnto the Lord.

39 But in the fiftenth day of the seuenth moneth, when ye haue gathered in the fruites of the land, ye shall keepe an holy feast vnto the Lord seuen daies: in the first day *shalbe* a Sabbath: likewise in the eight day *shall be* a Sabbath.

40 And yee shall take you in the first day the fruit of goodly trees, branches of palme trees, and the boughs of \parallel thicke trees, and willowes of the brooke, and shall reioyce before \bar{y} Lorde your God seuen daies.

41 So ye shal keepe this feast vnto the Lorde seuen

Chap. 12.
Or, conuocations.
Or, ye shall work.
Or, assemblies.
Or, full weeks.
Or, weeks.
Or, of boughs thick leaves.

Chap. 12.
Or, ye shall work.
Or, assemblies.
Chap. 16.
Or, ye shall work.
Or, assemblies.
Or, full weeks.
Or, weeks.
Or, of boughs thick leaves.

seven daies in the yeere, by a perpetuall ordinance through your generations: in the seventh moneth shall ye keepe it.

42 Ye shall dwell in boothes seven dayes: all that are Israelites borne, shall dwell in boothes,

43 That your posterity may know that I haue made the children of Israel to dwell in boothes, when I brought them out of the land of Egypt: I am the Lord your God.

44 So Moses declared vnto the children of Israel the statutes of the Lord.

CHAP. XXI.

2 Oyle for the lampes. 5 Shewbread. 14 Blasphemers stoned. 17 He that killeth shall die.

And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel that they bring vnto thee pure oyle olive beaten, for the light, to cause 7 lampes to burne continually.

3 Without the vail of the Testimony, in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, shall Aaron dresse them, both euen and morning before the Lord alwayes: *this shall be a law for euer thorough your generations.*

31.8. 4 He shall dresse the lampes vpon the * pure Candlestick before the Lord perpetually.

5 ¶ Also thou shalt take fine floure, and bake 25.3. twelve * cakes thereof: two tenth deales shall be in one cake.

6 And thou shalt set them in two rowes, sixe in a row vpon the pure table before the Lord.

7 Thou shalt also put pure incense vpon the rowes, 7 in stead of 7 bread it may be for a remembrance, & an offering made by fire to 7 Lord.

8 Euery Sabbath he shall put them in rowes before the Lord euermore, *receiuing them* of 7 children of Israel for an euerlasting couenant:

9 ¶ And the bread shall be Aarons and his 29.33. sonnes, and they shall eate it in the holy place: 31. for it is most holy vnto him of the offerings of the Lord made by fire by a perpetuall ordinance.

10 ¶ And there went out among the children of Israel the sonne of an Israelitish woman, whose father was an Egyptian: and this sonne of the Israelitish woman, and a man of Israel strone together in the hoste:

11 So the Israelitish womā's sonne blasphemed the name of the Lord, & cursed, & they brought him vnto Moses (his mothers name also was Shelomith, 7 daughter of Dibri, of 7 tribe of Dā).

12 And they * put him in ward, till he told 15. them the minds of the Lord.

13 Then the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

14 Bring the blasphemer without the hoste, & let all that heard him, * put their hands vpon his head, & let all the Congregation stone him.

19.9. 15 And thou shalt speake vnto the children of Israel, saying, Who soeuer curseth his God, 7.7. shall beare his sinne.

16 And he that blasphemeth the Name of the Lord, shall be put to death: all 7 Congregation shall stone him to death: aswell the stranger, as

31.12. he that is borne in the land: when he blasphemeth the Name of the Lord, let him be slaine.

17 ¶ He also that 7 killeth any man, he shall be put to death.

18 And he that killeth a beast, hee shall restore it, 7 beast for beast.

19 Also if a mā cause any blemish in his neighbour, as he hath done, so shall it be done to him:

20 * Breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth: such a blemish as he hath made in any, such shall be repaid to him. *Exo. 21. den. 19. mat. 5.3.*

21 And he that killeth a beast shall restore it: but he that killeth a man shall be slaine.

22 Ye shall haue * one law: it shall be aswell for the stranger as for one borne in the cuntry: for I am the Lord your God. *Exo. 12.*

23 ¶ Then Moses told the children of Israel, & they brought 7 blasphemer out of the hoste, and stoned him with stones: so 7 children of Israel did as the Lord had commanded Moses.

CHAP. XXV.

2 The Sabbath of the seventh yere. 8 The Jubile.

14 Not to oppresse their brethren. 23 The sale, & redeeming of lands, houses and persons

And the Lord spake vnto Moses in mount Sinai, saying,

2 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say vnto them, When ye shall come into the land which I giue you, the * land shall 7 keepe Sabbath vnto the Lord. *Exo. 23. 7 Ebr. 1.*

3 Sixe yeeres thou shalt sowe thy felde, and fixe yeres thou shalt cut thy vineyard, and gather the fruit thereof. *rest a*

5 But the seventh yeere shall be a Sabbath of rest vnto the land: it shall be the Lords Sabbath: thou shalt neither sowe thy felde, nor cut thy vineyard.

5 That which groweth of it owne accord of thy haruest, thou shalt not reape, neither gather the grapes that thou hast left vnlaboured: for it shall be a yere of rest vnto the land.

6 And the rest of the land shall be meat for you, euen for thee and for thy seruant, & for thy maid, & for thy hired seruant, and for the stranger that sojourneth with thee:

7 And for thy cattell, and for the beasts 7 are in thy land shall all the increase thereof be meat. *Or, 21.*

8 ¶ Also thou shalt number seven 7 Sabbaths of yeres vnto thee, euen seven times seven yere: and the space of the seven Sabbaths of yeeres will be vnto thee nine and fourtie yere.

9 Then thou shalt cause to blow the trumpet of the Iubile in the tenth day of the seventh moneth: euen in the day of 7 reconciliation shall ye make 7 trumpet blow throughout all your lād.

10 And ye shall halowe that yere, euen 7 fiftieth yere, & proclaime libertie in the land to all the inhabitants thereof: it shall be the Iubile vnto you, & ye shall returne euery man to his possession, & euery man shall returne vnto his family.

11 This fiftieth yeere shall be a yeere of Iubile vnto you: ye shall not sowe, neither reape that which groweth of it selfe, neither gather the grapes thereof, that are left vnlaboured.

12 For it is 7 Iubile, it shall be holy vnto you: ye shall eat of 7 increase thereof out of the field.

13 In the yere of this Iubile, ye shall returne euery man vnto his possession.

14 And when thou sellest ought to thy neighbour, or byest at thy neighbours hand, ye shall not oppresse one another:

15 But according to the number of yeeres, after the Iubile thou shalt bye of thy neighbour: also according to the number of the yeeres of the reueneues, he shall sell vnto thee.

16 According to the multitude of yeeres, thou shalt increase 7 price thereof, & according to 7 fewnesse

fewnesse of yeres, thou shalt abate the price of it: for the number of fruits doth he sell vnto thee.

17 Oppresse not yee therefore any man his neighbour, but thou shalt feare thy God: for I am the Lord your God.

18 ¶ Wherefore ye shall obey mine ordinances, and keepe my lawes, and doe them, and ye shall dwell in the land || in safetie.

19 And the land shall giue her fruite, and ye shall eate your fill, and dwell therein in safetie.

20 And if ye shall say, What shall we eate the seuenth yere, for we shall not sowe, nor gather in our increase?

21 I will send my blessing vpon you in y^e sixt yere, & it shall bring forth fruit for three yeres.

22 And ye shall sow the eight yere, and eate of the old fruit vntill the ninth yere: vntill the fruite thereof come, ye shall eate the olde.

23 ¶ Also the land shall not be sold to be cut off from the familie: for the land is mine, & ye be but strangers and sojourners with me.

24 Therefore in all the land of your possession ye shall graunt a redemption for the land.

25 ¶ If thy brother be impouerished, and sell his possession, then his redeemer shall come, euen his neere kinsman, and bye out that which his brother solde.

26 And if he haue no redeemer, but hath gotten and found to by it out,

27 Then shall he count the yeres of his sale, and restore the ouerplus to the man, to whome he sold it: so shall he returne to his possession.

28 But if hee cannot get sufficient to restore to him, then that which is solde, shall remaine in the hand of him that hath bought it, vntill y^e yere of the Iubile: & in y^e Iubile it shall come out, and he shall returne vnto his possession.

29 Likewise if a man sell a dwelling house in a walled citie, he may by it out againe within a whole yere after it is solde, within a yere may he by it out.

30 But if it be not bought out within y^e space of a full yere, then the house that is in the walled citie, shall be stablished, as cut off from the familie, to him that bought it, throughout his generations: it shall not go out in the Iubile.

31 But the houses of villages, which haue no walles round about them, shall be esteemed as y^e field of the countrey: they may be bought out againe, and shall go out in the Iubile.

32 Notwithstanding the cities of the Leuites & the houses of the cities of their possession, may the Leuites redeeme at all seasons.

33 And if a man purchase of the Leuites, the house that was sold, and the city of their possession shall go out in the Iubile: for the houses of the cities of the Leuites are their possession among the children of Israel.

34 But the field of the suburbs of their cities, shall not be solde: for it is their perpetuall possession.

35 ¶ Moreover, if thy brother be impouerished, and fallen in decay with thee, thou shalt relieue him, and as a stranger and sojourner, so shall he liue with thee.

36 ¶ Thou shalt take no vsury of him, nor vantage, but thou shalt feare thy God, that thy brother may liue with thee.

37 Thou shalt not giue him thy money to v-

surie, nor lend him thy vitayles for increase.

38 I am the Lord your God, & haue brought you out of the land of Egypt, to giue you the land of Canaan, and to be your God.

39 ¶ If thy brother also that dwelleth by thee, be impouerished, and be sold vnto thee, thou shalt not compell him to serue as a bond seruant,

40 But as an hired seruant, and as a sojourner he shall be with thee: he shall serue thee vnto the yeere of the Iubile.

41 Then shall he depart from thee, both hee, and his children with him, and shall returne vnto his familie, and vnto the possession of his fathers shall he returne:

42 For they are my seruants, whom I brought out of the land of Egypt: they shall not be sold as bondmen are solde.

43 ¶ Thou shalt not rule ouer him cruelly, but thou shalt feare thy God.

44 Thy bond seruant also and thy bondmaid, which thou shalt haue, shall be of the heathen that are round about you: of them shall ye bye seruants and maides.

45 And moreover of the children of y^e strangers, y^e are sojourners among you, of the which ye bye, & of their families y^e are with you, & they begate in your land: these shall be your possession.

46 So ye shall take them as inheritance for your children after you, to possesse them by inheritance, ye shall vse their labours for euer: but ouer your brethren the children of Israel ye shall not rule one ouer another with cruelty.

47 ¶ If a sojourner or stranger dwelling by thee get riches, and thy brother by him bee impouerished, and sell himselfe vnto the stranger or sojourner dwelling by thee, or to the stock of the strangers familie,

48 After that he is sold, hee may be bought out: one of his brethren may bye him out.

49 Or his vncke, or his vnckles sonne may bye him out, or any of the kindred of his flesh among his family, may redeeme him: either if he can get so much, he may bye him selfe out.

50 Then he shall reckon with his byer from the yere that he was sold to him, vnto the yere of Iubile: and the money of his sale shall be according to the number of yeres: according to the time of an hired seruant shall he be with him.

51 If there be many yeres behind, according to them he shall giue againe for his deliuerance, of the money that he was bought for.

52 If there remain but few yeres vnto y^e yere of Iubile, then he shall count wth him, & according to his yeres giue againe for his redemption.

53 He shall be with him yeres by yere as an hired seruant: he shall not rule cruelly ouer him in thy sight.

54 And if he be not redeemed thus, he shall go out in the yere of Iubile, hee, and his children with him.

55 For vnto me the children of Israel are seruants: they are my seruants, whom I haue brought out of y^e land of Egypt: I am y^e Lord your God.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 Idolatry forbidden. 3 A blessing to them that keep the commandments. 14 A curse to those that breake them. 42 God will remember his covenants. 43 YE shall make you none idoles, nor graven image, neither reare you vp any pillar, nee-

Or, boldly without feare.

Ebr. 7 wil command.

Or, kinsman.

Ebr. his hand hath gotten.

Or, re- turne.

Ebr. for euer.

Exo. 22. 25

Leu. 23. 19

Leu. 28. 8

Exo. 28. 8

and 22. 13.

37

Thou shalt not giue him thy money to v-

ther shal ye set any image of stone in your land, to bow downe to it: for I am y Lord your God.

2 Ye shall keepe my Sabbaths, & * reuerence my Sanctuary: I am the Lord.

3 ¶ If ye walke in mine ordinances: & keep my commandements, and doe them,

4 I will then send you raine in due season, and the land shall yeeld her encrease, and the trees of the field shall giue their fruit.

5 And your threshing shall reach vnto the vintage, and the vintage shall reach vnto sowing time, and you shall eat your bread in plenty, and dwell in your land safely.

6 And I will send peace in the land, and vee shall sleepe and * none shall make you afraide: I wil also I† will rid euill beasts out of the land, and the sword shall not go through your land.

7 Also ye shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you vpon the sword.

8 ¶ And fise of yon shall chase an hundreth, and an hundreth of yon shall put ten thousand to flight, and your enemies shall fall before you vpon the sword.

9 For† I will haue respect vnto you, & make you increase, and multiplie you, and establish my couenant with you.

10 Ye shall eat also olde store, and cary out old because of the new.

11 ¶ And I will set my Tabernacle among you, and my soule shall not loath you.

12 Also I will walke among you, and I will be your God, and ye shalbe my people.

13 I am the Lord your God w haue brought you out of the land of Egypt, that ye should not be their bondmen, and I haue broken the bonds of your yoke, and made you go vp right.

14 ¶ But if ye will not obey me, nor do all these commandements,

15 And if ye shall despise mine ordinances, either if your soule abhorre my lawes, so that yee will not doe all my commandements, but breake my couenant,

16 Then will I also do this vnto you, I will appoint ouer you ¶ scarcenes, a consumption, and a burning agne to consume the eyes, and make the heart heauie, and you shall sow your seede in vaine: for your enemies shall eate it.

17 And I will set my face against you, and ye shal fall before your enemies, and they that hate you, shall reigne ouer you, * & ye shall flee when none pursueth you.

18 And if vee will not for these things obey me, then will I punish you seuen times more, according to your sinnes,

19 And I will breake the pride of your power, and I wil make your heauen as iron, and your earth as bras:

20 And your ¶ strength shalbe spent in vaine: neither shall your land giue her encrease, neither shall the trees of the land giue their fruite:

21 ¶ And if ye walke stubburnly against me, & wil not obey me, I wil the bring seuen times moe plagues vpo you, according to your sinnes.

22 I will also send wilde beastes vpon you, which shall spoile you, and destroy your cattel, & make you few in number: so your hie waies shalbe desolate.

23 Yet if by these ye will not be reformed by me, but walke stubburnly against me,

24 Then will I also walke stubburnly against you, and I will finite you yet seuen times for your sinnes:

25 And I will send a sword vpon you, that shall auenge the quarrell of my couenant: and when ye are gathered in your cities, I will send the pestilence among you, and ye shalbe deliuered into the hand of the enimie:

26 Whe I shall breake y staffe of your bread, then ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, & they shall deliuer your bread againe by weight, and ye shall eate, but not be satisfied.

27 Yet if ye will not for this obey me, but walke against me stubburnly,

28 Then will I walke stubburnly in mine anger against you, and I will also chastise you seuen times more according to your sinnes.

29 ¶ And ye shall eat the flesh of your sonnes, and the flesh of your daughters shal ye deuoure.

30 I will also destroy your hie places, & * cut away your images, and cast your carkeises vpon the ¶ bodies of your idoles, and my soule shall abhorre you.

31 And I will make your cities desolate, and bring your Sanctuary vnto nought, and wil not smell the sauour of your sweete odours.

32 I wil also bring the land vnto a wilderness, and your enemies, which dwell therein, shalbe astonished thereat.

33 Also I wil scatter you among the heathen, & wil draw out a sword after you, & your land shalbe waste, and your cities shalbe desolate.

34 Then shall the land enioy her * Sabbaths as long as it lieth void, and ye shalbe in your enemies land: then shall the land rest, and enioy her Sabbaths.

35 All the daues that it lieth void, it shall rest, because it did not rest in your Sabbaths, when ye dwelt vpon it.

36 And vpon them that are left of you, I wil send euen a ¶ faintnes into their hearts in y land of their enemies, & the sound of a lease shaken shal chase them, & they shall flee as fleeing from a sword, & they shal fall no man pursuing them,

37 They shall fall also one vpon another, as before a sword, though none pursue them, & ye shal not be able to stand before your enemies:

38 And ye shall perish among the heathen, & the land of your enemies shal eate you vp.

39 And they that are left of you, shal pine away for their iniquitie, in your enemies land, and for the iniquities of their fathers shal they pine away with them also.

40 Then they shal confesse their iniquitie, and the wickednes of their fathers for their trespasses w they haue trespassed against me, and also because they haue walked stubburnly against me.

41 Therefore I wil walke stubburnly against them, and bring them into the land of their enemies: so then their vncircumcised hearts shal be humbled, and then they shall ¶ willingly beare the punishment of their iniquitie.

42 Then I will remember my couenant with Iaakob, and my couenant also with Izhak, and also my couenant with Abraham wil I remember, and will remember the land.

43 The land also in the meane season shal be left of them. & shall enioy her Sabbath while she lieth waste without them, but they shal willingly

lingly suffer the punishment of their iniquitie, because they despised my lawes, and because their soule abhorred mine ordinances.

Deut. 4. 35. rom. 11. 26
44 Yet notwithstanding this, when they shall be in the land of their enemies, * I will not cast them away, neither will I abhorre them, to destroy them utterly, nor to breake my covenant with them: for I am the Lord their God:

45 But I will remember for them the covenant of olde, when I brought them out of the land of Egypt in the sight of the heathen, that I might be their God: I am the Lord.

46 These are the ordinances, and the iudgements and the lawes, which the Lord made betweene him, and the children of Israel in mount Sinai, by the hand of Moses.

CHAP. XXVII.

2 Of vovues, and the redemption of the same. 28
A thing separate from the use of man cannot be sold, nor redeemed, but remaineth to the Lord.

Or, say
Moreouer, ¶ Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,
2 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say vnto them, If any man shall make a vow of a person vnto the Lord, by thy estimation,

3 Then thy estimation shall be thus: a male from twentie yere old vnto sixtie yere old shall be by thy estimation euen fiftie shekels of siluer, alter the shekel of the Sanctuary.

4 But if it be a female, then thy valuation shall be thirtie shekels.

5 And from five yere old to twenty yere old, thy valuation shall be for the male twentie shekels, and for the female ten shekels.

6 But from a moneth old vnto five yere old, the price of the male shall be five shekels of siluer, and thy price of the female, three shekels of siluer.

7 And from sixtie yere old and aboute, if he be a male, then thy price shall be fittene shekels, and for the female ten shekels.

8 But if he be poorer then thou hast esteemed him, then shall he present him selfe before the Priest, and the Priest shall value him, according to the abilitie of him that vowed, so shall the Priest value him.

9 And if it be a beast, whereof men bring an offering vnto the Lord, all that one giueth of such vnto the Lord, shall be holy.

10 He shall not alter it nor change it, a good for a bad, nor a bad for a good: and if he change beast for beast, then both this and that, which was changed for it, shall be holy.

11 And if it be any vncleane beast, of which men doe not offer a sacrifice vnto the Lord, he shall then present the beast before the Priest.

12 And the Priest shall value it, whether it be good or bad: and as thou valuest it, which art the Priest, so shall it be.

13 But if he will bye it againe, then he shall giue the fift part of it more, aboute thy valuation.

14 ¶ Also when a man shall dedicate his house to be holy vnto the Lord, then the Priest shall value it, whether it be good or bad, and as the Priest shall prise it, so shall the value be.

15 But if he that sanctified it, will redeeme his house, then he shall giue thereto the fift part of money more then thy estimation, & it shall be his.

16 If also a man dedicate to the Lord any ground of his inheritance, then shalt thou esteeme it according to the seede thereof: an Homer of barlie seede shall be at fiftie shekels of siluer.

17 If he dedicate his field immediately from the yere of Iubile, it shall be worth as thou doest esteeme it.

18 But if he dedicate his field after the Iubile, then the Priest shall reckon him the money according to the yeres that remaine vnto 5 yere of Iubile, and it shall be abated by thy estimation.

19 And if he that dedicateth it, will redeeme the field, then he shall put the fift part of the price, that thou esteemest it at, thereunto, and it shall remaine his.

20 And if he will not redeeme the field, but the Priest sel the field to another man, it shall be redeemed no more.

21 But the field shall be holy to the Lord, when it goeth out in the Iubile, as a field separate from common vses: the possession thereof shall be the Priests.

22 If a man also dedicate vnto the Lord a field which he hath bought, which is not of the ground of his inheritance,

23 Then the Priest shall set the price to him as thou esteemest it, vnto the yere of Iubile, & he shall giue thy price the same day, as a thing holy vnto the Lord.

24 But in the yere of Iubile, the field shall returne vnto him, of whom it was bought: to him, I say, whose inheritance the land was.

25 And all thy valuation shall be according to the shekel of * the Sanctuary: a shekel containeth twentie gerahs.

26 ¶ Notwithstanding the first borne of the beasts, because it is the Lords first borne, none shall dedicate such, be it bullock, or sheepe: for it is the Lords.

27 But if it be an vncleane beast, then he shall redeeme it by thy valuation, & giue the fift part more thereto: and if it be not redeemed, then it shall be sold, according to thy estimation.

28 ¶ Notwithstanding, nothing separate from the common vse that a man doth separate vnto the Lord of all that he hath (whether it be man or beast, or land of his inheritance) may be sold nor redeemed: for euery thing separate from the common vse is most holy vnto the Lord.

29 Nothing separate from the common vse, which shall be separate from man, shall be redeemed, but die the death.

30 Also all the tithe of the land both of the seede of the ground, and of the fruit of the trees is the Lords: it is holy to the Lord.

31 But if a man will redeeme any of his tithe, he shall adde the fift part thereto.

32 And euery tithe of bullock, and of sheepe, and of all that goeth vnder the rod, the tenth shall be holie vnto the Lord.

33 He shall not looke if it be good, or bad, neither shall he change it: ele if he change it, both it, and that it was changed withall, shall be holie and it shall not be redeemed.

34 These are the commandements which the Lord commanded by Moses vnto the children of Israel in mount Sinai.

The fourth Booke of Moses called Numbers.

THE ARGUMENT.

FOrasmuch as God hath appointed that his Church in this world shalbe vnder y^e crosse, both because they should learne not to trust in worldly things, and also feele his comfort, when all other helpe faileth: he did not straight way bring his people out of Egypt, into the promised land: but led them too and fro for the space of 40. yeeres, and kept them in continuall exercises, before they enioyed it, to trie their faith, and to teach them to forget the world and to depend upon him. Which triall did discerne the wicked and the hypocrites from the faithfull, who serued him with pure heart, whereas the other preferring their carnall affections to Gods glorie, and making religion to serue their purpose, murmured when they lacked to content their lusts, and despised them whom God had set ouer them. By reason whereof they prouoked Gods terrible iudgements against them, and are a most notable example for all ages to beware how they abuse Gods word, preferre their owne lusts to his will, or despise his ministers. Notwithstanding God is euer true in his promise, and gouerneth his by his holy Spirit, that either they fall not to such inconueniences, or els returne to him quickly by true repentance: and therefore he continueth his graces toward the, he instructeth the as well in religion as outward policie: he preserueth the against all craft & conspiracy, & giueth them manifold victories against their enemies. And to auoid all contromeries that might arise, he taketh away the occasions, by deuising among al the tribes, both the land, which they wonne, and that also which he had promised, as seemeth best to his godly wisdom.

CHAP. I.

2 The Lord commandeth to number them that are able to goe to warre. 49 The Levites are exempted for the seruice of the Lord.



He Lord spake againe vnto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, in the first day of the second moneth, in the second yeere after

they were come out of the lande of Egypt, saying,

2 Take yee the summe of al the Congregation of the children of Israel, after their families, and householdes of their fathers with y^e number of their names: so wit, all y^e males, man by man:

3 From twentie yeere old and aboue, all that goe soorth to the warre in Israel, thou & Aaron shall number them, throughout their armies.

4 And with you shall be men of every tribe, such as are the heads of the house of their fathers.

5 And these are the names of the men that shall stand with you, of the tribe of Reuben, Elizur, the sonne of Shedeur:

6 Of Simeon, Shelumiel the sonne of Zuri-shaddai:

7 Of Iudah, Nahshon y^e sonne of Ammihadab:

8 Of Issachar, Nathanael, the sonne of Zuar:

9 Of Zebulun, Eliab, the sonne of Helon:

10 Of the children of Ioseph: of Ephraim, Bishlam the sonne of Ammihud: of Manasseh, Gamliel, the sonne of Pedahzur:

11 Of Benjamin, Abidan y^e sonne of Gideon:

12 Of Dan, Ahiezer, y^e sonne of Ammishaddai,

13 Of Asher, Pagiel, the sonne of Ocran:

14 Of Gad, Eliasaph, the sonne of Deuel:

15 Of Naphtali, Ahira the sonne of Enan.

16 These were famous in the Congregation, princes of the tribes of their fathers, and heads ouer thousands in Israel.

17 Then Moses and Aaron tooke these men which are expressed by their names.

18 And they called all the Congregation together, in y^e first day of the second moneth, who declared their kindreds by their families, and by the houses of their fathers, according to the number of their names, from twenty yeere old and aboue, man by man.

19 As the Lorde had commanded Moses, so he numbered them in the wilderness of Sinai.

20 So were the sonnes of Reuben Israels eldest sonne by their generations, by their families, and by the houses of their fathers, according to the number of their names, man by man, every male fro 20 yeere old & aboue, as many as I went soorth to warre:

21 The number of them, I say, of the tribe of Reuben, was sixe and fourtie thousand, and fife hundred.

22 Of the sonnes of Simeon by their generations, by their families, and by the houses of their fathers, the summe thereof by the number of their names, man by man, every male fro 20 yeere old & aboue, all that went soorth to warre:

23 The summe of them, I say, of the tribe of Simeon was nine and fiftie thousand, and three hundred.

24 Of the sonnes of Gad by their generations, by their families, and by the houses of their fathers, according to the number of their names, from twentie yeere olde and aboue, all that went soorth to warre:

25 The number of them, I say, of the tribe of Gad was fife and fourtie thousand, and fife hundred and fiftie.

26 Of the sonnes of Iudah by their generations, by their families, and by the houses of their fathers, according to the number of their names, from twentie yeere olde and aboue, all that went soorth to warre:

27 The number of them, I say, of the tribe of Iudah was three score and fourteene thousand, and sixe hundred.

28 Of the sonnes of Issachar by their generations, by their families, and by the houses of their fathers, according to the number of their names, from twentie yeere old and aboue, all that went soorth to warre:

29 The number of them also of the tribe of Issachar was foure and fiftie thousand, and foure hundred.

30 Of the sonnes of Zebulun by their generations, by their families, and by the houses of their fathers according to the number of their names, from twentie yeere olde and aboue, all that went soorth to warre:

31 The number of them also of the tribe of Zebulun was seven and fiftie thousand & foure hundred.

32 Of the sonnes of Ioseph, namely of the sonnes

|| The
the
of the
tribes
first
of
Reuben
|| Or
able
weap

|| Sime

|| Gad

|| Iuda

|| Issa

|| Zeb

Ephraim. sonnes of || Ephraim by their generations, by their families, & by y^e houses of their fathers, according to y^e number of *their* names, fro twenty yere old & aboue, all that went forth to warre :

33 The number of them *also* of the tribe of Ephraim was fourtie thousand & fve hundredeth.

Manasseh. 34 ¶ Of the sonnes of || Manasseh by their generations, by their families, and by the houses of their fathers, according to the number of *their* names, from twentie yere olde and aboue, all that went forth to warre :

35 The number of them *also* of the tribe of Manasseh was two & thirtie thousand and two hundredeth.

Beniamin 36 Of the sonnes of || Beniamin, by their generations, by their families and by the houses of their fathers, according to the number of *their* names, from twentie yere olde and aboue, all that went forth to warre :

37 The number of them *also* of the tribe of Beniamin was fve and thirtie thousand and four hundredeth.

Dan. 38 Of the sonnes of || Dan by their generations, by their families, and by the houses of their fathers, according to the number of *their* names, from twentie yere old and aboue, all that went forth to warre :

39 The number of them *also* of the tribe of Dan, was three score and two thousand & seven hundredeth.

Asher. 40 ¶ Of the sonnes of || Asher, by their generations, by their families, and by the houses of their fathers, according to the number of *their* names, from twentie yere olde and aboue, all that went forth to warre :

41 The number of them *also* of the tribe of Asher was one and fourtie thousand and fve hundredeth.

Naphtali 42 ¶ Of the children of || Naphtali, by their generations, by their families, and by the houses of their fathers, according to the number of *their* names, from twentie yere old and aboue, all that went to the warre :

43 The number of them *also* of the tribe of Naphtali, was three and fiftie thousand and four hundredeth.

44 These are the || summes which Moses, and Aaron nombred, and the princes of Israel, the twelve men, which were every one for the house of their fathers.

45 So this was all the summe of the sonnes of Israel, by the houses of their fathers from twentie yere olde and aboue, all that went to the warre in Israel.

46 And as they were in number fixe hundredeth and three thousand, fve hundredeth and fiftie.

47 But the Levites, after the tribes of their fathers were not nombred among them.

48 For y^e Lord had spoke vnto Moses, & said,

49 Onely thou shalt not number the tribe of Levi, neither take the summe of them among the children of Israel :

50 But thou shalt appoint the Levites ouer the Tabernacle of the Testimonie, and ouer all the instruments thereof, and ouer all things that belong to it : they shall beare the Tabernacle, & all the instruments thereof, & shal minister in it, and shall dwell round about the Tabernacle.

51 And when the Tabernacle goeth forth, the

Leuites shal take it downe & when the Tabernacle is to be pitched, the Levites shal set it vp: for the stranger y^e commeth neere, shalbe slaine.

52 Also the children of Israel shall pitch their tents, every man in his camp, & every man vnder his stander throughout their armies.

53 But the Levites shall pitch round about the Tabernacle of the Testimonie, least vengeance come vpon the Congregation of the children of Israel, and the Levites shall take the charge of the Tabernacle of the Testimonie.

54 So y^e children of Israel did according to al y^e the Lord had commanded Moses : so did they.

CHAP. II.

2 The order of the tents, and the names of the Captaines of the Israelites.

And the Lord spake vnto Moses, and to Aaron, saying,

2 Every man of the children of Israel shall campe by his stander, and vnder the ensigne of their fathers house: farre off about the Tabernacle of the Congregation shall they pitch.

3 On the Eastside toward the rising of the Sunne, shall they of the stander of the hoste of Iudah pitch according to their armies: and Nahshon the sonne of Amminadab shalbe | cap- | Or, prince

4 And his hoste & the number of them were seentie and foure thousand and fixe hundredeth.

5 Next vnto him shall they of the tribe of Issachar pitch, and Nethaneel the sonne of Zuar shalbe the captaine of the sonnes of Issachar :

6 And his hoste, & the number thereof were foure and fiftie thousand, and foure hundredeth.

7 The tribe of Zebulun, & Eliab y^e sonne of Helon, captaine ouer y^e sonnes of Zebulun :

8 And his hoste, and the number thereof were ten and fiftie thousand and foure hundredeth :

9 The whole number of the hoste of Iudah were an hundredeth foure score and fixe thousand, and foure hundredeth, according to their armies: they shall first set forth.

10 ¶ On the Southside shalbe the stander of the hoste of Reuben according to their armies, and the captaine ouer the sonnes of Reuben shall be Elizur the sonne of Shedeur :

11 And his hoste, and the number thereof were fixe and fourtie thousand and fve hundredeth.

12 And by him shall the tribe of Simeon pitch, and the captaine ouer the sonnes of Simeon shall be Shelumiel the sonne of Zurishaddai :

13 And his hoste, and the number of them, were nine and fiftie thousand and three hundredeth.

14 And the tribe of Gad, and the captaine ouer the sonnes of Gad, shall be Eliasaph the sonne of Deuel :

15 And his host & the number of them were fve and fourtie thousand, fixe hundredeth & fiftie.

16 All the number of the campe of Reuben were an hundredeth & one and fiftie thousand, & foure hundredeth and fiftie according to their armies, & they shall set forth in the second place.

17 ¶ Then the Tabernacle of the Congregation shall goe with the hoste of the Levites, in the middes of the campe as they have pitched, so shall they goe forward, every man in his order, according to their standers.

18 ¶ The stander of the campe of Ephraim shall be toward the West according to their armies :

mies: & the captaine over the sonnes of Ephraim *shalbe* Elishama the sonne of Ammihud:

19 And his hoste, and the number of them were fourtie thousand and five hundredeth.

20 And by him *shalbe* the tribe of Manasseh, and the captaine over the sonnes of Manasseh, *shalbe* Gamliel the sonne of Pedahzur:

21 And his hoste, and the number of them were two & thirtie thousand and two hundredeth.

22 And the tribe of Benjamin, and the captaine over the sonnes of Benjamin *shalbe* Abidan the sonne of Gideoni:

23 And his host, & the number of them were five and thirtie thousand and foure hundredeth.

24 All the number of the campe of Ephraim were an hundredeth and eight thousand, and one hundredeth according to their armies, and they shall goe in the third place.

25 ¶ The stander of the hoste of Dan *shalbe* toward the North according to their armies: and the captaine over the children of Dan *shall be* Abiezer the sonne of Ammihaddai:

26 And his host & the number of them were two & thre score thousand & seven hundredeth.

27 And by him *shal* the tribe of Asher pitch, and the captaine over the sonnes of Asher *shall be* Pagiel the sonne of Ocran.

28 And his host & the number of them were one and fourtie thousand and five hundredeth.

29 ¶ Then the tribe of Naphtali, and the captaine over the children of Naphtali *shall be* Ahira the sonne of Enan:

30 And his host & the number of them were three and fiftie thousand and foure hundredeth.

31 All the number of the host of Dan was an hundredeth & seven: & fiftie thousand & six hundredeth: they *shal* goe bindmost wth their standeres.

32 ¶ These are the summes of the children of Israel by the houses of their fathers, al^y number of the hoste, according to their armies, six hundredeth & three thousand, five hundredeth and fiftie:

33 But the Levites were not nombred among the children of Israel: as the Lord had commanded Moses.

34 And the children of Israel did according to all that the Lord had commanded Moses: so they pitched according to their standeres, and so they journeyed every one with his families according to the houses of their fathers.

CHAPTER II.

¶ The Levites charge. 12. 13 W^y the Lord separated the Levites for himself: 16 Their number, families, & captaines. 40 The first borne of Israel redeemed by 7 Levites. 47 The overplus redeemed.

¶ These also were the generations of Aaron and Moses, in the day that the Lord spake with Moses in mount Sinai.

2 So these are the names of the sonnes of Aaron. * Nadab the first borne, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.

3 These are the names of the sonnes of Aaron the anointed Priestes, whome Moses did

Exod. 28. 3. *consecrate to minister in the Priestis office.

Lev. 10. 1. 2 ¶ And Nadab and Abihu dyed before the

chap. 26. 61 Lord, when they offered *strange fire before the

1. cor. 24. 2 Lord in the wilderness of Sinai, & had no children: but Eleazar and Ithamar served in the Priestis office in the sight of Aaron their father.

3 Then the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

6 Bring the tribe of Levi, and set them before Aaron the Priest, that they may serve him,

7 And take the charge with him, even the charge of the whole Congregation before the Tabernacle of the Congregation to doe the service of the Tabernacle.

8 They shall also keepe all the instruments of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and have the charge of the children of Israel to do the service of the Tabernacle.

9 And thou shalt giue the Levites vnto Aaron and to his sonnes: for they are given him freely from among the children of Israel.

10 And thou shalt appoint Aaron and his sonnes to execute their Priestes office: and the stranger that commeth neere, shall be slaine.

11 ¶ Also the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

12 Beholde, I have euen taken the Levites from among the children of Israel: for all the first borne that openeth the matrix among the children of Israel, and the Levites *shalbe* mine,

13 Because all the first borne are mine: for the same day, that I smote all the first borne in the land of Egypt, * I sanctified vnto me all the first borne in Israel, both man and beast: and mine they shall be: I am the Lord.

14 ¶ Moreover, the Lord spake vnto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, saying,

15 Number 7 children of Levi after the houses of their fathers, in their families: every male from a moneth old & above shalt thou number.

16 Then Moses nombred them according to the word of the Lord, as he was commanded.

17 And these were the sonnes of Levi by their names, * Gerihon and Kohath, & Merari.

18 Also these are the names of the sonnes of Gerihon by their families: Libni and Shimei.

19 The sonnes also of Kohath by their families: Amram and Izehar, Hebron, and Uzziel.

20 And the sonnes of Merari by their families: Mahli and Mushi. These are the families of Levi according to the houses of their fathers.

21 Of Gerihon came the familie of the Libnites, and the familie of the Shimeites: these are the families of the Gerihonites.

22 The summe whereof (after the number of all the males from a moneth old and above) was counted seven thousand and five hundredeth.

23 ¶ The families of the Gerihonites shall pitch behind the Tabernacle Westward.

24 The captaine & ianient of the house of 7 Gerihonites *shalbe* Eliasaph the sonne of Lael.

25 And the charge of the sonnes of Gerihon in the Tabernacle of the Congregation *shalbe* the Tabernacle, and the pavilion, the covering thereof, and the vail of the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

26 And the hanging of the court, & the vail of the doore of the court, which is neere the Tabernacle, and neere the altar round about, and the cordes of it for all the service thereof.

27 ¶ And of Kohath came 7 familie of 7 Amramites, & the familie of 7 Izeharites, & the familie of the Hebronites, & the familie of 7 Uzzielites: these are 7 families of the Kohathites.

28 The number of all the males from a moneth old and above, was eight thousand & six hundredeth, having the charge of the Sanctuary.

29 The families of the sonnes of Kohath shall pitch

Exod.

and 2

levi.

chap.

luke

Gen.

exod.

chap.

1. cor.

and 2

1. cor.

pitch on the Southside of the Tabernacle.

30 The captaine and ancient of the house, & families of the Kohathites *shalbe* Elizaphan the sonne of Vzziel:

31 And their charge *shall be* the Arke and the Table, & the Candlestick, & the Altars, and the instruments of the Sanctuary that they minister with, and the vaile, and all that serueth thereto.

32 And Eleazar the sonne of Aaron the Priest *shall be* || chiefe captaine of the Leuites, *Or, prince of princes.* hauing the ouersight of them that haue the charge of the Sanctuary.

33 ¶ Of Merari *came* the familie of the Mahlites, and the familie of the Mulhites: these are the families of Merari.

34 And the summe of them according to the number of all the males from a moneth olde and aboue, *was* fixe thousand & two hundred.

35 The captaine and the ancient of the house of the families of Merari *shalbe* Zuriel the sonne of Abihail: they shall pitch on the Northside of the Tabernacle.

36 And in the charge and custodie of the sonnes of Merari *shalbe* the boardes of the Tabernacle, and the barres thereof, and his pillars, and his sockets, and all the instruments thereof, and all that serueth thereto,

37 With the pillars of y court round about, & their sockets and their pinnes & their cords.

38 ¶ Also on the forefront of the Tabernacle toward the East, before the Tabernacle, *f say,* of the Congregation Eastward shall Moses & Aaron & his sonnes pitch, hauing the charge of the Sanctuary, & the charge of y children of Israel: but y stranger that commeth nere, *shalbe* slaine.

39 The whole summe of the Leuites, which Moses and Aaron nombred at the commandement of the Lord throughout their families, *even* all the males from a moneth olde and aboue *was* two and twentie thousand.

40 ¶ And the Lord said vnto Moses, Number all the first borne that are males among the children of Israel, from a moneth olde and aboue, and take the number of their names.

41 And thou shalt take the Leuites to me for all the first borne of the children of Israel (I am the Lord) & the cattell of the Leuites for al the first borne of the cattell of the children of Israel.

42 And Moses nombred, as y Lord commanded him all y first borne of the childre of Israel.

43 And all the first borne males rehearsed by name (from a moneth olde and aboue) according to their number were two and twentie thousand, two hundred seuentie and three.

44 ¶ And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

45 Take the Leuites for all the first borne of the children of Israel, and the cattell of the Leuites for their cattell, and the Leuites shall be mine, (I am the Lord)

46 And for the redeeming of the two hundred seuentie and three, (y are moe then the Leuites) of y first borne of the children of Israel,

47 Thou shalt also take five shekels for every person: after the weight of the Sanctuary shalt

take it. * y shekel *cometh* twentie gerahs.

48 And thou shalt giue the money, where with the odde number of them is redeemed, vnto Aaron, and to his sonnes.

49 Thus Moses took y redemption of them

y were redeemed, being moe then the Leuites:

50 Of the first borne of the children of Israel tooke he the money: *even* a thousand three hundred three score and five *shekels* after the shekell of the Sanctuary.

51 And Moses gaue the money of them that were redeemed, vnto Aaron and to his sonnes, according to the word of the Lord, as the Lord had commanded Moses.

CHAP. II II.

5 The offices of the Leuites, when the hoste remoued. 46 The number of the three families of Kohath, Gershon, and Merari.

And the Lord spake vnto Moses, and to Aaron, saying,

2 Take the summe of the sonnes of Kohath, from among the sonnes of Leui, after their families, and houses of their fathers,

3 From thirtie yeere olde and aboue, *even* vntill fiftie yeere olde, all that enter into the assemblie to doe the worke in the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

4 This shall be the office of the sonnes of Kohath in the Tabernacle of the Congregation about the Holiest of all.

5 ¶ When the hoste remoueth, then Aaron and his sonnes shall come and take downe the couering vaile, and shall couer the Arke of the Testimonie therewith.

6 And they shall put thereon a couering of badgers skins, & shal spred vpon it a cloth altogether of blew silke, & put to the barres thereof:

7 And vpon the * Table of shew bread they shall spread a cloth of blew silke, and put thereon the dishes, and the incense cuppes, and goblets, and couerings to couer it with, and the bread shall be thereon continually: *Exo. 25.3*

8 And they shal spread vpon them a couering of skarlet, & couer the same with a couering of badgers skinnies, and put to the barres thereof.

9 Then they shal take a cloth of blew silke, & couer the * candlestick of light with his lamps, and his snuffers, * & his snuffedishes, and all the oyle vessels therof, which they occupie about it. *Exo. 25.3*

10 So they shall put it, and al the instruments thereof in a couering of badgers skinnies, and put it vpon the barres.

11 Also vpon the golden altar they shall spread a cloth of blew silke, and couer it with a couering of badgers skinnies, and put to the barres thereof.

12 And they shall take all the instruments of the ministerie wherewith they minister in the Sanctuary, and put *them* in a cloth of blew silke, and couer them with a couering of badgers skinnies, and put them on the barres.

13 Also they shall take away the ashes from the altar, and spread a purple cloth vpon it,

14 And shall put vpon it all the instruments thereof, which they occupie about it: the censers, the fleshhookes and the besomes, and the basens, *even* all the instruments of the altar: and they shall spread vpon it a couering of badgers skinnies, and put to the barres of it.

15 And when Aaron & his sonnes haue made an end of couering the Sanctuary, & all the instruments of the Sanctuary, at y remouing of y hoste, afterward the sonnes of Kohath shal come to beare it, but they shall not touch any holy thing,

thing, lest they die. This is \bar{y} charge of \bar{y} sonnes of Kohath in \bar{y} Tabernacle of \bar{y} Congregation.

16 ¶ And to the office of Eleazar the sonne of Aaron the Priest *pertaineth* the oile for \bar{y} light, & the *sweet incense, & the daily meat offering, & the *anointing oyle, *with* the oversight of all the Tabernacle, & of all \bar{y} therein is, *both* in the Sanctuarie and in all the instruments thereof.

17 ¶ And the Lord spake vnto Moses and to Aaron, saying,

18 Ye shall not cut off the tribe of the families of the Kohathites from among the Levites:

19 But thus do vnto them. \bar{y} they may liue & not die, when they comenere to the most holy things: let Aaron & his sonnes come & appoint them, every one to his office, and to his charge.

20 But let them not goe in, to see when the Sanctuarie is tolden vp, least they die.

21 ¶ And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

22 Take also the summe of the sonnes of Gershon, every one by the houses of their fathers throughout their families:

23 From thirtie yeere olde and aboue, vntill fiftie yeere olde shalt thou number them, al that enter into the assemblie for to do seruice in the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

24 This shall be the seruice of the families of the Gershonites, to serue and to beare.

25 They shall beare the curtaynes of the Tabernacle, & the Tabernacle of the Congregation, his couering, and the couering of badgers skynes, that is on hie vpon it, & the vaille of the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation:

26 The curtaynes also of the court, and the vaille of the entring in of the gate of the court, which is neere the Tabernacle and neere the altar round about, with their cordes, and all the instruments for their seruice, and al that is made for them: so shall they serue.

27 At the commandement of Aaron and his sonnes shall all the seruice of the sonnes of the Gershonites be done, in all their charges and in all their seruice, and ye shall appoint them to keepe all their charges.

28 This is the seruice of the families of the sonnes of the Gershonites in the Tabernacle of the Congregation. & their watch *shalbe* vnder \bar{y} hand of Ithamar the sonne of Aaron the Priest.

29 ¶ Thou shalt nōber \bar{y} sonnes of Merari by their families, & by the houses of their fathers:

30 From thirtie yeere olde and aboue, euen vnto fiftie yeere olde shalt thou number them, all that enter into the assemblie, to doe the seruice of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

31 And this is their office & charge according to all their seruice in the Tabernacle of the Congregation: \bar{y} * boards of the Tabernacle & the barres thereof, & his pillars, and his sockets,

32 And the pillars round about the court, with their sockets and their pinnes, and their cordes, with all their instruments, euen for all their seruice: and by name ye shall reckon the instruments of their office and charge.

33 This is the seruice of the families of the sonnes of Merari, according to al their seruice in the Tabernacle of the Congregation vnder the hand of Ithamar the sonne of Aaron the Priest.

34 ¶ Then Moses and Aaron and the princes of the Congregation nombred the sonnes of

the Kohathites, by their families, and by the houses of their fathers,

35 From thirtie yeere olde and aboue, euen vnto fiftie yeere olde, all that enter into the assemblie for the seruice of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

36 So \bar{y} \bar{y} numbers of the throughout their families were two thousand, seue hundred & fifty.

37 These are the numbers of the families of the Kohathites, all that serue in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, which Moyses and Aaron did number according to the commandement of the Lord by the hand of Moses.

38 Also the numbers of the sonnes of Gershon throughout their families and houses of their fathers,

39 From thirtie yeere olde and vpward, euen vnto fiftie yeere olde: all that enter into the assemblie for the seruice of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

40 So the numbers of them by their families, and by the houses of their fathers were two thousand sixe hundred and thirtie.

41 These are the numbers of the families of the sonnes of Gershon: of all that did seruice in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, whome Moyses and Aaron did number according to the commandement of the Lord.

42 ¶ The numbers also of the families of the sonnes of Merari by their families, and by the houses of their fathers,

43 From thirtie yeere old and vpward, euen vnto fiftie yeere olde: all that enter into the assemblie for the seruice of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

44 So the numbers of them by their families were three thousand and two hundred.

45 These are the summes of the families of the sonnes of Merari, whome Moyses and Aaron nombred according to the commandement of the Lord, by the hand of Moyses.

46 So all the numbers of the Levites, wth Moyses, and Aaron, & the Princes of Israel nombred by their families & by \bar{y} houses of their fathers,

47 From thirtie yeere old and vpward, euen to fiftie yeere olde, every one that came to doe his duetie, office, seruice and charge in the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

48 So the numbers of them were eight thousand sixe hundred and foure score.

49 According to the \bar{y} commandement of the \bar{y} Lord by the hand of Moyses did Aaron number them every one according to his seruice, and according to his charge. Thus were they of that tribe nombred, as the Lord commanded Moyses.

CHAP. V.

2 The leprous & polluted shall be cast forth. 6 The purging of sinne. 13 The trial of the suspect wife.

¶ And the Lord spake vnto Moyses, saying, 2 Command the children of Israel that they * put out of the hoste every leper, and euery one that hath * an issue, and whosoever is defiled by * the dead.

3 Both male and female shall ye put out: out of the hoste shall ye put them, that they place not their tentes among whome I dwell.

4 And the children of Israel did so, and put them out of the hoste, euen as the Lord had commanded Moyses, so did the children of Israel.

5 ¶ And

Leuit. 6. 3. 5 ¶ And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying, 6 Speake vnto the children of Israel * When a man or woman shall commit any sinne that men commit, and transgresse against the Lord, when that person shall trespass,

Leuit. 6. 5. 7 Then they shall confesse their sinne which they haue done, and shall restore the damage thereof * with his principall, and put the fift part of it more thereto, and shall giue it vnto him, against whome he hath trespassed.

8 But if the man haue no kinsman, to whom he should restore the damage, the damage shalbe restored to the Lord for the Priests vse, besides the ramme of the atonement, whereby he shall make atonement for him.

Leuit. 10. 12 9 And euery offering of all the holy things of the children of Israel, which they bring vnto the Priest shall be * his.

10 And euery mans hallowed things shall be his: *that is,* whatsoever any man giueth the Priest, it shalbe his.

11 ¶ And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying, 12 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say vnto them, If any mans wife turne to euill, and commit a trespass against him,

* 13 So that another man lie wth her fleshly, & it be hid from the eyes of her husband, and kept close, & yet she be defiled, & there be no witnes against her, neither she taken with the maner,

If she be 14 † If he be moued with a ielous minde, so *that he is* that he is ielous ouer his wife, which is defiled, *or if he haue* or if he haue a ielous minde, so that he is ielous *ouer his wife,* ouer his wife, which is not defiled,

15 Then shall the man bring his wife to the Priest, and bring her offering with her, the tenth part of an Ephah of barley meale, *but* he shall not powre oile vpon it, nor put incense thereon: for it is an offering of ielousie, an offering for a remembrance, calling the sinne to minde:

16 And the Priest shall bring her, and set her before the Lord.

17 Then the Priest shall take the holy water in an earthen vessell, and of the dust that is in the floore of the Tabernacle, *euē* the Priest shall take it and put it into the water:

18 After, the Priest shall set the woman before the Lord, and vncover the womans head, and put the offering of the memoriall in her handes: it is the ielousie offering, and the Priest shall haue bitter and cursed water in his hand,

19 And y^e Priest shal charge her by an othe, & say vnto y^e woman, If no man haue lien wth thee, neither y^e hast turned to vncleannes from thine husband, be free fro this bitter & cursed water.

20 But if thou hast turned from thine husband, and so art defiled, and some man hath lien with thee beside thine husband,

21 (Then the Priest shall charge the woman with an othe of cursing, and the Priest shall say vnto the woman) The Lord make thee to be accursed, and detestable for the othe among thy people, and the Lord cause thy thigh † to rot, and thy bellie to swell:

22 And y^e this cursed water may goe into thy bowels, to cause thy belly to swell, & thy thigh to rot. Then the woman shal answer, Amen, Amen.

23 After the Priest shal write these curses in a booke, & shall blot them out wth y^e bitter water,

24 And shall cause the woman to drinke the

bitter and cursed water, and the cursed water, turned into bitternesse, shall enter into her.

25 Then the Priest shal take the ielousie offering out of the womans hand, & shall shake the offering before the Lord, & offer it vpon y^e altar.

26 And the Priest shal take an handfull of the offering for a || memoriall thereof, and burne it || *Or,* vpon the altar, and afterward make the woman *sume.* drinke the water.

27 When he hath made her drinke the water, (if she be defiled and haue trespassed against her husband) then shall the cursed water, turned into bitternesse, enter into her, and her bellie shall swell, and her thigh shall rot, and the woman shalbe accursed among her people.

28 But if the woman be not defiled, but be || cleane, she shalbe free, & shal conceiue & beare. || *Or,* in

29 This is the lawe of ielousie, when a wife *nocent.* turneth from her husband and is defiled,

30 Or when a man is moued with a ielous minde being ielous ouer his wife, then shall he bring the woman before the Lord, & the Priest shall doe to her according to all this lawe,

31 And the man shall be free from sinne, but this woman shall beare her iniquitie.

CHAP. VI.

2 The law of the consecration of the Nazarites.

24 The manner to blesse the people.

¶ And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say vnto them, When a man or a woman doth separate them selues to vowe a vow of a Nazarite to separate him selfe vnto the Lord,

3 He shall absteyne from wine and strong drinke, & shall drinke no sowre wine nor sowre drinke, nor shall drinke any licour of grapes, neither shall eate fresh grapes not dried:

4 As long as his abstinence endureth, shall he eate nothing that is made of the wine of the vine, neither the kernels, nor the huske.

5 While he is separate by his vowe, the * 12. *Jude. 13. 5* for shall not come vpon his head, vntill the *1. sam. 1.* dayes be out, in the which he separateth him selfe vnto the Lord, he shall be holy, and shal let the lockes of the haire of his head grow.

6 During y^e time that he separateth him selfe vnto the Lord, he shall come at no dead bodie:

7 He shal not make him selfe vncleane at the death of his father, or mother, or brother, or sister for the consecration of his God is vpo his head.

8 All the dayes of his separation he shall be holy to the Lord.

9 And if any die suddenly by him, or he be aware, then y^e head of his consecration shalbe defiled, and he shall shauē his head in the day of his clensing: in the seuenth day he shal shauē it.

10 And in the eight day he shall bring two turtles, or two yong pigeons to the Priest, at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

11 Then the Priest shall prepare the one for a sinne offering, and the other for a burnt offering, and shall make an atonement for him, because he sinned by the dead: so shall he hallowe his head the same day,

12 And he shall consecrate vnto the Lord the dayes of his separation, & shal bring a lambe of a yeere old so a trespass offering, & the first daies shalbe void: for his consecration was defiled.

13 ¶ This then is the lawe of the Nazarites:

When the time of his consecration is out, he shall come to the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation,

14 And he shall bring his offering vnto the Lord, an hee lambe of a yeere olde without blemish for a burnt offering, and a shee lambe of a yeere olde without blemish for a sinne offering, and a ram without blemish for peace offerings,

15 And a basket of vneleavened bread of cakes of fine floure, mingled wth oyle, & wafers of vneleavened bread, anointed with oyle, with their meate offering, and their drinke offerings:

16 The wth y^e Priest shal bring before y^e Lord, and make his sinne offering & his burnt offering.

17 He shall prepare also the ram for a peace offering vnto the Lorde, with the basket of vneleavened bread and the Priest shall make his meate offering, and his drinke offering.

18 And * the Nazarite shall shau^e the head of his consecration at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and shall take the haire of the head of his consecration, and put it in the fire, which is vnder the peace offering.

19 Then the Priest shall take the sodden shoulder of the ram, and an vneleavened cake out of the basket, and a wafer vneleavened, and put them vpon the hands of the Nazarite, after he hath shau^en his consecration.

20 And the Priest shall * shake them too & fro before the Lord: this is an holy thing for the Priest || besides the shaken breast, and besides the heave shoulder: so afterward the Nazarite may drinke wine.

21 This is the lawe of the Nazarite, which he hath vowed, & of his offering vnto the Lord for his consecration, besides that that he is able to bring: according to the vow which he vowed, so shal he doe after the law of his consecration.

22 ¶ And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

23 Speake vnto Aaron and to his sonnes, saying, Thus shall ye blesse the children of Israel, and say vnto them,

24 The Lord blesse thee, and keepe thee,

25 The Lord make his face shine vpon thee, and be mercifull vnto thee,

26 The Lord lift vp his countenance vpon thee, and giue thee peace.

27 So they shall put my Name vpon the children of Israel, and I will blesse them.

CHAP. VII.

2 The Princes offer at the setting vp of the Tabernacle, 10 And at the dedication of the Altar. 89 God spake to Moses from the Mercisite.

Now when Moles had finished the setting vp of the Tabernacle, and * anointed it, and sanctified it, and all the instruments thereof, and had anointed them, and sanctified them,

2 Then the || princes of Israel, heades ouer the houses of their fathers (they were the princes of the tribes, who were ouer them that were nombred) offered,

3 And brought their offering before the Lord, sixe covered charets, and twelue oxen: one charet for two princes, and for euery one an oxe, and they offered them before the Tabernacle.

4 And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

5 Take these of them, that they may be to do the seruice of the Tabernacle of the Congrega-

tion, & thou shalt giue them vnto the Leuites, to euery man according vnto his office.

6 So Moles tooke the charets and the oxen, and gaue them vnto the Leuites:

7 Two charets and foure oxen he gaue to the sonnes of Gershon, according vnto their office:

8 And foure charets and eight oxen he gaue to the sonnes of Merari according vnto their office, vnder the hand of Ithamar the sonne of Aaron the Priest.

9 But to the sonnes of Kohath he gaue none, because the charge of y^e Sanctuarie belonged to them, which they did beare vpon their shoulders.

10 ¶ The princes also offred in the dedication for the altar in the day y^e it was anointed: then the princes offred their offering before the altar.

11 And the Lord said vnto Moles, One prince one day, and another prince another day shall offer their offering, for the dedication of y^e altar.

12 ¶ So then on the first day did || Nahshon the sonne of Amminadab of the tribe of Iudah offer his offering.

13 And his offering was a siluer charger of an hundreth and thirtie shekels weight, a siluer boule of seuentie shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuarie, both full of fine floure, mingled with oyle, for a meate offering,

14 An incense cup of golde of ten shekels, full of incense,

15 A yong bullocke, a ram, a lambe of a yeere olde for a burnt offering,

16 An hee goate for a sinne offering,

17 And for peace offrings, two bullockes, five rammes, five hee goates, and five lambes of a yeere olde: this was the offering of Nahshon the sonne of Amminadab.

18 ¶ The second day || Nethaneel, the sonne of Zuar, prince of the tribe of Issachar did offer:

19 Who offered for his offering a siluer charger of an hundreth and thirtie shekels weight, a siluer boule of seuentie shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuary, both full of fine floure, mingled with oyle, for a meate offering,

20 An incense cup of gold of ten shekels, full of incense,

21 A yong bullocke, a ramme, a lambe of a yeere olde for a burnt offering,

22 An hee goate for a sinne offering,

23 And for peace offerings, two bullockes, five rammes, five hee goates, five lambes of a yeere olde: this was the offering of Nethaneel the sonne of Zuar.

24 ¶ The third day || Eliab the sonne of Helon prince of the children of Zebulun offered.

25 His offering was a siluer charger of an hundreth & thirtie shekels weight, a siluer boule of seuentie shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuarie, both full of fine floure mingled with oyle, for a meate offering,

26 A golden incense cup of ten shekels, full of incense,

27 A yong bullocke, a ramme, a lambe of a yeere olde for a burnt offering,

28 An hee goate for a sinne offering,

29 And for peace offerings, two bullockes, five rammes, five hee goates, five lambes of a yeere olde: this was y^e offering of Eliab the sonne of Helon.

30 ¶ The fourth day || Elizur the sonne of Shimon prince of the children of Reuben offered.

31 His offering was a silver charger of an hundredth and thirty shekels weight, a silver boule of seuentie shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuary, both full of fine flour, mingled with oyle, for a meate offering,

32 A golden incense cup of ten shekels, full of incense,

33 A young bullocke, a ramme, a lambe of a yere old for a burnt offering.

34 An hee goat for a sinne offering,

35 And for a peace offering, two bullocks, five rams, five hee goats, & five lambs of a yere old: this was y^e offering of Elizur y^e sonne of Shedeur.

The offering of Shelumiel.

36 ¶ The fifth day ¶ Shelumiel y^e sonne of Zurishaddai, prince of y^e children of Simeon offered.

37 His offering was a silver charger of an hundredth and thirty shekels weight, a silver boule of seuentie shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuary, both full of fine flour, mingled with oyle, for a meate offering.

38 A golden incense cup of ten shekels, full of incense,

39 A young bullocke, a ramme, a lambe of a yere olde for a burnt offering.

40 An hee goat for a sinne offering,

41 And for a peace offering, two bullocks, five rams, five hee goates, five lambes of a yere old: this was the offering of Shelumiel the sonne of Zurishaddai.

The offering of Eliasaph.

42 ¶ The sixt day ¶ Eliasaph the sonne of Deuel prince of the children of Gad offered.

43 His offering was a silver charger of an hundredth and thirty shekels weight, a silver boule of seuentie shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuary, both full of fine flour, mingled with oyle, for a meate offering,

44 A golden incense cup of ten shekels, full of incense,

45 A young bullocke, a ramme, a lambe of a yere old, for a burnt offering.

46 An hee goat for a sinne offering,

47 And for a peace offering, two bullocks, five rams, five hee goates, five lambes of a yere old: this was y^e offering of Eliasaph y^e sonne of Deuel.

The offering of Elishama.

48 ¶ The seuenth day ¶ Elishama the sonne of Ammiud prince of y^e childre of Ephraim offered.

49 His offering was a silver charger of an hundredth and thirty shekels weight, a silver boule of seuentie shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuary, both full of fine flour, mingled with oyle for a meate offering,

50 A golden incense cup of ten shekels, full of incense,

51 A young bullocke, a ram, a lambe of a yere old for a burnt offering,

52 An hee goat for a sinne offering,

53 And for a peace offering, two bullocks, five rams, five hee goats, five lambs of a yere old: this was y^e offering of Elishama y^e sonne of Ammiud.

54 ¶ The eight day offered ¶ Gamliel y^e sonne of Pedazar, prince of the children of Manasseh.

The offering of Gamliel.

55 His offering was a silver charger of an hundredth and thirty shekels weight, a silver boule of seuentie shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuary, both full of fine flour, mingled with oyle, for a meate offering.

56 A golden incense cup of ten shekels full of incense,

57 A young bullocke, a ramme, a lambe of a

yeere old for a burnt offering,

58 An hee goat for a sinne offering,

59 And for a peace offering, two bullocks, five rams, five hee goats, five lambs of a yere old: this was y^e offering of Gamliel the sonne of Pedazar.

60 ¶ The ninth day ¶ Abidan the sonne of Gideon prince of the children of Benjamin offered.

The offering of Abidan.

61 His offering was a silver charger of an hundredth and thirty shekels weight, a silver boule of seuentie shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuary, both full of fine flour mingled with oyle, for a meate offering.

62 A golden incense cup of ten shekels, full of incense,

63 A young bullocke, a ramme, a lambe of a yere old for a burnt offering,

64 An hee goat for a sinne offering,

65 And for a peace offering, two bullocks, five rams, five hee goats, five lambs of a yere old: this was the offering of Abidan the sonne of Gideon.

66 ¶ The tenth day ¶ Ahiezer the sonne of Amishaddai, prince of the children of Dan offered.

The offering of Ahiezer.

67 His offering was a silver charger of an hundredth and thirty shekels weight, a silver boule of seuentie shekels after the shekel of the Sanctuary both full of fine flour, mingled with oyle, for a meate offering,

68 A golden incense cup of ten shekels, full of incense,

69 A young bullocke, a ramme, a lambe of a yere old for a burnt offering,

70 An hee goat for a sinne offering,

71 And for a peace offering, two bullocks, five rams, five hee goats, five lambs of a yere old: this was the offering of Ahiezer the sonne of Amishaddai.

72 ¶ The eleuenth day ¶ Pagiel the sonne of Ocran, prince of the children of Aser offered.

The offering of Pagiel or Phegiel.

73 His offering was a silver charger of an hundredth and thirty shekels weight, a silver boule of seuentie shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuary, both full of fine flour, mingled with oyle, for a meate offering,

74 A golden incense cup of ten shekels, full of incense,

75 A young bullocke, a ramme, a lambe of a yere old for a burnt offering,

76 An hee goat for a sinne offering,

77 And for a peace offering, two bullocks, five rams, five hee goats, five lambs of a yere old: this was the offering of Pagiel the sonne of Ocran.

78 ¶ The twelfth day ¶ Ahira the sonne of Enan, prince of the children of Naphtali offered.

The offering of Ahira.

79 His offering was a silver charger of an hundredth and thirty shekels weight, a silver boule of seuentie shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuary, both full of fine flour, mingled with oyle, for a meate offering,

80 A golden incense cup of ten shekels, full of incense,

81 A young bullocke, a ramme, a lambe of a yere old for a burnt offering,

82 An hee goat for a sinne offering,

83 And for peace offerings, two bullocks, five rams, five hee goats, five lambs of a yere old: this was the offering of Ahira, the sonne of Enan.

84 This was y^e dedication of the Altar by the princes of Israel, when it was anointed: twelve chargers of silver, twelve silver bowles, twelve

incense cuppes of gold,

85 Every charger, *containing* an hundreth, and thirtie *shekels* of siluer, and every boule *seuētie*: all *ſiluer* vessel *coſeined* two thousand & ſoure hundreth *ſhekels*, after the ſhekel of *ſanctuary*.

86 Twelue *incense* cuppes of golde full of incense, *containing* ten ſhekels euery cup, after the ſhekel of the Sanctuary: all the golde of the *incense* cups *was* an hundreth and twentie *ſhekels*.

87 All the bullocks for the burnt offering were twelue bullockes, the rammes twelue, the lambes of a yeere olde twelue, with their meat offerings, & twelue hee goates for a ſinne offering.

88 And al the bullocks for the peace offerings were ſoure and twentie bullockes, the rammes ſixtie, the hee goates ſixtie, the lambes of a yeere old ſixtie: this was the dedication of the Altar, after that it was annoynted.

89 And when Moſes went into the Tabernacle of the Congregation, to ſpeake with God, he heard the voyce of one ſpeaking vnto him from the Mercieſeate, that was vpon the Arke of the Teſtimonie betweene the two Cherubims, and hee ſpake to him.

CHAP. VIII.

2 The order of *ſeuen* ſaps, 6 The purifying & offering of the Levites. 24 The age of them, when they are receiued to ſeruire, and when they are diſmiſſed.

And the Lord ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

1 Speake vnto Aarō, & ſay vnto him, Whe thou lighteſt the lampes, the ſeuē lampes ſhall giue light toward *ſeuen* foreſt of the candleſticke.

2 And Aaron did ſo, lighting the lampes thereof toward the forefront of the Candleſticke, as the Lord had commanded Moſes.

4 And this was *ſeuen* work of *ſeuen* Candleſticke, *euē* of gold beate out wth the hāmer, both *ſeuen* ſhaft, & the ſlowres thereof *was* beaten with the hāmer: according to the patterne, which the Lord had ſhewed Moſes, ſo made hee the Candleſticke.

5 And the Lord ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

6 Take the Levites from among the children of Iſrael, and purifie them.

7 And thus ſhalt thou doe vnto them, when thou purifieſt them, Sprinkle water of purification vpon them, and let them ſhaue al their fleſh, and waſh their clothes: ſo they ſhal be cleane.

8 Then they ſhall take a young bullocke with his meate offering of fine ſlowre, mingled with oyle, and another young bullocke ſhalt thou take for a ſinne offering.

9 Then thou ſhalt bring the Levites before the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and aſſemble all the Congregation of *ſeuen* childre of Iſrael.

10 Thou ſhalt bring the Levites alſo before the Lorde, and the children of Iſrael ſhall put their hands vpon the Levites.

11 And Aaron ſhall offer the Levites before the Lord, as a ſhake offering of *ſeuen* children of Iſrael, *ſeuen* they may execute the ſeruire of the Lorde.

12 And the Levites ſhall put their hands vpon the heads of the bullocks, & make thou the one a ſinne offering, and the other a burnt offering vnto the Lord: that thou maieſt make an atonement for the Levites.

13 And thou ſhalt ſet the Levites before Aaron and before his ſonnes, and offer them as a ſhake offering to the Lord.

14 Thus thou ſhalt ſeparate the Levites from

among the children of Iſrael, and the Levites ſhall be *ſeuen* mine.

15 And afterward ſhall the Levites goe in, to ſerue in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and thou ſhalt purifie them and offer them, as a ſhake offering.

16 For they are freely giuen vnto me, from among the children of Iſrael, for ſuch as open any wombe: for all the firſt borne of the children of Iſrael haue I taken them vnto me.

17 For all the firſt borne of the children of Iſrael are mine, both of man & of beaſt: ſince the day that I ſmote euery firſt borne in the land of Egypt, I ſanctified them for my ſelle.

18 And I haue taken the Levites for all the firſt borne of the children of Iſrael,

19 And haue giuen the Levites as a gift vnto Aaron, and to his ſonnes from among the children of Iſrael, to do *ſeuen* ſeruire of the children of Iſrael in the tabernacle of the Congregation, & to make an atonement for the children of Iſrael, that there be no plague among the children of Iſrael, when the children of Iſrael come neere vnto the Sanctuary.

20 Then Moſes and Aaron and all the Congregation of the children of Iſrael did with the Levites according vnto all that the Lorde had commanded Moſes concerning the Levites: ſo did the children of Iſrael vnto them.

21 So the Levites were purified, and waſhed their clothes, and Aaron offered them as a ſhake offering before the Lord, and Aaron made an atonement for them, to purifie them.

22 And after that, went the Levites in to doe their ſeruire in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, before Aaron and before his ſonnes: as the Lord had commanded Moſes concerning the Levites, ſo they did vnto them.

23 And the Lord ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

24 This alſo *belongeth* to the Levites: from ſiue and twentie yeere old and vpward, they ſhall go in, to execute their office in the ſeruire of the Tabernacle of the Congregation:

25 And after the age of ſiftie yeere, they ſhall ceaſe from executing the office, and ſhall ſerue no more:

26 But they ſhal miniſter with their brethren in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, to keep things committed to their charge, but they ſhal doe no ſeruire: thus ſhalt thou doe vnto the Levites touching their charges.

CHAP. IX.

2 The Paſſouer is commanded againe, 13 The purifications of him that keepeth not the Paſſouer. 15 The cloud conducteth the Iſraelites.

And the Lord ſpake vnto Moſes in the wilderness of Sinai, in the firſt moneth of the ſecond yeere, after they were come out of the land of Egypt, ſaying,

2 The children of Iſrael ſhall alſo celebrate the Paſſouer at the time appointed therunto.

3 In *ſeuen* fourteenth day of this moneth at *ſeuen* euē, *ſeuen* yeere ſhal keepe it in his due ſeaſon: according to all the ordinances of it, and according to all the ceremonies thereof ſhall he keepe it.

4 Then Moſes ſpake vnto the children of Iſrael, to celebrate the Paſſouer.

5 And they keepe *ſeuen* Paſſouer in *ſeuen* fourteenth day of *ſeuen* firſt moneth at *ſeuen* euē, in the wilderness

of Sinai according to al that y^e Lord had commanded Moses, so did the children of Israel.

6 ¶ And certaine men were defiled by a dead man, that they might not keepe the Paskeouer the same day: And they came before Moses and before Aaron the same day.

7 And those men said vnto him, We are defiled by a dead man: wherefore are we kept back that we may not offer an offering vnto the Lord in the time therunto appointed among the children of Israel?

8 Then Moses said vnto them, Stand still, and I will heare what the Lord will command concerning you.

9 ¶ And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

10 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say, If any among you, or of your posteritie shall be vnclen by the reason of a corps, or be in a lōg journey, he shal keepe y^e Paskeouer vnto y^e Lord.

11 In the fourteenth day of the second moneth at euen they shal keepe it: with vnleavened bread and sowre herbes shall they eate it.

12 They shall leaue none of it vnto the morning, *not break any bone of it: according to all y^e ordinance of the Paskeouer shal they keepe it.

13 But the man that is cleane and is not in a journey, & is negligent to keepe the Paskeouer, the same person shall be cut off from his people: because he brought not the offering of the Lord in his due season, that man shall beare his sinne.

14 And if a stranger dwell among you, and will keepe the Paskeouer vnto the Lorde, as the ordinance of the Paskeouer, and as the manner thereof is, so shall hee doe: * ye shall haue one law, both for the stranger, and for him that was borne in the same land.

15 ¶ And when the Tabernacle was reared vp, a cloud couered the Tabernacle, namely the Tabernacle of the Testimonie: and at euen there was vpon the Tabernacle, as the appearance of fire vntill morning.

16 So it was alway: the cloud couered it by day, and the appearance of fire by night.

17 And when the cloude was taken vp from the Tabernacle, then afterward the children of Israel journeyed: and in the place where the cloud abode, there the children of Israel pitched their tents.

18 At the † commandement of the Lord the children of Israel journeyed, & at the commandement of the Lord they pitched: as long as the cloud abode vpon y^e Tabernacle, *they stay still.

19 And when the cloude taried still vpon the Tabernacle a long time, the children of Israel kept the watch of the Lord, and journeyed not.

20 So when the cloud abode a few daies vpon the Tabernacle, they abode in their tents according to the commandement of the Lord: for they journeyed at y^e commandement of y^e Lord.

21 And though the cloud abode vpon the Tabernacle from euen vnto the morning, yet if the cloud was taken vp in the morning, then they journeyed: whether by day or by night the cloud was taken vp, then they journeyed.

22 Or if the cloud taried two daies or a moneth, or a yere vpon the Tabernacle, abiding thereon, the children of Israel * abode still, and journeyed not: but when it was taken vp, they journeyed.

23 At the commandement of the Lord they pitched, & at y^e commandement of y^e Lord they journeyed, keeping y^e watch of the Lord at the commandement of the Lord by y^e hand of Moses.

CHAP. X.

2 The use of the silver trumpets. 11 The Israelites depart from Sinai. 14 The captaines of the hoste nombred. 30 Hobab refuseth to goe with Moses.

¶ And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Make thee two trumpets of silver: of an whole piece shalt thou make the, that thou maiest use them for the assembling of the Congregation, and for the departure of the campe.

3 And when they shal blow with them, al the Congregation shall assemble to thee before the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

4 But if they blow with one, then the princes or heads over the thousands of Israel shal come vnto thee.

5 But if ye blow an alarme, then the camp of them y^e pitch on the East part, shal go forward.

6 If ye blow an alarme the second time, then y^e hoste of the y^e lie on y^e South side shal marche: for they shal blow an alarme whē they remoue.

7 But in assembling the Congregation, yee shal blow without an alarme.

8 And the sonnes of Aaron the Priest shal blow the trumpets, and ye shal haue them as a law for euer in your generations.

9 And when ye goe to warre in your land against the enemy that vexeth you, ye shal blow an alarme with the trumpets, & yee shal be remembered before the Lord your God, and shal be saued from your enemies.

10 Also in the daie of your gladnesse, and in your feast daies, & in y^e beginning of your moneths, ye shal also blow the trumpets: ouer your burnt sacrifices, and ouer your peace offerings, that they maie be a remembrance for you before your God: I am the Lord your God.

11 ¶ And in the second yere, in the seconde moneth, and in the twentieth day of the moneth the cloud was taken vp from the Tabernacle of the Testimonie.

12 And the children of Israel departed out of the desert of Sinai, and the cloud rested in the wilderness of Paran.

13 So they first tooke their journey at y^e commandement of the Lord, by the hand of Moses.

14 ¶ In the first place went the stander of the hoste of the children of Iudah, according to their armies: and * Nahshon the sonne of Amminadab was ouer his band.

15 And ouer the band of the tribe of y^e children of Issachar was Nethaneel y^e sonne of Zuar.

16 And ouer the band of the tribe of the children of Zebulun was Eliab the sonne of Helon.

17 When the Tabernacle was taken downe, then the sonnes of Gershon, and the sonnes of Merari went forward bearing the Tabernacle.

18 ¶ After, departed the stander of the hoste of Reuben, according to their armies, and ouer his band was Elizur the sonne of Shedeur.

19 And ouer the band of the tribe of the children of Simeon was Shelumiel the sonne of Shurishaddai.

20 And ouer the band of the tribe of the children of Gad was Eliasaph the sonne of Deuel.

21 The Kohathites also went forward & bare the

Exod. 12.
46.
Leuit. 19. 36

¶ Or, punishment of his sinne.

Exod. 12.
49.

Exod. 40.
34.

† Ebr. month.

1 Cor. 10. 1
† Ebr. cam-
ped.

† Ebr. daies
of number

Exod. 40.
36, 37. read
verse 18.

¶ Or, burnt
fringe

¶ Or, ping

co-order
their
Chap.

the *Sanctuarie, & the former did set vp the Tabernacle against they came.

22 ¶ Then the standard of the hoste of the children of Ephraim went forward according to their armies, and ouer his band was Elisama the sonne of Aminadab.

23 And ouer the band of the tribe of s^{onnes} of Manasse was Gamliel the sonne of Pedazur.

24 And ouer s^{onnes} band of the tribe of the sonnes of Benjamin was Abidan the sonne of Gideon.

25 ¶ Last, the standard of the hoste of the children of Dan marched, gathering all s^{onnes} hostes according to their armies: and ouer his band was Ahiezer the sonne of Ammihaddai.

26 And ouer the band of the tribe of the children of Asher was Pagiel the sonne of Ocran.

27 And ouer the band of the tribe of the children of Naphtali was Ahira the sonne of Enan.

28 These were the remoonings of the children of Israel according to their armies, when they marched.

29 ¶ After, Moses said vnto Hobab the sonne of Reuel the Midianite, the father in law of Moses, We goe into the place, of which the Lorde said, I will giue it you: Come thou with vs, and we will doe thee good: for the Lorde hath promised good vnto Israel.

30 And he answered him, I will not goe: but I will depart to mine own countrey, and to my kindred.

31 Then he said, I pray thee, leaue vs not: for thou knowest our camping places in s^{onnes} wilderness: therefore thou maiest be s^{onnes} our guide.

32 And if thou goe with vs, what goodnesse the Lorde shal shewe vnto vs, the same will wee shew vnto thee.

33 ¶ So they departed from the mount of the Lorde three daies iourney: & s^{onnes} Arke of the covenant of s^{onnes} Lorde went before them in the three daies iourney, to search out a resting place for the.

34 And the cloud of the Lorde was vpon them by day, when they went out of the campe.

35 And when the Arke went forward, Moses said, Rise vp, Lorde, & let thine enemies be scattered, & let the that hate thee, flee before thee.

36 And when it rested, hee saide, Returne, O Lorde, to the s^{onnes} many thousands of Israel.

CHAP. XI.

1 The people murmured, and is punished with fire. 4 The people lusteth after flesh. 6 They lothe Manna. 11 The weake faith of Moses. 16 The Lorde druideth the burden of Moses to seuentie of the Ancients. 21 The Lorde sendeth quailles. 33 Their lust is punished.

When the people became s^{onnes} murmurers, s^{onnes} it displeased the Lorde: and the Lorde heard it, therefore his wrath was kindled, and the fire of the Lorde burnt among them, and consumed the vtmost part of the hoste.

2 Then the people cryed vnto Moses: and when Moses prayed vnto the Lorde, the fire was quenched.

3 And he called the name of that place Taberah, because the fire of s^{onnes} Lorde burnt among the.

4 ¶ And a number of people that was among them, fell a lusting, and turned away, and the children of Israel also wept, and said, Who shall giue vs flesh to eate?

5 We remember the fish which we did eat in

Egypt for nought, the cucumbers, & the pepos, and the leekes, and the onions, and the garlike.

6 But now our soule is dried away, wee can see nothing but this M A N.

7 (The M A N also was as s^{onnes} coriander seede, and his colour like the colour of bdellium.

8 The people went about & gathered it, and ground it in milles, or beat it in morters, and baked it in a caldron, and made cakes of it, and the taste of it was like vnto the taste of fresh oyle.

9 And when the dew fell downe vpon the hoste in the night, the M A N fell with it.)

10 ¶ Then Moses heard the people weepe throughout their families, every man in s^{onnes} doore of his tent, and the wrath of the Lorde was grievously kindled: also Moses was grieved.

11 And Moses said vnto the Lorde, Wherefore hast thou vexed thy seruant? & why haue I not found fauour in thy sight, seeing thou hast put the charge of all this people vpon me?

12 Haue I conceived all this people? or haue I begotten them, that thou shouldest say vnto mee, Carie them in thy bosome (as a nurse beareth the sucking child) vnto the lãd for the which thou swarest vnto their fathers?

13 Where should I haue flesh to giue vnto all this people? for they weepe vnto me, saying, Giue vs flesh that we may eate.

14 I am not able to beare all this people alone, for it is too heauie for me.

15 Therefore if thou deale thus with mee, I pray thee, if I haue found fauour in thy sight, kill me, that I behold not my miserie.

16 ¶ Then the Lorde saide vnto Moses, Gather vnto mee seuentie men of the Elders of Israel, whom thou knowest that they are the Elders of the people, & gouernours ouer them, and bring them vnto the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and let them stand there with thee.

17 And I will come down, & talke with thee there, & take of the Spirit, & is vpon thee, and put vpon the, & they shal beare s^{onnes} burden of the people with thee: so s^{onnes} shalt not beare it alone.

18 Furthermore thou shalt say vnto the people, Be sanctified against to morow, and ye shall eate flesh: for you haue wept in the eares of the Lorde, saying, Who shall giue vs flesh to eate? for we were better in Egypt: therefore the Lorde will giue you flesh, and ye shall eate.

19 Ye shal not eat one day nor two daies, nor five daies, neither ten daies, nor twentie daies,

20 But a whole moneth, vntill it come out at your nostrils, & be lothsome vnto you, because yee haue contemned the Lorde, which is among you, and haue wept before him, saying, Why came we hither out of Egypt?

21 And Moses said, Sixe hundred thousande foot men are there of the people, among whom I am: and thou sayest, I will giue them flesh, that they may eate a moneth long.

22 Shall the sheep & the beemes be slaine for them, to find them? either shal al s^{onnes} fish of the sea be gathered together for them to suffice them?

23 And the Lorde sayde vnto Moses, Is s^{onnes} the Lords hand shortened? s^{onnes} shalt see now whether my word shall come to passe vnto thee, or no.

24 ¶ So Moses went out, and told the people the wordes of the Lorde, and gathered seuentie men of the Elders of the people, and set them round

Exod. 16.
31.

Wisd. 11.
20.

psal. 78.
30.

John 6. 31.

Or, end
increased.

Isa. 55.
and 55.

round about the Tabernacle.

Or, separa-
sed, as vers.
25 Then the Lord came downe in a cloude,
37 & spake vnto him, and tooke of the Spirit that
was vpon him, & put it vpon the seuentie Anci-
ent men: & when the Spirit rested vpon them,
then they prophesied, and did not cease.

26 But there remained two of the men in the
hoste: the name of the one was Eldad, and the
name of the other Medad, and the Spirit rested
vpon them, (for they were of them that were
written, and went not out vnto the Taberna-
cle) and they prophesied in the hoste.

27 Then there ranne a young man, and tolde
Moses, and said, Eldad and Medad doe prophe-
cie in the hoste.

28 And Ioshua the sonne of Nun the seruant
of Moses one of his young men answered, and
said, My lord Moses, forbid them.

29 But Moses said vnto him, Enuiest thou for
my sake? yea, would God that all the Lords peo-
ple were Prophets. & that the Lord would put
his Spirit vpon them.

30 And Moses returned into the hoste, he and
the Elders of Israel.

Exod. 16.
31 Then there went forth a winde from the
14- Lord, and * brought quails from the Sea, and
psal. 78.
let them fall vpon the campe, a dayes journey
36, 37. on this side, and a daies journey on the other
side, round about the hoste. and they were about
two cubites above the earth.

32 Then the people arose all that day, and all
the night, and all the next day, and gathered the
quails: he that gathered the least, gathered ten
Homers full, and they spread them abroad for
their vse round about the hoste.

33 While y^e flesh was yet betwene their teeth,
before it was chewed, euē y^e wrath of the Lorde
was kindled against the people, and the Lorde
* smote y^e people wth an exceeding great plague.

Psal. 78.
31-
Or, graues
of lust.
34 So the name of the place was called, || Ki-
broth-hattaauah: for there they buried the peo-
ple that fell a lusting.

35 From Kibroth-hattaauah y^e people tooke
their iourney to Hazeroth, & abode at Hazeroth.

CHAP. XII.

1 Aaron and Miriam grudge against Moses.
10 Miriam is stricken with leprosie and healed as
the prayer of Moses.

Or, mur-
mured.
A fterward Miriam and Aaron || spake against
Moses, because of the woman of Ethiopia
whome he had married (for he had married a wo-
man of Ethiopia)

2 And they said, What hath the Lord spoken
but onely by Moses? hath he not spoken also by
vs? and the Lord heard this.

Ezech.
35-4
3 (But Moses was a very * meeke man, aboue
all the men that were vpon the earth)

4 And by and by the Lord saide vnto Moses,
and vnto Aaron, and vnto Miriam, Come out ye
three vnto the Tabernacle of the Congregation:
and they three came forth.

5 Then the Lord came downe in the pillar of
the cloud, and stood in the doore of the Taber-
nacle, and called Aaron and Miriam, and they
both came forth.

6 And he said, Heare now my wordes. If there
be a Prophet of the Lord among you, I will be
knowne to him by a vision, and will speake vnto
him by a dreame.

7 My seruant Moses is not so, who is faithfull
in all mine house.

8 Vnto him will I speake * mouth to mouth, &
and by vision, and not in darke wordes, but hee
shall see the similitude of the Lord. Wherefore
then were yee not afraide to speake against my
seruant, *euē* against Moses?

9 Thus the Lord was very angrie with them,
and departed.

10 Also the cloud departed from the Taber-
nacle: and beholde, Miriam was leproious like
snow: And Aaron looked vpon Miriam, and be-
hold, she was leproious.

11 Then Aaron sayde vnto Moses, Alas, my
lorde, I beseech thee, lay not the sinne vpon vs,
which we haue foolishly committed and where-
in we haue sinned.

12 Let her not, I pray thee, be as one dead, of
whome the flesh is halfe consumed, when hee
commeth out of his mothers wombe.

13 Then Moses cryed vnto the Lord, saying,
O God, I beseech thee, heale her now.

14 ¶ And the Lord layd vnto Moses, If her fa-
ther had spit in her face, should she not haue bin
ashamed seuen daies? let her be * shut out of the
hoste seuen daies, and after she shall be received.

15 So Miriam was shut out of the hoste seuen
daies, and the people remoued not, till Miriam
was brought in againe.

CHAP. XIII.

4 Certaine men are sent to search the lande of
Canaan. 24 They bring of the fruit of the lande.
31 Caleb comforteth the people against the dis-
courageing of the other spies.

T hen afterwarde the people remoued fro Ha-
zeroth, & pitched in the wilderness of Paran.

2 And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

3 Sende thou men out to search the lande of
Canaan which I giue vnto the children of Isra-
el: of euery tribe of their fathers shall ye send a
man such as are all rulers among them.

4 Then Moses sent them out of the wilderness
of Paran at the commandement of the Lord: all
those men were || heads of y^e children of Israel.

5 Also there names are these: of the tribe of
Reuben, Shammua the sonne of Zaccur:

6 Of the tribe of Simeon, Shaphat the sonne
of Hori:

7 Of the tribe of Indah, Caleb the sonne of
Iephunneh:

8 Of the tribe of Issachar, Igal the sonne of
Ioseph:

9 Of the tribe of Ephraim, || Oshea the sonne
of Nun:

10 Of the tribe of Benjamin, Palti the sonne
of Raphu:

11 Of the tribe of Zebulun, Gaddiel the sonne
of Sodi:

12 Of the tribe of Ioseph, to wit, of the tribe
of Manasseh, Gaddi the sonne of Sufi:

13 Of the tribe of Dan, Ammiel the sonne of
Gemalli:

14 Of the tribe of Asher, Sethur the sonne of
Michael:

15 Of the tribe of Naphtali, Nahbi the sonne
of Vophsi:

16 Of the tribe of Gad, Geuel the sonne of
Machi.

17 These are y^e names of y^e men, which Moses
sent

sent to spy out the land: and Moses called the name of Oshea the sonne of Nun Iehoshua.

18 So Moses sent them to spie out the land of Canaan, and said vnto them, Go vp this way toward the South, & go vp into the I mountains,

19 And consider the land what it is, and the people that dwell therein, whether they be strong or weake, either few or many.

20 Also what the land is that they dwell in, whether it be good or bad: and what cities they be, that they dwell in, whether they dwell in tents, or in walled townes:

21 And what the land is: whether it be fat or lean, whether there be trees therein, or not. And be of good courage, & bring of the fruit of the land (for then was the time of the first ripe grapes)

22 So they went vp, and searched out the land, from the wilderness of Zin vnto Rehob, to go to Hamath,

23 And they ascended toward the South, and came vnto Hebron, where were Ahiman, Shephai and Talmi, the sonnes of Anak. And Hebron was built seven yere before Zoan in Egypt.

24 * Then they came to the river of Eshcol & cut downe thence a branch with one cluster of grapes, & they bare it vpon a bar betweene two, & brought of the pomegranates and of the figs.

25 That place was called the river Eshcol, because of the cluster of grapes which the children of Israel cut downe thence.

26 Then after fourtie daies, they turned againe from searching of the land.

27 And they went and came to Moses and to Aaron, & vnto all the Congregation of the children of Israel, in the wilderness of Paran to Kadesh, & brought to them, & to all the Congregation, tidings, and shewed them the fruit of the land.

28 And they told him, and said, We came vnto the land whither thou hast sent vs, & surely it floweth with milke and hony: and here is of the fruit of it.

29 Neuerthelesse the people be strong that dwell in the land, and the cities are walled and exceeding great: and moreover, wee saw the sonnes of Anak there.

30 The Amalekites dwell in the South country, and the Hittites, and the Jebusites, and the Amorites dwell in the mountaines, & the Canaanites dwell by the Sea, and by the coast of Iorden.

31 Then Caleb stilled the people before Moses, and said, Let vs go vp at once, and possess it: for vndoubtedly we shall overcome it.

32 But the men that went vp with him, said, We be not able to go vp against the people: for they are stronger then we.

33 So they brought vp an euil report of the land which they had searched for, the children of Israel, saying, The land which we haue gone through to search it out, is a land that eateth vp the inhabitants thereof: for all the people that we saw in it, are men of great stature.

34 For there we sawe gyants, the sonnes of Anak, which come of the gyants, so that we seemed in our sight like grasshoppers: and so we were in their sight.

CHAP. XIII.

2 The people murmur against Moses. 19 They would haue stoned Caleb and Joshua. 13 Moses pacifieth God by prayer. 45 The people that would

enter into the land, contrary to Gods will, are slaine.

Then all the Congregation lifted vp their voice, and cryed: and the people wept that night,

2 And all the children of Israel murmured against Moses and Aaron: and the whole assembly said vnto them, Would God we had died in the land of Egypt, or in this wilderness: would God we were dead.

3 Wherefore now hath the Lorde brought vs into this land to fall vpon the sword? our wiues and our children (shalbe a pray: were it not better for vs to returne into Egypt?)

4 And they said one to another, Let vs make a Captaine and returne into Egypt.

5 Then Moses and Aaron fell on their faces before all the assembly of the Congregation of the children of Israel.

6 * And Ioshua the sonne of Nun, and Caleb the sonne of Iephunneh two of them that searched the land, rent their clothes,

7 And spake vnto all the assembly of the children of Israel, saying, The land which we walked through to search it, is a very good land.

8 If the Lord loue vs, he wil bring vs into this land, and giue it vs, which is a land that floweth with milke and hony.

9 But rebell not ye against the Lord, neither feare ye the people of the land: for they are but bread for vs: their shield is departed from them, and the Lord is with vs, feare them not.

10 And all the multitude saide, Stone them with stones: but the glory of the Lord appeared in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, before all the children of Israel.

11 And the Lord said vnto Moses, How long will this people prouoke me, and how long wil it be, yer they beleue me, for all the signes which I haue shewed among them?

12 I wil smite them with the pestilence and destroy them, and wil make thee a greater nation and mightier then they.

13 But Moses said vnto the Lord, * When the Egyptians shal heare it, (for thou broughtest this people by thy power from among them)

14 Then they shal say to the inhabitants of their land, (for they haue heard that thou, Lord, art among this people, & that thou, Lord, art scene face to face, & that thy cloud standeth over them, & that thou goest before them by day time in a pillar of a cloud, & in a pillar of fire by night)

15 That thou wilt kill this people, as one man: so the heathen which haue heard the same of thee, shal thus say,

16 Because the Lord was not able to bring this people into the land, where he sware vnto them, therefore hath he slaine them in the wilderness.

17 And now, I beseech thee, let the power of my Lord be great, according as thou hast spoken, saying,

18 The Lord is slow to anger, and of great mercy, & forgiving iniquitie, and sinne, but not making the wicked innocent, and visiting the wickednes of the fathers vpon the children, in the third and fourth generations:

19 Be merciful, I beseech thee, vnto the iniquitie of this people, according to thy great mercy, and as thou hast forgiven this people from Egypt, euen vntil now.

20 And the Lord said, I haue forgiven it, according to thy request.

21 Notwithstanding, as I live, all the earth shalbe filled with the glory of the Lord.

22 For all those men which haue seene my glory, and my miracles which I did in Egypt, & in the wilderness, and haue tempted me this ten times, and haue not obeyed my voice,

23 Certainly they shal not see the land, whereof I sware vnto their fathers: neither shal any that prouoke me, see it.

Josh. 14. 6. 24 But my seruant * Caleb, because he had another spirit, and hath followed me still, even him wil I bring into the land whether he went, and his seed shal inherite it.

25 Now the Amalekites and the Canaanites remaine in the valley: *wherefore* turne back to morrow, and get you into the wilderness, by the way of the red Sea.

26 After, the Lord spake vnto Moses and to Aaron, saying,

Psal. 106. 26. 27 *How long shall I suffer this wicked multitude to murmure against me? I haue heard the murmuring of the children of Israel, which they murmure against me.

Chap. 26. 51. 28 Tell him, As * I live (saith the Lord) I wil surely do vnto you, even as ye haue spoken in mine eares.

Deut. 1. 35. 29 Your carkeises shal fall in this wilderness, and al you that were * counted through al your nombers, from twentie yere old and aboue, which haue murmured against me,

Gen. 14. 22. 30 Ye shal not doubtles come into the land, for the which I * lifted vp mine hand, to make you dwell therein, saue Caleb the sonne of Iephunneth, and Ioshua, the sonne of Nun.

31 But your children, (which ye said should be a pray) them wil I bring in, and they shal know the land which ye haue refused:

32 But even your carkeises shal fall in this wilderness,

33 And your children shal wander in the wilderness, fourtie yeres, and shal beare your whoredomes, vntil your carkeises be wasted in the wilderness.

34 After the number of the daies, in the which ye searched out the land, *even* fourtie daies, * every day for a yere, shal ye beare your iniquitie, for * fourtie yeres, and ye shal seele my breach of promise.

35 I the Lord haue said, Certainly I wil doe so to al this wicked company, that are gathered together against me: *for* in this wilderness they shalbe consumed, and there they shal die.

36 And the men which Moses had sent to search the land, (which, when they came againe, made al the people to murmure against him, and brought vp a slander vpon the land)

37 Even those men that did bring vp that vile slander vpon the land, shal * die by a plague before the Lord.

38 But Ioshua the sonne of Nun, and Caleb the sonne of Iephunneth, of those men that went to search the land, shal live.

39 Then Moses told these sayings vnto al the children of Israel, & the people sorowed greatly.

Deut. 1. 41. 40 * And they rose vp early in the morning, & gate them vp into the top of the mountaine, saying, Lo, we be ready, to go vp to the place which

the Lord hath promised: for we haue sinned.

41 But Moses said, Wherefore transgresse ye thus the commandement of the Lorde? It wil not so come well to passe.

42 Go not vp (for the Lord is not among you) lest ye be ouerthrowne before your enemies.

43 For the Amalekites & the Canaanites are there before you, and ye shal fall by the sword: for in as much as ye are turned away from the Lord, the Lord also wil not be with you.

44 Yet they presumed obstinately to go vp to the top of the mountaine: but the Arke of the covenant of the Lord, and Moses departed not out of the campe.

45 Then the Amalekites and the Canaanites, which dwelt in that mountaine came downe & smote them, * & consumed them vnto Hormah. *Deut.*

CHAP. XV.

2 The offerings which the Israelites should offer when they come into the land of Canaan. 3 The punishment of him that brake the Sabbath.

And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say vnto them, * When ye be come into the *Leui.* land of your habitations, which I giue vnto you,

3 And wil make an offering by fire vnto the Lord, a burnt offering or a sacrifice * (to fulfill) a vow or *Leui.* a free offering, or in your feasts, to make a * sweet *Exo.* savour vnto the Lord of the heard, or of the flocke, *raie.*

4 Then * let him that offereth his offering vnto the Lord, bring a meate offering of a tenth deale *Leui.* of fine flowre mingled with the fourth part of an Hin of oyle.

5 Also thou shalt prepare the fourth part of an Hin of wine to be powred on a lambe, appointed for the burnt offering or any offering.

6 And for a ram, thou shalt for a meate offering, prepare two tenth deales of fine flowre, mingled with the third part of an Hin of oyle.

7 And for a drinke offering, thou shalt offer the third part of an Hin of wine, for a sweet savour vnto the Lord.

8 And when thou preparest a bullocke for a burnt offering, or for a sacrifice to fulfill a vowe or a peace offering to the Lord,

9 Then let him offer with the bullock a meate offering of three tenth deales of fine flowre, mingled with halfe an Hin of oyle. *Exo. 29. 18.*

10 And thou shalt bring for a drinke offering halfe an Hin of wine, for an offering made by fire of a sweet savour vnto the Lord.

11 Thus shall it be done for a bullock, or for a ramme, or for a lambe, or for a kid.

12 According to the number that ye prepare to offer, so shall ye doe every one according to their number.

13 All that are borne of the cuntry, shal doe these things thus, to offer an offering made by fire of sweet savour vnto the Lord.

14 And if a stranger sojourn with you, or whosoever be among you in your generations, and will make an offering by fire of a sweet savour vnto the Lord, as ye doe, so he shall doe.

15 * One ordinance shalbe both for you of the Congregation, and also for the stranger that dwelleth with you, *chap. 9.* *even* an ordinance for ever in your generations as you are, so shall the stranger be before the Lord.

16 One law and one maner shall serue both for

for you, & for y^e stranger y^e sojourneth wth you.

17 And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

18 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say vnto them, When ye be come into the land, to the which I bring you,

19 And when ye shal eate of the bread of the land, ye shal offer an heave offering vnto y^e Lord.

20 Ye shal offer vp a cake of the first of your dowe for an heave offering: * as the heave offering of the barne, so ye shal lift it vp.

21 Of the first of your dowe ye shal giue vnto the Lord an heave offering in your generations.

22 And if ye haue erred, and not obserued al these commandements, which the Lord hath spoken vnto Moses,

23 Euen al that the Lorde hath commanded you by the hand of Moses, from the first day that the Lord commanded Moses, and hence forward among your generations.

24 And ifso be y^e ought be committed ignorantly of the Congregation, then al y^e Congregation shal giue a bullock for a burnt offering, for a sweet sauour vnto the Lord, with y^e meate offering and drinke offering thereto, according to the * maner, & an hee goat for a sinne offering:

25 And the Priest shal make an atonement for al the Congregation of the children of Israel, and it shalbe forgiven them: for it is ignorance: and they shal bring their offering for an offering made by fire vnto the Lord, & their sinne offering before the Lord, for their ignorance.

26 Then it shalbe forgiven al the Congregation of the children of Israel, and the stranger that dwelleth among them: for al the people were in ignorance.

27 But if any one person sinne through ignorance, then he shal bring a shee goate of a yere old for a sinne offering.

28 And the Priest shal make an atonement for the ignorant person, when he sinneth by ignorance before the Lord, to make reconciliation for him: and it shalbe forgiven him.

29 He that is borne among the children of Israel, and the stranger that dwelleth among them: shal haue both one lawe, who so doth sinne by ignorance.

30 But the person that doth ought presumptuously, whether he be borne in the land, or a stranger, the same blasphemeth the Lord: therefore that person shalbe cut off from among his people.

31 Because he hath despised the word of the Lorde, and hath broken his commandement: that person shalbe vterly cut off: his iniquitie shalbe vpon him.

32 And while the children of Israel were in the wilderness, they found a man that gathered sticks vpon the Sabbath day.

33 And they that found him gathering sticks, brought him vnto Moses and to Aaron, and vnto al the Congregation.

34 And they put him in * ward: for it was not declared what should be done vnto him.

35 Then the Lord said vnto Moses, This man shal die the death: & let al the multitude stone him with stones without the host.

36 And al the Congregation brought him without the host, & stoned him with stones, and he died, as the Lord had commanded Moses.

37 And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying, 38 Speake vnto the children of Israel, & bid them that they * make them fringes vpon the borders of their garments throughout their generations, and put vpon the fringes of the borders a riband of blew silke.

39 And ye shal haue the fringes, that when ye looke vpon them, ye may remember al y^e commandements of the Lord, and do them: & that ye seek not after your own heart, nor after your owne eyes, after the which ye go a whoring:

40 That ye may remember and doe al my commandements, & be holy vnto your God.

41 I am the Lord your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your Gods: I am the Lord your God.

CHAP. XVI.

1 The rebellion of Korah, Dathan, & Abiram. 31 Korah and his company perish. 41 The people the next day murmur, 49 14700. slaine for murmuring.

NOWE * Korah the sonne of Izhar, the sonne of Kohath, the sonne of Levi | went apart with Dathan, & Abiram the sonnes of Eliab, & On the sonne of Peleth, the sonnes of Reuben: 2 And they rose vp | against Moses, with certaine of the children of Israel, two hundreth and fiftie captaines of the assembly, * famous in the Congregation, and men of renowne.

3 Who gathered themselves together against Moses, and against Aaron, & said vnto them, We take too much vpon you seeing all the Congregation is holy, euery one of them, and the Lord is among them: wherefore then lift ye your selues above the Congregation of the Lord?

4 But whie Moses heard it, he fel vpon his face,

5 And spake to Korah, & vnto al his company, saying, To morow the Lord wil shew who is his, and who is holy, and who ought to approach nere vnto him: and whom he hath chosen, he wil cause to come nere to him.

6 This doe therefore, Take you censers, both Korah, and al his company,

7 And put fire therein, & put incense in them before the Lord to morow: & the man whome the Lord doth chuse, the same shalbe holy: ye take too much vpon you, ye sonnes of Levi.

8 Againe Moses saide vnto Korah, Heare, I pray you, ye sonnes of Levi.

9 Seemeth it a small thing vnto you that the God of Israel, hath separated you from the multitude of Israel, to take you nere to himselfe, to doe the seruice of the Tabernacle of the Lord, and to stand before the Congregation & to minister vnto them?

10 He hath also taken thee to him, and al thy brethren the sonnes of Levi with thee, and seeke ye the office of the Priests also?

11 For which cause, thou, and all thy company are gathered together against the Lord, & what is Aaron that ye murmur against him?

12 And Moses sent to call Dathan and Abiram the sonnes of Eliab: who answered, We will not come vp.

13 Is it a smal thing that thou hast brought vs out of a land that floweth with milke and hony, to kill vs in the wilderness, except thou make thy selfe lord and ruler ouer vs also?

14 Also

14 Also, thou hast not brought vs into a land that floweth with milke and hony, neither giue vs inheritance of fields & vineyards: wilt thou put out the eyes of these men? we will not come vp.

15 Then Moses waxed very angry, and saide *Gen. 4. 4, 5.* vnto the Lord, *Looke not vnto their offering: I haue not taken so much as an asse from them, neither haue I hurt any of them.

16 And Moses said vnto Korah, Be thou and all thy companie before the Lorde: *both* thou, they, and Aaron to morow:

17 And take euery man his censer, and put incense in them, & bring ye every man his censer before the Lorde, two hundreth and fiftie censers: y also and Aaron euery one his censer.

18 So they tooke euery man his censer, and put fire in them, and laid incense thereon, and stood in the dore of the tabernacle of the Congregation with Moses and Aaron.

19 And Korah gathered all the multitude against them vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation: then the glory of the Lord appeared vnto all the Congregation.

20 And the Lorde spake vnto Moses and to Aaron, saying,

21 Separate your selues fro among this Congregation, that I may consume them at once.

22 And they fell vpon their faces, and said, O God the God of the spirits, of al flesh, hath not one man *Or, of one* *of crea-* *ture.* *one* sinned and wilt thou be wroth with all the Congregation?

23 And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

24 Speake vnto the Congregation, & say, Get you away from about the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan and Abiram.

25 Then Moses rose vp, & went vnto Dathan & Abiram, & the Elders of Israel followed him.

26 And he spake vnto the Congregation, saying, Depart, I pray you, from the tents of these wicked men, and touch nothing of theirs, lest ye perish in all their sinnes.

27 So they gate them away from the Tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram on euery side: and Dathan, & Abiram came out & stood in the dore of their tents, with their wiues, and their sonnes, and their litle children.

28 And Moses said, Hereby ye shal know that the Lord hath sent me to doe all these workes: for *I haue not done them* of mine owne mind,

29 If these men die the common death of all men, or if they be visited after the visitation of all men, the Lord hath not sent me.

30 But if the Lord make a new thing, and the earth open her mouth, and swallow them vp with all that they haue, and they go downe quick into the pit, then ye shall vnderstand that these men haue provoked the Lord.

31 And as soone as he had made an end of speaking all these wordes, euen the ground claue asunder that was vnder them,

32 And the earth opened her mouth, & swallowed them vp, with their families, and all the *Chap. 37. 3.* *deut. 11. 6.* men that were with Korah, and all their goods.

33 So they and all that they had, went downe alive into the pit, & the earth closed them: so they perished from among the Congregation.

34 And all Israel that were about them, fled at the cry of them: for they said, Let vs flee, lest the earth swallow vs vp.

35 But there came out a fire from the Lord, and consumed the two hundred and fiftie men that offered the incense.

36 And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

37 Speake vnto Eleazar, the sonne of Aaron the Priest, that he take vp the censers out of the burning, and scatter the fire beyond the altar: for they are halowed,

38 The censers, *I say,* of these sinners, that *desecrated* themselves: and let them make of them broad plates for a covering of the altar: for they offered them before the Lord, therefore they shalbe holy. and they shalbe a signe vnto the children of Israel.

39 Then Eleazar the Priest tooke the brazen censers, w^{ch} they y were burnt, had offered, & made broad plates of them for a covering of the altar.

40 *It is* a remembrance vnto the children of Israel, that no stranger which is not of the seed of Aaron, come nere to offer incense before the Lord, that he be not like Korah & his company, as the Lord said to him by the hand of Moses.

41 But on the morow all the multitude of the children of Israel murmured against Moses, and against Aaron, saying, Ye haue killed the people of the Lord.

42 And when the Congregation was gathered against Moses, and against Aaron, then they turned their faces toward the Tabernacle of *Or, of* the Congregation, and behold, the cloud covered it, and the glory of the Lord appeared.

43 Then Moses and Aaron were come before the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

44 And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

45 Get you vp from among this Congregation: for I wil consume them quickly: then they fell vpon their faces,

46 And Moses said vnto Aaron, Take the censer & put fire therein of the altar, & put *therein* incense, & go quickly vnto the Congregation, & make an atonement for them: for there is wrath gone out from the Lord: the plague is begun.

47 Then Aaron tooke as Moses commanded him, and ran into the mids of the Congregation, and behold, the plague was begun among the people, and he put in incense, and made an atonement for the people.

48 And when he stood betweene the dead, & them that were alive, the plague was stayed.

49 So they died of this plague fourteene thousand and seven hundreth, beside them that died in the conspiracie of Korah.

50 And Aaron went againe vnto Moses before the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and the plague was stayed.

CHAP. XVII.

2 The 12 rods of the 12 princes of the tribes of Israel. *8.* Aarons rod buddeth, & beareth blossoms.

3 For a testimony against the rebellious people.

And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying, 2 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and take of euery one of them a rod, after the house of their fathers, of al their princes, according to the familie of their fathers *euery* twelve rods: & y shalt write euery mans name vpon his rod.

3 And write Aarons name vpon the rodde of Levi: for euery rod shall be for the head of the house of their fathers.

4 And thou shalt put them in the Tabernacle of

of the Congregation, before the *Arke* of *y* Testimonie, where I will declare my selfe to you.

5 And the mans rodde, whome I chuse, shall blossom: and I will make cease from mee the grudgings of the children of Israel, w^{ch} grudge against you.

6 ¶ Then Moses spake vnto the children of Israel, & all their Princes gave him a rodde, one rod for every Prince, according to the houses of their fathers, *even* twelue rods, and the rodde of Aaron was among their rods.

7 And Moses laid the rodde before the Lord in the Tabernacle of the Testimonie.

8 And when Moses on the morow went into the Tabernacle of the Testimonie, behold, the rod of Aaron for the house of Levi was budded, and brought forth buddes, and brought forth blossoms, and bare ripe almonds.

9 Then Moses brought out all the rodde from before the Lord vnto all the children of Israel: and they looked vpon them, and tooke every man his rod.

10 ¶ After, the Lord said vnto Moses, * Bring Aarons rod againe before the Testimonie to be kept for a token to the rebellious children, and thou shalt cause their murmurings to cease from me, that they die not.

11 So Moses did as the Lorde had commanded him: so did he.

12 ¶ And the children of Israel spake vnto Moses saying, Behold, we are dead, we perish, we are all lost.

13 Whosoever commeth neere, or approacheth to the Tabernacle of the Lord, shall die: shall we be consumed and die?

CHAP. XVIII.

1 ¶ The office of Aaron & his sonnes, 2 With the Levites. 3 The Priestes part of the offerings, 4 God is their portion. 5 The Levites haue the speake, and offer the sacrifices thereof to the Lord.

¶ And the Lord said vnto Aaron, Thou, & thy sonnes, & thy fathers house with thee, shall beare the iniquitie of the Sanctuary: both thou and thy sonnes with thee shall beare the iniquitie of your Priestes office.

2 And bring also with thee thy brethren of the tribe of Levi of the familie of thy father, which shall be ioyned with thee, & minister vnto thee: but thou and thy sonnes with thee shall minister before the Tabernacle of the Testimonie.

3 And they shall keepe thy charge, *even* the charge of all the Tabernacle: but they shall not come neere the instruments of the Sanctuary, nor to the Altar, lest they die, both they and you.

4 And they shall be ioyned with thee, & keepe the charge of the Tabernacle of the Congregation for all the seruice of the Tabernacle: and no stranger shall come neere vnto you.

5 Therefore shall yee keepe the charge of the Sanctuary, & y charge of the altar: so there shall fall no more wrath vpon the children of Israel.

3-45 6 For so, I haue * taken your brethren the Levites fro among the children of Israel, which as a gift of yours, are giuen vnto y Lord, to do the seruice of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

7 But thou, and thy sonnes with thee shall keepe the Priestes office for all things of the altar, & within the velle: therefore shall ye serue

* gift for I haue made your Priestes office] an office of

seruice: therefore the stranger that commeth neere, shall be slaine.

8 ¶ Againe the Lord spake vnto Aaron, Behold, I haue giuen thee the keeping of mine offerings, of all the halowed things of the children of Israel: vnto thee I haue giuen them for the anointings sake, and to thy sonnes, for a perpetuall ordinance.

9 This shall be thine of the most holy things, *referred* from the fire: all their offering of all their meat offering, and of all their sinne offering, and of all their trespass offering, which they bring vnto me, that shall be most holy vnto thee, and to thy sonnes.

10 In the most holy place shalt thou eat it: euery male shall eat of it: it is holy vnto thee.

11 This also shall be thine: the heave offering of their gift, with all the shake offerings of the children of Israel: I haue giuen them vnto thee and to thy sonnes and to thy daughters with thee, to be a dutie for euer: all the cleane in thine house shall eat of it.

12 All the fat of the oyle, and all the fat of the wine, and of the wheate, which they shall offer vnto the Lord for their first frutes, I haue giuen them vnto thee.

13 And the first ripe of all that is in their land, which they shall bring vnto the Lord, shall be thine: all y cleane in thine house shall eat of it.

14 ¶ Euery thing separate from the common vse in Israel, shall be thine.

15 All that first openeth the * matrice of any flesh, which they shall offer vnto the Lord, of man or beast shall be thine: but the first borne of man shalt thou redeeme, and the first borne of the vncleane beast shalt thou redeeme.

16 And those that are to be redeemed, shalt thou redeeme from the age of a moneth, according to thy estimation, for the money of five shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuary, which is twenty gerahs.

17 But the first borne of a kowe, or the first borne of a sheepe, or the first borne of a goate shalt thou not redeeme: for they are holy: thou shalt sprinkle their blood at the altar, and thou shalt burne their fat: *it is* a sacrifice made by fire for a sweet savour vnto the Lord.

18 And the flesh of them shall be thine, * as the shake breast, and as the right shoulder shall be thine.

19 All the heave offerings of the holy things which the children of Israel shall offer vnto the Lord, haue I giuen thee, and thy sonnes, and thy daughters with thee, to be a dutie for euer: *it is* a perpetuall covenant of salt before the Lorde, to thee and to thy land with thee.

20 ¶ And y Lord said vnto Aaron, Thou shalt haue none inheritance in their land, neither shalt y haue any part among them: I am thy part & thine inheritance among the children of Israel.

21 For behold, I haue giuen the children of Levi al the tenth in Israel for an inheritance, for their seruice which they serue in the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

22 Neither shall the children of Israel any more come neere the Tabernacle of the Congregation, lest they sustaine sinne, and die.

23 But the Levites shall doe the seruice in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and they shall beare

Leuit. 27

Exod. 13 and 22. leuit. 27 chap. 31

Exo. 30 leuit. 27 chap. 31 Ezek. 43

Exo. 29 leuit. 7

Exo. 29 leuit. 7

Deut. 10 and 18

Josh. 13

33

beare their sinne: *it is a lawe for euer in your generations, that among the children of Israel they possesse none inheritance.*

24 For the tithes of the children of Israel, which they shal offer as an offering vnto γ Lord, I haue giuen γ Leuites for an inheritance: therefore I haue said vnto them, Among the children of Israel ye shall possesse none inheritance.

25 ¶ And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

26 Speake also vnto the Leuites and say vnto them, When ye shall take of the children of Israel the tithes, which I haue giuen you of them for your inheritance, then shall ye take an heaue offering of that same for the Lord, *euen the tenth part of the tithe.*

27 And your heaue offering shal be reckoned vnto you, as the corne of the barne, or as the abundance of the wine presse.

28 So ye shal also offer an heaue offering vnto the Lord of al your tithes, which ye shal receiue of the children of Israel, & ye shall giue thereof the Lordes heaue offering to Aaron the Priest.

29 Ye shall offer of al your gifts all the Lords heaue offerings: of all the fat of the same *shall ye offer the holy things thereof.*

30 Therefore thou shalt say vnto them, When ye haue offered γ fat thereof, then it shalbe counted vnto the Leuites, as γ increase of the corne floore, or as the increale of the winepresse.

31 And ye shall eate it in all places, ye, and your householdes: for it is your wages for your seruice in the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

32 And ye shall beare no sinne by the reason of *it*, when ye haue offered the fat of it: neither shall ye pollute the holy things of the children of Israel, least ye die.

CHAP. XIX.

3 The sacrifice of the red kow. 9 The sprinkling water. 11 He that toucheth the dead. 14 The man that dyeth in a tent.

And the Lord spake to Moses, and to Aaron, saying,

2 This is the ordinance of the lawe, which the Lord hath commanded, saying, Speake vnto the children of Israel, that they bring thee a red kow without blemish, wherein is no spot, vpon the which neuer came yoke.

3 And ye shall giue her vnto Eleazar the Priest, that he may bring her ** without the hoste, and cause her to be slaine before his face.*

4 Then shall Eleazar the Priest take of her blood with his ** finger, & sprinkle it before the Tabernacle of the Congregation seven times,*

5 And cause the kowe to be burnt in his sight: with her ** skinne, and her flesh, and her blood, and her dung shall he burne her.*

6 Then shall the Priest take cedar wood, and hyssope, and skarlet lace, and cast them in the middes of the fire where the kowe burneth.

7 Then shall the Priest wash his clothes, and he shall wash his flesh in water, and then come into the hoste, and the Priest shall be vncleane vnto the euen.

8 Also he that burneth her, shall wash his clothes in water, and wash his flesh in water, and be vncleane vntill euen.

9 And a man, *that is cleane*, shall take vp the ashes of the kowe, and put them without the hoste in a cleane place: and it shall be kept for

the Congregation of the children of Israel for a sprinkling water: it is a sinne offering.

10 Therefore he that gathereth the ashes of the kow, shall wash his clothes, and remaine vncleane vntill euen: and it shall be vnto the children of Israel, and vnto the stranger that dwelleth among them, a statute for euer.

11 He that toucheth the dead bodie of any man, shall be vncleane euen seven dayes.

12 He shall purifie him selfe therewith the third day, and the seuenth day he shall be cleane: but if he purifie not him selfe the third day, then the seuenth day he shall not be cleane.

13 Whosoeuer toucheth the corps of any man *is dead, & purgeth not him selfe*, defileth the Tabernacle of γ Lord, & that person shall be cut off from Israel, because the sprinkling water was not sprinkled vpon him: he shall be vncleane, and his vncleannes *shall remaine still vpon him.*

14 This is the lawe, When a man dyeth in a tent, all that come into the tent, and all that is in the tent, shall be vncleane seven dayes,

15 And all γ vessels that be open, which haue no γ couering fastned vpon the, shall be vncleane.

16 Also whosoeuer toucheth one that is slaine with a sword in the field, or a dead person, or a bone of a dead man, or a graue, shall be vncleane seven dayes.

17 Therefore for an vncleane person they shal take of the burnt ashes of the sinne offering, and pure water shall be put thereto in a vessell.

18 And a cleane person shal take hyssope and dip it in the water, & sprinkle it vpon the tent, and vpon all the vessels, and on the persons that were therein, and vpon him that touched the bone, or the slaine, or the dead, or the graue.

19 And the cleane person shall sprinkle vpon the vncleane the third day, and the seuenth day, and he shall purifie him selfe the seuenth day, and wash his clothes, and wash him selfe in water, and shall be cleane at euen.

20 But the man that is vncleane, and purifieth not him selfe, that person shall be cut off from among the Congregation, because he hath defiled the Sanctuary of the Lord: and the sprinkling water hath not bene sprinkled vpon him: therefore shall he be vncleane.

21 And it shall be a perpetual law vnto them, that he that sprinkleth the sprinkling water, shal wash his clothes: also he that toucheth the sprinkling water, shall be vncleane vntill euen.

22 And whosoeuer the vncleane person toucheth, shall be vncleane: & the person that toucheth *him*, shall be vncleane vntill the euen.

CHAP. XX.

1 Miriam dieth. 2 The people murmur. 3 They haue water out of the rocke. 24 Edom denieth the Israelites passage. 25. 28 The death of Aaron, in whose roome Eleazar succedeth.

Then the children of Israel came with the whole Congregation to the desert of Zin in the first moneth, & the people abode at Kadesh: where Miriam dyed, & was buried there.

2 But there was no water for the Congregation, and they assembled them selues against Moses and against Aaron.

3 And the people chode with Moses, and spake, saying, Would God we had perished, ** when our brethren dyed before the Lord.*

17.2. 4 * Why haue ye thus brought the Congregation of the Lord vnto this wilderness, that both we and our cattell should die there?

5 Wherefore now haue ye made vs to come vp from Egypt; to bring vs into this miserable place, which is no place of seede, nor figges, nor viues, nor pomegranates? neither is there any water to drinke.

6 Then Moses and Aaron went from the assemblie vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and fell vpon their faces: and the glorie of the Lord appeared vnto them.

7 ¶ And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

8 Take the rod, and gather thou and thy brother Aaron the Congregation together, & speak ye vnto the rocke before their eyes, and it shall giue forth his water, and thou shalt bring them water out of the rocke: so thou shalt giue the Congregation, and their beastes drinke.

9 Then Moses tooke the rod from before the Lord, as he had commanded him.

10 And Moses and Aaron gathered the Congregation together before the rocke, and Moses said vnto them, Heare nowe, ye rebels: shall we bring you water out of this rocke?

11 Then Moses lift vp his hand, and with his rod he smote the rocke twise, and the water came out abundantly: so the Congregation, and their beastes dranke.

12 ¶ Again the Lord spake vnto Moses, and to Aaron, Because ye beleueed me not, to sanctifie me in the presence of the children of Israel, therefore ye shall not bring this Congregation into the land which I haue giuen them.

13 This is the water of Meribah, because the children of Israel stroue with the Lord, and he was sanctified in them.

14 ¶ Then Moses sent messengers from Kadesh vnto the King of Edom, saying, Thus saith thy brother Israel, Thou knowest all the trauell that we haue had,

15 How our fathers went downe into Egypt, and we dwelt in Egypt a long time, where the Egyptians handled vs euill and our fathers.

16 But when we cryed vnto the Lord, he heard our voyce, and sent an Angel, and hath brought vs out of Egypt, and behold, we are in the citie Kadesh, in thine ymost border.

17 I pray thee that we may passe through thy country: we will not goe through the feldes nor the vineyardes, neither will we drinke of the water of the welles: we wil go by y kings way, and neither turne vnto the right hand nor to the left, vntill we be past thy borders.

18 And Edom answered him, ¶ Thou shalt not passe by me, least I come out against thee with the sword.

19 Then the children of Israel said vnto him, We wil go vp by y hie way: & if I & my cattell drinke of thy water, I wil then pay for it: I wil only (wout any harme) go through on my feet.

20 He answered againe, Thou shalt not goe through. Then ¶ Edom came out against him with much people, and with a mighty power.

21 Thus Edom denied to giue Israel passage through his country: wherefore Israel turned away from him.

22 ¶ And when the children of Israel with all the Congregation departed from * Kadesh,

they came vnto the mount Hor.

23 And the Lord spake vnto Moses and to Aaron in the mount Hor neere the coast of the land of Edom, saying,

24 Aaron shall be gathered vnto his people: for he shall not enter into the land, w I haue giuen vnto y children of Israel, because ye disobeyed my commandement at the water of Meribah: led.

25 Take * Aaron and Eleazar his sonne, and bring them vp into the mount Hor;

26 And cause Aaron to put off his garments & put them vpon Eleazar his sonne: for Aaron shall be gathered to his fathers, and shall die there.

27 And Moses did as the Lord had commanded: and they went vp into the mount Hor, in the sight of all the Congregation.

28 And Moses put off Aarons clothes, and put them vpon Eleazar his sonne: * so Aaron dyed there in the top of the mount: and Moses and Eleazar came downe from off the mount.

29 When all the Congregation sawe that Aaron was dead, all the house of Israel wept for Aaron thirtie dayes.

CHAP. XXI.

3 King Arad vanquished. 6 The fierie serpents.

24. 33 Sihon and Og are overcome.

¶ When * King Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt toward the South, heard tel that Israel came by the way of the Ipyes, then fought he against Israel, and tooke of them prisoners.

2 So Israel vowed a vowe vnto the Lord, and said, If y wilt deliuer and giue this people into mine hand, the I will vtterly destroy their cities.

3 And the Lord heard the voyce of Israel, and deliuered them the Canaanites: and they vtterly destroyed them and their cities, and called the name of the place * Hormah.

4 ¶ After, they departed from the mount Hor by the way of the red Sea, to compass the land of Edom: and the people were sore grieved because of the way.

5 And the people spake against God, and against Moses, saying, Wherefore haue ye brought vs out of Egypt, to die in the wilderness? for here is neither bread nor water, and our soule * lotheth this light bread.

6 * Wherefore the Lord sent fierie serpents among the people, which stung the people, so that many of the people of Israel dyed.

7 Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, We haue sinned: for we haue spoken against the Lord, and against thee: pray to the Lord, that he take away the serpents from vs: and Moses prayed for the people.

8 And the Lord said vnto Moses, Make thee a fierie serpent, and set it vp for a signe, that as many as are bitten, may looke vpon it, and liue.

9 * So Moses made a serpent of brasie, & set it vp for a signe: & when a serpent had bitten a mā, then he looked to y serpent of brasie, and liued.

10 * And the children of Israel departed thence, and pitched in Oborth.

11 ¶ And they departed from Oborth, and pitched in Iie-abarim, in the wilderness, which is before Moab on the Eastside.

12 ¶ They remooued thence, and pitched vpon the riuer of Zared.

13 ¶ Thence they departed, & pitched on the other side of Arnon, which is in the wilderness.

and commeth out of the coastes of the Amorites: (for Arnon is the border of Moab, betweene the Moabites and the Amorites)

14 Wherefore it shalbe spoken in the booke of the battels of the Lord, ¶ what thing he did in the red Sea, and in the rivers of Arnon,

15 And as the streame of the rivers that goeth downe to the dwelling of Ar, and lyeth vpon the border of Moab.

16 ¶ And from thence they turned to Beer: the same is the well where y Lord said vnto Moses, Assemble the people, & I will giue them water.

17 ¶ Then Israel sang this song, ¶ Rise vp wel, Arnon.

18 The princes digged this well, the captaines of the people digged it, euen the law giuer, with their stauers. And from the wilderness they came to Mattanah,

19 ¶ And from Mattanah to Nahaliel, and from Nahaliel to Bamoth,

20 ¶ And from Bamoth in the valley, that is in the plaine of Moab, to the top of Pisgah that looketh toward Ieshimon.

21 ¶ Then Israel sent messengers vnto Sihon King of the Amorites, saying,

22 * Let me go through thy land: we will not turne aside into the fieldes, nor into the vineyardes, neither drinke of the waters of the welles: we will goe by the Kings way, vntill we be past thy country.

23 * But Sihon gaue Israel no licence to passe through his country, but Sihon assembled all his people, and went out against Israel into the wilderness: and he came to Iahoz, and fought against Israel.

24 * But Israel smote him with the edge of the sword, & conquered his land, from Arnon vnto Iabok, euen vnto the children of Ammon: for y border of the children of Ammon was strong.

25 And Israel tooke all these cities, and dwelt in all the cities of the Amorites in Heshbon, and in all the villages thereof.

26 For Heshbon was the citie of Sihon the King of y Amorites, w had fought besettime against the King of the Moabites, and had taken all his land out of his hand, euen vnto Arnon.

27 Wherefore they that spake in prouerbes, say, Come to Heshbon, let the citie of Sihon be built and repaired:

28 For a fire is gone out of Heshbon, & a flame from the citie of Sihon, & hath consumed Ar of the Moabites, and y lords of Bamoth in Arnon.

29 Wo be to thee, Moab: O people of Chemosh, thou art vndone: he hath suffered his sonnes to be pursued, and his daughters to be in captiuitie to Sihon the King of the Amorites.

30 Their empire also is lost from Heshbon vnto Dibon, and we haue destroyed them vnto Nophah, which reacheth vnto Medeba.

31 ¶ Thus Israel dwelt in the land of the Amorites.

32 And Moses sent to search out Iazer, and they tooke the townes belonging thereto, and rooted out the Amorites that were there.

33 ¶ And they turned and went toward Bashan: & Og the King of Bashan came out against the, he, & all his people, to fight at Edrei.

34 Then the Lord said vnto Moses, Feare him not: for I haue deliuered him into thine hand,

and all his people, and his land: * and thou shalt do to him as thou diddest vnto Sihon the king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon.

35 They smote him therefore and his sonnes, and all his people, vntill there was none left him: so they conquered his land.

CHAP. XXII.

5 King Balak sendeth for Balaam to curse the Israelites. 11 The Lord forbiddeth him to go. 22 The Angell of the Lord meeteth him, and his asse speaketh. 38 Balaam professeth y he will speake nothing, but what the Lord putteth in his mouth.

AFTER the children of Israel departed and pitched in the plaine of Moab on the other side of Iorden from Iericho.

2 ¶ Nowe Balak the sonne of Zippor saw all that Israel had done to the Amorites.

3 And the Moabites were fore afrald of the people, because they were many, and Moab fretted against the children of Israel,

4 Therefore Moab said vnto the Elders of Midian, Nowe shall this multitude lick vp all that are round about vs, as an oxe licketh vp the grasse of the field: and Balak the sonne of Zippor was King of the Moabites at that time.

5 * He sent messengers therefore vnto Balaam the sonne of Beor to Pethor (which is by the riuer of the land of the children of his folke) to call him, saying, Behold, there is a people come out of Egypt, which couer the face of the earth, and lie ouer against me.

6 Come now therefore, I pray thee, and curse me this people (for they are stronger then I) so it may be that I shall be able to smite them and to driue them out of the land: for I know that he, whome thou blestest, is blessed, and he, whome thou curstest, shalbe cursed.

7 And the Elders of Moab, and the Elders of Midian departed, hauing the reward of the soothsaying in their hand, and they came vnto Balaam, and told him the wordes of Balak.

8 Who answered him, Tary here this night, & I will giue yon an answer, as the Lord shall say vnto me. So y princes of Moab abode w Balaam.

9 Then God came vnto Balaam, and said, What men are these with thee?

10 And Balaam said vnto God, Balak the sonne of Zippor, king of Moab hath sent vnto me, saying,

11 Behold, there is a people come out of Egypt, and couereth the face of the earth: come now, curse them for my sake: so it may be that I shall be able to ouercome them in battel and to driue them out.

12 And God said vnto Balaam, Go not thou w them, neither curse y people, for they are blessed.

13 And Balaam rose vp in the morning, and said vnto the princes of Balak, Returne vnto your land: for the Lord hath refused to giue me leaue to goe with you.

14 So the princes of Moab rose vp, and went vnto Balak, and said, Balaam hath refused to come with vs.

15 ¶ Balak yet sent againe moe princes, and more honourable then they.

16 Who came to Balaam, and said vnto him, Thus saith Balak the sonne of Zippor, Be not thou stayed, I pray thee, from coming vnto me.

17 For I wil promote thee vnto great honor,

and will doe whatsoeuer thou sayest vnto me: come therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people.

18 And Balaam answered, and said vnto the seruants of Balak, * If Balak would giue me his house full of siluer & gold, I can not go beyond y word of y Lord my God, to do lesse or more.

19 But now, I pray you, tary here this night, y I may wit, what y Lord will say vnto me more.

20 And God came vnto Balaam by night, and said vnto him, If the men come to call thee, rise vp, and goe with them: but onely what thing I say vnto thee, that shalt thou doe.

21 So Balaam rose vp early, and saddled his asse, and went with the princes of Moab.

22 And the wrath of God was kindled, because he went: & the Angel of the Lord stood in the way to be against him, as he rode vpon his asse, and his two seruants were with him.

Pet. 2. 16 23 And * when the asse saw the Angel of the Lord stand in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand, the asse turned out of the way, and went into the field, but Balaam smote the asse, to turne her into the way.

24 Again the Angel of the Lord stood in a path of the vineyards, *hausing* a wall on the one side, and a wall on the other.

25 And when the asse sawe the Angell of the Lord, she thrust her selfe vnto the wall, & dashed Balaams foote against the wall: wherefore he smote her againe.

26 Then the Angel of the Lord went further, and stood in a narrow place, where was no way to turne, *either* to the right hand, or to the left.

Or full. 27 And when the asse sawe the Angell of the Lord, she lay down vnder Balaam: therefore Balaam was very wroth, & smote y asse w a staffe.

28 Then y Lord opened y mouth of the asse, & she said vnto Balaam, What haue I done vnto thee, y thou hast smitten me now three times?

29 And Balaam said vnto the asse, Because thou hast mocked me: I would there were a sword in mine hand, for now would I kill thee.

30 And the asse said vnto Balaam, Am not I thine asse, which thou hast ridden vpon since thy first time vnto this day? haue I vsed at any time to do thus vnto thee? Who said, Nay.

31 And the Lord opened the eyes of Balaam, and he saw the Angell of the Lord standing in the way with his sword drawn in his hand: then he bowed him selfe, and fell flat on his face.

32 And the Angel of the Lord said vnto him, Wherefore hast thou nowe smitten thine asse three times? behold, I came out to withstand thee, because thy way is not straight before me.

33 But the asse saw me, and turned from me nowe three times: for els, if she had not turned fro me, surely I had euen now slaine thee, and saued her alive.

Or, I before 34 Then Balaam said vnto the Angell of the Lord, I haue sinned: for I wist not y thou stoodst in the way against me: nowe therefore if it displease thee, I will turne home againe.

Or, I before 35 But the Angell said vnto Balaam, Go with the men: but what I say vnto thee, y shalt thou speake. So Balaam went w the princes of Balak.

Or, I before 36 And when Balak heard that Balaam came, he went out to meete him vnto a citie of Moab, which is in the border of Arnon, euen in the vtmost coast.

37 Then Balak said vnto Balaam, Did I not send for thee to call thee? Wherefore camest thou not vnto me? am I not able indeede to promote thee vnto honour?

38 And Balaam made answere vnto Balak, Lo, I am come vnto thee, and can I nowe say any thing at all? the word that God putteth in my mouth, that shall I speake.

39 So Balaam went with Balak, and they came vnto the citie of Huzoth.

40 Then Balak offered bullockes, and sheepe, and sent thereof to Balaam, and to the princes that were with him.

41 And on the morow Balak took Balaam, & brought him vp into the hie places of Baal, that thence he might see y vtmost part of y people.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Balaam causeth seven altars to be built. 5 God teacheth him what to answer. 8 In stead of cursing he blesseth Israel. 19 God is not like man.

And Balaam said vnto Balak, Builde me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven bullocks, and seven rammes.

2 And Balak did as Balaam said, & Balak and Balaam offred on euery altar a bullock, & a ram.

3 Then Balaam said vnto Balak, Stand by the burnt offering, & I wil go, if so be y the Lord wil come & meete me: and whatsoeuer he sheweth me, I will tell thee: so he went forth alone.

4 And God met Balaam, & Balaam said vnto him, I haue prepared seven altars, and haue offred vpon euery altar a bullocke and a ram.

5 And the Lord put an answere in Balaams mouth and said, Go againe to Balak, and say on this wise.

6 So when he returned vnto him, loe, he stood by his burnt offering, he, and all the princes of Moab.

7 Then he vttered his parable, and said, Balak the king of Moab hath brought me fro A-ram out of y mountains of y East, saying, Come, curse Iaakob for my sake: come, & detest Israel.

8 Howe shall I curse, where God hath not cursed? or howe shall I detest, where the Lord hath not detested?

9 For from the toppes of the rockes I did see him, and from the hilles I did beholde him: loe, the people shall dwell by them selues, and shall not be reckoned among the nations.

10 Who can tell the dust of Iaakob, and the number of the fourth part of Israel? Let me die the death of the righteous, and let my last end be like his.

11 The Balak said vnto Balaam, What hast y done vnto me? I tooke thee to curse mine enemies, & behold, y hast blessed them altogether.

12 And he answered, and said, Must I not take heede to speake that, which the Lord hath put in my mouth?

13 And Balak said vnto him, Come, I pray thee, with me vnto another place, whence thou maist see them, & thou shalt see but the vtmost part of them, and shalt not see them all: therefore curse them out of that place for my sake.

14 And he brought him into Sede-sophim, to the top of Pisgah, and built seven altars, and offered a bullocke, and a ramme on euery altar.

15 After, he said vnto Balak, Stand here by thy burnt offering, and I will meete the Lord yonder.

chap. 22.
25.

16 And the Lord met Balaam, and * put an answer in his mouth, and said, Go againe vnto Balak, and say thus.

17 And when he came to him, beholde, he stood by his burnt offering, and the princes of Moab with him: so Balak said vnto him, What hath the Lord said?

18 And he vttered his parable, and said, Rise vp, Balak, and heare: hearken vnto me, thou sonne of Zippor.

19 God is not as man, that he should lie, neither as the sonne of man that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not doe it? and hath he spoken, and shall he not accomplish it?

20 Behold, I haue receiued commandement to blese: for he hath blessed, and I can not alter it.

21 He seeth none iniquitie in Iaakob, nor seeth no transgression in Israel: the Lord his God is with him, and the ioyful shout of a King is among them.

22 God brought them out of Egypt: their strength is as an vnlicorne.

23 For there is no sorcerie in Iaakob, nor soothsaying in Israel: according to this time it shall be said of Iaakob and of Israel, What hath God wrought?

24 Behold, the people shall rise vp as a lyon, and lift vp him selfe as a yong lyon: he shal not lye downe, till he eate of the pray, and till he drinke the blood of the slaine.

25 ¶ Then Balak said vnto Balaam, Neither curse, nor blese them at all.

26 But Balaam answered, and said vnto Balak, Told not I thee, saying, All that the Lord speaketh, that must I doe?

27 ¶ Againe Balak said vnto Balaam, Come, I pray thee, I will bring thee vnto another place, if so be it will please God, that thou mayest thence curse them for my sake.

28 So Balak brought Balaam vnto the top of Peor, that looketh toward Ieshmon.

29 Then Balaam said vnto Balak, Make me here seuen altars, and prepare me here seuen bullockes, and seuen rammes.

30 And Balak did as Balaam had said, and offered a bullocke and a ramme on euery altar.

CHAP. XXIII.

5 Balaam prophesieth of Israels great prosperitie. 17 Also of the coming of Christ. 20 The destruction of the Amalekites, and Kenites.

When Balaam sawe that it pleased the Lord to blese Israel, then he went not, * as certaine times before, to set diuinations, but set his face toward the wilderness.

2 And Balaam lift vp his eyes, and looked vpon Israel, which dwelt according to their tribes, and the Spirit of God came vpon him.

3 ¶ And he vttered his parable, and said, Balaam the sonne of Beor hath said, and the man, whose eyes were shut vp, hath said,

4 He hath said, which heard the words of God, and sawe the vision of the Almighty, and falling in a trance had his eyes opened:

5 ¶ How goodly are thy tents, O Iaakob, & thine habitations, O Israel!

6 As the valleyes, are they stretched forth, as gardens by y rivers side, as the paloe trees, wth the Lord hath planted, as y cedars, beside y waters.

7 The water droppeth out of his bucket, and

his seed shall be in many waters, & his king shall be hier then Agag, & his kingdom shall be exalted.

8 God brought him out of Egypt: his strength shall be as an vnlicorne: he shall eate the nations his enemies, and bruike their bones, and shoote them through with his arrowes.

9 ¶ He coucheth & lyeth downe as a yong Gen. 49. 10. lyon, and as a lyon: who shall stirre him vp? blessed is he that bleseth thee, and cursed is he that curseth thee.

10 Then Balak was very angry with Balaam, & smote his hands together: so Balak said vnto Balaam, I sent for thee to curse mine enemies, & behold thou hast blessed them now three times.

11 Therefore nowe flee vnto thy place: I thought surely to promote thee vnto honour, but lo, the Lord hath kept thee backe from honour.

12 Then Balaam answered Balak, Told I not also thy messengers, which thou sentest vnto me, saying,

13 If Balak would giue me his house full of siluer and golde, I can not passe the commandement of the Lord, to doe either good or bad of mine owne minde? what the Lord shall command, that same will I speake.

14 And now behold, I goe vnto my people: come, I will advertise thee what this people shall doe to thy folke in the latter dayes. Lev. 24. 10.

15 And he vttered his parable, and said, Balaam the sonne of Beor hath said, and the man whose eyes were shut vp, hath said:

16 He hath said that heard the wordes of God, & hath the knowledge of the most High, and sawe the vision of the Almighty, and falling in a trance had his eyes opened:

17 I shall see him, but not now: I shall behold him, but not neere: there shall come a starre of Iaakob, and a scepter shall rise of Israel, and shall smite the coastes of Moab, and destroy all the sonnes of Sheth.

18 And Edom shall be possessed, and Seir shall be a possession to their enemies: but Israel shall doe valiantly.

19 He also that shal haue dominion shall be of Iaakob, & shall destroy the remnant of the city.

20 ¶ And when he looked on Amalek, he vttered his parable, and said, Amalek is the first of the nations: but his latter end shall come to destruction.

21 And he looked on the ¶ Kenites, and vttered his parable, and said, Strong is thy dwelling place, and put thy nest in the rocke. Or, Midianites.

22 Neuerthelesse, ¶ the Kenite shall be spoyled vntill Asshur carrie thee away captiue. Or, thou shalt be as a slain man.

23 Againe he vttered his parable, and said, Alas, who shall liue when God doeth this?

24 The ships also shall come from the coastes of Chittim, and subdue Asshur, and shall subdue Eber, and he also shall come to destruction.

25 Then Balaam rose vp, and went and returned to his place: and Balak also went his way.

CHAP. XXV.

2 The people committeth fornication with the daughters of Moab. 9 Phinehas killeth Zimri & Cozbi. 11 God maketh his covenant with Phinehas. 17 God commandeth to kill the Midianites.

Nowe whiles Israel abode in * Shittim, the people began to commit whoredom with the daughters of Moab: Chap. 32.

H. 3.

2 Which

2 Which called the people vnto the sacrifice of their gods, and the people ate, and bowed downe to their gods.

3 And Israel coupled him selfe vnto Baal-Peor: wherefore the wrath of the Lord was kindled against Israel:

4 And the Lord said vnto Moses, *Take al the heades of the people, & hang them vp || before the Lord against the sunne, that the indignation of the Lords wrath may be turned from Israel.

5 Then Moses said vnto the Iudges of Israel, Euery one slay his men that were ioyned vnto Baal Peor.

6 ¶ And behold, one of the children of Israel came, and brought vnto his brethren a Midianitish woman in the sight of Moses, and in the sight of all the Congregation of the children of Israel, who wept before the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

7 * And when Phinehas the sonne of Eleazar the sonne of Aaron the Priest saw it, he rose vp from the middes of the Congregation, and tooke a || speare in his hand,

8 And folowed y man of Israel into the tent, and thrust them both through: to wit, the man of Israel, and the woman, || through her bellie: so the plague ceased from the children of Israel.

9 * And there dyed in that plague, foure and twentie thousand.

10 Then the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

11 * Phinehas the sonne of Eleazar the sonne of Aaron y Priest, hath turned mine anger away from y children of Israel, while he was zealous for my sake among them: therefore I haue not consumed the children of Israel in my ielousie.

12 Wherefore say to him, Beholde, * I giue vnto him my covenant of peace,

13 And he shal haue it, & his seede after him, euen the covenant of the Priests office for euer, because he was zealous for his God, and hath made an atonement for the children of Israel.

14 And the name of the Israelite thus slaine, which was killed with the Midianitish woman, was Zimri the sonne of Salu, prince † of the familie of the Simeonites.

15 And the name of the Midianitish woman, that was slaine, was Cozbi the daughter of Zur, who was head ouer the people of his fathers house in Midian.

16 ¶ Againe y Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

17 * Vexe the Midianites, and finite them:

18 For they trouble you with their wiles, wherw they haue beguiled you, as concerning Peor, and as concerning their sister Cozbi the daughter of a prince of Midian, which was slaine in the day of the plague because of Peor.

CHAP. XXVI.

2 The Lord commaundeth to number the people from twenty yere old & above. 57 The Levites & their families. 64 None of the that were nombred in Sinai, goe into Canaan, saue Caleb and Joshua.

And so after the plague, the Lord spake vnto Moses, and to Eleazar the sonne of Aaron the Priest, saying,

3 Take the number of all the Congregation of the children of Israel * from twentie yere olde and aboue throughout their fathers houses, all that goe soorth to warre in Israel.

3 So Moses and Eleazar the Priest spake vnto

them in the plaine of Moab, by Iorden toward Tericho, saying,

4 From twentie yere olde and aboue ye shall number the people, * the Lord had commanded Moses, and the children of Israel, when they came out of the land of Egypt.

5 ¶ * Reuben the first borne of Israel: the children of || Reuben were: Hanoch of whose came the familie of the Hanochites, and of Pallu the familie of the Palluites:

6 Of Hefron, the familie of the Hefronites: of Cami, the familie of the Carmites.

7 These are the families of the Reubenites: and they were in number three and fourtie thousand, seuen hundreth and thirtie.

8 And the sonnes of Pallu, Eliab:

9 And the sonnes of Eliab, Nemuel, and Dathan, and Abiram: this Dathan & Abiram were famous in the Congregation, & * stroue against Moses and against Aaron in the assemblie of Korah, when they stroue against the Lord.

10 And the earth opened her mouth, & swallowed them vp with Korah, when the Congregation dyed, what time the fire consumed two hundreth and fiftie men, who were for a signe:

11 Notwithstanding, all the sonnes of Korah dyed not.

12 ¶ And the children of || Simeon after their families were: Nemuel, of whom came y familie of the Nemuelites: of Iamin, y familie of the Iaminites: of Iachin, y familie of the Iachinites:

13 Of Zerach, the familie of the Zarhites: of Shaul, the familie of the Shaulites.

14 These are the families of the Simeonites: two and twentie thousand and two hundreth.

15 ¶ The sonnes of || Gad after their families were: Zephon, of whom came the familie of the Zephonites: of Haggi, the familie of the Haggites: of Shuni, the familie of the Shunites:

16 Of Ozni, the familie of the Oznites: of Eri, the familie of the Erites:

17 Of Arod, the familie of the Arodites: of Arel, the familie of the Arelites.

18 These are the families of the sonnes of Gad, according to their numbers, fourtie thousand and fise hundreth.

19 ¶ The sonnes of || Iudah, Er, and Onan: but Er and Onan dyed in the land of Canaan.

20 So were the sonnes of Iudah after their families: of Shelah came the familie of the Shelanites: of Pharez, the familie of the Pharzites: of Zerach, the familie of the Zarhites.

21 And the sonnes of * Pharez were: of Hefron, the familie of the Hefronites: of Hamul, the familie of the Hamulites.

22 These are the families of Iudah, after their numbers, seueety & six thousand & fise hundreth.

23 ¶ The sonnes of || Issachar, after their families were: Tola, of whom came the familie of the Tolaites: of Pua, the familie of the Punites:

24 Of Iashub, the familie of the Iashubites: of Shimron, the familie of the Shimronites.

25 These are the families of Issachar, after their numbers, three score and foure thousand and three hundreth.

26 ¶ The sonnes of || Zebulun, after their families were: of Sered, the familie of the Sardites: of Elon, the familie of the Elonites: of Iahleel, the familie of the Iahleelites.

27 These are the families of the Zebulunites after their numbers, threescore thousand and five hundred.

Manasseh. 28 ¶ The sonnes of Ioseph after their families were of Manasseh and Ephraim.

Josb. 17. 1. 29 The sonnes of Manasseh were of Machir, & familie of the Machirites: & Machir begat Gilead: of Gilead came the familie of the Gileadites.

30 These are the sonnes of Gilead: of Iezer, the familie of the Iezerites: of Helek, the familie of the Helekites:

31 Of Asriel, the familie of the Asrielites: of Shechem, the familie of the Shichimites.

32 Of Shemida, the familie of the Shemidaites: of Hopher, the familie of the Hopherites.

Chap. 27. 1. 33 ¶ And Zelophehad the sonne of Hopher had no sonnes, but daughters: and the names of the daughters of Zelophehad were Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milchah, and Tirzah.

34 These are the families of Manasseh, and the number of them, two and fiftie thousand and seven hundred.

Ephraim. 35 ¶ These are the sonnes of Ephraim after their families: of Shuthelah, came the familie of the Shuthalites: of Becher, the familie of the Bachrites: of Tahan, the familie of the Tahanites.

36 And these are the sonnes of Shuthelah of Eran, the familie of the Eranites.

37 These are the families of the sonnes of Ephraim after their numbers, two & thirty thousand and five hundred. these are the sonnes of Ioseph after their families.

Beniamin. 38 ¶ These are the sonnes of Beniamin after their families: of Bela came the familie of the Belaites: of Ashbel the familie of the Ashbelites: of Ahiham the familie of the Ahihamites:

39 Of Shupham the familie of the Shuphamites: of Hupham, the familie of the Huphamites.

40 And the sonnes of Bela were Ard & Naaman: of Ard came the familie of the Ardites, of Naaman, the familie of the Naamites.

41 These are the sonnes of Beniamin after their families, and their numbers, five & fourtie thousand, and five hundred.

Dan. 42 ¶ These are the sonnes of Dan after their families: of Shuham came the familie of the Shuhamites: these are the families of Dan after their households.

43 All the families of the Shuhamites were after their numbers, threescore and four thousand, and four hundred.

Asher. 44 ¶ The sonnes of Asher after their families were of Imnah, the familie of the Imnaites: of Isui, the familie of the Isuites: of Beriah, the familie of the Beriites.

45 The sonnes of Beriah were, of Heber the familie of the Heberites: of Malchiel, the familie of the Malchielites.

46 And the name of the daughter of Asher was Sarah.

47 These are the families of the sonnes of Asher after their numbers, three and fiftie thousand and four hundred.

Naphtali. 48 ¶ The sonnes of Naphtali, after their families were of Lahezel, the familie of the Lahelites: of Guni, the familie of the Gunites.

49 Of Iezer, the familie of the Izrites: of Shilem, the familie of the Shilemites.

50 These are the families of Naphtali according

to the households, and their number, five and fourtie thousand and four hundred.

51 These are the numbers of the children of Israel: five hundred and one thousand, seven hundred and thirtie.

52 ¶ And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

53 Vnto these the land shall be deuised for an inheritance, according to the number of names.

54 ¶ To many thou shalt giue the more inheritance, and to fewe thou shalt giue the lesse inheritance: to every one according to his number shall be given his inheritance.

55 Notwithstanding, the land shall be deuised by lot: according to the names of the tribes of their fathers they shall inherite:

56 According to the lot shall the possession thereof be deuised betwene many and fewe.

57 ¶ These also are the number of the Leuites, after their families: of Gershon came the familie of the Gershonites: of Kohath, the familie of the Kohathites: of Merari, the familie of the Merarites.

58 These are the families of Leui, the familie of the Libnites: the familie of the Hebronites: the familie of the Mahlites: the familie of the Mushites: the familie of the Korhites: and Kohath begate Amram.

59 And Amrams wife was called Iochebed the daughter of Leui, which was borne vnto Leui in Egypt: and she bare vnto Amram Aaron, and Moses, and Miriam their sister.

60 And vnto Aaron were borne Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar.

61 ¶ And Nadab, and Abihu died, because they offered strange fire before the Lord.

62 And their numbers were three & twentie thousand, all males from a moneth olde & aboue: for they were not nombred among the children of Israel, because there was none inheritance giuen them among the children of Israel.

63 ¶ These are the numbers of Moses and Eleazar the Priest which nombred the children of Israel in the plaine of Moab, nere Iorden, toward Iericho.

64 And among these there was not a man of them, whom Moses and Aaron the Priest nombred, when they tolde the children of Israel in the wilderness of Sinai.

65 For the Lord said of them, ¶ They shall die in the wilderness: so there was not left a man of them, save Caleb the sonne of Iephunneh, and Ioshua the sonne of Nun.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 The lawe of the heritage of the daughters of Zelophehad. 2 The land of promise is shewed vnto Moses. 3 Moses prayeth for a gouernour to the people. 4 Ioshua is appointed in his stead.

¶ Then came the daughters of Zelophehad the sonne of Hopher, the sonne of Gilead, the sonne of Machir, the sonne of Manasseh, of the familie of Manasseh, the sonne of Ioseph, (and the names of his daughters were these, Mahlah, Noah, and Hoglah, and Milchah, and Tirzah)

¶ And stood before Moses, and before Eleazar the Priest, and before the Princes, and all the assembly, at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, saying,

¶ Our father died in the wilderness, and hee was not among the assembly of them that were assembled against the Lord in the companie of

H. 4.

Korah,

Korah, but dyed in his sinne, and had no sonnes.

4 Wherefore should the name of our father be taken away from among his familie, because he hath no sonne? gine vs a possession among the brethren of our father.

5 Then Moses brought their cause before the Lord.

6 ¶ And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

7 The daughters of Zelophehad speake right: thou shalt gine them a possession to inherite among their fathers brethren, and shalt turne the inheritance of their father vnto them.

8 Also thou shalt speake vnto the children of Israel, saying, If a man die, & haue no sonne, then ye shall turne his inheritance to his daughter.

9 And if he haue no daughter, ye shall gine his inheritance vnto his brethren.

10 And if hee haue no brethren, ye shall gine his inheritance vnto his fathers brethren.

11 And if his father haue no brethren, ye shall gine his inheritance vnto his next kinsman of his familie, & he shall possesse it: and this shalbe vnto the children of Israel a lawe of iudgement, as the Lord hath commanded Moses.

12 ¶ Again the Lord said vnto Moses, *Go vp into this mount of Abarim, & behold the lande which I haue ginen vnto the children of Israel.

13 And when thou hast seene it, thou shalt be gathered vnto thy people also, * as Aaron thy brother was gathered.

14 For ye were *disobedient vnto my worde in the desert of Zin, in the strife of the assembly, to sanctifie me in the waters before their eyes.

15 ¶ That is the water of Meribah in Kadesh in the wilderness of Zin.

16 ¶ Then Moses spake vnto the Lord, saying,

17 Let the Lord God of the spirits of all flesh appoint a man ouer the Congregation,

18 Who may go out & in before the Lord, & lead them out & in, that the Congregation of the Lord be not as sheepe, which haue not a shepheard.

19 And the Lord sayd vnto Moses, Take thee Ioshua the sonne of Nun, in whome is the Spirit, and put thine hands vpon him,

20 And set him before Eleazar the Priest, and before all the Congregation, and gine him a charge in their sight.

21 And gine him of thy glory, that all the Congregation of the children of Israel may obey.

22 And hee shall stand before Eleazar the Priest, who shall aske counsell for him * by the iudgement of Urim before the Lord: at his word they shall go out, & at his word they shall come in, both hee, and all the children of Israel with him and all the Congregation.

23 So Moses did as the Lord had commanded him, & he tooke Ioshua, & set him before Eleazar the Priest, and before all the Congregation.

24 Then hee put his handes vpon him, and gaue him a charge, as the Lord had spoken by the hand of Moses.

CHAP. XXVIII.

4 The daylie sacrifice. 9 The sacrifice of the Sabbath, 11 Of the Moneth, 16 Of the Pasche, 24 Of the first fruites.

¶ And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

1 Command the children of Israel, & say vnto the Lord, Ye shall obserue to offer vnto me in their due season mine offering & my bread for my sa-

crifices made by fire for a sweet savour vnto me.

2 Also thou shalt say vnto them, *This is the offering made by fire which yee shall offer vnto the Lord, two lambes of a yeere olde without spot, daylie, for a continuall burnt offering.

4 One lambe shalt thou prepare in the morning, & the other lambe shalt thou prepare at euen.

5 * And the tenth parte of an Ephah of fine flour for a * meate offering mingled with the fourth part of an * Hin of beaten oyle.

6 This shall be a daylie burnt offering, as was made in the mount Sinai for a sweet savour: it is a sacrifice made by fire vnto the Lord.

7 And the drinke offering thereof the fourth part of an Hin for one lambe: in the holy place cause to powre the drinke offering vnto the Lord.

8 And the other lambe thou shalt prepare at euen: as the meat offering of the morning, & as the drinke offering thereof shalt thou prepare it for an offering made by fire of sweet savour vnto the Lord.

9 ¶ But on the Sabbath day ye shall offer two lambes of a yeere old, without spot, & two tenth deales of fine flour for a meate offering mingled with oyle, and the drinke offering thereof.

10 This is the burnt offering of euery Sabbath, beside the continuall burnt offering, and drinke offering thereof.

11 ¶ And in the beginning of your moneths, ye shall offer a burnt offering vnto the Lord, two yong bullocks and a ramme, and seuen lambs of a yeere olde, without spot,

12 And three tenth deales of fine flour for a meate offering mingled with oyle for one bullocke, and two tenth deales of fine flour for a meate offering mingled with oyle for one ramme,

13 And a tenth deale of fine flour mingled with oyle for a meate offering vnto one lambe: for a burnt offering of sweet savour: it is an offering made by fire vnto the Lord.

14 And their drinke offerings shall be halfe an Hin of wine vnto one bullock, & the third part of an Hin vnto a ramme, & the fourth part of an Hin vnto a lambe: this is the burnt offering of euery moneth, throughout the moneths of the yeere.

15 And one hee goat for a sinne offering vnto the Lord shall be prepared, besides the continuall burnt offerings, and his drinke offering.

16 * Also the fourteenth day of the first moneth is the Pasche of the Lord.

17 And in the fifteenth day of the same moneth is the feast: seuen dayes shall vnleavened bread be eaten.

18 In the *first day shall be an holy conuocation, ye shall doe no seruile worke therein.

19 But yee shall offer a sacrifice made by fire for a burnt offering vnto the Lord, two yong bullocks, one ramme, and seuen lambs of a yeere old: see that they be without blemish.

20 And their meat offering shall be of fine flour mingled with oyle: three tenth deales shall ye prepare for a bullock, & two tenth deales for a ram:

21 One tenth deale shalt thou prepare for euery lambe, euen for the seuen lambs.

22 And an hee goat for a sinne offering, to make an atonement for you.

23 Ye shall prepare these, beside the burnt offering in the morning, which is a continuall burnt sacrifice.

24 After this manner ye shall prepare throughout

Exod. 28. **Leb. bread.** out all the seven daies, for the † maintaining of the offering made by fire for a sweet savour vnto the Lord: it shall be done beside the continuall burnt offering and drinke offering thereof.

Exod. 36. **Leuit. 23. 25 And in † seventh day ye shall have an holy conuocation, wherein ye shall doe no seruile work.**

Exod. 36. **Leuit. 23. 26 ¶ Also in the day of your first fruits, when ye bring a new meat offering vnto the Lord, according to your weeks ye shall haue an holy conuocation, & ye shall doe no seruile worke in it:**

Exod. 36. **Leuit. 23. 27 But yee shall offer a burnt offering for a sweet savour vnto † Lord, two yong bullocks, a ramme, and seven lambes of a yeere old,**

Exod. 36. **Leuit. 23. 28 And their meat offering of fine flour mingled with oyle, three tenth deales vnto a bullocke, two tenth deales to a ramme,**

Exod. 36. **Leuit. 23. 29 And one tenth deale vnto euery lambe throughout the seven lambes,**

Exod. 36. **Leuit. 23. 30 And an hee goate to make an atonement for you:**

Exod. 36. **Leuit. 23. 31 (Yee shall doe this beside the continuall burnt offering, & his meat offering:) † see they be without blemish, with their drinke offerings.**

CHAP. XXIX.

Leuit. 23. 1 Of the three principall feasts of the seventh moneth: to wit, the feast of trumpets, 7 The feast of reconciliation, 17 And the feast of Tabernacles.

Leuit. 23. **M**oreouer, in the first day of the seventh moneth ye shall haue an holy conuocation: ye shall doe no seruile worke therein: *it shall be a day of blowing the trumpets vnto you.

Leuit. 23. 2 And yee shall make a burnt offering for a sweet savour vnto the Lord: one yong bullock, one ramme, and seven lambes of a yeere olde, without blemish.

Leuit. 23. 3 And their meat offering shall be of fine flour mingled with oyle, three tenth deales vnto the bullocke, & two tenth deales vnto the ramme,

Leuit. 23. 4 And one tenth deale vnto one lambe, for the seven lambes,

Leuit. 23. 5 And an hee goat for a sinne offering to make an atonement for you,

Leuit. 23. 6 Beside the burnt offering of the moneth, & his meat offering, & the continuall burnt offering, and his meat offering and the drinke offerings of the same, according to their maner, for a sweete savour: it is a sacrifice made by fire vnto † Lord.

Leuit. 23. 7 ¶ And ye shall haue in the tenth day of the seventh moneth, an holy conuocation: and yee shall *humble your soules, and shall not doe any worke therein:

Leuit. 23. 8 But yee shall offer a burnt offering vnto the Lord for a sweete savour: one yong bullocke, a ramme, and seven lambes of a yeere old: see they be without blemish.

Leuit. 23. 9 And their meat offering shall be of fine flour mingled with oyle, three tenth deales to a bullocke, and two tenth deales to a ramme,

Leuit. 23. 10 One tenth deale vnto euery lambe throughout the seven lambes,

Leuit. 23. 11 An hee goat for a sinne offering, (beside the sinne offering to make the atonement and the continuall burnt offering and the meat offering thereof) and their drinke offerings.

Leuit. 23. 12 ¶ And in the fifteenth day of the seventh moneth ye shall haue an holy conuocation: yee shall doe no seruile worke therein, but yee shall keepe a feast vnto the Lord seven daies.

Leuit. 23. 13 And ye shall offer a burnt offering for a sacri-

fice made by fire of sweet savour vnto † Lord, thirtene yong bullocks, two rams, & fourteene lambes of a yeere old: they shall be without blemish.

14 And their meat offering shall be of fine flour mingled with oyle, three tenth deales vnto euery bullocke of the thirtene bullocks, two tenth deales to cyther of the two rammes,

15 And one tenth deale vnto eche of the fourteene lambes,

16 And one hee goate for a sinne offering, beside the continuall burnt offering, his meat offering and his drinke offering.

17 ¶ And the † second day ye shall offer twelue † The yong bullocks, two rammes, fourteene lambes of a yeere olde without blemish,

18 With their meat offering and their drinke of † The offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, & for the lambs, according to their nōber, after † manner,

19 And an hee goat for a sinne offering (beside the continuall burnt offering and his meat offering) and their drinke offerings.

20 ¶ Also the † third day ye shall offer eleven † The bullocks, two rammes, and fourteene lambes of a yeere old without blemish,

21 With their meat offering & their drinke offerings, for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, after their nōber, according to † manner,

22 And an hee goat for a sinne offering, beside the continuall burnt offering, and his meat offering and his drinke offering.

23 ¶ And the † fourth day ye shall offer tenne † The bullocks, two rammes, and fourteene lambes of a yeere old without blemish.

24 Their meat offering and their drinke offerings, for † bullocks, for the rammes, & for the lambs, according to their nōber, after the maner,

25 And an hee goat for a sinne offering, beside the continuall burnt offering, his meat offering and his drinke offering.

26 ¶ In the † fifth day also ye shall offer nine † The bullocks, two rammes, and fourteene lambes of a yeere old without blemish,

27 And their meat offering and their drinke offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, & for the lambs according to their nōber, after the maner,

28 And an hee goat for a sinne offering, beside the continuall burnt offering, and his meat offering and his drinke offering.

29 ¶ And in the † sixth day ye shall offer eight † The bullocks, two rammes, and fourteene lambes of a yeere old without blemish,

30 And their meat offering, and their drinke offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, & for the lambs according to their nōber, after the maner,

31 And an hee goat for a sinne offering, beside the continuall burnt offering, his meat offering and his drinke offerings.

32 ¶ In the † seventh day also ye shall offer se- † The uen bullocks, two rams, and fourteene lambes of a yeere old without blemish,

33 And their meat offering, and their drinke offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, & for the lambs according to their nōber, after the maner,

34 And an hee goat for a sinne offering, beside the continuall burnt offering, his meat offering and his drinke offering.

35 ¶ In † eighth day ye shall haue a solemne day, assemble: ye shall doe no seruile worke therein, *Leuit. 23.*

36 But ye shall offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made

made by fire for a sweet saour vnto the Lord, one bullocke, one ramme, and seuen lambes of a yeere old without blemish,

37 Their meat offering & their drinke offerings for the bullock, for the ram, and for the lambes according to their number, after the manner,

38 And an hee goat for a sinne offering, beside the continuall burnt offering, & his meat offering, and his drinke offering.

39 These things ye shall do vnto the Lord in yo^r feasts, beside your vowes, and your free offerings, for your burnt offerings, and for your meat offerings, and for your drinke offerings and for your peace offerings.

CHAP. XXX.

3 Concerning vowes. 4 The vowe of the maide, 7 Of the wife, 10 Of the widow or diuorced.

Then Moses spake vnto the children of Israel according to all that the Lord had commanded him,

2 Moses also spake vnto the heads of y^e tribes concerning the children of Israel, saying, This is the thing which the Lord hath commanded,

3 Whofoeuer voweth a vow vnto the Lord, or sweareth an othe to bind himself by a bōd, he shall not break his promises, but shall doe according to all y^e proceedeth out of his mouth.

4 If a woman also vow a vow vnto the Lord, & bind her selfe by a bond, being in her fathers house, in the time of her youth,

5 And her father heare her vowe and bonde, wherewith she hath bound her selfe, and her father hold his peace concerning her, then all her vowes shall stand, and euery bond wherewith she hath bound her selfe, shall stand.

6 But if her father disallow her the same day that he heareth al her vowes and bonds, wherewith she hath bound her selfe, they shall not be of value, and the Lord will forgieue her, because her father disallowed her.

7 And if she haue an husband when she voweth or pronounceth ought with her lips, wherewith she bindeth her selfe,

8 If her husband hearde it, and holdeth his peace concerning her, y^e same day he heareth it, then her vow shall stand, and her bonds wherewith she bindeth her selfe shall stand in effect.

9 But if her husband disallow her the same day that he heareth it, then shall he make her vowe which she hath made, & that that she hath pronounced with her lips, wherewith she bound her selfe, of none effect: & the Lord will forgieue her.

10 But euery vow of a widow, and of her that is diuorced (wherewith she hath bound her selfe) shall stand in effect with her.

11 And if she vowed in her husbands house, or bound her selfe straightly with an othe,

12 And her husband hath heard it, and helde his peace concerning her, not disallowing her, the all her vowes shall stand, & euery bond wherewith she bound her selfe, shall stand in effect.

13 But if her husband disanulled them, the same day that he heard them, nothing that proceeded out of her lips concerning her vowes or concerning her bonds, shall stand in effect: for her husband hath disanulled them: and the Lord will forgieue her.

14 So euery vowe, and euery othe or bonde, made to humble the soule, her husband may sta-

blish it, or her husband may breake it.

15 But if her husband hold his peace concerning her from day to day, then he stablisheth al her vowes and all her bonds w^{ch} she hath made: he hath confirmed the because he held his peace concerning her y^e same day that he heard them.

16 But if hee breake them after that hee hath heard them, then shall he beare her iniquitie.

17 These are the ordinances which the Lord commanded Moses, betweene a man and his wife, and betweene the father and his daughter, being young in her fathers house.

CHAP. XXXI.

8 Five Kings of Midian and Balaam are slaine. 18 Only y^e maidens are reserved aliue. 27 The praye is equally diuided. 49 A present giuen of Israel.

And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 *Revenge the children of Israel of the Midianites, and afterward shalt thou be gathered vnto thy people.

3 And Moses spake to the people, saying, Harken ye some of you vnto warre, and let them goe against Midian, to execute the vengeance of the Lord against Midian.

4 A thousand of euery tribe throughout all the tribes of Israel, shall ye send to the warre.

5 So there were taken out of the thousandes of Israel, twelue thousand prepared vnto warre, of euery tribe a thousand.

6 And Moses sent them to the warre, euen a thousand of euery tribe, and sent them with Phinehas the sonne of Eleazar the Priest to the warre: & the holy instruments, that is, the trumpets to blow were in his hand.

7 And they warred against Midian, as y^e Lord had commanded Moses, and slew all the males.

8 They slew also the Kings of Midian among them that were slaine: *Eui and Rekem, & Zūr, & Hur and Reba five Kings of Midian, and they slew Balaam the sonne of Beor with the sword:

9 But the children of Israel tooke the women of Midian prisoners, and their children, and spoiled all their cattell, and all their flockes, and all their goods.

10 And they burnt all their cities, wherein they dwelt, and all their y^e villages with fire.

11 And they tooke all the spoyle and all the praye both of men and beastes.

12 And they brought the captiues & that w^{ch} they had taken, & the spoyle vnto Moses and to Eleazar the Priest, and vnto the Congregation of the childre of Israel, into y^e campe in y^e plaine of Moab, which was by Iorden toward Jericho.

13 ¶ Then Moses and Eleazar the Priest, and al the princes of the Congregation went out of the campe to meete them.

14 And Moses was angrie with the captaines of the hoste, with the captaines ouer thousandes, and captaines ouer hundreds, which came from the warre and battell.

15 And Moses saide vnto them, What haue ye samed all the women?

16 Beholde, * These caused the children of Israel through the * counsel of Balaam to commit a trespass against the Lord, as concerning Peor, and there came a plague among the Congregation of the Lord.

17 Now therefore, *slay all the males among the children, and kill all the women that haue known

Chap. 17.
Chap. 13.

Josh. 24.

Or. pale
Co. gorge
building

Chap. 24.
2. Pe. 2.

Ind. 24.
16.

known man by carnall copulation.

18 But all the women children that haue not knowne carnall copulation, keepe alieue for your selues.

Chap. 19.
11.

19 And ye shal remaine without the hoste seuen dayes, all that haue killed any person, *and all that haue touched any dead, and purifie both your selues and your prisoners the third day and the seuenth.

20 Also ye shal purifie every garment and all that is made of skinnes and all worke of goats haire, and all things made of wood.

For, con-
tained in
the law.

21 ¶ And Eleazar the Priest said vnto the men of warre, which went to the battell, This is the ordinance of the lawe which the Lord * commanded Moses.

Chap. 19.
12.

22 As for gold, siluer, brasse, yron, tinne, and lead:

Chap. 19.9.

23 *Euen* all that may abide the fire, yee shall make it go through the fire, & it shalbe cleane: yet, it shalbe purified with * the water of purification: and all that suffereth not the fire, ye shall cause to passe by the water.

24 Ye shal wash also your clothes the seuenth day, and ye shalbe cleane: and afterward ye shal come into the hoste.

25 ¶ And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

26 Take *ye* summe of the pray that was taken, both of persons & of cattell, thou & Eleazar the Priest, & the chiefe fathers of the Cōgregation.

27 And diuide *ye* praye betweene the souldiers *ye* went to the warre, and all the Congregation.

28 And *ye* shalt take a tribute vnto the Lord of the men of warre, which went out to battell: one person of fise hundred both of *ye* persons, & of the beeuies, and of the asses, and of the sheepe.

29 Ye shal take it of their half & giue it vnto Eleazar *ye* Priest, as an heave offering of *ye* Lord.

30 But of the halfe of the children of Israel thou shalt take one, taken out of fiftie, both of *ye* persons, of the beeuies, of the asses, and of the sheepe, *euen* of al the cattell: and thou shalt giue them vnto the Levites, which haue the charge of the Tabernacle of the Lord.

31 And Moses and Eleazar the Priest did as the Lord had commanded Moses.

32 And the boote, *to wit*, the rest of the praye which the men of warre had spoyled, was fise hundredth seuentie and fise thousand sheepe,

33 And seuentie and two thousand beeuies,

34 And threescore and one thousand asses,

¶ *Ebr. not
knowne the
deed of mō.*

35 And two and thirtie thousand persons in all, of women that had *†* lien by no man.

36 And the halfe, *to wit*, the part of them that went out to warre touching *ye* number of sheepe, was three hundredth seuen and thirtie thousand, and fise hundredth.

37 And the Lords tribute of the sheepe was fise hundredth and seuentie and fise:

38 And *ye* beeuies were fise & thirtie thousand, whereof the Lords tribute was seuentie & two.

39 And the asses were thirtie thousande and fise hundredth, whereof the Lords tribute was three score and one:

40 And of persons fiteene thousand, whereof the Lords tribute was two and thirtie persons.

41 And Moses gaue the tribute of the Lords offering vnto Eleazar the Priest, as the Lord had commanded Moses.

42 And of the halfe of the children of Israel, which Moses diuided from the men of warre,

43 (For the halfe that pertained vnto *ye* Congregation, was three hundredth thirtie and seuen thousand sheepe, and fise hundredth,

44 And fise and thirtie thousand beeuies,

45 And thirtie thousand asses, & fise hundredth,

46 And fiteene thousand persons)

47 Moses. I say, took of the half that pertained vnto the children of Israel, one taken out of fiftie, both of the persons and of the cattell, and gaue them vnto the Levites, which haue the charge of the Tabernacle of the Lorde, as the Lord had commanded Moses.

48 ¶ Then the captaines which were oner thousands of the hoste, the captaines ouer the thousands, and the captaines ouer the hundreds came vnto Moses:

49 And saide to Moses, Thy seruants haue taken the summe of the men of warre which are vnder *†* our authoritie, and there lacketh not one man of vs.

50 We haue therfore brought a present vnto the Lorde, what every man found of iewels of gold, bracelets, and chaines, rings, eare rings, and ornaments of the legges, to make an atonement for our soules before the Lord.

51 And Moses and Eleazar the Priest tooke the gold of them, and all wrought iewels,

52 And all the gold of the offering that they offered vp to the Lorde (of the captaines ouer thousands and hundreds) was fiteene thousand seuen hundredth and fiftie shekels,

53 (For the men of warre had spoyled, every man for himselfe)

54 And Moses and Eleazar the Priest tooke the golde of the captaines ouer the thousandes, and ouer the hundreds, and brought it into the Tabernacle of the Congregation, for a memorie all of the children of Israel before the Lord.

CHAP. XXXII.

2 The request of the Reubenites and Gadites. 16 And their promise vnto Moses. 20 Moses granteth their request. 33 The Gadites, Reubenites, and halfe the tribe of Manasseh, conquer and build cities on this side Jordan.

NOW the children of Reuben, & the children of Gad had an exceeding great multitude of cattell: & they saw the land of Iazer, and the land of Gilead, *ye* it was an apt place for cattell.

3 Then the children of Gad, and the children of Reuben came, and spake vnto Moses and to Eleazar the Priest, and vnto the princes of the Congregation, saying,

3 The land of Ataroth, and Dibon, and Iazer, and Nimrah, and Heshbon, and Elealeh, and Shebam, and Nebo, and Beon,

4 Which countrey the Lorde smote before the Congregation of Israel, is a land *mesite* for cattell, and thy seruants haue cattell:

5 Wherefore, said they, if we haue soild grace in thy sight, let this land be giuen vnto thy seruants for a possession, & bring vs not ouer Iordē.

6 And Moses said vnto the children of Gad, and to the children of Reuben, Shall your brethren goe to warre, and ye tarie here?

7 Wherefore now *†* discourage ye the heart of the children of Israel, to goe ouer into the land, which the Lord hath giuen them?

8 Thus

8 Thus did your fathers when I sent them from Kadesh-barnea to see the land.

9 For ^{13.} ^{14.} ^{15.} ^{16.} ^{17.} ^{18.} ^{19.} ^{20.} ^{21.} ^{22.} ^{23.} ^{24.} ^{25.} ^{26.} ^{27.} ^{28.} ^{29.} ^{30.} ^{31.} ^{32.} ^{33.} ^{34.} ^{35.} ^{36.} ^{37.} ^{38.} ^{39.} ^{40.} ^{41.} ^{42.} ^{43.} ^{44.} ^{45.} ^{46.} ^{47.} ^{48.} ^{49.} ^{50.} ^{51.} ^{52.} ^{53.} ^{54.} ^{55.} ^{56.} ^{57.} ^{58.} ^{59.} ^{60.} ^{61.} ^{62.} ^{63.} ^{64.} ^{65.} ^{66.} ^{67.} ^{68.} ^{69.} ^{70.} ^{71.} ^{72.} ^{73.} ^{74.} ^{75.} ^{76.} ^{77.} ^{78.} ^{79.} ^{80.} ^{81.} ^{82.} ^{83.} ^{84.} ^{85.} ^{86.} ^{87.} ^{88.} ^{89.} ^{90.} ^{91.} ^{92.} ^{93.} ^{94.} ^{95.} ^{96.} ^{97.} ^{98.} ^{99.} ^{100.} ^{101.} ^{102.} ^{103.} ^{104.} ^{105.} ^{106.} ^{107.} ^{108.} ^{109.} ^{110.} ^{111.} ^{112.} ^{113.} ^{114.} ^{115.} ^{116.} ^{117.} ^{118.} ^{119.} ^{120.} ^{121.} ^{122.} ^{123.} ^{124.} ^{125.} ^{126.} ^{127.} ^{128.} ^{129.} ^{130.} ^{131.} ^{132.} ^{133.} ^{134.} ^{135.} ^{136.} ^{137.} ^{138.} ^{139.} ^{140.} ^{141.} ^{142.} ^{143.} ^{144.} ^{145.} ^{146.} ^{147.} ^{148.} ^{149.} ^{150.} ^{151.} ^{152.} ^{153.} ^{154.} ^{155.} ^{156.} ^{157.} ^{158.} ^{159.} ^{160.} ^{161.} ^{162.} ^{163.} ^{164.} ^{165.} ^{166.} ^{167.} ^{168.} ^{169.} ^{170.} ^{171.} ^{172.} ^{173.} ^{174.} ^{175.} ^{176.} ^{177.} ^{178.} ^{179.} ^{180.} ^{181.} ^{182.} ^{183.} ^{184.} ^{185.} ^{186.} ^{187.} ^{188.} ^{189.} ^{190.} ^{191.} ^{192.} ^{193.} ^{194.} ^{195.} ^{196.} ^{197.} ^{198.} ^{199.} ^{200.} ^{201.} ^{202.} ^{203.} ^{204.} ^{205.} ^{206.} ^{207.} ^{208.} ^{209.} ^{210.} ^{211.} ^{212.} ^{213.} ^{214.} ^{215.} ^{216.} ^{217.} ^{218.} ^{219.} ^{220.} ^{221.} ^{222.} ^{223.} ^{224.} ^{225.} ^{226.} ^{227.} ^{228.} ^{229.} ^{230.} ^{231.} ^{232.} ^{233.} ^{234.} ^{235.} ^{236.} ^{237.} ^{238.} ^{239.} ^{240.} ^{241.} ^{242.} ^{243.} ^{244.} ^{245.} ^{246.} ^{247.} ^{248.} ^{249.} ^{250.} ^{251.} ^{252.} ^{253.} ^{254.} ^{255.} ^{256.} ^{257.} ^{258.} ^{259.} ^{260.} ^{261.} ^{262.} ^{263.} ^{264.} ^{265.} ^{266.} ^{267.} ^{268.} ^{269.} ^{270.} ^{271.} ^{272.} ^{273.} ^{274.} ^{275.} ^{276.} ^{277.} ^{278.} ^{279.} ^{280.} ^{281.} ^{282.} ^{283.} ^{284.} ^{285.} ^{286.} ^{287.} ^{288.} ^{289.} ^{290.} ^{291.} ^{292.} ^{293.} ^{294.} ^{295.} ^{296.} ^{297.} ^{298.} ^{299.} ^{300.} ^{301.} ^{302.} ^{303.} ^{304.} ^{305.} ^{306.} ^{307.} ^{308.} ^{309.} ^{310.} ^{311.} ^{312.} ^{313.} ^{314.} ^{315.} ^{316.} ^{317.} ^{318.} ^{319.} ^{320.} ^{321.} ^{322.} ^{323.} ^{324.} ^{325.} ^{326.} ^{327.} ^{328.} ^{329.} ^{330.} ^{331.} ^{332.} ^{333.} ^{334.} ^{335.} ^{336.} ^{337.} ^{338.} ^{339.} ^{340.} ^{341.} ^{342.} ^{343.} ^{344.} ^{345.} ^{346.} ^{347.} ^{348.} ^{349.} ^{350.} ^{351.} ^{352.} ^{353.} ^{354.} ^{355.} ^{356.} ^{357.} ^{358.} ^{359.} ^{360.} ^{361.} ^{362.} ^{363.} ^{364.} ^{365.} ^{366.} ^{367.} ^{368.} ^{369.} ^{370.} ^{371.} ^{372.} ^{373.} ^{374.} ^{375.} ^{376.} ^{377.} ^{378.} ^{379.} ^{380.} ^{381.} ^{382.} ^{383.} ^{384.} ^{385.} ^{386.} ^{387.} ^{388.} ^{389.} ^{390.} ^{391.} ^{392.} ^{393.} ^{394.} ^{395.} ^{396.} ^{397.} ^{398.} ^{399.} ^{400.} ^{401.} ^{402.} ^{403.} ^{404.} ^{405.} ^{406.} ^{407.} ^{408.} ^{409.} ^{410.} ^{411.} ^{412.} ^{413.} ^{414.} ^{415.} ^{416.} ^{417.} ^{418.} ^{419.} ^{420.} ^{421.} ^{422.} ^{423.} ^{424.} ^{425.} ^{426.} ^{427.} ^{428.} ^{429.} ^{430.} ^{431.} ^{432.} ^{433.} ^{434.} ^{435.} ^{436.} ^{437.} ^{438.} ^{439.} ^{440.} ^{441.} ^{442.} ^{443.} ^{444.} ^{445.} ^{446.} ^{447.} ^{448.} ^{449.} ^{450.} ^{451.} ^{452.} ^{453.} ^{454.} ^{455.} ^{456.} ^{457.} ^{458.} ^{459.} ^{460.} ^{461.} ^{462.} ^{463.} ^{464.} ^{465.} ^{466.} ^{467.} ^{468.} ^{469.} ^{470.} ^{471.} ^{472.} ^{473.} ^{474.} ^{475.} ^{476.} ^{477.} ^{478.} ^{479.} ^{480.} ^{481.} ^{482.} ^{483.} ^{484.} ^{485.} ^{486.} ^{487.} ^{488.} ^{489.} ^{490.} ^{491.} ^{492.} ^{493.} ^{494.} ^{495.} ^{496.} ^{497.} ^{498.} ^{499.} ^{500.} ^{501.} ^{502.} ^{503.} ^{504.} ^{505.} ^{506.} ^{507.} ^{508.} ^{509.} ^{510.} ^{511.} ^{512.} ^{513.} ^{514.} ^{515.} ^{516.} ^{517.} ^{518.} ^{519.} ^{520.} ^{521.} ^{522.} ^{523.} ^{524.} ^{525.} ^{526.} ^{527.} ^{528.} ^{529.} ^{530.} ^{531.} ^{532.} ^{533.} ^{534.} ^{535.} ^{536.} ^{537.} ^{538.} ^{539.} ^{540.} ^{541.} ^{542.} ^{543.} ^{544.} ^{545.} ^{546.} ^{547.} ^{548.} ^{549.} ^{550.} ^{551.} ^{552.} ^{553.} ^{554.} ^{555.} ^{556.} ^{557.} ^{558.} ^{559.} ^{560.} ^{561.} ^{562.} ^{563.} ^{564.} ^{565.} ^{566.} ^{567.} ^{568.} ^{569.} ^{570.} ^{571.} ^{572.} ^{573.} ^{574.} ^{575.} ^{576.} ^{577.} ^{578.} ^{579.} ^{580.} ^{581.} ^{582.} ^{583.} ^{584.} ^{585.} ^{586.} ^{587.} ^{588.} ^{589.} ^{590.} ^{591.} ^{592.} ^{593.} ^{594.} ^{595.} ^{596.} ^{597.} ^{598.} ^{599.} ^{600.} ^{601.} ^{602.} ^{603.} ^{604.} ^{605.} ^{606.} ^{607.} ^{608.} ^{609.} ^{610.} ^{611.} ^{612.} ^{613.} ^{614.} ^{615.} ^{616.} ^{617.} ^{618.} ^{619.} ^{620.} ^{621.} ^{622.} ^{623.} ^{624.} ^{625.} ^{626.} ^{627.} ^{628.} ^{629.} ^{630.} ^{631.} ^{632.} ^{633.} ^{634.} ^{635.} ^{636.} ^{637.} ^{638.} ^{639.} ^{640.} ^{641.} ^{642.} ^{643.} ^{644.} ^{645.} ^{646.} ^{647.} ^{648.} ^{649.} ^{650.} ^{651.} ^{652.} ^{653.} ^{654.} ^{655.} ^{656.} ^{657.} ^{658.} ^{659.} ^{660.} ^{661.} ^{662.} ^{663.} ^{664.} ^{665.} ^{666.} ^{667.} ^{668.} ^{669.} ^{670.} ^{671.} ^{672.} ^{673.} ^{674.} ^{675.} ^{676.} ^{677.} ^{678.} ^{679.} ^{680.} ^{681.} ^{682.} ^{683.} ^{684.} ^{685.} ^{686.} ^{687.} ^{688.} ^{689.} ^{690.} ^{691.} ^{692.} ^{693.} ^{694.} ^{695.} ^{696.} ^{697.} ^{698.} ^{699.} ^{700.} ^{701.} ^{702.} ^{703.} ^{704.} ^{705.} ^{706.} ^{707.} ^{708.} ^{709.} ^{710.} ^{711.} ^{712.} ^{713.} ^{714.} ^{715.} ^{716.} ^{717.} ^{718.} ^{719.} ^{720.} ^{721.} ^{722.} ^{723.} ^{724.} ^{725.} ^{726.} ^{727.} ^{728.} ^{729.} ^{730.} ^{731.} ^{732.} ^{733.} ^{734.} ^{735.} ^{736.} ^{737.} ^{738.} ^{739.} ^{740.} ^{741.} ^{742.} ^{743.} ^{744.} ^{745.} ^{746.} ^{747.} ^{748.} ^{749.} ^{750.} ^{751.} ^{752.} ^{753.} ^{754.} ^{755.} ^{756.} ^{757.} ^{758.} ^{759.} ^{760.} ^{761.} ^{762.} ^{763.} ^{764.} ^{765.} ^{766.} ^{767.} ^{768.} ^{769.} ^{770.} ^{771.} ^{772.} ^{773.} ^{774.} ^{775.} ^{776.} ^{777.} ^{778.} ^{779.} ^{780.} ^{781.} ^{782.} ^{783.} ^{784.} ^{785.} ^{786.} ^{787.} ^{788.} ^{789.} ^{790.} ^{791.} ^{792.} ^{793.} ^{794.} ^{795.} ^{796.} ^{797.} ^{798.} ^{799.} ^{800.} ^{801.} ^{802.} ^{803.} ^{804.} ^{805.} ^{806.} ^{807.} ^{808.} ^{809.} ^{810.} ^{811.} ^{812.} ^{813.} ^{814.} ^{815.} ^{816.} ^{817.} ^{818.} ^{819.} ^{820.} ^{821.} ^{822.} ^{823.} ^{824.} ^{825.} ^{826.} ^{827.} ^{828.} ^{829.} ^{830.} ^{831.} ^{832.} ^{833.} ^{834.} ^{835.} ^{836.} ^{837.} ^{838.} ^{839.} ^{840.} ^{841.} ^{842.} ^{843.} ^{844.} ^{845.} ^{846.} ^{847.} ^{848.} ^{849.} ^{850.} ^{851.} ^{852.} ^{853.} ^{854.} ^{855.} ^{856.} ^{857.} ^{858.} ^{859.} ^{860.} ^{861.} ^{862.} ^{863.} ^{864.} ^{865.} ^{866.} ^{867.} ^{868.} ^{869.} ^{870.} ^{871.} ^{872.} ^{873.} ^{874.} ^{875.} ^{876.} ^{877.} ^{878.} ^{879.} ^{880.} ^{881.} ^{882.} ^{883.} ^{884.} ^{885.} ^{886.} ^{887.} ^{888.} ^{889.} ^{890.} ^{891.} ^{892.} ^{893.} ^{894.} ^{895.} ^{896.} ^{897.} ^{898.} ^{899.} ^{900.} ^{901.} ^{902.} ^{903.} ^{904.} ^{905.} ^{906.} ^{907.} ^{908.} ^{909.} ^{910.} ^{911.} ^{912.} ^{913.} ^{914.} ^{915.} ^{916.} ^{917.} ^{918.} ^{919.} ^{920.} ^{921.} ^{922.} ^{923.} ^{924.} ^{925.} ^{926.} ^{927.} ^{928.} ^{929.} ^{930.} ^{931.} ^{932.} ^{933.} ^{934.} ^{935.} ^{936.} ^{937.} ^{938.} ^{939.} ^{940.} ^{941.} ^{942.} ^{943.} ^{944.} ^{945.} ^{946.} ^{947.} ^{948.} ^{949.} ^{950.} ^{951.} ^{952.} ^{953.} ^{954.} ^{955.} ^{956.} ^{957.} ^{958.} ^{959.} ^{960.} ^{961.} ^{962.} ^{963.} ^{964.} ^{965.} ^{966.} ^{967.} ^{968.} ^{969.} ^{970.} ^{971.} ^{972.} ^{973.} ^{974.} ^{975.} ^{976.} ^{977.} ^{978.} ^{979.} ^{980.} ^{981.} ^{982.} ^{983.} ^{984.} ^{985.} ^{986.} ^{987.} ^{988.} ^{989.} ^{990.} ^{991.} ^{992.} ^{993.} ^{994.} ^{995.} ^{996.} ^{997.} ^{998.} ^{999.} ^{1000.} ^{1001.} ^{1002.} ^{1003.} ^{1004.} ^{1005.} ^{1006.} ^{1007.} ^{1008.} ^{1009.} ^{1010.} ^{1011.} ^{1012.} ^{1013.} ^{1014.} ^{1015.} ^{1016.} ^{1017.} ^{1018.} ^{1019.} ^{1020.} ^{1021.} ^{1022.} ^{1023.} ^{1024.} ^{1025.} ^{1026.} ^{1027.} ^{1028.} ^{1029.} ^{1030.} ^{1031.} ^{1032.} ^{1033.} ^{1034.} ^{1035.} ^{1036.} ^{1037.} ^{1038.} ^{1039.} ^{1040.} ^{1041.} ^{1042.} ^{1043.} ^{1044.} ^{1045.} ^{1046.} ^{1047.} ^{1048.} ^{1049.} ^{1050.} ^{1051.} ^{1052.} ^{1053.} ^{1054.} ^{1055.} ^{1056.} ^{1057.} ^{1058.} ^{1059.} ^{1060.} ^{1061.} ^{1062.} ^{1063.} ^{1064.} ^{1065.} ^{1066.} ^{1067.} ^{1068.} ^{1069.} ^{1070.} ^{1071.} ^{1072.} ^{1073.} ^{1074.} ^{1075.} ^{1076.} ^{1077.} ^{1078.} ^{1079.} ^{1080.} ^{1081.} ^{1082.} ^{1083.} ^{1084.} ^{1085.} ^{1086.} ^{1087.} ^{1088.} ^{1089.} ^{1090.} ^{1091.} ^{1092.} ^{1093.} ^{1094.} ^{1095.} ^{1096.} ^{1097.} ^{1098.} ^{1099.} ^{1100.} ^{1101.} ^{1102.} ^{1103.} ^{1104.} ^{1105.} ^{1106.} ^{1107.} ^{1108.} ^{1109.} ^{1110.} ^{1111.} ^{1112.} ^{1113.} ^{1114.} ^{1115.} ^{1116.} ^{1117.} ^{1118.} ^{1119.} ^{1120.} ^{1121.} ^{1122.} ^{1123.} ^{1124.} ^{1125.} ^{1126.} ^{1127.} ^{1128.} ^{1129.} ^{1130.} ^{1131.} ^{1132.} ^{1133.} ^{1134.} ^{1135.} ^{1136.} ^{1137.} ^{1138.} ^{1139.} ^{1140.} ^{1141.} ^{1142.} ^{1143.} ^{1144.} ^{1145.} ^{1146.} ^{1147.} ^{1148.} ^{1149.} ^{1150.} ^{1151.} ^{1152.} ^{1153.} ^{1154.} ^{1155.} ^{1156.} ^{1157.} ^{1158.} ^{1159.} ^{1160.} ^{1161.} ^{1162.} ^{1163.} ^{1164.} ^{1165.} ^{1166.} ^{1167.} ^{1168.} ^{1169.} ^{1170.} ^{1171.} ^{1172.} ^{1173.} ^{1174.} ^{1175.} ^{1176.} ^{1177.} ^{1178.} ^{1179.} ^{1180.} ^{1181.} ^{1182.} ^{1183.} ^{1184.} ^{1185.} ^{1186.} ^{1187.} ^{1188.} ^{1189.} ^{1190.} ^{1191.} ^{1192.} ^{1193.} ^{1194.} ^{1195.} ^{1196.} ^{1197.} ^{1198.} ^{1199.} ^{1200.} ^{1201.} ^{1202.} ^{1203.} ^{1204.} ^{1205.} ^{1206.} ^{1207.} ^{1208.} ^{1209.} ^{1210.} ^{1211.} ^{1212.} ^{1213.} ^{1214.} ^{1215.} ^{1216.} ^{1217.} ^{1218.} ^{1219.} ^{1220.} ^{1221.} ^{1222.} ^{1223.} ^{1224.} ^{1225.} ^{1226.} ^{1227.} ^{1228.} ^{1229.} ^{1230.} ^{1231.} ^{1232.} ^{1233.} ^{1234.} ^{1235.} ^{1236.} ^{1237.} ^{1238.} ^{1239.} ^{1240.} ^{1241.} ^{1242.} ^{1243.} ^{1244.} ^{1245.} ^{1246.} ^{1247.} ^{1248.} ^{1249.} ^{1250.} ^{1251.} ^{1252.} ^{1253.} ^{1254.} ^{1255.} ^{1256.} ^{1257.} ^{1258.} ^{1259.} ^{1260.} ^{1261.} ^{1262.} ^{1263.} ^{1264.} ^{1265.} ^{1266.} ^{1267.} ^{1268.} ^{1269.} ^{1270.} ^{1271.} ^{1272.} ^{1273.} ^{1274.} ^{1275.} ^{1276.} ^{1277.} ^{1278.} ^{1279.} ^{1280.} ^{1281.} ^{1282.} ^{1283.} ^{1284.} ^{1285.} ^{1286.} ^{1287.} ^{1288.} ^{1289.} ^{1290.} ^{1291.} ^{1292.} ^{1293.} ^{1294.} ^{1295.} ^{1296.} ^{1297.} ^{1298.} ^{1299.} ^{1300.} ^{1301.} ^{1302.} ^{1303.} ^{1304.} ^{1305.} ^{1306.} ^{1307.} ^{1308.} ^{1309.} ^{1310.} ^{1311.} ^{1312.} ^{1313.} ^{1314.} ^{1315.} ^{1316.} ^{1317.} ^{1318.} ^{1319.} ^{1320.} ^{1321.} ^{1322.} ^{1323.} ^{1324.} ^{1325.} ^{1326.} ^{1327.} ^{1328.} ^{1329.} ^{1330.} ^{1331.} ^{1332.} ^{1333.} ^{1334.} ^{1335.} ^{1336.} ^{1337.} ^{1338.</}

Exo. 15. 27 vnto ^{*}Elim, and in Elim were twelue fountains of water, and seuentie palme trees, and they pitched there.

10 And they remooued from Elim, and camped by the red Sea.

11 And they remooued from the red Sea, and

Exo. 16. 1. lay in the ^{*}wildernes of Sin.

12 And they tooke their iourney out of the wildernes of Sin, & set vp their tents in Dophkah,

13 And they departed from Dophkah, and lay in Alush.

14 And they remooued from Alush, and lay

Exo. 17. 1. in ^{*}Rephidim, where was no water for the people to drinke.

15 And they departed from Rephidim, and

Exo. 19. 1. pitched in the ^{*}wildernes of Sinai.

16 And they remooued from the desert of

Chap. 22. Sinai, and pitched ^{*}in Kibroth Hattazuah.

34. **17** And they departed from Kibroth Hattazuah, and lay at ^{*}Hazeroth.

Chap. 22. **35.** **18** And they departed from Hazeroth, and pitched in Rithmah.

Chap. 23. 1. **19** And they departed from ^{*}Rithmah, and pitched at Rimmon Perez.

20 And they departed from Rimmon Perez, and pitched in Libnah.

21 And they remooued from Libnah, and pitched in Rissah.

22 And they iourneyed from Rissah, and pitched in Kehelathah.

23 And they went from Kehelathah, and pitched in mount Shapher.

24 And they remooued from mount Shapher, and lay in Haradah.

25 And they remooued from Haradah, and pitched in Makheloth.

26 And they remooued from Makheloth, and lay in Tahath.

27 And they departed from Tahath, and pitched in Tarah.

28 And they remooued from Tarah, and pitched in Mithkah.

29 And they went from Mithkah, and pitched in Hashmonah.

30 And they departed from Hashmonah, and lay in Moseroth.

31 And they departed from Moseroth, and pitched in Bene-iaakan.

32 And they remoued from Bene-iaakan, and lay in Hor-hagidgad.

33 And they went from Hor-hagidgad, and pitched in Iotbathah.

34 And they remooued from Iotbathah, and lay in Ebronah.

35 And they departed from Ebronah, and lay in Ezion-gaber.

Chap. 20. **22.** **36** And they remoued from Ezion-gaber, and pitched in the ^{*}wildernes of Zin, w^{ch} is Kadesh.

37 And they remoued from Kadesh, & pitched in mount Hor, in y^e edge of the land of Edom.

Chap. 20. **25.** **38** ^{*}(And Aaron the Priest went vp into mount Hor, at the commandement of the Lord,

25. **39** and died there, in the fortieth yeere after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the first day of the fift moneth.

39 And Aaron was an hundreth, & three and twentie yeere old, when he died in mount Hor.

Chap. 21. 1. **40** And ^{*}King Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt in the South of the land of Canaan, heard

of the coming of the children of Israel.

41 And they departed from mount ^{*}Hor, and pitched in Zalmonah.

42 And they departed from Zalmonah, and pitched in Punon.

43 And they departed from Punon, and pitched in Oboth.

44 ^{*}And they departed from Oboth, and pitched in Iie-abarim, in the borders of Moab.

45 And they departed from Iie, and pitched in Dibon-gad.

46 And they remoued from Dibon-gad, and lay in Almon-diblathaim.

47 And they remoued from Almon-diblathaim, and pitched in the mountaines of Abarim before Nebo.

48 And they departed from the mountaines of Abarim, and pitched in the plaine of Moab, by Iorden toward Iericho.

49 And they pitched by Iordē, frō Beth-iesh-moth vnto ^{*}Abel-shittim in the plain of Moab.

50 ^{*}And the Lord spake vnto Moses in the plain of Moab, by Iordē toward Iericho, saying,

51 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say vnto them, ^{*}When ye are come ouer Iorden

to enter into the land of Canaan,

52 Ye shall then drive out all the inhabitants of the land before you, and destroy all their pictures, and breake asunder all their images of metall, and pluck downe all their hic places.

53 And ye shal possesse the land & dwel therein: for I haue giuen you the land to possesse it.

54 And ye shall inherite the land by lot according to your families: ^{*}to the more ye shal

giue more inheritance, & to the fewer the lesse inheritance. Where the lot shal fal to any man,

that shalbe his: according to the tribes of your fathers shall ye inherite.

55 But if ye wil not drive out the inhabitants of the land before you, then those which ye let remaine of them, shall be ^{*}sprikes in your eies,

and thornes in your sides, and shall vex you in the land wherein ye dwell.

56 Moreover, it shall come to passe, that I shal do vnto you, as I thought to do vnto the.

CHAP. XXXIII.

3 The coasts and borders of the land of Canaan.

17 Certaine men are assigned to deuide the land.

AND the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, & say vnto them, When yee come into the land of Canaan, this is the land that shall fall vnto your inheritance: *that is,* the land of Canaan with the coastes thereof.

3 ^{*}And your Southquarter shall be from the wilderness of Zin, to the borders of Edom: so that your Southquarter shalbe from the salt Sea coast Eastward:

4 And the border shall compasse you from the South to y^e Maaleh-akrabbim, and reach to Iordan, and go out from the South to Kadesh-bar-nez: thence it shall stretch to Hazar-addar, and go along to Azmon.

5 And the border shal compasse from Azmon vnto y^e riuer of Egypt, & shal go out to y^e Sea.

6 And your Westquarter shall be the great Sea: euen that border shalbe your Westcoast.

7 And this shall bee your Northquarter: yee shall make your border from the great Sea

unto mount Hor.

8 From mount Hor ye shall point out till it come vnto Hamath, and the end of the coast shalbe at Zedad.

9 And the coast shall reach out to Ziphron, and go out to Hazar-enan. this shall bee your North quarter.

10 And ye shall marke out your Eastquarter from Hazar-enan to Shepham.

11 And the coast shall go downe from Shepham to Riblah, and from the Eastside of Ain: & the same border shall descend and go out at the side of the Sea of Chinnereth Eastward.

12 Also that border shall go downe to Iorden, and leaue at the salt sea. this shall be your land with the coastes thereof round about.

13 ¶ Then Moses commanded the children of Israel, saying, This is the land which ye shall inherit by lot, which the Lorde commanded to giue vnto nine tribes and halfe the tribe.

14 ¶ For the tribe of the children of Reuben, according to the households of their fathers, and the tribe of the children of Gad, according to their fathers households, and halfe the tribe of Manasseh, haue receiued their inheritance.

15 Two tribes and an halfe tribe haue receiued their inheritance on this side of Iorden toward Iericho full East.

16 ¶ Again the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

17 These are the names of the men which shall deuide the land vnto you: * Eleazar the Priest, and Ioshua the sonne of Nun.

18 And ye shall take also a prince of euerie tribe to deuide the land.

19 The names also of the men are these: of the tribe of Iudah, Caleb the sonne of Iephunneh.

20 And of the tribe of the sonnes of Simeon, Shemuel the sonne of Ammihud.

21 Of the tribe of Benjamin, Elidad the sonne of Chislon.

22 Also of the tribe of the sonnes of Dan, the prince Bukki, the sonne of Iogli.

23 Of the sonnes of Ioseph: of the tribe of the sonnes of Manasseh, the prince Hanniel the sonne of Ephod.

24 And of the tribe of the sonnes of Ephraim, the prince Kemuel, the sonne of Shiphtan.

25 Of the tribe also of the sonnes of Zebulun, the prince Elizaphan, & sonnes of Parnach.

26 So of the tribe of the sonnes of Issachar, the prince Paltiel the sonne of Azzan.

27 Of the tribe also of the sonnes of Asher, the prince Ahihud, the sonne of Shelomi.

28 And of the tribe of the sonnes of Naphtali, the prince Pedahel, the sonne of Ammihud.

29 These are they, whome the Lorde commanded to deuide the inheritance vnto the children of Israel, in the land of Canaan.

CHAP. XXXV.

1 ¶ Vnto the Levites are giuen cities and suburbs.

2 The cities of refuge. 16 The Lawe of murder. 30 For one mans witness, shall no man be condemned.

¶ And the Lorde spake vnto Moses in the plaine of Moab by Iorden, toward Iericho, saying,

3 ¶ Command the children of Israel, that they giue vnto the Levites of the inheritance of their possession cities to dwell in: ye shall giue also vnto the Levites suburbs of the cities round about them,

3 So they shall haue the cities to dwell in, and their suburbs shall be for their cattell, and for their substance, and for all their beasts.

4 And the suburbs of the cities which ye shall giue vnto the Levites, from the wall of the city outward, shall be a thousand cubits round about.

5 And ye shall measure without the citie of the East side, two thousand cubites: and of the South side, two thousand cubites: and of the West side, two thousand cubites: and of the North side, two thousand cubites: and the cities shall be in the middes. this shall be the measure of the suburbs of their cities.

6 And of the cities which yee shall giue vnto the Levites * there shall be fixe cities for refuge, *Deu. 4. 41* which ye shall appoint, that he which killeth *10th. 20. 2* may flee thither: and to them ye shall adde two *and 21. 2* and fourtie cities more.

7 All the cities which ye shall giue to the Levites, shall be eight and fourtie cities: them shall ye giue with their suburbs.

8 And concerning the cities which ye shall giue, of the possession of the children of Israel: of many ye shall take more, & of few ye shall take lesse: euerie one shall giue of his cities vnto the Levites, according to his inheritance, which he inheriteth.

9 ¶ And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

10 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say vnto them, * When yee be come ouer Iorden *Exo. 31. 11* into the land of Canaan, *deut 19. 2*

11 Ye shall appoint you cities, to be cities of refuge for you, that the slayer, which slayeth any person vnwares, may flee thither.

12 And these cities shall be for you a refuge from the auenger: he which killeth, die not, until he stand before the Congregation in iudgement.

13 And of the cities which ye shall giue, fixe cities shall ye haue for refuge.

14 Ye shall appoint three on this side Iorden, and ye shall appoint three cities in the land of *Canaan which shall be cities of refuge. *10th. 20. 2*

15 These fixe cities shall be a refuge for the children of Israel, & for the stranger, & for him which dwelleth among you, that euerie one which killeth any person vnwares, may flee thither. *Exo. 21. 14*

16 * And if one smite another with an instrument of yron that he die, he is a murdherer, and the murdherer shall die the death.

17 Also if he smite him by casting a stone, wherewith he may be slaine, and he die, hee is a murdherer, & the murdherer shall die the death.

18 Or if he smite him with an hand weapon of wood, wherewith he may be slaine, if he die, hee is a murdherer, & the murdherer shall die the death.

19 The reuenger of the blood himselfe shall slay the murdherer: when he meeteth him, hee shall slay him.

20 But if he thrust him * of hate, or hurle at him by laying of waite, that he die, *Deu. 19. 11*

21 Or smite him through enimity with his hand, that he die, he which smote him shall die the death: for he is a murdherer: the reuenger of the blood shall slay the murdherer when he meeteth him.

22 But if he pushed him vnadvisedly, & *not of hatred, or cast vpon him any thing, without laying of waite, *Or sudden*

23 Or any stone (whereby he might be slaine) & saw him not, or caused it to fall vpon him, & he die, and was not his enemy, neither sought him

him any harme,

24 Then the Congregation shall iudge betwene the slayer and the auenger of blood according to these Lawes.

25 And the Congregation shall deliuer the slayer out of the hand of the auenger of blood, & the Congregation shall restore him vnto the citie of his refuge, whither he was fled: and he shall abide there vnto the death of the hie Priest, which is appointed with the holy oyle.

26 But if the slayer come without the borders of the citie of his refuge, whither he was fled,

27 And the reuenger of blood find him without the borders of the city of his refuge, & the reuenger of blood slay the murderer, he shall be guiltles.

28 Because he should haue remained in the city of his refuge, vntill the death of the hie Priest: & after the death of the hie Priest, the slayer shall returne vnto the land of his possession.

29 So these things shall be a law of iudgement vnto you, throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

*Deut. 17. 6. shall slay the murderer, through witnesses: but and 19. 15. *one witnesse shall not testifie against a person Mas. 18. to cause him to die.*

16. 2. cor. 13. 1. 31 Moreover ye shall take no recompence for the life of the murderer, which is worthy to die: but he shall be put to death.

32 Also ye shall take no recompence for him that is fled to the citie of his refuge, that hee should come againe, and dwell in the land, before the death of the hie Priest.

10. 2. cor. 13. 1. 33 So ye shall not pollute the land wherein ye shall dwell: for blood defileth the land, and the land cannot be cleansed of the blood that is shed therein, but by the blood of him that shed it.

34 Defile not therefore the land which yee shall inhabite, for I dwell in the middes thereof: for I the Lord dwell among the children of Israel.

CHAP. XXXVI.

6. An order for the marriage of the daughters of Zelophehad. 7 The inheritance could not be giuen from one tribe to another.

Then the chiefe fathers of the family of the sonnes of Gilead, the sonne of Machir the sonne of Manasseh, of the families of the sonnes of Ioseph, came, and spake before Moses, and before the Princes, the chiefe fathers of the children of Israel,

2 And said, * The Lord commanded my lord to giue the land to inherite by lot to the children of Israel: and my lord was commanded by the Lorde, to giue the inheritance of Zelophehad our brother vnto his daughters.

3 If they be married to any of the sonnes of the other tribes of the children of Israel, then shall their inheritance be takē away from the inheritance of our fathers, & shall be put vnto the inheritance of the tribe whereof they shall be: so shall it be taken away from the lot of our inheritance.

4 Also when the Iubile of the children of Israel commeth, then shall their inheritance be put vnto the inheritance of the tribe whereof they shall be: so shall their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of the tribe of our fathers.

5 Then Moses commanded the children of Israel, according to the word of the Lord, saying, The tribe of the sonnes of Ioseph haue said well.

6 This is the thing that the Lord hath commanded, concerning the daughters of Zelophehad, saying, They shall be wiues, to whome they thinke best, onely to the familie of the tribe of their fathers shall they marrie:

7 So shall not the inheritance of the children of Israel remoue from tribe to tribe, for every one of the children of Israel shall ioyne himselfe to the inheritance of the tribe of his fathers.

8 And every daughter that possesseth any inheritance of the tribes of the children of Israel, shall be wife vnto one of the familie of the tribe of her father: that the children of Israel may enioy every man the inheritance of their fathers.

9 Neither shall the inheritance goe about from tribe to tribe: but every one of the tribe of the children of Israel shall sticke to his owne inheritance.

10 As the Lord commanded Moses, so did the daughters of Zelophehad.

11 For * Mahlah, Tirzah, and Hoglah, & Milcah, and Noah the daughters of Zelophehad were married vnto their fathers brothers sonnes, *Chap. 1.*

12 They were wiues to certaine of the families of the sonnes of Manasseh the sonne of Ioseph: to their inheritance remained in the tribe of the familie of their father.

13 These are the commandements and lawes which the Lorde commanded by the hand of Moses, vnto the children of Israel in the plaine of Moab, by Iorden toward Iericho.

The fifth booke of Moses, called Deuteronomie.

THE ARGUMENT.

THe wonderfull loue of God toward his Church is liuely set forth in this booke. For albeit through their ingratitude and sundry rebellions against God, for the space of fourtie yeres, *Deut. 9. 7.* they had deserved to haue bene cut off from the number of his people, and for euer to haue bene deprived of the use of his holy worde, and Sacraments: yet he did euer preserve his Church euen for his owne mercies sake, and would still haue his Name called upon among them. Wherefore he bringeth them into the land of Canaan, destroyeth their enemies, giueth them their citie, towns & goods, and exhorteth them by the example of their fathers (whose infidelitie, idolatrie, adulteries, murmurings & rebellion, he had most sharpe punished) to feare and obey the Lord, to embrace and keepe his Law without adding therunto or diminishing thereof. For by his word he would be knowne to be their God, & they his people: by his worde he would gouerne his Church, and by the same they should learne to obey him: by his word he would discern the false prophet from the true, light from darknes, ignorance from knowledge, and his owne people from all other nations and infidels: teaching them thereby to refuse and detest, destroy and abolish whatsoever is not agreeable to his holy will, seeing it otherwise neuer so good or precious in the eyes of man. And for this cause God promised to raise up Kings & Gouernours, for the setting forth of his word and preservation of his Church, giuing vnto them an especiall charge for the executing thereof: whome therefore he willeth to exercise themselves diligently in the continuall studie

studie and meditation of the same: that they might learne to feare the Lord, love their subiects, abhorre
 couetousnesse and vice, and whatsoeuer offendeth the maiestie of God. And as he had tofore instructed
 their fathers in all things appertaining both to his spirituall service, and also for the maintenance of that
 societie which is betwene men: so he prescribeth here a new, all such lawes and ordinances, which ei-
 ther concerne his diuine seruice, or els are necessarie for a common weale: appointing vnto euery estate
 and degree their charge & duetie: as well, how to rule and lue in the feare of God, as to nourish friend-
 ship towards their neighbours, and to preserve that order which God hath established among men:
 threatening withall, most horrible plagues to them that transgresse his commandements, and promising
 all blessings and felicitie to such as obserue and obey them.

CHAP. I.

2 A briefe rehearsal of things done before, from
 Horeb vnto Kadesh-barnea. 32 Moses reprocureth
 the people for their incredulitie. 44 The Israelites
 are overcome by the Amorites, because they
 fought against the commandement of the Lord.



Hese be the wordes which Moses
 spake vnto all Israel, on this side
 Iorden, in the wilderness, in the
 plaine, ouer against the red Sea,
 betwene Paran and Tophel, and
 Laban, and Hazeroth, and Di-zahab.

2 There are eleuen dayes iourney from Horeb
 vnto Kadesh-barnea, by the way of mount Seir.

3 And it came to passe in the first day of the
 eleuenth moneth, in the fourtieth yere, that Mo-
 ses spake vnto the children of Israel according
 vnto all that the Lord had giuen him in com-
 mandement vnto them,

4 After that he had slaine * Sihon the King of
 the Amorites which dwelt in Heshbon, and Og
 King of Bashan, which dwelt at Ashtaroth in
 Edrei.

5 On this side Iorden in the lande of Moab
 began Moses to declare this lawe, saying,

6 The Lord our God spake vnto vs in Ho-
 reb, saying, Ye haue dwelt long ynough in this
 mount,

7 Turne you & depart, & go vnto the moun-
 taine of the Amorites, and vnto all places nere
 thereunto: in the plaine, in the mountaine, or in
 the valley: both Southward, & to the Seaside, to
 the land of the Canaanites, and vnto Lebanon:
 euen vnto the great riuer, the riuer ¶ Perath.

8 Behold, I haue set the land before you: goe
 in and * possesse that land which the Lord sware
 vnto your fathers, Abraham, Izhak, and Iakob,
 to giue vnto them and to their seede after
 them.

9 And I spake vnto you the same time, say-
 ing, I am not able to beare you my selfe alone:

10 The Lord your God hath multiplied you:
 and behold, ye are this day as the starres of hea-
 ven in number:

11 (The Lord God of your fathers make you
 a thousand times so many mo as ye are, & blesse
 you as he hath promised you)

12 How can I alone beare your combrance
 and your charge, and your strife?

13 Bring you men of wisdom and of vnder-
 standing, and knownen among your tribes, and I
 will make them rulers ouer you:

14 Then ye answered me, and said, The thing
 is good that thou hast commanded vs to doe.

15 So I tooke the chiefe of your tribes, wise
 & knownen men, & made them rulers ouer you,
 captaines ouer thousands, and captaines ouer
 hundreds, and captaines ouer fiftie, and captains
 ouer ten and officers among your tribes.

16 And I charged your iudges that same

time, saying, Heare the controuersies betwene
 your brethren, and * iudge righteously between
 euery man and his brother, and the stranger
 that is with him.

17 Ye shal haue no respect of person in iudge-
 ment, * but shal heare the small as well as the
 great: ye shal not feare the face of man: for the
 iudgement is Gods: and the cause that is too
 hard for you, bring vnto me, and I will heare it.

18 Also I commanded you the same time all
 the things which you should doe.

19 ¶ Then we departed from Horeb, & went
 through all that great and terrible wildernes
 (as ye haue scene) by the way of the mountaine
 of the Amorites, as the Lorde our God com-
 manded vs: and we came vnto Kadesh-barnea:

20 And I laide vnto you, Ye are come vnto
 the mountaine of the Amorites, which the Lord
 our God doth giue vnto vs.

21 Behold, the Lord thy God hath laid the
 land before thee: goe vp and possesse it, as the
 Lord the God of thy fathers hath saide vnto
 thee: feare not, neither be discouraged.

22 ¶ Then ye came vnto me euery one, & said,
 We will send men before vs, to search vs out y
 land & to bring vs worde againe, what way we
 must go vp by, & vnto what cities we shal come.

23 So the saying pleased me wel, and I tooke
 twelue men of you, of euery tribe one.

24 * Who departed and went vp into the
 mountaine, and came vnto the ¶ riuer Ethcol,
 and searched out the land,

25 And tooke of the fruit of the land in their
 handes, and brought it vnto vs, and brought vs
 worde againe, and said, It is a good land, which
 the Lord our God doth giue vs.

26 Notwithstanding, ye would not go vp,
 but were disobedient vnto the commande-
 ment of the Lord your God,

27 And murmured in your tents, and said, Be-
 cause y Lord hated vs, therefore hath he brought
 vs out of the land of Egypt, to deliuer vs into
 the hand of the Amorites, and to destroy vs.

28 Whither shall wee go vp? our brethren
 haue discouraged our hearts, saying, The people
 is greater, and taller then we: the cities are great
 & walled vp to heauen: and moreover we haue
 scene the sonnes of the * Anakims there.

29 But I said vnto you, Dread not, nor be a-
 fraid of them.

30 The Lord your God, who goeth before
 you, he shal fight for you, according to al that
 he did vnto you in Egypt before your eyes,

31 And in the wilderness, where thou hast
 scene how the Lord thy God bare thee, as a man
 doth beare his sonne, in all the way which ye
 haue gone, vntill ye came vnto this place.

32 Yet for all this yee did not beleene the
 Lord your God,

33 * Who went in the way before you, to search

John.

Leu. 19.

cha. 16.

1. Sam. 1.

prou. 24.

eccl. 1.

James 1.

Nom. 1.

24.

107.

of y ch.

of grapes

Nom. 1.

29.

Exo. 13.

search

search you out a place to pitch your tents in, in fire by night, that ye might see what way to go, and in a cloud by day.

34 Then the Lord heard the voyce of your wordes and was wroth, and sware, saying,

Nom. 14. 23. 35 * Surely there shall not one of these men of this froward generation, see this good land, which I sware to giue vnto your fathers,

Josh. 14. 6. 36. Sane Caleb the sonne of Iephunneh: he shall see it, * and to him will I giue the land that he hath troden vpon, and to his children, because he hath constantly followed the Lord.

Nom. 20. 12. 37 * Also the Lord was angry wth me for your sakes, saying, * Thou also shalt not go in thither,

and 27. 14. Chap. 3. 26. and 4. 21. and 34. 4. 38 But Iohua the sonne of Nun which standeth before thee, he shall go in thither: encourage him: for he shall cause Israel to inherit it.

39 Moreouer, your children, which ye said should be a pray, and your sonnes, which in that day had no knowledge betweene good & euill, they shall goe in thither, and vnto them will I giue it, and they shall possesse it.

40 But as for you, turne hacke, and take your iourney into the wildernesse by the way of the red Sea.

41 Then ye answered and said vnto me, We haue sinned against the Lord, we wil go vp, and fight, according to al that y^e Lord our God hath commanded vs: & ye armed you euery man to y^e warre, & were ready to go vp into y^e mountain.

42 But the Lord said vnto me, Say vnto them, Go not vp, neither fight, (for I am not among you) least ye fall before your enemies.

43 And when I told you, ye would not heare, but rebelled against the commandement of the Lord, and were presumptuous, and went vp into the mountaine.

44 Then the Amorites which dwelt in that mountaine came out against you, and chased you (as Bees vse to doe) and destroyed you in Seir, *euē* vnto Hormah.

45 And when ye came againe, ye wept before the Lord, but the Lord would not heare your voyce, nor incline his eares vnto you.

46 So ye abode in Kadesh a long time, according to the time that ye had remained before.

CHAP. III.

4 *Israel is forbidden to fight with the Edomites, Moabites, 19 And Ammonites. 37 Sihon King of Heshbon is discomfited.*

Then we turned, and tooke our iourney into the wildernesse, by the way of the red Sea, as the Lord spake vnto me: and we compassed mount Seir a long time.

2 And the Lord spake vnto me, saying,

3 Ye haue compassed this mountaine long ynough: turne you Northward.

4 And warne thou the people, saying, Ye shall go through the coast of your brethren the children of Esau, which dwell in Seir, and they shall be afraid of you: take ye good heed therefore.

5 Ye shall not prouoke them: for I will not giue you of their land so much as a foot bredth, *because I haue giuen mount Seir vnto Esau for a possession.*

6 Ye shall buy meate of them for money to eat, and ye shall also procure water of them for money to drinke.

7 For the Lord thy God hath blessed thee in

all the workes of thine hand: he knoweth thy walking through this great wildernesse, and the Lord thy God hath bene with thee this fourtie yeere, *and thou hast lacked nothing.*

8 And when we were departed from our brethren the children of Esau which dwelt in Seir, through the way of the plaine, from Elath, and from Ezion-gaber, we turned and went by the way of the wildernesse of Moab.

9 Then the Lord said vnto me, Thou shalt not vex Moab, neither prouoke them to battle: for I will not giue thee of their land for a possession, because I haue giuen Ar vnto the children of Lot for a possession.

10 The Emims dwelt therein in times past, a people great and many, & tall, as the Anakims.

11 They also were taken for gyants as the Anakims: whome the Moabites call Emims.

12 The * Horims also dwelt in Seir before-time, whom the children of Esau chased out & destroyed them before them, and dwelt in their stead: as Israel shall do vnto the land of his possession, which the Lord hath giuen them.

13 Now rise vp, said I, and get you over the riuier * Zered: & we went ouer the riuier Zered.

14 The space also wherein we came from Kadesh-barnea, vntill we were come ouer the riuier Zered, was eight & thirty yeres, vntill all the generation of y^e men of warre were walked out frō among the hoste, as the Lord sware vnto them.

15 For indeede the hande of the Lord was against them, to destroy them from among the hoste, till they were consumed.

16 ¶ So when all the men of warre were consumed and dead from among the people:

17 Then the Lord spake vnto me, saying,

18 Thou shalt goe through Ar the coast of Moab this day:

19 And thou shalt come neere ouer against the children of Ammon: but shalt not lay siege vnto them, nor moue warre against them: for I will not giue thee of the land of the children of Ammon any possession: for I haue giuen it vnto the children of Lot for a possession.

20 That also was taken for a land of gyants, for gyants dwelt therein aforetime, whome the Ammonites called Zamzummims:

21 A people that was great, and many, and tall, as the Anakims: but the Lord destroyed them before them, and they succeeded them in their inheritance, and dwelt in their stead:

22 As he did to the children of Esau which dwell in Seir, when he destroyed the Horims before them, and they possessed them, and dwelt in their stead vnto this day.

23 And the Auims w^{ch} dwelt in Hazarim *euē* vnto Azzah, the Caphtorims which came out of Caphtor destroyed, and dwelt in their stead.

24 ¶ Rise vp therefore, said the Lord: take your iourney, and passe ouer the riuier Arnon: behold, I haue giuen into thine hand Sihon the Amorite, King of Heshbon, and his land: begin to possesse it, and prouoke him to battell.

25 This day will I begin to send thy feare, and thy dread vpon al people vnder the whole heauen, which shall heare thy fame, and shall tremble and quake before thee.

26 Then I sent messengers out of the wildernesse of Kedemoth vnto Sihon King of Hesh-

bon, with wordes of peace, saying,

27 ¶ Let me passe through thy land : I will goe by the hie way : I will neither turne vnto the right hand nor to the left.

28 I thou shalt sel me meate for money, for to eate, and shalt giue me water for money for to drinke : onely I will go through on my foote,

29 (As the children of Esau which dwell in Seir, and the Moabites which dwell in Ar, did vnto me) vntill I be come ouer Iorden, into the land which the Lord our God giueth vs.

30 But Sihon the King of Heshbon would not let vs passe by him : for the Lord thy God had hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate, because he would deliuer him into thine hand, as appeareth this day.

31 And the Lord said vnto me, Behold, I haue begun to giue Sihon and his land before thee : begin to possesse and inherite his land.

32 ¶ Then came out Sihon to meete vs, himselfe with all his people to fight at Jahaz.

33 But the Lord our God deliuered him into our power, and we smote him, and his sonnes, and all his people.

34 And we tooke all his cities the same time, and destroyed euery citie, men, and women, and children : we let nothing remaine.

35 Onely the cattell we tooke to our selues, and the spoyle of the cities which we tooke,

36 From Aroer, which is by the banke of the riuer of Arnon, and from the citie that is vpon the riuer, euen vnto Gilead : there was not one citie that escaped vs : for the Lord our God deliuered vp all || before vs.

37 Onely vnto the land of the children of Ammon thou camest not, nor vnto any place of the || riuer Iabbok, nor vnto the cities in the mountaines, nor vnto whatsoever the Lord our God forbade vs.

CHAP. III.

3 Og King of Bashan is slaine. 11 The signes of his bed. 18 The Reubenites and Gadites are commanded to go ouer Iorden armed before their brethren, 21 Joshua is made captaine. 27 Moses is permitted to see the land, but not to enter, albeit he desired it.

¶ Then we turned, and went vp by the way of Bashan : ¶ and Og king of Bashan came out against vs, he, & all his people to fight at Edrei.

2 And the Lord said vnto me, Feare him not, for I will deliuer him, and all his people, and his land into thine hand, and thou shalt do vnto him, as thou diddest vnto ¶ Sihon King of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon.

3 So the Lord our God deliuered also vnto our hand, ¶ Og ¶ king of Bashan, & all his people : and we smote him, vntill none was left him alive.

4 And we tooke all his cities the same time, neither was there a citie which we tooke not from them, euen three score cities, & all ¶ country of Argob, the kingdome of Og in Bashan.

5 All these cities were fenced with high walles, gates, & barres, beside vnwalled townes a great many.

6 And we ouerthrew them, as we did vnto Sihon king of Heshbon, destroying euery citie, with men, women, and children.

7 But all the cattell, and the spoyle of the cities we tooke for our selues.

8 Thus we tooke at that time out of the hand of two Kings of the Amorites, the land that was on this side Iorden from the riuer of Arnon vnto mount Hermon :

9 (Which Hermon the Sidonians call Shiron, but the Amorites call it Shenir)

10 All the cities of the plaine, and all Gilead, and all Balhan vnto Salchah, and Edrei, cities of the kingdome of Og in Balhan.

11 For onely Og King of Balhan remained of the remnant of the gyants, whose bed was a bed of yron : is it not at Rabbath among the children of Ammon ? the length thereof is nine cubites, and foure cubites the breadth of it, alter the cubite of a man.

12 And this land which we possessed at that time, from Aroer, which is by the riuer of Arnon, and halfe mount Gilead, ¶ and the cities thereof, gaue I vnto the Reubenites & Gadites.

13 And the rest of Gilead, and all Balhan, the kingdome of Og, gaue I vnto the halfe tribe of Manasseh : euen all the country of Argob with all Balhan, which is called, The land of gyants.

14 Iair the sonne of Manasseh tooke all the country of Argob, vnto the coastes of Geshuri, and of Maachathi : and called them after his owne name, Balhan, ¶ Hauoth Iair vnto this day.

15 And I gaue part of Gilead vnto Machir.

16 And vnto the Reubenites and Gadites I gaue the rest of Gilead, and vnto the riuer of Arnon, halfe the riuer and the borders, euen vnto the riuer Iabbok, which is the border of the children of Ammon :

17 The plaine also and Iorden, and the borders from Chinnereth euen vnto the Sea of the plaine, so wit, the salt Sea || vnder the springs of Pifgah Eastward.

18 ¶ And I commanded you the same time, saying, The Lord your God hath giuen you this land to possesse it : ye shall goe ouer armed before your brethren the children of Israel, all men of warre.

19 Your wiues onely, and your children, and your cattell (for I know ¶ ye haue much cattell) shall abide in your cities which I haue giue you,

20 Vntill the Lord haue giuen rest vnto your brethren as vnto you, and that they also possesse the land, which the Lord your God hath giuen them beyond Iorden : the shal ye ¶ returne euery man vnto his possession, which I haue giue you.

21 ¶ And I charged Joshua the same time, saying, Thine eyes haue seene all that the Lord your God hath done vnto these two Kings :

¶ so shall the Lord do vnto all the kingdomes whither thou goest.

22 Ye shall not feare them : for the Lorde your God, he shall fight for you.

23 And I besought the Lord the same time, saying,

24 O Lord God, thou hast begun to shew thy seruant thy greatnes and thy mighty hand : for, where is there a God in heauen or in earth, that can doe like thy workes, and like thy ¶ power ?

25 I pray thee let me goe ouer and see the good land that is beyond Iorden, that goodly mountaine, and Lebanon.

26 But the Lord was angrie with me for your sakes, and would not heare me : and the Lord said vnto me, Let it suffice thee, speake no more

more vnto me of this matter.

27 Get thee vp into the top of Pisgah, & lift vp thine eyes Westward, and Northward, and Southward, & Eastward, & behold it with thine eyes, for thou shalt not goe ouer this Iorden:

28 But charge Ioshua, and encourage him, and bolden him: for he shall go before this people, and he shall deuide for inheritance vnto them the land which thou shalt see.

29 So we abode in the valley ouer against Beth-Peor.

CHAP. I I I I.

1 An exhortation to obserue the Law without adding thereto or diminishing. 6 Therein standeth our wisdom. 9 We must teach it to our children.

15 No image ought to be made to worship. 26 Threatnings against them that forsake the Lawe of God. 37 God chose the seede because he loued their fathers. 43 The three cities of refuge.

NOwe therefore hearken, O Israel, vnto the ordinances and to the Lawes which I teach you to doe, that ye may liue and goe in, and possesse the land, which the Lord God of your fathers giueth you.

2 * Ye shall put nothing vnto the worde w^{ch} I comānd you, neither shal ye take ought therefrom; that ye may keepe the commandements of the Lord your God which I commaund you.

3 Your eyes haue seene what the Lord did because of Baal-Peor: for all the men that followed Baal-Peor, the Lord thy God hath destroyed euery one from among you.

4 But ye that did cleaue vnto the Lord your God, are aliue euery one of you this day.

5 Behold, I haue taught you ordinances, and lawes, as the Lord my God commaunded me, that ye should doe euen so within the land whither ye goe to possesse it.

6 Keepe them therefore, and doe them: for that is your wisdom, and your vnderstanding in the sight of the people, which shall heare all these ordinances, & shall say, || Only this people is wise, and of vnderstanding, and a great nation.

7 For what nation is so great, vnto whom the gods come to neere vnto them, as the Lord our God is nere vnto vs, in al ^{that} we call vnto him for?

8 And what nation is so great, that hath ordinances and lawes so righteous, as all this Lawe, which I set before you this day?

9 But take heede to thy selfe, and keepe thy soule diligently, that thou forget not the things which thine eyes haue seene, & that they depart not out of thine heart all ^{the} dayes of thy life. but teach them thy sonnes, and thy sonnes sonnes:

10 Forget not the day that thou stoodest before the Lord thy God in Horeb, when the Lord said vnto me, Gather me the people together, and I will cause them to heare my wordes, that they may learne to feare me all the dayes that they shall liue vpon the earth, and that they may teach their children:

11 Then came you neere, and * stood vnder the mountaine, and the mountaine burnt with fire vnto the middes of heauen, and there was darkenesse, cloudes, and mist.

12 And the Lord spake vnto you out of the middes of the fire, & ye heard the voyce of the wordes, but sawe no similitude, saue a voyce.

13 Then he declared vnto you his couenant

which he commanded you to doe, ^{euen} the ten || commandements, and wrote them vpon two Tables of stone.

14 ¶ And the Lord commanded me that same time, that I should teach you ordinances and lawes, which ye should obserue in the land, whither ye goe, to possesse it.

15 Take therefore good heed vnto your selues: for ye saw no image in the day ^{that} the Lord spake vnto you in Horeb out of the middes of the fire:

16 That ye corrupt not your selues, & make you a grauen image, or representation of any figure: whether it be ⁱⁿ likenes of male or female,

17 The likenesse of any beast that is on earth, or the likenesse of any feathered foule that flieth in the aire:

18 Or the likenesse of any thing that creepeth on the earth, or the likenesse of any fish that is in the waters beneath the earth,

19 And least thou lift vp thine eyes vnto heauen, and when thou seest the sunne and the moone, and the starres, with al the hoste of heauen, shouldest be driuen to worship them and serue them, which the Lord thy God hath distributed to all people vnder the whole heauen.

20 But the Lord hath taken you and brought you out of the yron fornace: out of Egypt to be vnto him a people and inheritance, as appeareth this day.

21 And the Lord was angrie with me for your wordes, and sware that I should not goe ouer Iorden, and that I should not goe in vnto that good land, which the Lorde thy God giueth thee for an inheritance.

22 For I must die in this land; and shall not goe ouer Iorden: but ye shall goe ouer, and possesse that good land.

23 Take heede vnto your selues, least ye forget the couenant of the Lord your God which he made with you, and least ye make you any grauen image, or likenesse of any thing, as the Lord thy God hath charged thee.

24 For the Lord thy God is a consuming fire, and a ielous God.

25 ¶ When thou shalt beget children, and childrens children, and shalt haue remained long in the land, if ye corrupt your selues, and make any grauen image, or likenesse of any thing, and worke euill in the sight of the Lorde thy God, to prouoke him to anger,

26 I call heauen and earth to record against you this day, that ye shall shortly perish from the land, whereunto ye goe ouer Iorden to possesse it: ye shall not prolong your dayes therein, but shall vtterly be destroyed.

27 And the Lord shall scatter you among the people, & ye shall be left few in number among the nations, whither the Lord shall bring you:

28 And there ye shall serue gods, ^{euen} the worke of mans hand, wood, and stone, which neither see, nor heare, nor cate, nor smell.

29 But if from thence thou shalt seeke the Lord thy God, thou shalt find him, if thou seeke him with all thine heart, and with all thy soule.

30 When thou art in tribulation, and all these things are come vpon thee, ^{at} the length, if thou returne to the Lord thy God, and be obedient vnto his voyce,

31 (For the Lorde thy God is a mercifull God)

God) he will not forsake thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget the covenant of thy fathers, which he sware vnto them.

32 For inquire nowe of the dayes that are past, which were before thee, since the day that God created man vpon the earth, & aske from the one ende of heauen vnto the other, if there came to passe such a great thing as this, or whether any such like thing hath bene heard.

33 Did euer people heare the voyce of God speaking out of the middes of a fire, as thou hast heard, and liued?

34 Or hath God assayed to goe and take him a nation from among nations, by tentations, by signes, and by wonders, and by warre, and by a mighty hand, and by a stretched out arme, & by great feare, according vnto all that y Lord your God did vnto you in Egypt before your eyes?

35 Vnto thee it was shewed, that thou mightest knowe, that the Lord he is God, and that there is none but he alone.

36 Out of heauen he made thee heare his voyce to instruct thee, and vpon earth he shewed thee his great fire, and thou heardest his voyce out of the middes of the fire.

37 And because he loued thy fathers, therefore he chose their seede after them, and hath brought thee out of Egypt in his sight, by his mightie power,

38 To thrust out nations greater and mightier then thou, before thee, to bring thee in, and to giue thee their land for inheritance: as appeareth this day.

39 Vnderstand therefore this day, and consider in thine heart, that the Lord, he is God in heauen aboue, and vpon the earth beneath: there is none other.

40 Thou shalt keepe therefore his ordinances, and his commandements which I command thee this day, that it may goe well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy dayes vpon the earth, which the Lorde thy God giueth thee for euer.

41 ¶ Then Moses separated three cities on this side of Iorden toward the sunne rising:

42 That the slayer should flee thither, which had killed his neighbour at vnwares, and hated him not in time past, might flee, I say, vnto one of those cities, and liue:

43 That is, * Bezer in the wilderness, in the plaine country of the Reubenites: and Ramoth in Gilead among the Gadites: and Golan in Bashan among them of Manasseh.

44 ¶ So this is the lawe which Moses set before the children of Israel.

45 These are the witnesses, and the ordinances, and the lawes which Moses declared to the children of Israel after they came out of Egypt,

46 On this side Iorden, in the valley ouer against Beth-peor, in the land of Sihon king of y Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon, whome

47 Moses and the children of Israel smote, after they were come out of Egypt:

48 And they possessed his land, & the land of Og king of Bashan, two kings of y Amorites, w were on this side Iorden toward y sunne rising:

49 From Aroer, w is by the banke of the river Arnon, euen vnto mount Sion, w is Hermo,

And all the plaine by Iorden Eastward,

euen vnto the Sea of the plaine, vnder the * springs of Pisgah.

CHAP. V.

5 Moses is the meane betweene God and the people. 6 The Lawe is repeated. 23 The people are afraid at Gods voyce. 29 The Lord wisheth that the people would feare him. 32 They must neither decline to the right hand nor left.

¶ Then Moses called all Israel, & said vnto the, Heare, O Israel, the ordinances & the lawes which I propose to you this day, that ye may learne them, and take heed to obserue them.

2 * The Lord our God made a covenant with vs in Horeb.

3 The Lord made not this covenant with our fathers onely, but with vs, euen with vs all here aliuie this day.

4 The Lord talked with you face to face in the mount, out of the middes of the fire.

5 (At that time I stode betweene the Lord and you, to declare vnto you the word of the Lord: for ye were afraid at the sight of the fire, and went not vp into the mount) and he said,

6 ¶ I am the Lord thy God, which haue brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage.

7 Thou shalt haue none other gods before my face.

8 Thou shalt make thee no grauen image, or any likenesse of that that is in heauen aboue, or which is in the earth beneath, or that is in the waters vnder the earth.

9 Thou shalt neither bowe thy selfe vnto them, nor serue them: for I the Lord thy God am a ielous God, visiting the iniquitie of the fathers vpon the children, euen vnto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me:

10 And shewing mercie vnto thousandes of them that loue me, & kepe my comandements.

11 Thou shalt not take y Name of the Lord thy God in vaine: for the Lord will not holde him guiltlesse, that taketh his Name in vaine.

12 Keepe the Sabbath day to sanctifie it, as the Lord thy God hath commanded thee.

13 Sixe dayes thou shalt labour, and shalt do all thy worke:

14 But the seuenth day is the Sabbath of the Lord thy God: thou shalt not doe any worke therein, thou, nor thy sonne, nor thy daughter, nor thy man seruant nor thy maide, nor thine ox, nor thine asse, neither any of thy cattell, nor the stranger that is w in thy gates: that thy man seruant, and thy mayd may rest as wel as thou.

15 For, remember that thou wast a seruant in the land of Egypt, and that the Lord thy God brought thee out thence by a mightie hand, & a stretched out arme: therefore the Lord thy God commanded thee to obserue the Sabbath day.

16 ¶ Honour thy father & thy mother, as the Lord thy God hath comanded thee: y thy daies may be prolonged, and y it may goe wel w thee vpon the lad, w the Lord thy God giueth thee.

17 * Thou shalt not kill.

18 * Neither shalt thou commit adulterie.

19 Neither shalt thou steale.

20 Neither shalt thou beare false witnesse against thy neighbour.

21 * Neither shalt thou couet thy neighbors wife, neither shalt y desire thy neighbors house,

Chap. 5

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

Exod. 19

his field, nor his man seruant, nor his maide, his oxe, nor his asse, nor ought \bar{y} thy neighbor hath.

22 ¶ These words \bar{y} Lord spake vnto al your multitude in the mount out of the mids of the fire, the cloude and the darkenesse, with a great voice, & added no more *thereto*: & wrote the vp-
on two tables of stone, & deliuered the vnto me

23 And when ye heard the voyce out of the middes of the darknes, (for the mountaine did burne with fire) then ye came to me, all the chiefe of your tribes, and your Elders:

24 And ye said, Beholde, the Lorde our God hath shewed vs his glorie and his greatnesse, &

Exo. 19. 19 *we haue heard his voyce out of the middes of the fire: we haue seene this day that God doth
Chap. 4. 33 talke with man, and he * liueth.

25 Now therefore, why should we die? for this great fire will consume vs: if we heare \bar{y} voyce of the Lord our God any more, we shall die.

Or. man. 26 For what \bar{y} flesh *was* there euer, that heard the voyce of the liuing God speaking out of the middes of the fire as we haue, and liued?

27 Go thou neere and heare al that the Lord our God saith: & declare thou vnto vs all that the Lord our God saith vnto thee, * and we will heare it, and doe it.

Exo. 20. 19

28 Then the Lord heard the voyce of your words, when ye spake vnto me: & the Lord said vnto me, I haue heard \bar{y} voyce of the words of this people, which they had spoken vnto thee: they haue well said, all that they haue spoken.

29 Oh that there were such an heart in them to feare me, and to keepe all my commandements alway: that it might go wel with them, and with their children for euer.

30 Goe, say vnto them, Returne you into your tents.

31 But stand thou here with me, & I will tell thee all the commandements, and the ordinances, and the lawes, which thou shalt teach them: that they may doe them in the land which I giue them to possesse it.

32 Take heede therefore, that ye doe as the Lord your God hath commanded you: turne not aside to the right hand nor to the left,

33 But walke in all the wayes which the Lord your God hath commanded you, that ye may liue, and that it may goe well with you: and that ye may prolong *your* dayes in the land which ye shall possesse.

CHAP. VI.

1 An exhortation to feare God, and keepe his commandements. 5 Which is, to loue him with all thine heart. 7 The same must be taught to the posteritie. 16 Not to tempt God. 25 Righteousnesse is contemned in the Lawe.

Or. iudge-ment. These now are the commandements, ordinances, & \bar{y} lawes, which the Lord your God commanded me to teach you, that ye might doe them in the land whither ye goe to possesse it:

2 That thou mightest feare the Lord thy God, and keepe all his ordinances, and his commandements, which I command thee, thou, and thy sonne, and thy sonnes sonne all the dayes of thy life, euen that thy dayes may be prolonged.

3 Heare therefore, O Israel, and take heede to doe it, that it may goe well with thee, and that ye may increase mightily in the land that floweth with milke and hony, as the Lord God

of thy fathers hath promised thee.

4 Heare, O Israel, The Lord our God is Lorde onely,

5 And * thou shalt loue the Lord thy God *Mat. 22. 37.* with all thine heart, and with all thy soule, and with all thy might.

6 * And these wordes which I command *Mar. 12. 29. 30.* thee this day, shall be in thine heart. *Luk. 10. Chap. 18.*

7 And \bar{y} shalt rehearse them continually vnto thy children, & shalt talke of them when \bar{y} tariest in thine house, and as \bar{y} walkest by the way, and when \bar{y} liest downe, & when thou risest vp:

8 And thou shalt bind them for a signe vpon thine hand, and they shall be as \bar{y} frontlets betweene thine eyes. *Or. of remembrance*

9 Also thou shalt write them vpon the posts of thine house, and vpon thy gates.

10 And when \bar{y} Lord thy God hath brought thee into \bar{y} land, \bar{w} he sware vnto thy fathers, Abraham, Izhak, & Iaakob, to giue to thee with great and goodly cities \bar{w} thou buildest not,

11 And houses full of all maner of goods \bar{w} thou filledst not, and wels digged, \bar{w} thou diggedst not, vineyards and oliue trees which thou plantedst not, & when thou hast eaten & art full,

12 Beware least thou forget the Lord, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage.

13 Thou shalt feare the Lord thy God, and serue him, and shalt sweare by his Name.

14 Ye shall not walke after other gods, *after any* of the gods of the people which are round about you,

15 (For the Lord thy God is a ielous God among you:) least the wrath of the Lord thy God be kindled against thee, and destroy thee from the face of the earth.

16 ¶ Ye shall not tempt the Lord your God, as ye did tempt him in Massah:

17 But ye shall keepe diligently the coman- dements of \bar{y} Lord your God, & his testimonies, and his ordinances \bar{w} he hath comanded thee,

18 And thou shalt do that which is right and good in the sight of the Lord: that thou maiest prosper, and \bar{y} thou maiest go in, & possesse that good land \bar{w} the Lord sware vnto thy fathers,

19 To cast out all thine enemies before thee, as the Lord hath said.

20 When thy sonne shall aske thee in time to come, saying, What meane these testimonies, and ordinances, and Lawes, which the Lord our God hath commanded you?

21 Then thou shalt say vnto thy sonne, We were Pharaohs bondmen in Egypt: but \bar{y} Lord brought vs out of Egypt with a mightie hand.

22 And the Lord shewed signes & wonders great and euill vpon Egypt, vpon Pharaoh, and vpon all his household, before our eyes,

23 And brought vs out from thence, to bring vs in, and to giue vs the land which he sware vnto our fathers.

24 Therefore the Lord hath commanded vs, to do all these ordinances, & to feare the Lord our God, that it may goe euer well with vs, and that he may preserve vs aliuie as at this present.

25 Moreouer, this shall be our righteousness before the Lord our God, if we take heede to keepe all these commandements, as he hath commanded vs.

CHAP. VII.

1 The Iſraelites may make no covenant with the Genuiles. 5 They muſt deſtroy the idolles. 8 The election dependeth on the free loue of God. 19 The experience of the power of God ought to confirme vs. 25 To auaide all occaſion of idolatrie.

When the Lord thy God ſhal bring thee into the land whither thou goeſt to poſſeſſe
31.8. it, * and ſhall roote out many nations before thee: the Hittites, and the Girgaſhites, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, and the Hiuites, and the Iebuſites, ſeuē nations greater and mightier then thou,

2 And the Lord thy God ſhall giue them before thee, then thou ſhalt ſmite them: thou ſhalt
23.32 utterly deſtroy them: thou ſhalt make no * covenant with them nor haue cōpaſſion on them,
4. 12. uenant with them nor haue cōpaſſion on them,

3 Neither ſhalt thou make marriages with them, neither giue thy daughter vnto his ſonne, nor take his daughter vnto thy ſonne.

4 For ¶ they will cauſe thy ſonne to turne away from me, and to ſerue other gods: then will the wrath of the Lord waxe hote againſt you, and deſtroy thee ſuddenly.

5 But thus ye ſhall deale with them, Ye ſhall ouerthrow their altars, and breake downe their pillars, and ye ſhall cut downe their groues, and burne their grauen images with fire.

6 * For thou art an holy people vnto the Lord thy God, * the Lord thy God hath choſen thee, to be a precious people vnto himſelfe,
1. 14. 2. 26. 18. 19. 5. 2. 2. 9. above all people that are vpon the earth.

7 The Lord did not ſet his loue vpon you, nor chuſe you, becauſe ye were moe in number then any people: for ye were ¶ feweſt of al people:

8 But becauſe the Lord loued you, and becauſe he would keepe the othe which he had ſworne vnto your fathers, ¶ Lord hath brought you out by a mightie hand, and deliuered you out of the houſe of bondage from the hand of Pharaoh King of Egypt,

9 That thou mayeſt knowe, that the Lorde thy God, he is God, the faithfull God which keepeth covenant and mercie vnto them that loue him and keepe his commandements, euen to a thouſand generations,

10 And rewardeth the to their face that hate him, to bring them to deſtruction: he wil not deſerre to reward him ¶ hateth him, to his face,

11 Keepe thou therefore the commandements, and the ordinances, and the lawes, which I command thee this day to doe them.

12 ¶ For if ye hearken vnto theſe lawes, and obſerue and doe them, then the Lord thy God ſhall keepe with thee the covenant, and the mercie which he ſware vnto thy fathers.

13 And he will loue thee, and bleſſe thee, and multiply thee: he wil alſo bleſſe the fruit of thy wombe, and the fruit of thy land, thy corne and thy wine, and thine oyle, & the encreaſe of thy kine, and the flockes of thy ſheepe in the land, which he ſware vnto thy fathers to giue thee.

14 Thou ſhalt be, bleſſed above all people: 23. 26. * there ſhall be neither male nor female barren among you, nor among your cattell.

15 Moreover, the Lord will take away from thee all infirmities, & will put none of the euill
9. 14. diſeaſes of * Egypt (which thou knoweſt) vpon thee, but wil ſend them vpon all that hate thee.

16 Thou ſhalt therefore conſume all people which the Lord thy God ſhall giue thee: thine eyes ſhall not ſpare them, neither ſhalt thou ſerue their gods, for that ſhalbe thy * deſtruction.

17 If thou ſay in thine heart, Theſe nations are moe then I, howe can I caſt them out?

18 Thou ſhalt not feare them, but remember what the Lord thy God did vnto Pharaoh, and vnto all Egypt:

19 The great ¶ tentations which thine eyes ſaw, & the ſignes and wonders, and the mightie hand and ſtretched out arme, whereby the Lord thy God brought thee out: ſo ſhal the Lord thy God do vnto al the people, whoſe face ¶ feareſt.

20 * Moreover, the Lord thy God will ſend hornets among them, vntill they that are left, and hide them ſelues from thee, be deſtroyed.

21 Thou ſhalt not feare them: for ¶ Lord thy God is among you, a God mightie & dreadfull.

22 And the Lord thy God will roote out theſe nations before thee by little and little: thou mayeſt not conſume them at once, leſt the beaſtes of the field increaſe vpon thee.

23 But the Lord thy God ſhall giue them before thee, and ſhall deſtroy them with a mighty deſtruction, vntill they be brought to nought.

24 And he ſhall deliuer their Kings into thine hand, and thou ſhalt deſtroy their name fro vnder heauen: there ſhal no man be able to ſtand before thee, vntill thou haſt deſtroyed them.

25 The grauen images of their gods ſhall ye * burne with fire, & * couet not the ſiluer and golde, that is on them, nor take it vnto thee, leſt thou be ſnared therewith: for it is an abomination before the Lord thy God.

26 Bring not therefore abomination into thine houſe, leaſt thou be accuſed like it, but utterly abhorre it, and count it moſt abominable: for it is * accuſed.

CHAP. VIII.

2 God humbleth the Iſraelites to trie what they haue in their heart. 5 God chaſtiſeth them as his children. 14 The heart ought not to be proud for Gods benefites. 19 The forgetfulneſſe of Gods benefites cauſeth deſtruction.

YE ſhall keepe all the commandements which I command thee this day, for to doe them: that ye may liue, and be multiplied, and goe in, and poſſeſſe the land which the Lorde ſware vnto your fathers.

2 And thou ſhalt remember all ¶ way which the Lord thy God led thee this ſourtie yeere in the wildernes, for to humble thee & to prouue thee, to know what was in thine heart, whether thou wouldeſt keepe his cōmandement or no.

3 Therefore he humbled thee, and made thee hungrie, and fed thee with M A N, which thou kneweſt not, neither did thy fathers knowe it, that he might teach thee that man liueth not by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the Lord, doth a man liue.

4 Thy raiment waxed not old vpon thee, neither did thy ſhoote ſwell thoſe ſourtie yeeres.

5 Knowe therefore in thine heart, that as a man nourteriſh his ſonne, ſo the Lord thy God nourteriſh thee.

6 Therefore ſhalt thou keepe the commandements of the Lord thy God, that thou maiest walke in his wayes, and feare him.

For, moses. 7 For the Lord thy God bringeth thee into a good land, a land in the which are rivers of water and fountaines, and depths that spring out of vales and mountaines:

8 A land of wheate and barley, and of vineyardes, and figtrees, and pomegranates: a land of oyle olive and honie:

9 A land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarcitie, neither shalt thou lack any thing therein: a land whose stones are yron, and out of whose mountaines thou shalt digge brasie.

10 And when thou hast eaten and filled thy selfe, thou shalt blesse the Lord thy God for the good land, which he hath given thee.

11 Beware that thou forget not the Lord thy God, not keeping his commandments, & his laws, & his ordinances which I command thee this day:

12 Lest, when thou hast eaten, & filled thy selfe, and hast built goodly houses and dwelt therein,

13 And thy beasts, and thy sheepe are increased, and thy silver and gold is multiplied, and all that thou hast is increased,

14 Then thine heart be lifted up and thou forget the Lord thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage,

15 Who was thy guide in the great & terrible wilderness (wherein were fierie serpents, and scorpions, and drought, where was no water, who brought forth water for thee out of the rocke of flint:

Nom. 10.
11.

Exo. 16. 15

16 Who fedde thee in the wilderness with manna, which thy fathers knew not) to humble thee, and to proue thee that he might doe thee good at thy latter end.

17 Beware lest thou say in thine heart. My power, and the strength of mine owne hand hath prepared me this abundance.

18 But remember the Lord thy God: for it is he which giueth thee power to get substance to establish his covenant which he sware vnto thy fathers, as appeareth this day.

19 And if thou forget the Lord thy God, and walke after other gods, and serue them, & worship them, I testifie vnto you this day that yee shall surely perish.

20 As the nations which the Lord destroyeth before you, so ye shall perish, because ye would not be obedient vnto the voice of the Lord your God.

CHAP. IX.

4 God doth them not good for their own righteousness, but for his owne sake. 7 Moses putteth them in remembrance of their finnes. 17 The two Tables are broken. 26 Moses praiseth for the people.

HEARE. O Israel, Thou shalt passe over Iorden this day, to goe in and to possesse nations greater and mightier then thy selfe, and cities great and walled vp to heauen,

2 A people great and tall, even the children of the Anakims, whom thou knowest, & of whom thou hast heard say, Who can stand before the children of Anak?

3 Vnderstand therefore that this day the Lord thy God is he which goeth ouer before thee as a consuming fire: he shall destroy them, & he shall bring them down before thy face: so thou shalt cast them out, and destroy them suddenly, as the Lord hath said vnto thee.

4 Speake not thou in thine heart (after that the Lord thy God hath cast them out before thee,

saying, For my righteousness the Lord hath brought me in, to possesse this land: but for the wickednes of these nations the Lord hath cast them out before thee.

5 For thou entrest not to inherite their land for thy righteousness, or for thy vpright hart: but for the wickednes of those nations, the Lord thy God doth cast them out before thee, & that he might performe the word which the Lord thy God sware vnto thy fathers, Abraham, Izhak, & Iacob.

6 Vnderstand therefore that the Lord thy God giueth thee not this good land to possesse it for thy righteousness: for thou art a stifnecked people.

7 Remember, and forget not, how thou prouokedst the Lord thy God to anger in the wilderness: since the day that thou diddest depart out of the land of Egypt, vntill ye came vnto this place ye haue rebelled against the Lord.

8 Also in Horeb ye prouoked the Lord to anger, so that the Lord was wroth with you, even to destroy you.

9 When I was gone vp into the mount to receiue the tables of stone, the tables, which I say, of the covenant, which the Lord made with you: & I abode in the mount forty daies & forty nights, and neither ate bread nor yet dranke water:

10 Then the Lord deliuered me two tables of stone, written with the finger of God, and in them was contained according to all the words which the Lord had said vnto you in the mount out of the midst of the fire, in the day of the assembly.

11 And when the fourtie dayes and fourtie nights were ended, the Lord gaue me the two tables of stone, the tables, which I say, of the Covenant.

12 And the Lord said vnto me, Arise, get thee down quickly from hence: for thy people which thou hast brought out of Egypt, haue corrupt their waies: they are soone turned out of the way, which I commanded them: they haue made them a molten image.

13 Furthermore, the Lord spake vnto mee, saying, I haue seene this people, and behold, it is a stifnecked people.

14 Let me alone, & I may destroy them, & put out their name from vnder heauen, & I will make of thee a mighty nation, & greater then they be.

15 So I returned, and came downe from the Mount (the Mount burnt with fire, & the two Tables of the covenant were in my two hands)

16 Then I looked, and behold, yee had sinned against the Lord your God: for ye had made you a molten calfe, and had turned quickly out of the way which the Lord had commanded you.

17 Therefore I took the two Tables, and cast them out of my two hands, and brake them before your eyes.

18 And I fell downe before the Lord fourtie daies and fourtie nights, as before: I neither ate bread nor dranke water, because of all your finnes, which ye had committed, in doing wickedly in the sight of the Lord, in that ye prouoked him vnto wrath.

19 (For I was afraide of the wrath and indignation, wherewith the Lord was moued against you, even to destroy you) yet the Lord heard me at that time also.

20 Likewise the Lord was very angrie with Aaron, even to destroye him: but at that time I prayed also for Aaron.

21 And I tooke your sinne, *I mean* the calfe which yee had made, and burnt him with fire, & stamped him and ground him small, euen vnto very dust: and I cast the dust thereof into the river, that descended out of the Mount.

22 Also in *Taberah, and in *Massah, & in Ki-
broth-hattaauah, ye prouoked *the* Lord to anger.

23 Likewise when the Lord sent you from Ka-
desih-barnea, saying, Go vp, and possesse the land which I haue giuen you, then ye rebelled against the commandement of the Lord your God, and beleued him not, nor harkened vnto his voice.

24 Yee haue bene rebellious vnto the Lorde, since the day that I knew you.

25 Then I fell down before the Lord fourtie daies & fourtie nights, as I fell down before, because *the* Lord had said, *he* would destroy you.

26 And I prayed vnto the Lord, and saide, O Lord God, destroy not thy people and thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed through thy greatnes, whome thou hast brought out of Egypt by a mightie hand.

27 Remember thy seruants, Abraham, Izhak, and Iaakob: looke not to *thy* stubburnnes of this people, nor to their wickednes, nor to their sinne,

28 Lest the countrey, whence thou broughtest them, say, * Because the Lord was not able to bring them into the land which hee promised them, or because he hated them, he caried them out, to slay them in the wilderness.

29 Yet they are thy people, and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest out by thy mightie power, and by thy stretched out arme.

CHAP. X.

3 The new Tables put in the Arke. 8 The tribe of Leui is dedicate to the service of the Tabernacle. 12 What the Lord requireth of his. 16 The circumcision of the heart. 17 God regardeth not the person. 21 The Lord is the praise of Israel.

34.1. IN the same time the Lord said vnto me, * Hew thee two tables of stone like vnto the first, and come vp vnto me into the Mount, and make thee an Arke of wood,

2 And I will write vpon *the* Tables the words that were vpon the first Tables, which thou brakest, and thou shalt put them in the Arke.

3 And I made an Arke of Shittim wood, and hewed two Tables of stone like vnto the first, and went vp into the mountaine, and the two Tables in mine hand.

4 Then he wrote vpon the Tables according to the first writing (the ten commandments, which the Lorde spake vnto you in the Mount out of the middes of the fire, in the day of the assemblie) and the Lord gaue them vnto me.

5 And I departed and came downe from the Mount, and put the Tables in the Arke which I had made: and there they be as the Lorde commanded me.

6 And the children of Israel tooke their journey from Beeroth of the children of Iaakan to Mosera, where Aaron died, & was buried, and Eleazar his sonne became Priest in his stead.

7 From thence they departed vnto Gudgodah, and from Gudgodah to Iotbath a lande of running waters.

8 The same time the Lord separated *the* tribe of Leui to beare *the* Arke of the couenant of the Lord, & to stand before *the* Lord, to minister vn-

to him, and to blesse in his Name vnto this day.

9 Wherefore Leui hath no part nor inheritance with his brethren: for the Lord is his inheritance, as the Lord thy God hath promised him.

10 And I taried in the Mount, as at the first time, fourtie daies, and fourtie nights, and the Lord heard me at that time also, and the Lorde would not destroy thee.

11 But the Lorde saide vnto me, Arise, goe forth in the iourney before the people, that they may goe in and possesse the land, which I sware vnto their fathers to giue vnto them.

12 And now, Israel, what doeth the Lord thy God require of thee, but to feare the Lorde thy God, to walke in all his wayes, and to loue him, and to serue the Lorde thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soule?

13 That thou keepe the commandements of the Lord, and his ordinances which I command thee this day, for thy wealth?

14 Behold, heauen and the heauen of heauens is the Lorde thy God, and the * earth, with all that therein is.

15 Notwithstanding, the Lord set his delite in thy fathers to loue them, and did chuse their seede after them, *euen* you aboue all people, as appeareth this day.

16 Circumcise therefore the foreskinne of your heart, and harden your neckes no more.

17 For the Lord your God, is God of gods, & Lord of lords, a great God, mightie, & terrible, which accepteth no persons nor taketh reward.

18 Who doth right vnto the fatherlesse and widow, and loueth the stranger, giuing him food and raiment.

19 Loue ye therefore the stranger: for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.

20 * Thou shalt feare the Lord thy God: thou shalt serue him, and thou shalt cleaue vnto him, and shalt sweare by his Name.

21 He is thy praise, and hee is thy God, that hath done for thee these great & terrible things, which thine eyes haue seene.

22 Thy fathers wet down into Egypt * wth fewe persons, & now *the* Lord thy God hath made thee, as the * starres of the heauen in multitude.

CHAP. XI.

1 An exhortation to loue God, & keep his law. 10 The prayes of Canaan. 18 To meditate continually the word of God. 19 To teach it vnto the children. 26 Blessing and cursing.

Therefore thou shalt loue the Lord thy God, and shalt keepe that, which he commandeth to be kept: that is, his ordinances, and his lawes, and his commandements alway.

2 And consider this day (for I speak not to you children, which haue neither knowen nor seene) the chastisement of the Lord your God, his greatnes, his mightie hand, & his stretched out arme,

3 And his signes, and his acts, which he did in the middes of Egypt vnto Pharaoh the king of Egypt and vnto all his land:

4 And what hee did vnto the hoste of the Egyptians, vnto their horses, and to their charets, when he caused the waters of the red sea to ouerflow them, as they pursued after you, and the Lord destroyed them vnto this day:

5 And what he did vnto you in the wilderness, vntill ye came vnto this place:

6 And what he did vnto Dathan and Abiram the sonnes of Eliab & sonne of Reuben, whē the earth opened her mouth, & swallowed the with their households & their tents, and all their substance that they had in the middes of all Israel.

7 For your eyes haue seene all the great actes of the Lord, which he did.

8 Therefore shall ye keepe all the commandements, which I command you this day, that ye maybe strong, and go in and possesse the land whether ye goe to possesse it:

9 Also that ye may prolong your daies in the land which the Lord sware vnto your fathers, to giue vnto them and to their seede, *euen* a lande that floweth with milke and honie.

10 For y land whether thou goest to possesse it, is not as the land of Egypt from whence yee came, where thou sowedst thy seede, and wateredst it with thy || feete as a garden of herbes:

11 But the land whither ye goe to possesse it, is a land of mountaines and valleys, and drinketh water of the raine of heauen.

12 This land doeth the Lorde thy God care for: the eyes of the Lord thy God are alwaies vpon it, from the beginning of the yeere, euen vnto the end of the yeere.

13 If yee shall hearken therefore vnto my commandements, which I commaund you this day, that ye loue the Lord your God and serue him with all your heart, and with al your soule,

14 I also wil giue raine vnto your land in due time, the first raine & the latter, that thou maiest gather in thy wheat, & thy wine, & thine oyle.

15 Also I will send grasse in thy fields for thy cattell, that thou maiest eate and haue ynough.

16 But beware least your heart deceiue you, and least yee turne aside, and serue other gods, and worship them,

17 And so the anger of the Lorde be kindled against you, & he shut vp the heauens, that there be no raine, and that your land yeelde not her fruit, and ye perish quickly from the good land, which the Lord giueth you.

18 Therefore shall yee laye vp these my words in your heart & in your soule, and binde them for a signe vpon your hand, that they may be as a frontlet betweene your eyes,

19 And yee shall *teach them your children, speaking of them, when y sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest downe, and when thou risest vp.

20 And thou shalt write them vpon the posts of thine house, and vpon thy gates,

21 That your daies may be multiplied, and the daies of your children in the land which the Lord sware vnto your fathers to giue them, as long as the heauens are about the earth.

22 For if ye keepe diligently all these commandements, which I commaund you to doe: *that is*, to loue the Lord your God, to walk in all his waies, and to cleane vnto him,

23 Then will the Lord cast out all these nations before you, and ye shall possesse great nations and mightier then you.

24 All the places whereon the soles of your feet shall tread, shall be yours: your coast shall be from the wilderness and from Lebanon, & from the River, *euen* the river Perath, vnto the vitermost Sea.

25 No man shall stand against you: for the Lord your God shall cast the feare and dread of you vpon all the land that ye shall tread vpon, as he hath said vnto you.

26 Behold, I set before you this day a blessing and a curse:

27 The blessing, if ye obey the commandments of the Lord your God which I command you this day:

28 And the curse, if ye wil not obey the commandments of the Lord your God, but turn out of y way, which I command you this day, to go after other gods, which ye haue not knowen.

29 When the Lord thy God therefore hath brought thee into y land, whither thou goest to possesse it, then thou shalt put the blessing vpon mount Gerizim, & the curse vpon mount Ebal.

30 Are they not beyond Iorden on that part, where the sunne goeth down in the land of the Canaanites, which dwell in the plaine ouer against Gilgal, beside the || groue of Moreh?

31 For ye shall passe ouer Iorden to goe in to possesse the lande, which the Lord your God giueth you, and ye shall possesse it, & dwel therein.

32 Take heede therefore that ye *doe all the commandements and the lawes, which I set before you this day.

CHAP. XII.

1 To destroy the idolatrous places. 2 To serue God where he commandeth, and as he commandeth, and not as men fantasie. 3 The Levites must be nourished. 4 Idolaters burnt their children to their gods. 5 To adde nothing to Gods worde.

These are the ordinances & the lawes, which ye shall obserue and doe in the land (which the Lord God of thy fathers giueth thee to possesse it) as long as ye line vpon the earth.

2 Yee shall vtterly destroy all the places wherein the nations which ye shall possesse, serued their gods vpon the hie mountaines & vpon the hilles, and vnder euery greene tree.

3 Also yee shall ouerthrow their altars, and breake downe their pillars, and burne their groues with fire: and yee shall hew downe the grauen images of their gods, and abolish their names out of that place.

4 Ye shall not so do vnto the Lord your God,

5 But ye shall seeke the place which the Lord your God shall *chuse out of all your tribes, to put his Name there, and there to dwell, and thither thou shalt come,

6 And ye shall bring thither your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, and your tithes, and the offerings of your hands, and your vows, and your free offerings, and the first borne of your kine and of your sheepe.

7 And there yee shall eate before the Lorde your God, & ye shall reioyce in all that you put your hand vnto, both ye and your householdes, because the Lord thy God hath blessed thee.

8 Ye shall not doe after all these things that we doe here this day: *that is*, euery man whatsoever seemeth him good in his owne eyes.

9 For ye are not yet come to rest, & to the inheritance which the Lord thy God giueth thee.

10 But when ye goe ouer Iorden, & dwell in y land, & the Lord your God hath giue you to inherite, & when he hath given you rest from all your enemies round about, & ye dwel in safety,

11 When

Ebr. 10. 11
as their
feete.

Or, labour.

bra
7.
34.
2.

ep. 6.
2. 4.

Chap. 6. 6, 8

Chap. 4. 10.
and 6. 6, 7.

Iosh. 1. 3.

Chap. 2
and 30

Chap. 2
15.

Chap. 2
12, 13.

Iosh. 8.

Or, pl

Chap. 5.

Chap. 7.

Iude. 2.

1. King

29.

2. Chron

6. 5. and

7. 12, 13.

11 When there shalbe a place which γ Lord your God shal chuse, to cause his Name to dwell there, thither shall ye bring all that I command you: your burnt offerings, & your sacrifices, your tithes, & the offering of your hands, & all your speciall vowes which ye vowe vnto the Lord:

12 And ye shall reioyce before the Lord your God, ye, & your sonnes & your daughters, and your seruants, & your maydens, and the Leuite that is within your gates: * for he hath no part nor inheritance with you.

13 Take heede that thou offer not thy burnt offerings in euery place that thou seest:

14 But in the place which the Lord shal chuse in one of thy tribes, there thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, and there thou shalt doe all that I command thee.

15 Notwithstanding thou maiest kil and eat flesh in all thy gates, whatsoeuer thine heart desireth, according to the blessing of the Lord thy God which he hath giuen thee: both the vnclean and the cleane may eat thereof, as of the roe bucke, and of the heart.

16 Only ye shal not eat the blood, but powre it vpon the earth as water.

17 γ Thou mayest not eat within thy gates the tithe of thy corne, nor of thy wine, nor of thine oyle, nor the first borne of thy kine, nor of thy sheepe, neither any of thy vowes which thou voweest, nor thy free offerings, nor the offering of thine hands,

18 But thou shalt eat it before the Lord thy God, in γ place γ the Lord thy God shal chuse, thou, & thy sonne, & thy daughter, & thy seruāt, and thy maide, and the Leuite that is within thy gates: and thou shalt reioyce before the Lorde thy God, in all that thou puttest thine hand to.

19 * Beware that thou forsake not the Leuite, as long as thou liuest vpon the earth.

20 γ When the Lord thy God shall enlarge thy border, * as he hath promised thee, and thou shalt say, I wil eat flesh, (because thine hart longeth to eat flesh) thou maiest eat flesh, whatsoeuer thine heart desireth.

21 If the place which the Lord thy God hath chosen to put his Name there, be farre frō thee, then thou shalt kill of thy bullocks, and of thy sheepe which the Lord hath giuen thee, as I haue commanded thee, & thou shalt eat in thy gates, whatsoeuer thine heart desireth.

22 Euen as the roe bucke and the Hart is eaten, so shalt thou eat them: both the vncleane and the cleane shall eat of them alike.

23 Onely bee \dagger sure that thou eat not the blood: for the blood is the life, and thou maiest not eat the life with the flesh.

24 Therefore thou shalt not eat it, but powre it vpon the earth as water.

25 Thou shalt not eat it, γ it may go well γ thee, & γ thy children after thee, when γ shalt doe that which is right in the sight of the Lords:

26 But thine holy things which thou hast, and thy vowes thou shalt take vp, & come vnto the place which the Lord shall chuse.

27 And thou shalt make thy burnt offerings of the flesh, and of the blood vpon the altar of the Lord thy God, and the blood of thine offerings shall be powred vpon the altar of the Lorde thy God, and thou shalt eat the flesh.

28 Take heede, and heare all these wordes which I commaund thee, that it may goe well with thee, and with thy children after thee for euer, when thou doest that which is good & right in the sight of the Lord thy God.

29 γ When the Lord thy God shall destroye the nations before thee, whither thou goest to possesse them, and thou shalt possesse them and dwell in their land,

30 Beware, lest thou be taken in a snare after them, after that they be destroyed before thee, and lest thou aske after their gods, saying, How did these nations serue their gods, that I may do so likewise?

31 Thou shalt not doe so vnto the Lord thy God: for all abomination, which the Lorde hateth, haue they done vnto their gods: for they haue burned both their sonnes and their daughters with fire to their gods.

32 Therefore whatsoeuer I commaunde you, take heede you doe it: * thou shalt put nothing thereto, nor take ought therefrom.

CHAP. XIII.

γ The inticers to idolatrie must be slaine, seeme they neuer so holy, & so neere of kindred or friendship, 12 Or great in multitude or power.

γ If there arise among you a prophet or a dreamer of dreames, (and giue thee a signe or wonder,

2 And the signe and the wonder, which he hath told thee, come to pass,) saying, Let vs goe after other gods, which thou hast not knowen, and let vs serue them,

3 Thou shalt not hearken vnto the words of the prophet, or vnto that dreamer of dreames: for the Lord your God proueth you, to know whether yee loue the Lord your God with all your heart, and with all your soule.

4 Ye shal walke after the Lord your God and feare him, and shall keepe his commandements, and hearken vnto his voyce, and yee shall serue him, and cleaue vnto him.

5 But that prophet, or γ dreamer of dreames, he shalbe slaine, because he hath spoken to turne you away from the Lorde your God (which brought you out of the land of Egypt, & deliuered you out of the house of bondage) to thrust thee out of the way, wherein the Lord thy God commanded thee to walke: so shalt thou take the euill away soorth of the middes of thee.

6 γ If thy brother, the sonne of thy mother, or thine owne sonne, or thy daughter, or the wife that lieth in thy bosom, or thy friend, which is as thine owne soule, entice thee secretly, saying, Let vs goe and serue other gods, (which thou hast not knowen, thou, γ thy father)

7 Any of the gods of the people which are round about you, neere vnto thee or farre off frō thee, frō the one ende of the earth to the other:

8 Thou shalt not consent, vnto him, nor heare him, neither shal thine eye pitie him, nor shew mercie, nor keepe him secret:

9 But thou shalt euen kill him: thine hande shalbe first vpon him to put him to death, and then the handes of all the people.

10 And thou shalt stone him γ stones, that he die (because he hath gon about to thrust thee away frō the Lord thy God, γ brought thee out of the land of Egypt, frō the house of bondage)

11 That all Israel may heare and feare, & doe

no more any such wickednes as this among you.

12 ¶ If thou shalt heare say (concerning any of thy cities which the Lord thy God hath given thee to dwell in)

Ebr. chil-
ren of Be-
hal. 13 † Wicked men are gone out from among you, and haue drawn away the inhabitants of their citie. saying, I et vs goe and serue other gods, which ye haue not knowen,

14 Then thou shalt seek, & make search & enquire diligently: & it is be true. & y thing certain, that such abomination is wrought amongst you,

15 Thou shalt even slay the inhabitants of y citie with the edge of the sword: destroy it vtterly, & all that is therein, and the cattell thereof with the edge of the sword.

16 And thou shalt gather all the spoyle of it into the middes of the street thereof, and burne with fire the citie & all the spoyle thereof euery whit, vnto the Lord thy God: and it shalbe an heape for euer: it shall not be built againe.

17 And there shal cleaue nothing of the damned thing to thine hand: that y Lord may turne from the fiercenesse of his wrath, and shew thee mercy, & haue compassion on thee. & multiplie thee, as he hath sworne vnto thy fathers:

18 When thou shalt obey the voyce of the Lord thy God, & keep all his commandements which I command thee this day. y thou do that which is right in the eyes of the Lord thy God.

CHAP. XIII.

1 The maners of the Gentiles in marking themselves for the dead, may not be followed. 2 What meats are cleane to be eaten. & what not. 3 The tithes for the Levite, stranger, fatherles & widow.

Leuit. 19.
38.

Chap. 7. 6.
& 16. 18.
39.

YF are the childre of the Lord your God *Ye shall not cut your selues. nor make von any baldnes betweene your eyes for the dead.

2 *For thou art an holie people vnto the Lord thy God, and the Lord hath chofen thee to be a precious people vnto him selfe, about all the people that are vpon the earth.

3 ¶ Thou shalt eat no maner of abomination.

4 These are the beasts which ye shall eate, the beeſe, the sheepe, and the goate.

5 The hart, and the roe bucke, and the bugle, and the wilde goate, and the vnicone, and the wilde oxe, and the chamois.

6 And euery beast that parteth the hoofe, and cleaueth the clift into two clawes. and is of the beasts that cheweth the cud, that shall ye eate.

7 But these yee shall not eate, of them that chewe the cud, & of them that deuide & cleaue the hoofe *oney*: the camell, nor the hare, nor the conie: for they chew the cud, but deuide not the hoofe: therefore they shalbe vncleane vnto you:

Leuit. 12. 9.

8 Also the swine, because hee deuideth the hoofe, and cheweth not the cud, shalbe vncleane vnto you: yee shall not eate of their flesh, nor touch their dead carkeises.

9 ¶ These ye shall eate, of all that are in the waters: al that haue finnes & scales shal ye eate.

10 And whatsoever hath no finnes nor scales, ye shall not eate: it shalbe vncleane vnto you.

11 ¶ Of all cleane birds ye shall eate:

12 But these are they, wherof ye shal not eate: the eagle, nor the goshauke, nor the osprey,

13 Nor the glad, nor the kite, nor the vulture, after their kinde,

14 Nor all kinde of rauen,

15 Nor the ostrich, nor the night crowe, nor the seameawe, nor the hauke after her kinde, *[Or, ca]*
16 Neither the little owle, nor the great owle, nor the redshanke,

17 Nor the pelicane, nor the swanne, nor the cormorant:

18 The storke also, and the heron in his kinde, nor the lapwing, nor * the backe.

Leuit. 11.

19 And euery creeping thing that flieth, shall be vncleane vnto you: it shall not be eaten.

20 But of all cleane foules ye may eate.

21 Ye shall eate of nothing that dyeth alone, but thou shalt giue it vnto the stranger that is within thy gates, that hee may eate it: or thou maiest sell it vnto a stranger: for thou art an holie people vnto the Lord thy God. Thou shalt not * seeth a kid in his mothers milke.

Exod. 23.

22 Thou shalt giue the tithe of al the increase of thy seede, that commeth forth of the fildes yeere by yeere.

19. and 26.

23 And thou shalt eate before the Lord thy God (in the place which he shall chuse to cause his Name to dwel there) the tithe of thy corne, of thy wine, and of thine oile, and the first borne of thy kine and of thy sheepe, that thou mayest learne to feare the Lord thy God alway.

24 And if the way be too long for thee, so that thou art not able to carie it, because the place is farre from thee, where the Lord thy God shall chuse to set his Name, when the Lord thy God shall blesse thee,

25 Then shalt thou make it in money, and stake the money in thine hand, and go vnto the place which the Lord thy God shall chuse.

[Or, bin]

26 And thou shalt bestowe the money for whatsoever thine heart desireth: whether it be oxe, or sheepe, or wine, or strong drink, or whatsoever thine hart desireth, and shalt eate it there before the Lord thy God, and reioyce, both thou, and thine household.

27 And the Levite that is within thy gates, shalt thou not forsake: for he hath neither part nor inheritance with thee.

28 At the end of three yeere thou shalt bring fourth al the tithes of thine increase of the same yeere, and lay it within thy gates.

29 Then y Levite shall come, because he hath no part nor inheritance with thee, and the stranger, and the fatherlesse, and the widowe, which are within thy gates. & shalt eate, and be filled, that the Lord thy God may blesse thee in al the worke of thine hand which thou doest.

CHAP. XV.

1 The yeere of releasing of debts. 2 God blesseth them that keep his commandements. 3 To help the poore. 4 The fredome of seruants. 5 The first borne of the cattell must be offered to the Lord.

AT the terme of seuen yeres thou shalt make a freedome.

2 And this is the maner of the freedome: euery creditour shall quite y lone of his had which he hath lent to his neighbour: he shal not aske it againe of his neighbour, nor of his brother: for the yeere of the Lords freedome is proclaimed.

3 Of a stranger thou maiest require it: but that which thou hast with thy brother, thine hande shall remit:

4 Saue when there shall be no poore with thee: for the Lord shall blesse thee in the lande, which

which

which the Lord thy God giueth thee, for an inheritance to possesse it:

5 So that thou hearken vnto the voice of the Lord thy God to obserue and do all these commandements, which I command thee this day.

6 For the Lord thy God hath blessed thee, as 18. 12. he hath promised thee: and * thou shalt lend vnto many nations, but thou thy selfe shalt not borrow, and thou shalt reigne ouer many nations, and they shall not reigne ouer thee.

7 ¶ If one of thy brethren with thee be poore 1. 5. 42. asie of within any of thy gates in thy land, wth the Lord thy God giueth thee, y^e shalt not harden thine heart, nor shut thine hand fro^m thy poore brother: 1. 5. 42.

8 * But y^e shalt open thine hand vnto him, & 6. 34. shalt lend him sufficient for his need wth he hath.

9 Beware y^e there be not a wicked thought in thine heart, to say, The seventh yeere, the yeere of freedom is at hand: therefore † it grieveth thee to looke on thy poore brother, and thou giuest him nought, and he cry vnto the Lorde against thee, so that sinne be in thee:

10 Thou shalt giue him, and † let it not grieve thine heart to giue vnto him: for because of this the Lorde thy God shall blesse thee in all thy works, & in all that thou puttest thine hand to.

11 Because there shall be euer some poore in the land, therefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt open thine hand vnto thy brother, to thy needie, and to thy poore in thy land.

12 ¶ If thy brother an Ebrewe sell himselfe 1. 14. to thee, or an Ebrewesse, & serue thee sixe yeere, euen in the seventh yeere thou shalt let him go free from thee:

13 And when thou sendest him out free from thee, thou shalt not let him go away emptye.

14 But shalt giue him a liberall rewarde of thy sheepe, and of thy corne, and of thy wine: thou shalt giue him of that wherewith the Lord thy God hath blessed thee.

15 And remember that thou wast a seruant in the land of Egypt, and the Lord thy God deliuered thee: therefore I command thee this thing to day.

16 And if he say vnto thee, I will not goe away from thee, because he loneth thee & thine house, and because he is well with thee,

17 * Then shalt thou take a naule and pierce his eare through against the doore, & he shall be thy seruant for euer: and vnto thy maide seruant thou shalt doe likewise.

18 Let it not grieve thee, when thou lettest him go out free from thee: for he hath serued thee sixe yeeres, which is the double worth of an hired seruant: and the Lord thy God shall blesse thee in all that thou doest.

19 ¶ All the first borne males that come of thy cattell and of thy sheepe, thou shalt sanctifie vnto the Lord thy God. Thou shalt doe no worke with thy first borne bullock, nor sheare the first borne sheepe.

20 Thou shalt eat it before the Lord thy God yeere by yeere, in the place which the Lord shall chuse, both thou, and thine household.

21 ¶ But if there be any blemish therein, as if 22. 30. it be lame, or blind, or haue any euill fault, thou shalt not offer it vnto the Lord thy God,

22 But shalt eat it within thy gates: the vncleane, and the cleane shall eat it alike, as the

roe buck, and as the hart.

23 Ouely thou shalt not eat the blood there, of, but powre it vpon the ground as water.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Of Easter, 10 Whitsuntide, 13 And the feast of Tabernacles. 18 What officers ought to be ordeined. 21 Idolatrie forbidden.

Thou shalt keep the moneth of Abib, & thou shalt celebrate the Pascheouer vnto the Lord thy God: for in the moneth of Abib the Lorde thy God brought thee out of Egypt by night.

2 Thou shalt therefore offer the Pascheouer vnto the Lord thy God, of sheepe and bullocks * in the place where the Lorde shall chuse to cause his Name to dwell.

3 Thou shalt eate no leauened bread wth it: but seven daies shalt thou eat vnleauened bread therewith, euen the bread of tribulation: for thou camest out of the land of Egypt in haste. y^e thou maist remember the day when thou camest out of the land of Egypt, all the daies of thy life.

4 And there shall be no leauen scene wth thee in all thy coasts seuen daies long: neither shall there remaine the night any of y^e flesh vntil the morning, which thou offeredst the first day at euen.

5 Thou maist not offer y^e Pascheouer wth in any of thy gates, wth the Lord thy God giueth thee:

6 But in the place wth the Lord thy God shall chuse to place his Name, there y^e shalt offer the Pascheouer at euen, about y^e going downe of the sunne, in y^e season that y^e camest out of Egypt.

7 And thou shalt roste and eat it in the place which the Lord thy God shall chuse, and shalt returne on the morow, and go vnto thy tents.

8 Sixe daies shalt thou eat vnleauened bread, & the seventh day shall be a solemne assembly to the Lord thy God: y^e shalt do no worke therein.

9 ¶ Seven weekes shalt y^e number vnto thee, & shalt begin to number the seven weekes, when thou beginnest to put the sickle to the corne:

10 And thou shalt keepe the feast of weekes vnto y^e Lord thy God, seuen a free gift of thine hand: which thou shalt giue vnto the Lord thy God, as the Lord thy God hath blessed thee.

11 And thou shalt reioyce before the Lorde thy God, thou and thy sonne, and thy daughter, and thy seruant, and thy maide, and the Leuite that is within thy gates, and the stranger, & the fatherlesse, and the widow, that are among you, in the place which the Lord thy God shall chuse to place his Name there.

12 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a seruant in Egypt: therefore thou shalt obserue and doe these ordinances.

13 ¶ Thou shalt obserue the feast of the Tabernacles seven dayes, when thou hast gathered in thy corne, and thy wine:

14 And thou shalt reioyce in thy feast, thou, and thy sonne, and thy daughter, & thy seruant, and thy maide, and the Leuite, and the stranger, and the fatherlesse, & the widow, that are within thy gates.

15 Seven daies shalt thou keepe a feast vnto the Lord thy God in the place which the Lord shall chuse: when the Lord thy God shall blesse thee in all thine increase, & in all the workes of thine hands, thou shalt in any case be glad.

16 ¶ Three times in the yeere shall all the males appeare before the Lord thy God in the place

Chap. 16

Exod. 13

44. 14

Or, in

Or, as

are able

willingly

No

30.

25.

26.

13.

Eg

two

mess

shre

mess

Exo. 23

34

Eccl 35.

CHAP. XVII.

10 And thou shalt do according to that thing which they of that place (which the Lord hath chosen) shew thee, and thou shalt observe to do according to all that they informe thee.

CHAP. XVIII.

6 ¶ Also when a Levite shall come out of any of thy cities of all Israel, where he remained, and come with all the desire of his heart vnto the place, which the Lord shall chuse,

When

When thou shalt go forth to warre against thine enemies, and shalt see horses and chariots, and people more then thou be not afraid of them: for the Lord thy God is with thee, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt

2 And when ye are come neere vnto the battell, then the Priest shall come forth to speake vnto the people,

3 And shall say vnto them, Heare, O Israel: ye are come this day vnto battell against your enemies: *let not your hearts faint, neither feare, nor be amased, nor adread of them.

4 For y Lord your God goeth w you, to fight for you against your enemies, & to saue you.

5 ¶ And let the officers speake vnto the people, saying, What man is there that hath built a new house, and hath not dedicate it? let him go and returne to his house, least he die in the battell, and another man dedicate it.

6 And what man is there that hath planted a vineyarde, and hath not eaten of the fruite? let him go and returne againe vnto his house, least he die in the battell, & another eate the fruite.

7 And what man is there that hath betrothed a wife, & hath not taken her? let him go and returne againe vnto his house, least he die in battell, and another man take her.

8 And let the officers speake further vnto the people, and say, *Whoioener is afraid & faint hearted, let him go and returne vnto his house, least his brethmens heart faint like his heart.

9 And after that the officers haue made an end of speaking vnto the people, they shal make captaines of the armie to gouerne the people.

10 ¶ When thou comest neere vnto a city to fight against it, * thou shalt offer it peace.

11 And if it answer thee againe peaceably, and open vnto thee, then let al the people that is found therein be tributaries vnto thee, and serue thee.

12 But if it wil make no peace with thee, but make warre against thee, then thou shalt besiege it.

13 And the Lord thy God shal deliuer it into thine hands, and thou shalt smite all the males thereof with the edge of the sword.

14 Onely the women, and the children, *and the cattell, and all that is in the city, euens all the spoyle thereof shalt thou take vnto thy selfe, & shalt eat the spoyle of thine enemies, which the Lord thy God hath giuen thee.

15 Thus shalt thou doe vnto all the cities, which are a great way off from thee, which are not of the cities of these nations here.

16 But of the cities of this people, which the Lord thy God shall giue thee to inherite, thou shalt saue no person aliue,

17 But shalt utterly destroy them: so w^{it}, the Hittites, and the Amorites, the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, the Hiuites, and the Iebusites, as the Lord thy God hath commanded thee,

18 That they teach you not to do after al their abominations, which they haue done vnto their gods, & so ye shold sin against y Lord your God.

19 ¶ When thou hast besieged a citie long time, & made warre against it, to take it, destroy not the trees thereof, by smiting an axe into them: for thou maiest eate of them: therefore thou shalt not cut them downe to further thee

in the siege (for the tree of the field is mans life) 20 Onely those trees, which thou knowest are not for meate, those shalt thou destroy and cut downe, & make fortres against the city that maketh warre with thee, vntill thou subdue it.

CHAP. XXXI.

2 Inquisition for murder. 11 Of the woman taken in warre. 15 The birchright can not be changed for affliction. 18 The disobedient child. 23 The body shall not hang all night.

¶ If one be found slaine in the land, & the Lord thy God giueth thee to possesse it, lying in the field, & it is not known who hath slaine him,

2 Then thine Elders and thy Iudges shall come soorth, and measure vnto the cities that are round about him that is slaine.

3 And let the Elders of that citie, which is next vnto the slaine man, take out of the droue an heifer that hath not bene put to labour, nor hath drawne in the yoke:

4 And let the Elders of that city bring the heifer vnto a fl stonie valley, which is neither eared nor sowne, and strike off the heifers neck there in the valley.

5 Also the Priests the sonnes of Leui (whome the Lord thy God hath chosen to minister, & to blesse in the Name of the Lord) shal come forth, & by their word shal al this & plague be tried.

6 And all the Elders of that citie that came neere to the slaine man, shall wash their handes ouer the heifer that is beheaded in the valley:

7 And shall testifie, & say, Our hands haue not shed this blood, neither haue our eyes seene it.

8 O Lord, be merciull vnto thy people Israel, whome thou hast redeemed, and lay no innocent blood to the charge of thy people Israel, and the blood shalbe forgiven them.

9 So shalt thou take away the crye of innocent blood from thee, when thou shalt do that which is right in the sight of the Lord.

10 ¶ When thou shalt goe to warre against thine enemies, and the Lord thy God shal deliuer them into thine handes, and thou shalt take them captiues,

11 And shalt see among the captiues a beautifull woman, & hast a desire vnto her, & wouldest take her to thy wife,

12 Then thou shalt bring her home to thine house, and shee shall shauce her head, and pare her nailes,

13 And she shall put off the garment that she was raken in & she shall remaine in thine house, & bewaile her father and her mother a moneth long: and after that shalt thou go in vnto her, and marrie her, and shee shalbe thy wife.

14 And if thou haue no fauour vnto her, then thou maiest let her go whither shee will, but thou shalt not sel her for money, nor make merchandise of her, because thou hast humbled her.

15 ¶ If a man haue two wiues, one loued and another hated, & they haue borne him children, both the loued and also the hated: if the first borne be the sonne of the hated,

16 Then when the time commeth, that he appointeth his sonnes to be heires of that which he hath, he may not make the sonne of the beloued first borne before the sonne of the hated, which is the first borne:

17 But he shal acknowledge the sonne of the hated

Chap. 28. 7.

Jude. 7. 3.

Rom. 11.

21.

chap. 1. 26.

Jos. 8. 2.

Or, re

Or, w^h the sonne the hated

hated for the first borne, and give him double portion of all that he hath: for he is the first of his strength, and to him belongeth the right of the first borne.

18 If any man haue a sonne *y* is stubburne & disobedient, *v* will not hearken vnto the voyce of his father, nor *y* voyce of his mother, & they haue chastened him, & he would not obey the,

19 Then shall his father and his mother take him, & bring him out vnto *y* Elders of his city, & vnto *y* gate of the place where hee dwelleth,

20 And shall say vnto the Elders of his citie, This our sonne is stubburne and disobedient, and he will not obey our admonition: hee is a riotour, and a drunkard.

21 The al *y* me of his citie shall stone him *v* stones vnto death: so *y* shalt take away euill fro among you, that all Israel may heare it, & feare.

22 ¶ If a man also haue committed a trespassse, worthy of death, and is put to death, and thou hangest him on a tree,

23 His body shall not remaine al night vpon the tree, but thou shalt bury him the same day: for the curse of God is on him that is hanged. Defile not therefore thy land, which the Lorde thy God giueth thee to inherite.

CHAP. XXII.

1 He commandeth to haue care of our neighbours goods. 5 The woman may not weare mans apparell, nor man the womans. 6 Of the damme and her yong birds. 8 Why they should haue bastlements. 9 Not to mixe diuers kinds together. 13 Of the wife not beeing found a virgine. 22 The punishment of adulterie.

23.4 ¶ Thou shalt not see thy brothers oxe nor his sheepe go astray, & withdraw thy selfe from the, but shalt bring the againe vnto thy brother.

2 And if thy brother be not neere vnto thee, or if thou know him not, then thou shalt bring it into thine house, and it shall remaine with thee, vntill thy brother seeke after it: then shalt thou deliuer it to him againe.

3 In like maner shalt thou do with his asse, & so shalt thou do with his raiment, & shalt so do with all lost things of thy brother, which hee hath losse: if thou hast found them, thou shalt not withdraw thy selfe from them.

4 ¶ Thou shalt not see thy brothers asse nor his oxe fall downe by the way, and withdrawe thy selfe from them, but shalt lift them vp with him.

5 ¶ The woman shall not weare that which pertaineth vnto the man, neither shall a man put on womans raiment: for all that doe so are abomination vnto the Lorde thy God.

6 ¶ If thou find a birds nest in the way, in any tree, or on the ground, whether they be yong or eggs, & the dam sitting vpon the yong, or vpon *y* eggs, thou shalt not take *y* damme with *y* yong.

7 But shalt in any wise let the damme go, & take the yong to thee, that thou maiest prosper and prolong thy daies.

8 ¶ When thou buildest a newe house, thou shalt make a battlement on thy roose, *y* thou lay not blood vpon thine house, if any man sal thece.

9 ¶ Thou shalt not sow thy vineyard with diuers kinds of seeds, least thou defile the increase of the seed which thou hast sown, and the fruit of the vineyard.

10 ¶ Thou shalt not plow with an oxe and an

asse together.

11 ¶ Thou shalt not weare a garment of diuers sortes, as of wollen and linen together.

12 ¶ Thou shalt make thee fringes vpon the foure quarters of thy vesture, wherewith thou couerest thy selfe.

13 ¶ If a man take a wife, and when he hath lien with her, hate her,

14 And lay slanderous things vnto her charge, and bring vp an euill name vpon her, and say, I tooke this wife, & when I came to her, I found her not a maide,

15 Then shall the father of the maide and her mother take and bring the signes of the maides virginie vnto the Elders of the city to *y* gate:

16 And the maides father shall say vnto the Elders, I gaue my daughter vnto this man to wife, and he hateth her:

17 And loe, he layeth slanderous things vnto her charge, saying, I found not thy daughter a maide: loe, these are the tokens of my daughters virginie: and they shall spread the vesture before the Elders of the citie.

18 Then the elders of the citie shall take that man and chastise him;

19 And shall condemne him in an hundredth shekels of siluer, and give them vnto the father of the maide, because he hath brought vp an euill name vpon a maide of Israel: and shee shall be his wife, and he may not put her away all his life.

20 But if this thing be true, that the maide be not found a virgine,

21 Then they shall bring forth the maide to the doore of her fathers house, and the men of her city shall stone her with stones to death: for she hath wrought follie in Israel, by playing the whore in her fathers house: so thou shalt put euill away from among you.

22 ¶ If a man be found lying with a woman married to a man, then they shall die, even both twaine: the man that lay with the wife, & the wife: so thou shalt put away euill fro Israel.

23 ¶ If a maide be betrothed vnto an husband, and a man find her in the towne & lie with her,

24 Then shall ye bring them both out vnto the gates of the same citie, and shall stone them with stones to death: the maide, because she cried not, being in the city, and the man, because he hath humbled his neighbours wife: so thou shalt put away euill from among you.

25 ¶ But if a man finde a betrothed maide in the field, and force her, and lye with her, then the man that lay with her, shall die alone:

26 And vnto the maide, thou shalt do nothing, because there is in the maide, no cause of death: for as when a man riseth against his neighbour and woundeth him to death, so is this matter.

27 For he found her in the field: *y* betrothed maide cried, & there was no man to succour her.

28 ¶ If a man finde a maide that is not betrothed, & take her, & lie with her, & they be found,

29 Then the man that lay with her, shall giue vnto the maides father fifty shekels of siluer, and shee shall be his wife, because he hath humbled her: he can not put her away all his life.

30 ¶ No man shall take his fathers wife, nor shall vncouer his fathers skirt.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 What men might not be admitted to office. What

What they ought to avoide when they goe to warre. 15 Of the fugitiue seruant. 17 To flee all kind of whoredome. 19 Of vsurie. 21 Of vnomes. 24 Of the neighbours vine and corne.

NOne that is hurt by bursting, or that hath his priue member cut off, shall enter into the Congregation of the Lord.

2 A battard shall not enter into y Congregation of y Lord: eue to his tenth generation shall he not enter into y Congregation of the Lord.

Neb. 13. 1 3 * The Ammonites and the Moabites shall not enter into the Congregation of the Lord: euen to their tenth generation shall they not enter into y Congregation of y Lord for euer,

Nom. 22. 56. 4 Because they met you not w bread & water in y way, when ye came out of Egypt, and * because they hired against thee Balaam y sonne of Beor, of Pethor in Aram-naharaim, to curse thee.

5 Neuertheles, the Lord thy God would not hearken vnto Balaam, but the Lorde thy God turned the curse to a blessing vnto thee, because the Lord thy God loued thee. *Mat. 11*

6 Thou shalt not seeke their peace, nor their prosperitie all thy dayes for euer.

7 ¶ Thou shalt not abhorre an Edomite: for he is thy brother, neither shalt thou abhorre an Egyptian, because y wast a stranger in his land.

8 The children that are begotten of them in their third generation, shall enter into the Congregation of the Lord.

9 ¶ When thou goest out with the hoste against thine enemies, keepe thee then from all wickednesse.

10 ¶ If there be among you any that is vnckane by that which commeth to him by night, he shall goe out of the hoste, and shall not enter into the hoste,

11 But at euen he shall wash *him selfe* with water, and when the sunne is downe, he shall enter into the hoste.

12 ¶ Thou shalt haue a place also without the hoste whither thou shalt resort,

13 And thou shalt haue a paddle among thy weapons, and when thou wouldest sit downe without, thou shalt digge therewith, and returning thou shalt couer thine excrements.

14 For the Lord thy God walketh in the middes of thy campe to deliuer thee, and to giue thee thine enemies before thee: therefore thine hoste shall be holy, that he see no filthie thing in thee, and turne away from thee.

15 ¶ Thou shalt not deliuer the seruant vnto his master, which is escaped from his master vnto thee.

Leu. 25. 36. 16 He shall dwel with thee, *euen* among you, in what place he shal chuse, in one of thy cities where it liketh him best: y shalt not vex him.

17 ¶ There shall be no whore of the daughters of Israel, neither shall there be a whore keeper of the sonnes of Israel.

18 Thou shalt neither bring the hire of a whore, nor the price of a dog into the house of the Lord thy God for any vow: for euen both these are abomination vnto the Lord thy God.

Nom. 22. 25. 26. 19 ¶ Thou shalt not giue to vsurie to thy brother: *as* vsurie of money, vsurie of meate, vsurie of any thing that is put to vsurie.

20 Vnto a stranger thou mayest lend vpon vsurie, but thou shalt not lend vpon vsurie vnto thy brother, that the Lord thy God may

to thy brother, that the Lord thy God may blesse thee in all that thou settest thine hand to, in the land whither thou goest to possesse it.

21 ¶ When thou shalt vom a vowe vnto the Lord thy God, thou shalt not be slacke to pay it: for the Lord thy God will surely requite it of thee, and so it should be sinne vnto thee.

22 But when thou abstainest from vowing, it shall be no sinne vnto thee:

23 That which is gone out of thy lippes, thou shalt keepe and performe, as thou hast vowed it willingly vnto the Lord thy God: for thou hast spoken it with thy mouth.

24 ¶ When thou comcest vnto thy neighbours vineyarde, then thou mayest eate grapes at thy pleasure, as much as thou wilt: but thou shalt put none in thy vessell.

25 When thou comcest into thy neighbors corne, * thou mayest plucke the eares with thine hand, but thou shalt not mooue a sickle to thy neighbours corne.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 *Diuorcement is permitted. 5 He that is newly married is exempted from warre. 6 Of the pledge. 14 Wages must not be reteined. 16 The good must not be punished for the bad. 17 The care of the stranger, fatherlesse and widowe.*

When a man taketh a wife, and marieth her, if so be she find no sauour in his eyes, because he hath espied some filthinesse in her, then let him write her a bill of diuorcement, and put it in her hand, and send her out of his house.

2 And when she is departed out of his house, and gone her way, & maried with another man,

3 And if the latter husband hate her, and write her a letter of diuorcement, and put it in her hand, and send her out of his house, or if the latter man die which tooke her to wife:

4 Then her first husband, w sent her away, may not take her againe to be his wife, after y she is defiled: for y is abomination in the sight of the Lord, & thou shalt not cause the land to sinne, w the Lord thy God doth giue thee to inherit.

5 ¶ When a man taketh a new wife, he shall not go a warfare, neither shall be charged with any busines, but shalbe free at home one yeere, and reioyce with his wife which he hath taken.

6 ¶ No man shal take y nether nor the vpper millstone to pledge: for this gage is *his* liuing.

7 ¶ If a man be found stealing any of his brethren of y children of Israel, & maketh marchandise of him, or selleth him, that thiefe shall die: so shalt thou put euil away fro among you.

8 ¶ Take heed of the *plague of leprosie, that thou obserue diligently, and doe according to all that the Priestes of the Leuites shall teach you: take heede ye doe as I commanded them. *Leuit. 13.*

9 Remember what the Lord thy God did vnto * Miriam by the way after that ye were come out of Egypt. *Nom. 12. 10.*

10 ¶ When thou shalt aske againe of thy neighbour any thing lent, thou shalt not go into his house to set his pledge.

11 But thou shalt stand without, and the man that borrowed it of thee, shall bring the pledge out of the doores vnto thee.

12 Furthermore if it be a poore body, thou shalt not sleepe with his pledge.

13 But shalt restore him the pledge when

the sunne goeth downe, that he may sleepe in his raiment, and blesse thee : and it shalbe righteousnesse vnto thee before the Lord thy God.

14 ¶ Thou shalt not oppresse an hired seruāt if he is needy and poore, neither of thy brethre, nor of the stranger if he is in thy land within thy gates.

19.13. 15 ¶ Thou shalt giue him his hire for his day, neither shalst thou sunne go downe vpon it: for he is poore, & therew^t susteineth his life, lest he cry against thee vnto the Lord, & it be sinne vnto thee.

14.6. 16 ¶ The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, nor the children put to death for the fathers, but euery man shall be put to death for his owne sinne.

17 ¶ Thou shalt not peruert the right of the stranger, nor of the fatherlesse, nor take a widows raiment to pledge.

18 But remember that thou wast a seruant in Egypt, & how the Lord thy God deliuered thee thence. Therefore I comāde thee to do this thing.

19.9. 19 ¶ When thou euttest downe thine haruēt in thy fiede, and hast forgotten a sheefe in the field, thou shalt not goe againe to set it, but it shalbe for the stranger, for the fatherlesse, and for the widowe : that the Lord thy God may blesse thee in all the workes of thine handes.

20 When thou beatest thine oliue tree, thou shalt not go ouer the boughs againe, but it shalbe for the stranger, for the fatherlesse, & for the widow.

21 When thou gatherest thy vineyarde, thou shalt not gather the grapes cleane after thee, but they shalbe for the stranger, for the fatherlesse, and for the widow.

22 And remember that thou wast a seruant in the land of Egypt: therefore I command thee to doe this thing.

CHAP. XXV.

3 The beating of the offenders. 5 To raise vp seed to the kinsman. 11 In what case a woman's hand must be cut off. 13 Of iust weightes, and measures. 19 To destroy the Amalekites.

When there shalbe strife betweene men, and they shall come vnto iudgement, and sentence shalbe giuen vpon them, and the righteous shalbe iustified, & the wicked condemned,

2 Then if so be the wicked be worthie to be beaten, the iudge shall cause him to lie downe, and to be beaten before his face, according to his trespasses, vnto a certain number.

3 Fourtie stripes shall he cause him to haue, and not palt, least if he should excede and beate him aboue that with many stripes, thy brother should appeare despised in thy sight.

4 ¶ Thou shalt not moulcell the ox that treadeth out the corne.

5 ¶ If brethren dwell together, and one of them die and haue no sonne, the wife of the dead shal not marrie without : that is, vnto a stranger, but his kinsman shall goe in vnto her, and take her to wife, and doe the kinsmans office to her.

6 And the first borne which she beareth, shall succede in the name of his brother which is dead: that his name be not put out of Israel.

7 And if the man will not take his kinswoman, then let his kinswoman go vp to the gate vnto the Elders and say, My kinsman refuseth to raise vp vnto his brother a name in Israel: he will not doe the office of a kinsman vnto me.

8 Then the Elders of his citie shall call him,

and commune with him: if he stand and say, I will not take her,

9 Then shall his kinswoman come vnto him in the presence of the Elders, and loose his shoe from his foote, and spit in his face, and answere, and say, So shall it be done vnto that man, that will not build vp his brothers house.

10 And his name shalbe called in Israel, The house of him whose shoe is put off.

11 ¶ When men strue together, one with another, if the wife of the one come neere, for to rid her husband out of the hands of him that smiteth him, and put soorth her hand, and take him by his priuities,

12 Then thou shalt cut off her hand: thine eye shall not spare her.

13 ¶ Thou shalt not haue in thy bagge two manner of weightes, a great and a small,

14 Neither shalt thou haue in thine house diuers measures, a great and a small:

15 But thou shalt haue a right & iust weight: a perfit and a iust measure shalt thou haue, that thy dayes may be lengthened in the land, which the Lord thy God giueth thee.

16 For all that doe such things, and all that doe vnrighteously, are abomination vnto the Lord thy God.

17 ¶ Remember what Amalek did vnto thee by the way, when ye were come out of Egypt:

18 Howe he met thee by the way, and smote the hindmost of you, al that were feeble behind thee, when thou wast fainte and wearie, and he feared not God.

19 Therefore, when the Lord thy God hath giuen thee rest from all thine enemies round about in the land, which the Lord thy God giueth thee for an inheritance to possesse it, then thou shalt put out the remembrance of Amalek from vnder heauen: forget not.

CHAP. XXVI.

3 The offering of the first fruites. 5 What they must protest when they offer them. 12 The tithe of the third yere. 13 Their protestation in offering it. 19 To what honour God preferreth them which acknowledge him to be their Lord.

Also when thou shalt come into the land which the Lord thy God giueth thee for inheritance, & shalt possesse it, and dwell therein,

2 Then shalt thou take of the first of all the fruite of the earth, & bring it out of thy land that the Lord thy God giueth thee, and put it in a basket, and goe vnto the place, which the Lord thy God shall chuse to place his Name there.

3 And thou shalt come vnto the Priest, that shall be in those dayes, and say vnto him, I acknowledge this day vnto the Lord thy God, that I am come vnto the countrey, which the Lord sware vnto our fathers for to giue vs.

4 Then the Priest shall take the basket out of thine hand, and set it downe before the altar of the Lord thy God:

5 And thou shalt answere and say before the Lord thy God, A Syrian was my father, who being readie to perish for hunger, went downe into Egypt, and sojourned there with a small companie, and grew there vnto a nation great, mighty, and full of people.

6 And the Egyptians vexed vs, and troubled vs, and laded vs with cruell bondage.

7 But when we cryed vnto the Lord God of our fathers, the Lord heard our voyce; and looked on our aduersitie, and on our labour, and on our oppression.

8 And the Lord brought vs out of Egypt in a mightie hand, and a stretched out arme, with great terriblenesse, both in signes and wonders.

9 And he hath brought vs into this place, and hath giuen vs this land, *even* a land that floweth with milke and honie.

10 And now, loe, I haue brought the first frutes of the land, which thou, O Lord, hast giuen me, and thou shalt set it before the Lord thy God, & worship before the Lord thy God.

11 And thou shalt reioyce in all the good things which the Lord thy God hath giuen vnto thee, and to thine houlhold, thou and the Leuite, and the stranger that is among you.

12 ¶ When thou hast made an ende of tithing all the tithes of thine increase, the thirde yeere, *which is* the yeere of tithing, and hast giuen it vnto the Leuite, to the stranger, to the fatherles, and to the widowe, that they may eate within thy gates, and be satisfied,

13 Then thou shalt say before the Lord thy God, I haue brought the halowed thing out of mine house, and also haue giuen it vnto the Leuites & to the strangers, to the fatherles, and to the widow, according to al thy * comādemēts which thou hast comāded me: I haue transgressed none of thy comādemēts, nor forgottē them.

14 I haue not eaten thereof in my mourning, nor suffred ought to perish through vncleannes, nor giue ought therof for y^e dead, *but* haue hearkened vnto y^e voice of y^e Lord my God: I haue done after all that thou hast comāded me.

15 Looke down from thine holy habitation, *even* fro heauē, & blesse thy people Israel, & the land which thou hast giue vs (as y^e swarest vnto our fathers) the land that floweth with milke & honie.

16 ¶ This day the Lord thy God doeth comāde thee to do these ordinances, and lawes: keepe them therefore, and doe them with all thine heart, and with all thy soule.

17 Thou shalt set vp the Lord this day to be thy God, and to walke in his wayes, and to keepe his ordinances & his comādemēts, and his lawes, and to hearken vnto his voyce.

18 And the Lord hath set thee vp this day, to be a * precious people vnto him (as he hath promised thee) and that thou shouldest keepe all his comādemēts.

19 And to make thee * hie above all nations (which he hath made) in praise, & in name & in glorie, * and that thou shouldest be an holy people vnto the Lord thy God, as he hath said.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 They are comāded to write the Law vpon stones for a remembrance, 3 Also to build an altar.

13 The cursings are giuen on mount Ebal.

Then Moses with the Elders of Israel comāded the people, saying, Keepe all y^e comādemēts, which I command you this day.

2 And when ye shall * passe ouer Iorden vnto the land which the Lord thy God giueth thee, thou shalt set thee vp great stones, and plaister them with plaister,

3 And shalt write vpon them all the wordes of this Lawe, when thou shalt come ouer, that

thou mayest goe into the land which the Lord thy God giueth thee: a land that floweth with milke and honie, as the Lord God of thy fathers hath promised thee.

4 Therefore when ye shall passe ouer Iorden, ye shall set vp these stones, which I command you this day in mount Ebal, and thou shalt plaister them with plaister.

5 * And there shalt thou build vnto the Lord thy God an altar, *even* an altar of stones: thou shalt lift none yron instrument vpon them.

6 Thou shalt make the altar of the Lord thy God of whole stones, and offer burnt offerings thereon vnto the Lord thy God.

7 And thou shalt offer peace offerings, & shalt eate there and reioyce before y^e Lord thy God:

8 And thou shalt write vpon the stones all the wordes of this lawe, well and plainly.

9 ¶ And Moses and the Priestes of the Leuites spake vnto all Israel, saying, Take heede and heare, O Israel: this day thou art become the people of the Lord thy God.

10 Thou shalt hearken therefore vnto the voyce of the Lord thy God, and doe his comādemēts and his ordinances, which I command thee this day.

11 ¶ And Moses charged the people the same day, saying,

12 These shall stand vpon mount Gerizzim, to blesse the people when ye shall passe ouer Iorden: Simeon, and Leui, and Iudah, and Issachar, and Ioseph, and Beniamin.

13 And these shall stand vpon mount Ebal to curse: Reuben, Gad, and Asher, and Zebulun, Dan, and Naphtali.

14 And the Leuites shall answere and say vnto all the men of Israel with a loud voyce,

15 Cursed be the man that shall make any carved or molten image, *which is* an abomination vnto the Lord, the worke of the handes of the craftesman, & putteth it in a secret place: And all the people shall answere, and say: So be it.

16 Cursed be he that curseth his father & his mother: And all the people shall say: So be it.

17 Cursed be he y^e remoueth his neighbors marke: And all the people shall say: So be it.

18 Cursed be he y^e maketh the blind goe out of the way: And all y^e people shall say: So be it.

19 Cursed be he that hindreth the right of the stranger, the fatherlesse and the widow: And all the people shall say: So be it.

20 Cursed be he that lyeth with his fathers wife: for he hath vncouered his fathers skirt: And all the people shall say: So be it.

21 Cursed be he that lyeth with any beast: And all the people shall say: So be it.

22 Cursed be he that lyeth with his sister, the daughter of his father, or y^e daughter of his mother: And all the people shall say: So be it.

23 Cursed be he that lieth with his mother in lawe: And all the people shall say: So be it.

24 Cursed be he that smiteth his neighbour secretly: And all the people shall say: So be it.

25 * Cursed be he that taketh a reward to put to death innocent blood: And all the people shall say: So be it.

26 * Cursed be he that confirmeth not all the wordes of this lawe, to doethem: And all the people shall say: So be it.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 The promises to them that obey the commandments. 15 The threatenings to the contrarye.

26.3. **I**F thou shalt obey diligently the voyce of the Lord thy God, and obserue and do all his commandments, which I commaund thee this day, then the Lord thy God will set thee on high aboue all the nations of the earth.

2 And all these blessings shall come on thee, and ouertake thee, if thou shalt obey the voyce of the Lord thy God.

3 Blessed shalt thou be in the citie, and blessed also in the field.

4 Blessed shalbe the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of the ground, & the fruit of thy cattel, the increase of thy kine, & the flocks of thy sheepe.

5 Blessed shalbe thy basket and thy dough.

6 Blessed shalt thou be, when thou comcest in, and blessed when thou goest out.

7 The Lord shall cause thine enemies that rise against thee, to fall before thy face: they shall come out against thee one way, and shalt flee before thee seuen wayes.

8 The Lord shall command the blessing to be with thee in thy store houses, & in all that thou settest thine hand to, and will blesse thee in the land which the Lord thy God giueth thee.

9 The Lord shall make thee an holy people vnto him selfe, as he hath sworne vnto thee, if thou shalt keepe the commandments of the Lord thy God, and walke in his wayes.

10 Then all people of the earth shall see that the Name of the Lord is called vpon ouer thee, and they shall be afraid of thee.

11 And the Lord shall make thee plenteous in goods, in the fruit of thy body, & in the fruit of thy cattel, & in the fruit of thy ground, in the land which the Lord swaie vnto thy fathers to giue thee.

12 The Lord shall open vnto thee his good treasure, *even the heauen* to giue raine vnto thy land in due season, and to blesse all the worke of thy hands: and thou shalt lend vnto many nations, but shalt not borrowe thy selfe.

13 And the Lord shall make thee the head, and not the taile, & thou shalt be aboue only, and shalt not be beneath, if thou obey the commandments of the Lord thy God, which I commaund thee this day, to keepe and to doe them.

14 But thou shalt not decline from any of the wordes, which I command you this day, *either to the right hand or to the left, to goe after other gods to serue them.*

15 *¶* But if thou wilt not obey the voyce of the Lord thy God, to keepe and to doe all his commandments and his ordinances, which I commaund thee this day, then all these curses shall come vpon thee, and ouertake thee.

16 Cursed shalt thou be in the towne, and cursed also in the field.

17 Cursed shall thy basket be, & thy dough.

18 Cursed shall be the fruite of thy body, and the fruit of thy land, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheepe.

19 Cursed shalt thou be when thou comcest in, and cursed also when thou goest out.

20 The Lord shall send vpon thee cursing, trouble, and shame, in all that which thou settest thine hand to doe, vntill thou be destroyed, and perish quickly, because of the wickednesse of

thy workes, whereby thou hast forsaken me.

21 The Lord shall make the pestilence cleaue vnto thee, vntill he hath consumed thee from the land, whether thou goest to possesse it.

22 The Lord shall smite thee with a consumption, and with the feuer, & with a burning ague, and with feruent heate, and with the sword, and with blasting, and with the mildewe, and they shall pursue thee vntill thou perish.

23 And thine heauen is ouer thine head, shall be brass, and the earth that is vnder thee, yron.

24 The Lord shall giue thee for the raine of thy land, dust & ashes: *even from heauen* shall it come down vpon thee vntill thou be destroyed.

25 And the Lord shall cause thee to fall before thine enemies: thou shalt come out one way against them, and shalt flee seuen wayes before them, and shalt be scattered through all the kingdomes of the earth.

26 And thy carkeis shall be meate vnto all foules of the ayre, and vnto the beastes of the earth, and none shall iray them away.

27 The Lord will smite thee with botch of Egypt, and with the emerods, & with the skab, & with the itch, that thou canst not be healed.

28 And the Lord shall smite thee with madnes, and with blindness, and with altonying of heart.

29 Thou shalt also grope at none dayes, as the blind gropeth in darkenesse, and shalt not prosper in thy wayes: thou shalt neuer but be oppressed with wrong, and be powled euermore, and no man shall succour thee.

30 Thou shalt betroth a wife, and another man shall lie with her: thou shalt builde an house, and shalt not dwell therein: thou shalt plant a vineyard, and shalt not eat the fruite.

31 Thine ox shall be slaine before thine eyes, and thou shalt not eat thereof: thine ass shall be violently taken away before thy face, & shalt not be restored to thee: thy sheepe shall be giuen vnto thine enemies, & no man shall rescue thee for thee.

32 Thy sonnes and thy daughters shall be giuen vnto another people, and thine eyes shall still looke for them, *even till they fall out*, and there shall be no power in thine hand.

33 The fruit of thy land & al thy labors shall a people, which thou knowest not, eat, and thou shalt neuer but suffer wrong, & violence alway.

34 So that thou shalt be madde for the sight which thine eyes shall see.

35 The Lord shall smite thee in the knees, and in the thighs, with a sore botch, that thou canst not be healed: *even from the sole of thy foote* vnto the toppe of thine head.

36 The Lord shall bring thee and thy King (if thou shalt set ouer thee) vnto a nation which neither thou nor thy fathers haue knowne, & there thou shalt serue other gods: *wood & stone*.

37 And thou shalt be a wonder, a prouerbe, and a common talke among all people, which the Lord shall carrie thee.

38 Thou shalt carrie out much seede into the felde, and shalt gather but little in: for the grasshoppers shall destroy it.

39 Thou shalt plant a vineyard and dresse it, but shalt neither drinke of the wine, nor gather the grapes: for the wormes shall eate it.

40 Thou shalt haue olive trees in all thy coastes, but shalt not anoint thy selfe with the oyle:

oyle: for thine olives shall fall.

41 Thou shalt beget sonnes, and daughters, but shalt not haue them: for they shall goe into captinitie.

42 All thy trees and fruit of thy land shall the grasshopper consume.

43 The stranger that is among you, shall clyme aboue thee vp on hie, and thou shalt come downe beneath alowe.

44 He shall lend thee, & thou shalt not lend him: he shall be the head, & thou shalt be y^e taile.

45 Moreover, all these curses shall come vpon thee, & shall pursue thee and ouertake thee, till y^e be destroyed, because thou obeyedst not y^e voice of the Lord thy God, to keepe his commandments, & his ordinances, w^{ch} he commanded thee:

46 And they shall be vpon thee for signes and wonders, and vpon thy seede for euer,

47 Because thou seruedst not the Lord thy God with ioyfulness, and with a good heart for the abundance of all things.

48 Therefore thou shalt serue thine enemies which the Lord shall send vpon thee, in hunger and in thirst, and in nakednesse, and in neede of all things: and he shall put a yoke of yron vpon thy necke vntill he haue destroyed thee.

49 The Lord shall bring a nation vpon thee from farre, *euē* from the end of the world, flying swift as an Eagle: a nation whose tongue thou shalt not vnderstand:

50 A nation of a fierce countenance, which will not regard the person of the olde, nor haue compassion of the young.

51 The same shall eat the fruit of thy cattel, & the fruit of thy land vntill thou be destroyed, & he shall leaue thee neither wheat, wine, nor oyle.

52 Neither the increase of thy kine, nor y^e flocks of thy sheepe, vntill he haue brought thee to nought.

53 And he shall besiege thee in all thy cities, vntill thine hie and strong walles fall downe, wherein thou trustedst in al the land: & he shall

besiege thee in al thy cities throughout al thy land: which the Lord thy God hath giuen thee.

54 And thou shalt eat the fruite of thy bodie: *euē* the flesh of thy sonnes and thy daughters, which the Lord thy God hath giuen thee, during the siege and straightnesse wherein

thine enemy shall inclose thee:

55 So that the man (that is tender and exceeding daintie among you) shall be grieved at his brother, and at his wife that lieth in his bosome, and at the remanant of his children, which he hath yet left,

56 For feare of giuing vnto any of them of the flesh of his children, whome he shall eat, because he hath nothing left him in that siege and straightnesse, wherewith thine enemy shall

besiege thee in all thy cities.

57 The tender & deintie woman among you, w^{ch} neuer would venture to set y^e sole of her foot vpon y^e ground (for her softnes and tendernesse) shall be grieved at her husband, that lieth in her bosome, and at her sonne, and at her daughter:

58 And at her afterbirth (that shall come out from betweene her feete), and at her children, which she shall beate: for when all things lacke, she shall eat them secretly, during the siege and straightnesse wherewith thine enemy shall besiege thee in thy cities.

58 ¶ If thou wilt not keepe and doe all the wordes of this Lawe (that are written in this booke) and feare this glorious and fearefull Name, THE LORD THY GOD,

59 Then the Lord will make thy plagues wonderfull, and the plagues of thy seede, *euē* great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore diseases, and of long durance.

60 Moreover, he will bring vpon thee all the diseases of Egypt, wherof thou wast afraid, and they shall cleaue vnto thee,

61 And euery sicknesse, and euery plague, w^{ch} is not written in the booke of this Law, will the Lord heape vpon thee, vntill thou be destroyed.

62 And ye shall be left fewe in number, where ye were as the * starres of heauen in multitude, because thou wouldest not obey the voyce of the Lord thy God.

63 And as the Lord hath reioyced ouer you, to doe you good, and to multiplie you, so he will reioyce ouer you to destroy you, and bring you to nought, and ye shall be rooted out of the land, whither thou goest to possesse it.

64 And the Lord shall scatter thee among all people, from the one end of the world vnto the other, and there thou shalt serue other gods, which thou hast not knowen nor thy fathers, *euē* wood and stone.

65 Also among these nations thou shalt finde no rest, neither shall the sole of thy foote haue rest: for the Lord shall giue thee there a trembling heart, and looking to returne till thine eies fall out, and a sorowfull minde.

66 And thy life shall hang before thee, and thou shalt feare both night and day, and shalt haue none assurance of thy life.

67 In the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were euening, and at euening thou shalt say, Would God it were morning, for the feare of thine heart, which thou shalt feare, and for the sight of thine eyes, which thou shalt see.

68 And the Lord shall bring thee into Egypt againe w^{ch} ships by the way, wherof I said vnto thee, Thou shalt see it no more againe: & there ye shall sell your selues vnto your enemies for bondmē & bondwomē, & there shall be no byer.

CHAP. XXIX.

2 The people are exhorted to obserue the commandments. 10 The whole people from the hiest to the lowest are comprehended vnder Gods Couenunt. 19 The punishment of him that flattereth him selfe in his wickednesse. 24 The cause of Gods wrath against his people.

THESE are the wordes of the couenant w^{ch} the Lord commanded Moses to make with the children of Israel in y^e land of Moab, beside the couenant w^{ch} he had made with them in Horeb.

¶ And Moses called all Israel, and said vnto them, Ye haue scene all that y^e Lord did before your eyes in the land of Egypt vnto Pharaoh, and vnto all his seruants, and vnto all his land.

3 The great tentations which thine eies haue scene, those great miracles and wonders:

4 Yet the Lord hath not giuen you an heart to perceiue, and eyes to see, and eares to heare, vnto this day.

5 And I haue led you fourtie yere in the wilderness: your clothes are not waxed olde vpon you, neither is thy shoe waxed old vpon thy foot.

Or, be taken before they are ripe.

16.

16.

16.

16.

Or, bar-
barous,
cruell, or
impudent.

Or, first
borne of
thy bul-
locks.

Or, gates.

Leu. 26. 19.

King. 6.

19.

Isaiah. 4. 10

Isaiah. 2. 3.

Isaiah. 15. 9.

Chap. 10.
21.

Or, thou
shalt be in
doubt of
thy life.

6 Ye haue eaten no bread, neither drunke wine, nor strong drinke, that ye might knowe howe that I am the Lord your God.

7 After, ye came vnto this place, and Sihon King of Heshbon, and Og King of Bashan came out against vs vnto battell, and we slewe them,

8 And tooke their land, and gaue it for an inheritance vnto the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to the halfe tribe of Manasseh.

9 * Keepe therefore the wordes of this covenant and doe them, that ye may prosper in all that ye shall doe.

10 Ye stand this day euery one of you before the Lord your God: your heads of your tribes, your Elders and your officers, *euē* all the men of Israel:

11 Your children, your wiues, and thy stranger that is in thy campe from the hewer of thy wood, vnto the drawer of thy water,

12 That thou shouldest passe into the covenant of the Lord thy God, and into his othe w^{ch} the Lord thy God maketh with thee this day,

13 For to establish thee this day a people vnto himselfe, & that he may be vnto thee a God, as he hath said vnto thee, and as he hath sworne vnto thy fathers, Abraham, Izhak, and Isakob.

14 Neither make I this covenant, and this othe with you onely,

15 But *aswell* with him that standeth here with vs this day before the Lord our God, as with him that is not here with vs this day.

16 For ye knowe, how we haue dwelt in the land of Egypt, and how we passed through the middes of the nations, which ye passed by.

17 And ye haue seene their abominations and their idoles (wood, and stone, siluer and golde) which were among them,

18 That there should not be among you man nor woman, nor familie, nor tribe, which should turne his heart away this day from y^e Lord our God, to go and serue the gods of these nations, & that there should not be among you any root

that bringeth forth gall and wormewood;

19 So that when he heareth the wordes of this curse, he blesse him selfe in his heart, saying, I shall haue peace; although I walke according to the stubburnesse of mine owne heart, thus adding drunkennesse to thirst.

20 The Lord will not be merciful vnto him, but then the wrath of the Lord and his ielousie shall smoke against that man, & euery curse that is written in this booke, shall light vpon him, & y^e Lord shall put out his name fro vnder heauē,

21 And the Lord shall separate him vnto euill out of all the tribes of Israel, according vnto all the curses of the covenant, that is written in the booke of this Lawe:

22 So that the generation to come, *euē* your children, shall rise vp after you, & the stranger, that shall come from a farr land, shall say, when they shall see the plagues of this land, & the diseases thereof, wherewith the Lord shall smite it:

23 (For all that land shall burne with brimstone and salt: it shall not be sown, nor bring forth, nor any grasse, shall grow therein, like as in the ouerthrowing of * Sodom, and Gomorrah, Admah, and Zeboim, which the Lord overthrew in his wrath and in his anger)

24 Then shall all nations say, * Wherefore

hath the Lord done thus vnto this land? howe fierce is his great wrath?

25 And they shall answer, Because they haue forsaken the covenant of the Lord God of their fathers, w^{ch} he had made with them, when he brought them out of the land of Egypt,

26 And went and serued other gods and worshipped them: *euē* gods which they knew not, and which had giuen them nothing,

27 Therefore the wrath of the Lord waxed hote against this land, to bring vpon it euery curse that is written in this booke.

28 And the Lord hath rooted them out of their land in anger, and in wrath, and in great indignation, and hath cast them into another land, as appeareth this day.

29 The secret things belong to the Lord our God, but the things reueiled belong vnto vs, and to our children for euer, that we may doe all the wordes of this Lawe.

CHAP. XXX.

1 Mercie shewed when they repent. 6 The Lord doeth circumsise the heart. 21 All excuse of ignorance is taken away. 19 Life & death is set before the. 20 The Lord is their life which obey him.

Now when all these things shall come vpon thee, *either* the blessing or the curse which I haue set before thee, and thou shalt turne into thine heart, among all the nations whither the Lord thy God hath driuen thee,

2 And shalt returne vnto the Lord thy God, and obey his voyce in all that I command thee this day: thou and thy children with all thine heart and with all thy soule,

3 Then the Lord thy God will cause thy captiues to returne, & haue compassion vpon thee, & wil returne, to gather thee out of all the people, where y^e Lord thy God hath scattered thee.

4 Though thou werest cast vnto the vtmost part of heauē, from thence wil y^e Lord thy God gather thee, and from thence wil he take thee.

5 And the Lord thy God wil bring thee into the land, which thy fathers possessed, and thou shalt possesse it, and he will shew thee fauour, and will multiplie thee aboue thy fathers.

6 And y^e Lord thy God will circumsise thine heart, & the heart of thy seed, that thou mayest loue the Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soule, that thou mayest liue.

7 And the Lord thy God will lay all these curses vpon thine enemies, and on them that hate thee, and that persecute thee:

8 Returne thou therefore, and obey the voyce of the Lord, and do all his commandments, which I command thee this day.

9 And y^e Lord thy God will make thee plenteous in euery worke of thine hand, in the fruit of thy body, & in the fruit of thy cattell, and in the fruit of thy land for thy wealth: for y^e Lord will turne againe and reioyce ouer thee to doe thee good, as he reioyced ouer thy fathers,

10 Because thou shalt obey the voyce of the Lord thy God, in keeping his commandments, & his ordinances, which are written in y^e booke of this law, whē thou shalt returne vnto y^e Lord thy God w^{ch} all thine heart & with all thy soule.

11 For this commandment which I command thee this day, is not hid from thee, neither is it farr off.

Rom. 10. 6. 12 It is not in heauen, that thou shouldst say, *Who shall go vp for vs to heauen, & bring it vs, and cause vs to heare it, that we may do it?

13 Neither is it beyond the sea, y thou shouldst say, Who shal go ouer y sea for vs, & bring it vs, and cause vs to heare it, that we may do it?

14 But the word is very neere vnto thee: *euem* in thy mouth and in thine heart, for to doe it.

15 Behold, I haue set before thee this day life and good, death and euill,

16 In that I command thee this day, to loue the Lord thy God, to walke in his waies, and to keepe his commandements, & his ordinances, and his lawes, that thou maifest liue and be multiplied, & that y Lord thy God may blesse thee in the land, whither thou goest to possesse it,

17 But if thine heart turne away, so that thou wilt not obey, but shalt be seduced and worship other gods, and serue them,

18 I pronounce vnto you this day, that yee shall surely perish, yee shall not prolong your daies in the land, whither thou passest ouer Iorden to possesse it.

Chap. 4. 26. 19 * I call heauen and earth to record this day against you, that I haue set before you life and death, blessing and cursing, therefore chuse life, that both thou and thy seede may liue,

20 By louing the Lord thy God, by obeying his voice, & by cleauiug vnto him: for he is thy life, and the length of thy dayes: that thou maifest dwell in the land which y Lord sware vnto thy fathers, Abraham, Izhak, & Isakob, to giue the.

CHAP. XXXI.

2.7 Moses preparing himselfe to die, appointeth Ioshua to rule the people. 9 He giueth the law to the Leuites, that they should read it to the people. 19 God giueth them a song as a witnes betwene him & the. 23 God confirmeth Ioshua. 29 Moses sheweth them that they will rebel after his death.

Then Moses went and spake these wordes vnto all Israel,

1 And said vnto them, I am an hundreth and twenty yeere olde this day: I can no more goe out and in: also the Lord hath said vnto mee,

Nom. 20. 2 Thou shalt not go ouer this Iorden.

12. chap. 3. 3 The Lord thy God he will go ouer before thee: he will destroy these nations before thee, and thou shalt possesse them. *Ioshua, he shal go before thee, as the Lord hath said.

Nom. 27. 4 And the Lord shal doe vnto them, as he did to *Sihon and to Og Kings of the Amorites, and vnto their land whome he destroyed.

Nom. 21. 5 And the Lorde shall giue them before you that ye may do vnto them according vnto euery *commandement, w I haue commanded you.

Chap. 7. 2. 6 ¶ Pluck vp your hearts therefore, and bee strong: dread not, nor be afraid of them: for the Lord thy God himselfe doth go with thee: hee will not faile thee, nor forsake thee.

For, be of good con- 7 ¶ And Moses called Ioshua, and said vnto him in the sight of all Israel, Be of a good courage and strong: for thou shalt go with this people vnto the land which the Lord hath sworne vnto their fathers, to giue them, and thou shalt giue it them to inherite.

8 And the Lorde himselfe doeth goe before thee: he will be with thee: he will not faile thee, neither forsake thee, feare not therefore, nor be discomfited.

9 ¶ And Moses wrote this Law, and deliuered it vnto the Priestes the sonnes of Leui (which bare the Arke of the couenant of the Lord) and vnto all the Elders of Israel,

10 And Moses comanded them, saying, *Eue- *Nebe-* ry seventh yeere * when the yeere of freedome *Chap. 1* shalbe in the feast of the Tabernacles:

11 When all Israel shal come to appeare before the Lord thy God, in the place which hee shall chuse, thou shalt read this Lawe before all Israel that they may heare it.

12 Gather the people together: men and women, and children, and thy stranger that is with in thy gates, that they may heare, and that they may learne and feare the Lord your God, and keepe, and obserue all the words of this Law,

13 And that their children which haue not knowen it, may heare it, and learne to feare the Lord your God, as long as yee liue in the land, whither ye goe ouer Iorden to possesse it.

14 ¶ Then the Lord said vnto Moses, Behold, thy daies are come, that thou must die: Call Ioshua, & stand yee in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, that I may giue him a charge. So Moses and Ioshua went, and stood in the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

Or, com mande- ment.

15 And the Lord appeared in y Tabernacle, in the pillar of a cloude: and the pillar of the cloud stood ouer the doore of the Tabernacle.

16 ¶ And the Lord said vnto Moses, Behold, thou shalt sleepe with thy fathers and this people will rise vp, & goe a whoring after the gods of a strange lande (whither they goe to dwell therein) and will forsake me, and breake my couenant which I haue made with them.

17 Wherefore my wrath will waxe hote against them at that day, and I will forsake them, & will hide my face from them: then they shall be consumed, & many aduersities and tribulations shall come vpon them: so then they wil say, Are not these troubles come vpon mee, because God is not with me?

18 But I will surely hide my face in that day, because of all the euill, which they shal commit, in that they are turned to other gods.

19 Now therefore write ye this song for you, and teach it the children of Israel: put it in their mouthes, that this song may be my witnesse against the children of Israel.

20 For I will bring the into the land (which I sware vnto their fathers) y floweth w milke and hony, & they shal eat, & fill themselues, & waxe fat: then shall they turne vnto other gods, and serue the, & contemne me, & break my couenat.

21 And then when many aduersities and tribulations shall come vpon them, this song shall answer the to their face as a witnes: for it shall not be forgotten out of y mouthes of their posteritie: for I know their imaginatiō, which they goe about euen nowe, before I haue brought them into the land which I sware.

22 ¶ Moses therefore wrote this song y same day, and taught it the children of Israel.

23 And God gaue Ioshua the sonne of Nun a charge, & said, *Be strong & of a good courage: *Iosh. 1.* for thou shalt bring the children of Israel into y land, w I sware vnto the, & I will be with thee.

24 ¶ And when Moses had made an ende of writing the words of the Law in a booke vntil

he had finished them.

25 Then Moses commanded the Levites, which bare the Arke of γ couenāt of the Lord, saying,

26 Take the booke of this Lawe, and put yee it in the side of the Arke of the couenant of the Lord your God, that it may be there for a witness against thee.

27 For I know thy rebellion and thy stiffe necke: behold, I beeing yet aliue with you this day, yee are rebellious against the Lord: howe much more then after my death?

28 Gather vnto mee all the Elders of your tribes, and your officers, that I may speake these wordes in their audience, and call heauen and earth to record against them.

29 For I am sure that after my death ye will utterly be corrupt & turne from the way, which I haue commanded you: therefore euill will come vpon you at the length, because ye wil commit euill in γ sight of the Lord, by prouoking him to anger through the worke of your handes.

30 Thus Moses spake in the audience of al the Congregation of [Israel] the words of this song, vntill he had ended them.

CHAP. XXXII.

7 The song of Moses concerning Gods benefices toward the people, 15 and their ingratitude toward him. 20 God menaceth them, 21 and speaketh of the vocation of the Gentiles. 46 Moses commandeth to teach the Law to the childreyn. 49 God forewarneth Moses of his death.

HEarken, yee heauens, and I will speake: and let the earth heare the words of my mouth.

2 My doctrine shall drop as the raine, and my speech shall still as the dew, as the showre vpon the herbes, & as the great raine vpon the grasse.

3 For I will publish the Name of the Lord: giue ye glorie vnto our God.

4 Perfect is the worke of the mighty God: for all his waies are iudgement. God is true, and without wickednesse: iust, and righteous is he.

5 They haue corrupted them selues toward him by their vice, not beeing his children, but a froward and crooked generation.

6 Do ye so reward the Lord, O foolish people & vnwise: is not he thy father, that hath bought thee? he hath made thee and proportioned thee.

7 Remember the daies of old: consider the yeeres of so many generations: aske thy father, and hee will shew thee: thine Elders, and they will tell thee.

8 When the most hie God deuided to the nations their inheritance, when hee separated the sonnes of Adam, hee appointed the borders of the people, according to the number of the children of Israel.

9 For the Lords portion is his people: Iaakob is the lot of his inheritance.

10 He found him in the lande of the wilderness, in a waste, and roaring wildernes: he led him about, he taught him, and kept him as the apple of his eye.

11 As an eagle stereth vp her nest, flootereth ouer her birds, stretcheth out her wings, taketh them and beareth them on her wings,

12 So the Lord alone led him, and there was no strange god with him.

13 He caried them vp to the hie places of the earth, that he might eate the fruits of the fields,

and hee caused him to sucke honie out of the stone, and oyle out of the hard rocke:

14 Butter of kine, & milke of sheepe with fat of the lambs, & rammes fed in Balhan, & goats, with the fat of the graines of wheat, and the red licour of the grape hast thou drunke.

15 But he that should haue bin vpriight, when he waxed fatte, spurned with his heele: thou art fatte, thou art grosse, thou art laden with fatnes: therefore he forsooke God that made him, and regarded not the strong God of his saluation.

16 They prouoked him with strange gods: they prouoked him to anger with abominations.

17 They offered vnto deuils, not to God, but to gods whome they knew not: new gods that came newly vp, whome their fathers feared not.

18 Thou hast forgotten the mighty God, that begat thee, & hast forgotte God γ formed thee.

19 The Lord then saw it, & was angry, for the prouocation of his sonnes and of his daughters.

20 And he said, I will hide my face from them: I wil see what their end shall be, for they are a froward generation, children in whome is no faith.

21 They haue moued mee to ielousie with that which is not God: they haue prouoked me to anger wth their vanities: * & I wil moue them to ielousie with those which are no people: I wil prouoke them to anger with a foolish nation.

22 For fire is kindled in my wrath, and shall burne vnto the bottome of hell, and shall consume the earth with her increase, and set on fire the foundations of the mountaines.

23 I will spend plagues vpon them: I wil bestow mine arrowes vpon them.

24 They shall be burnt with hunger, and consumed with heate, and with bitter destruction: I wil also send the teethe of beasts vpon them, with the venime of serpents creeping in the dust.

25 The sword shall kill them without, and in γ chambers feare: both the yong man & the yong woman, the suckling with the mā of gray haire.

26 I haue said, I would scatter them abroad: I would make their remembrance to cease from among men.

27 Saue that I feared the furie of the enemies, lest their aduersaries should waxe proud: lest they should say, Our hie hand and not the Lord hath done all this.

28 For they are a nation void of counsell, neither is there any vnderstanding in them.

29 Oh that they were wise, when they would vnderstand this: they would consider their latter end.

30 How should one chase a thousand, & two put tē thousand to flight, except their strong God had sold them, & the Lord had shut them vp?

31 For their god is not as our God, euen our enemies being iudges.

32 For their vine is of the vine of Sodom, and of γ vines of Gomorah: their grapes are grapes of gall, their clusters be bitter.

33 Their wine is the poyson of dragons, and the cruell gall of aspes.

34 Is not this laid in store with mee, and sealed vp among my treasures?

35 * Vengeance and recompence are mine: their foot shall slide in due time: for the day of their destruction is at hand, and the things that shall come vpon them, make haste.

Or, change his minde. 36 For the Lord shall iudge his people, & repent toward his seruants, when hee seeth that their power is gone, and none shut vp in hold nor left abroad.

37 Whē men shal say, Where are their gods, their mightie God in whome they trusted,

38 Which did eate y^e fat of their sacrifices, & did drink y^e wine of their drinke offering? let the rise vp, and helpe you: let them be your refuge.

1 Sam. 2. 6. Job. 13. 2. Wis. 16. 13. 39 Behold now, for I, I am he, and there is no gods with me: *I kill, and giue life: I wound, and I make whole: *neither is there any that can deliuer out of mine hand.

40 For I lift vp my hand to heauen, and say, I liue for euer.

41 If I whet my glittering sword, and mine hand take holde on iudgement, I will execute vengeance on mine enemies, and I will rewarde them that hate me.

42 I will make mine arrowes drunke with blood, (and my sworde shall eate flesh) for the blood of the slaine, and of the captiues, when I begin to take vengeance of the enemy.

Rom. 15. 34. 43 *Ye nations, praise his people: for he will avenge the blood of his seruants, & wil execute vengeance vpon his aduersaries, and wil be mercifull vnto his land, and to his people.

Or, Ioshua 44 ¶ Then Moses came & spake al the words of this song in the audience of the people, hee and Hoshea the sonne of Nun.

45 When Moses had made an ende of speaking all these words to all Israel,

Chap. 6. 6. and 11. 18. 46 Then he said vnto them, *Set your hearts vnto all the words which I testifie against you this day, that ye may command them vnto your children, that they may obserue and doe all the wordes of this Law.

47 For it is no vaine wordes concerning you, but it is your life, and by this word ye shal prolong your daies in the land, whither ye go ouer Iorden to possesse it.

Num. 27. 33. 48 *And the Lord spake vnto Moses the selfe same day, saying,

49 Go vp into this mountaine of Abarim, vnto the mount Nebo, which is in the land of Moab, that is ouer against Iericho: and behold the land of Canaan, which I giue vnto the children of Israel for a possession,

Gen. 25. 8. Num. 20. 21, 28. and 33. 38. 50 And die in the mount which thou goest vp vnto, and thou shalt be gathered vnto thy people, *as Aaron thy brother died in mount Hor, and was gathered vnto his people.

Num. 20. 22, 23. and 27. 14. 51 Because ye *trespassed against me among y^e children of Israel, at the waters of Meribah, at Kadesh in the wilderness of Zim: for ye sanctified me not among the children of Israel.

Or, strife. 52 Thou shalt therefore see the lande before thee, but shalt not go thither: I meane, into the land which I giue the children of Israel.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 Mos. before his death 1 Moses before his death blesteth all the tribes of Israel: 26 There is no God like to the God of Israel: 29 Nor any people like vnto his.

Nowe this is the blessing wherewith Moses the man of God blessed the children of Israel before his death, and said,

1 The Lord came from Sinai, & rose vp from Seir vnto the, & appeared clearely from mount Paran, & he came with ten thousands of Saints,

and at his right hand a fire Law for them.

2 Though he loue y^e people, yet all thy Saints are in thine hands: and they are humbled at thy feet, to receiue thy words.

3 Moses commanded vs a Law for an inheritance of the Congregation of Iacob.

4 Then he was among the righteous people, *Or, Mo as King,* when the heads of the people, and the tribes of Israel were assembled. *Or, 2. Is*

5 ¶ Let Reuben liue, and not die, though his men be a small number.

6 ¶ And thus he blessed Iudah, and said, Heare, O Lord, the voyce of Iudah, and bring them vnto his people: his handes shall be sufficient for him, if thou helpe him against his enemies.

7 ¶ And of Levi he said, Let thy *Thummim and thine Urim be with thine holy one, whome thou didst prooue in Massah, and didst cause him to strue at the waters of Meribah. *Exo. 28*

8 Who said vnto his father & to his mother, I haue not seene him, neither knew hee his brethren, nor knew his owne children: for they obserued thy word, and kept thy couenant.

9 They shall teach Iacob thy iudgements, and Israel thy Law: they shal put incense before thy face, and the burnt offering vpon thine altar.

10 Blesse, O Lord, his substance, and accept the worke of his hands: smite through the loines of them that rise against him, and of them that hate him, that they rise not againe.

11 ¶ Of Benjamin he said, The beloued of the Lord shal dwel in safetie by him: the Lord shal couer him all the day long, and dwell betweene his shoulders.

12 ¶ And of Ioseph hee saide, Blessed of the Lord is his land for the sweetnes of heauen, for the dewe, and for the depth lying beneath,

13 And for the sweete increas of the sunne, and for the sweete increas of the moone,

14 And for the sweetnes of y^e top of y^e ancient mountains, & for the sweetnes of the old hilles,

15 And for the sweetenes of the earth, and abundance thereof: and the good will of him that dwelt in the bush, shal come vpon the heade of Ioseph, and vpon the top of the heade of him that was *separated from his brethren. *Gen. 49*

16 His beautie shall be like his first borne bullocke, and his hornes as the hornes of an unicorn: with them he shal smite the people together, euen the endes of the world: these are also the ten thousands of Ephraim, and these are the thousands of Manasseh. *Or, strife*

17 ¶ And of Zebulun, he said, Reioyce, Zebulun, in thy going out, & thou, Issachar, in thy tents.

18 They shal cal the people vnto the mountaine: there they shal offer the sacrifices of righteousness: for they shal sucke of the abundance of the sea, and of the treasures hid in the sand. *Or, mo Zion*

19 ¶ Also of Gad he said, Blessed be hee that enlargeth Gad: he dwelleth as a lyon, that catcheth for his praye the arme with the head.

20 And hee looked to himselfe at the beginning, because there was a portion of the Law-giuer hid: yet he shall come with the heads of the people, to execute the iustice of the Lord, and his iudgements with Israel.

21 ¶ And of Dan he said, Dan is a lions whelp: he shall leape from Bashan.

22 ¶ Also of Naphtali he said, O Naphtali, iustified

tified with fauour, and filled with the blessing of the Lord, possesse the West and the South.

24 And of Asher he said, Asher *shalbe* blessed with children: hee *shalbe* acceptable vnto his brethren, and shall dip his foote in oyle.

25 Thy shooes *shalbe* yron and brasse, and thy strength *shall continue* as long as thou liuest.

26 ¶ There is none like God, O righteous people, which rideth vpon the heauens for thine helpe, and on the cloudes in his glorie.

27 The eternall God is thy refuge, and vnder his armes thou art for euer: he shall cast out the enemy before thee, and will say, Destroy them.

28 Then Israel the fountaine of Iaakob shall dwell alone in safetie in a lande of wheate, and wine: also his heauens shall drop the dewe.

29 Blessed art thou, O Israel: who is like vnto thee, O people saued by the Lord, the shielde of thine help, and which is the sword of thy glory? therefore thine enemies shalbe in subiection to thee, and thou shalt tread vpon their hie places.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 Moses seeth all the land of Canaan. ¶ He dieth. 8 Israel weepeth. 9 Ioshua succeedeth in Moses roome. 10 The praise of Moses.

Then Moses went from the plain of Moab vp into mount Nebo vnto the top of Pisgah that is ouer against Iericho: and the Lord shewed him * all the land of Gilead vnto Dan,

2 And all Naphtali, and the land of Ephraim and Manasseh, and all the land of Iudah, vnto the vtmost sea:

3 And the South, and the plaine of the valley

of Iericho, the cite of palmetrees, vnto Zoar.

4 And the Lord said vnto him, * This is the land which I sware vnto Abraham, to Izhak & to Iaakob, saying, I will giue it vnto thy seede: I haue caused thee to see it with thine eyes, but thou shalt not goe ouer thither.

5 So Moses the seruant of the Lorde dyed there in the land of Moab, according to y word of the Lord.

6 And he buried him in a valley in the lande of Moab ouer against Beth-peor, but no man knoweth of his sepulchre vnto this day.

7 Moses was nowe an hundredth and twentie yeere old when he died, his eye was not dimme, nor his naturall force abated.

8 And the children of Israel wept for Moses in the plaine of Moab thirtie daies: so the dayes of weeping & mourning for Moses were ended.

9 And Ioshua the sonne of Nun was full of the spirit of wisdom: for Moses had put his hands vpon him. And the childre of Israel were obedient vnto him, and did as the Lorde had commanded Moses.

10 But there arose not a Prophet since in Israel like vnto Moses (whom the Lord knew face to face)

11 In all the miracles and wonders which the Lord sent him to doe in the land of Egypt before Pharaoh and before all his seruantes, and before all his land,

12 And in all that mightie hand and all that great feare, which Moses wrought in the sight of all Israel.

HEREAFTER ALL THE BOOKE OF IOSHYA. THE ARGUMENT.

IN this booke the holy Ghost setteth most liuely before our eyes the accomplishment of Gods promise, who as he promised by the mouth of Moses, that a Prophet should be raised up vnto the people like vnto him, whom he willeth to obey, Deut. 18. 18. so he sheweth himselfe here true in his promise, as at all other times, & after the death of Moses his faithfull seruant, he raiseth up Ioshua to be ruler and gouernour ouer his people, that neither they should be discouraged for lacke of a companion, nor haue occasion to distrust Gods promises hereafter. And because that Ioshua might be confirmed in his vocation, and the people also might haue some occasion to erudice, as though he were not approued of God: he is adorned with most excellent gifts & graces of God, both to gouerne the people with counsell, and to defend them with strength, that he lacked nothing which either belonged to a valiant captaine or a faithfull minister. So hee ouercommeth all difficulties and bringeth them into the lande of Canaan: the which according to Gods ordinance he diuideth among the people & appointeth their borders: he establisheth lawes and ordinances, and putteth them in remembrance of Gods manifold benefites, assuring them of his grace and fauour, if they obey God, and contrariwise of his plagues & vengeance, if they disobey him. This hist'ry doth represente Iesus Christ the true Ioshua, who leadeth vs into eternal felicity, which is signified vnto vs by this land of Canaan. Fro the beginning of Genesis to the end of this booke are contained 2576. yeres. For from Adam vnto the flood are 1656. from the flood vnto the departure of Abraham out of Caldea, 421. & fro thence to the death of Ioseph 296. So that the Genesis containeth 2369. Exodus 140. the other 3. booke of Moses 40. Ioshua 27. So the whole maketh 2576. yeres.

CHAP. I.

2 The Lord encourageth Ioshua to invade the land. 4 The borders and limits of the lande of the Israelites. 5 The Lord promiseth to assist Ioshua, if he obey his word. 11 Ioshua commandeth the people to prepare themselves to passe ouer Jordan. 12 and exhorteth the Reubenites to execute their charge.

Nowe after the death of Moses the seruant of the Lorde, the Lorde spake vnto Ioshua the sonne of Nun, Moses minister, saying,

2 Moses my seruant is deade: nowe therefore arise, go ouer this Iorden, thou, and all this people, vnto the lande which I giue

them, that is, to the children of Israel.

3 * Every place that the sole of your foot shall tread vpo, haue I giue you, as I said vnto Moses.

4 * From the wilderness & this Lebanon euen vnto y great riuier, the Euphrath: all the land of the Hittites, euen vnto the great Sea toward the going down of the sunne, shall be your coast.

5 There shall not a man be able to withstand thee al the daies of thy life: as I was with Moses, so wil I be with thee: * I wil not leaue thee, nor forsake thee.

6 * Be strong and of a good courage: for vnto this people shalt y decide y land for an inheritance, as I sware vnto their fathers to giue thee.

7 Onely be thou strong, and of a most valiant courage,

Deu. 5. 32. courage, that thou mayest obserue & doe according to all \bar{y} law which Moses my seruant hath commanded thee: * thou shalt not turne away from it to the right hande, nor to the left, that thou maiest prosper whither soeuer thou goest.

and 28. 14. 8. Let not this book of the Law depart out of thy mouth, but meditate therein day & night, \bar{y} thou maiest obserue & doe according to all \bar{y} is writte therein: for the shalt \bar{y} make thy way prosperous, & then shalt thou haue good successe.

Or, govern wisely. 9. Haue not I commanded thee, saying, Be strong and of a good courage, feare not, nor be discouraged: for I the Lord thy God *will be* with thee, whether soeuer thou goest.

Nom. 32. 10. ¶ Then Ioshua commanded the officers of the people, saying,

20. 11. Passe through the hoste, and command the people, saying, Prepare you vitales: for after three daies ye shall passe ouer this Iorden, to go in to possesse the lande, which the Lord your God giueth you to possesse it.

12. ¶ And vnto the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to half the tribe of Manasse spake Ioshua, saying,

13. * Remember the worde, which Moses the seruāt of the Lord commanded you, saying, The Lord your God hath giuen you rest, and hath giuen you this land.

Or, beyond Iorden to Jericho. 14. ¶ Your wiues, your children, and your cattell shall remaine in the land which Moses gaue you on this side Iorden: but ye shal go ouer before your brethren armed, all that be men of warre, and shall helpe them,

15. Vntill the Lord haue giuen your brethren rest, as well as to you, and vntill they also shall possesse the lande, which the Lord your God giueth them: then shal ye returne vnto the land of your possession and shall possesse it, which land Moses the Lords seruāt gaue you on this side Iorden toward the sunne rising.

16. Then they answered Ioshua, saying, All that thou hast commanded vs, we will doe, and whither soeuer thou sendest vs, we will goe.

17. As we obeyed Moses in all things, so will we obey thee: onely the Lord thy God be with thee, as he was with Moses.

18. Whosoever shall rebell against thy commandements and wil not obey thy words in al that thou commandest him, let him be put to death: onely be strong and of good courage.

CHAP. III.

1. Ioshua sendeth men to spie Jericho, whom Rahab hideth. 1. She confesseth the God of Israel.

2. She requieth a signe for her deliuerance. 2. The spies returne to Ioshua with comfortable tidings.

Heb. 11. 31. Then Ioshua the sonne of Nun sent out of Shittim two men to spie secretlie, saying, Goe, viewe the land, and also Jericho: and they went, and came into an harlots house, named *lam. 2. 25.* Rahab, and lodged there.

Or, tauer- 2. Then report was made to the king of Iericho, saying, Beholde, there came men hither to us, of the children of Israel, to spie out the country.

3. And the King of Iericho sent vnto Rahab, saying, Bring forth the men that are come to thee, and which are entred into thine house: for they be come to search out all the land.

4. (But the woman had taken the two men, &

hid them:) Therefore said she thus, There came men vnto me, but I wist not whence they were.

5. And when they shut the gate in the darke, the men went out, whither the men went I wote not: follow ye after them quickly, for yee shall ouertake them.

6. (But she had brought them vp to the roose of the house, and hid them with the stalkes of flaxe, which she had spred abroad vpon \bar{y} roose)

7. And certaine men pursued after them, the way to Iorden, vnto the foords, and as soone as they which pursued after them, were gone out, they shut the gate.

8. ¶ And before they were a sleepe, shee came vp vnto them vpon the roose,

9. And saide vnto the men, I knowe that the Lorde hath giuen you the land, and that \bar{y} feare of you is fallen vpon vs, and that all the inhabitants of the land faint because of you.

Exod. 17. 22. 10. For we haue heard how the Lord * dried vp the water of the red Sea * before you, when you came out of Egypt, and what you did vnto the two kings of the Amorites, that were on the other side Iorden, vnto * Sihon & to Og, whom *Chap. 4.* *Nom.* ye vtterly destroyed:

11. And when we heard it, our hearts did faint, & there remained no more courage in any because of you: for the Lord your God, hee is the God in heaven aboue, and in earth beneath.

12. Now therefore, I pray you, sweare vnto me by the Lord, that as I haue shewed you mercy, ye will also shew mercie vnto my fathers house, and giue me a true token,

13. And that ye will saue alieue my father and my mother, and my brethren, and my sisters, and all that they haue: and that ye will deliuer our soules from death.

Or, li- 13. And \bar{y} men answered her, Our life for you to die, if ye vtter not this our businesse: & when the Lord hath giuen vs the land, wee will deale mercifully and truly with thee.

15. Then shee let them downe by a corde through the window: for her house was vpon the towne wall, and she dwelt vpon the wall.

16. And she said vnto them, Goe you into the mountain, lest the pursuers meet \bar{w} you, & hide your selues there three daies, vntil \bar{y} pursuers be returned: then afterward may ye goe your way.

17. And the men saide vnto her, We will be blamelesse of this thine othe, which thou hast made vs sweare.

18. Behold, whē we come into the land, thou shalt bind this corde of red threede in the window, whereby thou lettest vs down, and thou shalt bring thy father & thy mother, & thy brethren, & al thy fathers household home to thee,

19. And whosoever then doeth goe out at the doore of thine house into the streete, his blood shalbe vpon his head, and we shalbe gilty: but whosoever shall be with thee in the house, his blood shalbe on our head, if any had touch him:

20. And if \bar{y} vtter this our matter, we will bequire of thine oth, \bar{w} thou hast made vs sweare.

21. And shee answered, According vnto your words so be it: the she sent the away, & they departed, & she bound the red cord in the window.

Or, se- 22. ¶ And they departed, and came into the mountaine, & there abode three daies, vntill the pursuers were returned: & the pursuers sought them

them throughout al the way, but found the not.

23 So the two men returned, and descended from the mountaine, & passed ouer, & came to Ioshua the sonne of Nun, & told him all things that came vnto them.

24 Also they saide vnto Ioshua, Surely the Lord hath deliuered into our hands al the land: for euen all the inhabitants of the cuntry faint because of vs.

CHAP. III.

1 Ioshua commandeth them to depart when the Arke remooueth. 7 The Lord promisseth to exalt Ioshua before the people. 9 Ioshua exhortation to the people. 14 The waters part asunder while the people passe.

Then Ioshua rose very early, and they remooued from Shittim, and came to Iorden, hee, and all the children of Israel, and lodged there, before they went ouer.

2 And after three daies the officers went throughout the hoste,

3 And commanded the people, saying, Whē ye see the Arke of the Couenant of the Lord your God, and the Priests of the Leuites bearing it, ye shall depart from your place, and go after it.

4 Yet there shalbe a space betweene you and it, about two thousand cubites by measure: ye shall not come nere vnto it, that ye may know the way, by the which ye shall go: for ye haue not gone this way in times past.

5 (Nowe Ioshua had saide vnto the people, *Sanctifie your selues: for to morow the Lord will doe wonders among you)

6 Also Ioshua spake vnto the Priests, saying, Take vp the Arke of the Couenant, & go ouer before the people: so they tooke vp the Arke of the Couenant, and went before the people.

7 Then the Lord said vnto Ioshua, This day will I begin to magnifie thee in the sight of all Israel, which shall knowe. that *as I was with Moses, so will I be with thee.

8 Thou shalt therefore command the Priests that beare the Arke of the Couenant, saying, When ye are come to the brinke of the waters of Iorden, ye shall stand still in Iorden.

9 Then Ioshua said vnto the children of Israel, Come hither, and heare the word of the Lord your God.

10 And Ioshua said, Hereby ye shal know that y^e living God is among you, & y^e he will certainly cast out before you the Canaanites, & the Hittites, & the Hivites, & the Perizzites, & the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Iebusites.

11 Behold, y^e Arke of the Couenant of y^e Lord of all y^e world passeth before you into Iorden.

12 Nowe therefore take from among you twelue men out of the tribes of Israel, out of euery tribe a man.

13 And as soone as the soles of the feete of the Priests (that beare the Arke of the Lord God the Lord of all the worlde) shall stay in the waters of Iorden, the waters of Iorden shalbe cut off: for the waters that come from aboue, shall stand still vpon an heape.

14 Then when the people were departed fro their tents to go ouer Iorden, y^e Priests bearing the Arke of y^e Couenant, went before y^e people.

15 And as they that beare the Arke came vnto Iorden, and the feete of the Priests that beare

the Arke were dipped in the brinke of the water, *for Iorden vseth to fill all his bankes all the time of harvest)

16 Then the waters that came downe from aboue, staid and rose vpon an heape and departed farre from the city of Adam, that was beside Zaretan: but the waters that came downe toward the Sea of the wildernes, euen the salt Sea, failed, and were cut off: so the people went right ouer against Iericho.

17 But the Priests that beare the Arke of the Couenant of the Lord, stood dry within Iorden ready prepared, and all the Israelites went ouer dry, vntill all the people were gone cleane ouer through Iorden.

CHAP. IIII.

2 God commanded Ioshua to set vp twelue stones in Iordē. 18 The waters returne to their old course. 20 Other twelue stones are set vp in Gilgal. 21 This miracle must be declared to the posteritie.

And when all the people were wholly gone ouer Iorden, (after the Lorde had spoken vnto Ioshua saying,

2 Take you twelue men out of the people, out of euery tribe a man,

3 And command you the, saying, Take you hēce out of the mids of Iorden, out of y^e place where the Priests stood in a readines, twelue stones, which ye shal take away wth you, and leaue them in y^e lodging, where you shall lodge this night)

4 Then Ioshua called the twelue men, whom he had prepared of the children of Israel, out of euery tribe a man.

5 And Ioshua said vnto them, Go ouer before the Arke of the Lord your God: euen through the mids of Iorden, & take vp euery man of you a stone vpon his shoulder, according vnto the number of the tribes of the children of Israel,

6 That this may be a signe among you, y^e when your children shall aske their fathers in time to come, saying, What meane you by these stones?

7 Then ye may answer them, That the waters of Iorden were cut off before the Arke of the Couenant of the Lorde: for when it passed through Iorden, the waters of Iorden were cut off: therefore these stones are a memoriall vnto the children of Israel for euer.

8 Then the children of Israel did euen so, as Ioshua had commanded, and tooke vp twelue stones out of the middes of Iorden, as the Lord had said vnto Ioshua, according to the number of the tribes of the children of Israel, and caried them away with them vnto the lodging, & laid them downe there.

9 And Ioshua set vp twelue stones in the mids of Iorden, in the place where the feete of the Priests which beare the Arke of the Couenant, stood, & there haue they continued vnto this day.

10 So the Priests which beare the Arke, stood in the mids of Iorden, vntill euery thing was finished that the Lorde had commanded Ioshua to say vnto the people, according to all that Moses charged Ioshua: then the people lifted and went ouer.

11 When all the people were cleane passed ouer, the Arke of the Lord went ouer also, and the Priests before the people.

12 And the sonnes of Reuben, & the sonnes of Gad, & halfe the tribe of Manasseh went ouer before

before the children of Israel armed, as Moses had charged them.

13 Euen fourty thousand prepared for warre, went before the Lorde vnto battell, into the plaine of Iericho.

14 That day the Lorde magnified Ioshua in the sight of all Israel, and they feared him, as they feared Moses all daies of his life.

15 And the Lorde spake vnto Ioshua, saying,

16 Command the Priests that beare the Arke of the Testimonie, to come vp out of Iorden.

17 Ioshua therefore commanded the Priests, saying, Come ye vp out of Iorden.

18 And when the Priestes bare the Arke of the couenant of the Lord were come vp out of the mids of Iorden, and as soone as the soles of the Priests feete were set on dry land, the waters of Iorden returned vnto their place, and flowed ouer all the bankes thereof, as they did before.

19 So the people came vp out of Iorden the tenth day of the first moneth, and pitched in Gilgal, in the Eastside of Iericho.

20 Also the twelue stones, which they tooke out of Iorden, did Ioshua pitch in Gilgal.

21 And he spake vnto the children of Israel, saying, Whē your childre shal aske their fathers in time to come, & say, what mean these stones?

22 Then ye shall shew your children, and say, Israel came ouer this Iorden on dry land:

23 For the Lord your God dried vp the waters of Iorden before you, vntill ye were gone ouer, as the Lord your God did the red Sea, when he dried vp before vs, till we were gone ouer,

24 That all the people of the world may know that the hand of the Lorde is mightie, that yee might feare the Lord your God continually.

CHAP. V.

1 The Canaanites are afraid of the Israelites.

2 Circumcision is commanded the second time. 10

The Pasche is kept. 12 Manna ceaseth. 13

The Angel appeareth vnto Ioshua.

NOWE when all the Kings of the Amorites, which were beyond Iorden Westward, and all the Kings of the Canaanites, which were by the Sea, heard that the Lord had dried vp the waters of Iorden before the children of Israel vntill they were gone ouer, their heart fainted: and there was no courage in them any more because of the children of Israel.

24 That same time the Lord said vnto Ioshua, Make thee sharpe knives, and returne, and circumcise the sonnes of Israel the second time.

3 Then Ioshua made him sharpe knives and circumcised the sonnes of Israel in the hill of the foreskins.

4 And this is the cause why Ioshua circumcised all the people, euen the males that came out of Egypt, because all the men of warre were dead in the wilderness by the way after they came out of Egypt.

5 For all the people that came out were circumcised: but all the people that were borne in the wilderness by the way after they came out of Egypt, were not circumcised.

6 For the children of Israel walked fourty yeres in the wilderness, till all the people of the men of war that came out of Egypt were consumed, because they obeyed not the voice of the Lord: vnto whom the Lord sware, that he would

not shew them the land, which the Lord had sworn vnto their fathers, that he would giue

23. a land that floweth with milke & hony.

7 So their sonnes whom he raised vp in their stead, Ioshua circumcised: for they were vncircumcised, because they circumcised the not by the way.

8 And when they had made an ende of circumcising all the people, they abode in the places in the campe till they were whole.

9 After, the Lord said vnto Ioshua, This day I haue taken away the shame of Egypt from you: wherefore he called the name of that place Gilgal, vnto this day.

10 So the children of Israel abode in Gilgal, and kept the feast of the Pasche the fourteenth day of the moneth at euen, in the plaine of Iericho.

11 And they did eat of the corne of the land, on the morowe after the Pasche, vnto leavened bread, and parched corne in the same day.

12 And the Manna ceased on the morow after they had eaten of the corne of the land, neither had the childre of Israel Manna any more, but did eat of the fruite of the land of Canaan that yere.

13 And when Ioshua was by Iericho, he lift vp his eyes, & looked: and behold, there stood a man against him, hauing a sword drawn in his hand: & Ioshua went vnto him, & said vnto him, Art thou on our side, or on our aduersaries?

14 And he said, Nay, but as a captain of the hoste of the Lord am I now come: then Ioshua fell on his face to the earth, & did worship, & said vnto him, What saith my Lord vnto his seruant?

15 And the captain of the Lordes hoste said vnto Ioshua, Loose thy shoe off thy foote: for the place whereon thou standest, is holy: and Ioshua did so.

CHAP. VI.

3 The Lord instructeth Ioshua what he should doe, as touching Iericho. 6 Ioshua commandeth the Priests and warriors what to doe. 20 The walls fall. 22 Rahab is saved. 24 All is burnt: save gold and metall. 26 The curse of him that buildeth the citie.

NOW Iericho was shut vp, & closed, because of the children of Israel: none might goe out nor enter in.

2 And the Lord said vnto Ioshua, Beholde, I haue giuen into thine hand Iericho, & the King thereof, and the strong men of warre.

3 All ye therefore that be men of warre, shall compass the citie, in going round about the citie once: thus shall you doe sixe daies:

4 And seven Priests shall beare seven trumpets of rams hornes before the Arke: & the seuenth day ye shal compass the citie seven times, and the Priests shall blow with the trumpets.

5 And when they make a long blast with the rammes horne, and yee heare the sound of the trumpet, all the people shall shout with a great shout: then shall the wall of the citie fall downe flat, and the people shall ascend vp, every man straight before him.

6 Then Ioshua the sonne of Nun called the Priests, and said vnto them, Take vp the Arke of the Couenant, and let seven Priests beare seven trumpets of rammes horns before the Arke of the Lord.

7 But he said vnto the people, Go, and compass

pasle the citie: and let him that is armed, goe soorth before the Arke of the Lord.

8 ¶ And when Ioshua had spoken vnto the people, the seuen Priests bare the seuen trumpets of rams horns, & went forth before the Arke of the Lord, & blew with the trumpets, & the Arke of the covenant of the Lord followed them.

9 ¶ And the men of armes went before the Priests, that blew the trumpets: then the gathering hoste came after the Arke, as they went and blew the trumpets.

10 ¶ Nowe Ioshua had commanded the people, saying, Ye shall not shoute, neither make any noise with your voice, neither shall a worde proceede out of your mouth, vntill the day that I say vnto you, Shoute, then shall ye (shoute)

11 So the Arke of the Lorde compassed the citie, and went about it once: then they returned into the hoste, and lodged in the campe.

12 And Ioshua rose early in the morning, and the Priests bare the Arke of the Lord.

13 Also seuen Priests bare seuen trumpets of rammes hornes, & went before the Arke of the Lorde, and going blew with the trumpets: and the men of armes went before them, but the gathering hoste came after the Arke of y Lord, as they went and blew the trumpets.

14 And the second day they compassed the citie once, and returned into the hoste: thus they did fixe daies.

15 And whē y seuenth day came, they rose early, euen v the dawning of the day, & compassed the citie after the same maner seuen times: only that day they compassed the citie seuen times.

16 And when y Priests had blowen y trumpets the seuenth time, Ioshua said vnto the people, Shout: for the Lord hath giuen you the city.

17 And the citie shall be an execrable thing, both it, and all that are therein, vnto the Lorde: onely Rahab the harlot shall liue, shee, and all that are with her in the house: for * she hid the messengers that we sent.

18 Notwithstanding, be ye ware of the execrable thing, lest ye make your selues execrable, and in taking of the execrable thing, make also the hoste of Israel * execrable, and trouble it.

19 But all silver, and gold, & vessels of brasse, and yron shall be consecrate vnto the Lord, and shall come into the Lords treasure.

20 So the people shouted, when they had blowen the trumpets: for when the people had heard the sound of the trumpet, they shouted with a great shout: & the wall * fell downe flat:

21 for the people went vp into the citie, euery man streight before him: * and they tooke the citie.

22 And they vtterly destroyed al y was in the city, both man, and woman, yong & old, & oxe, and sheepe, and asse, with the edge of the sword.

23 But Ioshua had saide vnto the two men that had spied out the countrey, Goe into the harlots house, and bring out thence the woman, and all that she hath, * as ye sware to her.

24 So the yong men that were spies, went in, and brought out Rahab, and her father, and her mother, and her brethren, and all that she had: also they brought out all their familie, and put them without the host of Israel.

25 After, they burnt the citie with fire, and all that was therein: onely the silver, and the golde,

and the vessels of brasse and yron, they put vnto the treasure of the house of the Lord.

26 So Ioshua saued Rahab the harlot, and her fathers household, and all that shee had, and shee dwelt in Israel, euen vnto this day, because she had hid the messengers, which Ioshua sent to spy out Iericho.

27 ¶ And Ioshua sware at that time, saying, Cursed be the man before the Lord, y rise th vp, and buildeth this citie Iericho: he shall lay the foundation thereof in his eldest sonne, and in his yongest sonne shall he set v p the gates of it.

28 So the Lord was with Ioshua, and he was famous through all the world.

CHAP. VII.

1 The Lord is angrie with Achan. 4 They of Ai put the Jsraelites to flight. 6 Ioshua praiceth to the Lord. 16 Ioshua inquireth out him that sinned, and stoneth him and all his.

BVt the children of Israel comitted a trespassse in the excommunicate thing: for * Achan the sonne of Carmi, the sonne of Zabdi, y sonne of Zerah of the tribe of Iudah tooke of the excommunicate thing: wherefore the wrath of the Lord was kindled against the children of Israel.

2 And Ioshua sent men from Iericho to Ai, w is beside Bethauen, on the East side of Bethel, & spake vnto them, saying, Go vp, & view the cuntry. And the men went vp, and viewed Ai.

3 And returned to Ioshua, and said vnto him, Let not all the people go vp, but let as it were two or three thousand men go vp, and inuite Ai, and make not all the people to labour thither, for they are fewe.

4 So there went vp thither of the people about three thousand men, and they fled before the men of Ai.

5 And the men of Ai smote of them vpon a thirtie and sixe men: for they chased them from before the gate vnto Shebarim, & smote them in the going downe: wherefore the hearts of the people melted away like water.

6 ¶ Then Ioshua rent his clothes, and fell to the earth vpon his face before the Arke of the Lord, vntill the euentide, hee, and the Elders of Israel, and put dust vpon their heads.

7 And Ioshua said, Alas, O Lord God, wherefore hast thou brought this people ouer Iorden, to deliuer vs into the hand of the Amorites, and to destroy vs? would God we had bene content to dwell on the other side Iorden.

8 Oh Lord, what shal I say, when Israel turne their backs before their enemies?

9 For the Canaanites, & all the inhabitants of the land shall heare of it, and shall compass vs, and destroy our name out of the earth: & what wilt thou doe vnto thy mightie Name?

10 ¶ And the Lord laid vnto Ioshua, Get thee vp: wherefore liest thou thus vpon thy face?

11 Israel hath sinned, & they haue transgressed my covenant, which I commanded them: for they haue euen take of the excommunicate thing, and haue also stollen, and dissembled also, and haue put it euen with their owne stuffe.

12 Therefore the children of Israel can not stand before their enemies, but haue turned their backs before their enemies, because they be execrable: neither will I be w you any more, except ye destroy y excommunicate from among you.

13 Vp therefore, sanctifie the people, and say, Sanctifie your selues against to morow: for thus saith the Lord God of Israel, There is an execrable thing among you, O Israel, Therefore ye can not stand against your enemies, vntill ye haue put the execrable thing from among you.

14 In the morning therefore ye shall come according to your tribes, & the tribe which the Lord taketh, that come according to y families: and the familie which the Lord shall take, shall come by the households: & the household which the Lord shall take, shall come man by man.

15 And he that is taken with the excommunicate thing, shall be burnt with fire, hee, and all that he hath, because he hath transgressed the couenant of the Lorde, and because hee hath wrought follie in Israel.

16 ¶ So Ioshua rose vp early in the morning, and brought Israel by their tribes: and the tribe of Iudah was taken.

17 And he brought the families of Iudah, and tooke the familie of the Zarahites, & he brought the familie of the Zarahites man by man, and Zabdi was taken.

18 And he brought his household, man by mā, & Achan the sonne of Carmi, y sonne of Zabdi, y sonne of Zerah of y tribe of Iudah was take.

19 Then Ioshua said vnto Achan, My sonne, I beleeue thee giue glory to y Lord God of Israel, and make confession vnto him, and shew me now what thou hast done: hide it not from me.

20 And Achan answered Ioshua, and saide, In deede, I haue sinned against the Lorde God of Israel, and thus and thus haue I done.

21 I saue among the spoile a goodly Babylonish garment, and two hundred shekels of siluer, and a wedge of golde of fiftie shekels weight, and I coueted them, and tooke them: and behold, they lie hid in the earth in the mids of my tent, and the siluer vnder it.

22 ¶ Then Ioshua sent messengers, which ran vnto the tent, and behold, it was hid in his tent, and the siluer vnder it.

23 Therefore they tooke them out of the tent, and brought them vnto Ioshua, and vnto al the children of Israel, & laid them before the Lord.

24 Then Ioshua tooke Achan the y sonne of Zerah, and the siluer, and the garment, and the wedge of gold, and his sonnes, and his daughters, & his oxen, and his asses, and his sheep, and his tent, and all that he had: and all Israel with him brought them vnto the valley of Achor.

25 And Ioshua saide, In as much as thou hast troubled vs, the Lorde shall trouble thee this day: & all Israel threw stones at him, & burned them with fire, and stoned them with stones.

26 And they cast vpon him a great heape of stones vnto this day: & so the Lord turned fro his fierce wrath: therefore he called the name of y place, The valley of Achor, vnto this day.

CHAP. vii.

3 The siege, 19 And winning of Ai. 29 The King thereof is hanged. 30 Ioshua setteth vp an altar. 32 He writeth the Lawe vpon stones, 35 And readeth it to all the people.

¶ After, the Lord said vnto Ioshua, *Feare not, neither be thou faint hearted: take all the men of warre with thee, & arise, go vp to Ai: behold, I haue giuen into thine hand the King of

Ai and his people, and his citie, and his land.

2 And y shalt doe to Ai & to the king thereof, as thou diddest vnto *Iericho and to the King thereof: neuertheless the spoile thereof and *the cattell thereof shall ye take vnto you for a praye: thou shalt lie in waite against the citie on the backside thereof.

3 ¶ Then Ioshua arose, and all the men of warre to goe vp against Ai: and Ioshua chose out thirtie thousand strong men, and valiant, and sent them away by night.

4 And he commanded them, saying, Behold, ye shall lie in waite against the city on the backside of the citie: go not very farre from the city, but be ye all in a readines.

5 And I and all the people that are with me, will approch vnto the citie: and when they shall come out against vs, as they did at the first time, then will we flee before them.

6 For they wil come out after vs, til we haue brought them out of the citie: for they wil say, They flee before vs as at the first time: so wee will flee before them.

7 Then you shall rise vp from lying in waite and y destroy the citie: for the Lord your God will deliuer it into your hand.

8 And when ye haue taken the citie, ye shall set it on fire: according to the comandement of y Lord shall ye do: behold, I haue charged you.

9 ¶ Ioshua then sent them forth, and they went to lie in waite, & abode betweene Beth-el and Ai, on the West side of Ai: but Ioshua lodged that night among the people.

10 And Ioshua rose vp early in the morning, and nombred the people: and he and the Elders of Israel went vp before the people against Ai.

11 Also all the men of warre that were with him went vp and drew neere, and came against the citie, and pitched on the North side of Ai: and there was a valley betweene them and Ai.

12 And he tooke about five thousand men, and set them to lie in waite betweene Beth-el and Ai, on the West side of the citie.

13 And the people set all the hoste that was on the Northside against the city, & the liers in waite on the West, against the city: and Ioshua went y same night into the mids of the valley.

14 ¶ And when the King of Ai saue it, then the men of the citie halted and rose vp early, and went out against Israel to battell, he and all his people at the time appointed, before the plaine: for he knew not that any lay in waite against him on the backside of the citie.

15 Then Ioshua and al Israel as beaten before them, fled by the way of the wilderness.

16 And al the people of the citie were called together, to pursue after the: & they pursued after Ioshua, & were drawn away out of y citie,

17 So that there was not a man left in Ai, nor in Beth-el, that went not out after Israel: and they left the citie open, & pursued after Israel.

18 Then the Lord said vnto Ioshua, Stretch out the speare that is in thine hand, toward Ai: for I will giue it into thine hand: and Ioshua stretched out the speare that he had in his hand toward the citie.

19 And they that lay in waite, arose quickly out of their place, and ran as soone as hee had stretched out his hand, and they entred into the citie

Or, ne-
phen.

Or, dr
out (sh
habitat
of the

CHAP. IX.

citie, & tooke it, & hasted, & set the citie on fire.

20 And the men of Ai looked behinde them, and saw it: for loe, the smoke of the citie ascended vp ^{to} to heauen, & they had no power to flee this way or that way: for the people that fled to the wilderness, turned backe vpon the pursuers.

21 When Ioshua and all Israel saw that they that lay in waite, had taken the citie, and that the smoke of their citie mounted vp, then they turned againe, and slew the men of Ai.

22 Also the other issued out of ^{the} citie against them: so were they in the middes of Israel, these being on the one side, and the rest on the other side: and they slewe them, so that they let none of them * remaine nor escape.

23 And the King of Ai they tooke a liue, and brought him to Ioshua.

24 And when Israel had made an end of slaying all the inhabitants of Ai in ^{the} field, ^{that is,} in the wilderness, where they chased them; & when they were all fallen on ^{the} edge of the sword, vntill they were consumed, all the Israelites returned vnto Ai, & smote it with the edge of the sword.

25 And all ^{the} fell ^{that} day, both of men & womē were twelue thousand, euen all the men of Ai.

26 For Ioshua drew not his hād backe againe which he had stretched out with ^{his} speare, vntill he had vtterly destroyed all ^{the} inhabitants of Ai.

27 * Onely the cattell and the spoyle of this citie, Israel tooke for a praye vnto themselves, according vnto the word of the Lord, which he commanded Ioshua.

28 And Ioshua burnt Ai, and made it an heap for euer, and a wilderness vnto this day.

29 And ^{the} king of Ai he hanged on a tree, vnto the evening. And as soone as the sunne was down, Ioshua commanded that they should take his carkeis downe from the tree, & cast it at the entring of the gate of the citie, & * lay thereon a great heap of stones, ^{the} remaineth vnto this day.

30 ¶ Then Ioshua built an altar vnto ^{the} Lorde God of Israel, in mount Ebal.

31 As Moses ^{the} seruant of the Lord had commanded the children of Israel, as it is written in the ^{the} booke of ^{the} Law of Moses, an altar of whole stone, ouer which no man had list an yron: and they offered thereon burnt offerings vnto the Lord, and sacrificed peace offerings.

32 Also he wrote there vpon the stones, a rehearſal of the Law of Moses, which he wrote in the preſence of the children of Israel.

33 And all Israel (and their Elders and officers, and their Iudges stood on this side of the Altar and on that side, before the Priests of the Leuites, which bare the Arke of the couenant of ^{the} Lord) as well the stranger, as he that is borne in the countrey: halfe of them were ouer against mount Gerizim, and halfe of them ouer against mount Ebal, * as Moses the seruant of the Lord had commanded before, that they should blesse the people of Israel.

34 Then afterward he read all the wordes of the Law, the blessings and cursings, according to all that is written in the booke of the Law.

35 There was not a word of all that Moses had commanded, which Ioshua read not before all the Congregation of Israel, * as wel before the women and the children, as the stranger that was conuerſant among them.

1 Diuers Kings assemble themselves against Ioshua. 3 The craft of the Gibeonites. 15 Ioshua maketh a league with them. 23 For their craft they are condemned to perpetuall ſlauerie.

And when all the Kings that were beyond Iorden, in the mountaines and in the valleis, & by al the coasts of the great Sea ouer against Lebanon (as the Hittites, and the Amorites, the Canaanites, the Perizzites, the Hiuites, and the Iebusites) heard thereof,

2 They gathered themselves together, to fight against Ioshua, & against Israel wth one ^{the} accord. ^{† Ebr.}

3 ¶ But the inhabitants of Gibeon heard ^{mouth,} what Ioshua had said vnto Iericho, and to Ai. ^{2. Sa.}

4 And therefore they wrought craftily: for they went, and fained themselves embassadours, and tooke old sakes vpon their asses, and olde bottels for wine, both rent and bound vp,

5 And old shoes & clouted vpon their feete: also the raiment vpon them was old, & all their prouision of bread was dried, and moulded.

6 So they came vnto Ioshua into the hoste to Gilgal, and said vnto him, and vnto the men of Israel, We be come from a farre countrey: now therefore make a league with vs.

7 Then the men of Israel saide vnto the Hiuites, It may be that thou dwellest amongst vs, how then can I make a league with thee.

8 And they saide vnto Ioshua, Wee are thy seruants. Then Ioshua said vnto them, Who are ye? and whence come ye?

9 And they answered him, From a very farre cuntry thy seruants are come for the Name of the Lord thy God: for we haue heard his fame and all that he hath done in Egypt,

10 And all that hee hath done to the two kings of the Amorites that were beyond Iorden, to Sihon king of Heshbon, and to Og king of Bashan, which were at Ashtaroth.

11 Wherefore our Elders, and all the inhabitants of our countrey spake to vs, saying, Take vitailles with you for ^{your} journey, & go to meete them, and say vnto them, We are your seruants: now therefore make ye a league with vs. ^{† Ebr.}

12 This our bread we tooke it hote with vs for vitalles out of our houses, the day we departed to come vnto you: but nowe beholde, it is dried, and it is moulded.

13 Also these bottels of wine which we filled, were newe, and loe, they be rent, and these our garments and our shoes are olde, by reason of the exceeding great journey.

14 ¶ And the men accepted their tale concerning their vitalles, and counselled not with the mouth of the Lord.

15 So Ioshua made peace with them, and made a league with them, that he would suffer them to liue: also the Princes of the Congregation sware vnto them.

16 ¶ But at the end of three daies, after they had made a league with them, they heard that they were their neighbours, & that they dwelt among them.

17 And the children of Israel tooke their journey, and came vnto their cities the third day, and their cities were Gibeon, and Chephirah, and Beeroth, and Kiriath-earim.

18 And the children of Israel slewe them not

not, because the Princes of the Congregation had sworne vnto them by the Lord God of Israel: wherefore all the Congregation murmured against the Princes.

19 Then al the Princes said vnto al the Congregation, We haue sworne vnto them by the Lord God of Israel: nowe therefore we may not touch them.

20 But this we will doe to them, and let them liue, least the wrath be vpon vs because of the othe which we sware vnto them.

21 And the Princes said vnto them againe, Let them liue, but they shall hewe wood, and drawe water vnto all the Congregation, as the Princes appoint them.

22 Ioshua then called them, and talked with them, and said, Wherefore haue ye beguiled vs, saying, We are very farre from you, when ye dwell among vs?

23 Now therefore ye are cursed, and there shall none of you be freed from being bondmen. and hewers of wood, and drawers of water for the house of my God.

24 And they answered Ioshua, and said, Because it was tolde thy seruants, that the Lord thy God had * comanded his seruant Moses to giue you all the land, & to destroy all the inhabitants of the land out of your sight, therefore we were exceeding sore afraid for our liues at the presence of you, and haue done this thing:

25 And behold nowe, we are in thine hand: doe as it seemeth good and right in thine eyes to doe vnto vs.

26 Euen so did he vnto them, and deliuered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they slewe them not.

27 And Ioshua appointed them *y* same day to be hewers of wood, and drawers of water for the Congregation, & for the altar of the Lord, vnto this day, in *y* place which he should chuse.

CHAP. X.

1 Five Kings make warre against Gibeon whom Ioshua discomfitteth. 11 The Lord rained hailestones and slew many. 12 The sunne standeth at Ioshuas prayer. 26 The five Kings are hanged. 29 Many moe cities and Kings are destroyed.

Now when Adoni-zedek king of Ierusalem had heard how Ioshua had taken Ai & had destroyed it, *(* for as he had done to Iericho & to *y* king thereof, so he had done to * Ai & to the king thereof)* & how *y* inhabitants of Gibeon had made peace wth Israel, & were among them,

2 Then they feared exceedingly: for Gibeon was a great citie, as one of the royall cities: for it was greater then Ai, and all the men thereof were mightie.

3 Wherefore Adoni-zedek king of Ierusalem sent vnto Hoham king of Hebron, and vnto Piram King of Iarmuth, and vnto Iapia King of Lachish, and vnto Debir King of Eglon, saying,

4 Come vp vnto me, and helpe me, that we may smite Gibeon: for they haue made peace with Ioshua and with the children of Israel.

5 Therefore the five kings of the Amorites, the King of Ierusalem, the King of Hebron, the King of Iarmuth, the King of Lachish, and the King of Eglon gathered them selues together, and went vp, they with all their hostes, and besieged Gibeon, and made warre against it.

6 And the men of Gibeon sent vnto Ioshua, *emen* to the hoste to Gilgal, saying, Withdrawe not thine hand from thy seruants: come vp to vs quickly, and saue vs, and helpe vs: for al the Kings of the Amorites which dwell in the mountaines, are gathered together against vs.

7 So Ioshua ascended fro Gilgal, he, & all the people of warre wth him, & al the men of might.

8 ¶ And the Lord said vnto Ioshua, Feare them not: for I haue giuen them into thine hand: none of them shall stand against thee.

9 Ioshua therefore came vnto them suddenly: for he went vp from Gilgal all the night.

10 And the Lord discomfited them before Israel, and slewe them with a great slaughter at Gibeon, and chased them along the way that goeth vp to Beth-horon, and smote them to Azekah and to Makkedah.

11 And as they fled from before Israel, and were in the going downe to Beth-horon, the Lord cast downe great stones from heauen vpon them, vntill Azekah, and they died: *they were* more that died with the hailestones, then they whom the children of Israel slew wth the sword.

12 ¶ Then spake Ioshua to the Lord in the day, when the Lord gaue the Amorites before the children of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, * Sunne, stay thou in Gibeon, and thou Moone, in the valley of Aialon.

13 And the Sunne abode, and the Moone stode still, vntill the people auenged them selues vpon their enemies: (Is not this written in the booke of Iasher?) so the Sunne abode in the middes of the heauen, and hastened not to goe downe for a whole day.

14 And there was no day like that before it, nor after it, that the Lord heard the voyce of a man: for the Lord fought for Israel.

15 ¶ After, Ioshua returned, and all Israel with him vnto the campe to Gilgal:

16 But the five Kings fled, and were hid in a caue at Makkedah.

17 And it was tolde Ioshua, saying, The five Kings are found hid in a caue at Makkedah.

18 Then Ioshua said, Roule great stones vpon the mouth of the caue, and let men by it for to keepe them.

19 But stand ye not still: followe after your enemies, and *†* smite all the hindmost, suffer *†* them not to enter into their cities: for the Lord your God hath giuen them into your hand.

20 And when Ioshua and the children of Israel had made an ende of slaying them with an exceeding great slaughter till they were consumed, and the rest that remained of them were entred into walled cities,

21 Then all the people returned to *y* campe, to Ioshua at Makkedah in peace: no man moued his tongue against the children of Israel.

22 After, Ioshua said, Open the mouth of the caue, and bring out these five Kings vnto me forth of the caue.

23 And they did so, & brought out those five Kings vnto him forth of the caue, *even* the King of Ierusalem, *y* King of Hebron, the king of Iarmuth, the king of Lachish, and *y* king of Eglon.

24 And when they had brought out those Kings vnto Ioshua, Ioshua called for al the men of Israel, and said vnto the chiefe of the men of warre,

Deut. 7. 1.

Chap. 6. 15, 21.

Chap. 8. 3, 18, 29.

Isa. 28. 45.
ecclia. 45.

† Ebr. off all the traine, & tale.

warre, which went wth him, Come neere, set your feete vpon the neckes of these Kings: and they came neere & set their feete vpon their neckes.

25 And Ioshua said vnto them, Feare not, nor be faint hearted, *but* be strong and of a good courage: for thus will the Lord do to all your enemies, against whome ye fight.

26 So then Ioshua smote them, and slewe them, and hanged them on fine trees, and they hanged still vpon the trees vntill the euening.

27 And at the going downe of the Sunne, Ioshua gaue commaundement, that they should take * them downe off the trees, and cast them into the caue (wherein they had bene hid) and they laid great stones vpon the caues mouth, *which remaine vntill this day.*

28 ¶ And that same day Ioshua tooke || Makkedah, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof destroyed he with them, *every* & || all the soules that were therein, he let none remaine: for he did to the King of Makkedah * as he had done vnto the King of Iericho.

29 Then Ioshua went from Makkedah, and all Israel with him vnto Libnah, and fought against Libnah.

30 And the Lord gaue || it also and the King thereof into the hand of Israel: and he smote it with the edge of the sword, and al the || soules that were therein: he let none remaine in it: for he did vnto the King thereof, as he had done vnto the King of Iericho.

31 ¶ And Ioshua departed from Libnah, and all Israel with him vnto Lachish, and besieged it, and assaulted it.

32 And the Lorde gaue || Lachish into the hand of Israel, which tooke it the second day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the soules that were therein, according to all as he had done to Libnah.

33 ¶ Then Horem King of || Gezer came vp to helpe Lachish: but Ioshua smote him and his people, vntill none of his remained.

34 ¶ And from Lachish Ioshua departed vnto || Eglon, and all Israel with him, and they besieged it, and assaulted it,

35 And they tooke it the same day, & smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the soules that were therein he vtterly destroyed the same day, according to all || he had done to Lachish.

36 Then Ioshua went vp || to Eglon, & al Israel wth him vnto Hebron, & they fought against it:

37 And whē they had taken || it, they smote it with the edge of the sword, & the King thereof, and all the cities thereof, and all the soules that were therein: he left none remaining, according to all as he had done to Eglon: for he destroyed it vtterly, and all the soules that were therein.

38 ¶ So Ioshua returned, and all Israel with him to Debir, and fought against it.

39 And when he had taken || it, and the King thereof, and all the cities thereof, they smote them with the edge of the sword, and vtterly destroyed all the soules that were therein, he let none remaine: as he did to Hebron, so he did to Debir and to the King thereof, as he had also done to Libnah, and to the King thereof.

40 ¶ So Ioshua smote all the hill countries, and the South countreyes, and the valleyes, and the hill sides, and all their Kings, and let none

remaine, but vtterly destroyed euery soule, as the Lord God of Israel had commanded.

41 And Ioshua smote them from Kadeshbarnea euen vnto Azzah, and all the countrey of Goshen, euen vnto Gibeon.

42 And all these Kings, and their land did Ioshua take at one time, because the Lord God of Israel fought for Israel.

43 Afterward, Ioshua and all Israel with him returned vnto the campe in Gilgal.

C H A P. XI.

2 *Diuers Kings and Cities, and Countries overcome by Ioshua. 15 Ioshua did all that Moses had commanded him. 20 God hardeneth the enemies hearts that they might be destroyed.*

And whē Iabin king of Hazor had heard this, then he sent to Iobab king of Madon, and to || King of Shimron, & to the king of Achshaph,

2 And vnto the Kings that were by the North in the mountaines, and plaines toward the South side of Cinneroth, and in the valleyes, and in the borders of Dor Westward,

3 And vnto || Canaanites, both by East, & by West, and vnto the Amorites, & Hittites, & Perizzites, & Jebusites in the mountaines, & vnto || Hivites vnder Hermon in || land of Mizpeh.

4 And they came out and all their hostes with them, many people as the sand that is on the sea shore for multitude, with horses and charrets exceeding many.

5 So all these Kings met together, and came and pitched together at the waters of Merom, for to fight against Israel.

6 ¶ Then the Lord said vnto Ioshua, Be not afraid for them: for to morowe about this time wil I deliuer them al slaine before Israel: || shalke hough their horses, & burn their charrets wth fire.

7 Then came Ioshua and all the men of warre with him against them by the waters of Merom suddenly, and fel vpon them:

8 And the Lord gaue them into the hand of Israel: & they smote them, & chased them vnto great Zidon, and vnto Misrephothmaim, and vnto the valley of Mizpeh Eastward, and smote them vntill they had none remaining of them.

9 And Ioshua did vnto them as the Lord bade him: he houghed their horses, and burnt their charrets with fire.

10 ¶ At that time also Ioshua turned backe, and tooke Hazor, and smote the King thereof with the sword: for Hazor before time was the head of all those kingdomes.

11 Moreouer, they smote all the persons that were therein with the edge of the sword, vtterly destroying *all*, leauing none alieue, and he burnt Hazor with fire.

12 So all the cities of those Kings, and all the kings of them did Ioshua take, & smote them wth the edge of || sword, & vtterly destroyed them, * as Moses the seruant of || Lord had comanded.

13 But Israel burnt none of the cities that stood still in their strength, saue Hazor onely, that Ioshua burnt.

14 And all || spoile of these cities, & the cattel, || children of Israel tooke for their pray, but they smote euery man wth || edge of || sword, vntil they had destroyed the, not leauing one alieue.

15 ¶ As the Lord * had commanded Moses *Exo. 34. 11* his seruant, so did Moses * command Ioshua, *Deut. 7. 2* and

and so did Ioshua: he left nothing vndone of all that the Lord had commanded Moses,

16 So Ioshua tooke all this land of the mountaines, and all the South, and all the land of Goshen, and the lowe countrey, and the plaine, and the mountaine of Israel, and the low countrey of the same,

17 From the mount Halak, that goeth vp to Seir, euen vnto || Baal-gad in the valley of Lebanon, vnder mount Hermon: and all their Kings he tooke, & smote them, and slewe them.

18 Ioshua made warre long time with all those Kings,

19 Neither was there any citie that made peace with the children of Israel, * saue those Hiuites that inhabited Gibeon: all other they tooke by battell.

20 For it came of the Lord, to harden their heartes that they should come against Israel in battell, to the intent that they should destroy them vtterly, and shewe them no mercie, but that they should bring them to nought: as the Lord had commanded Moses.

21 ¶ And the same season came Ioshua, and destroyed the Anakims out of the mountaines: as out of Hebron, out of Debir, out of Anab, and out of all the mountaines of Iudah, and out of all the mountaines of Israel: Ioshua destroyed them vtterly with their cities.

22 There was no Anakim left in the land of the children of Israel: onely in Azzah, in Gath, and in Ashdod were they left.

23 So Ioshua tooke the whole land, according to all that the Lord had said vnto Moses: and Ioshua gaue it for an inheritance vnto Israel * according to their portions through their tribes: then the land was at rest wout warre.

CHAP. XII.

1. 7 What Kings Ioshua and the children of Israel killed on both sides of Iordan, 24 Which were in number thirtie and one.

And these are the Kings of the land, which the children of Israel smote and possessed their land, on the other side Iordan toward the rising of the sunne, from the riuier Arnon, vnto mount Hermon, and all the plaine Eastward.

2 * Sihon King of the Amorites, that dwelt in Heshbon, hauing dominion fro Aroer, which is beside the riuier of Arnon, & from the middle of the riuier, & from halfe Gilead vnto y riuier Iabbok, in the border of the children of Ammon.

3 And from the plaine vnto the sea of Cinneroth Eastwarde, and vnto the Sea of the || plaine, euen the salt Sea Eastward, the way to Beth-ieshimoth, and from the South vnder the || springs of * Pisgah.

4 ¶ They conquered also the coast of Og king of Bashan, of the * remnant of the gyants, which dwelt at Ashtaroth, and at Edrei,

5 And reigned in mount Hermon, & in Salcah, and in all Bashan, vnto the border of the Geshurites, and the Maachathites, and halfe Gilead, euen the border of Sihon king of Heshbon.

6 Moses the seruant of the Lord, and the children of Israel smote them: * Moses also the seruant of the Lord gaue their land for a possession vnto the Reubenites, and vnto the

8 Gadites, and to halfe the tribe of Manasseh.

7 ¶ These also are the Kings of the countrey,

¶ Ioshua & the children of Israel smote on this side Iorden, Westward, fro Baal-gad in y valley of Lebanon, euen vnto y mount Halak, y goeth vp to Seir, & Ioshua gaue it vnto y tribes of Israel for a possessiō, according to their portions:

8 In the mountaines, and in the valleis and in the plaines, and in the || hill sides, and in the wilderness, and in the South, where were the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Canaanites, the Perizzites, the Hiuites, and the Iebusites.

9 ¶ The King of Iericho was one: * the King of Ai, which is beside Beth-el, one:

10 The * King of Ierusalem, one: the King of Hebron, one:

11 The King of Iarmuth, one: the King of Lachish, one:

12 The King of Eglon, one: the * King of Gezer, one:

13 The * King of Debir, one: the King of Geder, one:

14 The King of Hormah, one: the King of Arad, one:

15 The * King of Libnah, one: the King of Adullam, one:

16 The * King of Makkedah, one: the King of Beth-el, one:

17 The King of Tappuah, one: the King of Hopher, one:

18 The King of Aphek, one: the King of Lasharon, one:

19 The King of Madon, one: the * King of Hazor, one:

20 The King of Shimron-meron, one: the King of Achishaph, one:

21 The King of Taanach, one: the King of Megiddo, one:

22 The King of Kedesh, one: the King of Iokneam || of Carmel, one:

23 The King of Dor, in the countrey of Dor, one: the * King of the nations of Gilgal, one:

24 The King of Tirzah, one. all the Kings were thirtie and one.

CHAP. XIII.

3 The borders and coasts of the land of Canaan. 8 The possession of the Reubenites, Gadites, and of halfe the tribe of Manasseh. 14 The Lord is the inheritance of Levi. 22 Balak was slaine.

Nowe when Ioshua was olde, and stricken in yeeres, the Lord said vnto him, Thou art olde and ¶ growen in age, and there remaineth exceeding much land to be possessed:

2 This is the land that remaineth, all the regions of the Philistims, and all Geshuri,

3 From ¶ Nilus which ¶ is in Egypt, euen vnto the borders of Ekron Northward: this is counted of the Canaanites, euen sue lord-

ships of the Philistims, the Azzithites, and the Ashdodites, the Elshkelonites, the Gittites, and the Ekronites, and the Avites:

4 From the South, all the land of the Canaanites, & the ¶ caue that is beside the Sidonians, vnto Aphek, & to the borders of the Amorites:

5 And the land of the Giblites, & al Lebanon, toward the sunne rising from || Bahal-gad vnder mount Hermon, vntill one come to Hamath.

6 All the inhabitants of the mountains from Lebanon vnto Misrephothmaim, and all the Sidonians, I wil cast them out from before y children of Israel: only deuide thou it by lot vnto y

Israelites

Israelites, to inherite, as I haue comanded thee.

7 Nowe therefore deuide this lande to inherite, vnto the nine tribes, and to the halfe tribe of Manasseh.

8 For with halfe thereof the Reubenites and the Gadites haue receiued their inheritance,

32. * which Moses gaue them beyond Iorden Eastward, euen as Moses the seruant of the Lord had giuen them,

3.13. 22.4. 9 From Aroer \bar{y} is on the brinke of the riuer Arnon, & from the citie that is in \bar{y} mids of the valley. \bar{y} riuer, & all the plaine of Medeba vnto Dibon,

10 And all the cities of Sihon King of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, vnto the borders of the children of Ammon,

11 And Gilead, and the borders of the Geshurites, and of the Maachathites, and all mount Hermon, with all Balhan vnto Salcah :

2.3.11. 12 All the kingdome of Og in Balhan, which reigned in Ashtaroth and in Edrei: (who remained of the * rest of the gyants) for these did 12.4. Moses smite, and cast them out.

13 But the children of Israel expelled not the Geshurites nor the Maachathites: but the Geshurites and the Maachathites dwel among the Israelites euen vnto this day.

14 Only vnto the tribe of Leui he gaue none inheritance, but the sacrifices of the Lord God of Israel are his inheritance, as he said vnto him,

15 ¶ Moses then gaue vnto the tribe of the children of Reuben inheritance, according to their families.

16 And their coast was from Aroer, that is on the brinke of the riuer Arnon, and from the citie that is in the middes of the riuer, and all the plaine which is by Medeba:

high 17 Heshbon with all the cities thereof, that es of are in the plaine: Dibon and \bar{y} Bamoth-baal, and Bethbaal-meon:

18 And Iahazah, & Kedemoth, & Mephaath:

19 Kiriathaim also, and Sibmah, and Zereth-shahar in the mount of \bar{y} Emek:

the 20 And Beth-peor, and * Ashdoth-pisgah, and ley. 3.3.17. Beth ichimoth:

21 And all the cities of the plaine: and all the kingdome of Sihon King of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, whom Moses smote

2.3.18 * with the Princes of Midian, Eui, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, the dukes of Sihon, dwelling in the country.

22 And Balaam the sonne of Beor the soothsayer did the children of Israel slay with the sworde among them that were slaine.

23 And the border of the children of Reuben was Iorden with the coasts. This was the inheritance of the children of Reuben according to their families, with the cities and their villages.

24 ¶ Also Moses gaue inheritance vnto the tribe of Gad, euen vnto the children of Gad according to their families.

25 And their coasts were Iazer, and all the cities of Gilead, and halfe the land of the children of Ammon vnto Aroer, \bar{w} is before Rabbah:

26 And fro Heshbon vnto Ramoth, Mizpeh, and Betonim: and from Mahanaim vnto the borders of Debir:

27 And in the valley Beth-aram, and Beth-nimrah, and Succoth, and Zaphon, the rest of the kingdome of Sihon King of Heshbon, vnto Ior-

den and the borders euen vnto the Sea coast of Cinnereth, beyond Iorden Eastward.

28 This is \bar{y} inheritance of \bar{y} children of Gad, after their families, \bar{w} the cities & their villages.

29 ¶ Also Moses gaue inheritance vnto the halfe tribe of Manasseh: and this belonged to the halfe tribe of the children of Manasseh according to their families.

30 And their border was from Mahanaim, euen all Balhan, to wit, all the kingdome of Og king of Balhan, and al the townes of Iair which are in Balhan, threescore cities,

31 And halfe Gilead, and Ashtaroth, and Edrei, cities of the kingdome of Og in Balhan, * were giuen vnto the children of Machir the sonne of Manasseh, to halfe of the children of Machir after their families. 39.

32 These are the heritages, which Moses did distribute in the plaine of Moab beyond Iorden, toward Iericho Eastward.

33 * But vnto the tribe of Leui Moses gaue none inheritance: for the Lord God of Israel is their inheritance, * as he said vnto them. Chap. 11.

CHAP. XIII.

20. 2 The land of Canaan was deuided among the nine tribes and the halfe. 6 Caleb requireth the heritage that was promised him. 13 Hebron was giuen him.

These also are the places which the children of Israel inherited in the land of Canaan, * which Eleazar the Priest, & Ioshua the sonne of Nun, and the chiefe fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, distributed to them, 17.

3 * By the lot of their inheritance, as the Lord had commanded by the hand of Moses, to giue to the nine tribes, and the halfe tribe. 55.

3 For Moses had giuen inheritance vnto two tribes & an halfe tribe, beyond Iorden: but vnto \bar{y} Leuites he gaue none inheritance among them. and 33.

4 For the children of Ioseph were two tribes, Manasseh and Ephraim: therefore they gaue no part vnto the Leuites in the land, saue cities to dwell in, with the suburbs of the same for their beastes, and their substance.

5 * As the Lord had comanded Moses, so the children of Israel did when they deuided \bar{y} land. 2.3.

6 ¶ Then the children of Iudah came vnto Ioshua in Gilgal: & Caleb the sonne of Iephthuneh the Kenezite said vnto him, Thou knowest what the Lord said vnto Moses the man of God, concerning me & thee in Kadesh-barnea.

7 Fourtie yeere olde was I, when Moses the seruant of the Lord sent me from Kadesh-barnea to espie the lande, and I brought him worde againe, as \bar{y} thought in mine heart.

8 But my brethren that went vp with me, discouraged the heart of the people: yet I followed still the Lord my God.

9 Wherefore Moses sware the same day, saying, Certainly the land whereon thy secte haue troden, shall be thine inheritance, and thy childrens for euer, because thou hast followed constantly the Lord my God.

10 Therefore beholde now, the Lorde hath kept me aliue, as he hath promised: this is the fourtie and fift yeere since the Lord spake this thing vnto Moses, while the children of Israel wandred in the wilderness: and now, loe, I am this day fourscore and fise yeere olde:

Exch. 46. 11 And yet am as ^{*}strong at this time, as I was when Moses sent me: as strong as I was then, so strong am I now, *either* for warre, or [†]for government.

Ebr. to 12 Nowe therefore give me this mountaine, *and* whereof the Lord spake in that day (for thou *Or, 2 mts* heardest in that day, howe the *Anakims were* there, and the cities great and walled) if so be the Lord will be with me, that I may drie them out, as the Lord said.

13 Then Ioshua blessed him, and gave vnto Caleb the sonne of Iephunneh, Hebron for an inheritance.

Chap. 22. 14 ^{*}Hebron therefore became the inheritance of Caleb the sonne of Iephunneh the Kenzite, vnto this day: because he followed constantly the Lord God of Israel.

Chap. 15, 13 15 And ^y name of ^{*}Hebron was before time, Kiriath-arba: *Or, Arba* was a great man among the Anakims: thus the land ceased from warre.

CHAP. XV.

1 The lot of the children of Iudah, & the names of the cities and villages of the same. 13 *Caleb's portion.* 18 *The request of Achsah.*

Com. 34-3 **T**His then was the lot of the tribe of the children of Iudah by their families: *even* ^{*}to the border of Edom and the wilderness of ^{*}Zin, Southward on the South coast.

Com. 33-34 2 And their South border was the salt Sea coast, from the point that looketh Southward.

3 And it went out on the South side toward Maalet-akrabbim, and went along to Zin, and ascended vp on the South side vnto Kadesh-barnea, and went along to Hebron, and went vp to Adar, and set a compassse to Karkaa.

4 From thence went it along to Azmon, and reached vnto the riuer of Egypt, and the ende of that coast was on the West side: this shall be your South coast.

5 Also the East border shall be the salt Sea, vnto the end of Iorden: and the border on the North quarter from the point of the Sea, *and* from the ende of Iorden.

6 And this border goeth vp to Beth-hogla, and goeth along by the North side of Beth-arabah: so the border from thence goeth vp to the Stone of Bohan the sonne of Reuben.

7 Again this border goeth vp to Debir from the valley of Achor, and Northward, turning toward Gilgal, that lyeth toward the going vp to Adummim, which is on the Southside of the riuer: also this border goeth vp to the waters of *En-shemesh*, and endeth at ^{*}En-rogel.

Or, the fountaine of the sun. 8 Then this border goeth vp to the valley of the sonne of Hinnom, on the Southside of ^y Iebusites: ^y same is Ierusalem: also this border goeth vp to ^y top of the mountaine that lieth before the valley of Hinnom Westward, *or* is by the end of the valley of ^y Iegiyants Northward.

Ebr. Re- 9 So this border compasseth from the top of the mountaine vnto the fountaine of the water of Nephtoa, and goeth out to the cities of mount Ephron: and this border draweth to Baalah, which is *Kiriath-earim*.

Or, the side of woods. 10 Then this border compasseth from Baalah Westward vnto mount Seir, and goeth along vnto the side of mount Iearim, which is Chesalon on the Northside: so it commeth downe to Beth-shemesh, and goeth to Timnah,

11 Also this border goeth out vnto the side of Ekron Northward: and this border draweth to Shicron, and goeth along to mount Baalah, and stretcheth vnto Iabneel: and the endes of this coast are to the Sea.

12 And ^y West border is to the great Sea: so this border shalbe the bounds of the children of Iudah round about, according to their families.

13 *And* vnto Caleb the sonne of Iephunneh did Ioshua give a part among ^y children of Iudah, as the Lord commanded him, *even* ^{*}Kiriath-arba of the father of Anak, which is Hebron. *Chap. 14*

14 And Caleb drone thence three sonnes of Anak, Shelhai, and Ahiman, and Talmi the sonnes of Anak.

15 And he went vp thence to the inhabitants of Debir: and the name of Debir before time was Kiriath-sepher.

16 Then Caleb said, He that smiteth Kiriath-sepher, and taketh it, euen to him will I giue Achsah my daughter to wife.

17 And Othniel the sonne of Kenaz, the *bro-* *Or, com* ther of Caleb tooke it: and he gaue him Achsah his daughter to wife.

18 And as she went in to him, she moned him to aske of her father a field: and she lighted off her asse, & Caleb said vnto her, What wilt thou?

19 Then she answered, *Give me a blessing: Or, gra* for thou hast giuen me the South countrey: *me this* giue me also springs of water. And he gaue her *tion.* the springs aboue, and the springs beneath.

20 This shalbe the inheritance of the tribe of ^y children of Iudah according to their families.

21 And the vtmost cities of the tribe of the children of Iudah, toward the coastes of Edom Southward were Kabzeel, and Eder, and Iagur,

22 And Kinah, and Dimonah, and Adadah,

23 And Kedesh, and Hazor, and Ithnan,

24 Ziph, and Telem, and Bealoth,

25 And Hazor, Hadattah, and Kerioth, Hebron

(which is Hazor)

26 Amam, and Shema, and Moladah,

27 And Hazar, Gaddah, and Heshmon, and Beth-palet,

28 And Hagar-shual, and Beer-sheba, and Bizlothiah,

29 Baalah, and Iim, and Azem,

30 And Eltolad, and Chesil, and Hormah,

31 And Ziklag, and Madmanna, & Sansannah,

32 And Lebaoth, and Shilhim, and Ain, and Rimmon: all these cities are twentie and nine with their villages.

33 *And* in the lowe countrey were Eshtaol, and Zoreah, and Ashnah,

34 And Zanoah, and En-gannim, Tappuah, and Enam,

35 Iarmuth, & Adollam, Socoh, and Azekah,

36 And Sharaim, & Adithaim, & Gederah, and Gederothaim: fourteene cities with their villages.

37 Zenam, and Hadassah, and Migdal-gad,

38 And Dileam, and Mizpeh, and Ioktheel,

39 Lachish, and Bozkath, and Eglon,

40 And Cabbon, and Lahmam, and Kithlish,

41 And Gederoth, Beth-dagon, & Naamah, & Makkedah: sixteene cities with their villages.

42 Lebaoth, and Ether, and Ashan,

43 And Iiphtah, and Ashnah, and Nezib,

44 And Keilah, and Aczib, and Maresbah: nine cities with their villages.

45 Ekron with her townes & her villages,
46 From Ekron, even vnto the Sea, all that lyeth about Ashdod with their villages.
47 Ashdod with her townes, & her villages: Azzah with her townes & her villages, vnto the riuier of Egypt, & the great Sea was their coast.
48 ¶ And in the mountaines were Shamir, and Iattir, and Socoh,
49 And Dannah, and Kiriath-sannath, (which is Debir)
50 And Anab, and Ashtemoh, and Anim,
51 And Goshen, and Holon, and Giloh: eleven cities with their villages.
52 Arab, and Dumah, and Eshean,
53 And Ianum, & Beth-tappuah, & Aphekah,
54 And Humtah, & * Kiriath-arba, (which is Hebron) & Zior: nine cities with their villages.
55 Maon, Carmel, and Ziph, and Iuttah,
56 And Izreel, and Iokdeam, and Zanoah,
57 Kain, Gibeah, and Timnah: ten cities with their villages.
58 Halhul, Beth-zur, and Gedor,
59 And Maarah, and Beth-anoth, and Eltekon: six cities with their villages.
60 Kiriath-baal, which is Kiriath-icarim, and Rabbah: two cities with their villages.
61 ¶ In the wilderness were Beth-arabah, Middin, and Secacah,
62 And Nibshan, and the citie of salt, and Engedi: six cities with their villages.
63 Neuerthelesse, the Iebusites that were the inhabitants of Ierusalem, could not the children of Iudah cast out, but the Iebusites dwell with the children of Iudah at Ierusalem vnto this day.

CHAP. XVI.

1 The lot of part of Ephraim. 10 The Canaanite dwelled among them.

14.26. **A**ND the lot fell to the children of Ioseph from Iorden by Iericho vnto the water of Iericho Eastward, and to the wilderness that goeth vp from Iericho by the mount Beth-el:
2 And goeth out from Beth-el to * Luz, and runneth along vnto the borders of Archiataroth,
3 And goeth downe Westward to the coast of Iaphleti, vnto the coast of Beth-horon the nether, & to Gezer: and the ends thereof are at the sea.
4 So the children of Ioseph, Manasseh and Ephraim tooke their inheritance.
5 ¶ Also the borders of the children of Ephraim according to their families, even the borders of their inheritance on the Eastside, were Atroth-addar, vnto Beth-horon the vpper.
6 And this border goeth out to the Sea vnto Michmethah on the Northside, and this border returneth Eastward vnto Taanath-shiloh, and passeth it on the Eastside vnto Ianohah,
7 And goeth downe from Ianohah to Ataroth, and Naarath, and commeth to Iericho, and goeth out at Iorden.
8 And this border goeth from Tappuah westward vnto the riuier Kanah, & the ends thereof are at the Sea: this is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Ephraim by their families.
9 And the separate cities for the children of Ephraim were among the inheritance of the children of Manasseh: all the cities with their villages.
10 And they cast not out the Canaanite who dwelt in Gezer, but the Canaanite dwelt among the Ephraimites vnto this day, & serued vnder tribute.

CHAP. XVII.

1 The portion of the halfe tribe of Manasseh. 3 The daughters of Zelophehad. 13 The Canaanites are become tributaries. 14 Manasseh and Ephraim require a greater portion of heritage.

THIS was also the lot of the tribe of Manasseh: for he was the *first borne of Ioseph, the sonne of Machir the first borne of Manasseh, and the father of Gilead: nowe because he was a man of warre, he had Gilead and Bashan.

2 And also * of the rest of the sonnes of Manasseh by their families, even of the sonnes of Abiezer, & of the sonnes of Helek, & of the sonnes of Azriel, and of the sonnes of Shechem, and of the sonnes of Hephher, and of the sonnes of Shemida: these were the males of Manasseh, the sonne of Ioseph, according to their families.

3 ¶ But Zelophehad the sonne of Hephher, the sonne of Gilead, the sonne of Machir, the sonne of Manasseh, had no sonnes, but daughters: and these are the names of his daughters, Mahlah, and Noah, Hogla, Milcah and Tirzah:

4 Which came before Eleazar the Priest, and before Ioshua the sonne of Nun, and before the Princes, saying, The Lord commanded Moses to giue vs an inheritance among our brethren: therefore according to the commandement of the Lord he gaue them an inheritance among the brethren of their father.

5 And there fell ten portions to Manasseh, beside the land of Gilead and Bashan, which is on the other side Iorden,

6 Because the daughters of Manasseh did inherit among his sonnes: and Manassehs other sonnes had the land of Gilead.

7 ¶ So the borders of Manasseh were from Asher to Michmethah that lyeth before Shechem, and this border goeth on the right hand, even vnto the inhabitants of En-tappuah.

8 The land of Tappuah belonged to Manasseh, but Tappuah beside the border of Manasseh belongeth to the sonnes of Ephraim.

9 Also this border goeth downe vnto the riuier Kanah Southward to the riuier: these cities of Ephraim are among the cities of Manasseh: & the border of Manasseh is on the Northside of the riuier, & the ends of it are at the Sea.

10 The South pertaineth to Ephraim, and the North to Manasseh, and the Sea is his border: and they met together in Asher Northward, and in Issachar Eastward.

11 And Manasseh had in Issachar & in Asher, Beth-shean, & her townes, and Ibleam, and her townes, & the inhabitants of Dor with the towns thereof, and the inhabitants of En-dor with the townes thereof, & the inhabitants of Thaanach with her townes, and the inhabitants of Megiddo with the townes of the same, even three countries.

12 Yet the children of Manasseh could not destroy those cities, but the Canaanites dwelled still in that land.

13 Neuerthelesse, when the children of Israel were strong, they put the Canaanites vnder tribute, but cast them not out wholly.

14 Then the children of Ioseph spake vnto Ioshua, saying, Why hast thou giuen me but one lot, and one portion to inherit, seeing I am a great people, for as much as the Lord hath blessed me hitherto?

15 Ioshua then answered them, If thou bee much people, get thee vp to the wood, and cut trees for thy selfe there in the land of the Perizzites, and of the gyants, if mount Ephraim be too narrow for thee.

16 Then y children of Ioseph said, The mountaine will not be ynough for vs: and all the Canaanites that dwell in the low cuntry haue charrets of iron, aswel they in Beth-shean, & in the towns of the same, as they in y valley of Izrael.

17 And Ioshua spake vnto the house of Ioseph, to Ephraim, and to Manasseh, saying, Thou art a great people, and hast great power, and shalt not haue one lot.

18 Therefore the mountaine shall bee thine: for it is a wood, and thou shalt cut it downe: and the endes of it shalbe thine, and thou shalt cast out the Canaanites, though they haue yron charrets, and though they be strong.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 The Tabernacle set in Shiloh. 4 Certaine are sent to deuide the land to the other seuen tribes. 11 The lot of the children of Benjamin.

And the whole Congregation of the children of Israel came together at Shiloh: for they set vp the Tabernacle of the Congregation there, after the land was subiect vnto them.

2 Nowe there remained among the children of Israel seuen tribes, to whome they had not deuided their inheritance.

3 Therefore Ioshua said vnto the children of Israel, Howe long are ye so slacke to enter and possesse the land which the Lorde God of your fathers hath given you?

4 Giue from among you for every tribe three men, y I may send them, & that they may rise, & walke through the land, and distribute it according to their inheritance, & returne to me.

5 And that they may deuide it vnto them, into seuen partes, (Iudah shall abide in his coast at the South, and the house of Ioseph shall stand in their coasts at the North)

6 Yee shall describe the lande therefore into seuen parts, & shal bring them hither to me, & I wil cast lots for you here before y Lord our God

7 But the Leuites shall haue no part among you: for the Priesthood of the Lord is their inheritance: also Gad and Reuben and halfe the tribe of Manasseh haue receiued their inheritance beyond Iorden Eastward, which Moses the seruant of the Lord gaue them.

8 ¶ Then the men arose, and went their way: and Ioshua charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Depart, & go through y land, and describe it, & returne to me, that I may here cast lots for you before the Lord in Shiloh.

9 So the men departed, and passed through the land, and described it by cities into seuen partes in a booke: and returned to Ioshua into the campe at Shiloh.

10 ¶ Then Ioshua cast lottes for them in Shiloh before the Lorde, and there Ioshua deuided the land vnto the children of Israel, according to their portions:

11 ¶ And the lot of the tribe of the children of Benjamin came forth according to their families, and the coast of their lot lay betweene the children of Iudah, & the children of Ioseph.

12 And their coast on the Northside was fro

Iorden, and the border went vp to the side of Iericho on the North part, & went vp through the mountaines Westward, and the ends thereof are in the wildernes of Beth-auen:

13 And this border goeth along fro thence to Luz, *euem* to the Southside of Luz (the same is Beth-el) and this border descendeth to Atroth-addar, nere the mount, that lyeth on the Southside of Beth-horon the nether.

14 So the border turneth, and compasseth the corner of the Sea Southward, from the mount that lyeth before Beth-horon Southward: & the endes thereof are at Kiriath-baal (which is Kiriath-earim) a citie of the children of Iudah: this is the West quarter.

15 And the South quarter is from the end of Kiriath-earim, & this border goeth out ¶ West- ¶ Or, to ward and commeth to the fountaine of waters Sea. of Nephtoah,

16 And this border descendeth at the end of the mountaine, that lyeth before the valley of Ben-hinnom, which is the valley of the ¶ gyants ¶ Or, Re-Northward, and descendeth into the valley of ¶ phaim. Hinnom by the side of ¶ Iebusi Southward, and ¶ Or, Jerusalem. goeth downe to En-rogel,

17 And compasseth from the North, and goeth forth to En-ihemesh, & stretcheth to Geli-loth, which is toward y going vp vnto Adummim, and goeth downe to the ¶ stone of Bohan Chap. 15. the sonne of Reuben.

18 So it goeth along to y side ouer against y plain Northward, & goeth down into y plaine.

19 After, this border goeth along to the side of Beth-hoglah Northward: and the ends thereof, *that is*, of the border, reach to the point of y salt Sea Northward, and to the end of Iorden Southward: this is the South coast.

20 Also Iorden is the border of it on y East side: this is the inheritance of the children of Benjamin by the coastes thereof round about according to their families.

21 Now the cities of y tribe of the children of Benjamin according to their families, are Iericho, and Beth-hoglah, and the valley of Keziz,

22 And Beth-arabah, & Zemaraim, & Beth-el,

23 And Auim, and Parah, and Ophrah,

24 And Chephar, Ammonai, and Ophni, and Gaba: twelue cities with their villages.

25 Gibeon, and Ramah and Beeroth,

26 And Mizpeh, and Chephirah, and Mozah,

27 And Rekem, and Irpeel, and Taralah,

28 And Zelah, Eleph, & Iebusi, (which is Ierusalem) Gibeah, & Kiriath: fourteene cities with their villages: this is the inheritance of the children of Benjamin according to their families.

CHAP. XIX.

1 The portion of Simeon, 10 Of Zebulun, 17 Of Issachar, 24 Of Asher, 32 Of Naphthali, 40 Of Dan. 49 The possession of Ioshua.

And the second lot came out to Simeon, *euem* for the tribe of the children of Simeon according to their families: and their inheritance was in the middes of the inheritance of the children of Iudah.

2 Now they had in their inheritance, Beerseba, and Sheba, and Moladah,

3 And Hazar-shual, and Balah, and Azem,

4 And Eltolad, and Bethul, and Hormah,

5 And Ziklag, and Beth-marcaboth, and Ha-

zar-fusah,

6 And Beth-lebaoth, and Sharubim thirteene cities with their villages.

7 Ain, Remmon, and Ether, and Alhan: foure cities with their villages.

Or, Ramath-ne-

8 And all the villages that were round about these cities, vnto Baalathbeer, & Ramath Southward: this is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Simeon according to their families.

9 Out of the portion of the children of Iudah came the inheritance of the children of Simeon: for the part of the children of Iudah was too much for them: therefore the children of Simeon had their inheritance within their inheritance.

10 Also the third lot arose for the children of Zebulun according to their families: and the coastes of their inheritance came to Sarid,

11 And their border goeth vp Westward, eue to Maralah, and reacheth to Dabbalbeth, & meeteth with the riuer that lyeth before Iokneam,

12 And turneth from Sarid Eastward toward the sunne rising vnto the border of Chisloth-tabor, and goeth out to Daberath, and ascendeth to Iaphia,

13 And from thence goeth along Eastward toward the sunne rising to Gittah-hepher, to Ittah-kazin, and goeth forth to Rimmon, and turneth to Neah.

14 And this border compasseth it on the Northside to Hannathon, and the endes thereof are in the valley of Iiphtah-el,

15 And Kattah, and Nahallal, and Shimron, and Idalah, and Beth-lehem: twelue cities with their villages.

16 This is the inheritance of the children of Zebulun according to their families: *that is,* these cities and their villages.

17 The fourth lot came out to Issachar, *euen* for the children of Issachar according to their families.

18 And their coast was Izreelah, and Chesul-loth, and Shunem,

19 And Hapharaim, and Shion, and Anaharab,

20 And Harabbith, and Kishion, and Abez,

21 And Remeth, and En-gannim, and En-haddah, and Beth-pazzez.

22 And this coast reacheth to Tabor, & Shashazimath, & Beth-shemesh, & the ends of their coast reach to Iorden: sixteene cities with their villages.

23 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Issachar according to their families: *that is,* the cities, and their villages.

24 Also the fift lot came out for the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families.

25 And their coast was Helcath, and Hali, and Beten, and Achshaph.

26 And Alammelech, and Amad, and Misheal, and came to Carmel Westward, and to Shihor Libnath,

27 And turneth toward the sunne rising to Beth-dagon, and commeth to Zebulun, and to the valley of Iiphtah-el, toward the Northside of Beth-emek, and Neiel, and goeth out on the left side of Cabul,

28 And to Ebron, and Rehob, and Hammon, and Kanah, vnto great Zidon.

29 Then the coast turneth to Ramah and to the strong citie of Zor, and this border turneth

to Hofah, and the endes thereof are at the sea from Hebel to Achzib,

30 Vmmah also and Aphek, and Rehob: two and twentie cities with their villages.

31 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families: *that is,* these cities and their villages.

32 The sixt lot came out to the children of Naphtali, *euen* to the children of Naphtali according to their families.

33 And their coast was from Heleph, & from Allon in Zaanannim, and Adaminekeb, and Iabneel, *euen* to Lakum, and the endes thereof are at Iorden.

34 So this coast turneth, Westward to Aznoth-tabor, & goeth out from thence to Hukkok, & reacheth to Zebulun on the Southside, and goeth to Asher on the Westside, and to Iudah by Iorden toward the sunne rising.

35 And the strong cities are Ziddim, Zer, and Hammath, Rakkath, and Cinnereth,

36 And Adamah, and Ramah, and Hazor,

37 And Kedesh, and Edrei, and En-hazor,

38 And Iron, and Migdal-el, Horem, and Beth-anah, and Beth-shemesh: nineteene cities with their villages.

39 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Naphtali according to their families: *that is,* the cities and their villages.

40 The seuenth lot came out to the tribe of the children of Dan according to their families,

41 And the coast of their inheritance was Zorah, and Eshtaol, and Ir-shemesh,

42 And Iaslabbin, and Aiialon, and Ithlah,

43 And Elon, and Temnathah, and Ekron,

44 And Eltekeh, and Gibbethon, and Baalah,

45 And Iehud, & Bene-berak, & Gath-rimmō,

46 And Me-iarkon, and Rakkon, with the border that lyeth before Iapho.

47 But the coastes of the children of Dan fell out too little for them: therefore the children of Dan went vp to fight against Leshem, & tooke it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelt therein, & called Leshem, Dan, after the name of Dan their father.

48 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Dan according to their families: *that is,* these cities and their villages.

49 When they had made an ende of deuiding the lande by the coastes thereof, then the children of Israel gaue an inheritance vnto Ioshua the sonne of Nun among them.

50 According to the word of the Lord they gaue him the citie which he asked, *euen* Timnath-erah in mount Ephraim: and he built the citie and dwelt therein.

51 These are the heritages which Eleazar the Priest, & Ioshua the sonne of Nun, & the chiefe fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel deuided by lot in Shiloh before the Lorde at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation: so they made an end of deuiding the cuntry.

CHAP. XX.

1 The Lord commandeth Ioshua to appoint cities of refuge. 2 The use thereof, & their names.

The Lord also spake vnto Ioshua, saying,

2 Speake to the children of Israel, & say, Appoint you cities of refuge, whereof I spake vnto you by the hand of Moses,

3 That

3 That the slayer that killeth any person by ignorance, & unwittingly, may flee thither, and they shalbe your refuge fro y^e auenger of blood.

4 And he that doth flee vnto one of those cities, shall stand at the entring of the gate of the citie, and shall shewe his cause to the Elders of the citie: and they shall receive him into the citie vnto them, and giue him a place, that he may dwell with them.

5 And if the auenger of bloode pursue after him, they shall not deliuer the slayer into his hand, because he smote his neighbour ignorantly, neither hated he him before time:

6 But he shal dwell in that citie vntill he stand before y^e Congregation in iudgement, *or vntill the death of the hie Priest that shall be in those daies: then shall the slayer returne, and come vnto his own citie, and vnto his owne house, *euen* vnto the citie from whence he fled.

7 ¶ Then they appointed Kedesh in y^e Galil in mount Naphtali, & Shechem in mount Ephraim, and Kiriath-arba, (which is Hebron) in the mountaine of Iudah.

8 And on the other side Iorden *toward* Iericho Eastward, they appointed *Bezer in y^e wilderness vpon the plaine out of the tribe of Reuben, & Ramoth in Gilead, out of y^e tribe of Gad, & Golan in Bashan, out of the tribe of Manasseh.

9 These were the cities appointed for all the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourned among them, y^e whosoever killed any person ignorantly, might flee thither, and not die by the hand of the auenger of blood, vntill hee stood before the Congregation.

CHAP. XXI.

The cities giuen to the Levites, 41 in number eight and furtie. 44 The Lord according to his promise gaue the children of Israel rest.

¶ Then came the y^e principall fathers of the Levites vnto Eleazar the Priest, & vnto Ioshua the sonne of Nun, and vnto the chiefe fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel,

2 And spake vnto them at Shiloh in the land of Canaan, saying, * The Lord commanded by the hand of Moses, to giue vs cities to dwell in, with the suburbs thereof for our cattell.

3 So the children of Israel gaue vnto the Levites, out of their inheritance, at the commandement of the Lord these cities with their suburbs.

4 And the lot came out for the families of the Kohathites: & the children of Aaron the Priest, which were of the Levites, had by lot, out of the tribe of Iudah, & out of the tribe of Simeon, & out of the tribe of Benjamin thirteene cities.

5 And the rest of the children of Kohath had by lot out of y^e families of the tribe of Ephraim, and out of the tribe of Dan, and out of the halfe tribe of Manasseh, ten cities.

6 Also the children of Gershon had by lot out of the families of the tribes of Issachar, and out of y^e tribe of Asher, & out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the halfe tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteene cities.

7 The children of Merari according to their families had out of the tribe of Reuben, & out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, twelue cities.

8 So the children of Israel gaue by lot vnto the Levites these cities with their suburbs, as y^e

Lord had commanded by the hand of Moses.

9 ¶ And they gaue out of y^e tribe of the children of Iudah, & out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, these cities which are here named.

10 And they were the childrens of Aaron being of the families of the Kohathites, & of the sonnes of Levi (for theirs was the first lot.)

11 So they gaue them Kiriath-arba of y^e father of Anok (which is Hebron) in the mountaine of Iudah, wth the suburbs of y^e same round about it.

12 (But the land of the citie, and the villages thereof, gaue they to * Caleb the sonne of Iephunneh to be his possession) *Chap. 14.*

13 ¶ Thus they gaue to the children of Aaron the Priest, a citie of refuge for y^e slayer, *euen* Hebron with her suburbs, & Libnah wth her suburbs, *1 Chr. 6.*

14 And Iatter with her suburbs, & Eshtemoa with her suburbs,

15 And Holon with her suburbs, and Debir with her suburbs,

16 And Ain with her suburbs, & Iuttah with her suburbs, Beth-shehem with her suburbs: nine cities out of those two tribes.

17 And out of the tribe of Benjamin they gaue Gibeon with her suburbs, Geba with her suburbs,

18 Anathoth with her suburbs, and Almon with her suburbs: foure cities.

19 All the cities of the children of Aaron Priests, were thirteene cities with their suburbs.

20 ¶ But to the families of the children of Kohath of the Levites, which were the rest of the children of Kohath (for the cities of their lot were out of the tribe of Ephraim)

21 They gaue them the citie of refuge for the slayer, Shechem with her suburbs in mount Ephraim, and Gezer with her suburbs,

22 And Kibzaim with her suburbs, and Beth-horon with her suburbs: foure cities.

23 And out of the tribe of Dan, Elteketh with her suburbs, Gibbethon with her suburbs,

24 Ailalon with her suburbs, Gath-rimmon with her suburbs: foure cities.

25 And out of the halfe tribe of Manasseh, Tannach with her suburbs, and Gath-rimmon with her suburbs: two cities.

26 All the cities for the other families of the children of Kohath were ten with their suburbs.

27 ¶ Also vnto the children of Gershon of the families of y^e Levites, they gaue out of the halfe tribe of Manasseh, y^e citie of refuge for the slayer, Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, and Beeshterah with her suburbs: two cities.

28 And out of the tribe of Issachar, Kishon with her suburbs, Dabereh with her suburbs,

29 Iarmuth with her suburbs, En-gannim with her suburbs: foure cities.

30 And out of the tribe of Asher, Milhal with her suburbs, Abdon with her suburbs,

31 Helkai with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs: foure cities.

32 And out of the tribe of Naphtali, the citie of refuge for the slayer, Kedesh in y^e Galil with her suburbs, and Hammoth-dor with her suburbs, and Kartan with her suburbs: three cities. *Or, G*

33 Al the cities of the Gershonites according to their families, were thirteene cities with their suburbs.

34 ¶ Also vnto the families of the children of Merari the rest of the Levites, they gaue out of y^e tribe

tribe of Zebulun, Iokneam with her suburbs, and Kartah with her suburbs,

35 Dimnah with her suburbs, Nahalal with her suburbs: foure cities.

36 And out of the tribe of Reuben, Bezer with her suburbs, and Iahazah with her suburbs,

37 Kedemoth with her suburbs, and Mephath with her suburbs: foure cities.

38 And out of the tribe of Gad they gave for a citie of refuge for the slayer, Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbs, & Mahanaim with her suburbs,

39 Heshbon with her suburbs, and Iazer with her suburbs: foure cities in all.

40 So all the cities of the children of Merari according to their families (which were the rest of the families of the Leuites) were by their lot, twelue cities.

41 And all the cities of the Leuites within the possession of the children of Israel, were eight and fourtie with their suburbs.

42 These cities lay euery one severally with their suburbs round about them: so were all these cities.

43 So the Lord gave vnto Israel all the land, which he had sworne to give vnto their fathers: and they possessed it, and dwelt therein.

44 Also the Lord gave them rest round about according to all that hee had sworne vnto their fathers: and there stood not a man of all their enemies before them: for the Lord deliuered all their enemies into their hand.

45 * There failed nothing of all the good things, which the Lord had said vnto the house of Israel, but all came to passe.

CHAP. XXII.

1 Reuben, Gad, & the halfe tribe of Manasseh, are sent againe to their possessions. 10 They build an altar for a memoriale. 15 The Israelites reprove them. 21 Their answer for defence of the same.

Then Ioshua called the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the halfe tribe of Manasseh,

2 And said vnto them, Ye haue kept all ^{that} Moses ^{my} seruant of the Lord commanded you, & haue obeyed my voyce in all that I commanded you.

3 Ye haue not forsaken your brethren this long season vnto this day, but haue diligently kept the commandement of the Lord your God.

4 And now the Lorde hath giuen rest vnto your brethren as hee promised them: therefore now returne ye & goe to your tents, to the land of your possession, which Moses the seruant of the Lord * hath giuen you beyond Iorden.

5 But take diligent heede, to doe the commandement and Law, which Moses the seruant of the Lorde commanded you: that is, * that ye loue the Lord your God, and walke in all his waies, and keepe his commandements, & cleaue vnto him, and serue him with all your heart and with all your soule.

6 So Ioshua blessed them and sent them away, and they went vnto their tents.

7 Nowe vnto one halfe of the tribe of Manasseh Moses had giuen a possession in Bashan: & vnto the other halfe therof gave Ioshua among their brethren on this side Iorden Westwarde: therefore when Ioshua sent them away vnto their tents, and blessed them,

8 Thus he spake vnto them, saying, Returne

with much riches vnto your tentes, and with a great multitude of cattell, with siluer and with gold, with brasse and with yron, and with great abundance of rayment: deuide the spoyle of your enemies with your brethren.

9 So the children of Reuben, & the children of Gad, and half the tribe of Manasseh returned, and departed from the children of Israel from Shiloh (which is in the land of Canaan) to go vnto the countrey of Gilead to the lande of their possession, which they had obtained, according to the word of the Lord by the hand of Moses.

10 And when they came vnto the borders of Iorden (which are in the land of Canaan) then the children of Reuben, & the children of Gad, and the halfe tribe of Manasseh, built there an altar by Iorden. a great altar to see to.

11 When the children of Israel heard say, Behold, the children of Reuben, & the children of Gad, & the halfe tribe of Manasseh haue built an altar in the forefront of the land of Canaan vpon the borders of Iorden at the passage of the children of Israel:

12 When the children of Israel heard it, then the whole Congregation of the children of Israel gathered them together at Shiloh, to goe vp to warre against them.

13 Then the children of Israel sent vnto the children of Reuben, & to the children of Gad, & to the halfe tribe of Manasseh into the land of Gilead, Phinehas the sonne of Eleazar the Priest,

14 And with him ten princes, of euery chiefe house a prince, according to all the tribes of Israel: for euery one was chiefe of their fathers household among the thousands of Israel.

15 So they went vnto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the halfe tribe of Manasseh, vnto the land of Gilead, and spake with them, saying,

16 Thus saith the whole Congregation of the Lord, What transgression is this ^{which} ye haue transgressed against the God of Israel to turne away this day from the Lord, in that ye haue built you an altar for to rebell this day against the Lord?

17 Haue we too litle for the wickednes * of Peor, wherof we are not cleansed vnto this day, though a plague came vpon the Congregation of the Lord?

18 Ye also are turned away this day from the Lord: and seeing yee rebell to day against the Lord, euen to morow he will be wroth withall the Congregation of Israel.

19 Notwithstanding if the lande of your possession be vncleane, come ye ouer vnto the land of the possession of the Lord, wherein the Lords Tabernacle dwelleth, & take possession among vs: but rebel not against the Lord, nor rebell not against vs in building you an altar, beside the alter of the Lord our God.

20 Did not Achan ^{the} sonne of Zerah trespass grievously in the execrable thing, & wrath fell on * all the Congregation of Israel? and this man alone perished not in his wickednes.

21 Then the children of Reuben and the children of Gad, and halfe the tribe of Manasse answered, and sayde vnto the heades ouer the thousands of Israel,

22 The Lord God of gods, the Lord God of gods, he knoweth, & Israel himselfe shall knowe if

if by rebellion, or by transgression against the Lord we haue done it, saue thou vs not this day.

23 If we haue built vs an altar to return away from the Lord, either to offer thereon burnt offering, or meate offering, or to offer peace offerings thereon, let the Lord him selfe require it:

24 And if we haue not rather done it for feare of this thing, saying, In time to come your children might say vnto our children, What haue ye to doe with the Lord God of Israel?

25 For the Lord hath made Iorden a border between vs and you, ye children of Reuben and of Gad: therefore ye haue no part in the Lord: so shall your children make our children cease from feareing the Lord.

26 Therefore we said, We wil now go about to make vs an altar, not for burnt offering, nor for sacrifice,

27 But it shall be a * witnes betweene vs and you, and betweene our generations after vs, to execute the seruice of the Lord before him in our burnt offerings, and in our sacrifices, and in our peace offerings, & that your children should not say to our children in time to come, Yee haue no part in the Lord.

28 Therefore said we, If so be that they should so say to vs or to our generations in time to come, then wil we answer, Behold the facion of the altar of the Lord, which our fathers made, not for burnt offering, nor for sacrifice, but it is a witnesse betweene vs and you.

29 God forbid, that we should rebell against the Lord, & turne this day away from the Lord to build an altar for burnt offering, or for meate offering, or for sacrifice, saue the altar of y Lord our God, that is before his Tabernacle.

30 ¶ And when Phinehas the Priest, and the princes of the Congregation and heades ouer the thousandes of Israel which were with him, heard the wordes, that the children of Reuben, and children of Gad, and the children of Manasse spake, & they were well content.

31 And Phinehas the sonne of Eleazar the Priest said vnto the children of Reuben and to the children of Gad, and to the children of Manasse, This day we perceiue, that the Lord is a-mōg vs, because ye haue not done this trespassse against the Lord: now ye haue deliuered y children of Israel out of the hand of the Lord.

32 ¶ Then Phinehas the sonne of Eleazar the Priest with y Princes returned frō the children of Reuben, & frō the children of Gad, out of the land of Gilead, vnto the land of Canaan, to the children of Israel, and brought them answer.

33 And the saying pleased the children of Israel: and the children of Israel blessed God, and minded not to goe against them in battel for to destroy the lande, wherein the children of Reuben, and Gad dwelt.

34 Then the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad called the altar ¶ Ed: for it shalbe a witnesse betweene vs, that the Lord is God.

CHAP. XXII.

2 Ioshua exhorteth the people, that they ioyne not themselves to the Gentiles, 7 that they name not their idoles. 14 The promise if they feare God, 15 and threatnings, if they forsake him.

And a long season after that the Lord had giuen rest vnto Israel from all their enemies

round about, & Ioshua was old, & strikē in age, ¶ Ebr. 2 Then Ioshua called all Israel, and their Elders, and their heads, and their iudges, and their yeeres. officers, and said vnto them, I am old, and strikē in age.

3 Also ye haue seene all y the Lord your God hath done vnto all these natiōs before you, how y Lord your God him selfe hath fought for you.

4 Beholde, I haue ¶ deuided vnto you by lot ¶ Or, ouer these nations that remaine, to be an inheritance throwen according to your tribes, from Iorden, with all these nations that I haue destroyed, euen vnto the ¶ Eb. at great Sea ¶ Westward.

5 And the Lorde your God shall expell them from before you, and cast them out of your sight, and ye shall possesse their lande, as the Lorde your God hath said vnto you.

6 Be ye therefore of a valiant courage, to obserue & doe all that is written in the booke of the Law of Moles, * that ye turne not therefrom to the right hand nor to the left, ¶ Dent. 4. and 28.

7 Neither companie with these nations: that is, with them which are left with you, neither * make mention of the name of their gods, nor ¶ Psal. 16 cause to sweare by them, neither serue them nor bow vnto them:

8 But sticke fast vnto the Lord your God, as ye haue done vnto this day.

9 For y Lord hath cast out before you great nations and mightie, and no man hath stood before your face hitherto.

10 * One man of you shall chase a thousand: ¶ Ier. 26 for the Lord your God, he fighteth for you, as he ¶ deut. 32 hath promised you.

11 Take good heede therefore vnto your ¶ Eb. soul felues, that ye loue the Lord your God.

12 Els, if yee goe backe, and cleaue vnto the rest of these nations, that is, of them that remain with you, and shall ¶ make mariages with them, ¶ Or, be of and ¶ goe vnto them, and they to you, ¶ their affi

13 Knowe ye for certen, that the Lord your ¶ nitie. God will cast out no more of these nations frō ¶ Or, hand before you: * but they shalbe a snare & destruction vnto you, & a whip on your sides, & thornes ¶ conuer on your eyes, vntill yee perish out of this good ¶ tion with them. land, which the Lord your God hath giuen you. ¶ Exo. 23.

14 And behold, this day doe I enter into the way of all the world, and yee know in all your hearts & in all your soules, that * nothing hath ¶ nom. 33 failed of all the good things which the Lorde ¶ deut. 7. 45 your God promised you, but all are come to passe vnto you: nothing hath failed thereof.

15 Therefore as all good things are come vpon you, which y Lord your God promised you, ¶ Or, promi on you, which y Lord your God promised you, ¶ mises. so shall y Lord bring vpon you euery ¶ Or, shre leuill thing, vntill hee haue destroyed you out of this good ¶ nings, and land, which the Lord your God hath giuen you. ¶ Chap. 24

16 When ye shall transgresse the covenant of the Lord your God, which he comanded you, & shal go & serue other gods, & bow your felues to them, then shall the wrath of the Lord waxe hote against you, & yee shall perish quickly out of the good land which he hath giuen you.

CHAP. XXIII.

2 Ioshua rehearseth Gods benefits, 14 and exhorteth the people to feare God. 25 The leaue renewed betweene God and the people. 29 Ioshua dieth. 32 The bones of Ioseph are buried. 33 Eleazar dieth.

And

And Ioshua assembled *again* all the tribes of Israel to Shechem, & called the Elders of Israel, and their heads, & their iudges, & their officers, & they presented themselves before God.

2 Then Ioshua said vnto all the people, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, * Your fathers dwelt beyond the flood in olde time, *euen* Terah the father of Abraham, and the father of Nachor, and serued other gods.

3 And I tooke your father Abraham from beyond the flood, and brought him through all the land of Canaan, and multiplied his seed, and

gave him Izhak.

4 And I gave vnto Izhak, * Iaakob & Esau: & I gave vnto * Esau mount Seir, to possesse it: but

* Iaakob & his childre went downe into Egypt.

5 * I sent Moses also and Aaron, & I plagued Egypt: and when I had so done among them, I brought you out.

6 So I * brought your fathers out of Egypt, and yee came vnto the sea, and the Egyptians pursued after your fathers with charets and horsemen vnto * the red sea.

7 Then they cried vnto the Lorde, and he put a darkenes betweene you and the Egyptians and brought the Sea vpon them, and conuered them: so your eies haue scene what I haue done in Egypt: also ye dwelt in the wildernes a long season.

8 After, I brought you into the land of the Amorites, which dwelt beyond Iorden, * and they fought with you: but I gave them into your hand, and ye possessed their countrey, and I destroyed them out of your sight.

9 * Also Balak the sonne of Zippor King of Moab arose and warred against Israel, and sent to call Balaam the son of Beor for to curse you,

10 But I would not heare Balaam: therefore he blessed you, & I deliuered you out of his had.

11 And ye went ouer Iorden, and came vnto Iericho, and the men of Iericho fought against you, the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, and the Hittites, & the Girgashites, the Hiuites, and the Iebusites, and I deliuered them into your hand.

12 And I sent * hornets before you, which cast them out before you, *euen* the two Kings of the Amorites, & not wth thy sword, nor wth thy bow.

13 And I haue giuen you a land, wherein ye did not labour, and cities which ye built not, and ye dwell in them, and eate of the vineyards and oliue trees, which ye planted not.

14 Now therefore feare the Lord, and serue him in vprightness and in trueth, and put away the gods, which your fathers serued beyond the flood and in Egypt, and serue ye the Lord.

15 And if it seeme euill vnto you to serue the Lorde, choose you this day whom ye will serue, whether the gods which your fathers serued (that were beyond the flood) or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but I and mine house will serue the Lord.

16 Then the people answered, and said, God

forbid, that we should forsake the Lord, to serue other gods.

17 For the Lord our God, he brought vs and our fathers out of the land of Egypt from the house of bondage, and he did those great miracles in our sight, and preserved vs in al the way that we went, & among all the people through whome we came.

18 And the Lord did cast out before vs al the people, *euen* the Amorites, which dwelt in the land: *therefore* will we also serue the Lorde, for he is our God.

19 And Ioshua said vnto the people, Ye can not serue the Lord: for he is an holy God: he is a ielous God: he will not pardon your iniquity nor your sinnes.

20 If ye forsake y^e Lord & serue strange gods, * then he will returne and bring euil vpon you, & consume you, after y^e he hath done you good.

21 And the people saide vnto Ioshua, Nay, but we will serue the Lord.

22 And Ioshua said vnto the people, Ye are witnesses against your selues, that ye haue chosen you the Lord, to serue him: and they saide, We are witnesses.

23 Then put away now, *said hee*, the strange gods which are among you, & bow your hearts vnto the Lord God of Israel.

24 And the people said vnto Ioshua, The Lord our God wil we serue, & his voice wil we obey.

25 So Ioshua made a couenant with the people the same day, and gave them an ordinance and law in Shechem.

26 And Ioshua wrote these wordes in the booke of the law of God, & took a great stone, and pitched it there vnder an oke that was in the Sanctuary of the Lord.

27 And Ioshua said vnto all the people, Behold, this stone shall be a witnes vnto vs: for it hath heard all the words of the Lord which he spake with vs: it shalbe therefore a witnes against you, lest ye deny your God.

28 Then Ioshua let the people depart, every man vnto his inheritance.

29 And after these things Ioshua the sonne of Nun, the seruant of the Lord died, being an hundreth and ten yeres olde.

30 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in * Timnath-serah, w^{ch} is in mount Ephraim, on the North side of mount Gaash.

31 And Israel serued the Lord all the dayes of Ioshua, and all the daies of the Elders that ouerliued Ioshua, and which had knowen al the workes of the Lord that he had done for Israel.

32 And the * bones of Ioseph, w^{ch} the children of Israel brought out of Egypt, buried they in Shechem in a parcell of ground which Iaakob bought of * the sonnes of Hamor the father of Shechem, for an hundreth pieces of siluer, & the childre of Ioseph had them in their inheritance.

33 Also Eleazar the sonne of Aaron died, whome they buried in y^e hil of Phinehas his sonne, w^{ch} was giuen him in mount Ephraim.

THE BOOKE OF IVDGES.

THE ARGUMENT.

Albeit there is nothing that more prouoketh Gods wrath, then mans ingratitude, yet is there nothing so displeasing and heinous, that can turne back Gods love from his Church. For now when the Israelites were entred into the land of Canaan, and saw the truth of Gods promises performed, in

stead of acknowledging his great benefites and giuing thanks for the same, they fell to most horrible obliuion of Gods graces, contrarie to their solemne promise made vnto Ioshua, & so prouoked his vengeance (as much as in them stood) to their vtter destruction. Whereof as they had most euident signes by the mutabilitie of their estate: (for he suffered them to be most cruelly vexed and tormented by tyrants: he pulled them from libertie, & cast them into slauerie, to the intent they might feele their owne miseries, and so call vnto him and be deliuered.) So to shew that his mercies endure for ever, he raised vp from time to time such as should deliuer them & assure them of his fauour & grace, if they would turne to him by true repentance. And these deliuerers the Scripture calleth Judges, because they were executers of Gods iudgements, not chosen of the people nor by succession, but raised vp, as it seemed best to God, for the gouernance of his people. They were foueteene in number besides Ioshua, and gouerned from Ioshua vnto Saul the first king of Israel. Ioshua and these vnto the time of Saul ruled 377. yeeres. In this booke are many notable points declared, but two especiallie: first, the battell that the Church of God hath for the maintenance of true religion against idolatrie and superstition: next, what great danger that common wealth is in, when as God giueth not a magistrate to retaine his people in the purenes of religion and true seruice.

CHAP. I.

1 After Ioshua was dead, Iudah was made Captaine. 6 Adoni-bezek is taken. 14 The request of Achsah. 16 The children of Keni. 28 The Canaanites are made tributaries, but not destroyed.

After that Ioshua was dead, the children of Israel asked the Lord, saying, Who shall goe vp for vs against the Canaanites, to fight first against them?

2 And the Lord said, Iudah shall go vp: behold, I haue giuen the land into his hand.

3 And Iudah saide vnto Simeon his brother, Come vp with me into my lot, that wee may fight against the Canaanites: & I likewise will go with thee into thy lot: so Simeon went wth him.

4 Then Iudah went vp, & the Lord deliuered the Canaanites & the Perizzites into their hands, & they slew of them in Bezek ten thousand men.

5 And they found Adoni-bezek in Bezek: and they fought against him, and slew the Canaanites, and the Perizzites.

6 But Adoni-bezek fled, and they pursued after him, and caught him, and cut of the thumbs of his handes and of his feete.

7 And Adoni-bezek said, Seuentie Kings hauing the thumbs of their hands and of their feet cut off, gathered bread vnder my table: as I haue done, so God hath rewarded me: so they brought him to Ierusalem, and there he died.

8 (Now the children of Iudah had sought against Ierusalem, & had taken it & smitten it wth the edge of the sword, & had set the citie on fire)

9 Afterward also the children of Iudah went downe to fight against the Canaanites, that dwelt in the mountaine, and toward the South, and in the low countrey.

10 And Iudah went against the Canaanites, that dwelt in Hebron, which Hebron before time was called Kiriath-arba: and they slew Sheshai, and Ahiman, and Talmai.

11 And from thence he went to the inhabitants of Debir, and the name of Debir in olde time was Kiriath-sepher.

12 And Caleb said, He that smiteth Kiriath-sepher and taketh it, euen to him will I giue Achsah my daughter to wife.

13 And Othniel the sonne of Kenaz Calebs younger brother tooke it, to whome hee gaue Achsah his daughter to wife.

14 And when she came to him, she moued him to aske of her father a field, and she lighted off her asse, & Caleb said vnto her, what wilt thou?

15 And she answered him, Giue me a blessing:

for thou hast giuen me a South countrey, giue me also springs of water: and Caleb gaue her the springs aboue, and the springs beneath.

16 And the children of Keni Moses father in law, went vp out of the citie of the palme trees with the children of Iudah, into the wilderness of Iudah, that lieth in the South of Arad, and went and dwelt among the people.

17 But Iudah went with Simeon his brother, and they slewe the Canaanites that inhabited Zephath, and vtterly destroyed it, and called the name of the citie Hormah.

18 Also Iudah tooke Azzah with the coasts thereof, and Askelon with the coastes thereof, and Ekron with the coastes thereof.

19 And the Lord was with Iudah, and he possessed the mountaines: for he could not driue out the inhabitants of the valleys, because they had charets of yron.

20 And they gaue Hebron vnto Caleb, as Moses had saide, and he expelled thence the three sonnes of Anak.

21 But the children of Benjamin did not cast out the Iebusites, that inhabited Ierusalem: therefore the Iebusites dwell with the children of Benjamin in Ierusalem vnto this day.

22 They also were of the house of Ioseph, went vp to Beth-el, & the Lord was with them,

23 And the house of Ioseph caused to viewe Beth-el, (and the name of the citie before time was Luz)

24 And spies saw a man come out of the city, & they said vnto him, Shew vs, we pray thee, the way into the city, & we wil shew thee mercy.

25 And when he had shewed them the way into the city, they smote the city with the edge of the sword, but they let the man and all his household depart.

26 Then the man went into the land of the Hittites, & built a city, & called the name thereof Luz, which is the name thereof vnto this day.

27 Neither did Manasseh destroy Beth-shean with her townes, nor Tanach with her townes, nor the inhabitants of Dor with her townes, nor the inhabitants of Ibleam with her townes, neither the inhabitants of Megiddo wth her townes: but the Canaanites dwelled still in that land.

28 Neuertheless when Israel was strong, they put the Canaanites to tribute, and expelled them not wholly.

29 Likewise Ephraim expelled not the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer, but the Canaanites dwelt in Gezer among them.

30 Neither did Zebulun expell the inhabitants

N^{um}. 1N^{um}. 14-
Iosh. 14-

and 15.

Gen. 28

Iosh. 2.

Iosh. 17

Iosh. 16

tants of Kitron, nor the inhabitants of Nahalol, but the Canaanites dwelt among them, and became tributaries.

31 ¶ Neither did Aſher caſt out the inhabitants of Accho, nor the inhabitants of Zidon, nor of Ahlab, nor of Achzib, nor of Helbah, nor of Aphik, nor of Rehob,

32 But the Aſherites dwelt among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land: for they did not drive them out.

33 ¶ Neither did Naphtali drive out the inhabitants of Beth-ſhemesh, nor the inhabitants of Beth-anath, but dwelt among the Canaanites the inhabitants of the land: neuertheſſe the inhabitants of Beth-ſhemesh, and Beth-anath became tributaries vnto them.

34 And the Amorites ¶ drove the children of Dan into the mountaine: ſo that they ſuffered them not to come downe to the valley.

35 And the Amorites ¶ dwelt ſtill in mount Heres in Aialon, and in Shaalbim, and when the hand of Iosephs familie preuailed, they became tributaries:

36 And the coaſt of the Amorites was from Maaleh-akrabbim, even from Selah and vpward.

CHAP. II.

¶ The Angell rebuketh the people, becauſe they had made peace with the Canaanites. 11 The Iſraelites fell to idolatrie after Joſhuas death. 14 They are deliuered into the enemies hands. 16 God deliuereth them by Iudges. 22 Why God ſuffered idolaters to remaine among them.

And an Angell of the Lorde came vp from Gilgal to Bochim, & ſaid, I made you to go vp out of Egypt, & haue brought you vnto the land which I had ſworne vnto your fathers, & ſaid, I will neuer breake my couenant with you.

2 ¶ Yee alſo ſhall make no couenant with the inhabitants of this land, but ſhal break downe their altars: but ye haue not obeyed my voice, Why haue ye done this?

3 Wherefore, I ſaid alſo, I will not caſt them out before you, but they ſhalbe as thornes vnto your ſides, & their gods ſhalbe your deſtruction.

4 And when the Angell of the Lorde ſpake theſe words vnto all the children of Iſrael, the people liſt vp their voice, and wept.

5 Therefore they called the name of ¶ place, Bochim, & offered ſacrifices there vnto ¶ Lord.

6 ¶ Now when Iohua had ſent the people away, the children of Iſrael went euery man into his inheritance to poſſeſſe the land.

7 And the people had ſerued the Lorde all the dayes of Iohua, and all the dayes of the Elders that ouerlived Iohua, which had ſeene all the great workes of the Lorde that he did for Iſrael.

8 But Iohua the ſonne of Nun the ſeruant of the Lorde died, when hee was an hundred and ten yeres olde:

9 And they buried him in the coaſtes of his inheritance, in Timnath-heres in mount Ephraim, on the Northſide of mount Gaſh.

10 And ſo all that generation was gathered vnto their fathers, and another generation aroſe after them, which neither knew the Lorde, nor yet the workes which he had done for Iſrael.

11 ¶ Then the children of Iſrael did wickedly in the ſight of the Lorde, and ſerued Baalim,

12 And forſooke the Lorde God of their fa-

thers, which brought them out of the land of Egypt, & ſolowed other gods, euen the gods of ¶ people that were round about them, & bowed vnto them, & prouoked the Lorde to anger.

13 So they forſooke the Lorde, and ſerued ¶ Baal, and Aſhtaroth.

14 And the wrath of the Lorde was hote againſt Iſrael, and he deliuered them into the handes of ſpylers, that ſpoiled them, and hee ¶ ſold them into the handes of their enemies round about them, ſo that they could no longer ſtand before their enemies.

15 Whitherſoeuer they went out, the hand of the Lorde was ſore againſt them, as the Lorde had ſaid, & as the Lorde had ſworne vnto them: ſo he puniſhed them ſore.

16 ¶ Notwithſtanding, the Lorde raiſed vp ¶ Iudges, which ¶ deliuered them out of the hands of their oppreſſours.

17 But yet they would not obey their Iudges: for they went a whoring after other gods, and worſhipped them, & turned quickly out of the way, wherein their fathers walked, obeying the commandements of the Lorde: they did not ſo.

18 And when the Lorde had raiſed them vp Iudges the Lorde was with the Iudge, and deliuered them out of the hand of their enemies all the daies of the Iudge (for the Lorde ¶ had compaſſion on their groanings, becauſe of them that oppreſſed them and tormented them.)

19 Yet ¶ when the Iudge was dead, they returned, and ¶ did worſe then their fathers, in following other gods to ſerue them, and worſhipped them: they ceaſed not from their owne inuentions, nor from their rebellious way.

20 Wherefore ¶ wrath of the Lorde was kindled againſt Iſrael, & he ſaid, Becauſe this people hath tranſgreſſed my couenant, which I commanded their fathers, & hath not obeyed my voice,

21 Therefore will I no more caſt out before them any of the nations, which Iohua left when he died,

22 That through them I may prooue Iſrael, whether they will keepe the way of the Lorde, to walke therein, as their fathers kept it, or not.

23 So the Lorde left thoſe nations, and drove them not out immediatly, neither deliuered them into the hand of Iohua.

CHAP. III.

¶ The Canaanites were left to trie Iſrael. 9 Othniel deliuereth Iſrael. 21 Ehud killeth King Eglon. 31 Shamgar killeth the Philiftims.

Theſe nowe are the nations which the Lorde left, that he might prooue Iſrael by them (euen as many of Iſrael as had not knownen all the warres of Canaan,

2 Onely to make the generations of the children of Iſrael to know, & to teach them warre, which doubtles their predeceſſours knew not)

3 Five Princes of the Philiftims, and all the Canaanites, and the Sidonians, and the Hittites that dwelt in mount Lebanon, from mount Baal-hermon vntill one come to Hamath.

4 And theſe remained to prooue Iſrael by them, to wit, whether they would obey the commandements of the Lorde, which he commanded their fathers by the hand of Moſes.

5 And the children of Iſrael dwelt among the Canaanites, the Hittites, & the Amorites, & the Perizzites,

perizzites, and the Hittites, and the Jebusites, 6 And they tooke their daughters to be their wives, and gaue their daughters to their sonnes, and serued their gods.

7 ¶ So the children of Israel did wickedly in the sight of the Lord, and forgot the Lord their God, and serued Baalim, and Atheroth.

8 Therefore the wrath of the Lord was kindled against Israel, & he sold them into the hand of Chushan rishathaim King of ¶ Aram-naharaim, and the children of Israel serued Chushan rishathaim eight yeres.

9 ¶ And when the children of Israel cried vnto the Lord, the Lord stirred vp a sauour to the children of Israel, & he saued them, *even* Othniel the sonne of Kenaz, Calebs yonger brother.

10 And the Spirit of the Lorde came vpon him, and he iudged Israel, & went out to warre: and the Lorde deliuered Chushan rishathaim King of ¶ Aram into his hand, and his hand preuailed against Chushan rishathaim.

11 So the land had rest fourtie yeres, and Othniel the sonne of Kenaz died.

12 ¶ Then the children of Israel againe committed wickednes in the sight of the Lord: and the Lord strengthened Eglon King of Moab, against Israel, because they had committed wickednesse before the Lord.

13 And hee gathered vnto him the children of Ammon, and Amalek, and went and smote Israel, & they possessed the citie of palme trees.

14 So the children of Israel serued Eglon King of Moab eightene yeres.

15 But when the children of Israel cried vnto the Lord, ¶ Lord stirred them vp a sauour, Ehud the sonne of Gera the sonne of ¶ Iemini, a man ¶ lame of his right hand: & the children of Israel sent a present by him vnto Eglon King of Moab.

16 And Ehud ¶ made him a dagger with two edges of a cubite length, and he did gird it vnder his raiment vpon his right thigh.

17 And hee presented the gift vnto Eglon King of Moab (and Eglon *was* a very fat man)

18 And when he had now presented ¶ present, he sent away the people that bare the present,

19 But he turned againe from the quaris, ¶ were by Gilgal, and said, I haue a secret errand vnto thee, O King. Who saide, Keepe silence: and all that stood about him, went out from him.

20 Then Ehud came vnto him, (and he sate alone in a sommer parler which he had) and Ehud said, I haue a message vnto thee from God. Then he arose out of his throne.

21 And Ehud put forth his left hand, and tooke the dagger from his right thigh, & thrust it into his belly,

22 So that the haft went in after the blade, and the sat closed about the blade, so that hee could not drawe the dagger out of his bellie, but the dirt came out.

23 Then Ehud gate him out into the ¶ porch, and shut the doores of the parler vpon him, and locked them.

24 And when he was gone out, his seruants came: who seeing that the doores of the parler were locked, they said, ¶ Surely he doth his easement in his sommer chamber.

25 And they taried til they were ashamed: & seeing he opened not the doores of the parler,

they tooke the key, and opened them, and behold, their lord was fallen dead on the earth.

26 So Ehud escaped (while they taried) and was passed the quaris, & escaped vnto Seirath.

27 And when he came home, he blew a trumpet in mount Ephraim, and the children of Israel went downe with him from the mountaine, and he went before them.

28 Then said he vnto them, Follow me: for the Lord hath deliuered your enemies, *even* Moab into your hand. So they went downe after him, and tooke the passages of Iorden toward Moab, and suffered not a man to passe ouer.

29 And they slewe of the Moabites the same time about ten thousand men, all ¶ sed men, and all were warriours, & there escaped not a man.

30 So Moab was ¶ subdued that day vnder the hand of Israel: and the land had rest foure score yeres.

31 ¶ And after him was Shamgar the sonne of Anath, ¶ slew of the Philistims six hundred men wth an ox goade, & he also deliuered Israel.

CHAP. iiii.

1 ¶ Israel sinned and are giuen into the hands of Jabin. 4 Deborah iudgeth ¶ Israel and exhorteth Barak to deliuer the people. 15 Sisera fleeth, 17 Ana is killed by Jael.

And the children of Israel ¶ began againe to doe wickedly in the sight of the Lord, when Ehud was dead.

2 And the Lord solde them into the hand of Jabin King of Canaan, that reigned in Hazor, whose chiefe captaine was called Sisera, which dwelt in Harosheth of the Gentiles.

3 Then the children of Israel cryed vnto the Lord: (for he had nine hundred charets of iron, and twenty yeres he had vexed the children of Israel very sore)

4 ¶ And at that time Deborah a Prophetesse the wife of Lapidoth iudged Israel.

5 And this Deborah dwelt vnder a palme tree, betweene Ramah and Beth-el in mount Ephraim, and the children of Israel came vp to her for iudgement.

6 Then she sent and called Barak the sonne of Abinoa out of Kedesh of Naphtali, & said vnto him, Hath not ¶ Lord God of Israel comanded, saying, Go, and draw toward mount Tabor, and take with thee ten thousand men of the childre of Naphtali and of the children of Zebulun?

7 And I will draw vnto thee to the * ¶ Kishon river Sisera, the captaine of Jabins armie with his charets and his multitude, and will deliuer him into thine hand.

8 And Barak said vnto her, If thou wilt goe with mee, I will goe, but if thou wilt not goe with me, I will not go.

9 Then she answered, I will surely go with thee, but this journey, that thou takest, shall not be for thine honour: for the Lord shal sell Sisera into the hand of a woman. And Deborah arose and went with Barak to Kedesh.

10 And Barak called Zebulun & Naphtali to Kedesh, and ¶ he went vp on his leete with ten thousand men, and Deborah went vp with him.

11 (Now Heber the Kenite, which was of the children of ¶ Hobab the father in law of Moses, was departed fro ¶ Kenites, & pitched his tent in the plaine of Zaauaim, which is by Kedesh.)

12 Then

12 Then they shewed Sisera, that Barak the sonne of Abinoam was gone vp to mount Tabor.

13 And Sisera called for all his charets, *even* nine hundred charets of yron, and all the people that were with him from Harosheth of the Gentiles, vnto the riuer Kishon.

14 Then Deborah said vnto Barak, Vp: for this is the day that the Lord hath deliuered Sisera into thine hand. Is not the Lord gone out before thee? so Barak went down from mount Tabor, and ten thousand men after him.

15 And the Lord destroyed Sisera and all his charets, and all his hoste with the edge of the sword before Barak, so that Sisera lighted down off his charer, and fled away on his feete.

16 But * Barak pursued after the charets, and after the host vnto Aarosheth of the Gentiles: & all the hoste of Sisera fell vpon the edge of the sword: there was not a man left.

17 Howbeit, Sisera fled away on his feete to *ſ* tent of Iael the wife of Heber the Kenite: (for peace *was* betweene Iabin the King of Hazor, and betweene the house of Heber the Kenite)

18 And Iael went out to meete Sisera, & said vnto him, Turne in, my lord, turne into me: feare not. And when he had turned in vnto her into her tent, she couered him with a *l* mantell.

19 And he said vnto her, Giue me, I pray thee, a litle water to drinke: for I am thirstie, and the opened *a* bottel of milke, and gaue him drinke, and couered him.

20 Againe he said vnto her, Stand in *ſ* doore of the tent, and when any man doth come and enquire of thee, saying, Is any man here? thou shalt say, Nay.

21 Then Iael Hebers wife took a naile of the tent, & tooke an hammer in her hand, and went softly vnto him, & smote the naile into his temples, & fastened it into the ground, (for he was fast a sleepe, and wearie) and *ſ* he died.

22 And behold, as Barak pursued after Sisera, Iael came out to meete him, and said vnto him, Come, and I will shew thee the man, who thou seekest: and when he came into her tent, behold, Sisera lay dead, and the naile in his temples.

23 So God brought down Iabin the King of Canaan that day before the children of Israel.

24 And the hande of the children of Israel prospered, & preuailed against Iabin the King of Canaan, vntill they had destroyed Iabin King of Canaan.

CHAP. V.

1 The song and thanksgiving of Deborah and Barak after the victorie.

Then sang Deborah, and Barak the sonne of Abinoam the same day, saying,

2 Praise ye the Lord for the auenging of Israel, and for the people that offered themselves willingly.

3 Heare, ye Kings, hearken ye Princes: *Leuen* I will sing vnto the Lord: I will sing prayse vnto the Lord God of Israel.

4 Lord, * when thou wentest out of Seir, when thou departedst out of the field of * Edom, the earth trembled, and the heauens rayned, the clouds also dropped water.

5 * The mountaines melted before the Lord, as did that Sinai before *ſ* Lord God of Israel.

6 In *ſ* daies of * Shamgar the sonne of Anath,

in the daies of * Iael *ſ* hie waies were vnoccupied, & the trauellers walked thorow bywaies.

7 The townes were not inhabited: they decayed, *ſ* say, in Israel, vntill I Deborah came vp, which rose vp a mother in Israel.

8 They chose new gods: then *was* warre in the gates. Was there a shield or speare scene among fourtie thousand of Israel?

9 Mine heart *is* set on the gouernours of Israel, & on them that are willing among the people: prayse ye the Lord.

10 Speake ye that ride on white asses, ye that dwell by Middin, and that walke by the way.

11 For the noyse of the archers *appealed* among the drawers of water: there shall they rehearse the righteousness of the Lord, his righteousness of his townes in Israel: then did the people of the Lord go downe to the gates.

12 Vp Deborah, vp, arise, and sing a song: arise Barak, & lead thy captiuitie captiue, thou sonne of Abinoam.

13 For they that remaine, haue dominion ouer the mightie of the people: the Lord hath giuen me dominion ouer the strong.

14 Of Ephraim their root *arose* against Amalek: & after thee, Benjamin *shall* fight against thy people, O Amalek: of Machir came rulers, & of Zebulun they that handle the pen of the writer.

15 And the Princes of Issachar were with Deborah, and Issachar, and also Barak: he was set on his feete in the valley: for the deuisions of Reuben *were* great thoughts of heart.

16 Why abodest thou among the sheepfolds, to heare the bleating of the flocks? for the diuisions of Reuben *were* great thoughtes of heart.

17 Gilead abode beyond Iorden: and why doth Dan remaine in shippes? After sate on the sea shore, and taried in his decayed places.

18 *But* the people of Zebulun and Naphtali haue ieopard their liues vnto the death in the hie places of the field.

19 The kings came and fought: then fought the Kings of Canaan in Taanach by the waters of Megiddo: they receiued no gaine of money.

20 They fought from heauen *even* the starres in their courses fought against Sisera.

21 The riuer Kishon swept them away, that ancient Riuer the riuer Kishon. O my soule, thou hast marched valiantly.

22 Then were the horsehoofes broken with the oft beating together of their mightie men.

23 Curse ye Meroz: (saide the Angel of the Lord) curse the inhabitants thereof, because they came not to helpe the Lord, to helpe the Lorde against the mightie.

24 Iael the wife of Heber the Kenite shall be blessed aboue *other* women: blessed shall she be aboue women dwelling in tents.

25 He asked water, and she gaue him milke: she brought forth butter in a lordly dish.

26 Shee put her hand to the naile, & her right hand to the workemans hammer: with *ſ* hammer smote she Sisera: she smote off his head, after she had wounded, and pearced his temples.

27 He bowed him downe at her feete, he fell downe, and fell: and when he had sunke downe, he lay there *ſ* dead.

28 The mother of Sisera looked out at a window,

dowe, and cryed through the latterse, Why is his charet so long a comming? why tatie the wheeles of his charets?

Or, sette.

29 Her wise ladies answered her, Yea. She answered her selfe with her owne wordes,

30 Haue they not gotten, & they deuide the spoile? euery man hath a maide or two: Sisera hath a pray of diuers coloured garments, a pray of sundry colours made of needle worke: of diuers colours of needle worke on both sides, for the chiefe of the spoyle.

31 So let al thine enemies perish, O Lord: but they ſh loue him. shalbe as ſunne whē he riseth in his might, & the land had rest fourtie yeeres.

CHAP. VI.

1 *Israel is oppressed of the Midianites for their wickednesse. 14 Gideon is sent to be their deliuerer. 37 He asketh a signe.*

Afterward the children of Israel committed wickednes in ſight of ſ Lord, & the Lord gaue them into ſ hands of Midian ſeuē yeeres.

2 And the hand of Midian preuailed againſt Israel, & because of the Midianites the children of Israel made them dennes in the mountaines, and caues, and ſtrong holdes.

3 When Israel had ſowen, then came vp the Midianites, the Amalekites, and they of the East, and came vpon them,

*Or, Ke-
dew.*

4 And camped by them, and deſtroyed the ſuite of the earth, euen till thou come vnto Azzah, and left no foode for Israel, neither ſheepe, nor oxe, nor aſſe.

5 For they went vp, and their cattell, & came with their tents as graſhoppers in multitude: ſo that they and their camels were without nōber: and they came into the land to deſtroy it.

6 So was Israel exceedingly impouerished by the Midianites: therefore the children of Israel cryed vnto the Lord.

7 ¶ And when the children of Israel cryed vnto the Lord because of the Midianites,

8 The Lord ſent vnto the children of Israel a Prophet, who ſaid vnto the, Thus ſaith ſ Lord God of Israel, I haue brought you vp frō Egypt, & haue brought you out of ſ houſe of bondage.

9 And I haue deliuered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hande of all that oppreſſed you, and haue caſt them out before you, and giuen you their land,

10 And I ſaid vnto you, I am the Lord your God: * feare not the gods of the Amorites in whose land you dwell: but you haue not obeyed my voyce.

2 King.

35.38.

Exo. 10.2.

11 ¶ And the Angel of the Lord came, and ſate vnder the oke which was in Ophrah, that pertaineth vnto Ioſh the father of the Ezrites, and his ſonne Gideon threshed wheate by the winepreſſe, ¶ to hide it from the Midianites.

*Or, to
prepare his
ſight.*

12 Then the Angel of the Lord appeared vnto him, and ſaid vnto him, The Lord is with thee, thou valiant man.

13 To whome Gideon answered, Ah my Lord, if the Lord be with vs, why then is all this come vpon vs? and where be all his miracles which our fathers told vs of, and ſaid, Did not the Lord bring vs out of Egypt? but nowe the Lord hath forſaken vs, and deliuered vs into the hand of the Midianites.

14 And the Lord looked vpon him, and ſaid,

Goe in this thy might, and thou ſhalt ſaue Israel out of the handes of the Midianites: haue not I ſent thee?

15 And he answered him, Ah my Lord, wherby ſhall I ſaue Israel? behold, my father is poore in Manaſſeh, & I am the leaſt in my fathers houſe.

Or, ſan-

16 Then the Lord ſaid vnto him, I will therefore be with thee, and thou ſhalt ſinite the Midianites, as one man.

17 And he answered him, I pray thee, if I haue found fauour in thy ſight, then ſhew me a ſigne, that thou talkeſt with me.

18 Depart not hence, I pray thee, vntill I come vnto thee, and bring mine offering, and lay it before thee. And he ſaid, I will tary vntill thou come againe.

19 ¶ Then Gideon went in, and made ready a kidde, and vnleauened bread of an Ephah of ſoure, and put the fleſh in a baſket, and put the broth in a pot, and brought it out vnto him vnder the oke, and preſented it.

20 And ſ Angel of God ſaid vnto him, Take ſ fleſh & the vnleauened bread, & lay them vpon this ſtone, & powre out the broth: & he did ſo.

21 ¶ Then the Angel of the Lord put forth the end of the ſtaffe that he held in his hand, & touched the fleſh & the vnleauened bread: and there aroſe vp fire out of the ſtone, and conſumed the fleſh and the vnleauened bread: ſo the Angel of the Lord departed out of his ſight.

22 And when Gideon perceiued that it was an Angel of the Lord, Gideon then ſaid, Alas, my Lord God: * for because I haue ſcene an Angel of the Lord face to face, I ſhall die.

*Exo. 33
chap. 1*

23 And the Lord ſaid vnto him, Peace be vnto thee: feare not, thou ſhalt not die.

24 Then Gideon made an altar there vnto ſ Lord, & called it, ¶ Ichouah-ſhalom: vnto this day it is in Ophrah, of the father of the Ezrites.

*Or, ſ
Lord
peace.*

25 ¶ And the ſame night the Lord ſaid vnto him, Take thy fathers yong bullocke, and another bullocke of ſeuē yeeres olde, and deſtroy the altar of Baal that thy father hath, and cut downe the groue that is by it,

26 And build an altar vnto the Lord thy God vpon the toppe of this rocke, in a plaine place: and take the ſecond bullocke, and offer burnt offering with the wood of the groue, which thou ſhalt cut downe.

27 Then Gideon tooke ten men of his ſeruants, & did as the Lord bade him: but because he feared to do it by day for his fathers houſehold & the men of the citie, he did it by night.

28 ¶ And when the men of the citie aroſe early in the morning, behold, the altar of Baal was broken, and the groue cut downe that was by it, and the ſecond bullocke offered vpon the altar that was made.

29 Therefore they ſaid one to another, Who hath done this thing? and when they inquired and aſked, they ſaid, Gideon the ſonne of Ioſh hath done this thing.

30 Then the men of the citie ſaid vnto Ioſh, Bring out thy ſonne, that he may die: for he hath deſtroyed the altar of Baal, and hath alſo cut downe the groue that was by it.

31 And Ioſh ſaid vnto al that ſtood by him, Will ye plead Baals cauſe? or wil ye ſaue him? he that will contend for him, let him die or the

M. 1.

morning.

morning. If he be god, let him plead for himself against him that hath cast downe his altar.

32 And in that day was Gideon called Ierubbaal, that is, Let Baal plead for him selfe because he hath broken downe his altar.

33 Then all the Midianites and the Amalekites, and they of the East, were gathered together, and went & pitched in the valley of Izreel.

34 But the Spirit of the Lord came vpon Gideon, * and he blew a trumpet, and Abiezer was ioyned with him.

35 And he sent messengers throughout al Manasseh, which also was ioyned with him, and he sent messengers vnto Asher, and to Zebulun, & to Naphtali, & they came vp to meete them.

36 Then Gideon said vnto God, If thou wilt saue Israel by mine hand, as thou hast said,

37 Behold, I will put a fleece of wooll in the threshing place: if the dew come on the fleece onely, and it be drie vpon al the earth, then shal I be sure, that thou wilt saue Israel by mine hand, as thou hast said.

38 And so it was: for he rose vp early on the morrowe, and thrust the fleece together, and wringed the dewe out of the fleece, and filled a bowle of water.

39 Againe, Gideon said vnto God, Be not angrie with me, that * I may speake once more: let me proue once againe, I pray thee, with the fleece: let it now be drie only vpon the fleece, and let dewe be vpon all the ground.

40 And God did so that same night: for it was drie vpon the fleece onely, and there was dewe on all the ground.

CHAP. VII.

2 The Lord commandeth Gideon to send away a great part of his companie. 22 The Midianites are discomfited by a wonderful fort. 25 Oreb and Zeeb are slaine.

35. Then * Ierubbaal (who is Gideon) rose vp early, & all the people y were with him, and pitched beside the well of Harod, so that the hoste of the Midianites was on the Northside of them in the valley by the hill of Moreh.

2 And y Lord said vnto Gideon, The people y are w ther, are to many for me to giue y Midianites into their hds, lest Israel make their vaunt against me, and say, Mine hand hath saued me.

3 Now therefore proclaim in the audience of the people, and say, * Who so is timorous or fearefull, let him returne, and depart early from mount Gilead. And there returned of the people which were at mount Gilead, two and twentie thousand: so ten thousand remained.

4 And the Lord said vnto Gideon, The people are yet too many: bring them downe vnto the water, and I will trie them for thee there: & of whom I say vnto thee, This man shall go with thee, the same shal go with thee: and of whom I say vnto thee, This man shall not goe with thee, the same shall not goe.

5 So he brought downe the people vnto the water. And y Lord said vnto Gideon, As many as lap the water w their tongues, as a dog lapeth, put them by them selues, & euery one that shall bow downe his knees to drinke, put apart.

6 And y number of them y lapped by putting their hds to their mouthes, were three hundreth men: but al the remnant of the people kneeled

downe vpon their knees to drinke water.

7 ¶ Then the Lord said vnto Gideon, By these three hundreth men that lapped, wil I saue you, & deliuer the Midianites into thine hand & let all y other people go euery man vnto his place.

8 ¶ So the people tooke vitales † with † Ebr. in them, and their trumpets: and he sent all the † their rest of Israel, euery man vnto his tent, † and re. hands. teined the three hundreth men: and the hoste of Midian was beneath him in a valley.

9 ¶ And the same night the Lord said vnto him, Arise, get thee downe vnto the hoste: for I haue deliuered it into thine hand.

10 But if thou feare to goe downe, then goe, thou, & Phurah thy seruant downe to the hoste,

11 And thou shalt hearken what they say and so shall thine handes be strong to goe downe vnto the hoste. Then went he downe and Phurah his seruant vnto the outside of the souldiers that were in the hoste.

12 ¶ And the Midianites, and the Amalekites and all * they of the East, lay in the valley like grasshoppers in multitude, and their camels were without number, as the sand which is by the sea side for multitude.

13 And when Gideon was come, beholde, a man told a dreame vnto his neighbour & said, Beholde, I dreamed a dreame, and loe, a cake of barley bread tumbled fro about into y hoste of Midian, & came vnto a tent, & smote it, that it fell, and ouerturned it, that the tent fell downe.

14 And his fellow answered, and said, I his is nothing else saue the sword of Gideon y sonne of Ioath a man of Israel: for into his hand hath God deliuered Midian and all the hoste.

15 ¶ When Gideon heard the dreame tolde, and the interpretation of the same, he worshipped, and returned vnto the hoste of Israel, and said, Vp: for the Lord hath deliuered into your hand the hoste of Midian.

16 And he deuided the three hundreth men into three bandes, and gaue euery man a trumpet in his hand with emptie pitchers, and lampes within the pitchers.

17 And he said vnto them, Looke on me, and doe likewise, when I come to the side of the hoste: euen as I doe, so do you.

18 When I blowe with a trumpet, and all that are with me, blowe ye with trumpets also on euery side of the hoste, & say, For the Lord, and for Gideon.

19 ¶ So Gideon and the hundreth men that were w him, came vpto the outside of y host in the beginning of y middle watch, & they railed vp y watchmen, & they blew w their trüpets, & brake the pitchers that were in their handes.

20 And the three companies blew with trumpets and brake the pitchers, and helde the lampes in their left handes, and the trumpets in their right handes to blowe withall: and they cryed, The sword of the Lord and of Gideon.

21 And they stood, euery man in his place round about the hoste: and all the hoste ran, and cryed, and fled.

22 And the three hundreth blew with trumpets, and * the Lord set euery mans sword vpon his neighbour, & vpon all the host: so the hoste fled to Beth-hashittah in Zererah, and to the border of Abel-meholah, vnto Tabbath.

23 Then

23 Then the men of Israel being gathered together out of Naphtali, and out of Asher, and out of all Manasseh, pursued after the Midianites.

24 And Gideon sent messengers vnto all mount Ephraim, saying, Come downe against the Midianites, and take before them the waters vnto Beth-barah and Iorden. Then all the men of Ephraim gathered together, and tooke the waters vnto Beth-barah, and Iorden.

25 And they tooke two *princes of 5 Midianites, Oreb and Zeeb, and slew Oreb vpon the rocks, Oreb, and slue Zeeb at the winepresse of Zeeb, & pursued the Midianites, & brought the heads of Oreb & Zeeb to Gideon beyond Iordē.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Ephraim murmureth against Gideon, 2 Who appeaith them. 4 He passeth Iorden. 16 He reuengeth him selfe on them of Succoth and Peniel. 27 He maketh an Ephod which was the cause of idolatrie. 30 Of Gideons finnes, and of his death.

Then 5 men of Ephraim said vnto him, Why hast thou serued vs thus that thou calledst vs not, when thou wentest to fight with the Midianites? & they shode with him sharply.

2 To who he said, What haue I now done in comparison of you? Is not 5 gleaning of grapes of Ephraim better then 5 vintage of Abiezer?

3 God hath deliuered into your handes the princes of Midian, Oreb & Zeeb: & what was I able to do in copariton of you? & when he had thus spokē, the their spirits abated toward him.

4 ¶ And Gideon came to Iorden to passe ouer, he, and the three hundred men that were with him, wearie, yet pursuing them.

5 And he said vnto 5 men of Succoth, Giue, I pray you, morsels of bread vnto 5 people that follow me (for they be wearie) that I may follow after Zebah and Zalmunna Kings of Midian.

6 And the princes of Succoth said, Are the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna nowe in thine hāds, 5 we should giue bread vnto thine armie?

7 Gideon then said, Therefore when the Lord hath deliuered Zebah and Zalmunna into mine hand, I will 5 teare your flesh with thornes of the wilderness, and with briers.

8 ¶ And he went vp thence to Peniel, and spake vnto them likewise, & the men of Peniel answered him, as the men of Succoth answered.

9 And he said also vnto the men of Peniel, When I come againe in peace, I will breake downe this towre.

10 ¶ Now Zebah & Zalmunna were in Karior, and their hostes with them, about fiftene thousand, al 5 were left of al the hostes of them of the East: for there was slaine an hundredth and twentie thousand men, that drew swordes.

11 ¶ And Gideon went through them that dwelt in Tabernacles on the East side of Nobah and Iogbehah, and smote the hoste: for the hoste was carelesse.

12 And when Zebah and Zalmunna fled, he followed after them, and tooke the two Kings of Midian, Zebah and Zalmunna, and discomfited all the hoste.

13 ¶ So Gideon the sonne of Ioash returned from battell, the sonne being yet hie,

14 And tooke a seruant of the men of Succoth, & inquired of him: and he 5 wrote to him

the princes of Succoth, and the Elders thereof, euen seuentie and seuen men.

15 And he came vnto the men of Succoth, & said, Behold Zebah and Zalmunna, by whom ye vpbraided me, saying, Are the handes of Zebah and Zalmunna already in thine handes, that we should giue bread vnto thy wearie men?

16 Then he tooke the Elders of the citie, and thornes of the wilderness, and briers, and 5 did teare the men of Succoth with them.

17 Also he brake downe the towre of *Peniel, and slew the men of the citie.

18 ¶ Then said he vnto Zebah & Zalmunna, What manner of men were they whom ye slue at Tabor? & they answered, ¶ As 5 art, so were they: euery one was like the children of a King.

19 And he said, They were my brethren, euen my mothers children: as the Lord liueth, if ye had saued their liues, I would not slay you.

20 Then he said vnto Iether his first borne sonne, Vp, & slay the: but the boy drew not his sword: for he feared, because he was yet yong.

21 Then Zebah & Zalmunna said, Rise thou, and fall vpon vs: for as the man is, so is his strength. And Gideon arose and slew Zebah and Zalmunna, and tooke away the ornaments that were on their Camels neckes.

22 ¶ Then the men of Israel said vnto Gideon, Reigne thou ouer vs, both thou, and thy sonne, and thy sonnes sonne: for thou hast deliuered vs out of the hand of Midian.

23 And Gideon said vnto them, I will not reigne ouer you, neither shall my childe reigne ouer you, but the Lord shall reigne ouer you.

24 Againe Gideon said vnto them, I would desire a request of you, that you would giue me euery man the earings of his pray (for they had golden earings, because they were Ishmaelites)

25 And they answered, We will giue them. And they spread a garment, and did cast therein euery man the earings of his pray.

26 And the weight of the golden earings that he required, was a thousand and seuen hundredth shekels of golde, beside collers, and ¶ lew. ¶ Or, five
els, and purple raiment that was on the Kings
of Midian, and beside the chaines, that were about their Camels neckes.

27 And Gideon made an Ephod thereof, and put it in Ophrah his citie: and all Israel went a whoring there after it, which was the destruction of Gideon and his house.

28 Thus was Midian brought lowe before the children of Israel, so that they lift vp their heads no more: and the countrey was in quietnesse fourtie yeeres in the dayes of Gideon.

29 Then Jerubbaal the sonne of Ioash went, and dwelt in his house.

30 And Gideon had seuentie sonnes 5 begot. ¶ Or, 70
ten of his bodie: for he had many wives.

31 And his concubine that was in Shechem, bare him a sonne also, whose name he called Abimelech.

32 So Gideon the sonne of Ioash dyed in a good age, & was buried in 5 sepulchre of Ioash his father in Ophrah of 5 father of the Ezrites.

33 But when Gideon was dead, the children of Israel turned away and went a whoring after Baalim, and made Baal-berith their God.

34 And the children of Israel remembered

not the Lord their God, & had deliuered them out of ^{the} hands of al their enemies on euery side.
35 Neither shewed they mercie on the house of Ierubbaal, or Gideon, according to all the goodnesse which he had shewed vnto Israel.

CHAP. IX.

1 Abimelech vsa peth the kingdome, and put with his brethren to death. 7 Jotham proposeth a parable. 23 Hatred betweene Abimelech and the Shechemites. 26 Gaal conspireth against him, and is overcome. 53 Abimelech is wounded to death by a woman.

Then Abimelech ^{the} sonne of Ierubbaal went to Shechem vnto his mothers brethren, and communed with them, and with all the familie, and house of his mothers father, saying,

2 Say, I pray you, in the audience of al ^{the} men of Shechem, Whether is better for you, ^{if} al the sonnes of Ierubbaal, which are seuentie persons, reigne ouer you, either ^{if} one reigne ouer you? Remēber also, that I am your bone, & your flesh.

3 Then his mothers brethren spake of him in the audience of al the men of Shechem, al these wordes: and their hearts were moued to follow Abimelech: for, said they, He is our brother.

4 And they gaue him seuentie pieces of siluer out of the house of Baal-berith, wherewith Abimelech hired ^{some} vaine and light fellows which followed him.

5 And he went vnto his fathers house at Ophrah, and slewe his brethren, the sonnes of Ierubbaal, ^{about} seuentie persons vpon one stone: yet Iotham the youngest sonne of Ierubbaal was left: for he hid him selfe.

6 ¶ And all the men of Shechem gathered together with all the house of Millo, and came and made Abimelech King in the plaine, where the stone was erected in Shechem.

7 And when they told it to Iotham, he went and stode in the toppe of mount Gerizim, and lift vp his voyce, and cryed, and said vnto them, Hearken vnto me, you men of Shechem, that God may hearken vnto you.

8 The trees went forth to anoint a King ouer ^{the} ^{land}, & said vnto ^{the} olive tree, Reigne ^{thou} ouer vs.

9 But the olive tree said vnto them, Should I leaue my fatnes, wherewith by me they honour God & man, & go to aduāce me about ^{the} trees?

10 Then the trees said to the fig tree, Come thou, and be King ouer vs.

11 But the figge tree answered them, Should I forsake my sweetnesse, and my good fruite, and goe to aduance me about the trees?

12 Then said the trees vnto the vine, Come thou, and be King ouer vs.

13 But the vine said vnto them, Should I leaue my wine, whereby I cheare God and man, and goe to aduance me about the trees?

14 Then said all the trees vnto the ^{thorn} bramble, Come thou and reigne ouer vs.

15 And the bramble said vnto the trees, If ye will indeede anoint me King ouer you, come, and put your trust vnder my shadow: and if not, the fire shall come out of the bramble, and consume the Cedars of Lebanon.

16 Nowe therefore, if ye doe truly and vn-coriuptly to make Abimelech King, and if ye haue dealt well with Ierubbaal, and with his house, and haue done vnto him according to

the deseruing of his handes,

17 (For my father sought for you, and ^{ad-} ventured his life, and deliuered you out of the ^{his} handes of Midian.)

18 And ye are rise vp against my fathers house this day, & haue slaine his children, ^{about} seuentie persons vpon one stone, and haue made Abimelech ^{the} sonne of his maid seruant, King ouer the men of Shechē, because he is your brother.)

19 If ye then haue dealt truly & purely with Ierubbaal, and ^{with} his house this day, the reioyce ye ^{with} Abimelech, & let him reioyce with you.

20 But if not, let a fire come out from Abimelech, and consume the men of Shechem, and the house of Millo: also let a fire come forth from the men of Shechem, and from the house of Millo and consume Abimelech.

21 And Iotham ranne away, and fled, and went to Beer and dwelt there, for feare of Abimelech his brother.

22 So Abimelech reigned three yeres ouer Israel.

23 But God sent an euill spirit betweene Abimelech, and the men of Shechem: and the men of Shechem brake their promise to Abimelech,

24 That the crueltie towarde the seuentie sonnes of Ierubbaal & their blood might come & be laid vpon Abimelech their brother, which had slaine them, and vpon the men of Shechem, which had aided him to kill his brethren.

25 So the men of Shechem set men in waite for him in the toppes of the mountaines, who robbed all that passed that way by them: and it was tolde Abimelech.

26 Then Gaal the sonne of Ebed came with his brethren, and they went to Shechem: & the men of Shechem put their confidence in him.

27 Therefore they went out into the field, & gathered in their grapes, & trode them, & made merrie, & went into the house of their gods, and did eate and drinke, and cursed Abimelech.

28 Then Gaal the sonne of Ebed said, Who is Abimelech? and who is Shechem, that we should serue him? Is he not the sonne of Ierubbaal? and Zebul is his officer? Serue rather the men of Hamor the father of Shechem: for why should we serue him?

29 Nowe would God this people were vnder mine hande: then would I put away Abimelech. And he said to Abimelech, Increase thine armie, and come out.

30 ¶ And when Zebul the ruler of the citie heard the wordes of Gaal the sonne of Ebed, his wrath was kindled.

31 Therefore he sent messengers vnto Abimelech ^{privily}, saying, Behold, Gaal the sonne of Ebed and his brethren be come to Shechem, ^{to} and behold, they fortifie the citie against thee.

32 Now therefore arise by night, thou & the people that is ^{with} thee, and lie in wait in ^{the} field.

33 And rise early in the morning as soone as the sunne is vp, & assault the citie: and when he and the people that is with him, shall come out against thee, do to him ^{what} thou canst.

34 ¶ So Abimelech rose vp, and all the people that were with him by night: and they lay in waite against Shechem in foure bands.

35 Then Gaal the sonne of Ebed went out and stode in the entring of the gate of the ci-

tie: and Abimelech rose vp, and the folke that were with him, from lying in waite.

36 And when Gaal sawe the people, he saide to Zebul, Beholde, there come people downe from the toppes of the mountaines: and Zebul said vnto him, The shadowe of the mountaines seeme men vnto thee.

37 And Gaal spake againe, and said, See, there come folke downe † by the middle of the land, and another band commeth by the way of the plaine of † Meonenim.

38 Then said Zebul vnto him, Where is now thy mouth that said, Who is Abimelech, that we should serue him? Is not this the people that thou hast despised? Goe out nowe, I pray thee, and fight with them.

39 And Gaal went out before the men of Shechem, and fought with Abimelech.

40 But Abimelech pursued him, and he fled before him, and many were ouerthrowen, and wounded, euen vnto the entring of the gate.

41 And Abimelech dwelt at Arumah: and Zebul thrust out Gaal and his brethren that they should not dwell in Shechem.

42 ¶ And on the morrowe, the people went out into the field: which was told Abimelech.

43 And he tooke the people, and deuided them into three bandes, and layd waite in the fieldes, and looked, and behold, the people were come out of the citie, and he rose vp against them, and smote them.

44 And Abimelech, and the bands that were with him, rushed forward, and stood in the entring of the gate of the citie: and the two other bandes ranne vpon all the people that were in the field, and slewe them.

45 And when Abimelech had fought against the citie all that day, he tooke the citie, and slewe the people that was therein, and destroyed the citie and sowed salt in it.

46 ¶ And when all the men of the towre of Shechem heard it, they entred into an holde of the house of the god Berith.

47 And it was told Abimelech, † all the men of † towre of Shechē were gathered together.

48 And Abimelech gate him vp to mount Zalmon, he and all the people that were with him: and Abimelech tooke axes with him, and cut downe boughes of trees, and tooke them, and bare them on his shoulders, and said vnto the folke that were with him, What ye haue seene me doe, make haste, and doe like me.

49 Then all the people also cut downe every man his bough, and followed Abimelech, & put them to the holde, and set the hold on fire with them: so all the men of the towre of Shechem dyed also, about a thousand men and women.

50 ¶ Then went Abimelech to Tebez, and besieged Tebez, and tooke it.

51 But there was a strong towre within the citie, and thither fled all the men and women, & all the chiefe of the citie, & shut it to them, and went vp to the toppe of the towre.

52 And Abimelech came vnto the towre and fought against it, and went hard vnto the doore of the towre to set it on fire.

53 But a certaine woman * cast a piece of a milstone vpon Abimelechs head, and brake his braine panne.

54 Then Abimelech called hastily his page that bare his harnais, and said vnto him, Drawe thy sworde and slay me, that men say not of me, A woman slewe him. And his page thrust him through, and he dyed.

55 And when the men of Israel sawe that Abimelech was dead, they departed euery man vnto his owne place.

56 Thus God rendred the wickednesse of Abimelech, which he did vnto his father, in slaying his seuentie brethren.

57 Also all † wickednesse of † men of Shechē did God bring vpon their heads. So vpon them came † curse of Iotham the sonne of Ierubbaal.

CHAP. X.

2 Tola dyeth. 5 Jair also dyeth. 7 The Iſraelites are punished for their finnes. 10 They crie vnto God, 16 And he hath pitié on them.

AFTER Abimelech there arose to defend Israel, Tola, the sonne of Puah, the sonne of † Do- do, a man of Issachar which dwelt in Shamir in mount Ephraim.

2 And he † iudged Israel three and twentie yeere, and dyed, and was buried in Shamir.

3 ¶ And after him arose Jair a Gileadite, and iudged Israel two and twentie yeere.

4 And he had thirtie sonnes that rode on thirtie assecoltes, and they had thirtie cities, which are called † Hauoth-Jair vnto this day, and are in the land of Gilead.

5 And Jair dyed, and was buried in Kamon.

6 ¶ * And † children of Israel wrought wickednes againe in the sight of the Lord, & serued Baalim & * Ashtaroth, & the gods of † Aram, & the gods of Zidon, and the gods of Moab, & the gods of † children of Ammon, & the gods of † Philistims, & forsooke † Lord & serued not him.

7 Therefore the wrath of the Lord was kindled against Israel, and he † solde them into the handes of the Philistims, and into the hands of the children of Ammon:

8 Who from that yeere vexed and oppressed the children of Israel eightene yeeres, euen all the children of Israel that were beyond Iorden, in the land of the Amorites, which is in Gilead.

9 Moreouer, the children of Ammon went ouer Iorden to fight against Iudah, and against Benjamin, and against the house of Ephraim: so that Israel was sore tormented.

10 Then the children of Israel cried vnto the Lord, saying, We haue sinned against thee, euen because we haue forsaken our owne God, and haue serued Baalim.

11 And the Lord said vnto the children of Israel, Did not I deliuer you from the Egyptians, and from the Amorites, from the children of Ammon, and from the Philistims?

12 The Zidonians also, and the Amalekites, and the Maonites did oppresse you, and ye cryed to me, and I saued you out of their hands.

13 Yet ye * haue forsaken me, & serued other gods: wherefore I will deliuer you no more.

14 Go, & cry vnto † gods w̄ ye haue chosen: let thē saue you in † time of your tribulation.

15 And the children of Israel said vnto the Lord, We haue sinned: do thou vnto vs whatsoever please thee: onely we pray thee to deliuer vs this day.

16 Then they put away the strange gods from

among them and serued the Lord : and his soule was grieved for the miserie of Israel.

17 Then the children of Ammon gathered them selues together, and pitched in Gilead : and the children of Israel assembled themselues, and pitched in Mizpeh.

18 And the people and princes of Gilead said one to another, Whosoever will begin the battel against the children of Ammon, y same shall be * head ouer all the inhabitants of Gilead.

CHAP. XI.

2 Iphtah being chased away by his brethren, was after made captain ouer Israel. 30 He maketh a rash vow. 22 He vanquisheth the Ammonites, 39 & sacrificeth his daughter according to his vow.

Then Gilead begate Iphtah, and Iphtah the Gileadite was † a valiant man, but the sonne of an ¶ harlot.

2 And Gileads wife bare him sonnes, and when the womans children were come to age, they thrust out Iphtah, and said vnto him, Thou shalt not inherite in our fathers house : for thou art the sonne of a strange woman.

3 Then Iphtah fled from his brethren, and dwelt in the land of Tob : and there gathered idle fellows to Iphtah, & went out with him.

4 ¶ And in proesse of time the children of Ammon made warre with Israel.

5 And when the children of Ammon fought with Israel, the Elders of Gilead went to set Iphtah out of the land of Tob.

6 And they said vnto Iphtah, Come and be our captain, that we may fight with the children of Ammon.

7 Iphtah then answered the Elders of Gilead, Did not we hate me, and expell me out of my fathers house ? howe then come you vnto me now in time of your tribulation ?

8 Then the Elders of Gilead said vnto Iphtah, Therefore we turne againe to thee now, that thou mayest goe with vs, and fight against the children of Ammon, and be our head ouer all the inhabitants of Gilead.

9 And Iphtah said vnto the Elders of Gilead, If ye bring me home againe to fight against the children of Ammon, if the Lord giue them before me, shall I be your head ?

10 And the Elders of Gilead said vnto Iphtah, The Lord † be witnesse betweene vs, if we doe not according to thy wordes.

11 Then Iphtah went with the Elders of Gilead, and the people made him head and captain ouer them : and Iphtah rehearsed all his wordes before the Lord in Mizpeh.

12 ¶ Then Iphtah sent messengers vnto the King of the children of Ammon, saying, What hast thou to doe with me, that thou art come against me, to fight in my land ?

13 And the King of the children of Ammon answered vnto y messengers of Iphtah, * Because Israel tooke my land, when they came vp from Egypt, from Arnon vnto Iabbok, & vnto Iordan : now therefore restore those lands † quietly.

14 Yet Iphtah sent messengers againe vnto the King of the children of Ammon,

15 And said vnto him, Thus saith Iphtah. * Israel tooke not the land of Moab, nor the land of the children of Ammon.

16 But when Israel came vp from Egypt, and

walked through the wildernesse vnto the redde Sea, then they came to Kadesh.

17 * And Israel sent messengers vnto y King of Edom, saying, Let me, I pray thee, go through thy land : but the king of Edom would not consent : & also they sent vnto y King of Moab, but he would not : therefore Israel abode in Kadesh.

18 Then they went through the wildernesse, and compassed the land of Edom, & the land of Moab, and came by the Eastside of the land of Moab, and pitched on the other side of Arnon, * and came not within the coast of Moab : for Arnon was the border of Moab.

19 Also Israel * sent messengers vnto Sihon, King of the Amorites, the King of Heshbon, and Israel said vnto him, Let vs passe, we pray thee, by thy land vnto our ¶ place.

20 But Sihon consented not to Israel, that he should goe through his coast : but Sihon gathered all his people together, and pitched in Iahaz, and fought with Israel.

21 And the Lord God of Israel gaue Sihon and all his folke into the hands of Israel, & they smote them : so Israel possessed all the land of the Amorites, the inhabitants of that countrie :

22 And they possessed * all the coast of the Amorites, from Arnon vnto Iabbok, and from the wildernesse euen vnto Iordan.

23 Nowe therefore the Lord God of Israel hath cast out the Amorites before his people Israel, and shouldest thou possesse it ?

24 Wouldest not thou possesse that which Chemosh thy god giueth thee to possesse ? So whomsoever the Lord our God driueth out before vs, them will we possesse.

25 * And art thou now farre better then Balak the sonne of Zippor King of Moab ? did he not strine with Israel and fight against them,

26 When Israel dwelt in Heshbon and in her townes, and in Aroer, and in her townes, and in all the cities that are by the coastes of Arnon, three hundred yeeres ? why did ye not then recover them in that space ?

27 Wherefore, I haue not offended thee : but thou doest me wrong to warre against me. The Lord the Iudge be iudge this day betweene the children of Israel, and the children of Ammon.

28 Howbeit the King of the children of Ammon hearkened not vnto the wordes of Iphtah, which he had sent him.

29 ¶ Then the Spirit of the Lord came vpon Iphtah, & he passed ouer to Gilead & to Manasseh, & came to Mizpeh in Gilead, & fro Mizpeh in Gilead he went vnto y children of Ammon.

30 And Iphtah vowed a vow vnto the Lord, and said, If thou shalt deliuer the children of Ammon into mine hands,

31 Then that thing that cometh out of the doores of mine house to meet me, when I come home in peace from y children of Ammon, shall be y Lords, & I will offer it for a burnt offering.

32 And so Iphtah went vnto the children of Ammon to fight against them, and the Lord deliuered them into his hands.

33 And he smote them from Aroer, euen till thou come to Minnith, twentie cities, & so forth to y Abel of the vineyardes, with an exceeding great slaughter. Thus the children of Ammon were humbled before the children of Israel.

34 Now when Iphthah came to Mizpeh vnto his house, behold, his daughter came out to meet him with timbrels & dances which was his only child: he had none other sonne, nor daughter.

35 And when he saw her, he rent his clothes, & said, Alas my daughter, thou hast brought me low, & art of them that trouble me: for I haue opened my mouth vnto y Lord, & cannot go back.

36 And she said vnto him, My father, if thou hast opened thy mouth vnto y Lord, do w me as thou hast promised, seeing y the Lord hath auenged thee of thine enemies the children of Ammon.

37 Also she saide vnto her father, Doe thus much for me: suffer me two moneths that I may go to the mountaine, and bewaile my virginity, I and my fellowes.

38 And he said, Go: & he sent her away two moneths: so she went with her companions, & lamented her virginity vpon the mountaine.

39 And after y end of two moneths, she turned again vnto her father, who did w her according to his vow w he had vowed: and she had known no man. And it was a custome in Israel:

40 The daughters of Israel went yere by yere to lament the daughter of Iphthah the Gileadite, foure dayes in a yere.

CHAP. XII.

6 Iphthah killeth two and fourtie thousand Ephraimites. 8 After Iphthah succeedeth Jbzan, 11 Elon, 13 And Abdon.

And the men of Ephraim gathered themselves together, and went Northward, and said vnto Iphthah, Wherefore wentest thou to fight against the children of Ammon, and didst not call vs to go with thee? we will therefore burne thine house vpon thee with fire.

2 And Iphthah said vnto them, I and my people were at great strife with the children of Ammon, and when I called you, ye deliuered me not out of their hands.

3 So when I saw that ye deliuered me not, I put my life in mine hands, and went vpon the children of Ammon: so the Lord deliuered them into mine hands. Wherefore then are ye come vpon me nowe to fight against me?

4 Then Iphthah gathered all the men of Gilead, and fought with Ephraim: and the men of Gilead smote Ephraim, because they saide, Yee Gileadites are runnagates of Ephraim among the Ephraimites: and among the Manassites.

5 Also the Gileadites tooke the passages of Iordan before the Ephraimites. and when the Ephraimites that were escaped, saide, Let mee passe, then the men of Gilead said vnto him, Art thou an Ephraimite? If he said, Nay,

6 Then said they vnto him, Saw now Shibboleth: and he said, Sibboleth: for he could not so pronounce: then they tooke him, and slew him at the passages of Iordan: and there fell at that time of y Ephraimites two & forty thousand.

7 And Iphthah iudged Israel sixe yeres: then died Iphthah the Gileadite, and was buried in one of the cities of Gilead.

8 After him Ibzan of Beth-lehem iudged Israel.

9 Who had thirtie sonnes & thirtie daughters, which he sent out, & took in thirty daughters from abroad for his sonnes, and he iudged Israel seven yeres.

10 Then Izban died, and was buried at Beth-lehem.

11 And after him iudged Israel Elon, a Zebulonite, and he iudged Israel ten yeres.

12 Then Elon the Zebulonite died, and was buried in Aialon in the countrey of Zebulun.

13 And after him Abdon the sonne of Hillel the Pirathonite iudged Israel.

14 And he had fourtie sonnes and thirty nephewes that rode on sentinellasse coltes: and he iudged Israel eight yeres.

15 Then died Abdon the sonne of Hillel the Pirathonite, and was buried in Pirathon, in the land of Ephraim, in y mount of the Amalekites.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Israel for their wickednes is oppressed of the Philistims. 3 The Angel appeareth to Manoahs wife. 16 The Angel commandeth him to sacrifice vnto the Lord. 24 The birth of Samson.

But the children of Israel continued to commit wickednes in the sight of the Lord, and the Lord deliuered them into the hands of the Philistims fourtie yeres.

2 Then there was a man in Zorah of the familie of the Danites, named Manoah, whose wife was barren and bare not.

3 And the Angel of the Lorde appeared vnto the woman, & said vnto her, Behold now, thou art barren, and bearest not: but thou shalt conceive, and beare a sonne.

4 And nowe therefore beware * that thou drinke no wine, nor strong drinke, neither eate any vncleane thing.

5 For loe, thou shalt conceive and beare a sonne, and no razor shall come on his head: for the child shall be a Nazarite vnto God from his birth: and he shall begin to saue Israel out of the hands of the Philistims.

6 Then the wife came, and tolde her husband, saying, A man of God came vnto me, & y facion of him was like y facion of the Angel of God exceeding fearefull, but I asked him not whence he was, neither told he me his name,

7 But he said vnto me, Behold, thou shalt conceive, & beare a sonne, & now thou shalt drinke no wine, nor strong drinke, neither eate any vncleane thing: for the child shall be a Nazarite to God from his birth to the day of his death.

8 Then Manoah prayed to the Lord, & said, I pray thee my Lord, let y ma of God who thou sentest, come againe now vnto vs, and teache vs what we shall do vnto the child when he is born.

9 And God heard the voyce of Manoah, and the Angel of God came againe vnto the wife, as she sate in the fildes, but Manoah her husbande was not with her.

10 And y wife made haste & ranne, & shewed her husband & said vnto him, Behold the ma hath appeared vnto me, y came vnto me to day.

11 And Manoah arose & went after his wife, & came to y man, & said vnto him, Art y the ma that spakest vnto the woman? and hee said, Yea.

12 Then Manoah saide, Nowe let thy saying come to passe: but how shall we order the child and doe vnto him?

13 And the Angel of the Lorde said vnto Manoah, The woman must beware of all that I said vnto her.

14 She may eat of nothing that commeth of

the vine tree: she shal not drink wine nor strong drinke, nor eate any vncleane thing: let her observe all that I have commanded her.

15 Manaoh then said vnto the Angel of the Lord, I pray thee, let vs retaine thee, vntill we haue made ready a kid for thee.

16 And the Angel of the Lord said vnto Manaoh, Though thou make me abide, I will not eate of thy bread, & if thou wilt make a burnt offering, offer it vnto the Lord: for Manaoh knew not that it was an Angel of the Lord.

17 Againe Manaoh saide vnto the Angel of the Lord, What is thy Name, that whē thy saying is come to passe, we may honour thee?

18 And the Angel of the Lord said vnto him, Why askest thou thus after my Name, which is secret?

19 Then Manaoh tooke a kid with a meate offering, & offered it vpon a stone vnto the Lord: and the Angel did wondrously, whiles Manaoh and his wife looked on.

20 For whē the flame came vp toward heauen from the altar, the Angel of the Lord ascended vp in the flame of the altar, & Manaoh and his wife beheld it, & fell on their faces vnto the ground.

21 (So the Angel of the Lord did no more appeare vnto Manaoh and his wife) Then Manaoh knew that it was an Angel of the Lord.

22 And Manaoh said vnto his wife, We shal surely die, because we haue seene God.

23 But his wife saide vnto him, if the Lord would kill vs, hee would not haue receiued a burnt offering and a meate offering of our hands, neither would hee haue shewed vs all these things, nor would now haue told vs any such.

24 And the wife bare a sonne, and called his name Samson: and the child grew, and the Lord blessed him.

25 And the Spirit of the Lord beganne to strengthen him in the hoste of Dan, betwene Zorah, and Eshtaol.

CHAP. XIII.

2 Samson desireth to haue a wife of the Philistines. 6 He killeth a lyon. 12 He propoundeth a riddle. 19 He killeth thirtie. 20 His wife forsaketh him and taketh another.

Now Samson went downe to Timnath, and saw a woman in Timnath of the daughters of the Philistines.

2 And he came vp and told his father and his mother, and said, I haue seene a woman in Timnath of the daughters of the Philistines: now therefore giue me her to wife.

3 Then his father and his mother saide vnto him, Is there neuer a wife among the daughters of thy brethren, and among all my people, that thou must goe to take a wife of the vncircumcised Philistines? And Samson said vnto his father, Giue me her, for she pleaseth me well.

4 But his father and his mother knewe not that it came of the Lord, that he should seek an occasion against the Philistines: for at that time the Philistines reigned ouer Israel.

5 Then went Samson and his father and his mother down to Timnath, & came to the vineyards at Timnath: and behold, a yong lyon roared vpon him.

6 And the Spirit of the Lord came vpon him, and he tare him, as one should haue rent a kid, and had nothing in his hand, neither told he his

father nor his mother what he had done.

7 And hee went downe, and talked with the woman which was beautifull in the eyes of Samson.

8 And within a few dayes, when hee returned to receiue her, he went aside to see the carkeis of the Lyon: & behold, there was a swarme of bees, and honie in the body of the Lyon.

9 And hee tooke thereof in his handes, and went eating, and came to his father and to his mother, and gaue vnto them, and they did eate: but he told not them, that he had taken the honie out of the body of the Lyon.

10 So his father went downe vnto the woman, and Samson made there a feast: for so vsed the yong men to doe.

11 And when they sawe him, they brought thirtie companions to be with him.

12 Then Samson said vnto them, I will now put forth a riddle vnto you: and if you can declare it me within seuen daies of the feast, and finde it out, I will giue you thirtie sheetes, and thirtie change of garments:

13 But if you cannot declare it me, then shall ye giue mee thirty sheetes and thirtie change of garments. And they answered him, Put forth thy riddle that we may heare it.

14 And he said vnto them, Out of the eater came meat, & out of the strong came sweetenesse: and they could not in three daies expound his riddle.

15 And when the seuenth day was come, they said vnto Samsons wife, Entise thine husbände, that he may declare vs the riddle, lest we burne thee and thy fathers house with fire. Haue yee called vs, to possesse vs? is it not so?

16 And Samsons wife wept before him, and said, Surely thou hatest me & lovest me not: for thou hast put forth a riddle vnto my children of my people, and hast not told it me. And he said vnto her, Behold, I haue not told it my father, nor my mother, and shall I tell it thee?

17 The Samsons wife wept before him seuen daies, while their feast lasted: and when the seuenth day came, hee told her, because shee was importunate vpon him: so she told the riddle to the children of her people.

18 And the men of the citie saide vnto him the seuenth day before the sunne went downe, What is sweeter then honie? & what is stronger then a lyon? Then said he vnto them, If yee had not plowed with my heifer, ye had not founde out my riddle.

19 And the Spirit of the Lord came vpon him, and he went downe to Ashkelon, and slew thirtie men of them and spoyled them, & gaue change of garments vnto them, which expounded the riddle: and his wrath was kindled, and he went vp to his fathers house.

20 Then Samsons wife was giuen to his companion, whome he had vsed as his friend.

CHAP. XV.

4 Samson tyeth firebrands to the foxes tayles. 6 The Philistines burne his father in law and his wife. 15 With the iaw bone of an asse he killeth a thousand men. 19 Out of a great tooth in the iawe God gaue him water.

But within a while after, in the time of wheat harvest, Samson visited his wife with a kid, saying, I will go in to my wife into the chamber: but her father would not suffer him to goe in.

3 And

2 And her father saide, I thought that thou hadst hated her: therefore gaue I her to thy companion. Is not her yonger sister fairer then shee take her, I pray thee, in stead of the other.

3 Then Samson said vnto them, Nowe am I more blamelesse then the Philistims: therefore will I doe them displeasure.

4 ¶ And Samson went out, and tooke three hundreth foxes, and took firebrands, and turned them taile to taile, and put a firebrand in the mids betweene two tails.

5 And when he had set the brands on fire, hee sent them out into the standing corne of y Philistims, and burnt vp both the rickes and the standing corne with the vineyards and oliues.

6 Then the Philistims saide, Who hath done this? And they answered, Samson y sonne in law of the Timnite, because he had taken his wife, & giuen her to his companion. The the Philistims came vp and burnt her and her father with fire.

7 And Samson saide vnto them, Though yee haue done this, yet will I be auenged of you, and then I will cease.

8 So he smote them ¶ hippe and thigh with a mightie plague: then he went and dwelt in the toppes of the rocke Etam.

9 ¶ Then the Philistims came vp, and pitched in Iudah, and were ¶ spred abroad in Lehi.

10 And the men of Iudah said, Why are yee come vp vnto vs? And they answered, To binde Samson are we come vp, and to doe to him as he hath done to vs.

11 Then three thousand men of Iudah went to the top of the rock Etam, & said to Samson, Knowest thou not that the Philistims are rulers ouer vs? Wherefore then hast thou done thus vnto vs? And he answered them, as they did vnto me, so haue I done vnto them.

12 Again they said vnto him, We are come to bind thee, & to deliuer thee into y hand of y Philistims. And Samson said vnto them, Swear vnto me, y ye will not sal vpon me your selues.

13 And they answered him, saying, No, but we wil bind thee & deliuer thee vnto their had, but we will not kill thee. And they bound him w two new cords, & brought him fro the rock.

14 When hee came to Lehi, the Philistims shouted against him, and the Spirit of the Lorde came vpon him, and the cordes that were vpon his armes, became as flaxe that was burnt with fire: for the bands loosed from his hands.

15 And he found a new iawe bone of an asse, and put soorth his hand, and caught it, and slew a thousand men therewith.

16 Then Samson said, With the iawe of an asse are heapes vpon heapes: with the iawe of an asse haue I slaine a thousand men.

17 And when he had left speaking, hee cast away the iawe bone out of his hand, and called that place, ¶ Ramath-Lehi.

18 And he was sore a thirst, and called on the Lord, and sayd, Thou hast giuen this great deliuerance into the hand of thy seruant: and now shall I die for thirst, and fall into the handes of the vncircumcised?

19 Then God brake the cheeke tooth, y was in the iawe, & water came thereout: & when he had drunk, his spirit came againe, and he was reuiued: wherefore the name thereof is called,

¶ Ennahkore, which is in Lehi vnto this day. ¶ Or, the

20 And he iudged Israel in the daies of the Philistims twentie yeres. ¶ Or, the fountain of him prayed.

CHAP. XVI.

3 Samson carrieth away the gates of Azzah. 18 Hee was deceived by Delilah. 30 Hee pulleth downe the house vpon the Philistims, and dyeth with them.

Then went Samson to Azzah, and saw there an ¶ harlot, and went in vnto her.

2 And it was tolde to the Azzahites, Samson ¶ is come hither. And they went about, and laide wait for him all night in the gate of the citie, & were quiet all the night, saying, Abide ¶ till the morning earely, and we shall kill him. ¶ Or, so light of morning

3 And Samson slept till midnight, and arose at midnight, & tooke the doores of the gates of the citie, and the two postes, and list them away with the barres, and put them vpon his shoulders, & caried them vp to the top of the mountaine that is before Hebron.

4 ¶ And after this he loued a woman by the ¶ riuer of Sorek, whose name was Delilah: ¶ Or, place

5 Vnto whome came the princes of the Philistims, and sayde vnto her, Entise him, and see wherein his great strength lyeth, and by what meane we may ouercome him, that wee may binde him, and punish him, and euery one of vs shall giue thee eleuen hundreth shekels of siluer.

6 ¶ And Delilah said to Samson, Tel me, I pray thee, wherein thy great strength lyeth, and wherewith thou mightest be bound, to doe thee hurt.

7 Samson the answered vnto her, If they binde me with seuen ¶ greene cords y were neuer dryed, then shal I be weak, and be as another man. ¶ Or, never with.

8 And the princes of the Philistims brought her seuen greene cords that were not drie, and she bound him therewith.

9 (And she had men lying in waite with her in the chamber) The she said vnto him, The Philistims be vpon thee, Samson. And he brake the cordes, as a threede of tow is broken, when it sceleth fire: so his strength was not knowen.

10 ¶ After, Delilah said vnto Samson, See, thou hast mocked mee and told me lyes. I pray thee now, tel me wherewith thou mightest be bound.

11 Then he answered her, If they binde mee with new ropes that neuer were occupied, then shall I be weake, and be as another man.

12 Delilah therefore tooke newe ropes, and bound him therewith, and saide vnto him, The Philistims be vpon thee, Samson: (and men lay in waite in the chamber) and he brake them from his armes, as a threede.

13 ¶ Afterward Delilah sayde to Samson, Hitherto thou hast beguiled me, and told me lies: tell me how y mightest be bound. And he said vnto her, If thou platedst seuen lockes of mine head with the threeds of the woole.

14 And she fastened it with a pinne, and said vnto him, The Philistims be vpon thee, Samson. And he awooke out of his sleep, and went away with the ¶ pinne of the webbe and the woole. ¶ Or, beard

15 Again she said vnto him, How canst thou say, I loue thee, when thine hart is not with me? thou hast mocked me these three times, and hast not told me wherein thy great strength lyeth.

16 And because shee was importunate vpon him with her words continually, & vexed him, his

30
to
2.

¶ Or, horse-
men and
footmen.

¶ Or, com-
ped.

30
ueris

¶ Or, the
lifting up
of the iaw.

his soule was pained vnto the death.

17 Therefore hee tolde her all his heart, and saide vnto her, There neuer came rasor vpon mine head: for I am a Nazarite vnto God from my mothers wombe: therefore if I be shauen, my strength will goe from me, and I shalbe weake, and be like all other men.

18 And when Delilah sawe that he had tolde her all his heart, she sent, and called for the Princes of the Philistims, saying, Come vp once againe: for he hath shewed me all his heart. Then the Princes of the Philistims came vp vnto her, and brought the money in their hands.

19 And she made him sleep vpon her knees, and shee called a man, and made him to shauo off the seuen lockes of his heade, and shee began to vex him, and his strength was gone from him.

20 Then she said, The Philistims be vpo thee, Samson. And hee awooke out of his sleepe, and thought, I will goe out now as at other times, and shake my selfe, but hee knewe not that the Lord was departed from him.

21 Therefore the Philistims tooke him, and put out his eyes, and brought him down to Azazah, & bound him with fetters: & he did grinde in the prison house.

22 And the haire of his head began to grow againe after that it was shauen.

23 Then the Princes of the Philistims gathered them together for to offer a great sacrifice vnto Dagon their god, and to reioyce: for they saide, Our god hath deliuered Samson our enemy into our hands.

24 Also when the people saw him, they prayed their god: for they said, Our God hath deliuered into our hands our enemy and destroyer of our countrey, which hath slaine many of vs.

25 And when their hearts were merrie, they said, Call Samson, that he may make vs pastime. So they called Samson out of the prison house, and hee was a laughing stocke vnto them, and they set him betweene the pillars.

26 Then Samson saide vnto the seruant that led him by the hand, Lead me, that I may touch the pillars: than the house standeth vpon, and that I may leane to them.

27 (Now the house was full of men and women, and there were all the Princes of the Philistims: also vpon the roose were about three thousand men and women that behelde while Samson played.)

28 Then Samson called vnto the Lorde, and sayd, O Lord God, I pray thee, thinke vpon me: O God, I beseech thee, strengthen me at this time onely, that I may be at once auenged of the Philistims for my two eyes.

29 And Samson laid hold on the two middle pillars whereupon the house stood & on which it was born vp: on the one with his right hand, and on the other with his left.

30 Then said Samson, Let mee loofe my life with the Philistims: and he bowed him with all his might, and the house fell vpon the Princes, & vpon all the people that were therein. So the dead which he slew at his death were more then they which he had slaine in his life.

31 Then his brethren, and all the house of his father came down and tooke him, and brought

him vp and buried him between Zorah & Eshtaol, in the sepulchre of Manoah his father: now he had iudged Israel twentie yeeres.

CHAP. XVII.

3 Michahs mother according to her vowe made her sonne two idoles. 5 Hee made his sonne a Priest for his idoles, 10 And after hee hired a Leuite.

There was a man of mount Ephraim, whose name was Michah,

2 And he saide vnto his mother, The eleuen hundred shekels of siluer that were taken from thee, for the which thou cursedst, and spakdest it, euen in mine hearing, beholde, the siluer is with me, I tooke it. Then his mother said, Blessed be my sonne of the Lord.

3 And when he had restored the eleuen hundred shekels of siluer to his mother, his mother said, I had dedicate the siluer to the Lorde of mine hande for my sonne, to make a grauen and molten image. Nowe therefore I will giue it thee againe.

4 And when he had restored the money vnto his mother, his mother tooke two hundred shekels of siluer, & gaue them to the founder, which made thereof a grauen and molten image, and it was in the house of Michah.

5 And this man Michah had a house of gods, and made an Ephod, and a Teraphim, and consecrated one of his sonnes who was his Priest.

6 * In those daies there was no king in Israel, but euery man did that, which was good in his owne eyes.

7 ¶ There was also a young man out of Beth-lehem Iudah, of the familie of Iudah: who was a Leuite, and sojourned there.

8 And the man departed out of the citie, euen out of Beth-lehem Iudah, to dwell where hee could finde a place: and as hee iourneied, hee came to mount Ephraim to the house of Michah.

9 And Michah said vnto him, Whence comest thou? And the Leuite answered him, I come from Beth-lehem Iudah, and go to dwel where I may finde a place.

10 Then Michah saide vnto him, Dwell with me, and be vnto me a father and a Priest, and I will giue thee ten shekels of siluer by yeere, and a sute of apparell, and thy meate and drinke. So the Leuite went in.

11 And the Leuite was content to dwel with the man, and the young man was vnto him as one of his owne sonnes.

12 And Michah consecrated the Leuite, and the young man was his Priest, and was in the house of Michah.

13 Then sayd Michah, Now I knowe that the Lord will be good vnto me, seeing I haue a Leuite to my Priest.

CHAP. XVIII.

2 The children of Dan sent men to search the land. 11 Then come the six hundred and take the gods, & the Priest of Michah away. 27 They destroy Laish. 28 They build it againe, 30 And set up idolatrie.

In those daies there was no king in Israel, and at the same time the tribe of Dan sought them an inheritance to dwell in: for vnto that time all their inheritance had not fallen vnto them among

Chap. 17
Gen. 31

19.
Hose. 13:1

† Ebr. 13:1
the house

of one.
Chap. 18

25.

or, was
asked.

abr. take
vnto
me.

mong the tribes of Israel.

2 Therefore the children of Dan sent of their familie, fine men out of their coastes, *even* men expert in warre, out of Zorah and Eshtaol, to viewe the land and search it out, and sayd vnto them, Goe, and search out the lande. Then they came to mount Ephraim to the house of Michah and lodged there.

3 When they were in the house of Michah, they knewe the voyce of the yong man the Leuite: and being turned in thither, they said vnto him, Who brought thee hither? or what makest thou in this place? & what hast thou *to doe* here?

4 And he answered them, Thus and thus dealeth Michah with me, and hath hired me, and I am his Priest.

5 Again they saide vnto him, Aske counsell now of God, that wee may know whether the way which we goe, shall be prosperous.

6 And the Priest said vnto them, Go in peace: for the Lord guideth your way which ye goe.

7 Then the five men departed and came to Laish, and sawe the people that were therein, which dwelt carelesse, after the maner of the Zidonians, quiet and sure, because no man made any trouble in the land, or vsurped any dominion: also they were farre from the Zidonians, and had no businesse with *other* men.

8 So they came againe vnto their brethren to Zorah and Eshtaol: and their brethren saide vnto them, What haue ye *done*?

9 And they answered, Arise that we may goe vp against them: for we haue seen the land, and surely it is very good, and doe ye sit still? be not slouthfull to goe and enter to possesse the land:

10 (If ye will go, ye shal come vnto a carelesse people, and the countrey is large) for God hath giuen it into your hand. *It is* a place which doth lacke nothing that is in the world.

11 Then there departed thence of the familie of the Danites, from Zorah and from Eshtaol, sixe hundreth men appointed with instruments of warre.

12 And they went vp, and pitched in Kiriath-icairim in Iudah: wherefore they called *y* place, Mahaneh-Dan vnto this day: and it is behinde Kiriath-icairim.

13 And they went thence vnto mount Ephraim, and came to the house of Michah.

14 Then answered the five men, that went to spie out the countrey of Laish, & said vnto their brethren, Knowe yee not, that there is in these houses an Ephod, and Teraphim, and a grauen image? Nowe therefore consider what ye haue to doe.

15 And they turned thitherward and came to the house of the yong man the Leuite, *even* vnto the house of Michah, and saluted him peaceably.

16 And *y* sixe hundreth men appointed with their weapons of warre, which were of *y* children of Dan, stood by the entring of the gate.

17 Then the five men that went to spie out the land, went in thither, and tooke the grauen image & the Ephod, and the Teraphim, and the molten image: and the Priest stood in the entring of the gate with the sixe hundreth men, that were appointed with weapons of warre.

18 And the other went into Michahs house & set the grauen image, the Ephod, and the Te-

raphim, & the molten image. Then said *y* Priest vnto them, What doe ye?

19 And they answered him, Holde thy peace: lay thine hande vpon thy mouth, and come with vs to be our father and Priest: Whether is it better that thou shouldest bee a Priest vnto the house of one man, or that thou shouldest bee a Priest vnto a tribe and to a familie in Israel?

20 And the Priests hart was glad, & he tooke the Ephod and the Teraphim, and the grauen image, and went among the people.

21 And they turned and departed, and put the children, and the cattell, and the substance before them.

22 When they were farre off fro the house of Michah, the men that were in the houses nere to Michahs house, gathered together, and pursued after the children of Dan.

23 And cryed vnto the children of Dan: who turned their faces, and said vnto Michah, What aileth thee, that thou makest an oncrie?

24 And he said, Ye haue taken away my gods, which I made, & the Priest, and go your waies: and what haue I more? howe then say yee vnto me, What aileth thee?

25 And the children of Dan saide vnto him, Let not thy voyce be heard among vs, lest *y* angrie fellows runne vpon thee, and thou loose thy life with the liues of thine household.

26 So the children of Dan went their waies: & when Michah saw that they were too strong for him, he turned, & went backe vnto his house.

27 And they tooke the things which Michah had made, & the Priest which he had, and came vnto Laish, vnto a quiet people and without mistrust, and smote them with the edge of the sword, and burnt the citie with fire:

28 And there was none to helpe, because Laish was farre from Zidon, and they had no businesse with *other* men: also it was in the valley that lieth by Beth-rehob. After, they built the citie, and dwelt therein,

29 And called the name of the citie Dan, after *y* name of Dan their father which was born vnto Israel: howbeit the name of the citie was Laish at the beginning.

30 Then the children of Dan set them vp the grauen image: and Jonathan the sonne of Gershom, the sonne of Manasseh and his sonnes were the Priestes in the tribes of the Danites vntill the daie of the captiuitie of the lande.

31 So they set them vp the grauen image, which Michah had made, all the while the house of God was in Shiloh.

CHAP. XIX.

1 A Leuites wife being an harlot, forsooke her husband, and he tooke her againe. 2 At Gibeah she was most villanously abused to the death. 3 The Leuite cutteth her in pieces and sendeth her to the twelue tribes.

Also in those daies, when there was no king in Israel, a certaine Leuite dwelt on the side of mount Ephraim, and tooke to wife a concubine out of Beth-lehem Iudah.

2 And his concubine played *y* whore *†* there, and went away fro him vnto her fathers house to Beth-lehem Iudah, and there continued the

† Eb. made them as a woman.

† Eb. haue heart.

† Or, deuer the

† Josb. 14. 47.

† Or, the tents of Dan.

Chap. 17. and 18. Gen. 21. † Eb. bes him to with others.

space of fourtie moneths.

3 And her husband arose and went after her, to her to speake friendly vnto her, and to bring her againe: he had also his seruant with him, and a couple of asses: and she brought him vnto her fathers house, and when the young womans father saw him, he reioyced of his comming.

4 And his father in law, the yong womans father retained him: and he abode with him three daies: so they did eat & drinke, & lodged there.

5 And when the fourth day came, they arose early in the morning, and the prepared to depart: then the young womans father said vnto his sonne in lawe, Comfort thine heart with a morfell of bread, and then go your way.

6 So they sate downe, & did eate and drinke both of them together. And the yong womans father said vnto the man, Be content, I pray thee, and tarie all night, and let thine heart be mery.

7 And when the man rose vp to depart, his father in law was earnest: therefore he returned, and lodged there.

8 And he arose vp early the fift day to depart, and the young womans father saide, Comfort thine heart, I pray thee: and they taried vntill after midday, and they both did eate.

9 Afterward when the man arose to depart with his concubine and his seruant, his father in law, the yong womans father said vnto him, Behold now, the day draweth toward euen: I pray you, tarie all night: behold, the sunne goeth to rest: lodge here, that thine heart may be mery, and to morowe get you early vpon your way, and go to thy tent.

10 But the man would not tarie, but arose and departed and came ouer against Iebus, (which is Ierusalem) and his two asses laden, and his concubine *were* with him.

11 When they were neere to Iebus, the day was fore spent & the seruant said vnto his master, Come, I pray thee, and let vs turne into this cite of the Iebusites, and lodge all night there.

12 And his master answered him, We wil not turne into y city of strangers that are not of the childre of Israel, but we wil go forth to Gibeah.

13 And he said vnto his seruant, Come, and let vs drawe neere to one of these places, that we may lodge in Gibeah or in Ramah.

14 So they went forward vpon their way, and the sunne went downe vpon them neere to Gibeah, which is in Beniamin.

15 And then they turned thither to go in and lodge in Gibeah: and when he came, he sate him downe in a streete of the cite: for there was no man that tooke them into his house to lodging.

16 And behold, there came an old man from his worke out of the field at euen, and the man was of mount Ephraim, but dwelt in Gibeah: & the men of y place were the childre of Iemini.

17 And when he had lift vp his eyes, he saw a wayfaring man in the streetes of the city: then this olde man saide, Whither goest thou, and whence camest thou?

18 And he answered him, Wee came from Beth-lehem Iudah, vnto the side of mount Ephraim: from thence am I: and I went to Beth-lehem Iudah, and goe now to the house of the Lord: and no man receiueh me to house.

19 Although we haue strawe and prouender

for our asses, and also bread and wine for mee and thine handmaide, and for the boy that is with thy seruant: we lack nothing.

20 And the old man said, Peace be vnto thee: as for all that thou lackest, *shalt thou finde* with me: onely abide not in the streete all night.

21 So he brought him into his house, and gaue fodder vnto the asses: and they washed their feete, and did eate and drinke.

22 And as they were making their hearts merie, behold, the men of the city, & wicked men beset the house round about, and smote at the dore, & spake to this old man the master of the house, saying, Bring forth the man that came in to thine house that we may knowe him.

23 And this man, the master of the house went out vnto them, and said vnto them, Nay my brethren, do not so wickedly, I pray you: seeing that this man is come into mine house, doe not this villenie.

24 Behold, here is my daughter, a virgine, and his concubine: them will I bring out now, & humble them, and do with them what seemeth you good: but to this man do not this villenie.

25 But the men would not hearken to him: therefore the man tooke his concubine, and brought her out vnto them, & they knew her & abused her all the night vnto the morning: and when the day began to spring, they let her goe.

26 So the woman came in the dawning of the day, and fell downe at the dore of the mans house where her lord was, till the light day.

27 And her lord arose in the morning, and opened the doores of the house, and went out to go his way, and behold, the woman his concubine was dead at the dore of the house, & her hands lay vpon the threshold.

28 And he said vnto her, Vp & let vs go: but she answered not. Then he tooke her vp vpon an ass, & the man rose vp, & went vnto his place.

29 And when he was come to his house, hee tooke a knife, & laid hand on his concubine, and deuided her in pieces vnto her bones into twelue partes, & sent her through all quarters of Israel.

30 And all that saw it, said, There was no such thing done or seen since y time y the childre of Israel came vp from y land of Egypt vnto this day: consider y matter, consult, & gine sentence.

CHAP. XX.

1 The Israelites assemble in Mizpeh, to whome the Levite declareth his wrong. 2 They sent for them that did the villenie. 3 The Israelites are swift overcome, 4 & at Iegh get the victory.

Then all the children of Israel went out, and the Congregation was gathered together as one man, from Dan to Beerseba, with the land of Gilead, vnto the Lord in Mizpeh.

2 And the chiefe of al the people, and al the tribes of Israel assembled in the Congregation of the people of God foure hundred thousand footemen that drew sword.

3 (Now the children of Beniamin heard that the children of Israel were gone vp to Mizpeh) Then the children of Israel saide, How is this wickednes committed?

4 And y same Levite, the womans husband was slaine, answered & said, I came vnto Gibeah that is in Beniamin vnto my concubine to lodge,

5 And the men of Gibeah arose against me,

and beset the house round about vpon mee by night, thinking to haue slaine me, and haue forced my concubine that shee is dead.

6 Then I tooke my concubine, and cut her in pieces, and sent her throughout all the countrey of the inheritance of Israel: for they haue committed abomination and villenie in Israel.

7 Beholde, yee are all children of Israel: giue your aduice, and counsell herein.

8 Then all the people arose as one man, saying, There shall not a man of vs go to his tent, neither any turne into his house.

9 But nowe this is that thing which we will doe to Gibeah: *we will go vp* by lot against it.

10 And we will take ten men of the hundreth throughout all \bar{y} tribes of Israel, & an hundreth of the thousand, & a thousand of ten thousand to bring vitaille for \bar{y} people, that they may do (when they come to Gibeah of Benjamin) according to al the villeny that it hath done in Israel.

11 ¶ So all the men of Israel were gathered against the citie, knit together, as one man.

12 And the tribes of Israel sent men through all the tribe of Benjamin, saying, What wickednes is this, that is committed among you?

13 Nowe therefore deliuer vs those wicked men which are in Gibeah, that we may put them to death, and put away euill from Israel: but the children of Benjamin would not obey the voice of their brethren the children of Israel.

14 But \bar{y} children of Benjamin gathered themselves together out of the cities vnto Gibeah, to come out & fight against the children of Israel.

15 ¶ And the children of Benjamin were nombred at that time out of the cities fixe & twentie thousand men that drewe sworde, beside the inhabitants of Gibeah, which were nombred seuen hundreth chosen men.

16 Of all this people were seuen hundreth chosen men, being *left handed: all these coulde sling stones at an haire breadth, and not faile.

17 ¶ Also the men of Israel, beside Benjamin, were nombred foure hundreth thousand men that drew sword, euen all men of warre.

18 And the children of Israel arose, and went vp to the house of God, and asked of God, saying, Which of vs shall goe vp first to fight against the children of Benjamin? And the Lorde said, Iudah shall be first.

19 Then the children of Israel arose vp early and camped against Gibeah.

20 And the men of Israel went out to battell against Benjamin, & the men of Israel put themselves in aray to fight against the beside Gibeah.

21 And the children of Benjamin came out of Gibeah, & slew downe to the ground of the Israelites that day two and twentie thousand men.

22 And the people, the men of Israel plucked vp their hearts, and set their battell againe in aray in the place where they put them in aray the first day.

23 (For the children of Israel had gone vp & wept before the Lorde vnto the euening, & had asked of the Lorde, saying, Shall I go againe to battell against \bar{y} children of Benjamin my brethren? And the Lorde said, Go vp against them.)

24 ¶ Then the children of Israel came neere against the children of Benjamin the second day.

25 Also the second day Benjamin came forth

to meete them out of Gibeah, and slew downe to the ground of the children of Israel againe eightene thousand men: \dagger all they could handle the sword.

26 Then all the childre of Israel went vp & all the people came also vnto \bar{y} house of God, & wept & faste there before the Lorde & fasted that day vnto the euening, and offered burnt offerings & peace offerings before the Lorde.

27 And the children of Israel asked the Lorde (for there was the Arke of the covenant of God in those dayes,

28 And Phinehas the sonne of Eleazar, the sonne of Aaron stood before it at that time) saying, Shall I yet go any more to battell against the children of Benjamin my brethren, or shall I cease? And the Lorde said, Go vp: for to morow I will deliuer them into your hand.

29 And Israel set men to lie in waite rounde about Gibeah.

30 And the children of Israel went vp against the children of Benjamin the third day, and put themselves in aray against Gibeah, as at other times.

31 Then the children of Benjamin coming out against the people, were drawn from the city: & they began to smite of the people & kill as at other times, *euen* by the waies in the fildes (whereof one goeth vp to the house of God, & the other to Gibeah) vpō a thirty men of Israel.

32 (For the children of Benjamin said, They are fallen before vs, as at the first. But the children of Israel said, Let vs flee and pluck them away from the citie vnto the hie waye)

33 And all the men of Israel rose vp out of their place, and put themselves in aray at Baal-tamar: and the men that lay in waite of the Israelites came forth of their place, *euen* out of the medowes of Gibeah,

34 And they came ouer against Gibeah, ten thousand chosen men of al Israel, & \bar{y} battell was fore: for they knew not \bar{y} the euil was nere the.

35 ¶ And \bar{y} Lorde smote Benjamin before Israel, & \bar{y} childre of Israel destroyed of the Beniamites the same day siue & twenty thousand & an hundreth men: al they could handle \bar{y} sword.

36 So the children of Benjamin saw that they were stricken downe: for the men of Israel gaue place to the Beniamites, because they trusted to the men that laye in waite, which they had laid beside Gibeah.

37 And they that lay in waite hasted, & brake forth toward Gibeah, & the embusment drew themselves along, and smote all the citie with the edge of the sword.

38 Also the men of Israel had appointed a certaine time with the ambushments, that they should make a great flame, and smoke rise vp out of the citie.

39 And when the men of Israel retired in the battell, Benjamin began to smite and kill of the men of Israel about thirty persons: for they said, Surely they are stricken downe before vs, as in the first battell.

40 But when the flame began to rise out of the citie, as a pillar of smoke, the Beniamites looked backe, and behold, the flame of the citie began to ascend vp to heauen.

41 Then the men of Israel turned againe, and the

Ebr. a
they dr

ing the
sword.

Or, ma
long st
with a
trump

the men of Benjamin were astonished: for they saw that euill was nere vnto them.

42 Therefore they fled before the men of Israel vnto the way of the wildernes, but the battell ouertooke them: also they which came out of the cities slew them among them.

43 Thus they compassed the Beniamites about, and chased them at ease, and ouerran them, euen ouer against Gibeah on the East side.

44 And there were slaine of Benjamin eighteene thousand men, w^{ch} were all men of warre.

45 And they turned and fled to the wildernes vnto the rocke of Rimmon: and the Israelites glained of them by the way fise thousand men, and pursued after them vnto Gidom, and slewe two thousand men of them,

46 So that all that were slaine y^e day of Benjamin, were fise and twentie thousand men that drewe sword, which were all men of warre.

21.13. 47 *But sixe hundreth men turned and fled to the wildernes vnto the rocke of Rimmon, and abode in the rock of Rimmon foure moneths.

48 Then the men of Israel returned vnto the children of Benjamin, and smote them with the edge of the sword from the men of the city vnto the beastes, and all that came to hand: also they set on fire al y^e cities y^e they could come by.

C H A P. X X I.

1 The Israelites sweare that they will not marry their daughters to the Beniamites. 10 They slay them of Iabesh Gilead, & giue their virgines to the Beniamites. 22 The Beniamites take the daughters of Shiloh.

Moreouer, the men of Israel sware in Mizpeh, saying, None of vs shall giue his daughter vnto the Beniamites to wife.

2 And y^e people came vnto the house of God & abode there till euen, before God, and list vp their voices, & wept with great lamentation,

3 And said, O Lord God of Israel, why is this come to passe in Israel, that this day one tribe of Israel should want?

4 And on the morowe the people rose vp and made there an altar, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings.

5 Then the children of Israel said, Who is he among all the tribes of Israel, that came not vp with the Congregation vnto the Lorde? For they had made a great othe concerning him that came not vp to the Lorde to Mizpeh, saying, Let him die the death.

6 And the children of Israel were sory for Benjamin their brother, and saide, There is one tribe cut off from Israel this day.

7 How shall we doe for wines to them that remaine, seeing we haue sworne by y^e Lord, that we wil not giue the of our daughters to wiues?

8 Also they said, Is there any of the tribes of Israel that came not vp to Mizpeh to the Lorde? and behold, there came none of Iabesh Gilead vnto the hoste and to the Congregation.

9 For when the people were viewed, behold, none of the inhabitants of Iabesh Gilead were there.

10 Therefore the Congregation sent thither twelue thousand men of the † most valiant, and † Ebr. children of Iabesh Gilead with the edge of the strength, sword, both women and children.

11 *And this is that ye shall doe: ye shall vt-terly destroy all the males and all the women that haue lien by men.

12 And they found among the inhabitants of Iabesh Gilead foure hundreth maides, virgines that had knowen no man by lying with any male: and they brought them vnto the host to Shiloh, which is in the land of Canaan.

13 ¶ Then the whole Congregation sent and spake vnto the children of Benjamin that were in the rocke of Rimmon, and called peaceably vnto them: Or, friendly.

14 And Benjamin came againe at that time, and they gaue them wiues which they had sauued alieue of the women of Iabesh Gilead: but they had not so ynowe for them.

15 And the people were sorie for Benjamin, because the Lorde had made a breach in the tribes of Israel.

16 Therefore the Elders of the Congregation said, How shal we doe for wines to the remnant? for the women of Benjamin are destroyed.

17 And they saide, There must be an inheritance for them that be escaped of Benjamin, that a tribe be not destroyed out of Israel.

18 Howbeit we may not giue them wiues of our daughters: for the children of Israel had sworne, saying, Cursed be he, that giueth a wife to Benjamin.

19 Therefore they said, Behold, there is a feast of the Lord euery yeere in Shiloh in a place, w^{ch} is on the North side of Beth-el, and on the East side of the way that goeth vp from Beth-el to Shechem, and on the South of Lebonah.

20 Therefore they commanded the children of Benjamin, saying, Goe, and lie in wait in the vineyards.

21 And when yee see that the daughters of Shiloh come out to daunce in daunces, then come ye out of the vineyards, and catch you euery man a wife of the daughters of Shiloh, and goe into the land of Benjamin.

22 And when their fathers or their brethren come vnto vs to complaine, we will say vnto them, Haue pitie on them for our sakes, because wee referred not to eche man his wife in the warre, and because ye haue not giuen them hitherto, ye haue sinned.

23 And the children of Benjamin did so, and tooke wiues of them that daunced, according to their number: which they tooke, and went away, and returned to their inheritance, and repaired the cities and dwelt in them.

24 So the children of Israel departed thence at that time, euery man to his tribe, and to his familie, and went out from thence euery man to his inheritance.

25 *In those daies there was no king in Israel, but euery man did that w^{ch} was good in his eyes.

THE BOOKE OF RVTH.

THE ARGVMENT.

This booke is intituled after the name of Ruth: which is the principal person spokē of in this treatise. Wherein also figuratiuely is set forth the state of the Church, which is subiect to manifold afflictions.

For yet at length God giveth good & joyfull issue teaching us to abide with patience til God deliver us out of troubles. Herein also is described how Jesus Christ, who according to the flesh ought to come of David, proceeded of Ruth, of whom the Lord Jesus did vouchsafe to come, notwithstanding she was a Moabitess of base condition, & a stranger from the people of God: declaring unto us thereby that the Gentiles should be sanctified by him, and ioyned with his people, & that there should be but one shepheard, & one shepheard. And it seemeth that this historie apperieweth to the time of the Judges.

CHAP. I.

1 Elimelech goeth with his wife and children into the land of Moab. 3 He and his sonnes die.

10 Naomi and Ruth come to Beth-lehem.

IN the time that the Iudges ruled, there was a dearth in the land, & a mā of Beth-lehem Iudah went for to iourn in the cuntry of Moab, he, & his wife, & his two sonnes.

2 And the name of the man was Elimelech, and the name of his wife, Naomi: & the names of his two sonnes, Mahlon, and Chilion, Ephraimites of Beth-lehem Iudah: & when they came into the land of Moab, they continued there.

3 Then Elimelech the husband of Naomi died, and she remained with her two sonnes,

4 Which tooke them wives of the Moabites: the ones name was Orpah, & y name of y other Ruth: and they dwelled there about ten yeeres.

5 And Mahlon and Chilion died also both twaine: so the woman was left despitue of her two sonnes and of her husband.

6 ¶ Then she arose with her daughters in law, and returned from the cuntry of Moab, for shee had heard say in the cuntry of Moab, that the Lord had visited his people, & given the bread.

7 Wherefore shee departed out of the place where she was, and her two daughters in lawe with her, and they went on their way to returne vnto the land of Iudah.

8 Then Naomi said vnto her two daughters in law, Goe, returne eche of you vnto her owne mothers house: the Lord shew fauour vnto you, as ye haue done with the dead, and with me.

9 The Lord graunt you, y you may find rest, either of you in y house of her husband. And whe she kissed them, they list vp their voice & wept.

10 And they said vnto her, Surely we will returne with thee vnto thy people.

11 But Naomi said, Turne againe, my daughters: for what cause will you goe with me? are there any moe sonnes in my wombe, that they may be your husbands?

12 Turne againe, my daughters: go your way, for I am too old to haue an husband. If I should say, I haue hope, and if I had a husband this night: yea, if I had borne sonnes,

13 Would ye tarie for them, till they were of age? would ye be deferred for them from taking of husbands? nay my daughters: for it grieveth me much for your sakes that the hand of the Lord is gone out against me.

14 Then they list vp their voice, and wept againe, and Orpah kissed her mother in law, but Ruth abode still with her.

15 And Naomi said, Behold, thy sifter in law is gone backe vnto her people, and vnto her gods: returne thou after thy sifter in law.

16 And Ruth answered, Intreate mee not to leave thee, nor to depart from thee: for whither thou goest, I will go: and where thou dwellest, I will dwell: thy people shall be my people, and thy God, my God.

17 Where thou diest, will I die, and there will I be buried: the Lord do so to me & more also, if ought but death depart thee and me.

18 ¶ When she sawe that shee was stedfastly minded to go w her, shee left speaking vnto her.

19 So they went both vntill they came to Beth-lehem: & when they were come to Beth-lehem, it was noyled of them through all the citie, and they said, Is not this Naomi?

20 And she answered them, Call me not Naomi, *Or, bea* *omi* but call me Mara: for the Almighty hath *fill.* *Or, bit* given me much bitterness.

21 I went out full, and the Lorde hath caused me to returne emptie: why call ye me Naomi, seeing the Lorde hath humbled me, and the Almighty hath brought me vnto aduersitie?

22 So Naomi returned, and Ruth the Moabitess her daughter in law w her, when she came out of the cuntry of Moab: and they came to Beth-lehem in the beginning of barley harvest.

CHAP. II.

1 Ruth gathereth corne in the fieldes of Boaz.

8 The gentlenes of Boaz toward her.

Then Naomis husband had a kinsman, one of great power of the familie of Elimelech, and his name was Boaz.

2 And Ruth the Moabitess said vnto Naomi, I pray thee, let me goe to the felde, and gather eares of corne after him, in whose sight I finde fauour. And she said vnto her, Go my daughter.

3 ¶ And she went, and came & gleaned in the field after the reapers, and it came to passe, that she met with the portion of the field of Boaz, who was of the familie of Elimelech.

4 And behold, Boaz came from Beth-lehem, and saide vnto the reapers, The Lorde be with you: & they answered him, The Lord blese thee.

5 Then said Boaz vnto his seruant y was appointed ouer the reapers, Whose maid is this?

6 And the seruant that was appointed ouer the reapers, answered, and said, It is the Moabitish maide, that came with Naomi out of the cuntry of Moab:

7 And she saide vnto vs, I pray you, let mee gleane and gather after the reapers among the *Or, cer-* sheaves: so she came, and hath continued from *raue hand* that time in the morning vnto now, saue that *fills.* she taried a litle in the house.

8 ¶ Then said Boaz vnto Ruth, Hearest y, my daughter? go to none other field to gather, neither go fro hence: but abide here by my maidens.

9 Let thine eyes be on the field that they do reape, and go thou after the maidens. Haue I not charged the seruants, that they touch thee not? Moreouer, when thou art a thirst, goe vnto the vessels, and drinke of that which the seruants haue drawn.

10 Then she fell on her face, and bowed her selfe to the ground, and said vnto him, Howe haue I found fauour in thine eyes, that thou shouldest know me, seeing I am a stranger?

11 And Boaz answered, & said vnto her, Al is told & shewed me y thou hast done vnto thy mother

mother in law, since the death of thine husband, & how thou hast leitt thy father & thy mother, & the land where y^e wast borne, & art come vnto a people which thou knewest not in time past.

12 The Lord recompence thy worke, & a full reward be giue thee of the Lord God of Israel, vnder whose wings thou art come to trust.

13 Then she said, Let me finde fauour in thy sight, my lord: for thou hast comforted me, and spoken comfortably vnto thy maid, though I be not like to one of thy maydes.

14 And Boaz said vnto her, At the meale time come thou hither, and eate of the bread, and dip thy morsel in y^e vineger. And she sate beside the reapers, and he reached her parched come: and she did eate, and was sufficed, and left therof.

15 ¶ And when she arose to glean, Boaz commanded his seruants, saying, Let her gather among the sheaues, and doe not rebuke her.

16 Also let ^{some} of y^e sheaues for her, & let it lie, y^e she may gather it vp, & rebuke her not.

17 So she gleaned in the field vntill euening, and shee threshed that she had gathered, and it was about an * Ephah of barley.

18 ¶ And she tooke it vp, and went into the citie, and her mother in law saw what she had gathered: alio she tooke forth, & gaue to her that which she had reserued, when she was sufficed.

19 Then her mother in lawe saide vnto her, Where hast thou gleaned to daye? and where wroughtest thou? blessed be he, that knew thee. And she shewed her mother in law, with whom she had wrought, and said, The mans name, with whome I wrought to day, is Boaz.

20 And Naomi said vnto her daughter in law, Blessed be he of the Lord: for he ceaseth not to doe good to the liuing and to the dead. Againe Naomi said vnto her, The man is neere vnto vs, and of our affinitie.

21 And Ruth the Moabiteffe said, He said also certainly vnto me, Thou shalt be with my seruants, vntill they haue ended all mine haruest.

22 And Naomi answered vnto Ruth her daughter in law, It is best, my daughter, y^e thou goe out with his maides, that they y^e meete thee not in another field.

23 Then she kept her by the maides of Boaz, to gather vnto the ende of barley haruest, and of wheat haruest, & dwelt with her mother in law.

CHAP. III.

1 Naomi giueth Ruth counsell. 8 She sleepeeth at Boaz feet. 12 He acknowledgeth himselfe to be her kinsman.

¶ Afterward Naomi her mother in law said vnto her, My daughter, shal not I seeke rest for thee, that thou maiest prosper?

2 Nowe also is not Boaz our kinsman, with whose maydes thou wast? behold, he winoweth barley to night in the y^e floore.

3 Wash thy selfe therefore, and annoynt thee, and put thy rayment vpon thee, and get thee downe to the floore: let not the man know of thee, vntill he haue left eating and drinking.

4 And when hee shall sleepe, marke the place where he layeth him downe, and goe, and vncouer the place of his feet, and lay thee down, and he shall tell thee what thou shalt doe.

5 And she answered her, Al that thou biddest me, I will doe.

6 ¶ So she went downe vnto the floore, & did according to al that her mother in law bad her.

7 And when Boaz had eaten and drunken, & sheared his heart, he went to lie downe at y^e end of the heape of corne, & she came softly, and vncouered the place of his feete, and lay downe.

8 And at midnight the man was afraide y^e and ^{Or, himselfe} caught hold: and loe, a woman lay at his feete.

9 Then he said, Who art thou? And she answered, I am Ruth thine handmaide: spreade ^{from one side to another} the wing of thy garment ouer thine ^{her} handmaid: for thou art the kinsman.

10 Then said he, Blessed be thou of the Lord, my daughter: thou hast shewed more goodnes in the latter ende, then at the beginning, in as much as thou followedst not young men, were they poore or rich.

11 And now my daughter, feare not: I will doe to thee all that y^e requirerest for al the city of my people doth know, y^e thou art a vertuous womā.

12 And now, it is true that I am thy kinsman, howbeit there is a kinsman neerer then I.

13 Tary to night, and when morning is come, if he will doe the duty of a kinsman vnto thee, well, let him doe the kinsmans duety: but if he will not doe the kinsmans part, then will I doe the dutie of a kinsman, as the Lord liueth: sleepe vntill the morning.

14 ¶ And she laye at his feete vntill the morning: and she arose before one could know another: for he saide, Let no man knowe, that a woman came into the floore.

15 Also he saide, Bring the y^e sheete that thou hast vpon thee, and hold it. And when shee held it, he measured fixe ^{Or, measures} measures of barley, and laide them on her, and she went into the citie.

16 And when she came to her mother in law, she said, Who art thou, my daughter? And shee told her all that the man had done to her,

17 And said, These fixe ^{Or, measures} measures of barley gaue he me: for he said to me, Thou shalt not come emptie vnto thy mother in law.

18 Then said shee, My daughter, sit still, vntill thou know how the thing will fall: for the man will not be in rest, vntill hee hath finished the matter this same day.

CHAP. IIII.

1 Boaz speaketh to Ruths next kinsman touching her marriage. 7 The ancient custome in Israel. 10 Boaz marieth Ruth, of whome he begetteth Obed. 18 The generation of Pharez.

¶ Then went Boaz vp to the gate, & sate there, & behold, the kinsman of whome Boaz had spoken, came by: & he said, Ho, such one, come, sit downe here. And he turned, and sate downe.

2 Then he tooke tenne men of the Elders of the citie, and said, Sit ye downe here. And they sate downe.

3 And he said vnto the kinsman, Naomi, that is come againe out of the countrey of Moab, will sell a parcell of land, which was our brother Elimelechs.

4 And I thought to aduertise thee, saying, Bye it before the y^e assistants, and before the Elders of my people. If thou wilt redeeme it, redeeme it: but if thou wilt not redeeme it, tell me: for I know there is none besides thee to redeeme it, and I am after thee. Then he answered, I will redeeme it.

5 Then

5 Then said Boaz, What day ſt thou byest the field of the hand of Naomi, thou must also bye it of Ruth the Moabiteſſe the wife of ſt thou dead, to ſtirre vp the name of the dead vpon his inheritance.

6 And the kinsman answered, I can not redeeme it, leſt I deſtroy mine own inheritance: redeeme my right to thee, for I can not redeeme it.

7 Nowe this was the maner before time in Iſrael, concerning redeeming and changing, for to ſtabliſh all things: a man did plucke off his ſhoe, and gaue it his neighbour, and this was a ſure witneſſe in Iſrael.

8 Therefore the kinsman ſaid to Boaz, Bye it for thee: and he drew off his ſhoe.

9 And Boaz ſaid vnto the Elders and vnto all the people, Ye are witneſſes this day, that I haue bought al that was Elimelechs, and al that was Chilion and Mahlons, of the hand of Naomi.

10 And moreover, Ruth the Moabiteſſe the wife of Mahlon, haue I bought to be my wife, to ſtirre vp the name of the dead vpon his inheritance, and that the name of the dead be not put out from among his brethren, and from the gate of his place: ye are witneſſes this day.

11 And all the people that were in the gate, and the Elders ſaid, We are witneſſes: the Lord make the wife ſt thou commeth into thine houſe, like Rahel & like Leah, which twaine did build the houſe of Iſrael: and ſt thou maiest do worthily in Ephrathah, and be famous in Beth-lehem,

12 And ſt thou thine houſe be like ſt thou houſe of Pharez (*whom Thamar bare vnto Iudah) of ſt thou ſeed Gen. 38. vnto the Lord ſhall giue thee of this yong womā.

13 ¶ So Boaz tooke Ruth, & ſhe was his wife: and when he went in vnto her, the Lord gaue, that ſhe conceived, and bare a ſonne.

14 And the women ſaid vnto Naomi, Blessed be the Lord, which hath not left thee this day without a kinsman, and his name ſhall be continued in Iſrael.

15 And this ſhall bring thy life againe, and cheriſh thine olde age: for thy daughter in law which loueth thee, hath borne vnto him, and ſhe is better to thee then ſeuē ſonnes.

16 And Naomi tooke the childe, and laid it in her lappe, and became nource vnto it.

17 And the women her neighbours gaue it a name, ſaying, There is a childe borne to Naomi, and called the name thereof Obed: the ſame was the father of Iſhai, the father of Dauid.

18 ¶ Theſe nowe are the generations of * Pharez: Pharez begate Heſron,

19 And Heſron begate Ram, and Ram begate Amminadab,

20 And Amminadab begate Nahſhon, and Nahſhon begate Salmon,

21 And Salmon begate Boaz, and Boaz begate Obed,

22 And Obed begate Iſhai, and Iſhai begate Dauid.

THE FIRST BOOKE OF SAMUEL.

THE ARGUMENT.

According as God had ordained, Deu. 17. 14. that when the Iſraelites ſhould be in the land of Canaan, he would appoint them a King: ſo here in this 1. booke of Samuel is declared the ſtate of this people vnder their firſt King Saul, who not content with that order, which God had for a time appointed for the gouernment of his Church, demāded a King, to the intent they might be as other nations, & in a greater aſſurance as they thought: not becauſe they might the better thereby ſerue God, as being vnder the ſaſegard of him, which did repreſent Jeſus Chriſt the true deliuerer: therefore he gaue them a tyrant and an hypocrite to rule ouer the, that they might learne, that the perſon of a King is not ſufficient to defend them, except God by his power preſerue and keepe them. And therefore he puniſheth the ingratitude of his people, and ſendeth them continuall warres both at home and abroad. And becauſe Saul, whome of nothing God had preferred to the honour of a King, did not acknowledge Gods mercie toward him, but rather diſobeyed the word of God, and was not zealous of his glorie, he was by the voice of God put downe from his ſeate, & Dauid the true figure of Meſſiah placed in his ſtead, whoſe patience, modeſtie, conſtancie, perfecution by open enemies, ſained friends, and diſſembling flatterers, are leſt to the Church and to euery member of the ſame, as a paterne and example to behold their ſtate and vocation.

CHAP. I.

1 The genealogie of Elkanah father of Samuel. 2 His two wiues. 5 Hannah was barren, and prayed to the Lord. 15 Her answer to Eli. 20 Samuel is borne. 24 She doeth dedicate him to the Lord.

THERE was a man of one of the two Ramathaim Zophim, of mount Ephraim, whoſe name was Elkanah the ſonne of Iero-

ham, the ſonne of Elihu, the ſonne of Tohu, the ſonne of Zuph, an Ephraimite:

2 And he had two wiues: ſt thou name of one was Hannah, & the name of ſt thou other Peninnah: & Peninnah had childre, but Hannah had no childre.

3 * And this man went vp out of his citie euery yeere, to worſhip & to ſacrifice vnto ſt thou Lord of hoſts in Shiloh, where were the two ſonnes of Eli, Hophni & Phinchas Priests of the Lord.

4 And on a day, when Elkanah ſacrificed, he gaue to Peninnah his wife, and to al her ſonnes and daughters portions,

5 But vnto Hannah he gaue a worthe portion: for he loued Hannah, and the Lord had made her barren.

6 ¶ And her aduerſarie vexed her ſore, ſoſt much as ſhe vpbraided her, becauſe the Lord had made her barren.

7 (And ſo did he yeere by yeere) and as oft as ſhe went vp to the houſe of the Lord, thus ſhe vexed her, that ſhe wept and did not eate.

8 Then ſaid Elkanah her husband to her, Hannah, why weepeſt thou? and why eateſt thou not? and why is thine heart troubled? am not I better to thee then ten ſonnes?

9 So Hannah roſe vp after ſt thou they had eaten & drunke in Shiloh (& Eli the Priest ſate vpon a ſtoole by one of ſt thou poſts of ſt thou Tēple of ſt thou Lord)

10 And ſhe was troubled in her minde, and prayed vnto the Lord, and wept ſore:

11 Alſo ſhe vowed a vow, & ſaid, O Lord of hoſts, if thou wilt looke on the trouble of thine handmaide, and remember me, and not forget thine handmaide, but giue vnto thine handmaid

a man child, then I will giue him vnto the Lord
6.5. all the dayes of his life, * and there shall no ra-
13.5. for come vpon his head.

12 And as she continued praying before the Lord, Eli marked her mouth.

13 For Hannah spake in her heart: her lips did moue onely, but her voyce was not heard: therefore Eli thought she had bene drunken.

14 And Eli said vnto her, How long wilt thou be drunken? Put away thy drunkennes from thee.

15 Then Hannah answered and said, Nay my lord, but I am a woman troubled in spirit: I haue drunke neither wine nor strong drinke, but
42.5. haue * powred out my soule before the Lord.

16 Count not thine handmaid for a wicked woman: for of the abundance of my complaint and my griefe haue I spoken hitherto.

17 Then Eli answered and said, Goe in peace, and the God of Israel graunt thy petition that thou hast asked of him.

18 She said againe, Let thine handmaid finde grace in thy sight: so the woman went her way and did eate, and looked no more sad.

19 ¶ Then they rose vp early, and worshipped before the Lord, and returned, and came to their house to Ramah. Nowe Elkanah knewe Hannah his wife, and the Lord remembered her.

20 For in processe of time Hannah conceived, & bare a sonne, & she called his name Samuel, Because, said she, I haue asked him of the Lord.

21 ¶ So the man Elkanah and all his house went vp to offer vnto the Lord the yereley sacrifice, and his vowe:

22 But Hannah went not vp: for she said vnto her husband, I will tarie vntill the child be weined, then I will bring him that he may appeare before the Lord, and there abide for euer.

23 And Elkanah her husband said vnto her, Doe what seemeth thee best: tarie vntill thou hast weined him: onely the Lord accomplish his word. So the woman abode, and gaue her sonne sucke vntill she weined him.

24 ¶ And when she had weined him, she tooke him with her with three bullockes and
16.36. an * Ephah of floure, and a bottell of wine, and brought him vnto the house of the Lord in Shiloh, and the childe was young.

25 And they slewe a bullocke, and brought the childe to Eli.

26 And she said, Oh my lord, as thy soule liueth, my lord, I am the woman that stood with thee here praying vnto the Lord.

27 I prayed for this childe, and the Lord hath giuen me my desire which I asked of him.

28 Therefore also I haue given him vnto the Lord: as long as he liueth he shalbe giuen vnto the Lord: and he worshipped the Lord there.

CHAP. II.

1 The song of Hannah. 12 The sonnes of Eli wicked. 13 The new custome of the Priests. 18 Samuel ministereth before the Lord. 20 Eli blessed Elkanah and his wife. 23 Eli reprooueth his sonnes. 27 God sendeth a Prophet to Eli. 31 Eli is menaced for not chastising his children.

And Hannah prayed and said, Mine heart reioiceth in the Lord, mine home is exalted in the Lord: my mouth is enlarged ouer mine enemies, because I reioyce in thy saluation.

2 There is none holy as the Lord: yea, there

is none besides thee, and there is no God like our God.

3 Speake no more presumptuously: let not arrogancie come out of your mouth: for the Lord is a God of knowledge, and by him enterprises are established.

4 The bowe of the mightie men are broken, and the weake haue girded them selues with strength.

5 They that were full, are hired forth for bread, and the hungrie are no more hired, so that the barren hath borne seven, and she that had many children is feeble.

6 * The Lord killeth and maketh aliue: bringeth downe to the graue and lifteth vp.

7 The Lord maketh poore and maketh rich: bringeth lowe, and exalteth.

8 * He raiseth vp the poore out of the dust, & lifteth vp the begger from the dunghill, to set them among princes, & to make them inherite the seat of glorie: for the pillars of the earth are the Lords, & he hath set the world vpon them.

9 He will keepe the secte of his Saintes, and the wicked shall keepe silence in darkenesse: for in his owne might shall no man be strong.

10 The Lords aduersaries shall be destroyed, and out of heaven shall he * thunder vpon them: the Lord shall iudge the endes of the world, and shall giue power vnto his king, and exalt the horne of his Anoynted.

11 And Elkanah went to Ramah to his house, and the child did minister vnto the Lord before Eli the Priest.

12 ¶ Nowe the sonnes of Eli were wicked men, and knewe not the Lord.

13 For the Priests custome toward the people was this: when any man offered sacrifice, the Priests boy came, while the flesh was seething, and a fleshooke with three teeth in his hand,

14 And thrust it into the kettle, or into the caldron, or into the pan, or into the pot: al that the fleshooke brought vp, the Priest tooke for him selfe: thus they did vnto all the Israelites, that came thither to Shiloh.

15 Yea, before they burnt the fat, the Priestes boy came and said to the man that offered, Giue me flesh to roast for the Priest: for he wil not haue sodden flesh of thee, but rawe.

16 And if any man said vnto him, Let them burne the fatte, according to the custome, then take as much as thine heart desireth: then he would answere, No, but thou shalt giue it now: and if thou wilt not, I will take it by force.

17 Therefore the sinne of the yong men was very great before the Lord: for men abhorred the offering of the Lord.

18 ¶ Now Samuel being a yong childe ministered before the Lord, girded with a linen Ephod.

19 And his mother made him a little coate, and brought it to him from yeere to yeere, when she came vp with her husband, to offer the yereley sacrifice.

20 And Eli blessed Elkanah and his wife, and said, The Lord giue thee seede of this woman, for the petition that she asked of the Lord: and they departed vnto their place.

21 And the Lord visited Hannah, so that she conceived, & bare three sonnes, & two daughters. And the childe Samuel grewe before the Lord.

22 ¶ So Eli was very olde, and heard all that his sonnes did vnto all Israel, and how they lay with the women that assembled at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

23 And he said vnto them, Why do ye such things? for of al this people I heare euil reports of you.

24 *Do no more*, my sonnes: for it is no good report that I heare, *which is*, that ye make the Lordes people to trespasse.

25 If one man sinne against another, the iudge shall iudge it: but if a man sinne against the Lord, who will pleade for him? Notwithstanding they obeyed not the voyce of their father, because the Lord would slay them.

26 ¶ (Nowe the childe Samuel profited and grewe, and was in fauour both with the Lord, and also with men)

27 And there came a man of God vnto Eli, and said vnto him, Thus saith the Lord, Did not I plainly appeare vnto the house of thy father, when they were in Egypt in Pharaohs house?

28 And I chose him out of al y tribes of Israel to be my Priest, to offer vpō mine altar, & to burne incense, & to weare an Ephod before me,

and * I gaue vnto the house of thy father al the offerings made by fire of the children of Israel.

29 Wherefore haue you kicked against my sacrifice & mine offering, which I commanded in my Tabernacle, & honorest thy children about me, to make your selues fat of the first frutes of all the offerings of Israel my people?

30 Wherefore the Lord God of Israel saith, I said, that thine house and the house of thy father should walke before me for euer: but now the Lord saith, It shall not be so: for them that honour me, I will honour, and they that despise me, shall be despised.

31 Behold, the dayes come, that I will cut off thine arme, and the arme of thy fathers house, y there shall not be an olde man in thine house.

32 And thou shalt see *thine* enemy in the habitation of the Lord in all thinges wherewith God shall blesse Israel, and there shall not be an olde man in thine house for euer.

33 Neuertheles, I wil not destroy euery one of thine frō mine altar, to make thine eyes to faile, & to make thine heart sorowful: & al the multitude of thine house shal die *whē they be* men.

34 And this shall be a signe vnto thee, that shall come vpon thy two sonnes Hophni and Phinehas: in one day they shall die both.

35 And I will stirre me vp a faithfull Priest, y shal do according to mine heart, and according to my minde: & I will build him a sure house, & he shal walke before mine Anointed for euer.

36 And all that are left in thine house, shall come and bow downe to him for a piece of siluer & a morfell of bread, and shall say, Appoint me, I pray thee, to one of the Priests offices, that I may eate a morfell of bread.

CHAP. lii.

1 There was no manifest vision in the time of Eli. 4 The Lord calleth Samuel three times, 11 And sheweth what shall come vpon Eli and his house. 18 The same declareth Samuel to Eli.

Now y childe Samuel ministred vnto y Lord before Eli: & y word of y lord was pretious in those daies: for there was no manifest vision.

2 And at that time, as Eli lay in his place, his eyes began to waxe dimme y he could not see.

3 And yer the light of God went out, Samuel slept in the temple of the Lord, where the Arke of God was.

4 Then the Lord called Samuel: and he said, Here I am.

5 And he ranne vnto Eli, and said, Here am I, for thou calledst me. But he said, I called thee not: go againe & sleepe. And he went & slept.

6 And the Lord called once againe, Samuel. And Samuel arose, and went to Eli & said, I am here: for y diddest call me. And he answered, I called thee not, my sonne: go againe & sleepe.

7 Thus *did* Samuel before he knew the Lord, and before the word of the Lord was reueiled vnto him.

8 And the Lord called Samuel againe the third time: & he arose, & went to Eli, and said, I am here: for thou hast called me. Then Eli perceived that the Lord had called the childe.

9 Therefore Eli said vnto Samuel, Goe and sleepe: and if he call thee, then say, Speake Lord, for thy seruant heareth. So Samuel went, and slept in his place.

10 ¶ And the Lord came, and stood, and called as at other times, Samuel, Samuel. Then Samuel answered, Speake, for thy seruant heareth.

11 ¶ Then the Lord said to Samuel, Behold, I will doe a thing in Israel, whereof whosoever shall heare, his two * eares shall tingle.

2. King.
21. 12.

12 In that day I will raise vp against Eli all thinges which I haue spoken concerning his house: when I begin, I will also make an ende.

13 And I haue tolde him that I wil iudge his house for euer, for the iniquitie which he knoweth, because his sonnes ranne into a slander, and he stayed them not.

14 Nowe therefore I haue tworne vnto the house of Eli, y the wickednes of Elis house, shal not be purged w sacrifice nor offering for euer.

15 Afterward Samuel slept vntill the morning, and opened the doores of the house of the Lord, & Samuel feared to shewe Eli the vision.

16 ¶ Then Eli called Samuel and said, Samuel my sonne. And he answered, Here I am.

17 Then he said, What is it, that the Lord said vnto thee? I pray thee, hide it not from me. God doe so to thee, and more also, if thou hide any thing from me, of all that he said vnto thee.

18 So Samuel tolde him euery whit, and hid nothing from him. Then he said, It is the Lord: let him do what seemeth him good.

Or, that

19 ¶ And Samuel grew, and the Lord was w Samuel him, & let none of his words fall to the ground. *was the*

20 And all Israel frō Dan to Beerseba knew *faithfull*

that faithfull Samuel *was* the Lords Prophet. *Prophet*

21 And the Lord appeared againe in Shiloh: *of the Lor*

for the Lord reueiled him selfe to Samuel in *† Ebr. by*

Shiloh by *† his word.* *she word*

of the Lor

CHAP. liii.

1 Israel is overcome by the Philistims. 4 They doe fet the Arke, wherefore the Philistims doe feare. 10 The Arke of the Lord is taken. 11 Eli and his children die. 19 The death of the wife of Phinehas the sonne of Eli.

And Samuel spake vnto all Israel: and Israel went out against the Philistims to bat- *Or, stone*

tell and pitched beside *† Eben-ezer*: and the *chap. 7. 12*

N. 2.

Philistims

Philistims pitched in Aphek.

2 And the Philistims put them selues in aray against Israel: and when they ioyned the battell, Israel was smitten downe before the Philistims: who slew of the armie in the field about foure thousand men.

3 So when the people were come into the campe, the Elders of Israel said, Wherfore hath the Lord smitten vs this day before the Philistims? let vs bring the Arke of the couenant of the Lord out of Shiloh vnto vs, that when it commeth among vs, it may saue vs out of the hand of our enemies.

4 Then the people sent to Shiloh, & brought from thence y Arke of the couenant of y Lord of hosts, who dwelleth betweene y Cherubims: & there were the two sonnes of Eli, Hophni, & Phinchas, with the Arke of y couenant of God.

5 And when the Arke of the couenant of the Lord came into the hoste, all Israel shewed a mightie shewte, so that the earth rang againe.

6 And when the Philistims heard the noyse of the shewte, they said, What meaneth y sound of this mightie shewte in the hoste of the Hebrewes? and they vnderstood, that the Arke of the Lord was come into the hoste.

7 And the Philistims were afraid, and said, God is come into the hoste: therefore said they, Wo vnto vs: for it hath not bene so hertofore.

8 Wo vnto vs, who shall deliuer vs out of the hand of these mightie Gods? these are the Gods that smote the Egyptians with all the plagues in the wilderness.

9 Be strong and play the men, O Philistims, that ye be not seruants vnto y Ebrewes, as they haue serued you: be valiant therefore, and fight.

10 And the Philistims fought, and Israel was smitten downe, & fled euery man into his tent: and there was an exceeding great slaughter: for there fell of Israel thirtie thousand footmen.

11 And the Arke of God was taken, and the two sonnes of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas dyed.

12 And there ran a man of Benjamin out of the armie, and came to Shiloh the same day with his clothes rent, and earth vpon his head.

13 And when he came, lo, Eli sat vpon a seate by the way side, waiting: for his heart feared for the Arke of God: and when the man came into the citie to tell it, all the citie cryed out.

14 And when Eli heard the noyse of the crying, he said, What meaneth this noyse of the tumult? & the man came in hastily, and told Eli.

15 (Now Eli was fourescore and eightene yeere olde, and his eyes were dimme that he could not see)

16 And the man said vnto Eli, I came from the armie, and I fled this day out of the hoste: and he said, What thing is done, my sonne?

17 Then the messenger answered, & said, Israel is fled before the Philistims, and there hath bene also a great slaughter among the people: and moreover thy two sonnes, Hophni & Phinchas are dead, and the Arke of God is taken.

18 And when he had made mention of the Arke of God, Eli fell from his seate backward by the side of the gate, and his necke was broken, and he dyed: for he was an olde man and heauie: & he had iudged Israel fourtie yeeres.

19 And his daughter in lawe Phinchas wife

was with childe. neere her trauell: and when she heard the report that the Arke of God was taken, and that her father in lawe and her husband were dead, she bowed her selfe and traualled: for her paines came vpon her.

20 And about the time of her death, the women that stood about her, said vnto her, Feare not: for thou hast borne a sonne: but she answered not, nor regarded it.

21 And she named the childe Ichabod, saying, The glorie is departed from Israel, because the Arke of God was taken, and because of her father in lawe and her husband.

22 She said againe, The glorie is departed from Israel: for the Arke of God is taken.

CHAP. V.

2 The Philistims bring the Arke into the house of Dagon, which idole fell downe before it. 6 The men of Ashdod are plagued. 8 The Arke is caried into Gath, and after to Ekron.

Then the Philistims tooke the Arke of God and caried it from Eben-ezer vnto Ashdod.

2 Euen the Philistims tooke the Arke of God, and brought it into the house of Dagon, and set it by Dagon.

3 And when they of Ashdod rose the next day in the morning, beholde, Dagon was fallen vpon his face on the ground before the Arke of the Lord, and they tooke vp Dagon, and set him in his place againe.

4 Also they rose vp early in the morning the next day, and behold, Dagon was fallen vpon his face on the ground before the Arke of y Lord, & the head of Dagon & the two palmes of his hands were cut off vpon the threshold: onely the stumpe of Dagon was left to him.

5 Therefore the Priests of Dagon, and al that come into Dagon's house, treade not on the threshold of Dagon in Ashdod, vnto this day.

6 But the hand of the Lord was heauie vpon them of Ashdod, & destroyed the, & smote them wth emerods, both Ashdod, & the coasts thereof.

7 And when the men of Ashdod sawe this, they said, Let not the Arke of the God of Israel abide with vs: for his hand is sore vpon vs and vpon Dagon our god.

8 They sent therefore and gathered all the princes of the Philistims vnto them, and saide, What shal we do with the Arke of the God of Israel? And they answered, Let the Arke of the God of Israel be caried about vnto Gath: and they caried y Arke of the God of Israel about.

9 And when they had caried it about, the hand of the Lord was against the citie with a very great destruction, and he smote the men of the citie both small and great, and they had emerods in their secret partes.

10 Therefore they sent the Arke of God to Ekron: and as soone as the Arke of God came to Ekron, the Ekronites cryed out, saying, They haue brought the Arke of the God of Israel to vs to slay vs and our people.

11 Therefore they sent and gathered together all the Princes of the Philistims, and said, Send away the Arke of the God of Israel, and let it returne to his owne place, that it slay vs not and our people: for there was a destruction and death throughout all the citie, and the hand of God was very sore there.

12 And the men that dyed not, were smitten with the emerods: and the crie of the citie went vp to heauen.

CHAP. VI.

1 The time that the Arke was with the Philistims which they sent againe with a gift. 12 It cometh to Beth-shemesh. 17 The Philistims offer golden emerods. 19 The men of Beth-shemesh are stricken for looking into the Arke.

SO the Arke of the Lord was in the countrey of the Philistims seuen moneths.

2 And the Philistims called the Priestes and the soothsayers, saying, What shall we do with the Arke of the Lord? tell vs wherewith we shall send it home againe.

3 And they said, If you send away the Arke of the God of Israel, send it not away emptye, but giue vnto it a sinne offering: then shall ye be healed, and it shall be knowne to you, why his hand departeth not from you.

4 Then said they, What shall be the sinne offering, which we shall giue vnto it? And they answered, Fiue golden emerods and fiue golden mise, according to the number of the princes of the Philistims: for one plague was on you all, and on your Princes.

5 Wherefore ye shal make the similitudes of your emerods, and the similitudes of your mise that destroy the land: so ye shal giue glory vnto the God of Israel, that he may take his hand fro you, and from your gods, and from your land.

6 Wherefore then should yee harden your hearts, as *Egyptiās & Pharaoh* hardened their hearts, when he wrought wonderfully among them, *as did they not let the go, & they departed?*

7 Nowe therefore make a new cart, and take two milch kine, on whom there hath come no yoke: and tye the kine to the cart, and bring the calves home from them.

8 Then take the Arke of the Lord, and set it vpon the cart, and put the iewels of gold which ye giue it for a sinne offering in a coffer by the side thereof, and send it away, that it may goe:

9 And take heede, if it goe vp by the way of his owne coast to Beth-shemesh, it is he that did vs this great euil: but if not, we shal know then, that it is not his hand that smote vs, but it was a chance that happened vs.

10 And the men did so: for they tooke two kine that gaue milke, and tyed them to the cart, and shut the calves at home.

11 So they set the Arke of the Lord vpon the cart, and the coffer with the mise of golde, and with the similitudes of their emerods.

12 And the kine went the straight way to Beth-shemesh, & kept one path, & lowed as they went, & turned neither to the right hand nor to the left: also the Princes of the Philistims went after them, vnto the borders of Beth-shemesh.

13 Now they of Beth-shemesh were reaping their wheate harvest in the valley, and they lift vp their eyes, and spied the Arke, and reioyced when they sawe it.

14 And the cart came into the field of Ioshua a Beth-shemite, and stood still there, there was also a great stone, and they claue the wood of the cart, and offered the kine for a burnt offering vnto the Lord.

15 And the Levites tooke downe the Arke

of the Lord, and the coffer that was with it, wherein the iewels of golde were, and put them on the great stone, & the men of Beth-shemesh offered burnt offering, and sacrificed sacrifices that same day vnto the Lord.

16 And when *fiue* princes of the Philistims had scene it, they returned to Ekron *the same day*.

17 So these are the golden emerods, which the Philistims gaue for a sinne offering to the Lord: for Ashdod one, for Gaza one, for Askelon one, for Gath one, and for Ekron one,

18 And golden mise, according to *fiue* number of al *fiue* cities of *fiue* Philistims, belonging to *fiue* princes, both of walled townes, & of towns vnwalled, vnto *the great stone of Abel*, wheron they set *the Arke of the Lord: which stone remaineth vnto this day in the field of Ioshua the Beth-shemite.*

19 And he smote of the men of Beth-shemesh, because they had looked in the Arke of the Lord: he slewe euen among the people fifty thousand men, and threescore and ten men, and the people lamented, because the Lord had slaine the people with so great a slaughter.

20 Wherefore the men of Beth-shemesh said, Who is able to stand before this holy Lord God? and to whome shall he goe from vs?

21 And they sent messengers to the inhabitants of Kiriath-earim, saying, The Philistims haue brought againe the Arke of the Lord: come ye downe and take it vp to you.

CHAP. VII.

1 The Arke is brought to Kiriath-earim. 3 Samuel exhorteth the people to forsake their sinnes, and turne to the Lord. 10 The Philistims fight against Israel and are overcome. 16 Samuel iudgeth Israel.

Then *fiue* men of Kiriath-earim came, & tooke vp the Arke of *the Lord*, and brought it into the house of Abinadab in *the hill*: & they sanctified Eleazar his sonne, to keepe *the Arke of the Lord*.

2 (For while the Arke abode in Kiriath-earim, *the time* was long, for it was twenty yeeres) & all *the house of Israel* lamented after the Lord.

3 Then Samuel spake vnto all the house of Israel, saying, If ye be come againe vnto *the Lord* with al your heart, * put away the strange gods from among you, & * Ashtaroth, and direct your hearts vnto the Lord, & serue him * only, and he shall deliuer you out of *the hand of the Philistims*.

4 Then the children of Israel did put away * Baalim & Ashtaroth, and serued *the Lord* only.

5 And Samuel said, Gather all Israel to Mizpeh, and I will pray for you vnto the Lord.

6 And they gathered together to Mizpeh, and drew water and powred it out before the Lord, and fasted the same day, and said there, We haue sinned against the Lord. And Samuel iudged the children of Israel in Mizpeh.

7 When the Philistims heard that the children of Israel were gathered together to Mizpeh, the princes of the Philistims went vp against Israel: and when the children of Israel heard that, they were afraid of the Philistims.

8 And the children of Israel said to Samuel, Cease not to cry vnto *the Lord* our God for vs, *he may saue vs out of the hand of the Philistims*.

9 Then Samuel tooke a sucking lambe, and offered it all together for a burnt offering vnto the Lord, and Samuel cryed vnto the Lord for

Israel, and the Lord heard him.

10 And as Samuel offered the burnt offering, the Philistims came to fight against Israel: but the Lord thundred with a great thunder that day vpon the Philistims, and scattered them: so they were slaine before Israel.

11 And the men of Israel went from Mizpeh, and pursued the Philistims, and smote them vntill they came vnder Beth-car.

12 Then Samuel tooke a stone and pitched it betweene Mizpeh and Shen, and called the name thereof, Eben-ezer, and he said, Hitherto hath the Lord holpen vs.

13 ¶ So the Philistims were brought vnder, and they came no more againe into the coastes of Israel: and the hand of the Lord was against the Philistims all the dayes of Samuel.

14 Also the cities w^{ch} the Philistims had taken from Israel, were restored to Israel, from Ekron euen to Gath: and Israel deliuered the coastes of the same out of y^e hands of the Philistims: & there was peace betweene Israel & the Amorites.

15 And Samuel iudged Israel all the dayes of his life,

16 And went about yeere by yeere to Beth-el, and Gilgal, and Mizpeh, and iudged Israel in all those places.

17 Afterward he returned to Ramah: for there was his house. and there he iudged Israel: also he built an altar there vnto the Lord.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Samuel maketh his sonnes iudges ouer Israel, who followe not his steps. 5 The Israelites aske a King. 11 Samuel declareth in what state they should be vnder the King. 19 Notwithstanding they aske one still, and the Lord willesh Samuel to graunt vnto them.

When Samuel was nowe become olde, he made his sonnes iudges ouer Israel,

2 (And the name of his eldest sonne was Ioel, and the name of the second Abiah) euen Iudges in Beer-sheba.

3 And his sonnes walked not in his wayes, but turned aside after lucre, and * tooke rewardes, and peruertered the iudgement.

4 ¶ Wherefore al y^e Elders of Israel gathered them together, & came to Samuel vnto Ramah,

5 And said vnto him, Behold, thou art olde, & thy sonnes walke not in thy wayes: * make vs nowe a King to iudge vs like all nations.

6 But the thing displeased Samuel, when they said, Giue vs a King to iudge vs: and Samuel prayed vnto the Lord.

7 And the Lord said vnto Samuel, Heare the voice of y^e people in al y^e they shal say vnto thee: for they haue not cast thee away, but they haue cast me away, y^e I should not reigne ouer them.

8 As they haue euer done since I brought them out of Egypt euen vnto this day, (and haue forsaken me, and serued other gods) euen so doe they vnto thee.

9 Now therefore hearken vnto their voyce: howbeit yet testifie vnto the, & shew them the maner of the King that shall reigne ouer them.

10 ¶ So Samuel tolde all the wordes of the Lord vnto the people, that asked a king of him.

11 And he said, This shalbe the maner of the King that shal reigne ouer you: he wil take your sonnes, & appoint the to his charets, & to be his

horsesmen, and some shall runne before his charet.

12 Also he wil make them his captaines ouer thousands, and captaines ouer fifties, and to care his ground, and to reape his harvest, & to make instruments of warre, and the things that serue for his charets.

13 He wil also take your daughters, and make them apothecaries, & cookes, and bakers.

14 And he wil take your fieldes, and your vineyardes, and your best Oline trees, and giue them to his seruants.

15 And he wil take the tenth of your seede, and of your vineyardes, and giue it to his Eunuuchs, and to his seruants. *Or, officers*

16 And he wil take your men seruants, and your maide seruants, & the chiefe of your yong men, and your asses, and put them to his worke.

17 He wil take the tenth of your sheepe, and ye shal be his seruants.

18 And ye shal crie out at that day, because of your King, whome ye haue chosen you, and the Lord wil not heare you at that day.

19 But the people would not heare the voice of Samuel, but did say, Nay, but there shal be a King ouer vs.

20 And we also will be like all other nations, and our King shal iudge vs, and goe out before vs, and fight our battels.

21 Therefore when Samuel heard all the wordes of the people, he rehearsed them in the eares of the Lord.

22 And the Lord said to Samuel, ¶ Hearken vnto their voyce, and make them a King. And Samuel said vnto the men of Israel, Goe eury man vnto his citie. *Or, then*

CHAP. IX.

3 Saul seeking his fathers asses, by the counsell of his seruant goeth to Samuel. 9 The Prophets called Seers. 15 The Lord reuileth to Samuel Sauls coming, commanding him to anoint him King. 22 Samuel bringeth Saul to the feast.

There was nowe a man of Benjamin, mightie in power named * Kish, the sonne of Abiel, the sonne of Zeror, the sonne of Bechorath, the sonne of Aphiah, the sonne of a man of Iemini.

2 And he had a sonne called Saul, a goodly yong man and a faire: so that among the children of Israel there was none goodlier then he: from the shoulders vpward he was hyer then any of the people.

3 And the asses of Kish Sauls father were lost: therefore Kish said to Saul his sonne, Take nowe one of the seruants with thee, and arise, goe, and seeke the asses.

4 So he passed through mount Ephraim, & wet through the land of Shalishah, but they found them not. Then they went thorow the land of Shalim, & there they were not: he went also thorow y^e land of Iemini, but they found them not.

5 When they came to the land of Zuph, Saul said vnto his seruant, that was with him, Come and let vs returne, leaſt my father leane the care of the asses, and take thought for vs.

6 And he said vnto him, Behold now, in this citie is a man of God, and he is an honourable man: all that he saith commeth to passe: let vs nowe goe thither, if so be that he can shewe vs what way we may goe.

7 Then said Saul to his seruant, Well then, let

Deu. 16. 19

Hof. 13. 10.
Isa. 13. 21.

Chap. 51.
1. 26
8. 33

Or, vit-
tles.

vs goe: but what shall we bring vnto the man? For the bread is spent in our vessels, and there is no present to bring to the man of God: what haue we?

8 And the seruant answered Saul againe, and said, Behold, I haue found about me the fourth part of a shekel of siluer: that will I giue the man of God, to tell vs our way.

9 (Beforetime in Israel when a man went to seeke an answer of God, thus he spake, Come, and let vs go to the Seer: for he that is called now a Prophet, was in y^e old time called a Seer)

Or, ch
officer

10 Then said Saul to his seruant, Well saide, come, let vs go: so they went into the city where the man of God was.

11 ¶ And as they were going vp the hie way to y^e city, they found maids y^e came out to draw water, and said vnto them, Is there here a Seer?

12 And they answered them, and sayde, Yea: loe, he is before you: make hast now, for he came this day to the citie: for there is an offering of the people this day in the hie place.

13 When ye shall come into the city, ye shall find him straightway: yet he come vp to the hie place to eate: for the people will not eate vntill he come, because he will blesse the sacrifice: and then eate they that be bidden to the feast: now therefore go vp: for euen now shall ye find him.

14 Then they went vp into the city, & when they were come into y^e mids of y^e city, Samuel came out against them, to go vp to y^e hie place.

Or, ch
then
quell
chap. 15. x
15. 13. 21
16. 10. his
17. 1.

15 ¶ But the Lorde had reuelled to Samuel secretly (a day before Saul came) saying,

16 To morowe about this time I will sende thee a man out of the land of Benjamin: him shalt y^e anoint to be gouernour ouer my people Israel, that he may saue my people out of the hands of the Philistims: for I haue looked vpon my people, and their crie is come vnto me.

17 When Samuel therefore sawe Saul, the Lord answered him, See, this is the man whome I spake to thee off: he shall rule my people.

18 Then went Saul to Samuel in the mids of the gate, and saide, Tell me, I pray thee, where the Seers house is.

Chap.
51.
1. ch
8. 31

19 And Samuel answered Saul, and said, I am the Seer: goe vp before me vnto the hie place: for ye shall eate with me to day, and to morow I will let thee goe, and will tell thee all that is in thine heart:

20 And as for thine asses that were lost three dayes ago, care not for them: for they are found, and on whom is set all the desire of Israel? is it not vpon thee and on all thy fathers house?

21 ¶ But Saul answered and saide, Am not I the sonne of Lemini of the smallest tribe of Israel? and my familie is the least of all the families of the tribe of Benjamin. Wherefore then speakest thou so to me?

22 And Samuel tooke Saul and his seruant, and brought him into the chamber, and made them sit in the chiefeest place among them that were bidden: which were about thirty persons.

23 And Samuel saide vnto the cooke, Bring forth the portion which I gaue thee, & whereof I said vnto the, Keepe it with thee.

24 And the cooke tooke vp the shoulder, & that which was vpon it, and set it before Saul: and Samuel said, Behold, that which is left, set it

before thee and eate: for hitherto hath it bene kept for thee, saying, Also I haue called the people. So Saul did eate with Samuel that day.

25 And when they were come downe from the hie place into the citie, hee communed with Saul vpon the top of the house.

26 And whē they arose early about the spring of the day, Samuel called Saul to the top of the house, saying, Vp, that I may send y^e away. And Saul arose, & they went out, both he, & Samuel.

27 And when they were come downe to the end of the citie, Samuel said to Saul, Bid the seruant go before vs, (and he went) but stand thou still now, that I may shew thee y^e word of God.

CHAP. X.

1 Saul is anointed King by Samuel. 9 God changeth Sauls heart and he prophesieth. 17 Samuel assemblēth the people, and sheweth them their finnes. 21 Saul is chosen King by lot. 25 Samuel writeth the Kings office.

T Hen Samuel tooke a vial of oyle and powdered it vpon his head, & kissed him, and said, Hath not the Lord annointed thee to be gouernour ouer his inheritance?

2 When thou shalt depart from me this day, thou shalt find two men by * Rabels sepulchre in the border of Benjamin, euen at Zelzah, and they will say vnto thee, The asses which thou wentest to seeke, are found: and loe, thy father hath left the care of the asses, and soroweth for you, saying, What shall I doe for my sonne?

Gen. 35.
20.

3 Then shalt thou goe forth from thence and shall come to the plaine of Tabor, and there shalt meete thee three men going vp to God to Beth-el: one carying three kiddes, and another carying three loaves of bread, and another carying a bottell of wine:

Or, oke

4 And they will aske thee if all be well, and will giue thee two loaves of bread, which thou shalt receiue of their hands.

Ex. 9.
peace.

5 After that thou shalt come to the hill of God, where is the garison of the Philistims: and when thou art come thither to the citie, thou shalt meete a companie of Prophets comming down from the hie place with a vial, & a tymbrel, and a pipe, and an harpe before them, and they shall prophesie.

6 Then the Spirit of the Lord wil come vpon thee, and thou shalt prophesie with them, and shalt be turned into another man.

7 Therefore when these signes shall come vnto thee, doe as occasion shall serue: for God is with thee.

8 And thou shalt goe downe before mee to Gilgal: and I also will come down vnto thee to offer burnt offerings, and to sacrifice sacrifices of peace. * Tarie for me seuen daies, till I come to thee and shewe thee what thou shalt doe.

Chap. 13

9 And when he had turned his backet, & goe from Samuel, God gaue him another heart: and all those tokens came to passe that same day.

Ex. 10.
der.

10 ¶ And when they came thither to the hill, behold, the companie of Prophets met him, and the Spirit of God came vpon him, and he prophesied among them.

Or, 100
praises.

11 Therefore all the people that knewe him before, when they saw y^e he prophesied among the Prophets, said eche to other, What is come vnto the sonne of Kish? Is Saul also among the

Chap. 13
24.

Prophets?

12 And one of the same place answered, and said, But who is their father? Therefore it was a prouerbe, Is Saul also among the Prophets?

13 And when he had made an end of prophesying, he came to the his place.

14 And Sauls vnclē said vnto him, and to his seruant, Whither went ye? And he said, To seeke the asses: And when we saw that they were no where, we came to Samuel.

15 And Sauls vnclē said, Tell me, I pray thee, what Samuel said vnto you.

16 Then Saul said to his vnclē, Hee tolde vs plainly that the asses were found: but concerning the kingdome whereof Samuel spake, tolde he him not.

17 ¶ And Samuel assembled the people vnto the Lord in Mizpeh,

18 And hee saide vnto the children of Israel, Thus saith y^e Lord God of Israel, I haue brought Israel out of Egypt, and deliuered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hands of all kingdomes that troubled you.

19 But ye haue this day cast away your God, who only deliuereth you out of all your aduersities and tribulations: and ye said vnto him, No, but appoint a King ouer vs. Now therefore stand yee before the Lorde, according to your tribes, and according to your thousands.

20 And when Samuel had gathered together all the tribes of Israel, the tribe of Benjamin was taken.

21 Afterward he assembled the tribe of Benjamin according to their families, & the familie of Matri was taken. So Saul the sonne of Kish was taken, and when they sought him, he could not be found.

22 Therefore they asked the Lord againe, If that mā should yet come thither. And the Lord answered, Behold, hee hath hid himselfe among the stuffe.

23 And they ran and brought him thence: & whē he stood among y^e people, he was hier then any of the people from the shoulders vpward.

24 And Samuel said to all the people, See ye not him, whō the Lord hath chosen, that there is none like him among all the people? And all the people shouted & said, †God saue the King.

25 Then Samuel tolde the people the duetie of the kingdome, and wrote it in a booke, and layd it vp before the Lord, and Samuel sent all the people away euery man to his house.

26 Saul also went home to Gibeah, and there followed him a band of men, whose heart God had touched,

27 But the wicked men saide, Howe shall he saue vs? So they despised him, and brought him no presents: but he held his tongue.

CHAP. XI.

¶ *Nahash the Ammonite warreth against Iabesh Gilead, who asketh help of the Israelites. 6 Saul promisseth helpe. 11 The Ammonites are slaine. 14 The kingdome is renued.*

Then Nahash the Ammonite came vp, and besieged Iabesh Gilead: and all the men of Iabesh said vnto Nahash, Make a couenant with vs, and we will be thy seruants.

2 And Nahash the Ammonite answered the, On this condition will I make a couenant with

you, that I may thrust out all your right eyes, and bring that shame vpon all Israel.

3 To whome the Elders of Iabesh said, Giue vs seuen daies respite, that we may send messengers vnto all the coasts of Israel: and then if no man deliuer vs, we will come out to thee.

4 ¶ Then came the messenger to Gibeah of Saul, & told these tidings in the eares of y^e people: & all y^e people lift vp their voyces & wept.

5 And beholde, Saul came following the cattell out of the field, and Saul said, What ayleth this people, that they weep? And they told him the tidings of the men of Iabesh.

6 Then the Spirit of God came vpon Saul, when he heard those tidings, and he was exceedingly angrie,

7 And tooke a yoke of oxen, & hewed them in pieces, and sent them throughout all the coasts of Israel by the hands of messengers, saying, Whosoever commeth not forth after Saul, and after Samuel, so shall his oxen be serued. And the feare of the Lorde fell on the people, and they came out † with one consent.

8 And when he nombred them in Bezek, the children of Israel were three hundred thousand men: and the men of Iudah thirtie thousand.

9 Then they saide vnto the messengers that came, So say vnto the men of Iabesh Gilead, To morow by then the sunne be hote, ye shal haue helpe. And the messengers came and shewed it to the men of Iabesh, which were glad.

10 Therefore the men of Iabesh said, To morow we will come out vnto you, and yee shall doe with vs, all that pleaseth you.

11 ¶ And when the morowe was come, Saul put the people in three bands, and they came in vpon the hoste in the morning watch, and slewe the Ammonites vntill the heate of the day: and they that remained, were scattered, so that two of them were not left together.

12 Then the people said vnto Samuel, Who is he that said, Shall Saul reigne ouer vs? bring those men that we may slay them.

13 But Saul said, There shall no man die this day: for to day the Lord hath saued Israel.

14 ¶ The said Samuel vnto the people, Come, that we may goe to Gilgal, and renue the kingdome there.

15 So all the people went to Gilgal, & made Saul King there before the Lorde in Gilgal: and there they offered peace offerings before the Lorde: and there Saul and all the men of Israel reioyced exceedingly.

CHAP. XII.

¶ *Samuel declaring to the people his integritie, reprocueth their ingratitude. 19 God by miracle causeth the people to confesse their sinne. 20 Samuel exhorteth the people to follow the Lord.*

Samuel then said vnto all Israel, Behold, I haue hearkened vnto your voyce in all that ye said vnto me, and haue appointed a King ouer you.

3 Now therefore behold, your King walketh before you, & I am old & gray headed, and behold, my sonnes are with you: & I haue walked before you from my childhoode vnto this day.

3 Behold, here I am: beare recorde of me before y^e Lord & before his Anoynted, Whose oxe haue I taken? or whose ass haue I taken? or whose haue I done wrong tot or whom haue I hurt? or

br. let
King

† E. b. a.
man.

Eccl.

of

of whose hande haue I receiued any bribe to blind mine eyes therew? & I will restore it you.

4 Then they saide, Thou hast done vs no wrong, nor hast hurt vs, neither hast thou taken ought of any mans hand.

5 And he saide vnto them, The Lord is witnesse against you, & his Anoynted is witnes this day, that yee haue found nought in mine hands. And they answered, He is witnesse.

10r. xal.
nd.

6 Then Samuel said vnto the people, It is the Lorde that made Moses and Aaron, and that brought your fathers out of the land of Egypt.

10r. bene-
fis.

7 Now therefore stand still, that I may reason with you before the Lorde according to all the righteousnes of the Lord, which he shewed to you and to your fathers.

Gen. 46.

8 *After that Iakob was come into Egypt, and your fathers cried vnto the Lord, then the Lord sent Moses & Aaron which brought your fathers out of Egypt, and made them dwell in this place.

Exod. 4.

16.

Judg. 4. 2.

9 *And when they forgate the Lorde their God, he sold them into the hande of Sifera captaine of the hoste of Hazor, and into the hand of the Philistims, and into the hand of the King of Moab, and they fought against them.

10 And they cryed vnto the Lord, and saide, We haue sinned, because we haue forsaken the Lord, & haue serued Baalim, & Ashtaroth. Now therefore deliuer vs out of the hands of our enemies, and we will serue thee.

Judg. 11. 1
chap. 4. 1.

11 Therefore the Lord sent Ierubbaal and Bedan and *Iphtah, and *Samuel, and deliuered you out of the hands of your enemies on euery side, and ye dwelled safe.

12 Notwithstanding when you saw, y^e Nahash the King of the children of Ammō came against you, ye said vnto me, No, but a king shal reign ouer vs: whē yet y^e Lord your God was your king.

13 Now therefore behold the King whom ye haue chosen, and whome yee haue desired: loe therefore, the Lord hath set a King ouer you.

14 If ye will feare the Lord and serue him, & heare his voyce, & not disobey the word of the Lord, both ye, and the King that reigneth ouer you, shall follow the Lord your God.

15 But if ye wil not obey y^e voyce of y^e Lord, but disobey y^e Lords mouth, then shall the hand of the Lord be vpon you, and on your fathers.

16 Nowe also stand and see this great thing which the Lord will doe before your eyes.

17 Is it not now wheate haruest? I will call vnto the Lord, & he shall send thunder & raine, that ye may perceiue & see, how that your wickednes is great, which ye haue done in y^e fight of the Lord in asking you a King.

18 Then Samuel called vnto the Lord, & the Lord sent thunder & rain the same day: & al the people feared the Lord & Samuel exceedingly.

19 And all the people said vnto Samuel, Pray for thy seruants vnto the Lord thy God, that we die not: for wee haue sinned in asking vs a King, beside all our other sinnes.

20 ¶ And Samuel said vnto the people, Feare not, (ye haue in deed done all this wickednesse, yet depart not from folowing the Lorde, but serue the Lord with all your heart,

21 Neither turne ye backe: for that should be after vaine things which cannot profite you, nor

deliuer you, for they are but vanitie)

22 For the Lord will not forsake his people for his great Names sake: because it hath pleased the Lord to make you his people.

23 Moreouer, God forbid, that I should sinne against the Lord, and cease praying for you, but I will shew you the good and right way.

24 Therefore feare you the Lorde, and serue him in the truth with all your hearts, and consider how great things he hath done for you.

25 But if ye do wickedly, ye shall perish, both ye, and your King.

CHAP. XIII.

3 The Philistims are smitten of Saul and Jonathan. 13 Saul being disobedient to Gods commandment is shewed of Samuel that hee shall not reigne. 19 The great slauerie, wherein the Philistims kept the Israelites.

Saul now had bene King one yere, and he reigned two yeeres ouer Israel.

2 Then Saml chose him three thousand of Israel: & two thousand were with Saul in Michmash, & in mount Beth-el, and a thousand were with Jonathan in Gibeah of Benjamin: and the rest of the people he sent euery one to his tent.

3 And Jonathan smote y^e garison of the Philistims, that was in the hill: and it came to the Philistims eares: & Saul blew the trumpet throughout all the land, saying, Heare, O ye Ebrewes.

4 And all Israel heard say, Saul hath destroyed a garison of the Philistims: wherefore Israel was had in abomination with the Philistims: and y^e people gathered together after Saul to Gilgal.

5 ¶ The Philistims also gathered themselues together to fight with Israel, thirtie thousande charrets, & sixe thousand horsemen: for the people was like the sand which is by the seas side in multitude, and came vp, and pitched in Michmash Eastward from Beth-aen.

6 And when the men of Israel sawe that they were in a strait (for the people were in distresse) the people hid themselues in caues, and in holds, and in rocks, and in towres, and in pits.

7 And some of y^e Ebrewes went ouer Iorden vnto y^e land of Gad & Gilead: and Saul was yet in Gilgal, & all y^e people for feare folowed him.

8 And hee taried seuen daies, according vnto the time that Samuel had appointed: but Samuel came not to Gilgal, therefore the people were scattered from him.

9 And Saul said, Bring a burnt offering to me & peace offerings: and he offered a burnt offering.

10 And as soone as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, behold, Samuel came: & Saul went forth to meete him, to salute him.

11 And Samuel saide, What hast thou done? Then Saul said, Because I saw y^e the people was scattered fro me, & that thou camest not within the daies appointed, and that the Philistims gathered themselues together to Michmash,

12 Therefore said I, The Philistims wil come downe now vpon me to Gilgal, and I haue not made supplication to the Lorde. I was bolde therefore and offered a burnt offering.

13 And Samuel said to Saul, Thou hast done foolishly: thou hast not kept the commandment of the Lorde thy God, which hee commanded thee: for the Lord had now established thy kingdom vpon Israel for euer.

14 But

14 But now thy kingdom shall not continue: the Lord hath sought him a man after his own heart, & the Lord hath commanded him to be gouernour ouer his people, because thou hast not kept that which the Lord had commanded thee.

15 ¶ And Samuel arose, and gate him vp from Gilgal in Gibeah of Benjamin: & Saul nombred the people that were founde with him, about fixe hundreth men.

16 And Saul and Jonathan his sonne, and the people that were found with them, had their abiding in Gibeah of Benjamin: but the Philistims pitched in Michmah.

17 And there came out of ʒ hoste of the Philistims three bands to destroy, one band turned vnto ʒ way of Ophrah vnto the land of Shual,

18 And another band turned toward the way to Beth-horon, & the third band turned toward the way of the coast that looketh toward the valley of Zeboim, toward the wildernes.

19 Then there was no smith found throughout all the land of Israel for the Philistims said, Lest the Ebrewes make them swords or speares.

20 Wherefore all the Israelites went downe to ʒ Philistims, to sharpen euery man his share, his mattocke, & his axe, & his weeding hooke.

21 Yet they had a file for the shares, and for the mattockes, and for the pickforks, and for the axes, and for to sharpen the goads.

22 So when the day of battel was come, there was neither sword nor speare found in the hāds of any of the people that were with Saul and with Jonathan: but *onely* with Saul and Jonathan his sonne was there found.

23 And the garison of the Philistims came out to the passage of Michmah.

CHAP. XIII.

24 Jonathan and his armour bearer put the Philistims to flight. 25 Saul bindeth the people by an othe, not to eate till euenino. 26 The people eate with the blood. 28 Saul would put Jonathan to death. 45 The people deliuer him.

Then on a day Jonathan the sonne of Saul said vnto ʒ yong mā ʒ bare his armour, Come & let vs go ouer toward ʒ Philistims garison, ʒ is ybder on ʒ other side, but he told not his father.

2 And Saul taried in the border of Gibeah vnder a pomegranate tree, which was in Migron, and the people that were with him, were about fixe hundreth men.

3 And Ahiah the sonne of Ahitub, ʒ Ichabods brother, ʒ sonne of Phinchas, the sonne of Eli, was ʒ Lords Priest in Shiloh, & ware an Ephod: & the people knew not that Jonathan was gone.

4 ¶ Now in ʒ wav whereby Jonathan sought to goe ouer to ʒ Philistims garison, there was a ʒ sharp rocke on the one side, and a sharp rocke on the other side: the name of the one was called Bozez, and the name of the other Seneh.

5 The one rocke stretched from the North toward Michmah, and the other was from the South toward Gibeah.

6 And Jonathan said to the yong man ʒ bare his armour, Come, and let vs goe ouer vnto the garison of these vncircūcised: it may be that the Lord will worke with vs: for it is ʒ not hard to the Lord ʒ to saue with many, or with fewe.

7 And he that bare his armour, said vnto him, Do all that is in thine hart: go where it pleaseth

thee: behold, I am ʒ thee as thine hart desireth.

8 Then said Jonathan, Behold, we goe ouer vnto those men, & will shew our selues vnto the.

9 If they say on this wise to vs, Tary vntill we come to you, then we will stand still in our place, and not goe vp to them:

10 But if they say, Come vp vnto vs, then we will goe vp: for ʒ the Lord hath deliuered them into our hand: and this shalbe a signe vnto vs. 4.30.

11 So they both shewed themselves vnto the garison of the Philistims: and the Philistims said, See, the Ebrewes come out of the holes wherein they had hid themselves.

12 And the men of the garison answered Jonathan, and his armour bearer, and saide, Come vp to vs: for we wil shew you a thing. Then Jonathan saide vnto his armour bearer, Come vp after me: for the Lord hath deliuered them into the hand of Israel.

13 So Jonathan went vp vpon his hands and vpon his fecte, and his armour bearer after him: and some fell before Jonathan, and his armour bearer slew others after him.

14 So the first slaughter which Jonathan and his armour bearer made, was about twentie men, as it were within halfe an acre of lande which two oxen plow.

15 And there was a feare in the hoste, and in the field, and among all the people: the garison also, and they that went out to spoyle, were afraid themselves: and the earth trembled: for it was stricken with feare by God.

16 ¶ Then the watchmen of Saul in Gibeah of Benjamin saw: and behold, the multitude was discomfited, and smitten as they went.

17 Therefore said Saul vnto the people that were with him, Search now & see, who is gone from vs. And when they had nombred, behold, Jonathan and his armour bearer were not there.

18 And Saul said vnto Ahiah, Bring hither the Arke of God (for the Arke of God was at that time with the children of Israel)

19 ¶ And while Saul talked vnto the Priest, the noyse ʒ was in the hoste of the Philistims, spread farther abroad, & encreased: therefore Saul said vnto the Priest, Withdraw thine hand.

20 And Saul was assembled with all ʒ people that were with him, & they came to the battel: and behold, ʒ euery mans sword was against his fellow, and there was a very great discomfiture.

21 Moreover, ʒ Ebrewes that were ʒ the Philistims before time, & were come ʒ the into all parts of the hoste, eue they also turned to be ʒ the Israelites that were with Saul and Jonathan.

22 Also all the men of Israel which had hid themselves in mount Ephraim, when they heard that the Philistims were fled, they followed after them in the battell.

23 And so the Lord saued Israel that day: and the battel continued vnto Beth-aen.

24 ¶ And at that time the men of Israel were pressed with hunger: for Saul charged ʒ people with an othe, saying, Cursed be ʒ man ʒ eateth ʒ food til night, ʒ I may be auēged of mine enemies: so none of ʒ people tasted any sustenance.

25 And all they of the land came to a wood, where hony lay vpon the ground.

26 And the people came into the wood, and behold, ʒ hony dropped, & no man mooued his

*Jude. 7. 11.
22. 2. c.
20, 21*

1. Ch. 11.

hand to his mouth: for [¶] people feared the othe.

27 But Jonathan heard not when his father charged the people with the othe wherefore he put forth the end of the rodde that was in his hand, and dipt it in an hony combe, and put his hand to his mouth, and his eyes receiued sight.

28 Then answered one of the people, & said, Thy father made the people to sweare, saying, Cursed be the man that eateth sustenance this day: and the people were [¶] faint.

29 Then said Jonathan, My father hath troubled the land: see now how mine eyes are made cleare, because I haue tasted a litle of this honie:

30 How much more, if the people had eaten so day of the spoile of their enemies which they found? for had there not beene nowe a greater slaughter among the Philistims?

31 ¶ And they smote the Philistims that day, from Michmash to Aialon: and the people were exceeding faint.

32 So the people turned to the spoyle, and tooke sheepe, & oxen, and calues, and slew them on the ground, and the people did eate them ^{*} with the blood.

33 Then men told Saul, saying, Beholde, the people sinne against the Lord, in that they eate with the blood. And he said, Ye haue trespassed: roule a great stone vnto me this day.

34 Again Saul said, Go abroad among [¶] people, & bid them bring me euery man his oxe, & euery man his sheepe, & slay them here. & eate & sinne not against the Lord in eating with the blood. And the people brought euery man his oxe in his hand that night, and slew them there.

35 Then Saul made an altar vnto [¶] Lord, and [¶] was [¶] first altar that he made vnto the Lord.

36 ¶ And Saul saide, Let vs goe downe after the Philistims by night, and spoyle them vntill the morning shine, and let vs not leaue a man of them. And they said, Doe whatsoeuer thou thinkest best. Then said the Priest, Let vs draw neere hither vnto God.

37 So Saul asked of God, saying, Shall I goe downe after the Philistims? wilt thou deliuer them into the hands of Israel? But hee answered him not at that time.

38 ¶ And Saul saide, * All [¶] ye chiefe of the people, come ye hither, and knowe, and see by whom this sinne is done this day.

39 For as the Lord lieth, which saueth Israel, though it be ^{done} by Jonathan my sonne, he shal die the death. But none of al the people answered him.

40 Then he said vnto all Israel, Be ye on one side, and I and Jonathan my sonne wilbe on the other side. And the people said vnto Saul, Doe what thou thinkest best.

41 Then Saul saide vnto the Lord God of Israel, Giue a perfitte ^{los}. And Jonathan and Saul were taken, but the people escaped.

42 And Saul said, Cast ^{los} betweene me and Jonathan my sonne. And Jonathan was taken.

43 Then Saul said to Jonathan, Tel me what thou hast done. And Jonathan told him, & said, I tasted a litle honie with the end of the rodde, that was in mine hand, and loe, I must die.

44 Againe Saul answered, God do so & more also, vnlesse thou die the death, Jonathan.

45 And the people said vnto Saul, Shal Iona-

than die, who hath so mightily deliuered Israel? God forbid. As the Lord lieth, there shall not one haire of his head fall to the ground: for he hath wrought with God this day. So the people deliuered Jonathan that he died not.

46 Then Saul came vp from the Philistims: and the Philistims went to their owne place.

47 ¶ So Saul held the kingdome ouer Israel, & fought against all his enemies on euery side, against Moab, & against [¶] children of Ammon, and against Edom, and against the Kings of Zobab, and against the Philistims: and whitherso- [¶] uer he went, he [¶] handled them as wicked men: [¶] Or, came

48 He gathered also an host, and smote Amalek, and deliuered Israel out of the hands of them that spoyled them.

49 Nowe the sonnes of Saul were Jonathan, and Ishui, and Malchishua: and the names of his two daughters, the elder was called Merab, and the yonger was named Michal.

50 And the name of Sauls wife was Ahinoam, the daughter of Ahimaaz: and the name of his chiefe captaine was Abner the sonne of Ner, Sauls vnle.

51 And Kish ^{was} Sauls father: and Ner the father of Abner ^{was} the sonne of Abiel.

52 And there was sore warre against the Philistims all the daies of Saul: and whomsoeuer Saul saw to be a strong man, and meete for the warre, he tooke him vnto him.

CHAP. XV.

2 Saul ^{is} commaunded to slay Amalek. 9 Hee spareth Agag and the best things. 19 Samuel reproofeth him. 28 Saul is reieiced of the Lorde, and his kingdome giuen to another. 33 Samuel beweth Agag in pieces.

A fterward Samuel said vnto Saul, * The Lord ^{Chap.} sent me to annoynt thee King ouer his people, ouer Israel: now therefore obey the voyce of the words of the Lord.

2 Thus saith the Lord of hostes, I remember what Amalek did to Israel, * how they laid ^{wait} for the in the way, as they came vp from Egypt. ^{Exod. 14. nom.}

3 Now ^{therefore} goe, and smite Amalek, and destroy ye all that pertaineth vnto the, & haue no compassion on them, but slay both man and woman, both infant and suckling, both oxe, and sheepe, both camel, and asse.

4 ¶ And Saul assembled the people, & [¶] nom- [¶] bred them in Telaim, two hundreth thousande footmen, and ten thousand men of Iudah. ^{Or, their ber b lamb white brou}

5 And Saul came to a citie of Amalek, & [¶] set watch at the river.

6 And Saul saide vnto the Kenites, Goe, depart, and get you down from among the Amalekites, least I destroy you with them: for yee shewed mercy to al the children of Israel, when they came vp from Egypt: and the Kenites departed from among the Amalekites. ^{Or, in 16 ley.}

7 So Saul smote the Amalekites from Hanilah as thou comcest to Shur, that is before Egypt,

8 And tooke Agag [¶] King of the Amalekites aliue, and destroyed al the people with the edge of the sword.

9 But Saul and the people spared Agag, and the better sheepe, & the oxen, and the fat beasts, and the lambs, and all that was good, and they would not destroy them: but euery thing that was vile & nought worth, that they destroyed.

10 ¶ Then

Leui. 7. 26. and 19. 26. deu. 12. 16.

¶ Or, of that stone began he to build an altar.

Judg. 20. 2. ¶ Elor. cor. mrs.

7. 31. chm.

10 ¶ Then came the worde of the Lord vnto Samuel, saying,

11 It repenteth mee that I haue made Saul King: for he is turned from me, and hath not perſourmed my commandements. And Samuel was moued, and cried vnto the Lord all night.

12 And when Samuel aroſe early to meeete Saul in the morning, one tolde Samuel, ſaying, Saul is gone to Carmel: and beholde, he hath made him there a place, from whence he returned, and departed, & is gone downe to Gilgal.

13 ¶ Then Samuel came to Saul, & Saul ſaid vnto him, Bleſſed be thou of the Lorde, I haue fulfilled the commandement of the Lord.

14 But Samuel ſaid, What meaneth then the bleating of the ſheepe in mine eares, and the lowing of the oxen which I heare?

15 And Saul answered, They haue brought them from the Amalekites: for the people ſpared the beſt of the ſheepe, and of the oxen to ſacrifice them vnto the Lord thy God, and the remnant haue we deſtroyed.

16 Again ſaid Samuel to Saul, Let me tell thee what the Lord hath ſaid to me this night. And he ſaid vnto him, Say on.

17 Then Samuel ſaid, When thou waſt litle in thine owne ſight, waſt thou not made the head of the tribes of Iſrael? for the Lord anointed thee King ouer Iſrael.

18 And the Lord ſent thee on a iourney, and ſaid, Go, & deſtroy thoſe ſinners the Amalekites, & fight againſt them, vntill thou deſtroy them.

19 Now wherefore haſt thou not obeyed the voyce of the Lord, but haſt turned to the pray, & haſt done wickedly in the ſight of the Lord?

20 And Saul ſaid vnto Samuel, Yea, I haue obeyed the voyce of the Lord, & haue gone the way which the Lord ſent me, and haue brought Agag the King of Amalek, and haue deſtroyed the Amalekites.

21 But the people tooke of the ſpoyle, ſheep, and oxen, and the chiefeſt of the things which ſhould haue bene deſtroyed, to offer vnto the Lord thy God in Gilgal.

22 And Samuel ſaid, Hath the Lord as great pleaſure in burnt offerings and ſacrifices, as when the voyce of the Lord is obeyed? behold, *4. 17* *5. 6, 7.* *13.* *27.* *it is better then the fat of rammes.*

23 For rebellion is as the ſinne of witchcraft, and tranſgreſſion is wickednes & idolatry. Be-
cauſe thou haſt caſt away the word of the Lord, therefore he hath caſt away thee from being King.

24 Then Saul ſaid vnto Samuel, I haue ſinned: for I haue tranſgreſſed the commandement of the Lorde, and thy words, becauſe I feared the people, and obeyed their voyce.

25 Now therefore, I pray thee, take away my ſinne, & turne againe with me, that I may wor-
ſhip the Lord.

26 But Samuel ſaid vnto Saul, I will not re-
turne with thee: for thou haſt caſt away the word of the Lord, and the Lord hath caſt away thee, that thou ſhalt not be King ouer Iſrael.

27 And as Samuel turned himſelfe to goe a-
way, he caught the lap of his coat, and it rent.

28 Then Samuel ſaide vnto him, The Lorde hath rent the kingdome of Iſrael from thee this day, and hath giuen it to thy neighbour, that is

better then thou.

29 For in deed the ſtrength of Iſrael will not lie nor repent: for hee is not a man that hee ſhould repent.

30 Then hee ſaide, I haue ſinned: but honour me, I pray thee, before the elders of my people, and before Iſrael, and turne againe with mee, that I may worſhip the Lord thy God.

31 ¶ So Samuel turned againe, and followed Saul: and Saul worſhipped the Lord.

32 Then ſaid Samuel, Bring ye hither to me Agag the King of the Amalekites: and Agag came vnto him ¶ pleaſantly, and Agag ſaid, True-
lie the bitterneſſe of death is paſſed. *Or, in bonds.*

33 And Samuel ſaid, ¶ As thy ſword hath made women childleſſe, ſo ſhall thy mother be child-
leſſe among other women. And Samuel hewed Agag in pieces before the Lord in Gilgal. *Exo. 17. 11. nom. 14. 11.*

34 ¶ So Samuel departed to Ramah, and Saul went vp to his houſe to Gibeah of Saul.

35 And Samuel came no more to ſee Saul vntill the day of his death: but Samuel mourned for Saul, and the Lorde repented that hee made Saul King ouer Iſrael.

C H A P. XVI.

1 Samuel is reprobued of God, & is ſent to anoint David. 7 God regardeth the heart. 13 The Spirit of the Lord commeth vpon David. 14 The wicked ſpirit is ſent vpon Saul. 19 Saul ſendeth for David.

THE Lord then ſaid vnto Samuel, How long wilt thou mourne for Saul, ſeeing I haue caſt him away from reigning ouer Iſrael? fill thine horne with oyle, and come, I will ſend thee to Iſhai the Bethlehemite: for I haue provided me a King among his ſonnes.

2 And Samuel ſaid, How can I goe for if Saul ſhall heare it, he will kill kill me, Then the Lord answered, Take an heifer ¶ with thee, and ſay, I am come to doe ſacrifice to the Lord. *† Ebr. in thine*

3 And call Iſhai to the ſacrifice, & I will ſhew thee what thou ſhalt doe, and thou ſhalt anoint vnto me him whom I name vnto thee.

4 So Samuel did that the Lorde bade him, and came to Beth-lehem, and the Elders of the towne were aſtonied at his comming, and ſaid, Commeſt thou peaceably?

5 And he answered, Yea: I am come to do ſa-
crifice vnto the Lord: ſanctifie your ſelues, and come with me to the ſacrifice. And he ſanctified Iſhai & his ſonnes, & called them to ¶ ſacrifice.

6 And when they were come, he looked on Eliab, and ſaide, Surely the Lordes anointed is before him.

7 But the Lord ſaid vnto Samuel, Looke not on his countenance, nor on the height of his ſta-
ture, becauſe I haue reſuſed him: for God ſeeth not as man ſeeth: for man looketh on ¶ outward appearance, but the Lord beholdeth the heart. *1. Chr. 28. 11. 17. 18. and 20. 19. pſal. 7. 10.*

8 Then Iſhai called Abinadab, and made him come before Samuel. And he ſaid, Neither hath the Lord choſen this.

9 Then Iſhai made Shammah come. And hee ſaid, Neither yet hath the Lord choſen him.

10 Again ſaid Iſhai made his ſeuē ſonnes to come before Samuel: & Samuel ſaid vnto Iſhai, The Lord hath choſen none of theſe.

11 Finally, Samuel ſaid vnto Iſhai, ¶ Are there no more children *† Ebr. in the ch* but theſe? And he ſaid, There remaineth yet a litle one behind, that keepeth

the sheepe. Then Samuel said vnto Ishai, *Send and set him: for we will not sit downe, till hee be come hither.

12 And he sent, and brought him in: and he was ruddie, & of a good countenance, & comelie visage. And the Lord said, Arise, and anoynt him: for this is hee.

13 Then Samuel tooke the horne of oyle, & anointed him in y^e mids of his brethre. And the *Spirit of y^e Lord came vpo Dauid, from y^e day forward: the Samuel rose vp, & went to Ramah.

14 ¶ But the Spirit of the Lord departed fro Saul, & an euil spirit sent of y^e Lord vexed him.

15 And Sauls seruants said vnto him, Behold now, the euill spirit of God vexeth thee.

16 Let our lord therefore command thy seruants, *that are before thee*, to seeke a man, that is a cunning player vpon the harpe: that when the euill spirit of God commeth vpon thee, he may play with his hand, and thou mayest be eased.

17 Saul then said vnto his seruants, Prouide me a man, I pray you, that can play well, and bring him to me.

18 Then answered one of his seruants, and said, Behold, I haue seene a sonne of Ishai, a Bethlemite, that can play, and is strong, valiant, and a man of warre, and wise in matters, & a comelie person, and the Lord is with him.

19 ¶ Wherefore Saul sent messengers vnto Ishai, and said, Send me Dauid thy sonne, which is with the sheepe.

20 And Ishai tooke an asse laden with bread and a flagon of wine and a kid, and sent them by the hand of Dauid his sonne vnto Saul.

21 And Dauid came to Saul, and stood before him: and he looued him very well, and he was his armour bearer.

22 And Saul sent to Ishai, saying, Let Dauid now remaine with me: for he hath found fauour in my sight.

23 And so when the euil spirit of God came vpon Saul, Dauid tooke an harpe and played with his hand, and Saul was refreshed, and was eased: for the euil spirit departed from him.

CHAP. XVII.

1 The Philistims make warre against Israel. 10 Goliath defieth Israel. 17 Dauid is sent to his brethren. 34 The strength and boldnes of Dauid. 47 The Lord saueh not by sword nor speare. 50 Dauid killeth Goliath, and the Philistims flee.

NOW the Philistims gathered their armies to battell, & came together to Shochoh, which is in Iudah, and pitched betweene Shochoh and Azekah, in the coast of Dammim.

2 And Saul, and the men of Israel assembled, and pitched in the valley of Elah, and put them selues in battell aray to meete the Philistims.

3 And the Philistims stood on a mountaine on the one side, & Israel stood on a mountaine on the other side: so a valley was betweene the.

4 ¶ Then came a man betweene the both out of the tents of the Philistims, named Goliath of Gath: his height was six cubits & an hādbredth,

5 And had an helmet of brasse vpo his head, & a brigandine vpon him: & the weight of his brigandine was six thousand shekels of brasse.

6 And hee had boots of brasse vpon his legs, and a shield of brasse vpon his shoulders.

7 And the shaft of his speare was like a wea-

uers beame: and his speare head weighed sixe hundred shekels of yron: and one bearing a shield went before him.

8 And he stood, and cried against the hoste of Israel, and said vnto them, Why are ye come to set your battell in aray? am not I a Philistim, and you seruants to Saul? chuse you a man for you, and let him come downe to me.

9 If he be able to fight wth me, & kill me, then I will be your seruants: but if I ouercome him, & kill him, then shal ye be our seruants, & serue vs.

10 Also the Philistim said, I defie the hoste of Israel this day: giue mee a man that wee may fight together.

11 When Saul & al Israel heard those words of the Philistim, they were discouraged, and greatly afraide.

12 ¶ Now this Dauid was the sonne of an Ephrathite of Beth-lehem Iudah, named Ishai, which had eight sonnes: and this man was taken for an old man in the dayes of Saul.

13 And the three eldest sonnes of Ishai went and followed Saul to the battell: & the names of his three sonnes that went to battell, were Eliab the eldest, and the next Abinadab, and the third Shammah.

14 So Dauid was the least, and the three eldest went after Saul.

15 Dauid also went, but hee returned from Saul to feede his fathers sheepe in Beth-lehem.

16 And the Philistim drewe nere in the morning, & euening, and continued fourty dayes.

17 And Ishai said vnto Dauid his sonne, Take now for thy brethren an Ephah of this parched corne, and these ten cakes, and runne to the host to thy brethren.

18 Also carie these ten fresh cheeses vnto the captaine, and looke how thy brethren fare, and receiue their pledge.

19 (Then Saul and they, and all the men of Israel were in the valley of Elah, fighting with the Philistims)

20 ¶ So Dauid rose vp early in the morning, and left the sheepe with a keeper, and tooke & went as Ishai had commanded him, and came within the compasse of the hoste: and the hoste went out in aray, and shouted in the battell.

21 For Israel and the Philistims had put themselves in aray, army against armie.

22 And Dauid left the things, which he bare, vnder the hands of the keeper of the cariage, and ranne into the hoste, and came, and asked his brethren how they did.

23 And as he talked with them, beholde, the man that was betweene the two armies, came vp, (whose name was Goliath the Philistim of Gath) out of the armie of the Philistims, and spake such wordes, and Dauid heard them.

24 And all the men of Israel, when they sawe the man, ran away from him, & were fore afraide.

25 For euery mā of Israel said, Saw ye not this mā that commeth vpten to reuile Israel? is he come vp: and to him that killeth him, will the king giue great riches, & wil giue him his daughter, yea, & make his fathers house free in Israel.

26 ¶ Then Dauid spake to the men that stood with him, & said, What shalbe done to the man that killeth this Philistim, and taketh away the shame from Israel? for who is this vncircum-

sed

sed Philistim, that he should reuile the hoste of the liuing God?

27 And the people answered him after this maner, saying, Thus shall it be done to the man that killeth him.

28 And Eliab his eldest brother heard when he spake vnto the men, & Eliab was very angry with Dauid, and said, Why comest thou downe hither? and with whom hast thou left those few sheepe in the wilderness? I know thy pride and the malice of thine heart, that thou art come downe to see the battell.

29 Then Dauid said, What haue I now done? Is there not a cause?

30 And he departed from him into y^e presence of another, & spake of y^e same manner, & y^e people answered him according to y^e former words.

31 ¶ And they that heard the wordes which Dauid spake, rehearsed them before Saul, which caused him to be brought.

32 So Dauid said to Saul, Let no mans heart faile him, because of him: thy seruant will goe, and fight with this Philistim.

33 And Saul said to Dauid, Thou art not able to go against this Philistim to fight wth him: for y^e art a boy, & he is a man of warre frō his youth.

34 And Dauid answered vnto Saul, Thy seruāt kept his fathers sheepe, & there came a lyon, & likewise a beare, & tooke a sheepe out of y^e flock,

35 And I went out after him & smote him, & tooke it out of his mouth: & when he arose against me, I caught him by the beard, & smote him, and slew him.

36 So thy seruant slew both the lyon, and the beare: therefore this vncircumcised Philistim shall be as one of them, seeing he hath railed on the hoste of the liuing God.

37 ¶ Moreouer, Dauid said, The Lord that deliuered me out of the paw of the lyon, & out of the paw of the beare, he wil deliuer me out of the hand of this Philistim. Then Saul said vnto Dauid, Goe, and the Lord be with thee.

38 And Saul put his raiment vpon Dauid, and put an helmet of brasse vpon his head, and put a brigandine vpon him.

39 Then girded Dauid his sworde vpon his *assayed* raiment, and began to go: for he neuer prooued it: and Dauid said vnto Saul, I can not goe with these: for I am not accustomed; wherefore Dauid put them off him.

40 Then tooke he his staffe in his hād, & chose him fise smooth stones out of a brooke, and put them in his shepherds bag, or skrip, & his sling was in his hand, & he drew nere to y^e Philistim.

41 ¶ And the Philistim came and drew nere vnto Dauid, and the man that bare the shilde went before him.

42 Now when the Philistim looked about and sawe Dauid, he disdained him: for hee was but young, roddie, and of a comely face.

43 And the Philistim said vnto Dauid, Am I a dogge, that thou comest to me with stanes? And the Philistim cursed Dauid by his gods.

44 And the Philistim said to Dauid, Come to me, and I will giue thy flesh to the foules of the heauen, and to the beastes of the field.

45 ¶ Then said Dauid to the Philistim, Thou comest to me with a sword, & with a speare, and with a shilde: but I come to thee in the

Name of the Lorde of hostes, the God of the hoste of Israel, whom thou hast railed vpon.

46 This day shall the Lord close thee in mine hand, and I shall smite thee, and take thine head from thee, & I wil giue the karkises of the host of the Philistims this day vnto the foules of the heauen, and to the beastes of the earth, that all the world may know that Israel hath a God,

47 And that al this assembly may know, that the Lord saueh not with sword nor with speare (for the battell is the Lords) and hee will giue you into our hands.

48 And when the Philistim arose to come and draw nere vnto Dauid, Dauid hasted and ranne to fight against the Philistim.

49 And Dauid put his hand in his bagge, and tooke out a stone, and slang it, and smote the Philistim in his forehead, that the stone sticked in his forehead, and he fell groueling to y^e earth.

50 So Dauid ^{*Ecclm. 47. 1. mac. 4.*} overcame the Philistim with a sling & with a stone, & smote the Philistim, & slew him, when Dauid had no sword in his hand. 30.

51 Then Dauid ranne, and roode vpon the Philistim, and tooke his sword and drew it out of his sheath, and slewe him, and cut off his head therewith. So when the Philistims saw, that their champion was dead, they fled.

52 And y^e mc of Israel & Indah arose, & shewed, and folowed after the Philistims, vntil they came to the valley, & vnto y^e gates of Ekron: ^{*Or, Gal. the ciitie.*} and the Philistims fell downe wounded by the way of Shaaraim, euen to Gath and to Ekron.

53 And the children of Israel returned from pursuing the Philistims, & spoiled their tents.

54 And Dauid tooke the head of the Philistim, and brought it to Ierusalem, and put his armour in his tent. ^{*Or, house.*}

55 ¶ When Saul saw Dauid go forth against at Beth-le the Philistim, he said vnto Abner the captaine hem. of his host, Abner, whose sonne is this young man? And Abner answered, As thy soule liueth, O King, I can not tell.

56 Then the King saide, Enquire thou whose sonne this yong man is.

57 And when Dauid was returned from the slaughter of the Philistim, then Abner tooke him and brought him before Saul with the head of the Philistim in his hand.

58 And Saul saide to him, Whose sonne art thou, thou yong mā? And Dauid answered, I am the sonne of thy seruant Ishai y^e Bethlehemite.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 The amitie of Jonathan and Dauid. 8 Saul enuieth Dauid for the praise that the women gaue him. 11 Saul would haue slaine Dauid. 17 Hee promiseth him Merah to wife, but giueth him Michal. 27 Dauid deliuereth to Saul two hundred foreskins of the Philistims. 29 Saul feareth Dauid, seeing that the Lord is with him.

And when he had made an ende of speaking vnto Saul, the soule of Jonathan was knitte with the soule of Dauid, and Jonathan loued him, as his owne soule.

2 And Saul tooke him that day, and would not let him returne to his fathers house.

3 Then Jonathan and Dauid made a covenant: for he loued him as his owne soule.

4 And Jonathan put off the robe that was vpon him, & gaue it Dauid, & his garments, euen

to his sword, and to his bow, and to his girdle.

5 And David went out whithersoever Saul sent him, and behaved himselfe wisely, so that Saul set him over the men of warre, and he was accepted in the sight of all the people, and also in the sight of Sauls servants.

6 ¶ When they came againe, and David returned from the slaughter of the Philistim, the women came out of all cities of Israel, singing and dauncing to meete king Saul, with timbrels, with instruments of ioy, and with rebeckes.

7 And the women † sang by course in their play, and saide, * Saul hath slaine his thousand, and David his ten thousand.

8 Therefore Saul was exceeding wroth, and the saying displeased him, and he said, They have ascribed vnto David ten thousand, and to mee they have ascribed but a thousand, and what can he haue more saue the kingdome?

9 Wherefore Saul had an eye on David from that day forward.

10 ¶ And on y morow, the euil spirit of God came vpon Saul, & he prophesied in the mids of the house: & David plaied vpon his hâd like as at other times, & there was a speare in Sauls hand.

11 And Saul tooke the speare, and said, I will smite David through to the wall. But David avoided twise out of his presence.

12 And Saul was afraid of David, because the Lord was with him, & was departed from Saul.

13 Therefore Saul put him from him, and made him a captaine ouer a thousand, and hee went out and in before the people.

14 And David behaved himselfe wisely in all his wayes: for the Lord was with him.

15 Wherefore when Saul saw that hee was very wise, he was afraid of him.

16 For all Israel and Indah loued David, because he went out and in before them.

17 ¶ Then Saul saide to David, Behold, mine eldest daughter Merab, her I will giue thee to wife: onely be a valiant sonne vnto me, & fight the Lords battels: for Saul thought, Mine hand shall not be vpon him, but the hand of the Philistims shall be vpon him.

18 And David answered Saul, What am I? & what is my life, or the familie of my father in Israel, that I should be sonne in law to y King?

19 Howbeit when Merab Sauls daughter should haue bene giuen to David, she was giuen vnto Adriel a Meholahite to wife.

20 ¶ The Michal Sauls daughter loued David: & they shewed Saul, & the thing pleased him.

21 Therefore Saul saide, I will giue him her, that she may be a snare to him, & that the hand of the Philistims may be against him. Wherefore Saul said to David, Thou shalt this day be my sonne in lawe in the one of the twaine.

22 And Saul commanded his seruants, Speak with David secretly, and say, Beholde, the King hath a fauour to thee, and all his seruants loue thee: be now therefore the Kings sonne in law.

23 And Sauls seruants spake these words in y eares of David. And David said, Seemeth it to you a light thing to be a kings sonne in law, seeing that I am a poore man & of smal repectatiō?

24 And then Sauls seruants brought him word againe, saying, Such words spake David.

25 And Saul said, This wife shall ye say to Da-

uid, The King desireth no dowry, but an hundred foreskins of the Philistims, to be avenged of the kings enemies: for Saul thought to make David fall into the hands of the Philistims.

26 And when his seruants tolde David these words, it pleased David well, to be the Kings sonne in law: and the dayes were not expired.

27 Afterward David arose with his men, and went and slew of the Philistims two hundred men: and David brought their foreskins, and they gaue them whollie to the King that hee might be the kings sonne in law: therefore Saul gaue him Michal his daughter to wife.

28 Then Saul saue, and vnderstood that the Lord was with David, & that Michal the daughter of Saul loued him.

29 Then Saul was more and more afraide of David, and Saul became alway Davids enemy.

30 And when the Princes of the Philistims went forth, at their going forth David behaved himselfe more wisely then all the seruants of Saul, so that his name was much set by.

CHAP. XIX.

2 Jonathan declareth to David the wicked purpose of Saul. 11 Michal his wife saueh him. 18 David commeth to Samuel. 23 The spirit of prophesie commeth on Saul.

Then Saul spake to Ionathā his sonne, & to all his seruants, y they should kil David: but Ionathan Sauls sone had a great fauour to David.

2 And Ionathan told David, saying, Saul my father goeth about to slay thee: now therefore, I pray thee, take heed vnto thy selfe vnto y morning, & abide in a secret place, & hide thy selfe.

3 And I will go out, and stand by my father in the field where thou art, and will commune with my father of thee, and I will see what hee saith, and will tell thee.

4 ¶ And Ionathan spake good of David vnto Saul his father, and said vnto him, Let not the King sinne against his seruant, against David: for he hath not sinned against thee, but his workes haue bene to thee very good.

5 For he † did * put his life in danger, & slew † Eb. be the Philistim, & the Lord wrought a great salua- his sou- tion for all Israel: thou sawest it, and thou reioy- his han- cedst: wherefore then wilt thou sinne against Judg. 1 innocent blood, & slay David without a cause? cha. 18.

6 Then Saul hearkened vnto the voice of Io- psal. 11 nathan, and Saul sware, As the Lorde liueth, he 11 shall not die.

7 So Ionathā called David, & Ionathā shewed him all those words, & Ionathā brought David to Saul & he was in his presence as in times past.

8 ¶ Againe the warre began, and David went out & fought with the Philistims, & slew them with a great slaughter, and they fled from him.

9 ¶ And the euil spirit of the Lord was vpon Saul, as he sate in his house hauing his speare in his hand, and David played with his hand.

10 And Saul intended to smite David to the wall with the speare: but he turned aside out of Sauls presence, & he smote y speare against the wall: but David fled, & escaped the same night.

11 Saul also sent messengers vnto Davids house to watch him, and to slay him in the morning: and Michal Davids wife told it him, saying, If thou saue not thy selfe this night, to morrow thou shalt be slaine.

12 So Michal let Dauid downe through a window: and he went, and fled, and escaped.

13 Then Michal tooke an image, & laid it in y^e bed, & put a pillow stufed with goates haire vnder the head of it, and couered it with a cloth.

14 And when Saul sent messengers to take Dauid, he said, He is sicke.

15 And Saul sent the messengers again, to see Dauid, saying, Bring him to me in the bed, that I may slay him.

16 And when the messengers were come in, behold, an image *was* in the bed with a pillow of goates haire vnder the head of it.

17 And Saul said vnto Michal, Why hast thou mocked me so, and sent away mine enemy, that he is escaped? And Michal answered Saul, Hee said vnto me, Let me go, or els I will kill thee.

18 ¶ So Dauid fled, & escaped, & came to Samuel to Ramah, & told him all y^e Saul had done to him: & he & Samuel wēt & dwelt in Naioth.

19 But one tolde Saul, saying, Behold, Dauid is at Naioth in Ramah.

20 And Saul sent messengers to take Dauid: & when they saw a companie of Prophets prophecying, & Samuel standing as appointed ouer them, the Spirit of God fel vpon the messengers of Saul, and they also prophecied.

21 And when it was told Saul, he sent other messengers, & they prophecied likewise: againe Saul sent the third messengers, and they prophecied also.

22 Then went he himsele to Ramah, & came to a great well that is in Sechu, & he asked, and said, Where are Samuel & Dauid? and one said, Behold, they be at Naioth in Ramah.

23 And hee went thither, *euen* to Naioth in Ramah, and the Spirit of God came vpon him also, and he went prophecying vntil he came to Naioth in Ramah.

24 And he stript off his clothes, and he prophecied also before Samuel, and fell downe naked all that day and all that night: therefore they say, * Is Saul also among the Prophets?

CHAP. XX.

2 Jonathan comforteth Dauid. 3 They renew their league. 33 Saul would haue killed Jonathan. 38 Jonathan aduertiseth Dauid by three arrowes, of his fathers will.

And Dauid fled frō Naioth in Ramah, & came & said before Jonathan, What haue I done? what is mine iniquitie? and what sinne haue I committed before thy father, that he seeketh my life?

2 And he said vnto him, God forbid, thou shalt not die: behold, my father wil doe nothing great nor smal, but he wil shew it me: & why shold my father hide this thing frō me? he wil not doe it.

3 And Dauid sware againe, & said, Thy father knoweth that I haue found grace in thine eyes: therefore he thinketh, Jonathan shal not knowe it, lest he be sorry: but in deed, as the Lord liueth, and as thy soule liueth, there is but a steppe betweene me and death.

4 Then said Jonathan vnto Dauid, Whatsoever thy soule requireth, y^e I will doe vnto thee.

5 And Dauid said vnto Jonathan, Beholde, to morow is the first day of the moneth, & I should sit with y^e King at meat: but let me go, y^e I may hide my self in y^e fields vnto y^e third day at euen.

6 If thy father make mention of me, then say,

Dauid asked leaue of me, that he might goe to Beth-lehem to his owne citie: for there is a yerely sacrifice for all that familie.

7 And if he say thus, It is wel, thy seruant shal haue peace: but if he be angry, be sure that wickednes is concluded of him.

8 So shalt thou shewe mercy vnto thy seruant: * for thou hast ioyned thy seruant into a covenant of the Lord with thee, and if there be in me iniquitie slay thou me: for why shouldest thou bring me to thy father?

9 ¶ And Jonathan answered, God keepe that from thee: for if I knewe that wickednes were concluded of my father to come vpon thee, would not I tell it thee?

10 Then said Dauid to Jonathan, Who shall tell me how *shalt I know*, if thy father answer thee cruelly?

11 And Jonathan said to Dauid, Come and let vs goe out into the field: and they twaine went out into the field.

12 Then Jonathan said to Dauid, O Lord God of Israel, when I haue groped my fathers minde to morrowe at this time, or within this three daies, and if it be wel with Dauid, and I then send not vnto thee, and shew it thee,

13 The Lord do so & much more vnto Jonathan: but if my father haue mind to doe thee euil, I will shewe thee also, and send thee away, that thou maiest go in peace: and the Lorde be with thee as he hath bene with my father.

14 Likewise *I require* not whiles I liue: for *I doubt not* but thou wilt shewe me the mercie of the Lord, *that I die not*.

15 But *I require* that thou cut not off thy mercy from mine house for euer: no, not when the Lord hath destroyed the enemies of Dauid, euery one from the earth.

16 So Jonathan made a bond with the house of Dauid, saying, Let the Lord require it at the hands of Dauids enemies.

17 And Againe Jonathan sware vnto Dauid, because he loued him, (for he loued him as his owne soule)

18 Then said Jonathan to him, To morow is the first day of the moneth: and thou shalt be looked for, for thy place shalbe emptye.

19 Therefore thou shalt hide thy selfe three dayes, then thou shalt go downe quickly, and come to the place where thou diddest hide thy selfe, when this matter was in hande, and shalt remaine by the stone † Ezel.

20 And I wil shoote three arrowes on the side thereof, as though I shot at a marke.

21 And after I wil send a boy, saying, Go, seeke the arrowes. If I say vnto y^e boy, See, y^e arrowes are on this side thee, bring them, & come y^e: for it is † wel wth thee, & no hurt, as the Lord liueth.

22 But if I say thus vnto the boy, Behold, the arrowes are beyond thee, goe thy way: for the Lord hath sent thee away.

23 As touching the thing which thou and I haue spoken of, behold, the Lord be betweene thee and me for euer.

24 ¶ So Dauid hid himsele in the field: and when the first day of the moneth came, the King sate to eate meate.

25 And the King sate, as at other times vpon his seate, euen vpon his seate by the wall: & Jonathan

Chap. 18
and 23.

of da

Or me
oned.
† Ebr.
way, be
cause it
serued
a sign
shewe
way to
that p
by.
† Ebr.

nathan arose, and Abner sate by Sauls side, but Davids place was emptie.

26 And Saul said nothing that day: for he thought, Some thing hath befallē him, though he were cleane, or els because he was not purified.

27 But on the morow which was the second day of the moneth, Davids place was emptie againe: and Saul said vnto Jonathan his sonne, Wherefore commeth not the sonne of Ithai to meate, neither yesterday nor to day?

28 And Jonathan answered vnto Saul, David required of me, *that he might go to Beth-lehem.*

29 For he said, Let me go, I pray thee for our familie offresh a sacrifice in the citie, & my brother hath sent for me: therefore nowe if I have found favour in thine eyes, let me goe, I pray thee, and see my brethren: this is the cause that he commeth not vnto the Kings table.

30 Then was Saul angrie with Jonathan, and said vnto him, Thou sonne of the wicked rebellious woman, doe not I knowe, that thou hast chosen the sonne of Ithai to thy confusion, and to the confusion and shame of thy mother?

31 For as long as the sonne of Ithai liueth vpon the earth, thou shalt not be stablished, nor thy kingdome: wherefore now send and set him vnto me, for he shall surely die.

32 And Jonathan answered vnto Saul his father, and said vnto him, Wherefore shall he die? what hath he done?

33 And Saul cast a speare at him to hit him, whereby Jonathan knewe, that it was determined of his father to slay David.

34 ¶ So Jonathan arose from the table in a great anger, and did eate no meate the second day of the moneth: for he was sorie for David, and because his father had reuiled him.

35 On the next morning therefore Jonathan went out into the fiede, at the time appointed with David, and a litle boy with him.

36 And he said vnto his boy, Runne nowe, seeke the arrowes which I shoote, and as the boy ranne, he shot an arrowe beyond him.

37 And when the boy was come to the place where the arrowe was that Jonathan had shot, Jonathan cryed after the boy, and said, Is not the arrowe beyond thee?

38 And Jonathan cryed after the boy, Make speed, haste, & stand not still: & Jonathans boy gathered vp the arrowes, & came to his master.

39 But the boy knew nothing: onely Jonathan and David knew the matter.

40 Then Jonathan gaue his bow and arrows vnto the boy that was with him, and said vnto him, Go, carie them into the citie.

41 ¶ Assoone as the boy was gone, David arose out of a place that was toward the South, and fell on his face to the ground, and bowed himselfe three times: & they kissed one another, and wept both twaine, till David exceeded.

42 Therefore Jonathan said to David, Goe in peace: that which we haue sworne both of vs in the Name of the Lord, saying, The Lord be betweene me and thee, and betweene my seede and betweene thy seede, let it stand for ever.

43 And he arose and departed, and Jonathan went into the citie.

CHAP. XXI.

1 David fleeth to Nob to Ahimelech the

Priest. 6 He getteth of him the shewbread to satisfie his hunger. 7 Doeg Sauls seruant was present. 10 David fleeth to King Achish, 13 And there faimeth him selfe madde.

Then came David to Nob, to Ahimelech the Priest, and Ahimelech was altonied at the meeting of David, and said vnto him, Why art thou alone, and no man with thee?

2 And David said to Ahimelech the Priest, The king hath comāded me a certaine thing, & hath said vnto me, Let no mā knowe wherabout I sed thee, & what I haue commanded thee: & I haue appointed my seruants to such and such places.

3 Nowe therefore if thou hast ought vnder thine hand, giue me five cakes of bread, or what commeth to hand.

4 And the Priest answered David, and said, There is no comon bread vnder mine hand, but here is * hallowed bread, if the yong men haue kept them selues, at least from women. *Exo. 25. leuit. 24.*

5 David then answered the Priest, & said vnto him, Certainly women haue bene separate fro vs this two or three daies since I came out, and the vessels of yong men were holy, though y way were prophane, and how much more then shall *every one* be sanctified this day in y vessel?

6 So the Priest gaue him hallowed bread: for there was no bread there, saue y shewbread that was taken from before the Lord, to put hote bread there, y day that it was taken away.

7 (And there was y same day one of y seruants of Saul abiding before the Lord, named Doeg the Edomite, the chiefest of Sauls heardmen) *Or, master of them*

8 And David said vnto Ahimelech, Is there not here vnder thine hand a speare or a sword? for I haue neither brought my sword nor my harneis with me, because y kings busines required hast. *that kept Sauls car.*

9 And the Priest said, The sword of Goliath the Philistim, whom thou slewest in the *valley of Elah, behold, it is wrapt in a cloth behind the Ephod: if thou wilt take that to thee, take it: for there is none other saue that here. And David said, There is none to that, giue it me. *Chap. 17.*

10 And David arose and fledde the same day from the presence of Saul, and went to Achish the King of Gath.

11 And the seruants of Achish said vnto him, Is not this David y * King of y land? did they not sing vnto him in dances, saying, * Saul hath slaine his thousand, & David his ten thousand? *Chap. 18. and 25.*

12 And David considered these wordes, and was fore afraid of Achish the King of Gath. *ecclus. 4. Ebr. 10.*

13 And he chaunged his behauiour before the seruants of Achish, and fained him selfe mad in their handes, in his behauiour, and scabbed on the doores of the gate, and let his spittle fall downe vpon his beard.

14 Then said Achish vnto his seruants, Lo, ye see the man is beside him selfe, wherefore haue ye brought him to me?

15 Haue I neede of mad men, that ye haue brought this fellowe to play the mad man in my presence? shall he come into mine house?

CHAP. XXII.

1 David hideth him selfe in a cave. 2 Many that were in trouble came vnto him. 9 Doeg accuseth Ahimelech. 18 Saul causeth the Priests to be slaine. 20 Abiathar escapeth.

David therefore departed thence, and saved him selfe in the cave of Adullam: & when

his brethren and all his fathers house heard it, they went downe thither to him.

2 And there gathered vnto him all men that were in trouble, and all men that were in det, and all those that were vexed in minde, and he was their prince, and there were with him about foure hundred men.

3 ¶ And Dauid went thence to Mizpeh in Moab, and said vnto the King of Moab, I pray thee, let my father & my mother come & abide with you, till I knowe what God will do for me.

4 And he brought them before the King of Moab, and they dwelt with him all the while that Dauid was in the holde.

5 And the Prophet Gad said vnto Dauid, Abide not in the holde, but depart and goe into the land of Iudah. Then Dauid departed and came into the forest of Hareth.

6 ¶ And Saul heard that Dauid was discovered, and the men that were with him, and Saul remained in Gibeah vnder a tree in Ramah, hauing his speare in his hand, and all his seruants stood about him.

7 And Saul said vnto his seruants that stood about him, Heare now, ye sonnes of Iemini, will the sonne of Ishai giue euery one of you fields, and vineyardes? will he make you all captaines ouer thousandes, and captaines ouer hundredes?

8 That all ye haue conspired against me, and there is none that telleth me, & my sonne hath made a covenant with my sonne of Ishai: & there is none of you that is forie for me, or sheweth me that my sonne hath stirred vp my seruant to lye in waite against me, as appeareth this day.

9 ¶ Then answered Doeg the Edomite (who was appointed ouer the seruants of Saul) and said, I sawe the sonne of Ishai when he came to Nob, to Ahimelech the sonne of Ahitub:

10 Who asked counsell of the Lord for him and gaue him vitales, and he gaue him also the sword of Goliath the Philistim.

11 Then the King sent to call Ahimelech the Priest the sonne of Ahitub, and all his fathers house, to wit, the Priestes that were in Nob: and they came all to the King.

12 And Saul said, Heare nowe thou sonne of Ahitub. And he answered, Here I am, my lord.

13 Then Saul said vnto him, Why haue ye conspired against me, thou and the sonne of Ishai, in that thou hast giuen him vitale and a sworde, and hast asked counsell of God for him, that he should rise against me, and lye in waite as appeareth this day?

14 ¶ And Ahimelech answered the King, and said, Who is so faithfull among all thy seruants as Dauid, being also the Kings sonne in lawe, and goeth at thy commandement, and is honourable in thine house?

15 Haue I this day first begun to aske counsell of God for him? be it farre from me: let not the King impute any thing vnto his seruant, nor to all the house of my father: for thy seruant knewe nothing of all this, lesse nor more.

16 Then the King said, Thou shalt surely dye, Ahimelech, thou, and all thy fathers house.

17 And the King said vnto the sergeants that stood about him, Turne, & slay the Priestes of the Lord, because their hand also is with Dauid, & because they knewe whē he fled, & shewed it not to

me. But his seruants of the King would not moue their hands to fall vpon the Priestes of the Lord.

18 Then the King said to Doeg, Turne thou and fall vpon the Priestes. And Doeg the Edomite turned, and ranne vpon the Priestes, and slewe that same day foure score and five persons that did weare a lincn Ephod.

19 Also Nob the citie of the Priestes smote he with the edge of the sworde, both man and woman, both childe and suckling, both oxe and asse, and sheepe with the edge of the sworde.

20 But one of the sonnes of Ahimelech the sonne of Ahitub (whose name was Abiathar) escaped and fled after Dauid.

21 And Abiathar shewed Dauid, that Saul had slaine the Lordes Priestes.

22 And Dauid said vnto Abiathar, I knewe it the same day, when Doeg the Edomite was there, that he would tell Saul. I am the cause of the death of all the persons of thy fathers house.

23 Abide thou with me, and feare not: for he that seeketh my life, shall seeke thy life also: for with me thou shalt be in safegard.

CHAP. XXIII.

5 Dauid chaseth the Philistims from Keilah. 13 Dauid departeth from Keilah, & remaineth in the wilderness of Ziph. 16 Jonathan comforteth Dauid.

28 Sauls enterprise is broken in pursuing Dauid.

Then they told Dauid, saying, Behold, the Philistims fight against Keilah, & spoile the barnes.

2 Therefore Dauid asked counsell of the Lord, saying, Shall I go and smite these Philistims? And the Lord answered Dauid, Goe and smite the Philistims, and saue Keilah.

3 And Dauids men said vnto him, See, we be afraid here in Iudah, howe much more if we come to Keilah against the hoste of the Philistims?

4 Then Dauid asked counsell of the Lord againe. And the Lord answered him, and said, Arise, goe downe to Keilah: for I will deliuer the Philistims into thine hand.

5 ¶ So Dauid and his men went to Keilah, & fought with the Philistims, and brought away their cattell, & smote them with a great slaughter: thus Dauid saved the inhabitants of Keilah.

6 (And when Abiathar the sonne of Ahimelech fled to Dauid to Keilah, he brought an Ephod with him)

7 ¶ And it was told Saul that Dauid was come to Keilah, & Saul said, God hath deliuered him into mine hand: for he is shut in, seeing he is come into a citie that hath gates and barres.

8 Then Saul called all the people together to warre, for to goe downe to Keilah, and to besiege Dauid and his men.

9 ¶ And Dauid hauing knowledge that Saul imagined mischief against him, said to Abiathar the Priest, Bring the Ephod.

10 Then said Dauid, O Lord God of Israel, thy seruant hath heard, that Saul is about to come to Keilah, to destroy the citie for my sake.

11 Will the lordes of Keilah deliuer me vp into his hand? and will Saul come downe, as thy seruant hath heard? O Lord God of Israel, I beseech thee, tell thy seruant. And the Lord said, He will come downe.

12 Then said Dauid, Will the lords of Keilah deliuer me vp, and the men that are with me, into the hand of Saul? And the Lord said, They

They will deliuer thee vp.

13 ¶ Then Dauid and his men, which were about sixe hundreth, arose, and departed out of Keilah, and went || whither they could. And it was tolde Saul, that Dauid was fled from Keilah, and he left off his iourney.

14 And Dauid abode in the wilderness in || holdes, & remained in a mountaine in the wilderness of Ziph. And Saul sought him euery day, but God deliuered him not into his hand.

15 And Dauid sawe that Saul was come out for to seeke his life: and Dauid was in the wilderness of Ziph in the wood.

16 ¶ And Ionathan Sauls sonne arose & went to Dauid into y wood, & comforted him in God;

17 And said vnto him, Feare not: for the hand of Saul my father shall not finde thee, and thou shalt be King ouer Israel, and I shall be next vnto thee: and also Saul my father knoweth it.

18 So they twaine made a couenant before the Lord: and Dauid did remaine in the wood, but Ionathan went to his house.

19 ¶ Then came vp the Ziphims to Saul to Gibeah, saying, Doeth not Dauid hide him selfe by vs in holdes, in the wood in the hill of Hachilah, which is on the right side of Ieshimon?

20 Now therefore O King, come downe according to all that thine heart can desire, & our part shall be to deliuer him into the kings hands.

21 Then Saul said, Be ye blessed of the Lord: for ye haue had compassion on me.

22 Goe, I pray you, and prepare yet better: knowe and see his place where he is hauent, and who hath seene him there: for it is said to me, He is subtil and craftie.

23 See therefore, and know all the secret places where he hideth himselfe, & come ye againe to me with the certentie, and I will goe with you: and if he be in the land, I will search him out throughout all the thousands of Iudah.

24 Then they arose and went to Ziph before Saul, but Dauid & his men were in y wilderness of Maon, in y plaine on y right hand of Ieshimon.

25 Saul also and his men went to seeke him, and they tolde Dauid: wherefore he came downe vnto a rocke, and abode in the wilderness of Maon. And when Saul heard that he followed after Dauid in the wilderness of Maon.

26 And Saul and his men went on the one side of the mountaine, and Dauid and his men on the other side of the mountaine: and Dauid made haste to get from the presence of Saul: for Saul and his men compassed Dauid and his men round about, to take them.

27 But there came a messenger to Saul, saying, Haste thee, and come: for the Philistims haue invaded the land.

28 Wherefore Saul returned from pursuing Dauid, & went against the Philistims. Therefore they called the place, Sela-hammahlekoth.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Dauid hid in a cave spareth Saul. 10 He sheweth to Saul his innocencie. 18 Saul acknowledgeth his fault. 22 He causeth Dauid to sweare vnto him to be fauourable to him.

And Dauid went thence, and dwelt in holdes at Engedi.

1 When Saul was returned from the Philistims, they tolde him, saying, Behold, Dauid is in

the wilderness of Engedi.

3 Then Saul tooke three thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and went to seeke Dauid and his men vpon the rocks among the wild goats.

4 And he came to the sheepe coates by the way where there was a caue, and Saul went in to doe his easement: and Dauid and his men sate in the inward partes of the caue.

5 And the men of Dauid said vnto him, See, the day is come, whereof the Lord said vnto thee, Beholde, I will deliuer thine enemy into thine hand, and thou shalt doe to him as it shall seeme good to thee. Then Dauid arose and cut off the lappe of Sauls garment priuily.

6 And afterward Dauid was touched in his heart, because he had cut off the lappe which was on Sauls garment.

7 And he said vnto his men, The Lord keepe me from doing that thing vnto my master the Lordes Anointed, to lay mine hand vpon him: for he is the Anointed of the Lord.

8 So Dauid ouercame his seruants with these words, & suffered them not to rise against Saul: So Saul rose vp out of the caue and went away.

9 ¶ Dauid also arose afterwarde, and went out of the caue, and cryed after Saul, saying, O my lord the King. And when Saul looked behinde him, Dauid inclined his face to the earth, and bowed him selfe.

10 And Dauid said to Saul, Wherefore giuest thou an eare to mens wordes, that say, Beholde, Dauid seeketh euill against thee?

11 Beholde, this day thine eyes haue seene, that the Lord hath deliuered thee this day into mine hand in the caue, and some bade me kill thee, but I had compassion on thee, and said, I will not lay mine hand on my master: for he is the Lordes Anointed.

12 Moreover my father, behold: behold, I say, the lap of thy garment in mine hand: for when I cut off y lap of thy garment, I killed thee not. Vnderstand, and see, that there is neither euil nor wickednes in me, neither haue I sinned against thee, yet thou huntest after my soule to take it.

13 The Lord be iudge betweene thee and me, and the Lord auenge me of thee, and let not mine hand be vpon thee.

14 According as the olde prouerbe saith, Wickednesse proceedeth from the wicked, but mine hand be not vpon thee.

15 After whome is the King of Israel come out? after whome doest thou pursue? after a dead dogge, and after a flea?

16 The Lord therefore be iudge, and iudge betweene thee and me, and see, and pleade my cause, and deliuer me out of thine hand.

17 When Dauid had made an ende of speaking these wordes to Saul, Saul said, Is this thy voyce, my sonne Dauid? And Saul list vp his voyce, and wept.

18 And said to Dauid, Thou art more righteous then I: for thou hast rendred me good, and I haue rendred thee euill.

19 And thou hast shewed this day, y thou hast dealt wel with me: forasmuch as when y Lord had closed me in thine hands, y killedst me not.

20 For who shall find his enemy, and let him depart free? wherefore the Lord render thee good for that thou hast done vnto me this day.

21 For nowe beholde, I knowe that thou shalt be King, and that the kingdome of Israel shall be stablished in thine hand.

22 Sweare nowe therefore vnto me, by the Lord, that thou wilt not destroy my seede after me, and that thou wilt not abolish my name out of my fathers house.

23 So Dauid sware vnto Saul, and Saul went home: but Dauid and his men went vp vnto the holde.

CHAP. XXV.

1 Samuel dieth. 3 Nabal and Abigail. 38 The Lord killeth Nabal. 43 Abigail and Ahimelech Dauids wines. 44 Michal is giuen to Phaltai.

28.3. Then* Samuel dyed, and all Israel assembled, and mourned for him, and buried him in his owne house at Ramah. And Dauid arose, and went downe to the wilderness of Paran.

2 Now in Maon was a mā, who had his possession in Carmel, & the mā was exceeding mighty and had three thousand sheepe, and a thousand goats: & he was shearing his sheepe in Carmel.

3 The name also of the man was Nabal, and the name of his wife Abigail, and she was a woman of singular wisdom, and beautifull, but the man was churlish, and euill conditioned, and was of the familie of Caleb.

4 And Dauid heard in the wilderness that Nabal did sheare his sheepe.

5 Therefore Dauid sent ten young men, and Dauid said vnto the young men, Go vp to Carmel, and go to Nabal, and aske him in my name & howe he doeth.

Ebr. of
eace.
Ebr. for
se.

6 And thus shall ye say for & salutation, Both thou, and thine house, and all that thou hast, be in peace, wealth, and prosperitie.

7 Behold, I haue heard that thou hast shearers: nowe thy shepheards were with vs, and we did them no hurt, neither did they misse any thing all the while they were in Carmel.

8 Aske thy seruants and they will shew thee. Wherefore let these yong men finde fauour in thine eyes: (for we come in a good season) giue, I pray thee, whatsoeuer commeth to thine hand vnto thy seruants, and to thy sonne Dauid.

9 ¶ And when Dauids young men came, they tolde Nabal all those wordes in the Name of Dauid, and held their peace.

10 Then Nabal answered Dauids seruants, and said, Who is Dauid? and who is the sonne of Ishai? there be many seruants now a dayes, that breake away euery man from his master.

11 Shall I then take my bread, and my water and my flesh that I haue killed for my shearers, and giue it vnto men, whome I knowe not whence they be?

12 So Dauids seruants turned their way, and went againe, and came, and tolde him all those things.

13 And Dauid said vnto his men, Gird euery mā his sword about him. And they girded euery mā his sword: Dauid also girded his sword. And about foure hundred men went vp after Dauid, and two hundred abode by the & carriage.

14 Nowe one of the seruants tolde Abigail Nabals wife, saying, Behold, Dauid sent messengers out of the wilderness to salute our master, and he & railed on them.

15 Notwithstanding, the men were very

good vnto vs, and we had no displeasure, neither missed we any thing as long as we were conuersant with them, when we were in the fieldes.

16 They were as a wall vnto vs both by night and by day, all the while we were with them keeping sheepe.

17 Nowe therefore take heede, and see what thou shalt do: for euill & will surely come vpon & Ebr. our master, and vpon all his familie: for he is accom- shed. so wicked that a man can not speake to him.

18 ¶ Then Abigail made haste, & tooke two hundred & cakes, & two bottels of wine, & five & Ebr. sheepe ready dressed, and five measures of parched corne, & an hundred & frailes of raisins, & Or, ch two hundred of figs, and laded them on asses. ser.

19 Then she said vnto her seruants, Go ye before me: behold, I will come after you: yet she tolde not her husband Nabal.

20 And as she rode on her asse, she came downe by a secret place of the mountaine, and beholde, Dauid and his men came downe against her, and she met them.

21 And Dauid said, Indeepe I haue kept all in vaine that this fellow had in the wilderness, so that nothing was missed of all & pertained vnto him: for he hath requited me euill for good.

22 So and more also doe God vnto the enemies of Dauid: for surely I will not leane of all that he hath, by the dawning of the day, any that pisseth against the wall.

23 And when Abigail sawe Dauid, she hastened and lighted off her asse, and fell before Dauid on her face, and bowed her selfe to the ground,

24 And fell at his feet, and said, Oh, my lord, I haue committed the iniquitie, and I pray thee, let thine handmaide speake & to thee, and & Ebr. heare thou the wordes of thine handmaide. shime

25 Let not my lord, I pray thee, regarde this wicked man Nabal: for as his name is, so is he: & Nabal is his name: and follie is with him: & Or, but I thine handmaide sawe not the yong men of my lord whome thou sentest.

26 Nowe therefore, my lord, as the Lord liueth, and as thy soule liueth (the Lord, & say, that hath witholden thee from comming to shed blood, and that thine hand should not saue thee) so nowe thine enemies shall be as Nabal, and they that intend to doe my lord euill.

27 And now, this & blessing which thine hand- & Or, maid hath brought vnto my lord, let it be gi- uen vnto the yong men, that & follow my lord. & Ebr.

28 I pray thee, forgine the trespassse of thine handmaide: for the Lord will make my lord a sure house, because my lord fighteth the battels of the Lord, and none euill hath bene found in thee & in all thy life. & Ebr.

29 Yet a man hath risen vp to persecute thee, and to seeke thy soule, but the soule of my lord shall be bound in & bundle of life with the Lord thy God: and the soule of thine enemies shall God cast out, as out of the middle of a sling.

30 And when the Lord shall haue done to my lord all the good that he hath promised thee, & shall haue made thee ruler ouer Israel,

31 Then shal it be no griefe vnto thee, nor of- fence of mind vnto my lord, & he hath not shed blood causelesse, nor that my lord hath not pre- serued himselfe: & when & Lord shal haue dealt well with my lord, remember thine handmaide.

32 Then

32 Then Dauid said to Abigail, Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, which sent thee this day to meete me.

33 And blessed be thy counsell, & blessed be thou, w^h hast kept me this day from coming to shed blood, and y^e mine hand hath not saued me.

34 For in deede, as the Lord God of Israel lieth, who hath kept me backe fro^m hurting thee, except thou hadst hastened and mette me, surely there had not bene left vnto Nabal by y^e dawning of y^e day, any that pisseth against the wall.

35 Then Dauid receiued of her hand that which she had brought him, and said to her, Go vp in peace to thine house: behold, I haue heard thy voyce, and haue y^e graunted thy petition.

36 ¶ So Abigail came to Nabal, & behold, he made a feast in his house, like the feast of a king, & Nabals heart was merrie w^hin him, for he was very drunken: wherefore she told him nothing, neither lesse nor more, vntil the morning arose.

37 The in y^e morning when y^e wine was gone out of Nabal, his wife told him those words, & his heart died w^hin him, and he was like a stone.

38 And about ten dayes after, the Lord smote Nabal, that he dyed.

39 ¶ Now when Dauid heard that Nabal was dead, he said, Blessed be the Lord that hath iudged the cause of my rebuke of the hand of Nabal, and hath kept his seruant from euill: for the Lord hath recompensed the wickednesse of Nabal vpon his owne head. Also Dauid sent to commune with Abigail to take her to his wife.

40 And when y^e seruants of Dauid were come to Abigail to Carmel, they spake vnto her, saying, Dauid set vs to thee, to take thee to his wife.

41 And she arose, and bowed her selfe on her face to the earth, and said, Beholde, let thine handmaid be a seruant to wash the feete of the seruants of my lord.

42 And Abigail hastened, and arose, and rode vpon an asse, and her five maides y^e followed her, and she went after the messengers of Dauid, and was his wife.

43 Dauid also tooke Ahinoam of * Izrael, and they were both his wiues.

44 Now Saul had giuen * Michal his daughter Dauids wife, to Phalti the sonne of Laish, which was of Gallim.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 Dauid was discovered vnto Saul by the Ziphims. 12 Dauid taketh away Sauls speare, and a pot of water that floode as his head. 21 Saul confesseth his sinne.

A Gaine y^e Ziphims came vnto Saul to Gibeah, saying, * Doeth not Dauid hide himselfe in the hill of Hachilah before Ieshimon?

2 Then Saul arose, and went downe to the wilderness of Ziph, hauing three thousand chosen men of Israel with him, for to seeke Dauid in the wilderness of Ziph.

3 And Saul pitched in the hill of Hachilah, which is before Ieshimon by the way side. Now Dauid abode in the wilderness, and he saw that Saul came after him into the wilderness.

4 (For Dauid had sent out spies, and vnderstood, that Saul was come in very deed)

5 Then Dauid arose, and came to the place where Saul had pitched, and when Dauid beheld the place where Saul lay, and * Abner the

sonne of Ner which was his chiefe captaine, (for Saul lay in the forte, and the people pitched round about him)

6 Then spake Dauid, and said to Ahimelech the Hittite, and to Abishai the sonne of Zeruah, brother to Ioab, saying, Who will go downe with me to Saul to the hoste? Then Abishai said, I will goe downe with thee.

7 So Dauid and Abishai came downe to the people by night: and beholde, Saul lay sleeping within the forte, and his speare did sticke in the ground at his head: and Abner and the people lay round about him.

8 ¶ The said Abishai to Dauid, God hath closed thine enemy into thine hand this day: now therefore, I pray thee, let me smite him once w^h a speare to y^e earth, & I will not smite him again.

9 And Dauid said to Abishai, Destroy him not: for who can lay his hand on the Lordes anointed, and be gillelesse?

10 Moreouer Dauid said, As the Lord liueth, either the Lord shall smite him, or his day shall come to die, or he shall descend into battel, and perish.

11 The Lord keepe me from laying mine hand vpon the Lordes anointed: but, I pray thee, take nowe the speare that is at his head, and the pot of water, and let vs goe hence.

12 So Dauid tooke the speare and the pot of water from Sauls head, & they gate them away, and no man sawe it, nor marked it, neither did any awake, but they were all asleepe: for y^e Lord had sent a dead sleepe vpon them.

13 Then Dauid went vnto the other side, and stood on the toppe of an hill a farre off, a great space being betweene them.

14 And Dauid cryed to the people, and to Abner the sonne of Ner, saying, y^e Hearst thou not Abner? Then Abner answered, and said, Who art thou that cryest to the King?

15 ¶ And Dauid said to Abner, Art not thou a man? and who is like thee in Israel? wherefore then hast thou not kept thy lord the King? for there came one of the folke in to destroy the King thy lord.

16 This is not well done of thee: as the Lord liueth, ye are y^e worthy to die, because ye haue not kept your master the Lords anointed: and nowe see where the Kings speare is, and the pot of water that was at his head.

17 And Saul knewe Dauids voyce, and said, Is this thy voyce, my sonne Dauid? And Dauid said, It is my voyce, my lord, O King.

18 And he said, Wherefore doeth my lorde thus persecute his seruant? for what haue I done? or what euill is in mine hand?

19 Nowe therefore, I beseech thee, let my lord the King heare the wordes of his seruant. If the Lord haue stirred thee vp against me, let him smell the saueur of a sacrifice: but if the children of men haue done it, cursed be they before the Lord: for they haue cast me out this day from abiding in the inheritance of the Lord, saying, Goe, serue other gods.

20 Nowe therefore let not my blood fall to the earth before the face of the Lord: for the King of Israel is come out to seeke a flea, as one would hunt a partridge in the mountaines.

21 Then said Saul, I haue sinned: come againe.

gaine, my sonne Dauid: for I will doe thee no more harme, because my soule was precious in thine eyes this day: beholde, I haue done foolishly, and haue erred exceedingly.

22 Then Dauid answered, and said, Beholde the Kings speare, let one of the yong men come ouer and fet it.

23 And let the Lord reward euery man according to his righteousness and faithfulness: for the Lord had deliuered thee into mine hands this day, but I would not lay mine hands vpon the Lordes anointed.

24 And behold, like as thy life was much set by this day in mine eyes: so let my life be set by in the eyes of the Lord, that he may deliuer me out of all tribulation.

25 Then Saul said to Dauid, Blessed art thou, my sonne Dauid: for thou shalt doe great things, and also preuaile. So Dauid went his way, and Saul returned to his place.

CHAP. XXVII.

2 *Dauid fleeth to Achish King of Gath, who giueth him Ziklag. 8 Dauid destroyeth certain of the Philistims. 10 Achish is deceiued by Dauid.*

And Dauid said in his heart, I shall now perishe one day by the hand of Saul: is it not better for me that I saue my selfe in the land of the Philistims, and that Saul may haue no hope of me to seeke me any more in all the coastes of Israel, and so escape out of his handes?

2 Dauid therefore arose, and he, and the sixe hundred men that were with him, went vnto Achish the sonne of Maach King of Gath.

3 And Dauid dwelt with Achish at Gath, he, and his men, euery man with his household, Dauid with his two wiues, Ahinoam the Izreelite, and Abigail Nabals wife the Carmelite.

4 And it was told Saul that Dauid was fled to Gath: so he sought no more for him.

5 And Dauid said vnto Achish, If I haue now found grace in thine eyes, let them giue me a place in some other citie of the countrey, that I may dwell there: for why should thy seruant dwell in the head citie of the kingdom wth thee?

6 Then Achish gaue him Ziklag that same day: therefore Ziklag pertaineth vnto the Kings of Iudah vnto this day.

7 ¶ And at the time that Dauid dwelt in the countrey of the Philistims, was foure moneths and certaine daues.

8 Then Dauid and his men went vp, and invaded the Geshurites, and the Girzites, and the Amalekites: for they inhabited the land from the beginning, from the way, as thou goest to Shur, even vnto the land of Egypt.

9 And Dauid smote the land, and left neither man nor woman aliue, and tooke sheepe, and oxen, and asses, and camels, and apparell, and returned and came to Achish.

10 And Achish said, ¶ Where haue ye bene a rousing this day? And Dauid answered, Against the South of Iudah, & against the South of Ierahmeelites, & against the South of the Kenites.

11 And Dauid saued neither man nor woman aliue, to bring them to Gath, saying, Least they should tell on vs, and say, So did Dauid, and so will be his manner all the while that he dwelleth in the countrey of the Philistims.

12 And Achish beleeued Dauid, saying, ¶ He

hath made his people of Israel vtterly to abhorre him: therefore he shalbe my seruāt for euer.

CHAP. XXVIII.

2 *Dauid hath the chiefe charge promised about Achish. 8 Saul consulteth with a witch, and she causeth him to speake with Samuel, 18 Who declareth his ruine.*

Now at that time the Philistims assembled their bandes and armie to fight with Israel: therefore Achish said to Dauid, Be sure, thou shalt go out with me to the battell, thou, & thy men.

2 And Dauid said to Achish, Surely thou shalt knowe what thy seruāt can doe. And Achish said to Dauid, Surely I wil make thee keeper of mine head for euer.

3 (* Samuel was then dead, and all Israel had lamented him, and buried him in Ramah his owne citie: and Saul had put away the forcerers and the soothsayers out of the land)

4 Then the Philistims assembled them schuer, and came, and pitched in Shunem: and Saul assembled all Israel, and they pitched in Gilboa.

5 And when Saul saw y^e hoste of y^e Philistims, he was afraid, and his heart was sore astonied.

6 Therefore Saul asked counsell of the Lord, and the Lord answered him not, neither by dreames, nor by Vrim, nor yet by Prophets.

7 ¶ Then said Saul vnto his seruants, Seeke me a woman that hath a familiar spirite, that I may go to her, and aske of her. And his seruants said to him, Behold, there is a woman at Endor that hath a familiar spirit.

8 Then Saul changed him selfe, and put on other raiment, and he went, and two men with him, and they came to the woman by night: and he said, I pray thee, coniecture vnto me by the familiar spirite, and bring me him vp whom I shal name vnto thee.

9 And the woman said vnto him, Beholde, thou knowest what Saul hath done, howe he hath destroyed the forcerers, & the soothsayers out of the land: wherefore then seekest thou to take me in a snare to cause me to die?

10 And Saul swaie to her by the Lord, saying, As the Lord liueth, no harme shall come to thee for this thing.

11 Then said the woman, Whome shall I bring vp vnto thee? And he answered, Bring me vp Samuel.

12 And when the woman sawe Samuel, she cryed with a loud voyce, and the woman spake to Saul, saying, Why hast thou deceiued me? for thou art Saul.

13 And the King said vnto her, Be not afraid: for what sawest thou? And the woman said vnto Saul, I saw I gods ascending vp out of the earth.

14 Then he said vnto her, What facion is he of? And she answered, An olde man commeth vp lapped in a mantell: and Saul knew that it was Samuel, and he inclined his face to the ground, and bowed him selfe.

15 ¶ And Samuel said to Saul, Why hast thou disquieted me, to bring me vp? The Saul answered, I am in great distresse: for y^e Philistims make warre against me, & God is departed from me, & answereth me no more, neither by Prophets, neither by dreames: therefore haue I called thee, that thou maiest tell me, what I shall doe.

16 Then said Samuel, Wherefore then dost

*Ebr. the
number of
4 daues.*

*Or, against
home.*

*Or, he doth
sorely ab-
horre his
people.*

Chap.

*Or, by
night.*

*Or, a
cellar
som.*

*Or, he
doth
sorely
ab-
horre
his
people.*

thou aske of me, seeing the Lord is gone from thee, and is thine enemy?

17 Euen the Lorde hath done to him, as hee spake * by mine || hand: for the Lorde will rent the kingdome out of thine hand, and giue it thy neighbour Dauid.

18 Because thou obeyedst not the voice of the Lord, nor executedst his fierce wrath vpon the Amalekites, therefore hath the Lord done this vnto thee this day.

19 Moreouer the Lord wil deliuer Israel with thee into the handes of the Philistims: and to morow shalt thou and thy sonnes be with me, and the Lord shall giue the hoste of Israel into the hands of the Philistims.

20 Then Saul fel straightway al along on the earth, & was sore afraid because of the words of Samuel, so y there was no strength in him, for he had eaten no bread al that day nor all y night.

21 Then the woman came vnto Saul, and saw that he was sore troubled, and saide vnto him, See, thine handmaide hath obeyed thy voice, & I haue put my soule in mine hand, and haue obeyed thy words which thou saidst vnto me.

22 Now therefore, I pray thee, hearken thou also vnto y voice of thine handmaid, & let me et a morsell of bread before thee, y thou maiest eate and get thee strength, & go on thy journey.

23 But he refused, and said, I will not eate: but his seruants and the woman together compelled him, and he obeyed their voice: so he arose from the earth and sate on the bed.

24 Now the woman had a fatted calfe in the house, & shee hasted, & killed it, & tooke floure & kneaded it, & baked of it vnleavened bread.

25 Then shee brought them before Saul, and before his seruants: and when they had eaten, they stood vp, and went away the same night.

CHAP. XXIX.

4 The princes of the Philistims cause Dauid to be sent back from the battell against y Israel, because they distrusted him,

SO the Philistims were gathered together w all their armies in Aphek: and the Israelites pitched || by the fountaine, which is in Izreel.

2 And the || princes of the Philistims went forth by hundreths and thousands, but Dauid and his men came behind with Achish.

3 Then saide the princes of the Philistims, What doe these Hebrewes here? And Achish said vnto the princes of the Philistims, Is not this Dauid the seruant of Saul the King of Israel, who hath bene with me these dayes, or these yeres, and I haue found nothing in him, since he t dwelt with me vnto this day?

4 But the princes of y Philistims were wroth with him, & the princes of the Philistims said vnto him, * Send this fellow back, that he may go againe to his place which thou hast appointed him, and let him not go downe with vs to battell, least that in the battell he be an aduersary to vs: for wherewith should he obtaine the fauour of his master? should it not be with the heads of these men?

5 Is not this Dauid, of whome they sang in dances, saying, * Saul slew his thousand, and Dauid his ten thousand?

6 Then Achish called Dauid, and said vnto him, As the Lord lieth, thou hast bene wright

and good in my sight, when thou wentest out & in with me in the hoste, neither haue I found euill with thee, since thou camest to me vnto this day, but t the princes doe not fauour thee.

7 Wherefore now returne, & go in peace, that thou displease not the princes of the Philistims.

8 And Dauid saide vnto Achish, But what haue I done? and what hast thou founde in thy servant as long as I haue bene with thee vnto this day, that I may not go and fight against the enemies of my lord the King?

9 Achish then answered, and saide to Dauid, I know thou pleasest me, as an Angel of God: but the princes of the Philistims haue saide, Let him not goe vp with vs to battell.

10 Wherefore now rise vp early in the morning with thy masters seruantes that are come with thee: and when ye be vp early, as soone as ye haue light, depart.

11 So Dauid & his me rose vp early to depart in the morning, & to returne into y land of the Philistims: and the Philistims went vp to Izreel.

CHAP. XXX.

1 The Amalekites burne Ziklag, & Dauids two wiues are take prisoners. 6 The people would stone him. 8 He asketh counsell of the Lord and pursuing his enemies recovereth the praye. 24 He deuideth it equally, 26 and sendeth part to his friends,

But when Dauid and his men were come to Ziklag the third day, the Amalekites had inuaded vpon the South, euen vnto Ziklag, and had smitten Ziklag, and burnt it with fire,

2 And had take the women that were therein, prisoners, both small & great, & slew not a man, but caried them away, and went their wayes.

3 So Dauid and his men came to the citie, and beholde, it was burnt with fire, and their wiues, and their sonnes, and their daughters were taken prisoners.

4 Then Dauid and the people that was with him, list vp their voyces and wept, vntill they could weepe no more.

5 Dauids two wiues were taken prisoners also, Ahinoam the Izreelite, and Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite.

6 And Dauid was in great sorow: for the people intended to stone him, because the hearts of all the people were vexed euery man for his sonnes and for his daughters: but Dauid comforted himselfe in the Lord his God.

7 And Dauid said to Abiathar y Priest Ahimelechs sonne, I pray thee, bring me the Ephod. And Abiathar brought the Ephod to Dauid.

8 The Dauid asked counsell at the Lord, saying, Shall I follow after this companie? shall I ouertake the? And he answered him, Follow: for thou shalt surely ouertake them, and recover al.

9 So Dauid and the sixe hundreth men that were with him, went, and came to the riuer Besor, where a part of them abode:

10 But Dauid and foure hundreth men followed (for two hundreth abode behinde being too wearie to goe ouer the riuer Besor)

11 And they found an Egyptian in the field, & brought him to Dauid, & gave him bread & he did eate, and they gave him water to drinke.

12 Also they gave him a few figs, & two chibbers of raisins: & when he had eaten, his spirit came againe to him: for he had eate no bread, nor drunke

drunke any water in three daies, & three nights.

13 ¶ And David said vnto him, To whom longest thou? and whence art thou? And he said, I am a young man of Egypt, and seruant to an Amalekite: and my master left me three daies agoe, because I fell sicke.

14 We roued vpon the South of Chereth, & vpon the coast belonging to Iudah, & vpon the South of Caleb, and we burnt Ziklag with fire.

15 And David said vnto him, Canst thou bring me to this companie? And he said, Swear vnto me by God, that thou wilt neither kill mee, nor deliuer me into the hands of my master, and I will bring thee to this companie.

16 ¶ And when he had brought him thither, behold, they lay scattered abroad vpon all the earth, eating and drinking, & dancing, because of all the great praye y they had taken out of the land of the Philistims, & out of y land of Iudah.

17 And David smote them from the twilight, euen vnto y enening of the next morow, so that there escaped not a man of them, saue foure hundred yong me, which rode vpon camels, & fled.

18 And David recouered al that y Amalekites had taken: also David rescued his two wiues.

19 And they lacked nothing, small or great, sonne or daughter, or of y spoile of all that they had taken away: David recouered them all.

20 David also tooke all the sheepe, and the oxen, and they draue them before his cattell, and said, This is Dauids praye.

21 ¶ And David came to the two hundred men that were too weary for to follow David: whom they had made also to abide at the riuier Besor: and they came to meet David, & to meet the people that were with him: so when David came nere to the people, he saluted them.

22 Then answered all the euill and wicked of the men that went with David, & saide, Because they went not with vs, therefore will wee giue the none of the praye, that we haue recouered, saue to euery man his wife & his children: therefore let them carie them away and depart.

23 Then said David, Ye shall not doe so, my brethren, with that which the Lord hath giuen vs, who hath preserved vs, and deliuered the companie that came against vs, into our hands.

24 For who will obey you in this matter? but as his part is that goeth downe to the battell, so shall his part be, that tarieth by the stufte, they shall part alike.

25 So from that day forward he made it a statute and a law in Israel vnto this day.

26 ¶ When David therefore came to Ziklag, he sent of the praye vnto the Elders of Iudah, & to his friends, saying, See, there is a blessing for you of the spoyle of the enemies of the Lord.

27 He sent to them of Beth-el, and to them of South Ramoth, and to them of Iattir,

28 And to them of Aroer, and to them of Siphmoth, and to them of Eshtemoa,

29 And to them of Rachal, and to them of the cities of the Ierahmeelites, and to them of the cities of the Kenites,

30 And to them of Hormah, and to them of Chor-athan, and to them of Athach,

31 And to them of Hebron, and to al the places where David and his men had haunted.

CHAP. XXXI.

4 Saul killeth himselfe. 6 His children are slain in the battell. 12 The men of Iabesh toke downe his bodie, which was hanged on the wall.

NOWE * the Philistims fought against Israel, and the men of Israel fledde away from the Philistims, and they fell downe ¶ wounded in mount Gilboa. 1. Chron. 10. 1. Or, slain

2 And the Philistims pressed sore vpon Saul and his sonnes, and slewe Jonathan, and Abinadab, and Malchishua Sauls sonnes.

3 And when the battell went fore against Saul, the archers and bowmen ¶ hit him, and he was fore ¶ wounded of the archers. † Heb. found him. Or, found

4 Then said Saul vnto his armor bearer, Draw out thy sword, and thrust me through therewith, least the vncircumcised come and thrust mee through and mocke me: but his armour beere would not, for hee was sore afraide. Therefore Saul tooke a sword and fell vpon it.

5 And when his armour bearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise vpon his sword, and died with him.

6 So Saul died, & his three sonnes, & his armor bearer, and all his men that same day together.

7 ¶ And when the men of Israel that were on the other side of the valley, & they of the other side Iorden saw that the men of Israel were put to flight, & that Saul and his sonnes were dead, then they left the cities, and ranne away: and the Philistims came and dwelt in them.

8 ¶ And on y morow whē the Philistims were come to spoyle the that were slaine, they found Saul & his three sonnes lying in mount Gilboa,

9 And they cut off his head, and stripped him out of his armor, & sent into the land of y Philistims on every side, that they should publish it in the temple of their idols, & among the people.

10 And they laide vp his armour in the house of Ashtaroth, but they hanged vp his bodie on the wall of Beth-shan.

11 ¶ When the inhabitants of Iabesh Gilead heard, what the Philistims had done to Saul,

12 Then they arose (as many as were strong men) and went all night, and tooke the bodie of Saul, and the bodies of his sonnes, from the wall of Beth-shan, and came to Iabesh, and * burnt them there. Jer. 31.

13 And tooke their bones and * buried them vnder a tree at Iabesh, and fasted seven daies. 2. Sam. 21.

THE SECOND BOOKE OF SAMUEL.

THE ARGUMENT.

THIS booke and the former beare the title of Samuel, because they containe the conception, natiuitie, & the whole course of his life, and also the liues and acts of two Kings, so wit: of Saul and David, whom he anointed and consecrated Kings by the ordinance of God. And as the first booke containeth those things, which God brought to passe among this people, vnder the government of Samuel & Saul, so this second booke declareth the most noble actes of David, after the death of Saul, when he began to reigne, vnto the ende of his kingdom: and how the same by him was wonderfully augmented: also his great troubles, and dangers, which he sustained both within his house and without: what horrible and dangerous

dangerous insurrections, uprores, and treasons were wrought against him, partly by false counsellors, flattered friends & flatterers, & partly by some of his owne children & people: and how by Gods assistance he overcame all difficulties, and enjoyed his kingdome in rest and peace. In the person of David the Scripture setteth forth Christ Jesus the chiefe King, who came of David according to the flesh, and was persecuted on euery side with outward and inward enemies, aswell in his owne person, as in his members, but at length hee overcommeth all his enemies, and giueth his Church victorie against all power both spirituall and temporall: and so reigneth with them, King for euermore.

CHAP. I.

4 It was told David of Sauls death. 15 He causeth him to be slaine that brought the tidings. 19 He lamenteth the death of Saul and Jonathan.

After the death of Saul, when David was returned fro the *slaughter of the Amalekites, and had bene two daies in Ziklag,

2 Behold, a man came the third day out of the hoste from Saul with his clothes rent, and earth vpon his head: and when he came to David, hee fell to the earth, and did obedience.

3 Then David said vnto him, Whence comest thou? And he saide vnto him, Out of the hoste of Israel I am escaped.

4 And David said vnto him, What is done? I pray thee tell me. Then he said, That the people is fled from the battell, and many of the people are ouerthrowen and deade, and also Saul and Jonathan his sonne are dead.

5 And David saide vnto the young man that told it him, Howe knowest thou that Saul and Jonathan his sonne be dead?

6 Then the yong man that tolde him, answered, As I came to mount Gilboa, beholde, Saul leaned vpon his speare, and loe, the charrets and horsemen followed hard after him.

7 And when he looked backe. he saw me, and called me. And I answered, Here am I.

8 And he said vnto me, Who art thou? And I answered him, I am an Amalekite.

9 Then saide he vnto me, I pray thee, † come vpon me, and slay me: for anguish is come vpon me, because my life is yet whole in me.

10 So † I came vpon him, and slewe him, and because I was sure that hee could not liue, after that he had fallen, I tooke the crowne that was vpon his head, and the bracelet that was on his arme, and brought them hither vnto my lord.

11 Then David tooke holde on his clothes, * and rent them, and likewise all the men that were with him.

12 And they mourned & wept, & fasted vntill euen, for Saul & for Jonathan his sonne, and for the people of the Lord, and for the house of Israel, because they were slaine with the sword.

13 Afterward David said vnto y yong man y told it him, Whence art thou? And he answered, I am the sonne of a stranger an Amalekite.

14 And David saide vnto him, * Howe wast thou not afraid, to put soorth thine hand to destroy the annoynted of the Lord?

15 Then David called one of his yong men, and said, Goe neere, and fall vpon him. And he smote him that he dyed.

16 Then said David vnto him, Thy blood be vpon thine owne head: for thine owne mouth hath testified against thee, saying, I haue slaine the Lords annoynted.

17 Then David mourned with this lamentation ouer Saul, and ouer Jonathan his sonne,

18 (Also hee bade them teach the children of Iudah to shoote, as it is written in the booke of

* [Ialher]

19 O noble Israel, hee is slaine vpon thy hie

places: how are the mightie ouerthrowen!

20 * Tell it not in Gath, nor publish it in the

streetes of Ashkelon, lest the daughters of the

Philistims reioyce, lest the daughters of the vn-

circumcised triumph.

21 Ye mountains of Gilboa, vpon you be neither dewe nor raine, nor be there fieldes of offerings: for there the shield of the mightie is cast downe, the shield of Saul, as though he had not bene anoynted with oyle.

22 The bow of Jonathan neuer turned backe, neither did the sworde of Saul returne emptie from the blood of the slaine, and from the fat of the mightie.

23 Saul and Jonathan were louely and pleasant in their liues, and in their deaths they were not deuided: they were swifter then egles, they were stronger then lyons.

24 Ye daughters of Israel, weepe for Saul, which clothed you in skarlet with pleasures, and hanged ornaments of gold vpon your apparell.

25 Howe were the mightie slaine in the mids of the battell! O Jonathan, thou wast slaine in thine hie places.

26 Wo is me for thee, my brother Jonathan: very kinde hast thou bene vnto me: thy loue to me was wonderfull, passing the loue of women: how are the mighty ouerthrowen, and the weapons of warre destroyed!

CHAP. II.

4 David is annoynted King in Hebron. 9 Abner maketh Jsh-bosheth King ouer J Israel. 15 The battell of the seruants of David and Jsh-bosheth.

31 The buriall of Asahel.

After this David asked counsell of the Lord, saying, Shall I goe vp into any of the cities of Iudah? And the Lord said vnto him, Goe vp. And David said, Whither shall I goe? He then answered, Vnto Hebron.

2 So David went vp thither, and his two wiues also, Ahinoam the Izreelite, and Abigail Nabals wife the Carmelite.

3 And David brought vp the men that were with him, euery man with his household, & they dwelt in the cities of Hebron.

4 Then the men of Iudah came, and there they annoynted David King ouer the house of Iudah. And they told David, saying, * that the men of Iabesh Gilead buried Saul.

5 And David sent messengers vnto y men of Iabesh Gilead, & said vnto them, Blessed are ye of the Lord, that ye haue shewed such kindnesse vnto your lord Saul, that ye haue buried him,

6 Therefore nowe the Lord shew mercy and truth vnto you: and I will recompense you this benefite, because ye haue done this thing.

7 Therefore nowe let your hands be strong, and be you vallant: albeit your master Saul be dead.

Josh. 10.

13.

Or, right

ous.

Mica. 1

10.

2 Sam. 30.

17.

flame

Or, cap-
taines.

2 Sam. stand
vpon.

2 Sam. I stood
vpon him.

2 Sam. 3. 31.

2 Sam. 13. 31.

2 Sam. 10. 5.

15.

1 Sam.

31. 13.

dead, yet neuerthelesse the house of Iudah hath anoynted me King ouer them.

8 ¶ But Abner the sonne of Ner that was captain of Sauls hoste, tooke Ish-bosheth the sonne of Saul, and brought him to Mahanaim,

9 And made him King ouer Gilead, and ouer the Ashurites, and ouer Izreel, & ouer Ephraim, and ouer Benjamin, and ouer all Israel.

10 Ish-bosheth Sauls sonne was fourty yeere olde when hee began to reigne ouer Israel, and reigned two yeeres: but the house of Iudah followed Dauid.

11 (And the time which Dauid reigned in Hebron ouer the house of Iudah, was seuen yeere and sixe moneths)

12 ¶ And Abner the sonne of Ner, & the seruants of Ish-bosheth the sonne of Saul went out of Mahanaim to Gibeon.

13 And Ioab the sonne of Zeruiah, and the seruants of Dauid went out & met one another by the poole of Gibeon: and they sate downe, the one on the one side of the poole, and the other on the other side of the poole.

14 Then Abner said to Ioab, Let the young men nowe arise, and play before vs. And Ioab said, Let them arise.

15 Then there arose and went ouer twelue of Benjamin by number, which pertained to Ish-bosheth the sonne of Saul, and twelue of the seruants of Dauid.

16 And euery one caught his fellow by the head, and thrust his sword in his fellows side, so they fell down together: wherefore y^e place was called Helkath-hazzurim, which is in Gibeon.

17 And the battell was exceeding sore that same day: for Abner and the men of Israel fell before the seruants of Dauid.

18 And there were three sonnes of Zeruiah there, Ioab, and Abishai, and Asahel. And Asahel was as light on foote as a wild roe.

19 And Asahel followed after Abner, and in going he returned neither to the right hand nor the left from Abner.

20 Then Abner looked behind him, and said, Art thou Asahel? And he answered, Yea.

21 Then Abner said, Turne thee either to the right hand or to the left, & take one of the yong men, and take thee his weapons: but Asahel would not depart from him.

22 And Abner said to Asahel, Depart fro me: wherefore should I smite thee to the ground? how then should I be able to hold vp my face to Ioab thy brother?

23 And when hee would not depart, Abner with y^e hinder end of the speare smote him vnder the fifth rib, that the speare came out behind him: & he fell downe there, & died in his place. And as many as came to the place where Asahel fell downe and died, stood still.

24 Ioab also and Abishai pursued after Abner: & the sunne went down when they were come to the hill Ammah, that lyeth before Giah, by the way of the wilderness of Gibeon.

25 And the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together after Abner, and were on an heape, and stood on the top of an hill.

26 Then Abner called to Ioab, and said, Shall the sword deuoure for euer? knowest thou not, that it will be bitterness in the latter end? how

long then shall it be, or thou bid the people returne from following their brethren?

27 And Ioab said, As God liueth, if thou hadst not spoken, surely euē in y^e morning the people had departed euery one back from his brother.

28 ¶ So Ioab blew a trumpet, & all the people stood still and pursued after Israel no more, neither fought they any more.

29 And Abner and his men walked all that night through the plaine, and went ouer Iordan, and past through all Bithron till they came to Mahanaim.

30 Ioab also returned backe from Abner: and when he had gathered all the people together, there lacked of Dauids seruants nineteene men and Asahel.

31 But the seruants of Dauid had smitten of Benjamin and of Abners men, so that three hundred and threescore men died.

32 And they tooke vp Asahel, and buried him in the sepulchre of his father, which was in Beth-lehem: and Ioab and his men went all night, and when they came to Hebron, the day arose.

CHAP. III.

1 Long warre betweene the houses of Saul and Dauid. 2 The children of Dauid in Hebron. 3 Abner turneth to Dauid. 37 Ioab killeth him.

There was then long warre betweene y^e house of Saul & y^e house of Dauid: but Dauid waxed stronger, & the house of Saul waxed weaker.

2 ¶ And vnto Dauid were children borne in Hebron: and his eldest sonne was Amnon of Ahinoam the Izreelite,

3 And his second was Chileab of Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite: and the third Absalom the sonne of Maacah the daughter of Talmai the king of Geshur,

4 And the fourth, Adonijah the sonne of Haggith, & the fifth, Shephatiah the sonne of Abital,

5 And the sixth, Ithream, by Eglah Dauids wife: these were borne to Dauid in Hebron.

6 ¶ Nowe while there was warre betweene the house of Saul and the house of Dauid, Abner made all his power for the house of Saul.

7 And Saul had a concubine named Rizpah, the daughter of Aiah. And Ish-bosheth saide to Abner, Wherefore hast thou gone in to my fathers concubine?

8 Then was Abner very wroth for the words of Ish-bosheth, and said, Am I a dogs head, which against Iudah do shew mercy this day vnto the house of Saul thy father, to his brethren, and to his neighbours, & haue not deliuered thee into the hand of Dauid, that thou chargest mee this day with a fault concerning this woman?

9 So doe God to Abner, and more also, except as the Lord hath sworne to Dauid, euē so I doe to him,

10 To remove the kingdome from the house of Saul, that the throne of Dauid may be stablished ouer Israel, and ouer Iudah, euē from Dan to Beer-sheba.

11 And he durst no more answer to Abner for he feared him.

12 ¶ Then Abner sent messengers to Dauid on his behalfe, saying, Whose is the land? who should aske say, Make covenant with me, and behold mine hand shall be with thee, to bring all Israel vnto thee.

13 Who said, Wel, I wil make a covenant wth thee: but one thing I require of thee, that is, that thou see not my face, except thou bring Michal Sauls daughter when thou comest to see me.

2 Sam. 18.
15, 16.

14 ¶ Then Dauid sent messengers to Ishbosheth Sauls sonne, saying, Deliuer mee my wife Michal, which I married for *an hundreth foreskins of the Philistims.

1 Sam. 25.
44

15 And Ishbosheth sent, and tooke her from her husband * Phaltiel the sonne of Lailh.

16 And her husband went with her, and came weeping behind her, vnto Bahurim: then saide Abner vnto him, Go, & returne. So he returned.

17 ¶ And Abner had communication with the Elders of Israel, saying, Yee sought for Dauid in times past, that he might be your King.

18 Now then doe it: for the Lorde hath spoken of Dauid, saying, By the hand of my seruant Dauid I will saue my people Israel out of the hands of the Philistims, and out of the hands of all their enemies.

¶ Eb. in the
narrs of
Beniamin.

19 Also Abner spake ¶ to Beniamin, and afterward Abner went to speake with Dauid in Hebron concerning al that Israel was content with, and the whole house of Beniamin.

20 So Abner came to Dauid to Hebrō, hauing twentie men with him, and Dauid made a feast vnto Abner, & to the men that were with him.

¶ Or, with-
out home.

21 Then Abner said vnto Dauid, I wil rise vp, and go gather all Israel vnto my lord the King, that they make a covenant with thee, and that thou maiest reigne ouer all that thine heart desireth. Then Dauid let Abner depart, who went ¶ in peace.

22 ¶ And beholde, the seruants of Dauid and Ioab came from the campe, and brought a great praye with thē (but Abner was not with Dauid in Hebron: for he had sent him away, and he departed in peace)

23 When Ioab and al the host that was with him were come, men told Ioab, saying, Abner the sonne of Ner came to the King, and he hath sent him away, and he is gone in peace.

24 Then Ioab came to the king, & said, What hast thou done? beholde, Abner came vnto thee, why hast ¶ sent him away, and he is departed?

25 Thou knowest Abner the sonne of Ner: for he came to deceiue thee, & to know thy outgoing & ingoing, and to know al that thou doest.

26 ¶ And whē Ioab was gone out frō Dauid, he sent messengers after Abner, w^{ch} brought him again frō ¶ wel of Siriah vnknoing to Dauid.

¶ King. 2. 3.
¶ Or, so-
wely.
Chap. 2. 23.

27 And when Abner was come againe to Hebron, ¶ Ioab took him aside in the gate to speak to him ¶ peaceably, & smote him vnder ¶ fift rib, ¶ he died, for the blood of * Asahel his brother.

28 ¶ And when afterward it came to Dauids eare, he said, I and my kingdom are gilllesse before the Lord for ever, concerning the blood of Abner the sonne of Ner.

29 Let the blood fall on the head of Ioab, and on all his fathers house, that the house of Ioab be neuer without some that haue running issues, or leper, or that leaneth on a staffe, or that doth fall on the sword, or that lacketh bread.

30 ¶ So Ioab and Abishai his brother slewe Abner, because he had slaine their brother Asahel at Gibeon in battell.

31 And Dauid said to Ioab, & to all the peo-

ple that were with him, Rent your clothes, and put on sackcloth, and mourne before Abner: and King Dauid himselfe followed the beare.

32 And when they had buried Abner in Hebron, the King lift vp his voyce, and wept beside the sepulchre of Abner, and al the people wept.

33 And the King lamented ouer Abner, and said, Died Abner as a foole dieth?

34 Thine hands were not bound nor thy feet tied in fetters of brass: but as a man falleth before wicked men, so didst thou fall. And all the people wept againe for him.

35 Afterwarde all the people came to cause Dauid eat meat while it was yet day, but Dauid sware, saying, So do God to me & more also, if I taste bread, or ought els till the sunne be down.

36 And all the people knew it, and it pleased them: as whatsoever the King did, pleased all the people.

37 For all ¶ people and all Israel vnderstood that day, how that it was not the Kings deede, that Abner the sonne of Ner was slaine.

38 And the King saide vnto his seruantes, Know ye not that there is a prince and a great man fallen this day in Israel?

39 And I am this day weak and newly anointed King: & these men the sonnes of Zeruiah be too ¶ hard for me: the Lord reward the doer of euill according to his wickednesse.

CHAP. IIII.

5 Baanah & Rechab slay Ishbosheth the sonne of Saul. 12 Dauid commandeth them to be slaine.

¶ And when Sauls sonne heard that Abner was dead in Hebron, then his hands were feeble, and all Israel was afraide,

2 And Sauls sonne had two men that were captaines of bandes: the one called Baanah, and the other called Rechab, the sonnes of Rimmon a Beerothite of the children of Beniamin. (For Beeroth was reckoned to Beniamin,

3 Because the Beerothithes fled to Gittaim, and sojourned there vnto this day)

4 And Jonathan Sauls sonne had a sonne that was lame on his feet: he was fise yere old when the tidings came of Saul and Ionathā out of Israel: then his nurse tooke him, and fled away. And as shee made haste to flee, the child fell, and began to halt, and his name was Mephibosheth.

5 And the sonnes of Rimmon the Beerothite, Rechab and Baanah went and came in the heat of the day to the house of Ishbosheth (who slept on his bed at noone)

6 And beholde, Rechab and Baanah his brother came into the middes of the house, as they would haue wheat, and they smote him vnder the fift rib, and fled.

7 For when they came into the house, he slept on his bed in the bedchamber, and they smote him, and slew him, and beheaded him, and tooke his head, & gate them away through the ¶ plaine all the night.

8 And they brought the head of Ishbosheth vnto Dauid to Hebron, and said to the King, Behold the head of Ishbosheth Sauls sonne thine enemy, who sought after thy life: and the Lord hath auenged my lord the King this day of Saul and of his seede.

9 The Dauid answered Rechab & Baanah his brother, the sonnes of Rimmon the Beerothite, and

¶ Or, dorne

and said vnto them, As the Lorde liueth, who hath deliuered my soule out of all aduersitie,

1.1.15. 10 When * one tolde me, and said that Saul was dead, (thinking to haue brought good tidings) I tooke him and slew him in Ziklag, who thought that I would haue giuen him a reward for his tidings:

11 How much more, when wicked men haue slaine a righteous person in his owne house, and vpon his bed? shall I not now therefore require his blood at your hands and take you from the earth?

12 Then David commanded his yong men, & they slewe them, & cut off their hands and their feet, & haged them vp ouer the poole in Hebron: but they tooke the head of Ish-boseth, and buried it in the sepulchre of * Abner in Hebron.

C H A P. V.

3 David is made King ouer all Israel. 7 Hee taketh the fort of Zion. 19 He asketh counsell of the Lord, 20 and ouercometh the Philistims twise.

7.11.1. Then * came al the tribes of Israel to David vnto Hebron, and said thus, Beholde, we are thy bones and thy flesh.

2 And in time past when Saul was our king, thou leddest Israel in and out: and the Lorde hath said to thee, *Thou shalt feede my people Israel, and thou shalt be a captaine ouer Israel.

3 So all the Elders of Israel came to the King to Hebron: and King David made a couenant with them in Hebron before the Lord: and they anointed David King ouer Israel.

4 ¶ David was thirty yeere olde, when he began to reigne, and he reigned fourtie yeeres.

5 In Hebron hee reigned ouer Iudah * seuen yere, & sixe moneths: & in Ierusalem he reigned thirtie & three yeeres ouer all Israel and Iudah.

6 ¶ The King also and his men went to Ierusalem vnto the Iebusites, the inhabitants of the land: who spake vnto David, saying, Except thou take away the blinde and the lame thou shalt not come in hither: thinking that David could not come thither.

7 But David tooke the fort of Zion, this is the citie of David.

8 Now David had said the same day, Who soeuer smiteth the Iebusites, and getteth vp to the gutters and smiteth the lame and blinde, which Davids soule hateth, 7 will I prefferre him: therefore they saide, The blinde and the lame shall not come into that house.

9 So David dwelt in that fort, and called it the citie of David, and David built round about it, from Millo and inward.

10 And David prospered and grewe: for the Lord God of hosts was with him.

1.20.1. 11 ¶ Hiram also King of Tyrus sent messengers to David, & Cedar trees, and carpenters, & maisons for walles, & they built David an house.

12 Then David knew, that the Lord had stablished him King ouer Israel: & that he had exalted his kingdome for his people Israels sake.

13 And David tooke him moe * concubines and wiues out of Ierusalem, after he was come from Hebron, and moe sonnes and daughters were borne to David.

14 ¶ And these be the names of the sonnes, that were borne vnto him in Ierusalem: Shammua, and Shobab, and Nathan, and Salomon,

15 And Ibhaz, and Elihuah, and Nepheg, and Iaphia,

16 And Elifhama, and Eliada, and Eliphalet.

17 ¶ But when the Philistims heard that they had annointed David King ouer Israel, all the Philistims came vp to seeke David: and when David heard, he went downe to a fort.

18 But the Philistims came, and spread themselves in the valley of Rephaim.

19 Then David asked counsell of the Lorde, saying, Shal I go vp to the Philistims? wilt thou deliuer them into mine hands? And the Lorde answered David, Goe vp: for I will doubtlesse deliuer the Philistims into thine hands.

20 ¶ Then David came to Baal-perazim, and smote them there, and said, The Lord hath deuided mine enemies asunder before me as waters be deuided asunder: therefore hee called the name of that place || Baal-perazim.

21 And there they left their images, and David and his men * burnt them.

22 Again the Philistims came vp, and spread themselves in the valley of Rephaim.

23 And when David asked counsell of the Lorde, he answered, Thou shalt not go vp, but turne about behind them, and come vpon them ouer against the mulberie trees.

24 And when thou hearest the noise of one going in the tops of the mulberry trees, then remoune: for then shall the Lord go out before thee, to smite the hoste of the Philistims.

25 Then David did so as the Lord had commanded him, and smote the Philistims from Geba, vntill thou come to Gazer.

C H A P. VI.

3 The Arke is brought forth of the house of Abinadab. 7 Vzzah is stricken, and dieth. 14 David daunceth before it, 16 And is therefore despised of his wife Michal.

A Gaine David gathered together all the chosen men of Israel, euen thirty thousand,

2 ¶ And David arose & went with al the people that were with him from Baale of Iudah to bring vp from thence the Arke of God, whose name is called by the Name of y Lord of hosts, that dwelleth vpon it betweene the Cherubims.

3 And they put the Arke of God vpon a new cart, and brought it out of the house of Abinadab that was in Gibeah. And Vzzah and Ahio the sonnes of Abinadab did drue the new cart.

4 And when they brought the Arke of God out of the house of * Abinadab that was at Gibeah, Ahio went before the Arke,

5 And David and al the house of Israel plaid before the Lorde, on all instruments made of fire, and on harpes, and on psalteries, and on tymbrels, and on cornets, and on cymbals.

6 ¶ And when they came to Nachons threshing floore, Vzzah put his hande to the Arke of God, and held it: for the oxen did shake it.

7 And the Lord was very wroth with Vzzah, and God smote him in the same place for his fault, and there he died by the Arke of God.

8 And David was displeased, because the Lord had smitten Vzzah: and he called the name of a breach the place || Pithul Vzzah vntill this day.

9 Therefore David y day feared the Lord, and said, How shal the Arke of y Lord come to me? Vzzah

Or, the
plaine of
division.

1. Chr. 14.
12.

Or, chel
1. Chr. 14.
5, 6.

1. Sam. 6.

1. Chr. 14.

1. Chr. 14.
10.
Or, the
breach

10 So Dauid would not bring y^e Arke of the Lord vnto him into y^e city of Dauid, but Dauid caried it into y^e house of Obed-edom a Gittite.

11 And the Arke of the Lorde continued in the house of Obed-edom the Gittite three moneths, and the Lorde blessed Obed-edom, and all his household.

1 Chr. 15.
25

12 ¶ And one told King Dauid, saying, *The Lord hath blessed the house of Obed-edom, & all that he hath, because of the Arke of God: therefore Dauid went and brought the Arke of God from the house of Obed-edom, into the city of Dauid with gladnes.

13 And when they that bare the Arke of the Lord had gone sixe paces, he offered an ox, and a fat beast.

14 And Dauid daunced before the Lord, with al his might, & was girded with a line Ephod.

15 So Dauid and all the house of Israel, brought the Arke of the Lorde with shouting, and sound of trumpet.

16 And as the Arke of the Lorde came into the city of Dauid, Michal Sauls daughter looked through a window, and sawe King Dauid leape and daunce before the Lorde, and she despised him in her heart.

17 And when they had brought in the Arke of the Lord, they set it in his place, in the mids of the Tabernacle that Dauid had pitched for it: then Dauid offered burnt offerings, and peace offerings before the Lord.

18 And as soone as Dauid had made an end of offering burnt offerings & peace offerings, he *blessed y^e people in the Name of y^e Lord of hostes,

19 And gaue among all the people, *euē* among the whole multitude of Israel, as well to the womē as men, to euery one a cake of bread, and a piece of flesh, and a bottell of wine: so all the people departed euery one to his house.

20 ¶ Then Dauid returned to blesse his house, and Michal the daughter of Saul came out to meete Dauid, and said, O how glorious was the King of Israel this day, which was vncovered to day in the eyes of the maidens of his seruants, as a foole vncovereth himselfe.

1 Chr. 15.
26

21 Then Dauid said vnto Michal, *It was before y^e Lord, which chose me rather then thy father and al his house, & commanded me to be ruler ouer the people of the Lord, euē ouer Israel: & therefore will I play before the Lorde,*

22 And will yet be more vile then thus, and will be low in mine owne sight, and of the very same maid seruants, which thou hast spoken of, shall I be had in honour.

23 Therefore Michal the daughter of Saul had no childe, vnto the day of her death.

CHAP. VII.

2 Dauid would build God an house, but is forbidden by the Prophet Nathan. 8 God putteth Dauid in minde of his benefites. 12 He promisseth continuance of his kingdome and posteritie.

1 Chr. 17.2

¶ Afterward *when the King sate in his house, and the Lorde had given him rest round about from all his enemies,

3 The King said vnto Nathan y^e Prophet, Behold, now I dwel in a house of Cedar trees, and the Arke of God remaineth within the curtains.

3 Then Nathan said vnto the King, Go, & do all that is in thine heart: for the Lord is wth thee.

4 ¶ And the same night the worde of the Lord came vnto Nathan, saying,

5 Goe, and tell my seruant Dauid, Thus saith the Lord, Shalt thou build me an house for my dwelling?

6 For I haue dwelt in no house since the time that I brought the children of Israel out of Egypt vnto this day, but haue walked in a tent and Tabernacle.

7 In al the places wherein I haue walked with all the children of Israel, spake I one word with any of the tribes of Israel when I commanded the Judges to seeke my people Israel? or said I, Why build ye not me an house of Cedar trees?

8 Now therefore so say vnto my seruant Dauid, Thus saith the Lord of hostes, *I tooke thee from the sheepcoat following the sheep, that thou mightest be ruler ouer my people, ouer Israel.

1. Sam.
12.
psal. 78

9 And I was with thee wherefoeuer thou hast walked, and haue destroyed all thine enemies out of thy sight, and haue made thee a great name, like vnto the name of the great men that are in the earth.

10 (Also I wil appoint a place for my people Israel, & wil plant it, y^e they may dwel in a place of their own, & moue no more, neither shal wicked people trouble the any more as before time,

11 And since the time that I set Judges ouer my people of Israel) and I will giue thee rest from all thine enemies: also the Lorde telleth thee, that he will make thee an house.

12 *And when thy daies bee fulfilled, thou shalt sleepe with thy fathers, and I will set vp thy seede after thee, which shall proceed out of thy body, and will stablish his kingdome.

1. King.
20.

13 *He shal build an house for my Name, & I wil stablish y^e throne of his kingdome for euer.

1. King.
and 6.

14 *I wil be his father, & he shalbe my sonne: & *if he sinne, I wil chasten him with the rod of men, & with the plagues of y^e children of men.

1. Ch. 2.
Heb. 1.
Psal. 132

15 But my mercy shall not depart away from him, as I tooke it from Saul whome I haue put away before thee.

16 And thine house shalbe established and thy kingdome for euer before thee, *euē* thy throne shalbe stablished for euer.

17 According to al these words, & according to all this visio, Nathan spake thus vnto Dauid.

18 ¶ Then King Dauid went in, and sate before the Lord, & said, Who am I, O Lord God, and what is mine house, that thou hast brought me hitherto?

19 And this was yet a smal thing in thy sight, O Lorde God, therefore thou hast spoken also of thy seruants house for a great while: † but doth this appertaine to man, O Lord God?

† Eb.
the la

20 And what can Dauid say more vnto thee? for thou, Lord God, knowest thy seruant.

21 For thy words sake, & according to thine own heart hast thou done al these great things, to make them known vnto thy seruant.

22 Wherefore thou art great, O Lorde God: for there is none like thee, neither is there any God besides thee, according to all that we haue heard with our eares.

23 *And what one people in the earth is like thy people, like Israel? whose God went and redeemed them to himselfe, that they might be his people, & that he might make him a name, and

and doe for you great things, and terrible for thy land, O Lord, *even* for thy people, whome thou redeemedst to thee out of Egypt, *from* the nations and their gods?

24 For thou hast ordeined to thy selfe thy people Israel to be thy people for ever, and thou Lord art become their God.

25 Now therefore, O Lord God, confirme for ever the word that thou hast spoken concerning thy seruant and his house, and do as *thou* hast said.

26 And let thy Name be magnified for ever by them that shall say, The Lord of hosts is the God ouer Israel: and let the house of thy seruant Dauid be stablished before thee.

27 For thou, O Lord of hosts, God of Israel, hast reueiled vnto thy seruant, saying, I wil build thee an house: therefore hath thy seruant *found* bene bold to pray this prayer vnto thee.

28 Therefore now, O Lord God, *for* thou art God, and thy words be true, and thou hast told this goodnes vnto thy seruant.

29 Therefore now let it please thee to blesse the house of thy seruant, that it may continue for ever before thee: for thou, O Lord God, hast spoken it: and let the house of thy seruant bee blessed for ever, with thy blessing.

C H A P. V I I I.

1 Dauid ouercommeth the Philistims, and other strange nations, and maketh them tributaries to Iffrael.

18.1 A Fter this now, Dauid smote the Philistims, & subdued them, & Dauid tooke the bridle of bondage out of the hand of the Philistims.

2 And he smote Moab, & measured them wth a cord, & cast them down to the ground: he measured them wth two cords, to put the to death, & wth one ful cord to keepe them aliue: so became the Moabites Dauids seruants, & brought gifts.

3 ¶ Dauid smote also Hadadezer the sonne of Rehob King of Zobah as he went to recover his border at the riuier *of* Euphrates.

4 And Dauid tooke of them a thousand, and leuen hundreth horsemen, & twenty thousand footemen, and Dauid destroyed all the charrets, but he reuerued an hundreth charrets of them.

5 ¶ Then came the Aramites of Dammeseke to succor Hadadezer King of Zobah, but Dauid slew of *the* Aramites two & twenty thousand mē.

6 And Dauid put a garison in Aram of Dammeseke: and the Aramites became seruants to Dauid, and brought gifts. And the Lord saued Dauid wheresoeuer he went.

7 And Dauid tooke the shields of golde that belonged to the seruants of Hadadezer, and he nere brought them to Ierusalem.

8 And out of Betah, and Berothai (cities of Hadadezer) King Dauid brought exceeding much brasse.

9 ¶ Then Toi King of Hamath heard howe Dauid had smitten all the hoste of Hadadezer,

10 Therefore Toi sent Ioram his sonne vnto King Dauid, to salute him, and to reioice with him because he had fought against Hadadezer, and beaten him (for Hadadezer had warre with Toi) who brought *in* with him vessels of siluer, and vessels of gold, and vessels of brasse.

11 And King Dauid did dedicate them vnto the Lord with the siluer & gold that he had dedicated of al *the* nations, which he had subdued:

12 Of Aram, and of Moab, and of the children of Ammon, and of the Philistims, and of A-*Or, Syria* malek, & of the spoyle of Hadadezer the sonne *or, Coelof* of Rehob King of Zobah.

13 So Dauid gate a name after that he returned, and had slaine of the Aramites in the valley of salt eightene thousand men. *Or, in Gmelah*

14 And he put a garison in Edom: throughout all Edom put hee souldiers, and all they of Edom became Dauids seruants: and the Lorde kept Dauid whithersoever he went. *Or, in all his enterprises*

15 Thus Dauid reigned ouer al Israel, & executed iudgement & iustice vnto al his people.

16 And Ioab the sonne of Zeruiah was ouer the hoste, and Iothaphat the sonne of Ahilud was recorder. *Or, writ of Chronicles*

17 And Zadok the sonne of Ahitub, and Ahimelech the sonne of Abiathar were the Priests, and Seraiah the Scribe. *Or, was mer the*

18 And Benaiah the sonne of Ichoiada, and the Cherethites and the Pelethites, and Dauids Cherebites sonnes were chiefe rulers.

C H A P. I X.

9 Dauid restoreth all the lands of Saul to Mephibosheth the sonne of Jonathan. 10 He appointeth Ziba to see to the profite of his lands.

A Nd Dauid said, Is there yet any man left of the house of Saul, that I may shew him mercie, for Ionathans sake?

2 And there was of *the* household of Saul a seruuant whose name was Ziba, and when they had called him vnto Dauid, the King said vnto him, Art thou Ziba? And he said, I thy seruant am he.

3 Then the King saide, Remaineth there yet none of the house of Saul, on whom I may shew the mercy of God? Ziba then answered *the* King, Jonathan hath yet a sonne * lame of his feete. *Chap 44*

4 Then the King said vnto him, Where is he? And Ziba said vnto *the* King, Behold, he is in the house of Machir *the* son of Ammiel of Lo-debar.

5 ¶ Then King Dauid sent and tooke him out of the house of Machir the sonne of Ammiel of Lo-debar.

6 Now when Mephibosheth the sonne of Jonathan, the sonne of Saul was come vnto Dauid, he fell on his face, and did reuerence. And Dauid said, Mephibosheth? And he answered, Behold thy seruant.

7 Then Dauid said vnto him, Feare not: For I will surely shew thee kindnes for Jonathan thy fathers sake, and will restore thee al the fields of Saul thy father, and thou shalt eate bread at my table continually. *Or, land*

8 And he bowed himselfe, and said, What is thy seruant, that thou shouldst looke vpon such a dead dog as I am?

9 Then the King called Ziba Sauls seruant, & said vnto him, I haue giue vnto thy masters son all that pertained to Saul and to all his house. *Or, phew*

10 Thou therefore & thy sonnes and thy seruants shall till the land for him, & bring in, that thy masters sonne may haue food to eate. And Mephibosheth thy masters sonne shall eate bread alway at my table (nowe Ziba had fiftene sonnes, and twentie seruants)

11 Then said Ziba vnto the King, According to all that my lorde the King hath commanded his seruant, so shall thy seruant doe, that Mephibosheth may eate at my table, as one of the

the Kings sonnes.

12 Mephibosheth also had a yong sonne named Micha, and all that dwelled in the house of Ziba, were seruants vnto Mephibosheth.

13 And Mephibosheth dwelt in Ierusalem: for he did eate continually at the Kings table, and was lame on both his feete.

CHAP. x.

4 The messengers of David are vilanously entreated of the King of Ammon, 7 Joab is sent against the Ammonites.

1 Chr. 19. 2 **A**fter this, y^e King of the childre of Ammon died, & Hanun his sonne reigned in his stead.

2 Then said David, I will shew kindnes vnto Hanun y^e sonne of Nahash, as his father shewed kindnes vnto me. And David sent his seruants to comfort him for his father. So Dauids seruants came into the land of the children of Ammon.

3 And the princes of the children of Ammon said vnto Hanun their lord, ¶ Thinkest thou that David doeth honour thy father, that hee hath sent comforters to thee? hath not David rather sent his seruants vnto thee, to search the citie, and to spie it out, and to ouerthrow it?

4 Wherefore Hanun tooke Dauids seruants, and shaued off the halfe of their beard, and cut off their garments in the middle, euen to their buttocks, and sent them away.

5 ¶ When it was told vnto David, he sent to meete them (for the men were exceedingly ashamed) and the King said, Tarie at Iericho, vntill your beards be growen, then returne.

6 ¶ And when the children of Ammon saw that they stank in y^e sight of David, the children of Ammon sent & hired the ¶ Aramites of the house of Rehob, & the Aramites of Zoba, twenty thousand footmē, & of King Maacah a thousand men, and of Ish-tob twelue thousand men.

7 And when David heard of it, he sent Ioab and all the host of the strong men.

8 And the children of Ammon came out, and put their army in aray at y^e entring in of y^e gate: & the Aramites of Zoba, & of Rehob, & of Ish-tob, & of Maacah were by themselves in y^e field.

9 When Ioab saw that the front of the battel was against him before and behind, he chose of all the choyse of Israel, and put them in aray against the Aramites.

10 And y^e rest of the people he deliuered into the hand of Abishai his brother, that he might put them in aray against y^e children of Ammon.

11 And he said, If the Aramites be stronger then I, thou shalt help me, and if the children of Ammon be too strong for thee, I will come and succour thee.

12 Be strong and let vs bee valiant for our people, and for the cities of our God, and let the Lord doe that which is good in his eyes.

13 Then Ioab, and the people that was with him, ioyned in battell with the Aramites, who fled before him.

14 And whē the children of Ammon saw that the Aramites fled, they fled also before Abishai, and entred into the city. So Ioab returned from the children of Ammon, and came to Ierusalem.

15 ¶ And whē the Aramites saw y^e they were smittē before Israel, they gathered the together.

16 And ¶ Hadarezer sent and brought out the Aramites that were beyond the ¶ Riuer: & they

came to Helam, and Shobach the captaine of the hoste of Hadarezer went before them.

17 Whē it was shewed David, then he gathered all Israel together, & passed ouer Iorden and came to Helam: & the Aramites set themselves in aray against David, and fought with him:

18 And the Aramites fled before Israel: & David destroyed seuen hundreth charēts of y^e Aramites, & fourty thousand horsemē, & smote Shobach the captaine of his hoste, who died there.

19 And when al the Kings that were seruants to Hadarezer, sawe that they fell before Israel, they made peace with Israel, and serued them. And the Aramites feared to helpe the children of Ammon any more.

CHAP. xi.

1 The citie Rabbah is besieged. 4 David committeth adulterie. 17 Vriah is slaine. 27. David marieth Bath-sheba.

And when the yere was expired in the time when Kings go forth to battell, David sent ¶ Ioab, and his seruants with him, and all Israel, who destroyed the children of Ammon, and besieged Rabbah: but David remained in Ierusalem.

2 ¶ And when it was euening tide, David arose out of his bed, and walked vpon the rooſe of the Kings palace: and from the rooſe he saw a woman washing herself: and the woman was very beautifull to looke vpon.

3 And David sent and inquired what woman it was: and one said, Is not this Bath-sheba the daughter of Eliam, wife to Vriah the Hittite?

4 Then David sent messengers, and tooke her away: and she came vnto him and he lay with her: (now she was ¶ purified from her vnclean-nes) and shee returned vnto her house. Leu. 15. and 18.

5 And the woman conceived: therefore shee sent and told David, and said, I am with child.

6 ¶ Then David sent to Ioab, saying, Send me Vriah y^e Hittite. And Ioab sent Vriah to David.

7 And when Vriah came vnto him, David demanded of him how Ioab did, and how the people fared, and how the warre prospered.

8 Afterward David said to Vriah, Go downe to thine house, and walk thy feete. So Vriah departed out of the Kings palace, and the King sent a present after him.

9 But Vriah slept at the doore of the Kings palace, with all the seruants of his lotte, and went not downe to his house.

10 Then they told David, saying, Vriah went not downe to his house: and David saide vnto Vriah, Commeſt thou not from thy journey: why didst thou not go downe to thine house?

11 Then Vriah answered David, The Arke & Israel, & Iudah dwell in tents: and my lord Ioab and the seruants of my lord abide in the open fields: shall I then goe into mine house to eate and drinke, and lie with my wife? by thy life, and by the life of thy soule, I will not do this thing.

12 Then David said vnto Vriah, Tary yet this day, & to morow I will send thee away. So Vriah abode in Ierusalem that day, & the morow.

13 Then David called him, & he did eate & drinke before him, & he made him drunke: & at euen he went out to lie on his couch, wth the seruants of his lord, but wēt not down to his house.

14 And on the morow David wrote a letter to Ioab, and sent it by the hand of Vriah.

15 And

15 And he wrote \dagger thus in the letter, Put ye Vriah in the forefront of the strength of the battell, and reule yee backe from him, that he may be smitten, and die.

16 ¶ So when Ioab besieged the city, he assigned Vriah vnto a place, where he knew that strong men were.

17 And \dagger men of \dagger citie came out, & fought with Ioab: & there fell of the people of the seruants of Dauid, and Vriah the Hittite also died.

18 Then Ioab sent and tolde Dauid all the things concerning the warre.

19 ¶ And he charged the messenger, saying, When thou hast made an ende of telling all the matters of the warre vnto the King,

20 ¶ And if the Kings anger arise, so that he say vnto thee, Wherefore approched ye vnto the citie to fight? knew ye not that they would hurle from the wall?

21 Who smote Abimelech sonne of Ierubesheth? did not a woman cast a piece of a millstone vpon him from the wal, & he died in Thebez? why went ye nigh the wal? Then say thou, Thy seruant Vriah the Hittite is also dead.

22 So the messenger went, & came and shewed Dauid all that Ioab had sent him for.

23 And the messenger said vnto Dauid, Certainly the men preuailed against vs, & came out vnto vs into the field, but we \dagger pursued them vnto the entring of the gate.

24 But the shooters shot frō the wall against thy seruants, & some of \dagger Kings seruants be dead: and thy seruant Vriah the Hittite is also dead.

25 Then Dauid said vnto the messenger, Thus shalt \dagger say vnto Ioab, Let not this thing trouble thee: for the sword deuoureth \dagger one as well as another: make thy battel more strong against the city and destroy it, and encourage thou him.

26 ¶ And when the wife of Vriah heard that her husband Vriah was dead, shee mourned for her husband.

27 So when the mourning was past, Dauid sent and tooke her into his house, & she became his wife, and bare him a sonne: but the thing that Dauid had done, \dagger displeased the Lord.

CHAP. XII.

1 Dauid reproved by Nathan confesseth his sinne. 18 The childe conceived in adulterie, dieth. 24 Salomon is borne. 26 Rabbah is taken. 31 The citizens are grievously punished.

Then the Lord sent Nathan vnto Dauid, who came to him, and said vnto him, There were two men in one city, the one rich, and the other poore.

2 The rich man had exceeding many sheepe and oxen:

3 But the poore had none at all, save one litle sheepe which he had bought, and nourished vp: and it grew vp with him, & with his children also, & did eate of his owne morsels, & dranke of his owne cup, and slept in his bosome, and was vnto him as his daughter.

4 Now there came a \dagger stranger vnto the rich mā, who refused to take of his own sheep, & of his own oxen to dresse for \dagger stranger that was come vnto him, but took the poore mā's sheep, & dressed it for the man \dagger was come to him.

5 Then \dagger Dauid was exceeding wroth w \dagger the man, and said to Nathan, As the Lord liueth, the

man that hath done this thing, \dagger shall surely die. \dagger Ebr in

6 And he shall restore the lambe \dagger foure fold, \dagger childe of death.

7 Then Nathan saide to Dauid, Thou art the Exod. 32. mau. Thus saith \dagger Lord God of Israel, \dagger I anointed thee King ouer Israel, and deliuered thee out of the hand of Saul,

8 And gaue thee thy lords house, & thy lords wiues into thy bosome, and gaue thee the house of Israel, and of Iudah, and would moreouer (if that had bene too litle) haue giuen thee such and such things.

9 Wherefore hast thou despised the commandement of the Lord, to doe euill in his sight? \dagger hast killed Vriah the Hittite with \dagger sword, and hast taken his wife to be thy wife, and hast slaine him with the sword of the children of Ammō.

10 Now therefore \dagger sword shall neuer depart frō thine house, because thou hast despised me, & taken \dagger wife of Vriah \dagger Hittite to be thy wife.

11 Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will raise vp euill against thee out of thine own house, & will take thy wiues before thine eyes, & giue them vnto thy neighbour, and hee shall lye with thy wiues in the sight of this sunne.

12 For thou didst it secretly: but I wil do this thing before all Israel, and before the sunne.

13 Then Dauid said vnto Nathan, \dagger I haue sinned against the Lord. And Nathan said vnto Dauid, The Lorde also hath put away thy sinne, thou shalt not die.

14 Howbeit because by this deede thou hast caused the enemies of the Lorde to blaspheme, the childe that is born vnto thee shall surely die.

15 ¶ So Nathan departed vnto his house: and the Lord strook the childe that Vriahs wife bare vnto Dauid, and it was sicke.

16 Dauid therefore besought God for \dagger child, & fasted & wet in, & lay al night vpō the earth.

17 Then the Elders of his house arose to come vnto him, & to cause him to rise frō \dagger ground: but he would not, neither did he eat meat w \dagger them.

18 So on the seuenth day the child died: and the seruants of Dauid feared to tel him that the child was dead: for they said, Beholde, while the child was aline, we spake vnto him, & he would not harkē vnto our voyce: how the shall we say vnto him, The child is dead, \dagger to vex him more? \dagger Ebr. will do himselfe euill.

19 But when Dauid sawe \dagger his seruants whispered, Dauid perceined that the child was dead: therefore Dauid saide vnto his seruants, Is the child dead? And they said, He is dead.

20 Then Dauid arose from the earth, and washed & anoynted himselfe, and changed his apparell, and came into the house of the Lord, and worshipped, and afterwarde came to his owne house, and bade that they should set breade before him, and he did eate.

21 Then saide his seruants vnto him, What thing is this, \dagger thou hast done? thou didst fast & weepe for \dagger child, while it was aline, but when \dagger child was dead, thou didst rise vp & eat meat.

22 And he saide, While the childe was yet aline, I fasted, and wept: for I said, Who can tell whether God will haue mercie on me, that the child may liue?

23 But now beeing dead, wherefore should I now fast? Can I bring him again any more? I shall goe to him, but he shall not returne to me.

24 ¶ And

24 ¶ And David comforted Bath-sheba his wife, and went in vnto her, and lay with her, * and she bare a sonne, and he called his name Salomon: also the Lord loued him.

25 For the Lord had sent † by Nathan the Prophet: therefore * he called his name Iedidiah, because the Lord *loued him*.

26 ¶ Then Ioab fought against Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and tooke the || citie of the kingdome.

27 Therefore Ioab sent messengers to David, saying, I haue fought against Rabbah, and haue taken the citie of waters.

28 Now therefore gather the rest of † people together, and besiege the citie, that thou mayest take it, least † the victorie be attributed to me.

29 So David gathered al † people together, & went against Rabbah, & besieged it, & tooke it.

30 * And he tooke their Kings crowne from his head, (which weighed a talent of gold, with precious stones) and it was set on Davids head: and he brought away the spoyle of the citie in exceeding great abundance.

31 And he caryed away the people that was therein, & put them vnder sawes, & vnder yron barrowes, and vnder axes of yron, & cast them into the tyle kilne: euen thus did he with all the cities of the children of Ammon. Then David and all the people returned vnto Ierusalem.

CHAP. XIII.

14 *Amnon Davids sonne defileth his sister Tamar.* 19 *Tamar is comforted by her brother Absalom.* 29 *Absalom therefore killeth Amnon.*

Now after this so it was, † Abisalom † sonne of David hauing a faire sister, whose name was Tamar, Amnon † sonne of David loued her.

2 And Amnon was so sore vexed, that he fell sicke for his sister Tamar, for she was a virgin, & it seemed hard to Amnon to do any thing to her.

3 But Amnon had a friend called Ionadab, the sonne of Shimeah Davids brother: and Ionadab was a very subtil man.

4 Who said vnto him, Why art thou the Kings sonne so leane from day to day? wilt thou not tell me? Then Amnon answered him, I loue Tamar my brother Absaloms sister.

5 And Ionadab said vnto him, Lie downe on thy bed, and make thy selfe sicke: and when thy father shall come to see thee, say vnto him, I pray thee, let my sister Tamar come, and giue me meate, and let her dresse meate in my sight, that I may see it, and eate it of her hand.

6 ¶ So Amnon lay downe, and made himselfe sicke: & when the King came to see him, Amnon said vnto the King, I pray thee, let Tamar my sister come and make me a couple of cakes in my sight, that I may receiue meate at her hand.

7 Then David sent home to Tamar, saying, Goe nowe to thy brother Ammons house, and dresse him meate.

8 ¶ So Tamar went to her brother Ammons house, and he lay downe: and she tooke † flour, and knead it, and made cakes in his sight, and did bake the cakes.

9 And she tooke a panne, and powred them out before him, but he would not eate. Then Amnon said, Cause ye euery man to goe out from me: so euery man went out from him.

10 Then Amnon said vnto Tamar, Bring the

meat into the chamber, that I may eate of thine hand. And Tamar tooke the cakes which she had made, and brought them into the chamber to Amnon her brother.

11 And when she had set them before him to eate, he tooke her, and said vnto her, Come lye with me, my sister.

12 But she answered him, Nay, my brother, doe not force me: for no such thing * ought to be done in Israel: commit not this follie.

13 And I, || whither shall I cause my shame to goe? & thou shalt be as one of the fooles in Israel: now therefore, I pray thee, speake to the King, for he will not denie me vnto thee.

14 Howbeit he would not hearken vnto her voyce, but being stronger then she, forced her, and lay with her.

15 Then Amnon hated her exceedingly, so that the hatred wherew he hated her, was greater then the loue wherewith he had loued her: and Amnon said vnto her, Vp, get thee hence.

16 And she answered him, || There is no || cause: this euill (to put me away) is greater then the other that thou didst vnto me: but he would not heare her,

17 But called his || seruant that serued him, and said, Put this woman nowe out from me, and locke the doore after her.

18 (And she had a garment of diuers colors vpon her: for † such garmenes were the Kings daughters † were virgins appareled. The his seruāt brought her out, & locked † doore after her.

19 And Tamar put ashes vpon her head, and rent the garment of diuers colours which was on her, and laid her hand on her head, and went her way crying.

20 And Absalom her brother said vnto her, Hath Amnon thy brother bene with thee? Now yet be still, my sister: he is thy brother: let not this thing grieue thine heart. So Tamar remained desolate in her brother Absaloms house.

21 ¶ But when King David heard all these things, he was very wroth.

22 And Absalom said vnto his brother Amnon neither good nor bad: for Absalom hated Amnon, because he had forced his sister Tamar.

23 ¶ And after † time of two yeres, Absalom had sheepherers in || Baal-hazor, † is beside || Ephraim, & Absalom called al † Kings sonnes.

24 And Absalom came to the King, and said, Beholde nowe, thy seruāt hath sheepherers, I pray thee, that the King with his seruants would goe with thy seruāt.

25 But the King answered Absalom, Nay my sonne, I pray thee, let vs not goe all, least we be chargeable vnto thee. Yet Absalom lay sore vpon him: howbeit he would not go, but † thaked him

26 The said Absalom, But, I pray thee, shall not my brother Amnon go with vs? And the King answered him, Why should he goe with thee?

27 But Absalom was instant vpon him, & he sent Amnon with him, & all the Kings children.

28 ¶ Now had Absalom commanded his seruants, saying, Marke now whē Ammons heart is merie with wine, & when I say vnto you, Smite Amnon, kill him: & be not for haue not I commanded you? be bold therefore, and play the men.

29 And the seruants of Absalom did vnto Amnon, as Absalom had commanded: and all

the Kings sonnes arose, and euery man gate him vp vpon his mule, and fled.

30 ¶ And while they were in the way, tidings came to David, saying, Absalom hath slaine all y Kings sonnes, and there is not one of them left.

31 Then the King arose, & tare his garments, and lay on the ground, and all his seruants stode by him with their clothes rent.

32 And Ionadab y sonne of Shimeah Davids brother answered and said, Let not my lord suppose y they haue slaine all y yong men y Kings sonnes: for Amnō only is dead, because Absalō had reported so, since he forced his sister Tamar.

33 Nowe therefore let not my lord the King take the thing so grievously, to thinke y all the kings sonnes are dead: for Amnō only is dead.

34 ¶ Then Absalom fled: and the young man that kept the watch, list vp his eyes, and looked, and beholde, there came much people by the way of the hill side behinde him.

35 And Ionadab said vnto the King, Beholde, the kings sonnes come: as thy seruāt said, so it is.

36 And as soone as he had left speaking, beholde, the Kings sonnes came, and list vp their voyces, and wept: and the King also and all his seruants wept exceedingly sore.

37 But Absalom fled away, and went to Talmai the sonne of Ammihur King of Gethur: and David mourned for his sonne every day.

38 So Absalom fled, and went to Gethur, and was there three yeeres.

39 And King David desired to goe forth vnto Absalom, because he was pacified concerning Amnon, seeing he was dead.

CHAP. XIII.

2 Absalom is reconciled to his father by the subtiltie of Joab. 24 Absalom may not see the Kings face. 25 The beautie of Absalom. 30 He causeth Joabs earne to be burnt, and is brought to his fathers presence.

Then Ioab the sonne of Zeruiah perceiued, that the Kings heart was toward Absalom,

2 And Ioab sent to Tekoah, and brought thence a subtil woman, and said vnto her, I pray thee, saine thy selfe to mourne, and nowe put on mourning apparell, and anoint not thy selfe with oyle: but be as a woman that had now long time mourned for the dead.

3 And come to the King, and speake on this manner vnto him, (for Ioab taught her what she should say)

4 ¶ Then the woman of Tekoah spake vnto the King, & fel downe on her face to the ground, and did obeisance, and said, Helpe, O King.

5 Then the King said vnto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, I am in deepe a widowe, and mine husband is dead:

6 And thine handmaid had two sonnes, and they two stroue together in the felde: (and there was none to part them) so the one smote the other, and slew him:

7 And beholde, the whole familie is risen against thine handmaid, & they said, Deliuer him that smote his brother: y we may kil him for y soule of his brother who he slew, that we may destroy the heire also: so they shall quench my sparkle w is left, & shall not leaue to mine husband neither name nor posteritie vpon y earth.

8 And the King said vnto the woman, Go to

thine house, and I will giue a charge for thee.

9 Then y woman of Tekoah said vnto y king, My lord, O King, this trespass be on me, & on my fathers house, & y king & his throne be guiltles.

10 And y King said, Bring him to me y speake against thee, & he shal touch thee no more.

11 Then said she, I pray thee, let y king remember y Lord thy God y thou wouldest not suffer many reuēgers of blood to destroy, lest they slay my sonne. And he answered, As the Lord liueth, there shal not one hair of thy sone fall to y earth.

12 Then the woman said, I pray thee, let thine handmaide speake a worde to my lorde the King. And he said, Say on.

13 Then the woman said, Wherefore them halt thou thought such a thing against the people of God? or why doeth the King, as one which is faultie, speake this thing, that he will not bring againe his banished?

14 For we must needes die, and we are as water spilt on the ground, which can not be gathered vp againe: neither doeth God spare any person, yet doeth he appoint meanes, not to cast out from him, him that is expelled.

15 Now therefore that I am come to speake of this thing vnto my lord the King, the cause is that the people haue made me afraide: therefore thine handmaid said, Nowe will I speake vnto the King: it may be that the King will performe the request of his handmaid.

16 For the King wil heare, to deliuer his handmaid out of the hand of y man y would destroy me, & also my sonne fro y inheritance of God.

17 Therefore thine handmaid said, The word of my lord the King shal now be comfortable: for my lord the King is euen as an Angell of God in hearing of good and bad: therefore the Lord thy God be with thee.

18 Then the King answered, and said vnto the woman, Hide not from me, I pray thee, the thing that I shal aske thee. And the woman said, Let my lord the King now speake.

19 And the King said, Is not y hand of Ioab with thee in all this? Then y woman answered, and said, As thy soule liueth, my lord y King, I will not turne to the right hand nor to y left, from ought that my lord the king hath spoken: for euen thy seruāt Ioab bade me, & he put all these wordes in the mouth of thine handmaid.

20 For to the intent that I should change the forme of speech, thy seruāt Ioab hath done this thing: but my lord is wise according to the wisdome of an Angel of God to vnderstand all things that are in the earth.

21 ¶ And the King said vnto Ioab, Beholde now, I haue done this thing: go then, and bring the yong man Absalom againe.

22 And Ioab fell to the ground on his face, & bowed himselfe & thanked y King. Then Ioab said, This day thy seruāt knoweth that I haue found grace in thy sight, my lord y King, in that the King hath fulfilled y request of his seruāt.

23 ¶ And Ioab arose, and went to Gethur, and brought Absalom to Ierusalem.

24 And the King said, Let him turne to his owne house, & not see my face. So Absalom turned to his owne house, & saw not y Kings face.

25 Nowe in all Israel there was none to be so much praised for beautie as Absalom: from the

the sole of his foote euen to the toppe of his head there was no blemish in him.

26 And when he polled his head, (for at euery yeeres ende he polled it: because it was too heauie for him, therefore he polled it) he weighed the haire of his head at two hundreth shekels by the Kings weight.

27 And Absalom had three sonnes, and one daughter named Tamar, which was a faire woman to looke vpon.

28 ¶ So Absalom dwelt the space of two yeeres in Ierusalem, and saw not the Kings face.

29 Therefore Absalom sent for Ioab to send him to y King, but he would not come to him: and when he sent againe, he would not come.

30 Therefore he said vnto his seruants, Behold, Ioab hath a y fildes by my place, and hath barley therein: goe, and set it on fire: and Absaloms seruants set the fildes on fire.

31 Then Ioab arose, and came to Absalom vnto his house, and said vnto him, Wherefore haue thy seruants burnt my fildes with fire?

32 And Absalom answered Ioab, Behold, I sent for thee, saying, Come thou hither, & I will send thee to y King for to say, wherefore am I come so? Geshur? It had bin better for me to haue bin there still: now therefore let me see y Kings face: & if there be any trespass in me, let him kil me.

33 Then Ioab came to the King, & told him: & he called for Absalom, who came to the king, and bowed him selfe to the ground on his face before the King, and the King kissed Absalom.

CHAP. XV.

2 The practises of Absalom to aspire to the kingdom. 14. David and his flee. 31. Davids prayer. 34. Hushai is sent to Absalom to discouer his counsell.

After this, Absalom y prepared him charets and horses, and fiftie men to run before him.

2 And Absalom rose vp early, and stood hard by the entring in of the gate: and euery man that had any y matter, and came to the King for iudgement, him did Absalom call vnto him, and said, Of what citie art thou? And he answered, Thy seruant is of one of the tribes of Israel.

3 Then Absalom said vnto him, See, thy matters are good and righteous, but there is no man deputed of the King to heare thee.

4 Absalom said moreouer, Oh that I were made iudge in the land, that euery man which hath any matter or controuersie, might come to me, that I might doe him iustice.

5 And when any man came neere to him, and did him obeisance, he put soorth his hand, and tooke him, and kissed him.

6 And on this manner did Absalom to all Israel, that came to the King for iudgement: so Absalom stole the heartes of the men of Israel.

7 ¶ And after fourtie yeeres, Absalom said vnto the King, I pray thee, let me goe to Hebron, and render my vowe which I haue vowed vnto the Lord.

8 For thy seruant vowed a vowe when I remained at Geshur in Aram, saying, If the Lorde shall bring me againe in deede to Ierusalem, I will serue the Lord.

9 And the King said vnto him, Goe in peace. So he arose, and went to Hebron.

10 ¶ Then Absalom sent spies throughout all the tribe of Israel, saying, When ye heare

the sound of the trumpet, ye shall say, Absalom reigneth in Hebron.

11 ¶ And with Absalom went two hundreth men out of Ierusalem, that were called: and they wet in their simplicitie, knowing nothing.

12 Also Absalom sent for Ahithophel the Gilonite Davids counsellor, from his citie Giloh, while he offered sacrifices: and the treason was great: for y people y increased stil w Absalom. † Ebr. 20

13 Then came a messenger to David, saying, and in- The heartes of the men of Israel are turned af- created. ter Absalom.

14 Then David said vnto all his seruants that were with him at Ierusalem, Vp, and let vs flee: for we shall not escape from Absalom: make speede to depart, least he come suddenly and take vs, and bring euill vpon vs, and smite the citie with the edge of the sword.

15 And the Kings seruants said vnto him, Beholde, thy seruants are readie to doe according to all that my lord the King shall y appoint. † Ebr. ehn

16 So the King departed, and al his household y alter him, and the King left ten concubines to y keep the house. † Ebr. at his se: se

17 And the King went soorth & all the people after him, and taried in a y place farre off. † Or, bow

18 And all his seruants went about him, and all the Cherethites, and all the Pelethites and al the Gittites, euen six hundreth men which were come after him from Gath, went before y King.

19 Then said the King to Ittai the Gittite, Wherefore comest thou also with vs? Returne and abide with the King, for thou art a stranger: depart thou therefore to thy place.

20 Thou camest yesterday, and should I cause thee to wander to day, and go with vs? I will go whither I can: therefore returne thou, & cary againe thy brethren: mercie & trueth be w thee.

21 And Ittai answered the King, and said, As the Lord liueth, & as my lord the King liueth, in what place my lord the King shall be, whether in death or life, euen there surely will thy seruant be.

22 Then David said to Ittai, Come, and goe forward. And Ittai the Gittite went, and all his men, and all the children that were with him.

23 And all the countrey wept with a loude voice, & all y people went forward, but y King passed ouer y brooke Kidron: and all the people went ouer toward y way of the wilderness.

24 ¶ And loe, Zadok also was there, and all the Levites with him, bearing the Arke of the covenant of God: and they set downe the Arke of God, and Abiathar went vp vntill the people were all come out of the citie.

25 Then the King said vnto Zadok, Carie the Arke of God againe into the citie: if I shall finde fauour in the eyes of the Lord, he will bring me againe, and shewe me both it, and y the Tabernacle thereof. † Or, his 2 bernacle

26 But if he thus say, I haue no delight in thee: Beholde, here am I, let him doe to me as seemeth good in his eyes.

27 The King said again vnto Zadok y Priest, 1. Sam. 9 Art not thou a y Seer? returne into the citie in peace, & your two sonnes w you to wit, Ahimaaz thy sonne, & Jonathan the sonne of Abiathar.

28 Beholde, I will tarie in the fieldes of the wilderness, vntill there come some word from you to be told me.

29 Zadok therefore and Abiathar caryed the Arke of God againe to Ierusalem, and they taried there.

30 And Dauid went vp the mount of Oliues and wept as he went vp, and had his head couered, and went bare footed: and all the people that was with him, had euery man his head couered, and as they went vp, they wept.

31 Then one tolde Dauid, saying, Ahithophel is one of them that haue conspired with Absalom: and Dauid said, O Lord, I pray thee, turne the counsell of Ahithophel into foolishnesse.

32 ¶ Then Dauid came to the toppe of the mount where he worshipped God: and behold, Hushai the Archite came against him with his coate torne, and hauing earth vpon his head.

33 Vnto whome Dauid said, If thou go with me, thou shalt be a burthen vnto me:

34 But if thou returne to the citie, and say vnto Absalom, I will be thy seruant, O King, (as I haue bene in time past thy fathers seruant, so will I now be thy seruant) then thou maist bring me the counsell of Ahithophel to nought.

35 And hast thou not there with thee Zadok and Abiathar the Priests? therefore whatsoever thou shalt heare out of the Kings house, thou shalt shewe to Zadok and Abiathar the Priests.

36 Beholde, there are with them their two sonnes: Ahimaaz Zadoks sonne, and Jonathan Abiathars sonne: by them also shall ye send me euery thing that ye can heare.

37 So Hushai Dauids friend went into the citie: and Absalom came into Ierusalem.

CHAP. XVI.

1 *The insidelitie of Ziba. 5 Shimei curseth Dauid. 16 Hushai commeth to Absalom. 21 The counsell of Ahithophel for the concubines.*

WHen Dauid was a litle past the toppe of the hill, behold, Ziba the seruant of Mephibosheth met him with a couple of asses saddled, and vpon them two hundreth cakes of bread, and an hundreth bunches of raisins, and an hundred of dried figges, and a bottell of wine.

2 And the King said vnto Ziba, What meanest thou by these? And Ziba said, They be asses for the Kings household to ride on, and bread & dried figs for the yong men to eate, & wine, that the faint may drinke in the wildernesse.

3 And the King said, But where is thy masters sonne? Then Ziba answered the King, Behold, he remaineth in Ierusalem: for he said, This day shall the house of Israel restore me the kingdome of my father.

4 Then said the King to Ziba, Beholde, thine are all that pertained vnto Mephibosheth. And Ziba said, I beseech thee, let me finde grace in thy sight, my lord, O King.

5 ¶ And when King Dauid came to Bahurim, beholde, thence came out a man of the familie of the house of Saul, named Shimei, the sonne of Gera: and he came out, and curied.

6 And he cast stones at Dauid, and at all the seruants of King Dauid: and all the people, and all the men of warre were on his right hand, and on his left.

7 And thus said Shimei when he curied, Come forth, come forth thou † murderer, and † wicked man.

8 The Lord hath brought vpon thee all the

blood of the house of Saul, in whose stead thou hast reigned: and the Lord hath deliuered thy kingdom into the hand of Absalom thy sonne: and behold, thou art taken in thy wickednes, because thou art a murderer,

9 Then said Abishai the sonne of Zeruiah vnto the King, Why doeth this * dead dogge curse my lord the King? let me goe, I pray thee, and take away his head.

10 ¶ But the King said, What haue I to do wth you, ye sonnes of Zeruiah? for he curseth, euen because the Lord hath bidden him curse Dauid: who dare the say, Wherefore hast thou done so?

11 And Dauid said to Abishai, and to all his seruants, Behold, my sonne which came out of mine owne bowels, seeketh my life: then how much more now may this sonne of Iemini? Suffer him to curse: for the Lord hath bidden him.

12 It may be that † Lord wil looke on mine afflictioⁿ, & do me good for his cursing this day.

13 And as Dauid and his men went by the way, Shimei went by the side of the mountaine ouer against him, and curied as he went, and threwe stones against him, and cast dust.

14 Then came the King and all the people that were with him wearie, and refreshed them selues there.

15 ¶ And Absalom, & all the people, the men of Israel came to Ierusalem, & Ahithophel wth him.

16 And whē Hushai † Archite Dauids friend was come vnto Absalom, Hushai said vnto Absalom, † God saue the King, God saue the King.

17 Then Absalom said to Hushai, Is thus thy kindnesse to thy friend? Why wentest thou not with thy friend?

18 Hushai then answered vnto Absalom, Nay, but whome the Lord, and this people, and all the men of Israel chuse, his will I be, and with him will I dwell.

19 And † moreouer vnto whome shall I doe service? not to his sonne? as I serued before thy father, so will I before thee.

20 ¶ Then spake Absalom to Ahithophel, Giue counsell what we shall doe.

21 And Ahithophel said vnto Absalom, Goe into thy fathers concubines, which he hath left to keepe the house: and when all Israel shall heare, that thou art abhorred of thy father, the handes of all that are with thee, shall be strong.

22 So they spread Absalom a tent vpon the toppe of the house, and Absalom went in to his fathers concubines in the sight of all Israel.

23 And the counsell of Ahithophel which he counselled in those dayes, was like as one had asked counsell at the oracle of God: so was all the counsell of Ahithophel both with Dauid and with Absalom.

CHAP. XVII.

7 *Ahithophels counsell is overthrowen by Hushai. 14 The Lord had so ordained. 19 The Priestles sonnes are hid in the well. 22 Dauid goeth ouer Jordan. 23 Ahithophel hangeth him selfe. 27 They bring vittales to Dauid.*

Moreouer Ahithophel said to Absalom, Let me chuse out nowe twelve thousand men, and I wil vp and follow after Dauid this night,

2 And I will come vpon him: for he is wearie and weake handed: so I will feare him, and all the people that are with him, shall flee, and I will

Age
es.

br. f
ship.

br. man
blood.
br. man
Bethal.

1. Sam. 2
15. and
chap. 38

Or my
afflictioⁿ,
searv.

† E. let
King

† E. sh
cond

will smite the King onely,

3 And I wil bring againe all the people vnto thee, and when all shall returne (the man whom thou seekest bring slaine) all the people shall be in peace.

4 And the saying † pleased Absalom well, and all the Elders of Israel.

5 The said Absalom, Cal now Hushai the Archite also, & let vs heare likewise what he saith.

6 So whē Hushai came to Absalom, Absalom spake vnto him, saying, Ahithophel hath † spoken thus: thal we do after his saying or no, tel thou.

7 Hushai then answered vnto Absalom, The counsell that Ahithophel hath giuen, is not good at this time.

8 For, said Hushai, thou knowest thy father, and his men, that they be strong men, and are chased in mind as a beare robbed of her whelps in the field: also thy father is a valiant warrior, and will not † lodge with the people.

9 Beholde, he is hid nowe in some caue, or in some place: and though some of them be ouerthrowen at the first, yet the people shal heare, and say, The people that followe Absalom, † be ouerthrowen.

10 Then he also that is valiant, whose heart is as the heart of a Lyon, shal † shrinke & faint: for all Israel knoweth, that thy father is valiant, and they which be with him, stout men.

11 Therefore my counsell is, that all Israel be gathered vnto thee, from Dan euen to Beer-sheba as the sand of the sea in number, and that thou goe to battel in thine owne person.

12 So shall we come vpo him in some place, where we shal finde him, & † we will vpon him as the dew falleth on the ground: & of all the men † are with him, we will not leaue him one.

13 Moreouer, if he be gotten into a citie, then shall all the men of Israel bring ropes to that citie, and we will drawe it into the riuer, vntill there be not one small stone found there.

14 ¶ Then Absalom & al † men of Israel said, The counsell of Hushai † Archite is better then the counsell of Ahithophel: for † Lord had † determined to destroy † good counsell of Ahithophel, † the Lord might bring euil vpo Absalom.

15 Then said Hushai vnto Zadok & to Abiathar the Priestes, Of this and that maner did Ahithophel and the Elders of Israel counsell Absalom: and thus and thus haue I counselled.

16 Now therefore send quickly, & shew Dauid, saying, Tary not this night in the fieldes of the wildernes, but rather get thee ouer, lest the King be deuoured, and all the people † are with him.

17 ¶ Now Jonathan and Ahimaaz abode by † En rogel: (for they might not be seene to come into the citie) & a maide went and tolde them, and they went and shewed King Dauid.

18 Neuerthelesse a yong man saw them, and tolde it to Absalom. therefore they both departed quickly, and came to a mans house in Bahurim, who had a well in his court, into the which they went downe,

19 And the wife tooke and spred a couering ouer the welles mouth, and spred ground corne thereon, that the thing should not be knowen.

20 And when Absaloms seruants came to the wife into the house, they said, Where is Ahimaaz and Jonathan? And the woman answered

them, They be gone ouer the brooke of water. And when they had sought them, and could not finde them, they returned to Ierusalem.

21 And assoone as they were departed, the other came out of the well, and went and tolde King Dauid, and said vnto him, Vp, and get you quickly ouer the water: for such counsell hath Ahithophel giuen against you.

22 Then Dauid arose, and all the people that were with him, and they went ouer Iorden vntill the dawning of † day, so that there lacked not one of them, that was not come ouer Iorden.

23 ¶ Nowe when Ahithophel sawe that his counsell was not followed, he sadled his asse, and arose, and he went home vnto his citie, and put his household in order, and hanged him selfe, and dyed, and was buried in his fathers graue.

24 ¶ Then Dauid came to Mahanaim. And Absalom passed ouer Iorden, he, and all the men of Israel with him.

25 And Absalom made Amasa captaine of the hoste in the steade of Ioab: which Amasa was a mans sonne named Ichra an Israelite, that went in to Abigail the daughter of Nahash, sister to Zerniah Iobabs mother.

26 So Israel and Absalom pitched in the land of Gilead.

27 ¶ And when Dauid was come to Mahanaim, Shobi the sonne of Nahash out of Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and Machir the sonne of Ammiel out of Lo-debar, and Barzilai the Gileadite out of Rogel

28 Brought beds, and basens, & earthen vessels, & wheat, and barley, and floure, and parched corne, & beanes, & lentiles, and parched corne.

29 And they brought honie, and butter, and sheepe, and cheefe of kine for Dauid and for the people that were with him, to eate: for they said, The people is hungrie, and wearie, and thirstie in the wildernes.

CHAP. XVIII.

2 Dauid deuiceth his armie into three parts. 9 Absalom is hanged, slaine, and cast in a pit. 33 Dauid lamenteth the death of Absalom.

Then Dauid nombred the people that were with him, and set ouer them captaines of thousands, and captaines of hundreths.

2 And Dauid sent forth the third part of the people vnder the hand of Ioab, & the third part vnder the hand of Abishai Iobabs brother the sonne of Zeruiah, and the other third part vnder the hand of Ittai the Gittite and the King said vnto † people, I will go with you my selfe also.

3 But the people answered, Thou shalt not go forth: for if we flee away, they will not regard vs, neither will they passe for vs, though halfe of vs were slaine: but thou art nowe worth tenne thousand of vs: therefore nowe it is better that thou succour vs out of the citie.

4 Then the King said vnto them, What seemeth you best, that will I doe. So the King stode by the gate side, and all the people came out by hundreths and by thousands.

5 And the King commaunded Ioab and Abishai, and Ittai, saying, Entreate the yong man Absalom gently for my sake. and all the people heard when the King gaue all the captaines charge concerning Absalom.

6 So † people went out into † field to meet

Israel, & the battell was in y^e wood of Ephraim:

7 Where the people of Israel were slaine before the seruants of Dauid: so there was a great slaughter that day, *men* of twentie thousand.

8 ¶ For the battell was scattered ouer all the countrey: and the wood deuoured much more people that day, then did the sword.

9 ¶ Nowe Absalom met the seruants of Dauid, and Absalom rode vpon a mule, and the mule came vnder a great thicke oke: and his head caught holde of the oke, and he was taken vp betweene the heauen and the earth: and the mule that was vnder him went away.

10 And one that sawe it, tolde Ioab, saying, Beholde, I sawe Absalom hanged in an oke.

11 Then Ioab said vnto the man that tolde him, And hast thou in deede seene? why then diddest thou not there smite him to the ground,

23. 15 and I would haue giuen thee ten * *shekels* of siluer, and a girdle?

12 Then the man said vnto Ioab, Though I should † receiue a thousand *shekels* of siluer in mine hand, yet would I not lay mine hand vpon the Kings sonne: for in our heating the king charged thee, and Abisshai, and Ittai, saying, Beware, least any *touch* the yong man Absalom.

13 If I had done it, *it had bene* † the danger of my life: for nothing can be hid fro y^e King: yea, thou thy selfe wouldest haue bene against me.

14 Then said Ioab, I will not thus tarie with thee. And he tooke three darts in his hand, and thrust them † through Absalom, while he was yet alieue in the middes of the oke.

15 And ten seruants that bare Iobabs armour, compassed about & smote Absalom, & slew him.

16 Then Ioab blew the trumpet, and the people returned from pursuing after Israel: for Ioab helde backe the people.

17 And they tooke Absalom, and cast him into a great pit in the wood, and laid a mightie great heape of stones vpon him: and all Israel fled euery one to his tent.

18 Nowe Absalom in his life time had taken and reared vp a pillar, which is in the * Kings dale: for he said, I haue no sonne to keepe my name in remembrance, and he called the pillar after his owne name, and it is called vnto this day, Absaloms place.

19 ¶ Then said Ahimaaz the sonne of Zadok, I pray thee, let me runne, and beare the King tidings, that the Lord hath † deliuered him out of the hand of his enemies.

20 And Ioab said vnto him, Thou shalt not be the messenger to day, but thou shalt beare tidings another time, but to day thou shalt beare none: for the Kings sonne is dead.

21 Then said Ioab to Cush, Goe, tell the King, what thou hast seene. And Cush bowed him selfe vnto Ioab, and ranne.

22 Then said Ahimaaz the sonne of Zadok againe to Ioab, What, I pray thee, if I also runne after Cush? And Ioab said, Wherefore nowe wilt thou runne, my sonne, seeing that thou hast no tidings to bring?

23 Yet what if I runne? Then he said vnto him, Runne. So Ahimaaz ranne by the way of the plaine, and ouerwent Cush.

24 Now Dauid sate betweene the two gates. And the watchman went to the toppe of the

gate vpon the wall, and lift vp his eyes, and saw, and beholde, a man came running alone.

25 And the watchman cried, & told the king. And the King said, If he be alone, † he bringeth † *tidings*. And he came apace, and drewe neere. *are in his*

26 And the watchman saw another man running, & the watchman called vnto the porter, and said, Beholde, *another* man runneth alone. And the King said, He also bringeth tidings.

27 And the watchman said, † Me thinketh the † *running* of the formost is like the running of A- *the running* himaaz y^e sonne of Zadok. Then y^e King said, He is a good man, & commeth with good tidings.

28 And Ahimaaz called, & said vnto y^e King, Peace be with thee: & he fel downe to the earth vpon his face before the King, & said, Blessed be the Lord thy God, who hath † shut vp the men † *Or, deli* that lift vp their hands against my lord y^e King. *uered up*

29 And the King said, Is this yong man Absalom safe? And Ahimaaz answered, When Ioab sent the Kings seruant, and *me* thy seruant, I sawe a great tumult, but I knewe not what.

30 And the King said vnto him, Turne aside, and stand here. So he turned aside, & stood still.

31 And beholde, Cush came, and Cush said, † Tidings, my lord the King: for the Lord hath † *Or, deli* deliuered thee this day out of the hand of all *uered up* that rose against thee.

32 Then the King said vnto Cush, Is y^e yong man Absalom safe? And Cush answered, The enemies of my lord the King, & all that rise against thee to doe thee hurt, be as that yong man is.

33 And the King was moued, and went vp to the chamber ouer the gate, and wept: and as he went, thus he said, O my sonne Absalom, my sonne. my sonne Absalom: would God I had dyed for thee, O Absalom, my sonne, my sonne.

CHAP. XIX.

7 *Joab encourageth the King.* 8 *David is restored.* 23 *Shimei is pardoned.* 24 *Mephibosheth meeteth the King.* 29 *Barzillai departeth.* 41 *Israel striueth with Judah.*

And it was told Ioab, Behold, the King weepeth and mourneth for Absalom.

2 Therefore the victorie of y^e day was turned into mourning to all the people: for the people heard say y^e day, The king soroweth for his sonne.

3 And the people went that day into the city secretly, as people confounded hide themselves when they flee in battell.

4 So the King hid his face, and the King cryed with a loud voyce, My sonne Absalom, Absalom my sonne, my sonne.

5 ¶ Then Ioab came into y^e house to y^e King, & said, Thou hast shamed this day the faces of all thy seruants, & this day haue saued thy life, and y^e liues of thy sonnes, & of thy daughters, & the liues of thy wiues, & the liues of thy concubines,

6 In that thou lonest thine enemies, and hastest thy friends: for thou hast declared this day, that thou regardest neither thy princes nor seruants: therefore this day I perceiue, that if Absalom had liued and we all had dyed this day, that then it would haue † pleased thee well.

7 Nowe therefore vp, come out, and speake † comfortably vnto thy seruants: for I sweare by the Lord, Except thou come out, there will not tarie one man with thee this night: and that will be worse vnto thee, then all the euill

that fell on thee from thy youth hitherto.

8 Then the King arose, and sate in the gate: & they told vnto all the people, saying, Behold, the King doth sit in the gate: and all the people came before the King: for Israel had fled euery man to his tent.

9 ¶ Then all the people were at strife throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, The King saued vs out of the hand of our enemies, and he deliuered vs out of the hand of the Philistims, and now he is fled out of the land for Absalom.

10 And Absalom, whome we anointed ouer vs, is dead in battell: therefore why are ye so slow to bring the King againe?

11 But king David sent to Zadok, & to Abiathar the Priests, saying, Speake vnto the elders of Iudah, and say, Why are ye behind to bring the King againe to his house? (for the saying of all Israel is come vnto the King, *euery* to his house)

12 Ye are my brethren: my bones and my flesh are ye: wherefore then are ye the last that bring the King againe?

13 Also say ye to Amasa, Art thou not my bone and my flesh? God doe so to me & more also, if thou be not captaine of the hoste to me for euer in the rounge of Iobab.

14 So he bowed the hearts of all the men of Iudah, as of one man: therefore they tent to the King, saying, Returne thou with all thy seruants.

15 ¶ So the King returned, and came to Iordan. And Iudah came to Gilgal, for to goe to meete the King, & to conduct him ouer Iordē.

16 ¶ And Shimei the sonne of Gera, the sonne of Iemini, which was of Bahurim, hasted & came down wth the meⁿ of Iudah to meet king David,

17 And a thousand men of Benjamin wth him, and Ziba the seruant of the house of Saul, and his fiftene sonnes, and twenty seruants with him: & they went ouer Iorden before the king.

18 And there went ouer a beate to cary ouer the Kings householde, and to doe him pleasure. Then Shimei the sonne of Gera fell before the King, when he was come ouer Iorden.

19 And said vnto the King, Let not my lord impute wickednes vnto me, nor remember the thing that thy seruant did wickedly when my lord the King departed out of Ierusalem, that the King should take it to his heart.

20 For thy seruant doeth knowe, that I haue done amisse: therefore behold, I am the first this day of all the house of Ioseph, that am come to go downe to meete my lord the King.

21 But Abishai the sonne of Zeruiah answered, and said, Shall not Shimei die for this, because he cursed the Lords anoynted?

22 And David said, What haue I to doe with you, ye sonnes of Zeruiah, that this day ye should be aduersaries vnto me? shall there any man die this day in Israel? for doe not I know, that I am this day King ouer Israel?

23 Therefore the King said vnto Shimei, Thou shalt not die, and the King sware vnto him.

24 ¶ And Mephibosheth the sonne of Saul came downe to meet the King, and had neither washed his feete, nor dressed his beard, nor washed his clothes from the time the King departed, vntill he returned in peace.

25 And when he was come to Ierusalem, and met the King, the King said vnto him, Wherefore

wentest thou with me, Mephibosheth?

26 And hee answered, My lord the King, my seruant deceined me: for thy seruāt said, I would haue mine asse saddled to ride thereon for to goe with the King, because thy seruāt is lame.

27 And he hath accused thy seruāt vnto my lord the King: but my lord the King is an Angel of God: doe therefore thy pleasure.

28 For all my fathers house were but deade men before my lord the King, yet diddest thou set thy seruāt among them that did eat at thine owne table: what right therefore haue I yet to crie any more vnto the King?

29 And the King said vnto him, Why speakest thou any more of thy matters? I haue said, Thou, and Ziba deuide the lands.

30 And Mephibosheth saide vnto the King, Yea, let him take all, seeing my lord the King is come home in peace.

31 ¶ Then Barzillai the Gileadite came down from Rogelim, and went ouer Iorden with the King, to conduct him ouer Iorden.

32 Now Barzillai was a very aged man, *euery* fourescore yeere old, and he had prouided the King of sustenance, while hee lay at Mahanaim: for he was a man of very great substance.

33 And the King sayde vnto Barzillai, Come ouer with me, and I will feede thee with me in Ierusalem.

34 And Barzillai said vnto the King, † Howe † *† Ebr. b. many da are the yeeres of my life* long haue I to liue, that I should go vp with the King to Ierusalem?

35 I am this day fourescore yeere olde: and can I discern betwene good or euill? Hath thy seruāt any taste in that I eat, or in that I drink? Can I heare any more the voyce of singing men and women? wherefore then should thy seruāt be any more a burden vnto my lord the King?

36 Thy seruāt will goe a litle way ouer Iorden with the King, & why will the King recompense it me with such a reward?

37 I pray thee, let thy seruāt turne backe againe, that I may die in mine owne citie, and be buried in the graue of my father and of my mother: but behold thy seruāt Chimham, let him go with my lord the King, and do to him what shall please thee.

38 And the King answered, Chimham shall goe with me, and I will doe to him that thou shalt be content with: and whatsoever thou shalt require of me, that I will doe for thee.

39 So all the people went ouer Iorden, & the King passed ouer: and the King kissed Barzillai & blessed him, & he returned vnto his own place.

40 ¶ Then the King went to Gilgal, & Chimham went with him, and all the people of Iudah conducted the King, and also halfe the people of Israel.

41 And behold all the men of Israel came to the King, & said vnto the King, Why haue our brethren the men of Iudah stollen thee away, & haue brought the King and his household, and all Davids men with him ouer Iorden?

42 And all the men of Iudah answered the men of Israel, Because the King is neere of kinne to vs: and wherefore now be ye angry for this matter? haue we eaten of the Kings cost, or haue we taken any bribes?

43 And the men of Israel answered the men

of Iudah, and said, We haue tenné parts in the King, & haue also more right to Dauid then ye: Why then did ye despise vs, that our aduise should not be first had in restoring our King? And the wordes of the men of Iudah were fiercer then the wordes of the men of Israel.

CHAP. XX.

1 Sheba raiseth Israel against Dauid. 10 Joab killeth Amasa traiterously. 22 The head of Sheba is deliuered to Joab. 23 Dauids chiefe officers.

Then there was come thither a wicked man (named Sheba the sonne of Bichri, a man of Ietmini) and he blew the trumpet, and sayde, We haue no part in Dauid, neither haue wee inheritance in the sonne of Ishai: euery man to his tents, O Israel.

2 So euery man of Israel went from Dauid and followed Sheba the sonne of Bichri: but the men of Iudah claue fast vnto their King, from Iorden euen to Ierusalem.

3 When Dauid then came to his house to Ierusalem, y King tooke the ten women his concubines, that he had left behind him to keep the house, & put them in ward, & sed them, but lay no more with the: but they were inclosed vnto the day of their death, liuing in widowhoode.

4 ¶ Then saide the King to Amasa, Assemble me the men of Iudah within three dayes, and be thou here present.

5 So Amasa went to assemble Iudah, but hee taried longer then the time which hee had appointed him.

6 Then Dauid saide to Abishai, Nowe shall Sheba the sonne of Bichri doe vs more harme then did Absalom: take thou therefore thy lords seruants and follow after him, least he get him walled cities, and escape vs.

7 And there went out after him Iobabs men, and the Cherethites and the Pelethites, and all the mighty men: and they departed out of Ierusalem, to follow after Sheba the sonne of Bichri.

8 When they were at the great stone, which is in Gibeon, Amasa went before them, & Iobabs garment, that hee had put on, was girded vnto him, and vpon it was a sword girded, which hanged on his loynes in the sheath, and as he went, it vsed to fall out.

9 And Iobab saide to Amasa, Art thou in health, my brother? And Iobab tooke Amasa by the beard with the right hand to kisse him,

10 But Amasa tooke no heede to the sworde that was in Iobabs hand: for therewith he smote him in the fift rib, & shed out his bowels to y ground, and smote him not the second time: so he died. Then Iobab and Abishai his brother followed after Sheba the sonne of Bichri.

11 And one of Iobabs men stood by him, and said, He that fauoureth Iobab, and hee that is of Dauids part, let him goe after Iobab.

12 And Amasa wallowed in bloode in the middes of the way: and when the man saw that all the people stood still, hee remooued Amasa out of the way into the felde, and cast a cloth vpon him, because he sawe that euery one that came by him stood still.

13 ¶ When he was remooued out of the way, euery man went after Iobab, to follow after Sheba the sonne of Bichri.

14 And he went through all the tribes of Is-

rael vnto Abel, and Bethmaachah, & all places of Berim: and they gathered together, and went also after him.

15 So they came, and besieged him in Abel, neere to Bethmaachah: and they cast vp a mount against the citie, and the people therof stood on the ramper, and all the people that was with Iobab, destroyed and cast downe the wall.

16 Then cried a wise woman out of the citie, Heare, heare, I pray you, say vnto Iobab, Come thou hither, that I may speake with thee.

17 And whē he came neere vnto her, the woman said, Art thou Iobab? And he answered, Yea. And she said to him, Heare the wordes of thine handmaid. And he answered, I doe heare.

18 Then shee spake thus, They spake in the old time, saying, They should aske of Abel, and so haue they continued.

19 I am one of them, that are peaceable and faithful in Israel: & thou goest about to destroy a citie, and a mother in Israel: why wilt thou deuoure the inheritance of the Lord?

20 And Iobab answered, & said, God forbid, God forbid it me, that I should deuoure, or destroy it.

21 The matter is not so, but a man of mount Ephraim (Sheba the sonne of Bichri by name) hath lift vp his had against y King, euen against Dauid: deliuer vs him onely, & I will depart fro y citie. And the woman said vnto Iobab, Behold, his heade shalbe throwen to thee ouer the wall.

22 Then the woman went vnto all the people with her wisdom, and they cut off the head of Sheba the sonne of Bichri, and cast it to Iobab: then he blewe the trumpet, and they retired from the citie euery man to his tent: and Iobab returned to Ierusalem vnto the King.

23 ¶ Then Iobab was ouer all the hoste of Israel, and Benaiah the sonne of Iehoiada ouer the Cherethites and ouer the Pelethites,

24 And Adoram ouer the tribute, and Iosaphat the sonne of Ahilud the recorder,

25 And Sheia was scribe, and Zadok and Abiathar the Priests,

26 And also Ira the Iairite was chiefe about Dauid.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Three deere yeeres. 9 The vengeance of the fimes of Saul lighteth on his seven sonnes, which are hanged. 15 Foure great battels, which Dauid had against the Philistims.

Then there was a famine in the daies of Dauid, three yeeres together: and Dauid asked counsell of the Lord, and the Lord answered, It is for Saul, and for his bloodie house, because he slew the Gibeonites.

2 Then the King called the Gibeonites, and said vnto them, (Now the Gibeonites were not of the children of Israel, but a remnant of the Amorites, vnto whom the children of Israel had sworne: but Saul sought to slay them for his zeale toward the children of Israel and Iudah)

3 And Dauid said vnto the Gibeonites, What shall I doe for you, and wherewith shall I make the atonement, that yee may blesse the inheritance of the Lord?

4 The Gibeonites then answered him, Wee will haue no siluer nor gold of Saul nor of his house, neither for vs shalt thou kill any man in Israel. And he said, What ye shall say, that will I doe

† Ebr. were, & were, Chap. 21.

† Ebr. after y she first the Lo

† Ebr. 16, 17.

doe for you.

5 Then they answered the King, The mā that consumed vs and that imagined euill against vs, so that we are destroyed from remaining in any coast of Israel,

6 Let seuen men of his sonnes be deliuered vnto vs, and wee will hang them vp vnto the Lord in Gibeah of Saul, the Lords chosen. And the King said, I will giue them.

1 Sam. 31.
2. and 30.
44.

7 But the King had compassion on Mephibosheth the sonne of Jonathan the sonne of Saul, because of the * Lords othe, that was betwene them, *even* betwene Dauid and Jonathan the sonne of Saul.

8 But the King tooke the two sonnes of Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, whome shee bare vnto Saul, *even* Armoni and Mephibosheth, and the five sonnes of Michal the daughter of Saul, whome shee bare to Adriel the sonne of Barzilai the Meholahite.

1 Chr. 10.

9 And he deliuered them vnto the handes of the Gibeonites, which hanged them in the moountain before the Lord: so they *ydied* all seuen together, & they were slaine in the time of haruest: in *y* first daies, & in *y* beginning of barly haruest.

1077.

10 Then Rizpah the daughter of Aiah tooke sackcloth & hanged it vp for her vpon *y* rock, frō the beginning of haruest, vntill water dropped vpon them from the heauen, & suffered neither the birds of the aire to *fl*ight on them by day, nor beastes of the field by night.

11 And it was told Dauid, what Rizpah the daughter of Aiah *y* cōcubine of Saul had done.

1 Chr. 10.
11.
2. and 30.
44.

12 And Dauid went and tooke the bones of Saul & the bones of Jonathan his sonne frō the citizens of Iabesh Gilead, which had stollen the from the streete of Beth-shan, where the Philistims had * hanged them, when the Philistims had slaine Saul in Gilboa.

1 Sam. 31.
10.

13 So hee brought thence the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his sonne, and they gathered the bones of them that were hanged.

14 And the bones of Saul & of Jonathan his sonne buried they in the cōtrei of Benjamin in Zelah, in the graue of Kish his father: and when they had performed all that the King had commanded, God was then appeased with the land.

15 And againe the Philistims had warre with Israel: and Dauid went downe, and his seruants with him, & they fought against the Philistims, and Dauid fainted.

1 Chr. 10.
11.
2. and 30.
44.

16 The Ishi-benob which was of *y* sonnes of Haraphah (the head of whose speare weied three hundreth shekels of brasse) *even* he being girded with a new sword, thought to haue slaine Dauid.

1 Chr. 10.
11.
2. and 30.
44.

17 But Abishai the sonne of Zeruiah succoured him, & smote the Philistim, and killed him. Then Dauids men sware vnto him, saying, Thou shalt goe no more out with vs to battell, least thou quench the light of Israel.

18 And after this also there was a battell with the Philistims at Gob, then Sibbechai the Hushathite slewe Saph, which was one of the sonnes of Haraphah.

19 And there was yet *another* battell in Gob with the Philistims, where Elhanan the sonne of Jaare-oregim, a Bethlehemite, slewe Goliath the Gittite, the staffe of whose speare *was* like a weavers beam.

20 Afterward there was also a battell in Gath, where was a man of a great stature, and had on euery hand fixe fingers, and on euery foote fixe toes, foure and twentie in number: who was also the sonne of Haraphah.

21 And when he reuiled Israel, Jonathan the sonne of Shima the brother of Dauid slew him. 1 Sam.

22 These foure were borne to Haraphah in Gath, and died by the hand of Dauid and by the hands of his seruants.

CHAP. XXII.

2 Dauid after his victories prayseth God. 8 The anger of God towards the wicked. 44 He prophesieth of the reiection of the Iewes, and vocation of the Gentiles.

And Dauid spake the words of this song vnto the Lord, what time the Lord had deliuered him out of the hands of all his enemies, and out of the hand of Saul.

1 And he saide, * The Lorde is my rocke and *Psalm* 1 my foretresse, and he that deliuereth me.

2 God is my strength, in him will I trust: my shield, and the horne of my saluation, my hie towre and my refuge: my Saniour, thou hast saued me from violence.

3 I will call on the Lord, who is worthie to be prayed: so shal I be safe from mine enemies.

4 For the pangs of death haue compassed me: the floods of vngodlines haue made me afraid.

5 The sorowes of the graue compassed me about: the shares of death ouertooke me.

6 But in my tribulation did I call vpon the Lord, and crie to my God, & he did heare my voyce out of his Temple, and my crie did enter into his eares.

7 Then the earth trembled and quaked: the foundation of the heauens moued, and shooke, because he was angrie.

8 Smoke went out at his nostrils and consuming fire out of his mouth: coles were kindled thereat.

9 Hee bowed the heauens also, and came downe, and darkenesse *was* vnder his feete.

10 And he rode vpon Cherub and did flie, and he was seene vpon the wings of the winde.

11 And hee made darkenesse a Tabernacle round about him, *even* the gatherings of waters, and the clouds of the ayre.

12 At the brightnes of his presence the coles of fire were kindled.

13 The Lord thundred from heauen, and the most high gaue his voyce.

14 He shot arrowes also, and scattered them: lightning, and destroyed them.

15 The chanel also of the sea appeared, *even* the foundation of the worlde were discouered by the rebuking of the Lord, and at the blast of the breath of his nostrils.

16 He sent from aboue, & tooke me: he drew me out of many waters.

17 He deliuered me from my strong enemy, and from them that hated me: for they were too strong for me.

18 They prevented me in the day of my calamitie, but the Lord was my stay,

19 And brought me forth into a large place: he deliuered me, because he fauoured me.

20 The Lord rewarded me according to my righteousness: according to the pureness of mine

mine handes be recompensed me.

22 For I kept the waies of the Lord, and did not wickedly against my God.

23 For all his lawes were before mee, and his statutes: I did not depart therefrom.

24 I was vpriight also towards him, and haue kept me from my wickednesse.

25 Therefore the Lord did reward me according to my righteousness, according to my purenesse before his eyes.

26 With the godly thou wilt shewe thy selfe godly: with the vpriight man thou wilt shew thy selfe vpriight.

27 With the pure thou wilt shewe thy selfe pure, and with the froward thou wilt shew thy selfe froward.

28 Thus thou wilt saue the poore people: but thine eyes are vpon the haughty to humble them.

29 Surely thou art my light, O Lord: and the Lord will lighten my darkenesse.

30 For by thee haue I broke through an host, and by my God haue I leaped ouer a wall.

31 The way of God is vncorrupt: the word of the Lord is tried in the fire: he is a shield to all that trust in him.

32 For who is God besides the Lord? and who is mightie saue our God?

33 God is my strength in battell, and maketh my way vpriight.

34 Hee maketh my feete like hindes feete, and hath set me vpon mine high places.

35 He teacheth my handes to fight, so that a bowe of brass is broken with mine armes.

36 Thou hast also giuen me the shield of thy saluation, and thy louing kindnesse hath caused me to increase.

37 Thou hast enlarged thy steppes vnder me, and mine heeles haue not slid.

38 I haue pursued mine enemies and destroyed them, and haue not turned againe vntill I had consumed them.

39 Yea, I haue consumed them, and thrust them through, and they shall not arise, but shall fall vnder my feete.

40 For thou hast girded me with power to battell, and them that arose against me, hast thou subdued vnder me.

41 And thou hast giuen me the necks of mine enemies, that I might destroy them that hate me.

42 They looked about, but there was none to succour them, euen vnto the Lord, but he answered them not.

43 Then did I beat them as small as the dust of the earth: I did tread them flat as the clay of the streete, and did spread them abroad.

44 Thou hast also deliuered me from the contentions of my people: thou hast preserved me to be the head ouer nations: the people which I knewe not, doe serue me.

45 Strangers shalbe in subiection to mee: as soone as they heare, they shall obey me.

46 Strangers shall shrink away, and feare in their priue chambers.

47 Let the Lord line, & blessed be my strength: & God, euen by force of my saluation be exalted.

48 It is God that giueth me power to reuenge me, and subdue the people vnder me.

49 And reuengeth me from mine enemies: (thou also hast lift me vp from them that rose against me,

thou hast deliuered me from the cruell man.

50 Therefore I will praise thee, O Lord, among the * nations, and will sing vnto thy Name) Rom. 15.

51 He is the tower of saluation for his King, and sheweth mercie to his Anoynted, euen to David, and to his seede * for euer. Chap. 7.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 The last words of David. 6 The wicked shall be pluckt up as thornes. 8 The names and facts of his mightie men. 15 He desired water and would not drinke it.

THESE also be the last words of David, David the sonne of Ishai saith, euen the man who was set vp on him, the Anoynted of the God of Iakob, and the sweete singer of Israel saith,

2 The Spirit of the Lord spake by mee, and his word was in my tongue.

3 The God of Israel spake to me, the strength of Israel said, Thou shalt beare rule ouer men, being iust, and ruling in the feare of God.

4 Euen as the morning light, when the sunne riseth, the morning, I say, without clouds, so shall mine house be, and not as the grasse of the earth is by the bright raine.

5 For so shall not mine house bee with God: for he hath made with me an euerlasting covenant, perfite in all points, and sure: therefore all mine health and whole desire is, that he will not make it grow so.

6 But the wicked shall be euery one as thornes thrust away, because they cannot be taken with handes.

7 But the man that shall touch them, must be defended with yron, or with the shaft of a speare: & they shall be burnt with fire in the same place.

8 These be the names of the mightie men whom David had. He that sate in the seat of wisdom, being chiefe of the princes, was Adino of Ezri, he slew eight hundred at one time.

9 And after him was Eleazar the sonne of Dodo, the sonne of Ahohi, one of the three worthies with David, when they defied the Philistines gathered there to battell, when the men of Israel were gone vp.

10 Hee arose and smote the Philistines vntill his hand was weary, and his hand claued vnto the sword: and the Lord gaue great victories the same day, and the people returned after him onely to spoyle.

11 After him was Shammah the sonne of Agee the Hararite: for the Philistines assembled at a towne, where was a piece of a fild full of lentiles, and the people fled from the Philistines.

12 But he stode in the mids of the field, and defended it, and slew the Philistines: so the Lord gaue great victorie.

13 Afterward three of the thirtie captaines went down, & came to David in harvest time vnto the caue of Adullam, and the hoste of the Philistines pitched in the valley of Rephaim.

14 And David was then in an hold, and the garison of the Philistines was then in Beth-lehem.

15 And David longed, and said, Oh, that one would giue mee to drinke of the water of the well of Beth-lehem, which is by the gate.

16 Then the three mighty brake into the hold of the Philistines, & drew water out of the well of Beth-lehem, that was by the gate, & took and brought it to David, who would not drinke

therof, but powred it for an offering vnto y Lord,
17 And saide, O Lorde, be it farre from me,
that I should doe this. Is not this the blood of
the men that went in iopardie of their liues?
therefore he would not drinke it. These things
did these three mightie men.

18 ¶ And Abihai the brother of Ioab, the
sonne of Zeruiah, was chiefe among the three, &
hee lifted vp his speare against three hundreth,
& slewed them, and he had the name among
the three.

19 For he was most excellent of the three, and
was their captaine, but he attained not vnto the
first three.

20 And Benaiah the sonne of Ichoiada the
sonne of y a valiant man, which had done many
actes, and was of Kabzeel, slewed two strong men
of Moab: he went downe also, and slewed a Lyon
in the mids of a pit in the time of snow.

21 And he slew an Egyptian a man of great
 stature, & the Egyptian had a speare in his hand:
but hee went downe to him with a staffe, and
plucked the speare out of the Egyptians hande,
and slew him with his owne speare.

22 These things did Benaiah the sonne of Ie-
hoida, & had y name among y three worthies.

23 He was honourable among thirtie, but he
attained not to the first three: and Dauid made
him of his counsell.

24 ¶ Afhel the brother of Ioab was one of
the thirtie: Elhanan the sonne of Dodo of Beth-
lehem:

25 Shammah y Harodite: Elikah the Harodite:

26 Helez the Paltite: Ira the sonne of Ikkeish
the Tekoite:

27 Abiezer the Anethothite: Mebunnai the
Hufathite:

28 Zalmon an Ahohite: Maharai the Netop-
hathite:

29 Heleb the sonne of Baanah a Netophathite:
Ittai the sonne of Ribai of Gibeah of the chil-
dren of Benjamin:

30 Benaiah the Pirathonite: Hiddai of the ri-
uer of Gaash:

31 Abi-albon the Arbathite: Azmaueh the
Bathumite:

32 Elshaba the Shaalbonite: of the sonnes of
Isshen, Jonathan:

33 Shammah the Hararite: Ahiam the sonne
of Sharar the Hararite:

34 Eliphelet the sonne of Ahasbai the sonne
of Maachathi: Eliam the sonne of Ahitophel the
Gilonite:

35 Hezrai the Carmelite: Paarri the Arbite:

36 Igal the sonne of Nathan of Zobah: Bani
the Gadite:

37 Zelek the Ammonite: Naharai the Bee-
rothite, the armour bearer of Ioab the sonne of
Zeruiah:

38 Ira the Ithrite: Gareb the Ithrite:

39 Uriah the Hittite, thirty and seven in all.

CHAP. XXIIII.

1 Dauid causeth the people to be nombred. 10
He repenteth, and chuseth to fall into Gods hands.

15 Seventie thousand perish with the pestilence.

And the wrath of the Lord was againe kind-
led against Israel, and he mooued Dauid a-
gainst them, in that he said, Goe, number Israel
and Iudah.

2 For the King saide to Ioab the captaine of
the hoste, which was with him, Goe speedilie
now through all the tribes of Israel, from Dan
euen to Beer-sheba, and number yee the people,
that I may know the number of the people.

3 And Ioab saide vnto the King, The Lorde
thy God encrease the people an hundreth folde
more then they be, and that the eyes of my lord
the King may see it: but why doeth my lord the
King desire this thing?

4 Notwithstanding the Kings word preuailed
against Ioab & against the captaines of the host:
therefore Ioab and the captaines of the hoste
went out from the presence of the king, to nom-
ber the people of Israel.

5 ¶ And they passed ouer Iorden, and pitched
in Aroer at the right side of the citie that is in
the middes of the valley of Gad and towarde
Iazer.

6 Then they came to Gilead, and to Tahtim-
hodshi, so they came to Dan Iaan, and so about
to Zidon,

7 And came to the fortresse of Tyrus and to
al the cities of the Hiuites & of the Canaanites:
and went towarde the South of Iudah, euen to
Beer-sheba.

8 ¶ So when they had gone about al the land,
they returned to Ierusalem at the ende of nine
moneths and twentie daies.

9 ¶ And Ioab deliuered the number & summe
of the people vnto the King: and there were in
Israel eight hundreth thousand strong men that
drew swords, and the men of Iudah were fife
hundreth thousand men.

10 Then Dauids hart smote him, alter that he
had nombred the people: and Dauid saide vnto
the Lorde, I haue sinned exceedingly in that I
haue done: therefore now, Lorde, I beseech thee,
take away the trespassse of thy seruant: for I haue
done very foolishly.

11 ¶ And when Dauid was vp in the morning,
the word of the Lord came vnto the Prophete
Gad Dauids Seer, saying,

12 Goe, and say vnto Dauid, Thus sayeth the
Lord, I offer thee three things, chuse thee which
of them I shall doe vnto thee.

13 So Gad came to Dauid, and shewed him,
and said vnto him, Wilt thou that seuen yeres
famine come vpon thee in thy land, or wilt thou
see three moneths before thine enemies, they
following thee, or that there be three daies pes-
tilence in thy lande? now aduise thee, and see,
what answere I shall giue to him that sent me.

14 ¶ And Dauid said vnto Gad, I am in a won-
derfull strait: let vs fall now into the hand of the
Lord, (for his mercies are great) and let me not
fall into the hand of man.

15 So the Lorde sent a pestilence in Israel,
from the morning euen to the time appointed:
and there died of the people from Dan euen to
Beer-sheba seuentie thousand men.

16 And when the Angel stretched out his
hand vpon Ierusalem to destroy it, the Lord re-
penteth of the euill, & said to the Angel that de-
stroyed the people, It is sufficiēt, hold now thine
hand. And the Angell of the Lord was by the
threshing place of Araunah the Iebusite.

17 And Dauid spake vnto the Lord (when he
saw the Angel that smote the people) & said, Be-
hold,

holde, I haue sinned, yea, I haue done wickedly: but these sheepe, what haue they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, be against me, and against my fathers house.

18 ¶ So Gad came the same day to David, & said vnto him, Go vp, reare an altar vnto γ Lord in the threshing floore of Araunah the Iebusite.

19 And David (according to the saying of Gad) went vp, as the Lord had commanded.

20 And Araunah looked, and sawe the King and his seruants coming toward him, and Araunah went out, and bowed himselfe before the King on his face to the ground,

21 And Araunah said, Wherefore is my lord the King come to his seruant? Then David answered, To buy the threshing floore of thee for to build an altar vnto the Lord, that the plague may cease from the people.

22 Then Araunah saide vnto David. Let my lord the King take and offer what seemeth him good in his eyes: behold the oxen for the burnt offering, and charets, and the instruments of the oxen for wood.

23 (Al these things did Araunah as a King giue vnto the King: & Araunah said vnto the King, The Lord thy God be fauourable vnto thee.)

24 Then the King saide vnto Araunah. Not so, but I will bye it of thee at a price, and will not offer burnt offering vnto the Lord my God of that which doth cost me nothing. So David bought the threshing floore, and the oxen for fiftie shekels of siluer.

25 And David built there an altar vnto the Lord, and offered burnt offerings, and peace offerings, and the Lord was appeased toward the land, and the plague ceased from Israel.

The first booke of the Kings.

THE ARGVMENT.

BECAUSE the children of God should looke for no continuall rest & quietnes in this worl'd, the holy Ghost testeth before our eyes in this booke the varietie and change of things, which came to the people of Israel from the death of David, Salomon and the rest of the Kings, vnto the death of Ahab, declaring how that flourishing kingdomes, except they be preserved by Gods protection, (who then fauoureth them when his word is truly set forth, vertue esteemed, vice punished and concord maintained) fall to decay and come to nought: as appeareth by the deuiding of the kingdome vnder Rehobam, and Jeroboam, which before were but all one people, & now by the iust iudgment of God were made two, whereof Iudah and Benjamin came to Rehobam and this was called the kingdome of Iudah, & the other ten tribes held with Jeroboam, and this was called the kingdome of Israel. The king of Iudah had his throne in Ierusalem, and the king of Israel in Samaria, after it was built by Ahab's father. And because our Saviour Christ according to the flesh should come of the stock of David, the genealogie of the kings of Iudah is here described, from Salomon to Ioram the sonne of Iosaphat, who reigned ouer Iudah in Ierusalem, as Ahab did ouer Israel in Samaria.

CHAP. I.

3 Abishag keepeth David in his extreme age.

4 Adonijah usurpeth the kingdome. 30 Salomon is anointed King. 50 Adonijah fleeth to the altar.

NOW when King David was old and stricken in yeeres, they covered him with clothes, but no heate came vnto him.

2 Wherefore his seruants said vnto him, Let there be sought for my lord the King a young virgin, and let her stand before the King, and cherish him; and let her lye in thy bosome, that my lord the King may get heate.

3 So they sought for a fayre young mayde throughout all γ coasts of Israel, & found one Abishag a Shunammite, & brought her to γ king.

4 And the maid was exceeding faire, and cherished the King, and ministred to him, but the King knew her not.

5 ¶ Then Adonijah the sonne of Haggith exalted himselfe, saying, I will be King. And hee gate him charets and horsemen, and fiftie men to runne before him.

6 And his father would not displease him from his childhood, to say, Why hast thou done so? And hee was a very goodly man, and his mother bare him next after Absalom.

7 And he tooke counsell of Iobab the sonne of Zeruiah, and of Abiathar the Priest: and they helped forward Adonijah,

8 But Zadok the Priest, & Benaiah the sonne of Ichoiada: & Nathan the Prophet, & Shimei, and Rei, and the men of might, which were with David, were not with Adonijah.

9 Then Adonijah sacrificed sheepe, and oxen, cattell, and sheepe, & hath called all the sonnes

& fat cattell by the stone of Zoheleth, & is by En-rogel, & called all his brethren the Kings sonnes & al the men of Iudah & Kings seruants,

10 But Nathan the Prophet, and Benaiah, and the mightie men, and Salomon his brother he called not.

11 Wherefore Nathan spake vnto Bath-sheba the mother of Salomon, saying, Hast thou not heard, that Adonijah γ sonne of Haggith doth reigne, and David our Lord knoweth it not?

12 Now therefore come, & I will now giue thee counsell, how to saue thine owne life, and the life of thy sonne Salomon.

13 Goe, & get thee in vnto King David, and say vnto him, Diddest not thou, my lord, O King, sweare vnto thine hadmaid, saying, Assuredly Salomon thy sonne shall reigne after me, & he shall sit vpon my throne? why is then Adonijah king?

14 Behold, while thou yet talkest there with the King, I also will come in after thee, and confirme thy wordes.

15 ¶ So Bath-sheba went in vnto γ King into the chamber, & the King was very old, and Abishag the Shunammite ministred vnto γ King.

16 And Bath-sheba bowed and made obeysance vnto the King. And the King saide, What is thy matter?

17 And she answered him, My lord, thou swearest by the Lord thy God vnto thine hadmaid, saying, Assuredly Salomon thy sonne shall reigne after me, and he shall sit vpon my throne.

18 And beholde, now is Adonijah King, and now, my lord, O King, thou knowest it not.

19 And he hath offered many oxen, and fatted cattell, and sheepe, & hath called all the sonnes

of the king, & Abiathar the Priest, and Ioab the captain of the hoste: but Salomon thy seruant hath he not bidden.

20 And thou, my lorde, O King, knowest that the eyes of al Israel are on thee, that thou shouldest tell them, who should sit on the throne of my lord the King alter him.

21 For els when my lord the King shal sleep with his fathers, I & my sonne Salomon shalbe reputed † vile.

22 And loe, while shee yet talked with the king, Nathan also the Prophet came in.

23 And they told the King, saying, Beholde, Nathan the Prophet. And when he was come in to the King, he made obeisance before the King vpon his face to the ground.

24 And Nathan said, My lorde, O King, hast thou said, Adoniah shall reigne after me, and he shal sit vpon my throne?

25 For he is gone downe this day, and hath slaine many oxen, & fat cattell, and sheepe, and hath called all the Kings sonnes, & the captains of the hoste, and Abiathar the Priest: & behold, they eate and drinke before him, and say, † God saue King Adoniah.

26 But me thy seruant, & Zadok the Priest, and Benaiah the sonne of Ichoiada, and thy seruant Salomon hath he not called.

27 Is this thing done by my lord the King & † hast not shewed it vnto thy seruāt, who shuld sit on the throne of my lord the king after him?

28 ¶ Then King Dauid answered, and said, Call me Bath-sheba. And shee came into the Kings presence, and stode before the King.

29 And the King sware, saying, As the Lorde liueth, who hath redeemed my soule out of all aduersitie,

30 That as I sware vnto thee by † Lord God of Israel, saying, Assuredly Solomō thy son shall reigne after me, & hee shall sit vpon my throne in my place, so will I certainly doe this day.

31 Then Bath-sheba bowed her face to the earth, and did reuerence vnto the King, and said, God saue my lord King Dauid for ever.

32 ¶ And king Dauid said, Cal me Zadok the Priest, & Nathan the Prophet, and Benaiah the son of Ichoiada. And they came before † King.

33 Then the King said vnto them, Take with you the seruants of your lorde, and cause Salomon my sonne to ride vpon mine owne mule, and cary him downe to Gihon.

34 And let Zadok † Priest, & Nathan † Prophet anoint him there King ouer Israel, & blow ye the trumpet, & say, God saue King Salomon.

35 Then come vp after him, that hee may come and sit vpon my throne: and he shall be King in my stead: for I haue † appointed him to be prince ouer Israel and ouer Iudah.

36 Then Benaiah the sonne of Ichoiada answered the King, and said, So be it, and the Lord God of my lord the king † ratifie it.

37 As the Lord hath bene with my lorde the King, so be he with Salomon, & exalt his throne aboue the throne of my lord King Dauid.

38 So Zadok the Priest, & Nathan the Prophet, & Benaiah the sonne of Ichoiada, and the Cherethites & the Pelethites went downe, and caused Salomon to ride vpon King Dauids mule, and brought him to Gihon.

39 And Zadok the Priest tooke an horne of oile out of the Tabernacle, and anointed Salomon: and they blew the trumpet, & all the people said, God saue King Salomon.

40 And all † people came vp after him, & the people piped with pipes, & reioiced with great ioy, so † the earth rang with † sound of them.

41 ¶ And Adoniah and all the ghestes that were with him, heard it: (and they had made an end of eating) and when Ioab heard the sound of the trumpet, hee saide, What meaneth this noise and vprore in the citie?

42 And as he yet spake, behold, Jonathan the sonne of Abiathar the Priest came: And Adoniah said Come in: for thou art † a worthy man, and bringest good tidings.

43 And Jonathan answered, & said to Adoniah, Verely our lord King Dauid hath made Salomon King.

44 And the King hath sent with him Zadok the Priest, & Nathan the Prophet, & Benaiah the sonne of Ichoiada, and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and they haue caused him to ride vpon the Kings mule.

45 And Zadok the Priest, & Nathan the Prophet haue anointed him King in Gihon: & they are gone vp from thence with ioy, & the citie is moued: this is the noise that ye haue heard.

46 And Salomon also sitteth on the throne of the kingdome.

47 And moreouer the Kings seruants came to blesse our lord king Dauid, saying, God make the name of Salomon more famous then thy name, and exalt his throne aboue thy throne: therefore the King worshipped vpon the bed.

48 And thus said the king also, Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, who hath made one to sit on my throne this day, euen in my sight.

49 Then all the ghestes that were with Adoniah, were afraide, and rose vp, and went euery man his way.

50 And Adoniah fearing the presence of Salomon arose and went, and tooke hold on the hornes of the altar.

51 And one told Salomon, saying, Behold, Adoniah doth feare King Salomon: for loe, hee hath caught hold on the horns of the altar, saying, Let King Salomō sware vnto me this day, that he wil not slay his seruāt with the sword.

52 Then Salomon said, If he will thewe himselfe a worthy man, there shall not an haire of him fall to the earth, but if wickednes be found in him, he shall die.

53 Then King Salomon sent, & they brought him from the altar, and hee came & did obeisance vnto King Salomon. And Salomon saide vnto him, Goe to thine house.

CHAP. II.

1 Dauid exhorteth Salomon, & giueth charge concerning Ioab, Barzillai, & Shimei. 10 The death of Dauid. 17 Adoniah asketh Abishag to wife. 23 He is slaine. 35 Zadok was placed in Abiathars roome.

Then the daies of Dauid drewe neere that he should die, and hee charged Salomon his sonne, saying,

2 I goe the way of all the earth: bee strong therefore, and shew thy selfe a man,

3 And take heede to the charge of the Lorde thy

Elr. fin.

Elr. let the King Adoniah

Or. the

Sam.

Elr. com-

manded.

Elr. say so.

† Elr. br.

† Elr. a n of powe

thy God, to walke in his waies, & keepe his statutes, & his comādements, & his iudgemēts, & his testimonies, as it is written in y^e Law of Mo-

ses, that thou maist *¶* prosper in al y^e thou doest,

1.7. & in every thing whereunto thou turnest thee,
doe
ly.

4 That y^e Lord may confirme his word which he spake vnto mee, saying, If thy sonnes take heed to their way, that they walke before me in truth, with all their heartes, and with all their

7.12. soules, *¶* thou shalt not (saide hee) want one of thy posteritie vpon the throne of Israel.

aman
not be
ff 10
from
he
me.
12.3.

5 Thou knowest also what Ioab the sonne of Zeruiā did to me, & what he did to y^e two captains of y^e hostes of Israel, vnto *Abner y^e sonne of Ner, & vnto *Amasa y^e sonne of Iether: whom he slew, & shed blood of battel in peace, & put y^e blood of warre vpon his girdle y^e was about his loynes, & in his shoes that were on his feet.

20. 6 Doe therefore according to thy wisdom, and let thou not his hoare head goe downe to the graue in peace.

17. 7 But shew kindnes vnto the sonnes of *Barzillai the Gileadite, & let them be among them that eate at thy table: for so they came to me when I fled from Absolom thy brother.

16.5. 8 *¶* And behold, with thee *¶* is Shimei y^e sonne of Gera, the sonne of Iemini, of Bahurim, which cursed me with an horrible curse in y^e day when I went to Mahanaim: but hee came downe to meete me at Iorden, and I sware to him by the

19. Lord, saying, *¶* I will not *¶* fight thee with y^e sword.

9 But thou shalt not count him innocent: for thou art a wise mā, & knowest what thou oughtest to do vnto him: therefore y^e shalt cause his hoare head to go downe to y^e graue with blood.

2.2. 29. 10 So *Dauid slept with his fathers, and was
13.36. buried in the citie of Dauid.

5.4. 11 And the dayes which Dauid *reigned vp-

19. on Israel, were fourtie yeeres: seuen yeeres reigned hee in Hebron, and thirty and three yeeres reigned he in Ierusalem.

29. 12 *¶* Then sate Salomon vpon the throne of Dauid his father, and his kingdome was stablished mightily.

13 And Adoniah the sonne of Haggith came to Bath-sheba the mother of Salomon, and shee said, Comonest thou peaceably? And he said, Yea.

14 He said moreouer, I haue a sute vnto thee. And shee said, Say on.

15 Then he said, Thou knowest that the kingdome was mine, and that al Israel set their faces on me, that I should reigne: howbeit the kingdome is turned away, and is my brothers: for it came to him by the Lord.

16 Now therefore I aske thee one request, *¶* refuse me not. And shee said vnto him, Say on.

my face
17 And he said, Speake I pray thee, vnto Salomon the King (for he wil not say thee nay) that he giue me Abishag the Shunammite to wife.

18 And Bath-sheba said, Well, I will speake for thee vnto the King.

19 *¶* Bath-sheba therefore went vnto King Salomon, to speake vnto him for Adoniah, and the King rose to meet her, and bowed himselfe vnto her, and sate downe on his throne: and he caused a seate to be set for the Kings mother, & she sate at his right hand.

20 Then she saide, I desire a small request of thee, say me not nay. Then y^e king said vnto her,

Aske on, my mother: for I wil nor say thee nay.

21 She saide then, Let Abishag the Shunammite be giuen to Adoniah thy brother to wife.

22 But King Salomon answered, and said vnto his mother, And why doest thou aske Abishag the Shunammite for Adoniah? aske for him the kingdome also: for hee is mine elder brother, and hath for him both Abiathar the Priest, and Ioab the sonne of Zeruiā.

23 Then King Salomon sware by y^e Lord, saying, God doe so to me & more also, if Adoniah hath not spokē this word against his owne life.

24 Now therefore as y^e Lord liueth, who hath established me, & set me in the throne of Dauid my father, who also hath made me an house, as he *promised, Adoniah shal surely dy this day. 2. Sam. 7.

25 And King Salomon sent by the hand of Benaiah the sonne of Iehoiada, & he *¶* smote him that he died. 12.13. Or, fell vpon him.

26 *¶* Then y^e King said vnto Abiathar y^e Priest, Go to Anathoth vnto thine owne *¶* fields: for y^e art worthy of death: but I wil not this day kill thee, because y^e barest the Arke of y^e Lord God *¶* before Dauid my father, & because y^e hast suffered in al, wherein my father hath bene afflicted. 1. Sam. 7. Or, possib. of death.

27 So Salomon cast out Abiathar from being Priest vnto the Lord, that he might *¶* fulfill the words of the Lorde, which he spake against the house of Eli in Shiloh. 1. Sam. 2. Or, possib.

28 *¶* The tidings came to Ioab: (for Ioab had turned after Adoniah, but he turned not after Absolom) & Ioab fled vnto y^e Tabernacle of the Lord, & caught hold on the hornes of the altar.

29 And it was told King Salomon, that Ioab was fled vnto the Tabernacle of y^e Lord, & behold, he is by y^e altar. The Salomon sent Benaiah the sonne of Iehoiada, saying, Go, fall vpon him.

30 And Benaiah came to the Tabernacle of the Lord, & said vnto him, Thus saith the King, Come out. And he said, Nay, but I wil die here. Then Benaiah brought the King worde againe, saying, Thus said Ioab, & thus he answered me.

31 And the King said vnto him, Do as he hath said, & smite him, & bury him, that thou maiest take away the blood, which Ioab shed causeles, from me and from the house of my father.

32 And the Lord shall bring his blood vpon his owne head: for he smote two men more righteous and better then he, & slew them with the sword. & my father Dauid knew not to wit, *Abner the sonne of Ner, captaine of the hoste of Israel, & *Amasa the sonne of Iether captaine of the hoste of Iudah. 2. Sam. 7. Or, possib.

33 Their blood shall therefore retorne vpon the head of Ioab, and on the head of his seede for euer: but vpon Dauid, & vpon his seed, and vpon his house, and vpon his throne shall there be peace for euer from the Lord.

34 So Benaiah the sonne of Iehoiada went vp, and smote him, and slewe him, and he was buried in his owne house in the wilderness.

35 And the King put Benaiah the sonne of Iehoiada in his rōme ouer the host: and the King set Zadok the Priest in y^e rōme of Abiathar.

36 *¶* Afterward the King sent, & called Shimei, and said vnto him, Builde thee an house in Ierusalem, and dwell there, & depart not thence any whither.

37 For that day that thou goest out, & passest ouer

ouer the riuer of Kidron, know assuredly, that thou shalt die the death: thy blood shall be vpon thine owne head.

38 And Shimei said vnto the King, The thing is good: as my Lord the King hath said, so will thy seruant doe. So Shimei dwelt in Ierusalem many daies.

39 And after three yeres, two of the seruants of Shimei fled away vnto Achish sonne of Maachah King of Gath: and they tolde Shimei, saying, Behold, thy seruants be in Gath.

40 And Shimei arose, & saddled his asse, & wet to Gath to Achish, to seeke his seruants: & Shimei went, & brought his seruants from Gath.

41 And it was told Salomon, y Shimei had gone fro Ierusalem to Gath, & was come againe.

42 And the King sent and called Shimei, and said vnto him, Did I not make thee to sweare by the Lorde, and protested vnto thee, saying, That day that thou goest out and walkest any whither, knowe assuredly that thou shalt die the death? And thou saidst vnto me, The thing is good, that I haue heard.

43 Why then hast thou not kept the othe of the Lord, and the commandement wherewith I charged thee?

44 The King said also to Shimei, Thou knowest all the wickednes whereunto thine heart is priuie, that thou didst to Dauid my father: the Lord therefore shall bring thy wickednes vpon thine owne head.

45 And let King Salomon be blessed, and the throne of Dauid stablished before the Lord for ever.

46 So the King commaunded Benaiah the sonne of Iehoiada: who went out and smote him that he died. And the * kingdome was stablished in the hand of Salomon.

CHAP. III.

1 Salomon taketh Pharaohs daughter to wife. 5 The Lorde appeareth to him, and gueseth him wisdom. 17 The pleading of the two harlots, and Salomons sentence thereon.

Salomon * then made affinitie with Pharaoh King of Egypt, and tooke Pharaohs daughter, and brought her into the city of Dauid, vntill he had made an ende of building his owne house, and the house of the Lord, and the wall of Ierusalem round about.

2 Onely the people sacrificed in the hie places, because there was no house built vnto the Name of the Lord, vntill those dayes.

3 And Salomon loued the Lorde, walking in the ordinances of Dauid his father: onely he sacrificed and offered incense in the hie places.

4 And the King went to Gibeon to sacrifice there, for y was the chiefe hie place: a thousand burnt offerings did Salomon offer vpon y altar.

5 In Gibeon the Lord appeared to Salomon in a dreame by night: And God said, Aske what I shall giue thee.

6 And Salomon said, Thou hast shewed vnto thy seruāt Dauid my father great mercy. When he walked before thee in truth, & in righteousness, & in vprightnes of heart w thee: & y hast kept for him this great mercy, & hast ginen him a sone to sit on his throne, as appeareth this day.

7 And now, O Lord my God, thou hast made thy seruāt King in steade of Dauid my father:

and I am but a yong child, and know not how to go out and in.

8 And thy seruāt is in the mids of thy people, which y hast chosen, euen a great people which cannot be tolde nor nombred for multitude.

9 * Giue therefore vnto thy seruāt an vnderstanding heart, to iudge thy people, that I may discern betweene good and bad: for who is able to iudge this thy mighty people?

10 And this pleased the Lord well, that Salomon had desired this thing.

11 And God said vnto him, Because y hast asked this thing, & hast not asked for thy selfe long life, neither hast asked riches for thy selfe, nor hast asked the life of thine enemies, but hast asked for thy selfe vnderstanding to heare iudgement, Behold, I haue done according to thy words: lo, I haue giuen thee a wise & an vnderstanding heart, so y there hath bin none like thee before thee, neither after thee that arise y like vnto thee.

12 And I haue also giuen thee that, which thou hast not asked, both riches and honour, so that among the Kings there shall be none like vnto thee all thy dayes.

13 And if y wilt walke in my waies to keepe mine ordinances & my comādements, as thy father Dauid did walke, I will prolong thy daies.

14 And when Salomon awoke, behold, it was a dreame, & he came to Ierusalem, & stood before the Arke of the couenant of the Lord, and offered burnt offerings & made peace offerings, and made a feast to all his seruants.

15 Then came two harlots vnto the King, and stood before him.

16 And the one woman saide, Oh my lord, I and this woman dwell in one house, and I was deliuered of a childe with her in the house.

17 And the third day after that I was deliuered, this woman was deliuered also: & we were in the house together: no stranger was with vs in the house, saue we twaine.

18 And this womans sonne died in the nights for shee ouerlay him.

19 And she arose at midnight, and tooke my sonne from my side, while thine handmayde slept, and layde him in her bosome, and layd her dead sonne in my bosome.

20 And when I rose in the morning to giue my sonne suck, behold, he was dead: and when I had well considered him in the morning, behold, it was not my sonne whom I had borne.

21 Then the other woman said, Nay, but my sonne liueth, and thy sonne is dead. Againe she said, No but thy sonne is dead, and mine aliue: thus they spake before the King.

22 Then said the King, Shee saith, This that liueth is my sonne, and the dead is thy sonne: & the other saith, Nay, but the dead is thy sone, and the liuing is my sonne.

23 Then the King said, Bring me a sword: and they brought out a sword before the King.

24 And the King saide, Deuide ye the liuing child in twaine, and giue the one halfe to the one, and the other halfe to the other.

25 Then spake the woman, whose the liuing child was, vnto the King, for her cōpassion was kindled toward her sonne, and she said, Oh my lord, giue her the liuing childe, & slay him not: but the other saide, Let it be neither mine nor thine;

thing, but decide it.

27 The King answered, and said, Give her
y living child, & slay him not: this is his mother.

28 And all Israel heard the iudgement, which
the King had iudged, and they feared the King:
for they saw that the wisdom of God was in
him to doe iustice.

CHAP. IIII.

2 The princes and rulers vnder Salomon. 22
The purveyance for his vitayles. 26 The number
of his horses. 32 His bookes and writings.

And King Salomon was King ouer all Israel.

2 And these were his princes, Azariah the
sonne of Zadok the Priest,

3 Elihoreph and Ahiah the sonnes of Shisha
scribes, Ichoshaphat y sonne of Ahilud y recorder

4 And Benaiah the sonne of Ichoiada was o-
uer the hoste, and Zadok & Abiathar Priestes,

5 And Azariah the sonne of Nathan was o-
uer the officers, & Zabud the sonne of Nathan
Priest was the Kings friend,

6 And Abisnar was ouer the household: & * A-
doniram y sonne of Abda was ouer the tribute.

7 And Salomon had twelue officers ouer all
Israel, which provided vitayles for the King and
his household: ech man had a moneth in the yere
to prouide vitayles.

8 And these are their names: the sonne of Hur
in mount Ephraim:

9 The sonne of Dekar in Makaz, and in Shaal-
bim, & Beth-shean, and | *Elon* & Beth-hanan;

10 The sonne of Hefed in Aruboth, to whom
pertained Sochoh, and all the land of Hepher:

11 The sonne of Abinadab in al the region of
Dor, which had Taphath the daughter of Salo-
mon to wife:

12 Baana the sonne of Ahilud in Taanach, and
Megiddo, & in all Beth-shean, w is by Zartanah
beneath Izreel, from Beth-shean [to Abel-meho-
lah, euen till beyond ouer against Iokmeam:

13 The sonne of Geber in Ramoth Gilead, &
his were the townes of Iair, the sonne of Manaf-
seh, which are in Gilead, and vnder him was the
region of Argob, which is in Bashan: threescore
great cities with walles and barres of brasle.

14 Ahinadab the sonne of Iddo had to Ma-
hanaim:

15 Ahimaaz in Naphtali, & he tooke Balmath
the daughter of Salomon to wife:

16 Baanah the sonne of Huihai in Asher and
in Aloth:

17 Ichoshaphat y sonne of Paruah in Issachar:

18 Shimei the sonne of Elah in Benjamin:

19 Geber the sonne of Uri in the countrey of
Gilead, the land of Sihon king of the Amorites,
and of Og King of Bashan, & was officer alone
in the land.

20 Iudah & Israel were many, as the sand of y
sea in nuber, eating, drinking, & making merie.

21 And Salomon reigned ouer al kingdoms,
fro the Riuer vnto the land of the Philistims, &
vnto the border of Egypt, & they brought pre-
sents, & serued Salomon all the daies of his life.

22 And Salomons vitayles for one day were
thirtie measures of fine floure, and threescore
measures of meale:

23 Tenne fatte oxen, and twentie oxen of the
pastures, and an hundreth sheep: besides hartes,
and bucks, and bugles, and fatte foule.

24 For he ruled in all the region on the other
side of the Riuer, fro Tiphshah euen vnto | *Azzah*, | *Or*, *G*
ouer all the Kings on the other side the riuer: &
he had peace round about him on euery side.

25 And Iudah & Israel dwelt without feare,
euery ma vnder his vine, & vnder his figtree, fro
Dan, euen to Beer-sheba, al y daies of Salomo.

26 And Salomon had * fourty thousande, 2. *Chr*
stalles of horses for his charets, & twelue thou-
sand horsemen.

27 And these officers provided vittaille for
king Salomon, & for all that came to king Sa-
lomons table, euery man his moneth, and they
suffered to lack nothing.

28 Barley also & strawe for the horses and
mules brought they vnto the place where y of-
ficers were, euery ma according to his charge.

29 And God gaue Salomon wisdom & Eccle-
vnderstanding exceeding much, & a large heart, 1. *Chr*
euen as the sand that is on the sea shore.

30 And Salomons wisdom excelled the
wisdom of all the children of the East and all
the wisdom of Egypt.

31 For he was wiser then any man: yea, then
were Ethan y Ezrahite, then Heman, then Chal-
col, then Derda the sonnes of Mahol: & he was
famous throughout all nations round about.

32 And Salomon spake three thousand pro-
uerbes, & his songs were a thousand and five.

33 And he spake of trees from the cedar tree
that is in Lebanon, eue vnto the hyssope y sprin-
geth out of the wall: he spake also of beastes &
of foules, and of creeping things and of fishes.

34 And there came of all people to heare the
wisdom of Salomon, from all Kings of the
earth, which had heard of his wisdom.

CHAP. V.

1 Hiram sendeth to Salomon, & Salomon to
him, purposing to build the house of God. 6 He
prepareth stuffe for the building. 13 The number
of the workemen.

And Hiram King of | *Tyrus* sent his seruants | *Or*, *Z*
vnto Salomon, (for he had heard, that they
had anointed him King in the roume of his fa-
ther) because Hiram had euer loued Dauid.

2 Also Salomon sent to Hiram, saying, 2. *Chr*

3 Thou knowest that Dauid my father could
not build an house vnto the Name of the Lord
his God, for the warres which were about him
on euery side, vntill the Lord had put | them vn-
der the soles of his feete.

4 But now the Lord my God hath giuen me
rest on euery side, so that there is neither aduer-
sary, nor euil to resist.

5 And behold, I purpose to build an house vn-
to the Name of the Lorde my God, * as the 2. *Chr*
Lord spake vnto Dauid my father, saying, Thy
sonne whome I will set vpon thy throne for 10.
thee, he shall build an house vnto my Name.

6 Now therefore command, that they hewe
me cedar trees out of Lebanon, & my seruants
shall be with thy seruants, and vnto thee wil I
giue y hire for thy seruants, according to al that
thou shalt appoint: for thou knowest that there
are none among vs, that can hewe timber like
vnto the Sidonians.

7 And when Hiram heard the words of Sa-
lomon, he reioiced greatly, & said Blessed be the
Lord this day, which hath giuen vnto Dauid a
wife

wise sonne ouer this mightie people.

8 And Hiram sent to Salomon, saying, I have considered the things, for the which thou sentest vnto me, and will accomplish al thy desire, concerning the cedar trees and firre trees.

9 My seruants shall bring them downe from Lebanon to the sea: & I will conuey them by sea in lraites vnto the place that thou shalt shew me, and will cause them to be discharged there, & thou shalt receiue them: now thou shalt doe me a pleasure to minister foode for my familie.

10 So Hiram gaue Salomon cedar trees and firre trees, *even* his full desire.

11 And Salomon gaue Hiram twentie thousand \dagger measures of wheate for food to his household, & twentie measures of \parallel beaten oyle. Thus much gaue Salomon to Hiram yeere by yeere.

12 \dagger And \S Lord gaue Salom \ddot{o} wisdom as he ** promised him.* And there was peace betwene Hiram & Salom \ddot{o} , & they two made a couen \ddot{a} t.

13 \dagger And king Salomon raised a s \ddot{u} me out of all Israel, & the summe was thirtie thousand m \ddot{e} ;

14 Whome he sent to Lebanon, ten thousand a moneth by course: they were a moneth in Lebanon, and two moneths at home. And ** Adoniram was* ouer the summe.

15 And Salomon had seuentie thousand that bare burdens, and fourescore thousand masons in the mountaine,

16 Beside the \parallel princes, whome Salomon appointed ouer the worke, *even* three thousand and three hundred, which ruled the people that wrought in the worke.

17 And the King commanded them, & they brought great stones, and costly stones to make the foundation of the house, *even* hewed stones.

18 And Salomons workm \ddot{e} , & the workmen of Hiram, and the masons hewed and prepared timber & stones for the building of the house.

CHAP. VI.

1 The building of the Temple, & the forme thereof. 12 The promise of the Lord to Salomon.

And ** in* the foure hundredth and fourescore yeere (after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt) and in the fourth yeere of the reigne of Salomon ouer Israel, in the moneth of Zif, (which is the second moneth) he built the house of the Lord.

2 And the house which King Salomon built for the Lord, was threescore cubites long, and twentie broad, and thirtie cubites hie.

3 And the porch before the Temple of the house was twentie cubites long according to the breadth of the house, and tenne cubites broad before the house.

4 And in the house he made windowes, \parallel broad *without*, and narrowe *within*.

5 And by the wall of the house, he made \parallel galleries round about, *even* by the walles of the house round about the Temple and the oracle, and made chambers round about.

6 The nethermost gallerie was five cubites broad, & the middlemost fixe cubites broad, & \S third, seven cubites broad: for he made restes round about without the house, that the beames should not be fastened in \S walles of the house.

7 And when \S house was built, it was built of stone perfite, *before* it was brought, so that there was neither h \ddot{a} mer nor axe, nor any tooke of y-

ron heard in the house, while it was in building.

8 The doore of the middle \parallel chamber was in \parallel Or, the right side of the house, and men went vp with winding staires into the middlemost, and out of the middlemost into the third.

9 So he built the house, & finished it, & sieled \S house being vawted w \ddot{v} sieeling of cedar trees.

10 And he built the galleries vpon all the wal of the house of five cubites height, and they were ioyned to \S house with beames of cedar.

11 And the word of the Lord came to Salomon, saying,

12 Concerning this house which thou buildest, if thou wilt walke in mine ordinances, and execute my iudgements, and keepe all my commandements, to walke in them, then will I perourme vnto thee my p \ddot{r} omise, ** which I* 2. S. promised to Danid thy father. 7. 11.

13 And I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will not forsake my people Israel.

14 So Salomon built the house, & finished it;

15 And built the walles of the house within, with boards of cedar tree from the paucement of the house vnto the walles of the sieeling, and w \ddot{v} he couered them with wood, and couered the floore of the house with planks of firre.

16 And he built twentie cubites in the sides of the house with boardes of cedar, from the floore to the walles, & he prepared a place within it, for the oracle, *even* the most holy place.

17 But the house, that is, the Temple before it, was fourtie cubites long.

18 And the cedar of the house within was \parallel Or, carued with \parallel knops, and grauen with flowres: *even* all was cedar, so that no stone was seene.

19 \dagger Also he prepared the place of the oracle in the middes of the house within, to set the Arke of the couenant of the Lord there.

20 And the place of the oracle within was twentie cubites long, & twentie cubites broad, and twentie cubites hie, and he couered it with pure golde, and couered the altar with cedar.

21 So Salomon couered the house w \ddot{v} in with pure gold: and he \dagger (shut the place of the oracle \dagger El with chaines of gold, and couered it with gold. *drer*

22 And he overlaid al the house w \ddot{v} gold, vntil *rom* all the house was made perfite: also he couered *of g* the whole altar, \S was before \S oracle, w \ddot{v} gold. *befo*

23 And within the oracle he made two Cherubims of \parallel oliue tree, ten cubites hie. \parallel Or,

24 The wing also of the one Cherub was five cubites, and the wing of the other Cherub was five cubites: from the vttermost part of one of his wings, vnto the vttermost part of the other of his wings, were ten cubites.

25 Also the other Cherub was of ten cubites: both the Cherubims were of one measure and one sise.

26 For the height of the one Cherub was ten cubites, and so was the other Cherub.

27 And he put the Cherubims within the inner house, ** and* the Cherubims stretched out their wings, so that the wing of the one touched the one wall, and the wing of the other Cherub touched the other wal: and their *other* wings touched one another in the mid \ddot{s} of the house. *Ex*

28 And he overlaid the Cherubims w \ddot{v} golde.

29 And he carued all the walles of the house round about with grauen figures of Cherubims

and of palme trees, and grauen flowres within and without.

30 And the floore of the house he couered with golde within and without.

31 And in the entring of the oracle he made two doores of oliue tree: and the vpper poste and side postes were fise square.

32 The two doores also were of oliue tree, & he graued them with grauing of Cherubims and palme trees, & grauen flowers, and couered them with golde, and laid thinne golde vpon the Cherubims, and vpon the palme trees.

33 And so made he for the doore of the Temple, postes of oliue tree foure square.

34 But the two doores also were of furre tree, *building* the two sides of the one doore were round, & the two sides of the other doore were round.

35 And he graued Cherubims and palme trees, and carued flowres, and couered the carned worke with golde, finely wrought.

36 And he built y court win v three rowes of hewed stone, & one row of beames of cedar.

37 In the fourth yeere was the foundation of the house of y Lord laid in the moneth of Zif:

38 And in the eleuenth yere in the moneth of Bul, (which is the eight moneth) he finished the house with all the furniture thereof, and in euery point: so was he seven yeere in building it.

CHAP. VII.

1 The building of the houses of Salomon. 15 The excellent workmanship of Hiram in the pieces which he made for the Temple.

9.10. **B**UT Salomon was building his owne house thirteene yecres, and finished all his house. 2 He built also an house called the forest of Lebanon, an hundreth cubites long, and fiftie cubites broad, and thirtie cubites high, vpon foure rowes of cedar pillars, and cedar beames were laid vpon the pillars.

3 And it was couered aboue with cedar vpon the beames, that lay on the fourtie and fise pillars fiftene in a rowe.

4 And the windowes were in three rowes, & windowe was against window in three rankes.

5 And all the doores, & the side postes with the windowes were foure square, and windowe was ouer against windowe in three rankes.

6 And he made a porch of pillars fiftie cubites long, & thirtie cubits broad, & y porch was before them, *even* before them were thirtie pillars.

7 And he made a porch for y throne, where he iudged, *even* a porch of iudgement, & it was fiele with cedar from pauement to pauement.

8 And in his house, where he dwelt, was another hall more inward then the porch, which was of the same worke. Also Salomon made an house for Pharaohs daughter (* whom he had taken to wife) like vnto this porch.

9.11. **A**ll these were of costly stones, hewed by *precise* measure, & sawed w sawes within & without, from y foundation vnto the flower of an hand breadth, and on the outside to the great court.

10 And the foundation was of costly stones, and great stones, *even* of stones of ten cubites, and stones of eight cubites.

11 Aboue also were costly stones, squared by rule, and boardes of cedar.

12 And the great court round about was with three rowes of hewed stones, and a row of

cedar beames: so was it to y inner court of the house of the Lord, & to the porch of the house.

13 And Then King Salomon sent, and let one Hiram out of Tyros.

14 He was a widowes sonne of the tribe of Naphtali, his father being a man of Tyrs, and wrought in brasie: he was ful of wisdom, and vnderstanding, and knowledge to worke all manner of worke in brasie: who came to King Salomon, and wrought all his worke.

15 And he cast two pillars of brasie: y height of a pillar was eightene cubites, & a threede of twelue cubites did compasse y either of y pillars. *Ebr. the*

16 And he made two chapiters of molten *second.* brasie to set on y tops of the pillars: the height of one of the chapiters was fise cubites: & the height of the other chapter was fise cubites. *Or, pum mels.*

17 He made grates like networke, and wrothen worke like chaines for the chapiters that were on the top of the pillars, *Or, conde like chaines* *even* seven for the one chapter, and seven for the other chapter.

18 So he made the pillars, and two rowes of pomegranates round about in the one grate to coner the chapiters that were vpon the toppe, And thus did he for the other chapter.

19 And the chapiters that were on the top of the pillars were after lillie worke in the porch, foure cubites.

20 And the chapiters vpon the two pillars had also aboue, ouer against the bellie with in the networke pomegranates: for two hundred pomegranates were in the two rankes about vpon y either of the chapiters. *Or, round about the middle.*

21 And he set vp the pillars in the porch of the Temple. And when he had set vp the right pillar, he called the name thereof Iachin: and when he had set vp the left pillar, he called the name thereof Boaz. *Or, be yond.*

22 And vpon the toppe of the pillars was worke of lilies: so was the workmanship of the pillars finished. *Ebr. the second.*

23 And he made a molten sea ten cubites wide from brimme to brimme, round in compasse, and fise cubites hie, and a line of thirtie cubites did compasse it about.

24 And vnder the brimme of it were knops like wilde cucumers compassing it round about, ten in one cubite, compassing the sea round about: and the two rowes of knoppes were cast, when it was molten. *2. Chron.*

25 It stode on twelue bulles, three looking toward the North, and three toward the West, and three toward the South, and three toward the East: and the sea stode aboue vpon them, and all their hinder partes were inward.

26 It was an handbreadth thicke, and the brimme thereof was like the worke of the brim of a cuppe with flowres of lilies: it contained two thousand Baths. *Or, 4000.*

27 And he made ten bakes of brasie, one bake was fise cubites long, and foure cubites broad, and three cubites hie.

28 And the worke of the bakes was on this manner, They had borders, and the borders were betweene the ledges:

29 And on the borders that were betweene the ledges, were lions, bulles and Cherubims: and vpon the ledges there was a base aboue: and beneath the lions and bulles, were addi-

ous made of thinne worke.

30 And euery base had foure brasen wheeles, and plates of brasse: and the foure corners had vnderfettlers: vnder the caldron were vnderfettlers molten at the side of euery addition.

31 And the mouth of it was within the chapter and aboue to measure by the cubite: for the mouth thereof was round made like a base, and it was a cubite & halfe a cubite: & also vpon the mouth thereof were grauen workes, whose borders were foure square, & not round.

32 And vnder the borders were foure wheeles, and the axeltrees of the wheeles ioyned to the base: and the height of a wheele was a cubite and halfe a cubite.

33 And the fashion of the wheeles was like the fashion of a charet wheele, their axeltrees, and their naues, and their fellocks, and their spokes were all molten.

34 And foure vnderfettlers were vpon the foure corners of one base: and the vnderfettlers thereof were of the base it selfe.

35 And in the toppe of the base was a round compasse of halfe a cubite hie round about: and vpon the top of the base the ledges thereof and the borders thereof were of the same.

36 And vpon the tables of the ledges thereof, and on the borders thereof he did graue Cherubims, lyons, and palmetrees on the side of euery one, and additions round about.

37 Thus made he the ten bases, They had all one casting, one measure, and one fise.

38 ¶ Then made he ten caldrons of brasse, one caldron contained fourtie Baths: and euery caldron was foure cubites, one caldron was vpon one base throughout the ten bases.

39 And he set the bases, fise on the right side of the house, and fise on the left side of the house. And he set the sea on the right side of the house Eastward toward the South.

40 ¶ And Hiram made caldrons, & besoms, & basens, & Hiram finished all the worke that he made to king Salomon for the house of ¶ Lord:

41 To wit, two pillars and two bowles of the chapters ¶ were on the top of the two pillars, & two grates to couer the two bowles of the chapters, which were vpon ¶ top of the pillars,

42 And foure hundred pomegranates for the two grates, euen two rowes of pomegranates for euery grate to couer the two bowles of the chapters, that were vpon the pillars;

43 And the ten bases, and ten caldrons vpon the bases,

44 And ¶ sea, and twelue bulles vnder ¶ sea,

45 And pots, & besoms, & basens: & all these vessels, which Hiram made to King Salomon for the house of ¶ Lord, were of shining brasse.

46 In the plaine of Iorden did the King cast them in ¶ clay betweene Succoth and Zarthan.

47 And Salomon left to weigh all the vessels because of the exceeding abundance, neither could the weight of the brasse be counted.

48 So Salomon made all the vessels that pertained vnto ¶ house of ¶ Lord, ¶ golden altar, & the golden table, whereon ¶ shewbread was,

49 And the candlestickes, fise at the right side, and fise at the left, before the oracle of pure golde, and the flowres, and the lampes, and the censers of golde,

50 And the bowles, and the hookes, and the basens, & the spoones, and the ashpens of pure gold, & the hinges of gold for the doores of the house ¶ in, euen for the most holy place, & for the doores of the house, to wit, of the Temple.

51 So was finished all the worke that King Salomon made for the house of the Lord, and Salomon brought in the things which ¶ David his father had dedicated: the siluer and the golde, and the vessels, and laid them among the treasures of the house of the Lord.

CHAP. VIII.

4 The Arke is borne into the Temple. 10 A cloud filleth the Temple. 14 The King blesseth the people.

¶ Then ¶ king Salomon assembled the Elders of ¶ Israel, euen al ¶ heads of the tribes, the chiefe fathers of ¶ children of ¶ Israel vnto ¶ him in Ieru. ¶ El. Sa. salē, for to bring vpon ¶ Arke of the couenant of ¶ mon. ¶ Lord from the citie of Dauid, which is Zion.

2 And all the men of ¶ Israel assembled vnto King Salomon at the feast in the moneth of Ethanim, which is the seventh moneth.

3 And all the Elders of ¶ Israel came, and the Priestes tooke the Arke.

4 They bare the Arke of the Lord, and they bare the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and all the holy vessels that were in the Tabernacle: those did the Priestes and Leuites bring vpon.

5 And King Salomon & all the Congregation of ¶ Israel, ¶ were assembled vnto him, were with him before the Arke, offering sheepe & beecues, ¶ could not be told nor nombred for multitude.

6 So the Priestes brought the Arke of the couenant of the Lord vnto his place, into the oracle of the house, into the most holy place, euen vnder the wings of the Cherubims.

7 For ¶ Cherubims stretched out their wings ouer the place of the Arke, and the Cherubims couered the Arke, & the barres thereof aboue.

8 And they drew out the barres, that the ends of the barres might appeare out of the Sanctuarie before the oracle, but they were not seene without: and there they are vnto this day.

9 Nothing was in the Arke saue the two tables of stone which Moses had put there at Horeb, where the Lord made a couenant with the children of ¶ Israel, when he brought them out of the land of Egypt.

10 And when the Priests were come out of ¶ Sanctuarie, ¶ cloud filled the house of ¶ Lord, Exo. 40. 35

11 So that the Priests could not stand to minister, because of the cloud: for the glorie of the Lord had filled the house of the Lord.

12 Then spake Salomon, The Lord ¶ said, 2. Chron. 5. 14 that he would dwell in the darke cloud.

13 I haue built thee an house to dwell in, an habitation for thee to abide in for euer.

14 ¶ And the King turned his face, and blesed all the Congregation of ¶ Israel: for all the Congregation of ¶ Israel stood there.

15 And he said, Blessed be ¶ Lord God of ¶ Israel, who spake with his mouth vnto Dauid my father, and hath with his hand fulfilled it, saying,

16 Since the day that I brought my people ¶ Israel out of Egypt, I chose no citie of all the tribes of ¶ Israel, to build an house that my name might be there: but I haue chosen ¶ David to be ouer my people ¶ Israel.

17 And it was in the heart of Dauid my fa-

ther to build an house to the Name of the Lord God of Israel.

18 And the Lord said vnto Dauid my father, Whereas it was in thine heart to builde an house vnto my Name, thou diddest well, that thou wast so minded:

19 Neuerthelesse, thou shalt not builde the house, but thy sonne that shall come out of thy loynes, he shal build the house vnto my Name.

20 And the Lord hath made good his word that he spake: and I am risen vp in the rounne of Dauid my father, and sit on the throne of Israel, as the Lord promised, and haue built the house for the Name of the Lord God of Israel:

21 And I haue prepared therein a place for the Arke, wherein is the couenant of the Lord, which he made with our fathers when hee brought them out of the land of Egypt.

22 ¶ Then Salomon stooode before the altar of the Lord in the sight of al the Congregation of Israel, & stretched out his hands toward heauē,

23 And said, *O Lord God of Israel, there is no God like thee in heauen aboue, or in the earth beneath, that keepest couenant & mercie wth thy seruants that walke before thee wth all their heart,

24 Thou that hast kept with thy seruant Dauid my father, that thou hast promised him: for thou spakest with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled it with thine hand, as appeareth this day.

25 Therefore now, Lord God of Israel, keepe with thy seruant Dauid my father that thou hast promised him, saying, * Thou shalt not want a man in my sight to sit vpon the throne of Israel, so that thy children take heed to their way, that they walke before me, as thou hast walked in my sight.

26 And nowe, O God of Israel, I pray thee, let thy word be verified, which thou spakest vnto thy seruant Dauid my father.

27 Is it true indeede that God will dwell on the earth? behold, the heauens, and the heauens of heauens are not able to containe thee: how much more unable is this house that I haue built?

28 But haue thou respect vnto the prayer of thy seruant, and to his supplication, O Lord, my God, to heare the crye and prayer which thy seruant prayeth before thee this day:

29 That thine eyes may be open toward this house, night and day, *even* toward the place whereof thou hast said, * My Name shall be there: that thou maiest hearken vnto the prayer which thy seruant prayeth in this place.

30 Heare thou therefore the supplication of thy seruant, and of thy people Israel which pray in this place, and heare thou in the place of thine habitation, *even* in heauen, and when thou hearest, haue mercie.

31 ¶ When a man shall trespass against his neighbour, and he lay vpon him an othe, to cause him to sweare, and the swearer shall come before thine altar in this house,

32 Then heare thou in heauen, & do & iudge thy seruants, that thou condemne the wicked to bring his way vpon his head, & iustifie the righteous, to giue him according to his righteousnes.

33 ¶ When thy people Israel shall be overthrowen before the enemy, because they haue sinned against thee, and turne againe to thee, and confesse thy Name, and pray, and make supplication vnto thee in this house,

34 Then heare thou in heauen, and be mercifull vnto the sinne of thy people Israel, and bring them againe vnto the land, which thou gauest vnto their fathers.

35 ¶ When heauen shall be shut vp, & there shalbe no raine because they haue sinned against thee, and shall pray in this place, and confesse thy Name, and turne from their sinne, when thou doest afflict them,

36 Then heare thou in heauen, & pardon the sinne of thy seruants and of thy people Israel (when thou hast taught them the good way wherein they may walke) & giue raine vpon the land that thou hast giuen to thy people to inherit.

37 ¶ When there shalbe famine in the land, when there shalbe pestilence, when there shalbe blasting, mildew, grasshopper, or caterpillar, when their enemy shall besiege them in the cities of their land, or any plague, or any sicknesse,

38 Then what prayer, & supplication soeuer shalbe made of any man, or of al thy people Israel, when euery one shal know his plague in his owne heart, and stretch forth his hands in this house,

39 Heare thou then in heauen in thy dwelling place, and be mercifull, and doe, and giue euery man according to all his wayes, as thou knowest his heart (for thou onely knowest the heartes of all the children of men)

40 That they may feare thee as long as they liue in the land, which thou gauest vnto our fathers.

41 Moreover, as touching the stranger that is not of thy people Israel, who shall come out of a farre countrey for thy Names sake,

42 (When they shal heare of thy great name, and of thy mightie hand, and of thy stretched out arme) and shal come and pray in this house,

43 Heare thou in heauen thy dwelling place, and do according to al that the stranger calleth for vnto thee: that al the people of the earth may know thy Name, & feare thee, as do thy people Israel: and that they may know, that thy Name is called vpon in this house which I haue built.

44 ¶ When thy people shal go out to battel against their enemy by the way that thou shalt send them, & shall pray vnto the Lord *toward* the way of the citie which thou hast chosen, & *toward* the house that I haue built for thy Name,

45 Heare thou then in heauen their prayer and their supplication, and iudge their cause.

46 If they sinne against thee (* for there is no man that sineth not) and thou be angrie with them, and deliuer them vnto the enemies, so that they carie them away prisoners vnto the land of the enemies, either farre or neere,

47 Yet if they turne againe vnto their heart in the land (to which they be caried away captiues) and returne & pray vnto thee in the land of the which thou caried them away captiues, saying, We haue sinned, we haue transgressed, & done wickedly,

48 If they turne againe vnto thee with all their heart, and with all their soule in the land of their enemies, which led the away captiues, and pray vnto thee *toward* the way of their land, which thou gauest vnto their fathers, and *toward* the citie which thou hast chosen, and the house which I haue built for thy Name,

49 Then heare thou their prayer and their supplication in heauen thy dwelling place, and iudge their cause,

El. in the land of their god

Dan. 6

Or, in

time

right

2. Chron

6. 36.

eccles.

1. iohn

10.

Or, if

repent

their

And

50 And be mercifull vnto thy people that haue sinned against thee, and vnto all their iniquities (wherein they haue transgressed against thee) and cause that they, which led them away captiues, may haue pitie & compassiō on them:

51 For they be thy people, and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest out of Egypt from the middes of the yron furnace.

52 Let thine eies be open vnto thy prayer of thy seruant, & vnto thy prayer of thy people Israel to hearken vnto thee, in al that they call for vnto thee.

53 For thou diddest separate them to thee from among al people of the earth for an inheritance, as thou saidest by the hand of Moses thy seruant, when thou broughtest our fathers *out of Egypt, O Lord God.

54 And whē Salomō had made an end of praying all this prayer & supplication vnto thy Lord, he arose frō before thy altar of thy Lord, frō kneeling on his knees, & stretching of his hands to heauē,

55 And stode and blessed all the Congregation of Israel with a loud voyce, saying,

56 Blessed be the Lord that hath giuen rest vnto his people Israel, according to all that he promised: there hath not failed one worde of al his good promise which he promised by the hand of Moses his seruant.

57 The Lord our God be w vs, as he was w our fathers, & he forsake vs not, neither leaue vs,

58 That he may bowe our heartes vnto him, that we may walke in all his wayes, and keepe his commandements, and his statutes, and his lawes, which he commanded our fathers,

59 And these my wordes, which I haue prayed before the Lord, be neere vnto the Lord our God day and night, that he defend the cause of his seruant, and the cause of his people Israel & alway as the matter requireth,

60 That all the people of the earth may know, that the Lord is God, and none other.

61 Let your heart therefore be perfite with the Lord our God to walke in his statutes, and to keepe his commandements, as this day.

62 ¶ Then the King and all Israel with him offered sacrifice before the Lord.

63 And Salomon offered a sacrifice of peace offerings w he offred vnto the Lord, *to wit*, two and twentie thousand beees, & an hundred & twentie thousand sheepe: so the King & all the children of Israel dedicated thy house of thy Lord.

64 The same day did the King hallowe the middle of the court, that was before thy house of thy Lord: for there he made burnt offerings, & the meate offerings, & the fat of the peace offerings, because the *brase altar thy was before the Lord, was too little to receiue thy burnt offerings, & the meate offerings, & the fat of the peace offerings.

65 And Salomon made at that time a feast, & all Israel with him, a very great Congregation, euen from thy entring in of Hamath vnto the riuier of Egypt, before the Lord our God, seuen dayes and seuen dayes, *euen* fourteene dayes.

66 And thy eight day he sent the people away: and they thanked the King, & went vnto their tents ioyous and with glad heart, because of all the goodnesse that the Lord had done for Dauid his seruant, and for Israel his people.

CHAP. IX.

The Lord appeareth the second time to Salom.

mon. 11 Salomon giueth cities to Hiram. 20 The Canaanites become tributaries. 28 He sendeth forth a naue for golde.

When* Salomon had finished thy building of the house of the Lord, & the kings palace, and all that Salomon desired & minded to do,

2 Then the Lord appeared vnto him at Gibeon.

3 And thy Lord said vnto him, I haue heard thy prayer & thy supplication, & thou hast made before me: I haue hallowed this house (w thou hast built) to *put my Name there for euer, and mine eies, & mine hart shalbe there perpetually.

4 And if thy wilt walke before me (as Dauid thy father walked in purenesse of heart, & in righteousness) to do according to all thy I haue commanded thee, & keep my statutes, & my iudgements,

5 Then will I stablish the throne of thy kingdom vpon Israel for euer, as I promised to Dauid thy father, saying, * Thou shalt not want a man vpon the throne of Israel.

6 But if ye and your children turne away from me, & will not keepe my cōmandements, and my statutes, (which I haue set before you) but goe and serue other gods, & worship them,

7 Then will I cut off Israel from the land, which I haue given them, and the house which I haue hallowed * for my Name, will I cast out of my sight, and Israel shalbe a prouerbe, and a common talke among all people,

8 Euen this high house shall be so: euery one that passeth by it, shalbe astonied, and shal hisse, and they shall say, * Why hath the Lord done thus vnto this land and to this house?

9 And they shall answeere, Because they forsooke the Lord their God, which brought their fathers out of the land of Egypt, and haue taken holde vpon other gods, and haue worshipped them, and serued them, therefore hath the Lord brought vpon them all this euill.

10 ¶ And at the ende of twentie yeeres, when Salomon had builded the two houses, the house of the Lord, and the Kings palace,

11 (For the which Hiram the King of Ty- rus had brought to Salomon timber of cedar, and firre trees, and golde, and whatsoener he desired) then king Salomon gaue to Hiram twentie cities in the land of Galil.

12 And Hiram came out from Tyrus to see the cities which Salomon had giuen him, and they pleased him not.

13 Therefore he said, What cities are these which thou hast giuen me, my brother. And he called them the land of Cabul vnto this day.

14 And Hiram had sent the King sixe score talents of golde.

15 ¶ And this is the cause of the tribute, why King Salomon raised tribute, *to wit*, to build the house of the Lord, and his owne house, and Millo, and the wall of Ierusalem, and Hazor, and Megiddo, and Gezer.

16 Pharaoh King of Egypt had come vp, and taken Gezer, and burnt it with fire, and slew the Canaanites, and dwelt in the citie, and gaue it for a present vnto his daughter Salomons wife.

17 (Therefore Salomon built Gezer, and Beth-horon the nether,

18 And Baalath and Tamor in the wilderness of the land,

19 And all the cities of store, that Salomon had, *even* cities for charets, and cities for horsemen, and *all* that Salomon desired and would build in Ierusalem, and in Lebanon, and in all the land of his dominion)

20 All the people that were left of the Amorites, Hittites, Perizzites, Hivites, and Iebusites, which were not of the children of Israel :

21 *To wit*, their children that were left after them in the land, whome the children of Israel were not able to destroy, those did Salomon make tributaries vnto this day.

22 But of the children of Israel did Salomon *make* no bondine: but they were men of warre and his seruants, & his princes, & his captaines, and rulers of his charets, and his horsemen.

23 These were the princes of the officers, that were ouer Salomons worke: *even* five hundredth and fiftie, and they ruled the people that wrought in the worke.

24 ¶ And Pharaohs daughter came vp from the cite of Dauid, vnto the house which Salomon had built for her: then did he build Millo.

25 And thrise a yere did Salomon offer burnt offerings and peace offerings vpon the altar which he built vnto the Lord: and he burnt incense vpon the altar, that was before the Lorde, when he had finished the house.

26 ¶ Also King Salomon made a nauie of ships in Ezeon-geber, which is beside Eloth, and the brinke of the red Sea, in the land of Edom.

27 And Hiram sent with the nauie his seruants, that were mariners, and had knowledge of the Sea, with the seruants of Salomon.

28 And they came to Ophir, and set from thence foure hundredth and twentie talents of golde, and brought it to King Salomon.

CHAP. X.

1 The Queene of Saba commeth to heare the wisdom of Salomon. 18 His royall throne. 23 His power and magnificence.

And the Queene of Sheba hearing the fame of Salomon (concerning the Name of the Lord) came to proue him with hard questions.

2 And she came to Ierusalem with a very great traine, and camels that bare sweet odours, and golde exceeding much, & precious stones: and she came to Salomon, and communed with him of all that was in her heart.

3 And Salomon declared vnto her all her questions: nothing was hid from the King, which he expounded not vnto her.

4 Then the Queene of Sheba sawe all Salomons wisdom, and the house that he had built,

5 And the meate of his table, and the sitting of his seruants, and the order of his ministers, and their apparell, and his drinking vessels, and his burnt offerings that he offered in the house of the Lord, and she was greatly astonied.

6 And she said vnto the King, It was a true word that I heard in mine owne land of thy sayings, and of thy wisdom.

7 Howbeit I beleued not this report, till I came & had seene it with mine eyes: but lo, y one halfe was not told me: for thou hast more wisdom & prosperitie, then I haue heard by report.

8 Happie are thy men, happie are these thy seruants, which stande euer before thee, and heare thy wisdom.

9 Blessed be the Lord thy God, which loued thee, to set thee on the throne of Israel, because the Lord loued Israel for euer, and made thee King, to doe equitie and righteousness.

10 And she gaue the King sixe score talents of golde, and of sweete odours exceeding much, and precious stones. There came no more such abundance of sweete odours, as the Queene of Sheba gaue to King Salomon.

11 The nauie also of Hiram (that caryed gold from Ophir) brought likewise great plentie of Almuggim trees fro Ophir & precious stones.

12 And the King made of y Almuggim trees pillars for the house of the Lord, & for y Kings palace, and made harpes and psalteries for singers. There came no more such Almuggim trees, nor were any more seene vnto this day.

13 And King Salomon gaue vnto the Queene of Sheba, whatsoeuer she would aske, besides that, which Salomon gaue her of his Kingly liberalitie: so she returned and went to her owne countrey, both she, and her seruants.

14 ¶ Also the weight of golde, that came to Salomon in one yeere, was sixe hundredth three score and sixe talents of golde,

15 Besides that he had of marchant men and of the marchandizes of them that solde spices, and of all the Kings of Arabia, and of the princes of the countrey.

16 And King Salomon made two hundred targets of beaten golde, sixe hundredth shekels of golde went to a target:

17 And three hundred shields of beaten gold, three pound of gold went to one shield: & the King put the in y house of y wood of Leban.

18 ¶ Then the King made a great throne of yuorie, and couered it with the best golde.

19 And the throne had sixe steppes, and the top of the throne was round behind, and there were stayes on either side on the place of the throne, and two lyons standing by the stayes.

20 And there stode twelue lyons on the sixe steppes on either side: there was not the like made in any kingdome.

21 And all King Salomons drinking vessels were of golde, and all the vessels of the house of the wood of Lebanon were of pure golde, none were of siluer: for it was nothing esteemed in the dayes of Salomon.

22 For the King had on the sea the nauie of Tharshish, & the nauie of Hiram: once in three yeere came the nauie of Tharshish, and brought golde and siluer, yuorie, & apes, and peacockes.

23 So King Salomon exceeded all the Kings of the earth, both in riches, and in wisdom.

24 And al y world sought to see Salomon, to heare his wisdom, & God had put in his heart,

25 And they brought enery man his present, vessels of siluer, and vessels of golde, and rayment, and armour, and sweete odours, horses and mules, from yeere to yeere.

26 Then Salomon gathered together charrets and horsemen: and he had a thousand and foure hundredth charrets, and twelue thousand horsemen, whome he placed in the charet cities, and with the King at Ierusalem.

27 And the King gaue siluer in Ierusalem as stones, and gaue cedars as the wilde figtrees, that growe abundantly in the plaine,

18 Also Salomon had horses brought out of Egypt, and fine linen: the Kings marchants received the linen for a price.
 19 There came vp and went out of Egypt some charret, worth six hundred shekels of silver: that is, one horse, an hundred and fiftie. & thus they brought horses to all the Kings of the Hittites, & to the Kings of Aram by their means.
 CHAP. XI.

1 Salomon hath a thousand wines and concubines, which bring him to idolatrie. 14 God raise up aduersaries against him. 43 He dieth.

Dem. 17. 17 **B**Vt King Salomon *loued many outlandish women: both y daughter of Pharaoh, & the womē of Moab, Ammon Edom, Zidon & Heth,

2 Of the nations, whereof the Lord had said vnto the children of Israel, * Goe not ye in to them, nor let them come in to you: for surely they will turne your hearts after their gods: to them, *f sa*, did Salomon ioyne in loue.

3 And he had seuen hundred wines, *that were* princesses, and three hundred concubines, and his wines turned away his heart.

4 For when Salomon was old, his wiues turned his heart after other gods, so that his heart was not perfect with the Lord his God, as was the heart of Dauid his father.

5 For Salomon followed *Ashtaroth the god of the Zidonians, and Milcom the abomination of the Ammonites.

6 So Salomon wrought wickednes in the sight of the Lord, but continued not to followe the Lord, as did Dauid his father.

7 Then did Salomon builde an hie place for Chemosh y abomination of Moab, in y mountaine that is ouer against Ierusalem, & vnto Molech y abomination of the children of Ammō.

8 And so did he for all his outlandish wiues, which burnt incense & offered vnto their gods.

9 Therefore the Lord was angry w Salomon, because he had turned his heart frō y Lord God of Israel, *which had appeared vnto him twise,

10 And had giue him a charge cōcerning this thing, y he should not follow other gods: but he kept not that, w the Lord had cōmanded him.

11 Wherefore the Lord said vnto Salomon, Forasmuch as this is done of thee, & thou hast not kept my covenant, and my statutes (which I cōmanded thee) *I will surely rent the kingdome from thee, and wil giue it to thy seruant.

12 Notwithstanding in thy daies I will not doe it, because of Dauid thy father, but I will rent it out of the hand of thy sonne:

13 Howbeit I will not rent al the kingdome, but will giue one tribe to thy sonne, because of Dauid my seruant, & because of Ierusalem, which I haue chosen.

14 ¶ Then the Lorde stirred vp an aduersarie vnto Salomon, *even* Hadad the Edomite, of the Kings seede, which was in Edom.

15 ¶ For when Dauid was in Edom, and Ioab the captaine of the host had smitten al y males in Edom, and was gone vp to bury the slaine,

16 (For sixe moneths did Ioab remaine there, and all Israel, till he had destroyed al the males in Edom)

17 Then this Hadad fled and certaine other Edomites of his fathers seruants with him, to go into Egypt, Hadad being yet a litle childe.

18 And they arose out of Midian, and came to Paran, and tooke men with them out of Paran, and came to Egypt vnto Pharaoh King of Egypt, which gaue him an house, and appointed him vitales, and gaue him land.

19 So Hadad found great fauour in y sight of Pharaoh, & he gaue him to wife the sifter of his own wife, *even* the sifter of Tahpenes y Queene.

20 And the sifter of Tahpenes bare him Genubath his sonne, whom Tahpenes wayned in Pharaohs house: and Genubath was in Pharaohs house among the sonnes of Pharaoh.

21 And when Hadad heard in Egypt, that Dauid slept with his fathers, & that Ioab y captaine of the host was dead, Hadad said to Pharaoh, Let me depart that I may go to mine own cuntry.

22 But Pharaoh said vnto him, What hast thou lacked with me, that thou wouldest thus go to thine owne cuntry? And hee answered, Nothing, but in any wise let me goe.

23 ¶ And God stirred him vp another aduersarie, Rezon the sonne of Eliadah, which fledde from his lord Hadadezer king of Zobah.

24 And hee gathered men vnto him, and had bene captaine ouer the companie, when Dauid slew them. And they wēt to Damascus & dwelt there, and they made him king in Damascus.

25 Therefore was he an aduersarie to Israel all y daies of Salomō: besides the euill that Hadad did, he also abhorred Israel, & reigned ouer Aram.

26 ¶ And Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat an Ephrathite of Zereda Salomons seruant (whose mother was called Zeruah a widow) lift vp his hand against the King.

27 And this was the cause that he lift vp his hande against the King, When Salomon builde Millo, he repaired the broken places of the citie of Dauid his father.

28 And this man Ieroboam was a man of strength & courage, and Salomon seeing that y yong man was meet for the work, he made him ouerser of al the labour of the house of Ioseph.

29 And at that time, whē Ieroboam went out of Ierusalem, the Prophet Ahijah the Shilonite found him in the way, hauing a new garment on him, and they two were alone in the field.

30 Then Ahijah caught the new garment that was on him, and rent it in twelue pieces.

31 And said to Ieroboam, Take vnto thee ten pieces: for thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Behold, I wil rent the kingdome out of the handes of Salomon, and will giue ten tribes to thee.

32 But he shall haue one tribe for my seruant Dauids sake, and for Ierusalem the citie, which I haue chosen out of all the tribes of Israel.

33 Because they haue forsaken me, and haue worshipped Ashtaroth y god of the Zidonians, and Chemosh the god of y Moabites, & Milcom the god of the Ammonites, & haue not walked in my waies (to doe right in mine eyes, and my statutes, and my lawes) as did Dauid his father.

34 But I will not take the whole kingdome out of his hand: for I wil make him prince al his life long for Dauid my seruants sake whō I haue chose, & whō kept my cōmandements & my statutes.

35 ¶ But I will take the kingdome out of his sonnes hand, and will giue it vnto thee, *even* the ten tribes.

36 And vnto his sonne will I giue one tribe, that

that David my seruant may haue a light alway before me in Ierusalem the citie, which I haue chosen me, to put my Name there.

37 And I wil take thee, and thou shalt reigne, *all* Ieuen as thine heart desireth, and shalt be King over Israel.

38 And if thou hearken vnto all that I command thee, and wilt walke in my waies, and do right in my sight, to keepe my statutes and my commandements, as David my seruāt did, then will I be with thee, and build thee a sure house, as I built vnto David, and will giue Israel vnto thee.

39 And I will for this afflict the seede of David, but not for euer.

40 ¶ Salomon sought therefore to kill Ieroboam, and Ieroboam arose, and fled into Egypt vnto Shishak King of Egypt, and was in Egypt vntill the death of Salomon.

41 And the rest of the wordes of Salomon, & all that he did, and his wisdom, are they not written in the booke of the actes of Salomon?

42 The time that Salomon reigned in Ierusalem ouer all Israel was ^{four}tyeere.

43 And Salomon slept with his fathers, & was buried in the citie of David his father: and Rehoboam his sonne reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XII.

1 Rehoboam succedeth Salomon. 8 He refuseth the counsell of the Ancient. 30 Ieroboam reigneth ouer Israel. 25 God commandeth Rehoboam not to fecht. 28 Ieroboam maketh golden calves.

And Rehoboam went to Shechē: for all Israel were come to Shechē to make him king.

2 And when Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat heard of it, (who was yet in Egypt, *whither Ieroboam had fled from King Salomon, & dwelt in Egypt)

3 Then they sent and called him: and Ieroboam and all the Congregation of Israel came, and spake vnto Rehoboam, saying,

4 Thy father made our yoke *griuous: now therefore make thou the griuous seruitude of thy father, and his sore yoke which he put vpon vs, lighter, and we will serue thee.

5 And he said vnto them, Depart yet for three daies, then come againe to me. And the people departed.

6 And King Rehoboam tooke counsell wth the old men, that had stood before Salomon his father, while he yet liued, & said, What counsell giue ye, that I may make an answer to this people?

7 And they spake vnto him, saying, If thou be a seruant vnto this people this day, and serue them, and answer them, and speake kind words to them, they will be thy seruants for euer.

8 But he forsooke the counsell that the old men had giuen him, and asked counsell of the yong men, that had bene brought vp with him, and waited on him.

9 And he said vnto them, What counsell giue ye that we may answer this people, which haue spoken to me, saying, Make the yoke, which thy father did put vpon vs, lighter?

10 Then the yong men that were brought vp with him, spake vnto him, saying, Thus shalt thou say vnto this people, that haue spoken vnto thee, and said, Thy father hath made our yoke heauie, but make thou it lighter vnto vs: *euens* thus shalt thou say vnto them, My *least* parte

shalbe bigger then my fathers loynes.

11 Now whereas my father did burden you with a griuous yoke, I wil yet make your yoke heauier: my father hath chastised you with rods, but I will correct you with *scourges*.

12 ¶ Then Ieroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam the third day, as the King had appointed, saying, Come to me againe *the* third day:

13 And the king answered the people sharply, & left the old mens counsell that they gaue him,

14 ¶ And spake to them after the counsell of the yong men, saying, My father made your yoke griuous, and I will make your yoke more griuous: my father hath chastised you with rodde, but I will correct you with scourges.

15 And the King hearkned not vnto the people: for *it* was the ordinance of the Lord, that he might performe his saying, which the Lorde had spoken by *Ahiiah the Shilonite vnto Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat.

16 So when all Israel saw that the King regarded them not, the people answered the King thus, saying, What portiō haue we in David? we haue none inheritaunce in the sonne of Ishai. To your tents, O Israel: now see to thine own house, David. So Israel departed vnto their tents.

17 Howbeit ouer *the* children of Israel, w^{ch} dwelt in the cities of Iudah, did Rehoboam reigne still.

18 ¶ Now the King Rehoboam sent Adoram *the* receiuer of the tribute, & all Israel stoned him to death: then King Rehoboam made speede to get him vp to his charet, to flee to Ierusalem.

19 And Israel rebelled against the house of David vnto this day.

20 ¶ And when all Israel had heard that Ieroboam was come againe, they sent & called him vnto the assemblie, and made him King ouer all Israel: none followed the house of David, but the tribe of Iudah * onely.

21 And whē Rehoboam was come to Ierusalem, he gathered all *the* house of Iudah wth the tribe of Benjamin an hundred & fourescore thousand of chosen men (which were good warriors) to fight against *the* house of Israel, & to bring *the* kingdom againe to Rehoboam *the* sonne of Salomon.

22 * But the worde of God came vnto She-maiah the man of God, saying,

23 Speak vnto Rehoboam the sonne of Salomon King of Iudah, & vnto all *the* house of Iudah & Benjamin, & *the* remnant of the people, saying,

24 Thus saith the Lord, Ye shall not goe vp, nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel: returne every man to his house: for this thing is done by me. They obeyed therefore the worde of the Lord and returned, and departed, according to the word of the Lord.

25 ¶ The Ieroboam built Shechem in mount Ephraim, and dwelt therein, and went from thence, and built Penuel.

26 And Ieroboam thought in his heart, Now shall the kingdom returne to *the* house of David.

27 If this people goe vp & doe sacrifice in the house of the Lord at Ierusalem, then shall *the* hart of this people turne againe vnto their Lord, *euens* to Rehoboam King of Iudah: so shal they kil me and goe againe to Rehoboam King of Iudah.

28 Whereupon the King tooke counsell and made two calves of gold, and saide vnto them, It is too much for you to goe vp to Ierusalem: behold

Or, see

Or, the Lord was the cause. Chap. 11.

11.

Ebr. first thened himself.

Chap. 10.

13.

2. Chron. 11. 2.

beholde, O Israel, thy gods, which brought thee vp out of the land of Egypt.

29 And he set the one in Beth-el, and the other set he in Dan.

30 And this thing turned to sinne: for the people went (because of the one) euen to Dan.

31 Also he made an house of hie places, and made Priests of the lowest of the people, which were not of the sonnes of Levi.

32 And Ieroboam made a feast the fifteenth day of the eight moneth, like vnto the feast that is in Iudah, and offred on the altar. So did he in Beth-el, and offred vnto the calves that he had made: and he placed in Beth-el the Priests of the hie places, which he had made.

33 And hee offered vpon the altar, which hee had made in Beth-el, the fifteenth day of the eight moneth (euen in the moneth which he had forged of his owne heart) and made a solemne feast vnto the children of Israel: and hee went vp to the altar, to burne incense.

CHAP. XIII.

1 *Ieroboam is reprobated of the Prophet. 4 His hand dryeth vp. 13 The Prophet is seduced, 24 And is killed of a Lyon. 33 The obstinacie of Ieroboam.*

And behold, there came a man of God out of Iudah (by the commandement of the Lord) vnto Beth-el, and Ieroboam stood by the altar to offer incense.

2 And he cryed against the altar by the commandement of the Lord, and said, O altar, altar, thus saith the Lorde, Beholde, a childe shall be born vnto the house of Dauid, *Tosiah by name, & vpon thee shall he sacrifice the Priests of the hie places that burne incense vpon thee, and they shall burne mens bones vpon thee.

3 And hee gaue a signe the same time, saying, This is the signe, that the Lord hath spoken, Beholde, the altar shall rent, and the ashes that are vpon it, shall fall out.

4 And when the King had heard y saying of the man of God, which he had cryed against the altar in Beth-el, Ieroboam stretched out his hand from the altar, saying, Lay holde on him: but his hand which he put forth against him, dried vp, and he could not pull it in againe to him.

5 The altar also cleaued asunder, and the ashes fell out from the altar, according to the signe, which the man of God had giuen by the commandement of the Lord.

6 Then the King answered and said vnto the man of God, I beseech thee, pray vnto the Lord thy God, & make intercession for me, that mine hand may be restored vnto me. And the man of God besought the Lorde, and the Kings hande was restored, and became as it was afore.

7 Then the King saide vnto the man of God. Come home with me that thou maiest dine, and I will giue thee a reward.

8 But the man of God said vnto the King, If y wouldst giue me halfe thine house, I would not go in with thee, neither would I eate bread nor drinke water in this place.

9 For so was it charged by the worde of the Lord, saying, Eate no breade nor drinke water, nor turne again by the same way y thou camest.

10 So he went another way and returned not by the way he came to Beth-el.

11 And an olde Prophet dwelt in Beth-el, & his sonnes came and told him all the works, that the mā of God had done that day in Beth-el, and the words which he had spoken vnto the King, told they their father.

12 And their father said vnto the, What way went he? and his sonnes shewed him what way the man of God went, which came from Iudah. ^{† Ebr. keds}

13 And he said vnto his sonnes, Saddle me the asse. Who saddled him the asse, & he rode thereon,

14 And went after the man of God, & found him sitting vnder an oke: and he said vnto him, Art thou the man of God that camest from Iudah? And he said, y Yea. ^{† Ebr.}

15 Then he said vnto him, Come home with me, and eate bread.

16 But hee answered, I may not returne with thee, nor goe in with thee, neither will I eate bread nor drinke water with thee in this place.

17 For it was charged me by the word of the Lord, saying, Thou shalt eat no bread, nor drinke water there, nor turne agaiue to goe by the way that thou wentest.

18 And he said vnto him, I am a Prophet also as thou art, and an Angel spake vnto me by the word of the Lord, saying, Bring him againe with thee into thine house, that he may eat bread and drinke water: *but* he lyed vnto him.

19 So he went againe with him, and did eate bread in his house, and dranke water.

20 And as they sate at table, the word of the Lord came vnto the Prophet, that brought him againe.

21 And he cryed vnto the man of God that came from Iudah, saying, Thus saith the Lorde, Because thou hast disobeyed the mouth of the Lorde, and hast not kept the commandement which the Lord thy God commanded thee,

22 But camest backe againe, and hast eaten bread, and drunke water in the place (whereof he did say vnto thee, Thou shalt eate no bread nor drink any water) thy carkeis shal not come vnto the sepulchre of thy fathers.

23 And when he had eaten bread & drunke, hee saddled him the asse, to wit, to the Prophete whom he had brought againe.

24 And when he was gone, a lion met him by the way, and slew him, and his body was cast in the way, and the asse stood thereby: the Lyon stood by the corps also.

25 And behold, men that passed by, sawe the earkeis cast in the way, and the lion standing by the corps: and they came & told it in the towne where the old Prophet dwelt.

26 And when the Prophet, that brought him back again from the way, heard thereof, he said, It is the man of God, who hath bin disobedient vnto y commandement of the Lord: therefore the Lord hath deliuered him vnto the Lyon, which hath rent him and slaine him, according to the word of the Lord, which he spake vnto him.

27 And he spake to his sonnes, saying, Saddle me the asse. And they saddled him.

28 And he wet & souid his body cast in y way, and the asse & the lion stood by y corps: & the lyon had not eaten the body, nor torne the asse.

29 And the Prophet tooke vp the bodie of the man of God, and laide it vpon the asse, and brought it againe, and the old Prophet came to

the citie, to lament and burie him.

20 And he layed his body in his own graue, & they lamented ouer him, saying, Alas, my brother.

21 And when he had buried him, he spake to his sonnes, saying, When I am dead, bury ye me also in the sepulchre, wherein the man of God is buried: lay my bones beside his bones.

22 For y thing which he cried by the word of the Lord against the altar that is in Beth-el, and against al the houses of the hie places, which are in y cities of Samaria, shall surely come to passe.

23 *Homber* after this, Ieroboam conuerted not fro his wicked way, but turned againe, & made of the lowest of the people priestes of the hie places. Who would, might consecrate himselfe, and be of the priestes of the hie places.

24 And this thing turned to sinne vnto the house of Ieroboam, euen to roote it out, and destroy it from the face of the earth.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Ieroboam sendeth his wife disguised to Ahijah the Prophet, who declareth vnto him the destruction of his house. 22 Iudah is punished by Shishak.

AT that time Ahijah the sonne of Ieroboam fell sicke.

2 And Ieroboam said vnto his wife, Vp, I pray thee, and disguise thy selfe, that they knowe not that thou art the wife of Ieroboam, & go to Shiloh: for there is Ahijah the Prophet, which told me * that I should be King ouer this people,

3 And take y with thee ten loaves and y craknels, & a bottell of honie, and go to him: he shall tell thee what shall become of the yong man.

4 And Ieroboams wife did so, and arose and went to Shiloh, & came to the house of Ahijah: but Ahijah could not see, for his y sight was decayed for his age.

5 Then the Lord saide vnto Ahijah, Beholde, the wife of Ieroboam commeth to aske a thing of thee for her sonne, for he is sicke: thus & thus shalt thou say vnto her: for when she commeth in, she shall saine her selfe to be another.

6 Therefore when Ahijah heard the sound of her foote, as she came in at the doore, hee saide, Come in, thou wife of Ieroboam: why faintest thou thus thy selfe to be another? I am sent to thee with heauie tidings.

7 For, tell Ieroboam, Thus saith the Lorde God of Israel, Forasmuch as I haue exalted thee from among the people, and haue made thee prince ouer my people Israel,

8 And haue rent the kingdom away from the house of David, and haue given it thee, and thou hast not bin as my seruāt David, which kept my commandments, & followed me w all his heart, & did onely that which was right in mine eyes,

9 But hast done euill aboute all that were before thee (for thou hast gone & made thee other gods, and molten images, to prouoke mee, and hast cast me behinde thy backe.)

10 Therefore behold, I will bring euill vpo the house of Ieroboam, & will cut off fro Ieroboam him that pisseth against the wal, aswel him that is shut vp as him y is left in Israel, & wil sweepe away the remant of the house of Ieroboam, as a man sweepeth away dung, till it be all gone.

11 The dogs shall eat him of Ieroboams stock y dieth in y citie, & y foules of the aire shall eat him y dyeth in the feld: for y Lord hath said it.

12 Vp therefore & get thee to thine house: for when thy feet enter into y citie, y child shall die.

13 And all Israel shall mourne for him, and burie him: for he onely of Ieroboam shall come to the graue, because in him there is founde some goodnesse toward the Lord God of Israel in the house of Ieroboam.

14 Moreover, the Lorde shall stirre him vp a King ouer Israel, which shall destroy the house of Ieroboam in that day: what? yea, euen now.

15 For the Lord shall smite Israel, as when a reede is shaken in the water, and he shall weede Israel out of this good land, which hee gaue to their fathers, and shall scatter them beyond the River, because they haue made them groues, prouoking the Lord to anger.

16 And hee shall giue Israel vp, because of the finnes of Ieroboam, who did sinne, and made Israel to sinne.

17 ¶ And Ieroboams wife arose, & departed, and came to Tirzah, and when she came to the threshold of the house, the yong man died,

18 And they buried him, and all Israel lamented him, according to the worde of the Lorde, which he spake by the hand of his seruāt Ahijah the Prophet.

19 And the rest of Ieroboams actes, how hee warred, and howe he reigned, beholde, they are written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel.

20 And the daies which Ieroboam reigned, were two & twentie yeere: and he slept with his fathers, & Nadab his sonne reigned in his stead.

21 ¶ Also Rehoboam the sonne of Salomon reigned in Iudah. Rehoboam was one & fourtie yere old, when he began to reigne, and reigned seenteene yere in Ierusalem, the citie which the Lord did chuse out of all the tribes of Israel, to put his Name there: and his mothers name was Naamah an Ammonite.

22 And Iudah wrought wickednesse in the sight of the Lord: and they prouoked him more with their finnes, which they had committed, then all that which their fathers had done.

23 For they also made them hie places, and images, and groues on every hie hill, and vnder every greene tree.

24 There were also Sodomites in the lande, they did according to all the abominations of the nations, which the Lord had cast out before the children of Israel.

25 ¶ And in the fift yere of King Rehoboam, Shishak king of Egypt came vp against Ierusalem,

26 And tooke the treasures of the house of y Lord, and the treasures of the Kings house, and tooke away all: also hee caried away all the shields of gold * which Salomon had made.

27 And King Rehoboam made for them brassen shields, and committed them vnto the hāds of the chiefe of the garde, which waited at the doore of the Kings house.

28 And when the King went into the house of the Lorde, the garde bare them, and brought them againe into the garde chamber.

29 And the rest of the actes of Rehoboam and all that he did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Iudah?

30 And there was warre betweene Rehoboam, and Ieroboam continually.

Or, before all that their fathers had done, their fathers had done by their fathers

Chap. 10 16.

31 And Rehoboam slept with his fathers, & was buried with his fathers in the citie of David: his mothers name was Naamah an Ammonite. And Abiam his sonne reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XV.

1 Abiam reigneth ouer Iudah. 9 Asa succedeth in his roome. 16 The battell betweene Asa and Baasha. 24 Jehoshaphat succedeth Asa. 25 Nadab succedeth Jeroboam. 28 Baasha killeth Nadab.

And in the eightene yeere of King * Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat, reigned Abiam ouer Iudah.

2 Three yeere reigned hee in Ierusalem, and his mothers name was Maachah the daughter of Abisshalom.

3 And hee walked in all the finnes of his father, which hee had done before him: and his heart was not perfit with the Lord his God as the heart of David his father.

4 But for Dauids sake did the Lord his God giue him a light in Ierusalem, & set vp his sonne after him, and established Ierusalem,

5 Because David did that which was right in the sight of the Lord, and turned from nothing that he commanded him, all the daies of his life,

* saue onely in the matter of Vriah the Hittite.

6 And there was warre betweene Rehoboam and Ieroboam as long as he liued.

7 The rest also of the acts of Abiam, and all that he did, are they not written in the * booke of the Chronicles, of the Kings of Iudah? there was also warre betweene Abiam and Ieroboam.

8 And Abiam slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the citie of David: and Asa his sonne reigned in his stead.

9 * And in the twentie yeere of Ieroboam King of Israel reigned Asa ouer Iudah.

10 Hee reigned in Ierusalem one and fourtie yeere, and his mothers name was Maachah, the daughter of Abisshalom.

11 And Asa did right in the eyes of the Lord, as did David his father.

12 And he tooke away the Sodomites out of the lande, and put away all the idoles that his fathers had made.

13 And he put downe * Maachah his mother also from her estate, because shee had made an idole in a groue: And Asa destroyed her idoles, and burnt them by the brooke Kidron.

14 But they put not down the hie places. Nevertheless Asas hart was vpright with the Lord all his daies.

15 Also he brought in the holy vessels of his father, & the things that he had dedicated vnto the house of the Lord, siluer, and gold, & vessels.

16 * And there was warre betweene Asa and Baasha King of Israel all their daies.

17 The Baasha King of Israel went vp against Iudah, & built Ramah, so that he would let none goe out or in to Asa King of Iudah.

18 Then Asa tooke all the siluer and the gold that was left in the treasures of the house of the Lord, & the treasures of the kings house, and deliuered them into the hands of his seruants, and King Asa sent them to * Ben-hadad the sonne of Tabrimon, the sonne of Hezion King of the Aram that dwelt at Damascus, saying,

19 There is a conenant betweene me and thee,

and betweene my father & thy father: behold, I haue sent vnto thee a present of siluer and gold: come, breake thy conenant with Baasha King of Israel, that he may depart from me.

20 So Ben-hadad hearkened vnto King Asa, & sent the captaines of the hosts, which he had, against the cities of Israel, and smote Lion, and Dan, & Abel-beth-maachah, and all Cinneroth, with all the land of Naphtali.

21 And when Baasha heard thereof, hee left building of Ramah, and dwelt in Tirzah.

22 Then King Asa assembled all Iudah, none excepted, and they tooke the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Baasha had built, and King Asa built with them Geba of Benjamin and Mizpah.

23 And the rest of all the actes of Asa, and all his might, & all that hee did, and the cities which hee built, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Iudah? but in his old age he was diseased in his feete.

24 And Asa slept with his fathers, & was buried with his fathers in the citie of David his father. And Iehoshaphat his sonne reigned in his stead.

25 And Nadab the sonne of Ieroboam began to reigne ouer Israel the second yeere of Asa king of Iudah, and reigned ouer Israel two yeere.

26 And hee did euill in the sight of the Lorde, walking in the way of his father, & in his sinne wherewith he made Israel to sinne.

27 And Baasha the sonne of Ahiah of the house of Issachar conspired against him, & Baasha slew him at Gibbethon, which belongeth to the Philistines: for Nadab & all Israel laid siege to Gibbethon.

28 Euen in the third yeere of Asa King of Iudah did Baasha slay him, & reigned in his stead.

29 And when he was King, hee smote all the house of Ieroboam, hee left none alie to Ieroboam, vntill he had destroyed him, according to the * word of the Lorde, which he spake by his seruant Ahiah the Shilonite,

30 Because of the finnes of Ieroboam which he committed, and wherewith he made Israel to sinne, by his prouocation, wherewith hee prouoked the Lord God of Israel.

31 And the residue of the acts of Nadab and all that hee did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel?

32 And there was warre betweene Asa and Baasha King of Israel all their daies.

33 In the third yeere of Asa King of Iudah, began Baasha the sonne of Ahiah to reigne ouer all Israel in Tirzah, & reigned foure & twenty yeeres.

34 And hee did euill in the sight of the Lorde, walking in the way of Ieroboam, and in his sinne, wherewith he made Israel to sinne.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Of Baasha, 6 Elah, 9 Zimri, 16 Omri. 31 Ahab marrieth Iezebel. 34 Iericho is built againe.

Then the worde of the Lorde came to Iehu the sonne of Hanani against Baasha, saying,

2 Forasmuch as I exalted thee out of the dust, and made thee captaine ouer my people Israel, and thou hast walked in the way of Ieroboam, and hast made my people Israel to sinne, to prouoke me with their finnes,

3 Beholde, I will take away the posteritie of Baasha, and the posteritie of his house, and will make thine house like the * house of Ieroboam.

the sonne of Nebat.

14.11 4 *He that dieth of Baasha's *stock* in the city, him shal the dogs eat: and y^e man of him which dieth in the fields, shal the foules of the aire eat.

5 And the rest of the actes of Baasha, & what he did, & his power, are they not writtē in the booke of y^e * Chronicles of the Kings of Israel?

6 So Baasha slept wth his fathers, & was buried in Tirzah, & Elah his sonne reigned in his stead.

7 And also by the hand of Iehu the sonne of Hanani the Prophet, came y^e word of y^e Lord to Baasha, & to his house, y^e hee should be like the house of Ieroboam, euen for al the wickednes y^e he did in the sight of y^e Lord, in prouoking him wth y^e work of his hāds & because he killed him.

8 ¶ In the sixe and twenty yere of Asa king of Iudah begā Elah the sonne of Baasha to reigne ouer Israel in Tirzah, and reigned two yeeere.

9 And his seruānt Zimri, captaine of halfe his charrets, conspired against him, as he was in Tirzah drinking, till he was drunken in the house of Azai steward of his house in Tirzah.

10 And Zimri came and smote him, and killed him in the seuen and twenty yeeere of Asa King of Iudah, and reigned in his stead.

11 ¶ And when he was King, and sate on his throne, he slew all the house of Baasha, not leauing thereof one to pisse against a wall, neither of his kinsfolkes, nor of his friends.

12 So did Zimri destroy al y^e house of Baasha, according to the word of the Lord w^{ch} he spake against Baasha, by the hād of Iehu the Prophet.

13 For all the finnes of Baasha, and finnes of Elah his sonne, which they sinned, and made Israel to sinne, and prouoked the Lorde God of Israel with their vanities.

14 And the rest of the actes of Elah, & al that he did are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel?

15 ¶ In the seuen & twenty yere of Asa king of Iudah did Zimri reigne seuen daies in Tirzah, and the people was then in campe against Gibbethon, which belonged to the Philistinis.

16 And the people of y^e host heard say, Zimri hath cōspired, & hath also slaine y^e king. Wherefore all Israel made Omri y^e captaine of y^e host, King ouer Israel that same day, euen in the host.

17 Then Omri went vp from Gibbethon, & all Israel with him, and they besiged Tirzah.

18 And when Zimri sawe, that the citie was taken, hee went into the palace of the Kings house, and † burnt himselfe, and the Kings house with fire, and so died.

19 For his finnes which he sinned, in doing that which is euill in the sight of the Lorde, in walking in the way of Ieroboam, and in his finnes which he did, causing Israel to sinne.

20 And the rest of the actes of Zimri, and his treason that he wrought, are they not writtē in the booke of y^e Chronicles of y^e kings of Israel?

21 Then were the people of Israel deuided into two partes: for halfe the people followed Tibni the sonne of Ginath to make him King, and the other halfe followed Omri.

22 But the people that followed Omri, preailed against the people y^e followed Tibni the sonne of Ginath: so Tibni died, & Omri reigned.

23 In the one and thirty yeeere of Asa King of Iudah begā Omri to reigne ouer Israel, & reig-

ned twelue y^ere. Sixe y^ere reigned he in Tirzah.

24 And he bought the mountaine || Samaria || of one Shemer for two talents of siluer, & built in the mountains, and called the name of the citie which he built, after the name of Shemer, lord of the mountaine, Samaria.

25 But Omri did euill in the eyes of y^e Lord, and did worse then all that were before him:

26 For he walked in al the way of Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat, and in his finnes wherewith he made Israel to sinne, in prouoking the Lord God of Israel with their vanities.

27 And the rest of the actes of Omri, that hee did, & his strength that he shewed, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel?

28 And Omri slept wth his fathers, & was buried in Samaria: & Ahab his son reigned in his stead.

29 Nowe Ahab the sonne of Omri began to reigne ouer Israel, in y^e eight & thirty yere of Asa king of Iudah: & Ahab y^e sonne of Omri reigned ouer Israel in Samaria two & twenty yere.

30 And Ahab the sonne of Omri did worse in the sight of y^e Lord, then all y^e were before him.

31 For was it a light thing for him to walke in the finnes of Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat, except hee tooke Iezabel also the daughter of Ethbaal king of the Zidonians to wife, & went and serued Baal, and worshipped him?

32 Also he reared vp an altar to Baal in the house of Baal, which he had built in Samaria.

33 And Ahab made a groue, & Ahab proceeded, & did prouoke y^e Lord God of Israel more then all y^e Kings of Israel that were before him.

34 In his daies did Hiel the Bethelite builde *Iericho: he laid the foundation thereof in Abiram his eldest sonne, & set vp the gates thereof in his yongest sonne Segub, according to the word of the Lord which he spake † by Ioshua the sonne of Nun.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Eliiah forewarneth of the famine to come. 4 He is fed of rauens. 9 He is sent to Zarephath, where he restoreth his hostesse sonne to life.

And Eliiah the Tishbite one of the inhabitants of Gilead saide vnto Ahab, * As the Lord God of Israel liueth, before whom I stand, there shall be neither dew nor raine these yeres, 17. but according to my word.

2 ¶ And the worde of the Lorde came vnto him, saying,

3 Go hence, and turne thee Eastward, & hide thy selfe in the || riuier Cherith, that is ouer against Iorden,

4 And thou shalt drinke of the riuier: and I haue comanded the rauens to feede thee there.

5 So he went and did according vnto the word of the Lord: for he went, and remained by the riuier Cherith that is ouer against Iorden.

6 And the rauens brought him bread & fleshe in the morning, and bread and fleshe in the euening, and he dranke of the riuier.

7 And after a while the riuier dried vp, because there fell no raine vpon the earth.

8 ¶ And the worde of the Lorde came vnto him, saying,

9 * Vp, and get thee to Zarephath, which is in Zidon, and remaine there: beholde, I haue commanded a widow there to sustaine thee.

Josiah

† Ezechiel hand of Josiah

Ezechiel

101, 102

Zuk

26

10 So he arose, and went to Zarephath: and when he came to the gate of the cite, beholde, the widow was there gathering stickes: and he called her, and said, Bring me, I pray thee, a litle water in a vessel, that I may drinke.

11 And as she was going to fet it, he called to her, and said, Bring me, I pray thee, a morcell of bread in thine hand.

12 And she said, As \bar{y} Lord thy God liueth, I haue not a cake, but euē an handful of meale in a barreil, & a litle oile in a cruse: & behold, I am gathering \bar{y} a few stickes for to go in, & dresse it for me & my sonne, that we may eate it, & die.

13 And Eliah said vnto her, Feare not, come, do as thou hast said, but make me thereof a litle cake first of all, and bring it vnto me, and afterward make for thee, and thy sonne.

14 For thus saith the Lord God of Israel, The meale in the barreil shall not be wasted, neither shall the oile in \bar{y} cruse be diminished, vnto the time that the Lord send raine vpon the earth.

15 So she went & did as Eliah said, & she did eate: so did he & her house for a certaine time.

16 The barreil of the meale wasted not, nor the oile was spent out of the cruse, according to the word of the Lord, which he spake by the hand of Eliah.

17 And after these things, the sonne of the wife of the house fell sicke, and his sicknesse was so sore, that there was no breath left in him.

18 And she said vnto Eliah, What haue I to doe with thee, O thou man of God? art thou come vnto me to cal my sinne to remembrance, and to slay my sonne?

19 And he said vnto her, Giue me thy sonne: and he tooke him out of her bosome, and carried him vp into a chamber, where he abode, and laid him vpon his owne bed.

20 Then he called vnto the Lord, and said, O Lord my God, hast thou punished also this widow, w^h whom I sojourne by killing her sonne?

21 And he stretched himselfe vpon the child three times, and called vnto the Lord, and said, O Lord my God, I pray thee, let this childes soule come into him againe.

22 Then the Lord heard the voice of Eliah, & the soule of the childe came into him againe, and he reuiued.

23 And Eliah tooke the childe, and brought him downe out of the chamber into the house, and deliuered him vnto his mother, and Eliah said, Behold, thy sonne liueth.

24 And the woman said vnto Eliah, Nowe I know that thou art a man of God, and that the word of the Lord in thy mouth is true.

CHAP. xviii.

1 Eliah is sent to Ahab. 23 Obadiab hideth an hundredth Prophets. 40 Eliah killeth all Baals prophets. 45 He obtaineth raine.

After many daies, the word of the Lord came to Eliah, in the third yere, saying, Go, shewe thy selfe vnto Ahab, and I will send raine vpon the earth.

2 And Eliah went to shew himselfe vnto Ahab, and there was a great famine in Samaria.

3 And Ahab called Obadiab the gouernour of his house, (& Obadiab feared God greatly:

4 For when Iezabel destroyed the Prophets of the Lord, Obadiab tooke an hundredth Pro-

phets, and hid them, by fiftie in a cave, and hee fed them with bread and water.)

5 And Ahab said vnto Obadiab, Goe into the land, vnto all the fountaines of water, and vnto all the riuers, if so be that we may find grasse to saue the horses and the mules a liue, least we deprive the land of the beasts.

6 And so they deuided \bar{y} land betwene them to walk through it. Ahab wet one way by himselfe, & Obadiab wet another way by himselfe.

7 And as Obadiab was in the way, beholde, Eliah met him: and he knew him, and fell on his face, and said, Art not thou my lord Eliah?

8 And he answered him, Yea, go tell thy lord, Behold, Eliah is here.

9 And he said, What haue I sinned, that thou wouldest deliuer thy seruant into the hand of Ahab, to slay me?

10 As the Lorde thy God liueth, there is no nation or kingdome, whither my lord hath not sent to seeke thee: and when they said, He is not here, he tooke an oth of the kingdome and nation, if they had not found thee.

11 And now thou saiest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Eliah is here.

12 And when I am gone from thee, the Spirit of the Lord shall cary thee into some place that I do not know: so when I come & tell Ahab, if he can not find thee, then will he kill me: but I thy seruant feare the Lord from my youth.

13 Was it not told my lord, what I did whē Iezabel slew \bar{y} Prophets of the Lord, how I hid an hundredth me of the Lords Prophets by fifties in a cave, and fed them with bread and water?

14 And now thou saiest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Eliah is here, that he may slay me.

15 And Eliah said, As the Lorde of hostes liueth, before whome I stand, I will surely shewe my selfe vnto him this day.

16 So Obadiab went to meete Ahab, and told him: and Ahab went to meete Eliah.

17 And when Ahab saw Eliah, Ahab said vnto him, Art thou he that troubleth Israel?

18 And he answered, I haue not troubled Israel, but thou, and thy fathers house, in that yee haue forsaken the commandements of the Lord, and thou hast followed Baalim.

19 Now therefore send, & gather to me al Israel vnto mount Carmel, & the Prophets of Baal foure hundredth & fiftie, and the Prophets of the groues foure hundredth, w^h eat at Iezabels table.

20 So Ahab sent vnto all the children of Israel, and gathered the Prophets together vnto mount Carmel.

21 And Eliah came vnto all the people, and said, How long halt ye betwene two opinions? If the Lorde be God, solow him: but if Baal be he, then go after him. And the people answered him not a word.

22 Then said Eliah vnto the people, I onely remaine a Prophet of the Lord: but Baals prophets are foure hundredth and fiftie men.

23 Let them therefore giue vs two bullocks, & let them chuse the one, & cut him in pieces, and lay him on the wood, but put no fire vnder, and I will prepare the other bullocke, & lay him on the wood, and will put no fire vnder.

24 Then call ye on the name of your god, & I will call on the Name of the Lord: & then the

God \bar{y} answereth by fire, let him be God. And all \bar{y} people answered, & said, It is well spoken.

25 And Eliash said vnto the Prophets of Baal, Chuse you a bullock, and prepare him first, (for ye are many) and call on the name of your gods, but put no fire vnder.

26 So they tooke \bar{y} one bullock that was giuen the, & they prepared it, & called on \bar{y} name of Baal, from morning to noone, saying, O Baal heare vs: but there was no voice, nor any to answer: & they lef vpō the altar that was made.

27 And at noone Eliash mocked the, & said, Cry loud: for he is a god: either he talketh or pursueth his enemies, or is in his iourney, or it may be that he sleepeth, and must be awaked.

28 And they cried loude, and cut themselves as their manner was, with knives and launcers, till the blood gushed out vpon them.

29 And when midday was passed, and they had prophesied vntill the offering of the evening sacrifice, there was neither voice, nor one to answer, nor any that regarded.

30 And Eliash said vnto all \bar{y} people, Come to me, And all \bar{y} people came to him. And he repaired \bar{y} altar of the Lord \bar{y} was broke downe.

31 And Eliash tooke twelue stones, according to the number of the tribes of the sonnes of Isakob, (vnto whom the word of the Lorde

32.28 came, saying, *Israel (shal be thy name)
2.17. 32 And with the stones he built an altar in the Name of the Lorde: and hee made a ditch round about the altar, as great as woulde containe two \bar{f} measures of seede.

33 And he put the wood in order, and hewed the bullock in pieces, & laid him on the wood,

34 And said, Fill foure barreils with water, & powre it on the burnt offering, & on the wood. Again he said, Doe so againe. And they did so the second time. And he saide, Doe it the third time. And they did it the third time.

35 And the water ran round about the altar: and he filled the ditch with water also.

36 And when they shoulde offer the evening sacrifice, Eliash the Prophet came, & said, Lorde God of Abraham, Izhak and of Israel, let it be known this day, that thou art the God of Israel, and that I am thy seruant, and that I haue done all these things at thy commandement.

37 Heare me, O Lorde, heare me, and let this people know that thou art the Lord God, and that \bar{y} hast turned their heart againe at the last.

38 Then the fire of \bar{y} Lord fell, & consumed the burnt offering, & \bar{y} wood, & the stones, & the dust, & licked vp the water \bar{y} was in the ditch.

39 And when all the people saw it, they fell on their faces, and said, The Lorde is God, the Lord is God.

40 And Eliash said vnto them, Take the prophets of Baal, let not a man of them escape. And they tooke them, and Eliash brought them to the brooke Kishon, and slew them there.

41 ¶ And Eliash said vnto Ahab, Get thee vp, eat & drinke, for *there is a sound of much raine.*

42 So Ahab went vp to eat & to drinke, and Eliash went vp to the top of Carmel: and hee crouched vnto the earth, and put his face betwene his knees,

43 And said to his seruant, Goe vp now and looke toward the way of the Sea. And he went

vp, and looked, & said, There is nothing. Again he said, Goe againe seuen times.

44 And at the seuenth time he said, Beholde, there ariseth a litle cloude out of the sea like a mans hande. Then he saide, Vp, and say vnto Ahab, Make ready *thy charer*, and get thee downe, that the raine stay thee not.

45 And \bar{y} in the meane while the heauen was black with clouds & wind, & there was a great raine. Then Ahab went vp and came to Izreel.

46 And the hand of the Lord was on Eliash, and he girded vp his loynes, and ranne before Ahab till he came to Izreel.

CHAP. XIX.

¶ Eliash fleeing from Jezebel is nourished by the Angel of God. 15 He is commanded to anoint Hazael, Jehu, and Elisha.

NOW Ahab tolde Iezebel all that Eliash had done, and howe he had slaine all the prophets with the sword.

1 Then Iezebel sent a messenger vnto Eliash, saying, The gods doe so to me and more also, if I make not thy life like one of their liues by to morow this time.

2 ¶ When he saw that he arose, and went for his life, and came to Beer-sheba, which is in Iudah, and left his seruant there.

3 But hee went a daies iourney into the wilderness, & came and sate downe vnder a iuniper tree, and desired that he might die, and said, It is now ynough: O Lorde, take my soule, for I am no better then my fathers.

4 And as he lay and slept vnder the Iuniper tree, behold now, an Angel touched him, & said vnto him, Vp, and eate.

5 And when he looked about, beholde, there was a cake baken on the coles, & a pot of water at his head: so he did eate and drinke, and returned and slept.

6 And the Angel of the Lord came againe the second time, and touched him, & saide, Vp, and eate: for thou hast a great iourney.

7 ¶ Then he arose, & did eate & drinke, & walked in \bar{y} strength of that meate fourtie daies & fourty nights, vnto Horeb the mount of God.

8 And there he entred into a caue, & lodged there: and behold, the Lord spake to him, & said vnto him, What doest thou here, Eliash?

9 And he answered, I haue bene very ielous for the Lord God of hostes: for the children of Israel haue forsake thy couenant, broken downe thine altars, and slaine thy Prophets with the sword, and I onely am left, and they seeke my life to take it away. Rom. 11

10 And he said, Come out, and stand vpō the mount before \bar{y} Lord. And behold, \bar{y} Lord went by, & a mighty strong wind rent \bar{y} mountaines, & brake the rockes before \bar{y} Lord: but \bar{y} Lorde was not in the wind: & after the wind came an earthquake: but \bar{y} Lorde was not in \bar{y} earthquake.

11 And after the earthquake came fire: but the Lord was not in the fire: and after the fire came a still and soft voice.

12 And when Eliash heard it, he covered his face wth his mantel, & went out, & stood in \bar{y} entring in of \bar{y} caue: & behold, there came a voice vnto him, & said, What doest thou here, Eliash?

13 And he answered, I haue bene very ielous for the Lorde God of hostes, because the chil-

dren of Israel haue forsaken thye ouerenant, cast downe thine altars, & slaine thy Prophets with the sword, and I onely am left, and they seeke my life to take it away.

15 And the Lord said vnto him, Goe, returne by the wilderness vnto Damascus, & when thou comest there, anoint Hazael king ouer Aram.

16 And Iehu the sonne of Nimshi shalt thou anoint King ouer Israel: and Elisha the sonne of Shaphat of Abel Meholah shalt thou anoint to be Prophet in thy rounge.

17 And him that escapeth from the sworde of Hazael, shall Iehu say: and him that escapeth from the sword of Iehu shall Elisha say.

18 Yet will I leaue seuen thousand in Israel, euen all the knees that haue not bowed vnto Baal, & euery mouth that hath not kissed him.

19 ¶ So he departed thence, and found Elisha the sonne of Shaphat who was plowing with twelue yoke of oxen before him, and was with the twelfth: & Eliah went towards him, and cast his mantell vpon him.

20 And he left y oxen, & ran after Eliah, & said, Let me, I pray thee, kisse my father and my mother, & then I wil folow thee. Who answered him, Go, returne: for what haue I done to thee?

21 And when he went backe againe fro him, he tooke a couple of oxen, & slew them, & sod their flesh with the instruments of the oxen, & gaue vnto y people, & they did eate: then he arose & went after Eliah, & ministered vnto him.

CHAP. XX.

1 Samaria is besieged. 13 The Lord promisseth the victorie to Ahab by a Prophet. 31 The King of Israel made peace with Ben-hadad, & is reprooued therefore by the Prophet.

10r Syria. THEN Ben-hadad y King of Aram assembled all his armie, and two & thirtie Kings with him, with horkes, and charets, and went vp, and besieged Samaria, and fought against it.

10r Shobom. 2 And he sent messengers to Ahab King of Israel, into the city,

3 And said vnto him, Thus saith Ben-hadad, Thy silver & thy gold is mine: also thy women, and thy faire children are mine.

4 And the King of Israel answered, and said, My lord King, according to thy saying, I am thine, and all that I haue.

5 And when the messengers came againe, they saide, Thus commandeth Ben-hadad, and saith, When I shall send vnto thee, and commande, thou shalt deliuer me thy silver and thy golde, and thy women, and thy children,

6 Or els I wil send my seruants vnto thee by to morowe this time: & they shall search thine house, and the houses of thy seruants, & whatsoever is pleasant in thine eyes, they shall take it in their hands, and bring it away.

7 Then the King of Israel sent for all the Elders of the land, & said, Take heede, I pray you, & see how he seeketh mischiefe: for he sent vnto me for my wiues, & for my children, and for my silver, & for my gold, and I denied him not.

8 And all the elders, and all the people saide to him, Hearken not vnto him, nor consent.

9 Wherefore he said vnto the messengers of Ben-hadad, Tel my lord the King, all that thou didst send for to thy servant at y first time, that I will doe, but this thing I may not do. And the

messengers departed, & brought him an answer.

10 And Ben-hadad sent vnto him, & said, I he gods doe so to me and more also, if the dust of Samaria be ynough to all the people that followe me, for euery man an handfull.

11 And the King of Israel answered, and said, Tell him, I et not him that gardeth his lawes, boast himselfe, as he that putteth it off.

12 And when he heard that tidings, as he was with the Kings drinking in the paulions, he said vnto his seruants, Bring forth your engines, and they set them against the city.

13 ¶ And behold, there came a prophet vnto Ahab King of Israel, saying, Thus saith the Lord, Hast thou seene al this great multitude? behold, I wil deliuer it into thine hande this day, that thou mayest know, that I am the Lord.

14 And Ahab said, By whome? And he saide, Thus saith the Lord, By the seruants of the princes of the prouinces. He said againe, Who shall order the battell? And he answered, Thou.

15 ¶ Then hee nombred the seruants of the princes of the prouinces, & they were two hundred, two & thirty: & after them he nombred the whole people of all the children of Israel, euen seuen thousand.

16 And they went out at noone: but Ben-hadad did drinke til he was drunk in y tents, for he & y kings: for two & thirty kings helped him.

17 So the seruants of the princes of the prouinces went out first: and Ben-hadad sent out, & they shewed him, saying, There are men come out of Samaria.

18 And he said, Whether they be come out for peace, take them aliue: or whether they be come out to fight, take them yet aliue.

19 So they came out of the city, so wit, the seruants of the princes of the prouinces, and the hoste which followed them.

20 And they slewe euery one his enemy: & the Aramites fled, and Israel pursued them: but Ben-hadad the King of Aram escaped on an horse with his horsemen.

21 And the King of Israel went out, & smote the horkes and charets, and with a great slaughter slew he the Aramites.

22 (For there had come a Prophet to the King of Israel, and had said vnto him, Go, be of good courage, and consider, and take heed what thou doest: for when the yere is gone about, the King of Aram will come vp againe to thee.)

23 ¶ Then y seruants of y King of Aram said vnto him, Their gods are gods of y mountains, & therefore they ouercame vs: but let vs fight against the in y plain, & doubtles we shal ouercome the.

24 And this doe, Take the Kings away, euery one out of his place, & place captains for them.

25 And number thy selfe an armie, like the armie that thou hast lost, with such horkes, & such charets, and we will fight against them in the plaine, & doubtles we shal ouercome them: & be harkened vnto their voice, and did so.

26 And after the yere was gone about, Ben-hadad nombred the Aramites, and went vp to Aphek to fight against Israel.

27 And the childre of Israel were nombred, and were al assembled & went against the, & y children of Israel pitched before the, like two little flocks of kids: but y Aramites filled y country.

28 And

28 And there came a man of God, & spake vnto the King of Israel, saying, Thus saith γ Lord, Because the Aramites haue said, The Lord is the God of the mountains, & not God of γ valleis, therefore wil I deliuer all this great multitude into thine hād, & ye shal know that I am γ Lord.

29 And they pitched one ouer against γ other seuen daies, & in γ seuenth day the battell was ioyned: & the children of Israel slew of the Aramites an hūdreth thousand footmen in one day.

30 But the rest fled to Aphek into the citie: & there fell a wal vpon seuen & twentie thousand men that were left: and Ben-hadad fled into the citie, and came into γ a secret chamber.

31 ¶ And his seruants said vnto him, Beholde now, we haue heard say that γ Kings of γ house of Israel are mercifull Kings: we pray thee, let vs put sackcloth about our loines, and ropes about our heads, and goe out to the King of Israel: it may be that he will saue thy life.

32 Then they girded sackcloth about their loines, & put ropes about their heads, and came to the King of Israel, & said, Thy seruant Ben-hadad saith, I pray thee, let me liue: and he saide, Is he yet aliue? he is my brother.

33 Nowe the men tooke diligent heede, if they could catch *any thing* of him, & made halte, & said, Thy brother Ben-hadad. And he said, Go, bring him. So Ben-hadad came out vnto him, and he caused him to come vp vnto the charet.

34 And Ben-hadad said vnto him, The cities, which my father tooke frō thy father, I will restore, & thou shalt make streetes for thee in Damascus, as my father did in Samaria. The said Ahab, I will let thee go with this couenant. So he made a couenant with him, and let him goe.

35 ¶ Then a certaine man of the children of the Prophets said vnto his neighbor by γ commandement of the Lord, Smite me, I pray thee. But the man refused to smite him.

36 Then said he vnto him, Because thou hast not obeyed the voyce of the Lord, beholde, as soone as thou art departed from me, a lyon shal slay thee. So when he was departed from him, a lyon found him and slew him.

37 Then he found another man, & said, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man smote him, and in smiting wounded him.

38 So the Prophet departed, and waited for the King by the way, and disguised himself with albes vpon his face.

39 And whē the King came by, he cryed vnto γ King, and said, Thy seruant went into γ mids of γ battell: & behold, there went away a man, who *another mā* brought vnto me, & said, Keep this man: if he be lost & wāt, thy life shal goe for his life, or els thou shalt pay a talent of siluer.

40 And as thy seruāt had here & there to do, he was gone: & γ King of Israel said vnto him, So shall thy iudgemēt be: γ hast given sentence.

41 And hee hasted, and tooke the ashes away from his face: and the King of Israel knewe him that he was of the Prophets:

42 And he said vnto him, Thus saith γ Lord, *Because thou hast let goe out of *thine* hands a man whom I appointed to die, thy life shall goe for his life, and thy people for his people.

43 And the King of Israel went to his house heauy and in displeasure, and came to Samaria.

8 Jezebel commandeth to kill Naboth, for the vineyard that he refused to sell to Ahab. 19 Elijah reproofeth Ahab, and he repenteth.

AFTER these things Naboth the Izreelite had a vineyarde in Izreel, hard by the palace of Ahab king of Samaria.

2 And Ahab spake vnto Naboth, saying, Giue me thy vineyard, that I may make me a garden of herbes thereof, because it is neere by mine house: and I will giue thee for it a better vineyard then it is: or if it please thee, I will giue thee the worth of it in money.

3 And Naboth said to Ahab, The Lord keepe me from giuing the inheritance of my fathers vnto thee.

4 Then Ahab came into his house heauy & in displeasure, because of the word which Naboth the Izreelite had spoken vnto him: for hee had said, I will not giue thee the inheritance of my fathers, and he lay vpon his bed, and turned his face, and would eate no bread.

5 Then Iezebel his wife came to him, and saide vnto him, Why is thy spirite so sad that thou eatest no bread?

6 And he said vnto her, Because I spake vnto Naboth the Izreelite, & said vnto him, Giue me thy vineyard for money, or if it please thee, I will giue thee *another* vineyard for it: but he answered, I will not giue thee my vineyard.

7 Then Iezebel his wife said vnto him, Doeſt thou now governe the kingdome of Israel? vp, eate bread, and γ be of good cheere, I will giue thee the vineyard of Naboth the Izreelite.

8 ¶ So shee wrote letters in Ahabs name, and sealed them with his scale, and sent the letters vnto the Elders, and to the nobles that were in his citie dwelling with Naboth.

9 And shee wrote in the letters, saying, Proclaime a fast, and set Naboth among the chiefe of the people,

10 And set two wicked men before him, and let them witnes against him, saying, Thou didst blaspheme God and the King: then cary him out, and stone him that he may die.

11 And the men of his city, *euē* the Elders and governours, which dwelt in his city, did as Iezebel had sent vnto them: as it was written in the letters, which she had sent vnto them.

12 They proclaimed a fast, and set Naboth among the chiefe of the people,

13 And there came two wicked men, & sate before him: & the wicked mē witnessed against Naboth in the presence of the people, saying, Naboth did γ blaspheme God and the King. Then they caryed him away out of the city, and stoned him with stones, that he died.

14 Then they sent to Iezebel, saying, Naboth is stoned and is dead.

15 ¶ And when Iezebel heard that Naboth was stoned, & was dead, Iezebel said to Ahab, Vp, & take possession of γ vineyard of Naboth the Izreelite, which he refused to giue thee for money: for Naboth is not aliue, but is dead.

16 And when Ahab heard that Naboth was dead, he rose to goe downe to the vineyarde of Naboth the Izreelite, to take possession of it.

17 ¶ And the worde of the Lorde came vnto Elijah the Tishbite, saying,

18 Arise, goe downe to meete Ahab King of Israel, which is in Samaria. lo, he is in the vineyard of Naboth, whither he is gone downe to take possession of it.

19 Therefore shalt thou say vnto him, Thus saith the Lord, Hast thou killed, and also gotten possession? And thou shalt speake vnto him, saying, Thus saith the Lord, In the place where dogges licked the blood of Naboth, shall dogs licke euen thy blood also.

20 And Ahab said to Elijah, Hast thou found me, O mine enemy? And he answered, I haue found thee: for thou hast solde thy selfe to worke wickednesse in the sight of the Lord.

21 * Behold, I will bring euill vpon thee, and will take away thy posteritie, & will cut off fro Ahab him that * pisseth against the wall, as well him that is * shut vp, as him that is left in Israel,

22 And I will make thine house like the house of * Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat, and like the house of * Baasha the sonne of Ahiah, for the prouocation wherewith thou hast prouoked, and made Israel to sinne.

23 And also of Iezabel spake y Lord, saying, * The dogs shal eat Iezabel, by y wal of Izreel.

24 The dogs shall eate him of Ahabs stocke, that dyeth in the citie: and him that dyeth in the fieldes, shall the foules of the aire eate.

25 (But there was none like Ahab, who did sell him selfe to worke wickednes in the sight of the Lord: whom Iezabel his wife prouoked.

26 For he did exceeding abominably in following idoles, according to all y the Amorites did, who y Lord cast out before y childre of Israel.)

27 Nowe when Ahab heard those wordes, he rent his clothes, & put sackcloth vpon him, and fasted, and lay in sackcloth, and went softly.

28 And the word of the Lord came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying,

29 Seest thou howe Ahab is humbled before me? because he submitteth himselfe before me, I will not bring that euill in his dayes, but in his sonnes dayes will I bring euill vpon his house.

CHAP. XXII.

2 Jehoshaphat & Ahab fight against the king of Syria. 15 Michaiah sheweth the King what shalbe the successe of his enterprise. 24 Zidkijah the false prophet smiteth him. 34 Ahab is slaine. 40 Ahaziah his sonne succeedeth. 41 The reigne of Jehoshaphat, 50 And Jehoram his sonne.

And * they continued three yeere without warre betweene Aram and Israel.

2 And in the third yeere did Iehoshaphat the King of Iudah come down to the King of Israel.

3 (Then the King of Israel said vnto his seruants, Knowe ye not that Ramoth Gilead was ours? and we stay, and take it not out of the hand of the King of Aram?)

4 And he said vnto Iehoshaphat, Wilt thou goe with me to battel against Ramoth Gilead? And Iehoshaphat said vnto the King of Israel, I am as thou art, my people as thy people, and mine horses as thine horses.

5 Then Iehoshaphat said vnto the King of Israel, Aske counsell, I pray thee of y Lord to day.

6 Then the King of Israel gathered the prophets vpon a foure hundred men, and said vnto them, Shall I goe to Ramoth Gilead to battell, or shal I let it alone? And they said, Go vp: for y

Lord shall deliuer it into the hands of the king.

7 And Iehoshaphat said, Is there here neuer a Prophet of the Lord more, that we might enquire of him?

8 And the King of Israel said vnto Iehoshaphat, There is yet one man (Michaiah the sonne of Imlah) by whome we may aske counsell of the Lord, but I hate him: for he doeth not prophecie good vnto me, but euill. And Iehoshaphat said, Let not the King say so.

9 Then y King of Israel called an Eunuch, & said, Call quickly Michaiah the sonne of Imlah.

10 And the King of Israel and Iehoshaphat the King of Iudah sate either of them on his throne, in their apparell in the voyde place at the entering in of the gate of Samaria, and all the prophets prophecied before them.

11 And Zidkijah the sonne of Chenaanah made him hornes of yron, and said, Thus saith the Lord, With these shalt thou push the Aramites, vntill thou hast consumed them.

12 And all the prophets prophecied so, saying, Goe vp to Ramoth Gilead, and prosper: for the Lord shall deliuer it into the Kings hand.

13 ¶ And the messenger that was gone to call Michaiah, spake vnto him, saying, Behold now, y words of y prophets declare good vnto y king w one accord: let thy word therfore, I pray thee be like y word of one of the, & speake y good.

14 And Michaiah said, As y Lord liueth, what soeuer y Lord saith vnto me, that will I speake.

15 ¶ So he came to the King, and the King said vnto him, Michaiah, shal we go against Ramoth Gilead to battell, or shal we leaue off? And he answered him, Goe vp, and prosper: and the Lord shall deliuer it into the hand of the King.

16 And the King said vnto him, How oft shal I charge thee, that thou tell me nothing, but that which is true in the Name of the Lord?

17 Then he said, I sawe all Israel scattered vpon the mountaines, as sheepe that had no shepherd: And the Lord said, These haue no master, let euery man returne vnto his house in peace.

18 (And the King of Israel said vnto Iehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee, that he would prophecie no good vnto me, but euill?)

19 Again he said, Heare thou therfore the worde of the Lord. I sawe the Lord sit on his throne, and all the hoste of heauen stood about him on his right hand, and on his left hand.

20 And the Lord said, Who shal entise Ahab y he may go & fall at Ramoth Gilead? And one said on this maner, & another said on y maner.

21 Then there came soorth a spirit, and stood before the Lord, and said, I will entise him. And the Lord said vnto him, Wherewith?

22 And he said, I will goe out, and be a false spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. Then he said, Thou shalt entise him, and shalt also preuaile: goe soorth, and doe so.

23 Now therfore behold, the Lord hath put a lying spirit in y mouth of al these thy prophets, and the Lord hath appointed euill against thee.

24 Then Zidkijah the sonne of Chenaanah came neere, and smote Michaiah on the cheeke, and said, * When went the Spirit of the Lord from me to speake vnto thee?

25 And Michaiah said, Behold, thou shalt see in that day, when thou shalt goe from chamber

to chamber to hide thee.

26 And the King of Israel said, Take Michai-
iah, and carie him vnto Amon the gouernour of
the citie, and vnto Iosh the Kings sonne,

27 And say, Thus saith the King, Put this man
in the prison house, and feede him with bread
of affliction, and with water of affliction, vntill I
returne in peace.

28 And Michaiiah said, If thou returne in
peace, the Lord hath not spoken by me. And he
said, Harken all ye people.

29 So the King of Israel and Iehoshaphat
the King of Iudah went vp to Ramoth Gilead.

30 And y King of Israel said to Iehoshaphat, I
wil change my apparel, & will enter into y bat-
tel, but put y on thine apparel. And the King of
Israel changed himselfe, & went into the battel.

31 And the King of Aram commanded his
two and thittie captaines ouer his charers, say-
ing, Fight neither with small nor great, saue on-
ly against the King of Israel.

32 And when the captaines of the charers
sawe Iehoshaphat, they said, Surely it is the king
of Israel, and they turned to fight against him:
and Iehoshaphat cryed.

33 And when the captaines of the charers
sawe that he was not the King of Israel, they
turned backe from him.

in his 34 Then a certaine man drew a bow | migh-
licie, tily, and sinote the King of Israel betweene the
igno- ioyntes † of his brigandine. Wherefore he said
ly. vnto his charetman, Turne thine hand and carie
r and me out of the hoste: for I am † hurt.

neene 35 And the battell increased that day, and the
brigan- King stooode still in his charer against the Ara-
me. mites, and dyed at euen: and the blood ran out
of sick. of the wound into the middes of the charer.

36 And there went a Proclamation through-
out the hoste about the going downe of the
sunne, saying, Euery man to his citie, and euery
man to his owne countrey.

37 So the King dyed, and was brought to
Samaria, and they buried the King in Samaria.

the 38 And one washed the charer in the poole
his wa- of Samaria, and the dogges licked vp his blood
it. (and | they washed his armour) * according
22. vnto the word of the Lord which he spake.

39 Concerning the rest of the acts of Ahab &

all y he did, & the yuorie house w he built, & all
the cities that he built, are they not written in y
booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel?

40 So Ahab slept with his fathers, and Ahazi-
ah his sonne reigned in his stead.

41 ¶ And Iehoshaphat the sonne of Asa *2 Chron.*
began to reigne vpon Iudah in the fourth yere 20, 31
of Ahab King of Israel.

42 Iehoshaphat was fise and thirtie yeere
olde, when he beganne to reigne. and reigned
fise and twentie yere in Ierusalem. And his mo-
thers name was Azubah the daughter of Shilhi.

43 And he walked in all y waies of Asa his fa-
ther, & declined not therefrom, but did y which
was right in the eyes of the Lord. Neuertheles
the hie places were not taken away: for y peo-
ple offred stil & burnt incense in the hie places.

44 And Iehoshaphat made peace with the
King of Israel.

45 Concerning the rest of the actes of Ieho-
shaphat, and his worthie deedes y he did, and his
battels w he fought, are they not writte in the
booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Iudah?

46 And y Sodomites w remained in y dayes
of his father Asa, he put cleane out of the land.

47 There was then no King in Edom: the
deputie was King.

48 Iehoshaphat made shippes of Tarshish to
saile to Ophir for golde, but they went not, for
the shippes were broken at Ezion Gaber.

49 Then said Ahaziah y sonne of Ahab vnto
Iehoshaphat, Let my seruants go w thy seruants
in the shippes. But Iehoshaphat would not.

50 And Iehoshaphat did sleepe with his fa-
thers, and was buried with his fathers in the ci-
tie of David his father, and Iehoram his sonne
reigned in his stead.

51 ¶ Ahaziah the sonne of Ahab beganne to
reigne ouer Israel in Samaria, the seuenteenth
yeere of Iehoshaphat King of Iudah, and reig-
ned two yeeres ouer Israel.

52 But he did euill in the sight of the Lord, &
walked in the way of his father, and in the way
of his mother, and in the way of Ieroboam the
sonne of Nebat, which made Israel to sinne.

53 For he serued Baal & worshipped him, and
prouoked the Lord God of Israel vnto wrath,
| according vnto all that his father had done. *Or in*

THE SECOND BOOKE OF THE KINGS.

THE ARGVMENT.

THis second booke containeth the acts of the Kings of Iudah & Israel: to wit, of Israel, frō the death
of Ahab vnto the last king Hoshea, who was imprisoned by the king of Assyria, & his citie Sama-
ria taken, & the ten tribes by the iust plague of God for their idolatrie & disobedience to God led into
captiuitie. And also of Iudah, frō the reigne of Jehoram sonne of Iehoshaphat vnto Zedechiah, who for
contemning the Lords commandments by his Prophets, & neglecting his sundry admonitions by famine
& other means, was taken by his enemies, saw his sames most cruelly flaine before his face, & his owne
eyes put out, as the Lord had declared to him before by his Prophet Ieremie: & also by the iust ven-
geance of God for contempt of his word, Ierusalem was destroyed, the Temple burnt, & he and all his peo-
ple were led away captiue into Babylon. In this booke are notable examples of Gods fauour towards
those rulers and people which obey his Prophets & embrace his word: & contrariwise of his plagues
toward those common weales which neglect his ministers, and doe not obey his commandments.

CHAP. I.

1 Ahaziah by a fall fallteth sicke, & consulteth
with Baal-reub. 3 Elijah reproveth him. 10 The
captains ouer fifty were sent to Elijah, wherof two
were burnt w fire frō heauen by his praier. 17 A-
haziah dieth, whō Iehoram his brother succedeth.



Then Moab rebelled against Isra-
el after the death of Ahab:

2 And Ahaziah fell thorow the
lattice window in his vpper cha-
ber, & was in Samaria, so he was
sicke: then he sent messengers, to whome he
said,

said, Goe, and enquire of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron, if I shall recover of this my disease.

3 Then the Angel of the Lord said to Elijah the Tishbite, Arise, & goe vp to meete the messengers of y^e King of Samaria, & say vnto them, Is it not because there is no God in Israel, y^e ye goe to enquire of Baal-zebub y^e god of Ekron?

4 Wherefore thus saith the Lord, Thou shalt not come down fro^m y^e bed on w^h thou art gone vp, but shalt die the death. So Elijah departed.

5 And the messengers returned vnto him, to whome he said, Why are ye nowe returned?

6 And they answered him, There came a man and met vs, & said vnto vs, Go, & returne vnto the King which sent you, & say vnto him, Thus saith the Lord, Is it not because there is no God in Israel, that thou sendest to enquire of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron? Therefore thou shalt not come downe from the bed, on which thou art gone vp, but shalt die the death.

7 And he said vnto them, What manner of man was he which came and met you, and told you these wordes?

8 And they said vnto him, He was an hairie man, & girded with a girdle of lether about his loynes. Then said he, It is Elijah the Tishbite.

9 Therefore the King sent vnto him a captain ouer fiftie with his fiftie men, who wet vp vnto him: for behold, he sate on the top of a mountaine, and he said vnto him, O man of God, the King hath commanded that thou come downe.

10 But Elijah answered, & said to the captaine ouer the fiftie, If that I be a man of God, let fire come downe from the heauen, & deuoure thee and thy fiftie. So fire came downe from the heauen, and deuoured him and his fiftie.

11 Againe also he sent vnto him another captaine ouer fiftie with his fiftie, Who spake, and said vnto him, O man of God, thus the king commandeth, Come downe quickly.

12 But Elijah answered, and said vnto them, If I be a man of God, let fire come downe from the heauen, and deuoure thee and thy fiftie. So fire came downe from the heauen, & deuoured him and his fiftie.

13 Yet again he sent the third captaine ouer fiftie with his fiftie. And the third captaine ouer fiftie went vp & came, and fell on his knees before Elijah, and besought him, & said vnto him, O man of God, I pray thee, let my life & the life of these thy fifty seruants be precious in thy sight.

14 Behold, there came fire downe from the heauen, and deuoured the two former captaines ouer fiftie with their fifties: therefore let my life nowe be precious in thy sight.

15 And the Angel of the Lord said vnto Elijah, Goe downe with him, be not afraide of his presence. So he arose, and went downe with him vnto the King.

16 And he said vnto him, Thus saith y^e Lord, Because y^e hast sent messengers to inquire of Baal-zebub y^e god of Ekron, (was it not because there was no God in Israel to inquire of his worde?) therefore y^e shalt not come downe off the bed, on w^h thou art gone vp, but shalt die the death.

17 So he died according to the worde of the Lord which Elijah had spoken. And Ichoram began to reigne in his stead, in the second yeere of Ichoram the sonne of Iehoshaphat King of

Judah, because he had no sonne.

18 Concerning the rest of the actes of Ahab, that he did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel?

CHAP. II.

8 *Elijah deuoueth the waters with his cloke.* 11 *He is taken vp into heauen.* 13 *Elisha taketh his cloke & deuoueth Jordan.* 20 *The bitter and venomous waters are healed.* 23 *The children that mocke Elisha, are rent in pieces with beares.*

And when the Lord would take vp Elijah into heauen by a whirlwinde, Elijah went with Elisha from Gilgal.

2 Then Elijah said to Elisha, Tarry here, I pray thee: for y^e Lord hath set me to Beth-el. But Elisha said, As y^e Lord liueth, & as thy soule liueth, I will not leaue thee. So they came down to Bethel.

3 And the children of the Prophets that were at Beth-el came out to Elisha, and said vnto him, Knowest thou that the Lord will take thy master from thine head this day? And he said, Yea, I knowe it: holde ye your peace.

4 Again Elijah said vnto him, Elisha, tarry here, I pray thee: for y^e Lord hath sent me to Iericho. But he said, As y^e Lord liueth, & as thy soule liueth, I will not leaue thee. So they came to Iericho.

5 And the children of the Prophets that were at Iericho, came to Elisha, and said vnto him, Knowest thou, that the Lord will take thy master from thine head this day? And he said, Yea, I knowe it: holde ye your peace.

6 Moreover Elijah said vnto him, Tarry, I pray thee, here: for the Lord hath sent me to Iordē. But he said, As y^e Lord liueth, & as thy soule liueth, I will not leaue thee. So they wet both together.

7 And fiftie men of the sonnes of the Prophets went and stood on the other side a farte off, and they two stode by Iorden.

8 ¶ Then Elijah tooke his cloke, and wrapt it together, and smote the waters, & they were deuided hither and thither, & they twaine went ouer on the drie land.

9 Nowe when they were passed ouer, Elijah said vnto Elisha, Aske what I shall doe for thee before I be taken from thee. And Elisha saide, I pray thee, let thy Spirit be double vpon me.

10 And he said, Thou hast asked an hard thing: yet if thou see me when I am taken from thee, thou shalt haue it so: and if not, it shall not be.

11 And as they went walking and talking, behold, there appeared a charet of fire, and horses of fire, and did separate them twaine. * So Elijah went vp by a whirlwind into heauen.

12 And Elisha saue it, & he cryed, My father, my father, the charet of Israel, and the horsmen thereof: and he saw him no more: and he tooke his owne clothes, and rent them in two pieces.

13 ¶ He tooke vp also the cloke of Elijah that fell from him, and returned, and stode by the banke of Iorden.

14 After, he tooke the cloke of Elijah, that fell from him, and smote the waters, & said, Where is the Lord God of Elijah? And so he also, after he had stricken the waters, so y^e they were deuided this way & that way, wet ouer, w^h Elisha.

15 And when the children of the Prophets, which were at Iericho, saue him on the other side, they said, The Spirit of Elijah doeth rest on Elisha, and they came to meete him, and

fell to the ground before him,

16 And said vnto him, Beholde now, there be with thy seruants fiftie strong men: let them goe, we pray thee, and seeke thy master, if so be the Spirit of the Lord hath taken him vp, and cast him vpon some mountaine, or into some valley. But he said, Ye shall not send.

17 Yet they were instant vpon him, til he was ashamed: wherefore he said, Sed. So they sent fiftie men, & fought three dayes, but found him not.

18 Therefore they returned to him (for he taried at Iericho) and he said vnto them, Did not I say vnto you, Goe not?

19 ¶ And the men of the citie said vnto Elisha, Beholde, we pray thee; the situation of this citie is pleasant, as thou, my lord, seest, but the water is naught, and the ground is barren.

*r, killeth
the inhabi-
tants.*

20 Then he said, Bring me a newe cruse, and put salt therein. And they brought it to him.

21 And he went vnto the spring of the waters, & cast there the salt, and said, Thus saith the Lord, I haue healed this water: death shall no more come thereof, neither barrenesse to the ground.

22 So the waters were healed vntil this day, according to the word of Elisha which he had spoken.

23 ¶ And he went vp from thence vnto Beth-el. And as he was going vp the way, little children came out of the citie, and mocked him, and said vnto him, Come vp, thou balde head, come vp, thou balde head.

24 And he turned backe, & looked on them, and cursed them in the Name of the Lord. And two beares came out of the forest, and tare in pieces two and fourtie children of them.

25 So he went from thence to mount Carmel, and from thence he returned to Samaria.

CHAP. III.

1 The reigne of Iehoram. 6 He and Iehoshaphat goe to warre against Moab, which rebelled. 13 Elisha reprooueth him. 17 And giueth their hoste water. 24 The Moabites are overcome. 27 Their King sacrificeth his sonne.

NOwe Iehoram the sonne of Ahab began to reigne ouer Israel in Samaria, the eighteenth yeeere of Iehoshaphat King of Iudah, and reigned twelue yeeeres.

2 And he wrought euill in the sight of the Lord, but not like his father nor like his mother: for he tooke away the image of Baal that his father had made.

3 Neuerthelesse, he cleaued vnto the sinnes of Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat, which made Israel to sinne, and departed not therefrom.

4 ¶ Then Mesha King of Moab had store of sheepe, and rendred vnto the King of Israel an hundred thousand lambes, and an hundred thousand rammes with the wooll.

5 But when Ahab was dead, the King of Moab rebelled against the King of Israel.

6 Therefore King Iehoram went out of Samaria the same season, and nombred all Israel,

7 And went, and sent to Iehoshaphat King of Iudah, saying, The King of Moab hath rebelled against me: wilt thou goe vp with me to battell against Moab? And he answered, I will goe vp: for I am, as thou art, my people, as thy people, and mine horses, as thine horses.

8 The said he, What way shal we go vp? And he answered, The way of the wilderness of Edom.

9 ¶ So went the King of Israel and the King of Iudah, and the King of Edom, and when they had compassed the way seuen daies, they had no water for the hoste, nor for the cattell that followed them.

*† Elisha
were a
their fa-*

10 Therefore the King of Israel said, Alas, that the Lord hath called these three Kings, to giue them into the hand of Moab.

11 But Iehoshaphat said, Is there not here a Prophet of the Lord, by whom we may inquire of the Lord? And one of the King of Israels seruants answered, & said, Here is Elisha the sonne of Shaphat, which powred water on the hands of Elisha.

12 The Iehoshaphat said, The word of the Lord is with him. Therefore the King of Israel, & Iehoshaphat & the King of Edom went downe to him.

13 And Elisha said vnto the King of Israel, What haue I to do with thee? get thee to the Prophets of thy father, & to the prophets of thy mother. And the King of Israel said vnto him, Nay: for the Lord hath called these three Kings, to giue them into the hand of Moab.

14 Then Elisha said, As the Lord of hostes liueth, in whose sight I stand, if it were not, that I regarde the presence of Iehoshaphat the King of Iudah, I would not haue looked toward thee, nor seene thee.

15 But nowe bring me a minstrell. And when the minstrel played, the hand of the Lord came vpon him.

16 And he said, Thus saith the Lord, Make this valley full of ditches.

17 For thus saith the Lord, Ye shall neither see winde, nor see raine, yet the valley shalbe filled with water, that ye may drinke, both ye and your cattell, and your beastes.

18 But this is a small thing in the sight of the Lord: for he wil giue Moab into your hand.

19 And ye shall finite euery strong towne, and euery chiefe citie, and shall fell euery faire tree, and shall stoppe all the fountaines of water, and marre euery good felde with stones.

20 And in the morning when the meate offering was offered, behold, there came water by the way of Edom: & the countrey was filled with water.

21 And when all the Moabites heard that the Kings were come vp to fight against them, they gathered all that was able to put on harness and vpward, and stood in their border.

*† Elisha
him
with
girdle*

22 And they rose early in the morning, when the sunne arose vpon the water, & the Moabites saw the water ouer against them, as red as blood.

23 And they said, This is blood: the Kings are surely slaine, and one hath smitten another: nowe therefore, Moab, to the spoyle.

24 And when they came to the hoste of Israel, the Israelites arose vp, and smote the Moabites, so that they fled before them, but they inuaded them, and smote Moab.

25 And they destroyed the cities: and on all the good field euery man cast his stone, and filled them, & they stopt all the fountaines of water, & felled all the good trees: only in Kir-harasheth left they the stones thereof: howbeit they went about it with slings and smote it.

26 And when the King of Moab saw that the battell was too sore for him, he tooke with him seuen hundred men, & drew the sword, to breake through vnto the King of Edom: but they could not

27 Then

27 Then he tooke his eldest sonne, that should haue reigned in his stead, and offered him for a burnt offering vpon the wall: so that Israel was sore grieved, and they departed from him, and returned to their countrey.

CHAP. I III.

4 *God increaseth the oyle to the poore widow by Elisha.* 12 He obtaineth for the Shunammite a sonne at Gods hand; 18 Who dying, 32 he raiseth him vp againe. 40 He maketh sweete the pottage, 42 and multiplieth the loanes.

And one of y^e wiues of the sonnes of y^e Prophets cried vnto Elisha, saying, Thy seruant mine husband is dead, & thou knowest that thy seruant did feare the Lord, and the creditour is come to take my two sonnes to be his bōdme.

2 Then Elisha said vnto her, What shall I do for thee? tell me, what hast thou at home? And she saide, Thine handmaide hath nothing at home, save a pitcher of oyle.

3 And he said, Go, & borrow thee vessels abroad of al thy neighbors, empty vessels & spare not.

4 And when thou art come in, thou shalt shut the doore vpon thee, and vpon thy sonnes, and powre out into all those vessels, and set aside those that are full.

5 So she departed from him, and shut the doore vpon her, and vpon her sonnes. And they brought to her, and she powred out.

6 And when y^e vessels were full, she said vnto her sonne, Bring me yet a vessel. And he said vnto her, There are no moe vessels. And y^e oyle ceased.

7 Then she came and told the man of God, And he said, Goe, and sel the oyle, and pay them that thou art in dett vnto, and liue thou and thy children of the rest.

8 ¶ And on a time Elisha came to Shunem, and there a woman of great estimation constrained him to eate bread: and as he passed by, he turned in thither to eate bread.

9 And she said vnto her husband, Beholde, I knowe nowe, that this is an holy man of God that passeth by vs continually.

10 Let vs make him a litle chamber, I pray thee, with walles, & let vs set him there a bed & a table, and a stoole, and a candlesticke, that he may turne in thither when he cometh to vs.

11 ¶ And on a day, he came thither, and turned into the chamber, and lay therein,

12 And said to Gehazi his seruant, Call this Shunammite: and when he called her, she stood before him.

13 Then he said vnto him, Say vnto her nowe, Beholde, thou hast had all this great care for vs, what shall we doe for thee? Is there any thing to be spoken for thee to the King, or to the captaine of the hoste? And she answered, I dwell among mine owne people.

14 Againe he said, What is then to be done for her? Then Gehazi answered, In deede she hath no sonne, and her husband is olde.

15 Then said he, Call her. And he called her: And she stood in the doore.

16 And he said, * At this time appointed, according to the time of life, thou shalt embrace a sonne. And she said, Oh my lord, thou man of God, doe not lye vnto thine handmaide.

17 So the woman conceived, and bare a sonne at that same season, according to the time

of life, that Elisha had said vnto her.

18 ¶ And when the childe was growen, it fell on a day, that he went out to his father, and to the reapers.

19 And he said to his father, Mine head, mine head. Who said to his seruant, Beare him to his mother.

20 And he tooke him and brought him to his mother: & he sat on her knees til noone, & died.

21 Then she went vp, and laide him on the bed of the man of God, and shut the doore vpon him, and went out.

22 ¶ Then she called to her husband, and said, Send with me, I pray thee, one of the yong men and one of the asses: for I will haste to the man of God, and come againe.

23 And he said, Wherefore wilt thou goe to him to day? *it is* neither new moone nor Sabbath day. And she answered, † All shalbe well. † *Eb.*

24 Then she saddled an asse, and laide to her seruant, Drive, and goe forward: stay not for me to get vp, except I bid thee.

25 ¶ So she went, and came vnto the man of God to mount Carmel. And when the man of God sawe her † ouer against him, he said to Gehazi his seruant, Behold, the Shunammite. † *Or, off.*

26 Runne nowe, I say, to meete her, and say vnto her, Art thou in health? is thine husband in health? *and* is the childe in health? And she answered, We are in health.

27 And when she came to the man of God vnto the mountaine, she caught him by the feet: and Gehazi went to her, to thrust her away: but the man of God said, Let her alone: for her soule is † vexed within her, and the Lord hath hid it † *Eb. soule* from me, and hath not tolde it me.

28 Then she said, Did I desire a sonne of my lord? did I not say, Deceiue me not?

29 Then he said to Gehazi Girde thy loynes, and take my staffe in thine hand, and goe thy way: if thou meete any, salute him not: and if any salute thee, answere him not: and lay my staffe vpon the face of the childe.

30 And the mother of the childe said, As the Lord liueth, and as thy soule liueth: I will not leaue thee. Therefore he arose & followed her.

31 But Gehazi was gone before them, & had laide y^e staffe vpon y^e face of y^e child, but he neither spake nor heard: wherefore he returned to meet him, & told him, saying, The child is not waken.

32 ¶ Then came Elisha into the house, & behold, the child was dead, and laide vpon his bed.

33 He went in therefore, and shut the doore vpon them twaine, and prayed vnto the Lord.

34 After, he went vp, and lay vpon the child, and put his mouth on his mouth, and his eyes vpon his eyes, and his handes vpon his handes, and stretched him selfe vpon him, and the flesh of the childe waxed warme.

35 And he went from him, and walked vp and downe in the house, and went vp and spread him selfe vpon him: then the childe needed seuen times, and opened his eyes.

36 Then he called Gehazi, and said, Call this Shunammite. So he called her, who came in vnto him. And he said vnto her, Take thy sonne.

37 And she came, and fell at his feet, and bowed her selfe to the ground, and tooke vp her sonne, and went out.

38 Afterward Elisha returned to Gilgal, and a famine was in the land, and the children of the Prophets dwelt with him. And he said vnto his seruant, Set on the great pot, and see the pottage for the children of the Prophets.

39 And one went out into the felde, to gather herbes, and found, as it were, a wilde vine, and gathered thereof wilde gourds his garment full, and came and shred them into the pot of pottage: for they knewe it not.

40 So they powred out for the men to eate: and when they did eate of the pottage, they cried out, and said, O thou man of God, death is in the pot: and they could not eate thereof.

41 Then he said, Bring me ale. And he cast it into the pot, & said, Powre out for y^e people, that they may eat: & there was none euil in the pot.

42 ¶ Then came a man from Baal-shalisha, and brought the man of God bread of the first frutes, *even* twentie loaves of barley, and full eares of corne in the huske. And he said, Giue vnto the people, that they may eate.

43 And his seruant answered, Howe should I set this before an hundreth men? He said againe, Giue it vnto the people, that they may eate: for thus saith the Lord, They shall eate, and there shall remaine.

44 So he set it before them, and they did eat, & left ouer, according to the word of the Lord.

CHAP. V.

1 Naaman the Syrian is healed of his leprosie. 16 Elisha refuseth his gifts. 27 Gehazi is stricken with leprosie, because he tooke money, and raiment of Naaman.

NOwe was there one Naaman captaine of y^e hoste of the King of Aram, a great man and honourable in the sight of his lord, because that by him the Lord had deliuered y^e Aramites. He also was a mightie man and valiant, but a leper.

2 And the Aramites had gone out by bandes, and had taken a litle maide of the land of Israel, and she s^erved Naamans wife.

3 And she said vnto her mistres, Would God my lord were with y^e Prophet that is in Samaria, he would soone deliuer him of his leprosie.

4 And he went in, & told his lord, saying, Thus and thus saith the maide y^e is of the land of Israel.

5 And the King of Aram said, Goe thy way thither. and I will send a letter vnto the King of Israel. And he departed, and tooke with him ten talents of siluer, and fixe thousand pieces of golde, and ten change of raiments.

6 And brought the letter to the King of Israel to this effect. Nowe whē this letter is come vnto thee, vnderstand, y^e I haue sent thee Naaman my seruant, y^e thou mayest heale him of his leprosie.

7 And when the King of Israel had read the letter, he rent his clothes, and said, Am I a God, to kill and to giue life, that he doeth send to me, that I should heale a man of his leprosie? wherefore consider, I pray you, and see howe he seeketh a quarrell against me.

8 But whē Elisha the man of God had heard what the King of Israel had rent his clothes, he sent vnto the King, saying, Wherefore hast thou rent thy clothes? Let him come now to me, and he shall know that there is a Prophet in Israel.

9 ¶ Then Naaman came with his horses, and with his chariots, and stood at the doore of the

house of Elisha.

10 And Elisha sent a messenger vnto him, saying, Goe and wash thee in Iorden seuen times, and thy flesh shall come againe to thee, and thou shalt be clenfed.

11 But Naaman was wroth, and went away, and said, Behold, I thought with my selfe, He will surely come out, and stand, and call on the Name of the Lord his God, and put his hand on the place, and heale the leprosie.

12 Are not Arbanah and Pharphar riuers of Damascus, better then all the waters of Israel? may I not wash me in them, and be clenfed? so he turned and departed in displeasure.

13 But his seruants came, and spake vnto him and said, Father, if the Prophet had commanded thee a great thing, wouldest thou not haue done it? how much rather then, when he saith to thee, Wash, and be cleane?

14 Then went he downe, and * washed himselfe seuen times in Iorden, according to the saying of y^e man of God, & his flesh came again, like vnto the flesh of a litle child, and he was cleane.

15 ¶ And he turned againe to y^e man of God, he, and all his companie, and came, & stood before him, & said, Behold, now I know that there is no God in all the world, but in Israel: now, therefore, I pray thee, take a reward of thy seruant.

16 But he said, As y^e Lord liueth (before whom I stand) I will not receiue it. And he would haue constrained him to receiue it, but he refused.

17 Moreover Naaman said, Shall there not be giuen to thy seruant two mules load of this earth? for thy seruant will hencefoorth offer neither burnt sacrifice, nor offering vnto any other god, saue vnto the Lord.

18 Herein the Lord be mercifull vnto thy seruant, that when my master goeth into the house of Rimmon to worshippinge there, and leaneth on my hand, and I bowe my selfe in the house of Rimmon: when I do bow downe, I say, in the house of Rimmon, the Lord be mercifull vnto thy seruant in this point.

19 Vnto whome he said, Goe in peace. So he departed from him about halfe a dayes journey of ground.

20 And Gehazi the seruant of Elisha the man of God, said, Behold, my master hath spared this Aramite Naaman, receiuing not those things at his hand that he brought: as the Lord liueth, I will runne after him, and take somewhat of him.

21 So Gehazi followed speedily after Naaman. And when Naaman sawe him running after him, he light downe from the charet to meet him, and said, Is all well?

22 And he answered, All is well: my master hath sent me, saying, Behold, there be come to me euē now frō mount Ephraim, two yong mē of y^e childre of y^e Prophets: giue thē, I pray thee, a talent of siluer, and two change of garments.

23 And Naaman said, Yea, take two talents: and he compelled him, and bound two talents of siluer in two bagges, with two change of garments, and gaue them vnto two of his seruants, that they might beare them before him.

24 And when he came to y^e towre, he tooke them out of their hands, and laid them in the house, and sent away the men: & they departed.

25 ¶ Then he went in, and stood before his

Luke 4.41

Ebr. 11. 1. 10. 1. 11. 1.

Step
fore.

in his

Or, 11. 1. 10. 1. 11. 1.

maister. And Elisha said vnto him, Whence comest thou, Gehazi? And he saide, Thy seruant went no whither.

26 But he saide vnto him, Went not mine heart with thee when the man turned againe from his charet to meete thee? Is this a time to take money, and to receiue garments, & oliues, and vineyards, and sheepe and oxen, and men seruants, and maid seruants?

27 The leprosie therefore of Naaman shall cleane vnto thee, & to thy seed for euer. And he wet out fro his presence a leper white as snow.

CHAP. VI.

6 Elisha maketh iron to swimme about the water. 8 He discloseth the King of Syria counsell to the King of Israel. 12 Who sending certaine to take him, were kept fast in Samaria. 24 Samaria is besieged and endureth extreme famine.

And the children of the Prophets sayd vnto Elisha, Beholde, wee pray thee, the place where we dwell with thee, is too litle for vs.

1 Let vs now goe to Iorden, that wee may take thence euery man a beame, & make vs a place to dwell in. And he answered, Goe.

2 And one said, Vouchsafe, I pray thee, to goe with thy seruants. And he answered, I wil goe.

4 So he went with them, & when they came to Iorden, they cut downe wood.

5 And as one was felling of a tree, the yron fell into the water: then he cryed and said, Alas master, it was but borrowed.

6 And the man of God sayde, Where fell it? & he shewed him the place. Then he cut down a piece of wood, and cast in thither, and he caused the yron to swimme.

7 Then he saide, Take it vp to thee. And hee stretched out his hand, and tooke it.

8 ¶ Then the King of Aram warred against Israel, & tooke counsell with his seruants, and said, In such and such a place shall he my campe.

9 Therefore ¶ man of God sent vnto ¶ King of Israel, saying, Beware ¶ go not ouer to such a place: for there the Aramites are come downe.

10 So the King of Israel sent to the place ¶ the man of God told him, and warned him of, & saved himselfe from thence not once nor twise.

11 And ¶ heart of the King of Arā was troubled for this thing: therefore he called his seruants & said vnto them, Will ye not shew me, which of vs bewraich our counsell to ¶ King of Israel?

12 Then one of his seruants saide, None, my lord, O King, but Elisha the Prophet that is in Israel, telleth the king of Israel, even the wordes that thou speakest in thy priuy chamber.

13 And he saide, Goe, and espie where hee is, that I may send and fetch him. And one tolde him, saying, Behold, he is in Dothan.

14 ¶ So he sent thither horses, and charets, & a mightie hoste: and they came by night, and compassed the citie.

15 And when the seruant of the man of God arose early to go out, behold, an host compassed the city with horses & charets. Then his seruāt said vnto him, Alas master: how shall we doe?

16 And he answered, Feare not: for they that be with vs, are moe thē they that be with them.

17 Then Elisha prayed, & said, Lord, I beseech thee, open his eyes that he may see. And ¶ Lord opened the eyes of the seruāt, and he looked,

and beholde, the mountaine was full of horses and charets of fire round about Elisha.

18 So they came downe to him, but Elisha praied vnto ¶ Lord, & said, Smite this people, I pray thee, with blindness. And he smote them with blindness according to ¶ word of Elisha.

19 And Elisha said vnto them, This is not the way, neither is this the citie: follow me and I will lead you to the man whom ye seeke. But he led them to Samaria.

20 And when they were come to Samaria, Elisha said, Lord, open their eyes ¶ they may see. And the Lord opened their eyes, and they saw, and behold, they were in the middes of Samaria.

21 And the King of Israel saide vnto Elisha when he saw them, My father, shall I smite them, shall I smite them?

22 And hee answered, Thou shalt not smite them: dost thou not smite them that thou hast taken with thy sword, and with thy bow? but set bread and water before them, that they may eate and drinke and goe to their master.

23 And he made great preparation for them: & when they had eaten and drunken, he sent them away: & they went to their master. So the bands of Aram came no more into the land of Israel.

24 But afterwarde Ben-hadad King of Aram gathered al his hoste, and went vp, and besieged Samaria.

25 So there was a great famine in Samaria: for loe, they besieged it vntill an asses head was at foure score pieces of siluer, and the fourth parte of a kab of doves doun at five pieces of siluer.

26 And as the King of Israel was going vpon the wall, there cryed a woman vnto him, saying, Helpe, my lord, O King.

27 And he said, Seeing the Lord doth not succour thee, howe should I helpe thee with the barme, or with the wine presse?

28 Also the King said vnto her, What ayleth thee? And she answered, This woman said vnto me, Giue thy sonne, that we may eat him to day, and we will eate my sonne to morow:

29 ¶ So we sodde my sonne, and did eate him: *Deu 28 53, 57.* and I said to her the day after, Giue thy sonne, that we may eat him, but she hath hid her sonne.

30 And when the King had heard the words of the woman, he rent his clothes, (& as he went vpon the wall, the people looked, and behold, he had sackcloth ¶ within vpon his flesh)

31 And he said, God doe so to mee and more also, if the head of Elisha the sonne of Shaphat shall stand on him this day.

32 (Now Elisha sate in his house, and the Elders sate with him) And the King sent a man before him: but before the messenger came to him, he said to the Elders, See ye not how this murderers sonne hath sent to take away mine head? take heed when the messenger cometh, & shut the doore, & handle him roughly at the doore: is not the sound of his masters feet behind him?

33 While he yet talked with them, behold, the messenger came downe vnto him, and said, Behold, this euill commeth of the Lord: should I attend on the Lord any longer?

CHAP. VII.

1 Elisha prophesieth plentie of vitaille and other things to Samaria. 6 The Syrians runne away, and haue no man following them. 17 The prince

that would not beleue the worde of Elifha is troden to death

Then Elifha faide, Heare ye the worde of the Lorde: thus faith the Lorde. To morow this time a measure of fine floure shall be sold for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel in the gate of Samaria.

2 Then a prince on whose hand the King leaned, answered the man of God, and said, Though the Lorde would make windowes in the heauen, could this thing come to passe? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but thou shalt not eate thereof.

3 Nowe there were foure leprous men at the entering in of the gate: and they said one to another, Why sit we here vntill we die?

4 If we say, We will enter into the citie, the famine is in the citie, and we shall die there: and if we sit here, we die also. Now therefore come, and let vs fall into the campe of the Aramites: if they saue our liues, wee shall liue: and if they kill vs, we are but dead.

5 So they rose vp in the twilight, to goe to the campe of the Aramites: and when they were come to the vtmost part of the campe of the Aramites, loe, there was no man there.

6 For the Lorde had caused the campe of the Aramites to heare a noise of charets and a noise of horses, & a noise of a great army, so that they said one to another, Beholde, the King of Israel hath hired against vs the Kings of the Hittites, & the Kings of the Egyptians to come vpon vs.

7 Wherefore they arose, & fled in y twilight, & left their tentes & their horses, & their asses, euen the campe as it was, and fled for their liues.

8 And when these lepers came to the vtmost part of the campe, they entred into one tent, and did eate and drinke, and caried thence siluer and golde, & raiment, and went and hid it: after they returned, and entred into another tent, and caried thence also, and went and hid it.

9 Then said one to another, We do not well: this day is a day of good tidings, and we holde our peace. if we tarie till day light, some mischief will come vpon vs. Now therefore come, let vs goe, and tell the Kings household.

10 So they came, and called vnto the porters of the citie, and told them, saying, We came to the campe of the Aramites, and lo, there was no man there, neither voyce of man, but horses tied and asses tied: and the tents are as they were.

11 And the porters cryed and declared to the Kings house within.

12 Then the King arose in the night, and said vnto his seruants, I will shewe you now, what the Aramites haue done vnto vs. They knowe that we are assamished, therefore they are gone out of the campe to hide theselues in the fielde, saying, When they come out of the citie, wee shall catch them alyue, and get into the citie.

13 And one of his seruants answered, and said, Let me take now five of y horses that remaine, and are left in the citie. (beholde, they are euen as all the multitude of Israel that are left therein: behold, I say, they are as y multitude of the Israelites that are consumed) & we will send to see.

14 So they tooke two charets of horses, and the King sent after the hoste of the Aramites, saying, Goe and see.

15 And they went after them vnto Iorden, and loe, all the waie was full of clothes & vessels w the Aramites had cast from them in their haste: and the messengers returned and told the King.

16 The people went out and spoyled the campe of y Aramites: so a measure of fine floure was at a shekel, and two measures of barley at a shekel according to the word of the Lorde.

17 And the King gaue the prince (on whose hand he leaned) the charge of the gate, & y people trode vpon him in the gate, and hee died, as the man of God had saide, which spake it, when the King came downe to him.

18 And it came to passe, as the man of God had spokē to the King, saying, Two measures of barley at a shekel, and a measure of fine floure shalbe at a shekel, to morow about this time in the gate of Samaria.

19 But the prince had answered the man of God, and saide, Though the Lorde would make windowes in the heauens, could it come so to passe? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but thou shalt not eate thereof.

20 And so it came vnto him: for the people trode vpon him in the gate, and he died.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Elifha prophecieth vnto the Shunammite the dearth of seuen yeeres. 12 He prophecieth to Hazael that he shal be King of Syria. 15 He reigneth after Ben-hadad. 16 Iehoram reigneth ouer Iudah. 20 Edm falleth from Iudah. 25 Ahaziah succeedeth Iehoram.

Then spake Elifha vnto the woman, * whose sonne he had restored to life, saying, Vp, and go, thou, & thine house, & sojourn where y canst sojourn: for the Lorde hath called for a famine, & it cometh also vpon the land seuen yeeres.

2 And the woman arose, and did after the saying of the man of God, and went both shee and her household, and sojourned in the lande of the Philistims seuen yeeres.

3 And at the seuen yeeres ende, the woman returned out of the lande of the Philistims, and went out to call vpon the King for her house and for her land.

4 And the king talked with Gehazi the seruant of the man of God, saying, Tell me, I pray thee, all the great actes, that Elifha hath done.

5 And as hee told the King, howe he had restored one deade to life, beholde, the woman, whose sonne hee had raised to life, called vpon the King for her house & for her land. Then Gehazi said, My lord, O King, this is the woman, and this is her sonne, whom Elifha restored to life.

6 And when the King asked the woman, shee told him: so the King appointed her an Eunuch, saying, Restore thou all that are hers, and al the fruites of her landes since the day shee left the land, euen vntill this time.

7 Then Elifha came to Damascus, and Ben-hadad the sonne of Aram was sick, and one told him, saying, The man of God is come hither.

8 And the King said vnto Hazael, Take a present in thine hand, & go meete the man of God, that thou maiest inquire of the Lorde by him, saying, Shall I recouer of this disease?

9 So Hazael went to meete him, and tooke the present in his hand, and of euery good thing of Damascus, euen the burden of fourtie camels, and

and came and stood before him, and sayde, Thy sonne Ben-hadad King of Aram hath sent me to thee, saying, Shall I recover of this disease?

10 And Elisha said to him, Goe, and say vnto him, Thou shalt recover: howbeit the Lord hath shewed me, that he shall surely die?

11 And hee looked vpon him stedfastly, till Hazael was ashamed, and the man of God wept.

12 And Hazael said, Why weepeth my lord? And he answered, Because I know the euill that thou shalt do vnto the childre of Israel for their strong cities shalt thou set on fire, & their yong men shalt thou slay with the sword, & shalt dash their infants against the stones, and rent in pieces their women with childre.

13 Then Hazael saide, What is thy seruant a dog, that I should do this great thing? And Elisha answered, The Lord hath shewed mee, that thou shalt be King of Aram.

14 So he departed from Elisha, and came to his master, who saide to him, What said Elisha to thee? And hee answered, Hee tolde mee that thou shouldest recover.

15 And on the morowe hee tooke a thicke cloth & dipt it in water, and spred it on his face, and he dyed: and Hazael reigned in his stead.

16 Now in the fift yere of Ioram the sonne of Ahab King of Israel, and of Iehoshaphat king of Iudah, Iehoram the sonne of Iehoshaphat King of Iudah began to reigne.

17 Hee was two and thirtie yeere olde, when he began to reigne: and hee reigned eight yeere in Ierusalem.

18 And hee walked in the waies of the Kings of Israel, as did the house of Ahab: for the daughter of Ahab was his wife, and he did euill in the sight of the Lord.

19 Yet the Lord would not destroy Iudah, for David his seruants sake, as he had promised him to giue him a light and to his children for ever.

20 In those daies Edom rebelled from vnder the hande of Iudah, and made a King ouer themselves.

21 Therefore Ioram went to Zair, and all his charrets wth him, & he arose by night, & smote y^e Edomites wth were about him wth the captaines of the charrets, & the people fled into their tents.

22 So Edom rebelled from vnder the hande of Iudah vnto this day. then Libnah rebelled at that same time.

23 Concerning the rest of the actes of Ioram and all that hee did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Iudah?

24 And Ioram slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in y^e citie of David. And Ahaziah his sonne reigned in his steade.

25 In the twelth yere of Ioram the sonne of Ahab King of Israel did Ahaziah the sonne of Iehoram King of Iudah begin to reigne.

26 Two and twentie yeere old was Ahaziah whē he began to reigne, & he reigned one yeere in Ierusalem, & his mothers name was Athaliah the daughter of Omri King of Israel.

27 And he walked in the way of the house of Ahab, and did euill in the sight of the Lord, like the house of Ahab: for he was the sonne in lawe of the house of Ahab.

28 And he went with Ioram the sonne of Ahab to warre against Hazael King of Ara in Ra-

moth Gilead, and the Aramites smote Ioram.

29 And King Ioram returned to be healed in Izreel of the wounds which y^e Aramites had giuen him at Ramah, whē he fought against Hazael King of Aram. And Ahaziah y^e sonne of Iehoram King of Iudah went down to see Ioram the sonne of Ahab in Izreel, because he was sicke.

CHAP. IX.

6 Iehu is made King of Israel, 24 And killeth Iehoram the King thereof, 27 And Ahaziah, otherwise called Ochozias, the King of Iudah, 33 And causeth Jezebel to be cast downe out of a window, and the dogges did eate her.

Then Elisha the Prophete called one of the children of the Prophets, and said vnto him, *Gird thy loynes and take this boxe of oyle in thine hand, and get thee to Ramoth Gilead.

2 And whē thou comest thither, looke where is Iehu y^e son of Iehoshaphat, the sonne of Nimshi, and go, & make him arise vp from among his brethren, and lead him to a secret chamber.

3 Then take the boxe of oyle, and powre it on his head, and say, Thus saith the Lord, I haue annoynted thee for King ouer Israel; then open the doore and flee without any tarying.

4 So the seruant of the Prophet gate him to Ramoth Gilead.

5 And when he came in, behold, the captaines of the armie were sitting. And he said, I haue a message to thee, O captaine. And Iehu said, Vnto wth of al vs? And he answered, To thee, O captaine.

6 And he arose, and went into the house, & he powred y^e oyle on his head, & said vnto him, Thus saith y^e Lord God of Israel, I haue anointed thee for king ouer y^e people of y^e Lord, enē ouer Israel.

7 And thou shalt smite the house of Ahab thy master, that I may auenge the blood of my seruants the Prophets, and the blood of al the seruants of the Lord *of the hand of Iezebel.

8 For the whole house of Ahab shall be destroyed: and *I will cut off from Ahab, him that maketh water against the wall, as well him that is shut vp, as him that is left in Israel.

9 And I wil make the house of Ahab like the house *of Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat, and like the house of * Baasha the sonne of Ahijah.

10 And the dogges shall eate Iezebel in the field of Izreel, and there shall be none to burie her. And he opened the doore, and fled.

11 The Iehu came out to the seruants of his lord. And one said vnto him, Is all well? wherefore came this mad fellow to thee? And he said vnto them, Ye know the man, and what his talk was.

12 And they saide, It is false, tell vs it now. Then he said, Thus and thus spake he to me, saying, Thus saith the Lord, I haue annoynted thee for King ouer Israel.

13 Then they made haste, & tooke every man his garment, & put it vnder him on y^e top of the staires, & blew the trumpet, saying, Iehu is King.

14 So Iehu y^e sonne of Iehoshaphat the sonne of Nimshi cōspired against Ioram. (Now Ioram kept Ramoth Gilead, hee and all Israel because of Hazael King of Aram.)

15 And *King Ioram returned to be healed in Izreel of the wounds wth the Aramites had giuen him, when he fought with Hazael King of Aram) & Iehu said, If it be your mindes, let no man depart & escape out of y^e city, to go & tel in Izreel.

16 So Iehu gate vp into a charet, and went to Izreel: for Ioram lay there, and Ahaziah King of Iudah was come downe to see Ioram.

17 And the watchman that stood in y^e towre in Izreel spied the company of Iehu as he came, and said, I see a companie. And Iehoram saide, Take a horseman and send to meete them, that he may say, Is it peace?

18 So there went one on horseback to meete him, & said, Thus saith y^e King, Is it peace? & Iehu said, What hast thou to do wth peace? turne behinde me. And the watchman told, saying, The messenger came to them, but he commeth not againe.

19 Then he sent out an other on horsebacke, which came to them, and saide, Thus saith the King, Is it peace? And Iehu answered, What hast thou to doe with peace? turne behinde me.

20 And the watchman told, saying, He came to them also, but commeth not againe, and the marching is like the marching of Iehu the sonne of Nimshi: for he marcheth furiously.

21 ¶ Then Iehoram said, Make readie: and his charet was made readie. And Iehoram King of Israel and Ahaziah King of Iudah went out either of them in his charet against Iehu, and met him in the field of Naboth the Izreelite.

22 And when Iehoram sawe Iehu, he saide, Is it peace, Iehu? And hee answered, What peace, whiles the whoredomes of thy mother Iezabel, and her witchcrafts are yet in great number?

23 Then Iehoram turned his hande and fled, and said to Ahaziah, O Ahaziah, there is treason.

24 But Iehu tooke a bowe in his hande, and smote Iehoram betwene the shoulders, that the arrow went through his heart: and he fell downe in his charet.

25 Then said Iehu to Bidkar a captaine, Take and cast him in some place of y^e field of Naboth the Izreelite: for I remember that when I and thou rode together after Ahab his father, the Lord I layed this burden vpon him.

26 ¶ Surely I haue seene yesterday the blood of Naboth, and the blood of his sonnes, said the Lord, and I will render it thee in this field, saith the Lord: now therefore take and cast him in the field, according to the word of the Lord.

27 But when Ahaziah the King of Iudah sawe this, he fled by the way of the garden house: and Iehu pursued after him, and said, Smite him also in the charet: and they smote him in the going vp to Gur, which is by Ibleam. And he fled to Megiddo, and there died.

28 And his seruants caried him in a charet to Ierusalem, and buried him in his sepulchre with his fathers in the citie of David.

29 ¶ And in y^e eleuenth yere of Ioram y^e sonne of Ahab, began Ahaziah to reigne ouer Iudah.

30 And when Iehu was come to Izreel, Iezabel heard of it, and painted her face, and tyred her head, and looked out at a windowe.

31 And as Iehu entred at the gate, shee saide, Had Zimri peace, which slew his master?

32 And he lift vp his eyes to the window, and said, Who is on my side, who? Then two or three of her handmaidens looked vnto him.

33 And he said, Cast her downe: and they cast her downe, and he sprinkled of her blood vpon the wall, and vpon the horses, and he trode her vnder foot.

34 And when he was come in, he did eat and drinke, & said, Visit now yonder cursed woman, and burie her: for she is a Kings daughter.

35 And they went to bury her, but they found no more of her then the skull and the feete, and the palmes of her handes.

36 Wherefore they came againe and tolde him: And he said, This is the word of the Lord which he spake by his seruant Elisha the Tishbite, saying, * In the field of Izreel shall the dogs eat the flesh of Iezabel.

37 And the carkeis of Iezabel shall bee as dung vpon the ground in the field of Izreel, so that none shall say, This is Iezabel.

CHAP. X.

¶ Iehu causeth the seuentie sonnes of Ahab to be slaine, 14 And after that fourtie and two of Ahaziah's brethren. 25 Hee killeth also all the Priestes of Baal. 35 After his death his sonne reigneth in his steade.

Ahab had nowe seuentie sonnes in Samaria. And Iehu wrote letters, and sent to Samaria vnto the rulers of Izreel, and to the Elders, & to the bringers vp of Ahabs children, to this effect,

1 Now when this letter commeth to you, (for ye haue with you your masters sonnes, ye haue with you both charets and horses, and a defended citie, and armour)

2 Consider therefore which of your masters sonnes is best and most meet, and set him on his fathers throne, & fight for your masters house.

3 But they were exceedingly afraid, and said, Behold, two Kings could not stand before him, how shall we then stand?

4 And he y^e was gouernour of Ahabs house, and he that ruled the citie, & the Elders, and the bringers vp of the children sent to Iehu, saying, We are thy seruants, and will doe all that thou shalt bid vs: we wil make no King: doe what seemeth good to thee.

5 ¶ Then hee wrote another letter to them, saying, If yee be mine, and will obey my voyce, take the heads of the men that are your masters sonnes, and come to me to Izreel by to morow this time. (Now the Kings sonnes, euen seuentie persons were with the great men of the citie, which brought them vp.)

6 And when the letter came to them, they tooke the Kings sonnes, and slewe the seuentie persons, and laid their heads in baskets, and sent them vnto him to Izreel.

7 Then there came a messenger & tolde him, saying, They haue brought the heads of y^e kings sonnes. And he said, Let them lay them on two heaps at y^e entering in of y^e gate vntil y^e morning.

8 And when it was day, he went out, & stood and said to all the people, Ye be righteous: behold, I conspired against my master, & slew him: but who slew all these?

9 Knowe nowe that there shall fall vnto the earth nothing of the word of y^e Lord, which the Lord spake concerning the house of Ahab: for the Lord hath brought to passe the things that he spake by his seruant * Elisha.

10 So Iehu slew all that remained of y^e house of Ahab in Izreel, and all that were great with him, and his familiars and his Priests, so that he let none of his remaine.

11 ¶ And he arose, and departed and came to Samaria.

Samaria. And as Iehu was in the way by an house where the shepherds did shere,

12 Hee mette with the brethren of Ahaziah King of Iudah, and said, Who are ye? And they answered, We are the brethren of Ahaziah, and go down to salute the children of the King and the children of the Queene.

14 And hee saide, Take them alieue. And they tooke them alieue, and slew them at the well beside the house where the sheepe are shorne, *even* two and fourtie men, and he left not one of the.

15 ¶ And when hee was departed thence, hee met with Iehonadab the sonne of Rechab coming to meete him, and he blessed him, and said to him, Is thine heart vp right, as mine hart is toward thine? And Iehonadab answered, Yea, doubtles. *The* giue me thine had. And whē he had giue him his had, he took him vp to him into y^e charet

16 And hee saide, Come with me, and see the zeale that I haue for the Lorde: so they made him ride in his charet.

17 And when he came to Samaria, he slew all that remained vnto Ahab in Samaria, till he had destroyed him. according to the worde of the Lord, which hee spake to Eliiah.

18 Then Iehu assembled all the people, and said vnto them, Ahab serued Baal a litle, *but* Iehus shall serue him much more.

19 Nowe therefore call vnto me all the prophets of Baal, all his seruants, and all his priests, and let not a man be lacking: for I haue a great sacrifice for Baal: whosoever is lacking he shall not liue. But Iehu did it by a subtilty to destroy all the seruants of Baal.

20 And Iehu saide, † Proclaime a solemne assembly for Baal. And they proclaimed it.

21 So Iehu sent vnto al Israel, & al the seruants of Baal came, and there was nor a man left that came not. And they came into y^e house of Baal, and the house of Baal was full from end to end.

22 Thē he said vnto him y^e had the charge of the vestry, Bring forth vestments for all the seruants of Baal. And he brought thē out vestmētts.

23 And when Iehu went, and Iehonadab the sonne of Rechab into the house of Baal, he saide vnto the seruants of Baal, Search diligently and looke lest there be here with you *any* of the seruants of the Lord, but the seruants of Baal only.

24 And when they went in to make sacrifice and burnt offering, Iehu appointed foure score men without, and said, If any of the men whom I haue brought into your handes, escape, † his soule shall be for his soule.

25 And whē he had made an end of the burnt offering, Iehu said to the gard, & to y^e captains, Go in, slay them, let not a man come out. And they smote them with y^e edge of the sword. And the gard, and the captaines cast them out, and went vnto the citie, *where was* the temple of Baal.

26 And they brought out the images of the temple of Baal, and burnt them.

27 And they destroyed the image of Baal, and threw down the house of Baal, and made a iakes of it vnto this day.

28 So Iehu destroyed Baal out of Israel.

29 But from y^e sinnes of Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat which made Israel to sinne. Iehu departed not from them, *neither from* the golden calves y^e were in Beth-el, and that were in Dan.

30 ¶ And the Lorde saide vnto Iehu, Because thou hast diligently executed that which was right in mine eyes *and* hast done vnto the house of Ahab according to all things y^e were in mine heart, *therefore* shall thy sonnes vnto the fourth generation sit on the throne of Israel.

31 But Iehu regarded not to walk in the law of the Lord God of Israel with all his heart: *for* he departed not from the sinnes of Ieroboam, which made Israel to sinne.

32 In those daies y^e Lord begā to † lothe Israel, *Or, to them of*

33 From Iorden Eastward, *even* all the land of Gilead, the Gadites and the Reubenites, & them that were of Manasseh, from Aroer (which is by the river Arnon) and Gilead, and Baashan.

34 Concerning the rest of the actes of Iehu, and all that he did, and all his valiant deeds, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel?

35 And Iehu slept with his fathers, and they buried him in Samaria, and Iehoahaz his sonne reigned in his stead.

36 And the time that Iehu reigned ouer Israel in Samaria is eight and twentie yeeres.

CHAP. XI.

1 Athaliah putteth to death all the kings sonnes, except Iosiah the sonne of Ahaziah. 4 Iosiah is appointed King. 15 Jehoiada causeth Athaliah to be slaine. 17 He maketh a couenant betweene God and the people. 18 Baal and his Priestes are destroyed.

Then *Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah, when *2. Chron. 22. 10.* she sawe that her sonne was deade, she arose, and destroyed all the Kings seede.

2 But Iehosheba the daughter of king Ioram, and sister to Ahaziah tooke Iosiah the sonne of Ahaziah, & stalle him frō among y^e kings sonnes that should be slaine, *both* him and his nurse. *keeping* them in the bed chamber, and they hid him from Athaliah, so that he was not slaine.

3 And he was v^o her hid in y^e house of y^e Lord fixe yeere: & Athaliah did reigne ouer the land.

4 ¶ And the seuenth yeere Jehoiada sent and *2. Chron. 23. 13.* tooke the captaines ouer hundreths, with *other* captains and them of the gard, and caused them to come vnto him into y^e house of the Lord, and made a couenant with them, and tooke an othe of them in the house of the Lorde, and shewed them the Kings sonne.

5 And he cōmanded them, saying, This is it y^e ye must do. The third part of you that commeth on y^e Sabbath, shall ward toward y^e Kings house;

6 And *another* thirde part in the gate of Sur and *another* thirde part in the gate behinde them of the garde: and yee shall keepe watch † in the house of Massah. *Or, shall none be in his order*

7 And two parts of you, *that is*, all that goe out on the Sabbath day, shall keepe the watch of the house of the Lord about the King.

8 And ye shall compass y^e King round about, every man with his weapon in his hand, & whosoever commeth within the ranges, let him be slaine: be you v^o the King, as he goeth out and in.

9 ¶ And the captaines of the hundreths did according to all that Iehoiada the Priest commanded, and they took euery man his men that entred in *to their charge* on the Sabbath with them that wēt out *of it* on the Sabbath, & came

20 Iehoiada the Priest.

10 And the Priest gaue to ʒ captains of hundreths the speares & the shields that were King Dauids, and were in the house of the Lord.

11 And the garde stood, euery man with his weapon in his hand, from the right side of the house to the left side, about the altar and about the house, round about the King.

12 Thē he brought out ʒ kings sonne, & put ʒ crowne vpon him, & gaue him ʒ Testimony, & they made him king: also they anointed him, & elapt their hands, and said, God saue the King.

13 ¶ And when Athaliah heard the noyse of the running of the people, shee came in to the people in the house of the Lord.

14 And whē she looked, behold, ʒ King stood by a pillar, as ʒ maner was, & the princes & the trumpetters by the King, & al the people of the land reioyced, & blew ʒ trumpets. Then Athaliah rent her clothes, & cryed, Treason, treason.

15 But Iehoiada the Priest commanded the captaines of the hundreths that had the rule of the host, and said vnto them, Haue her forth of the ranges, and hee that followeth her, let him dye by the sword: for the Priest had said, Let her not be slaine in the house of the Lord.

16 Then they laid hands on her, & she went by the way, by the which the horses go to the house of the king, and there was she slaine.

17 And Iehoiada made a couenant betweene the Lord, and the King & the people, that they should be the Lordes people: likewise betweene the King and the people.

18 Then all the people of the land went into the house of Baal, & destroyed it with his altars, & his images brake they down courageously, & slew Mattan ʒ priest of Baal before the altars: & the Priest set agard ouer the house of ʒ Lorde.

19 Then he tooke the captains of hundreths, and the other captaines, and the garde and all the people of the land: and they brought the King from the house of the Lord, & came by the way of the gate of the gard to the Kings house: and he sate him downe on the throne of the Kings.

20 And all the people of the land reioyced, and the citie was in quiet: for they had slaine Athaliah with the sword beside the Kings house.

21 Seven yere old was Iehoash when he began to reigne.

CHAP. XII.

¶ Iehoash maketh provision for the repairing of the Temple. 6 He slaieth the King of Syria by a presen from comming against Jerusalem. 20 He is killed by two of his seruants.

1 In the seventh yere of Iehu Iehoash began to reigne, & reigned forty yeeres in Ierusalem, & his mothers name was Zibiah of Beersheba.

2 And Iehoash did that which was good in the sight of the Lord all his time that Iehoiada the Priest taught him.

3 But the hie places were not taken away: for the people offered yet and burnt incense in the hie places.

4 ¶ And Iehoash said to the Priestes, All the siluer of dedicate things that be brought to the house of the Lord, that is, the mony of them that are vnder ʒ count, the money that euery man is set at, & all the mony that one offreth willingly, and bringeth into the house of the Lord,

5 Let the Priestes take it to them, euery man of his acquaintance: and they shall reparaire the broken places of the house, wherefoeuer any decay is found.

6 ¶ Yet in the three and twentieth yeere of King Iehoash the Priestes had not mended that whith was decayed in the Temple.

7 Then King Iehoash called for Iehoiada the Priest, and the other Priestes, and said vnto them, Why reparaire ye not the ruines of the Temple? now therefore receiue no more money of your acquaintance, except ye deliuer it to reparaire the ruines of the Temple.

8 So the Priestes consented to receiue no more money of the people, neither to reparaire the decayed places of the Temple.

9 Then Iehoiada the Priest tooke a chest & bored an hole in the lid of it, & set it beside the altar, on the right side, as euery man commeth into the Temple of the Lord. And the priestes that kept the ʒ dore, put therein all the money that was brought into the house of the Lorde.

10 And when they saw there was much mony in the chest, the Kings secretary came vp & the hie Priest, & put it vp after ʒ they had told the mony that was found in the house of the Lord:

11 And they gaue the mony made ready into the hands of them ʒ vnderooke the worke, & that had ʒ oversight of the house of the Lorde: & they payed it out to the carpenters & builders that wrought vpon the house of the Lord,

12 And to ʒ masons & hewers of stone, & to bye timber, & hewed stone, to reparaire ʒ was decayed in the house of the Lord, & for al that ʒ was laid out for the reparation of the Temple.

13 Howbeit there was not made for ʒ house of the Lorde bowles of siluer, instruments of musick, basons, trumpets, nor any vessels of gold or vessels of siluer, of ʒ mony that was brought into the house of the Lord.

14 But they gaue it to the workemen, which repaired therewith the house of the Lord.

15 Moreouer, they reckned not ʒ the men, into whose hāds they deliuered ʒ money to be bestowed on workmē: for they dealt faithfully.

16 The money of the trespass offering & the money of the sinne offerings was not brought into the house of the Lord: for it was ʒ Priestes.

17 Then came vp Hazael King of Aram, and fought against Gath and tooke it, and Hazael set his face to go vp to Ierusalem.

18 And Iehoash King of Iudah tooke all the halowed things that Iehoshaphat, & Iehoram, & Ahaziah his fathers, Kings of Iudah had dedicated, & that he himselfe had dedicated, & all the gold that was found in the treasures of ʒ house of the Lord, & in ʒ kings house, & sent it to Hazael King of Aram, & he departed frō Ierusalem.

19 Concerning the rest of the actes of Ioash, and all that he did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Iudah?

20 ¶ And his seruants arose & wrought treason, and slew Ioash in the house of Millo, when he came downe to Silla:

21 Euen Iozachar the sonne of Shimeath, & Iehozabad the sonne of Shomer his seruants smote him, and he died: and they buried him with his fathers in the city of David. And Amaziah his sonne reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XIII.

3 Jehoahaz the sonne of Jehu is deliuered into the hands of the Syrians. 4 He praieth vnto God and is deliuered. 9 Joash his sonne reigneth in his stead. 20 Elisha dieth. 24 Hazael dieth.

IN the three and twentieth yeere of Ioash the sonne of Ahaziah King of Iudah, Ichoahaz the sonne of Iehu began to reigne ouer Israel in Samaria, and he reigned seenteene yeere.

2 And he did euill in the sight of the Lorde, and followed the finnes of Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat, which made Israel to sinne, & departed not therefrom.

3 And the Lorde was angry with Israel, and deliuered them into the hand of Hazael King of Aram, & into the hand of Ben-hadad the sonne of Hazael, all his dayes.

4 And Ichoahaz besought the Lorde, and the Lord heard him: for he saw the trouble of Israel, wherewith the King of Aram troubled them.

5 (And the Lorde gaue Israel a deliuerer, so that they came out from vnder the subiection of the Aramites. And the children of Israel dwelt in their tents as before time.

6 Neuerthelesse they departed not from the finnes of the house of Ieroboam which made Israel sinne, but walked in them, euen the groue also remained still in Samaria.)

7 For he had lest of the people to Ichoahaz but fifty horsemen, & ten charets, & tē thousand footmen, because the King of Aram had destroyed them & made them like dust beatē to powder.

8 Concerning the rest of the actes of Ichoahaz and all that he did, and his valiant deedes, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel?

9 And Ichoahaz slept with his fathers, and they buried him in Samaria, and Ioash his sonne reigned in his stead.

10 ¶ In the seuen and thirtieth yeere of Ioash King of Iudah began Ichoash the sonne of Ichoahaz to reigne ouer Israel in Samaria, and reigned sixteene yeere,

11 And did euill in the sight of the Lorde: for he departed not from all the finnes of Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat that made Israel to sinne, but he walked therein.

12 Concerning the rest of the actes of Ioash and all that he did, & his valiant deedes, & how he fought against Amaziah King of Iudah, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel?

13 And Ioash slept with his fathers, and Ieroboam sate vpon his seate: and Ioash was buried in Samaria among the Kings of Israel.

14 ¶ When Elisha fell sicke of his sickenesse whereof he died, Ioash the King of Israel came downe vnto him, & wept vpon his face, & said, O my father, my father, the charet of Israel, and the horsemen of the same.

15 Then Elisha said vnto him, Take a bow & arrows. And he took vnto him bow & arrows.

16 And he said to the King of Israel, Put thine hand vpon the bow. And he put his hand vpon it. And Elisha put his hands vpon the Kings hands,

17 And said, Open thy window Eastward. And when he had opened it, Elisha said, Shooote. And he shot. And he said, Behold, the arrowe of the Lords deliuerance and the arrow of deliuerance

against Aram: for thou shalt smite the Aramites in Aphek, till thou hast consumed them.

18 Againe he said, Take the arrowes. And he tooke them. And he said vnto the king of Israel, Smite the ground. And he smote thrise, & ceased.

19 Then the man of God was angry with him, and said, Thou shouldest haue smitten five or sixe times, so thou shouldest haue smitten Aram, till thou hadst consumed it, where now thou shalt smite Aram but thrise.

20 ¶ So Elisha died, and they buried him. And certaine bandes of the Moabites came into the land that yeere.

21 And as they were burying a man, behold, they saw the souldiers: therefore they cast the man into the sepulchre of Elisha. And when the man was downe, and touched the bones of Elisha, he reuiued and stood vpon his feete.

22 ¶ But Hazael King of Aram vexed Israel all the daies of Ichoahaz.

23 Therefore the Lord had mercie on them, and pitied them, and had respect vnto them, because of his couenant with Abraham, Izhak, and Iaakeb, and woulde not destroy them, neither cast he them from him as yet.

24 So Hazael the King of Aram died: & Ben-hadad his sonne reigned in his stead.

25 Therefore Ichoash the sonne of Ichoahaz returned, and tooke out of the hand of Ben-hadad the sonne of Hazael the cities which hee had taken away by warre out of the hande of Ichoahaz his father: for three times did Ioash beate him, and restored the cities vnto Israel.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Amaziah the king of Iudah putteth to death them that slew his father. 7 And after smiteth Edom. 15 Joash dieth, & Jeroboam his son succedeth him. 29 And after him reigneth Zachariah.

THE second yeere of Ioash sonne of Ichoahaz King of Israel reigned * Amaziah the sonne of Ioash king of Iudah.

2 He was five and twentie yeere olde when he began to reigne, and reigned nine and twentie yeere in Ierusalem, and his mothers name was Ichoadan of Ierusalem.

3 And hee did vprightly in the sight of the Lord, yet not like David his father, but did according to all that Ioash his father had done.

4 Notwithstanding the hie places were not taken away: for as yet the people did sacrifice and burnt incense in the hie places.

5 ¶ And when the kingdome was confirmed in his hand, he slew his seruants which had killed the king his father.

6 But the children of those that did slay him, he slew not, according vnto that that is written in the booke of the Law of Moses, wherein the Lord commanded, saying, * The fathers shall not bee put to death for the children, nor the children put to death for the fathers: but euery man shall be put to death for his owne sinne.

7 He slewe also of Edom in the valley of salt ten thousand, & took the city of Sela by war, & called the name thereof Ioktheel vnto this day.

8 ¶ Then Amaziah sent messengers to Ichoash sonne of Iehu king of Israel, saying, Come, let vs see one another in my face.

9 Then Ichoash the King of Israel sent to Amaziah king of Iudah, saying, The thistle that is in

in Lebanon, sent to the cedar that is in Lebanon, saying, Give thy daughter to my sonne to wife: and the wilde beast that was in Lebanon, went and trode downe the chistle.

10 *Because* thou hast smitten Edom, thine heart hath made thee proud; bragge of glory, & tarie at home: why dost thou prouoke to thine hurt, that thou shouldst fall, & Iudah with thee?

11 But Amaziah would not heare: therefore Ichoash king of Israel went vp: and he & Amaziah king of Iudah saw one another in the face at Beth-shehem, which is in Iudah.

12 And Iudah was put to the worse before Israel, and they fled euery man to their tents.

13 But Ichoash king of Israel tooke Amaziah King of Iudah, & son of Ichoash, & son of Ahaziah, at Beth-shehem, & came to Ierusalem, & brake downe & wall of Ierusalem fro & gate of Ephraim to the corner gate, foure hundred cubites.

14 And he tooke all & gold & silver, & al the vessels & were found in the house of & Lord, & in the treasures of & Kings house, & the childre that were in hostage, and returned to Samaria.

15 Concerning the rest of the actes of Ichoash which he did, and his valiant deeds, and how he fought with Amaziah king of Iudah, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

16 And Ichoash slept with his fathers, & was buried at Samaria among the Kings of Israel: and Ieroboam his sonne reigned in his stead.

17 ¶ And Amaziah the sonne of Ioash King of Iudah, liued after the death of Ichoash sonne of Iehoahaz King of Israel fiftene yeere.

18 Concerning the rest of the actes of Amaziah, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Iudah?

19 But they wrought treason against him in Ierusalem, and he fled to Lachish, but they sent after him to Lachish, and slew him there.

20 And they brought him on horses, and hee was buried at Ierusalem with his fathers in the citie of Dauid.

21 Then all the people of Iudah tooke Azariah, which was fiftene yere old, and made him King for his father Amaziah.

22 He built Elath, and restored it to Iudah, after that the King slept with his fathers.

23 ¶ In the fiftenth yeere of Amaziah the sonne of Ioash king of Iudah, was Ieroboam the sonne of Ioash made king ouer Israel in Samaria, and reigned one and forty yeere.

24 And he did euill in & sight of the Lord: for he departed not from al the sinnes of Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat, which made Israel to sinne.

25 He restored the coast of Israel from & entering of Hamath, vnto the Sea of the wildernes, according to & word of the Lord God of Israel, which he spake by his seruant Ionah & sonne of Amittai the Prophet, & was of Gath Hepher.

26 For & Lorde saw & exceeding bitter affliction of Israel, so that there was none shut vp, nor any left, neither yet any & could help Israel.

27 Yet the Lord had not decreed to put out the name of Israel from vnder the heauen: therefore he preferred them by the hand of Ieroboam the sonne of Ioash.

28 Concerning the rest of the actes of Ieroboam and all that he did, & his valiant deedes, and

how he fought, and how he restored Damascus, and Hamath to Iudah in Israel, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel?

29 So Ieroboam slept with his fathers, euen with the Kings of Israel, & Zachariah his sonne reigned in his stead.

C H A P. XV.

1 Azariah the king of Iudah becometh a leper. 5 Of Iosham, 10 Shallum, 14 Menahem, 23 Pekahiah, 30 Vzziah, 32 Iotham, 38 And Ahaz.

IN the & seven and twentieth yeere of Ieroboam King of Israel, began Azariah, sonne of Amaziah King of Iudah to reigne.

2 Sixteene yeere olde was hee, when hee was made King, and he reigned twp and fifti yeere in Ierusalem: and his mothers name was Iechoiah of Ierusalem.

3 And he did vp rightly in the sight of & Lord, according to all that his father Amaziah did.

4 But the hie places were not put away: for the people yet offered, and burned incense in the hie places.

5 And the Lord smote the King: and he was a leper vnto the day of his death, & dwelt in an house apart, & Iotham & kings sonne governed the house, and iudged the people of the land.

6 Concerning the rest of the actes of Azariah, and all that he did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Iudah?

7 So Azariah slept with his fathers, and they buried him with his fathers in the city of Dauid, & Iotham his sonne reigned in his stead.

8 ¶ In the eight & thirtieth yeere of Azariah King of Iudah did Zachariah the sonne of Ieroboam reigne ouer Israel in Samaria fixe moneths.

9 And did euill in & sight of & Lord, as did his fathers: for he departed not fro & sinnes of Ieroboam & sonne of Nebat, & made Israel to sinne.

10 And Shallum the sonne of Iabesh conspired against him, and smote him in & sight of the people, and killed him, & reigned in his steade.

11 Concerning the rest of the actes of Zachariah, beholde, they are written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel.

12 This was the * word of the Lord, which he spake vnto Iehu, saying, Thy sonnes shall sit on the throne of Israel vnto the fourth generation after thee. And it so came to passe.

13 ¶ Shallum the sonne of Iabesh began to reigne in the nine and thirtieth yeere of Vzziah King of Iudah: and hee reigned the space of a moneth in Samaria.

14 For Menahem the sonne of Gadi went vp from Tirzah, and came to Samaria: and smote Shallum the sonne of Iabesh in Samaria, and slew him, and reigned in his stead.

15 Concerning the rest of the actes of Shallum, & the treason which he wrought, behold, they are written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel.

16 ¶ Then Menahem destroyed Tiphshah, & al that were therein, & the coasts thereof fro Tirzah, because they opened not to him, & he smote it, and ript vp all their women with child.

17 The nine & thirtieth yere of Azariah king of Iudah, began Menahem the sonne of Gadi to reign ouer Israel, & reigned te yeres in Samaria.

18 And he did euill in the sight of the Lorde, and

† Eb. in the twentieth yere of Ieroboam

Chal. 14

Chr.

Chr.

by the of.

by had spok.

& departed not at his daies fro y sinne of Ieroboam y sone of Nebat, w made Israel to sinne.

19 ¶ Then Pul y King of Asshur came against the land: and Menahem gaue Pul a thousand talents of siluer, that his hand might be with him, and establish the kingdome in his hand.

20 And Menahem exacted the mony in Israel, y al men of substance should giue y King of Asshur fifty shekels of siluer a peece: so the King of Asshur returned & taried not there in the land.

21 Concerning y rest of the actes of Menahem, & al that he did, are they not writte in the booke of the Chronicles of y Kings of Israel?

22 And Menahem slept with his fathers, and Pekahiah his sonne did reigne in his stead.

23 ¶ In the fiftieth yere of Azariah King of Iudah, began Pekahiah the sonne of Menahem to reigne ouer Israel in Samaria, & reigned two yere.

24 And he did euil in the sight of the Lorde: for he departed not from the sinnes of Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat, which made Israel to sinne.

25 And Pekah y sonne of Remaliah, his captaine conspired against him, & smote him in Samaria in the place of the Kings palace with Argob & Arich, & with him fittie men of the Gileadites: so he killed him, & reigned in his stead.

26 Concerning the rest of the actes of Pekahiah, & al that he did, behold, they are written in the booke of y Chronicles of the Kings of Israel.

27 ¶ In the two and fiftieth yere of Azariah King of Iudah began Pekah the sonne of Remaliah to reigne ouer Israel in Samaria, & reigned twenty yere.

28 And he did euil in the sight of the Lorde: for he departed not from the sinnes of Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat, that made Israel to sinne.

29 In y daies of Pekah king of Israel, came Tiglath Pileser King of Asshur, & tooke lion, & Abel, Beth-maschali, & Ianoah, and Kedesh, and Hazor, and Gilead, and Galilah, & all the lande of Naphtali, and caried them away to Asshur.

30 And Hoshea the sonne of Elah wrought treason against Pekah the sonne of Remaliah, & smote him, & slew him, & reigned in his stead in y twentieth yere of Iotham y sonne of Vziah.

31 Concerning the rest of the actes of Pekah, & all that he did, behold, they are written in the booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel.

32 ¶ In the second yere of Pekah the sonne of Remaliah king of Israel, began Iotham sonne of Vziah King of Iudah to reigne:

33 Five and twentie yere olde was he, when he began to reigne, & he reigned sixteene yere in Ierusalem: & his mothers name was Ierusha the daughter of Zadok.

34 And he did vprightly in the sight of the Lorde: hee did according to all that his father Vziah had done.

35 But y hie places were not put away: for y people yet offered & burnt incense in y hie places: he built y hiest gate of the house of y Lord.

36 Concerning the rest of the actes of Iotham, and all that he did, are they not written in the booke of y Chronicles of the kings of Iudah?

37 In those daies the Lorde began to send against Iudah Rezin the King of Aram, and Pekah the sonne of Remaliah.

38 And Iotham slept with his fathers, & was buried with his fathers in the city of Dauid his

father, & Ahaz his sonne reigned in his stead.

C H A P. XVI.

3 Ahaz king of Iudah consecrateth his sonne in fire. 5 Jerusalem is besieged. 9 Damascus is taken and Rezin slaine. 11 Idolatrie. 19 The death of Ahaz. 20 Hezekiah succedeth him.

¶ He seuenteenth yere of Pekah the sonne of Remaliah, Ahaz the sonne of Iotham King of Iudah began to reigne.

2 Twenty yere olde was Ahaz, when he began to reigne, and he reigned sixteene yere in Ierusalem, and did not vprightly in the sight of the Lord his God, like Dauid his father:

3 But walked in y way of the kings of Israel, yea, & made his sonne to go thorow the fire, after the abominations of the heathen, whom the Lord had cast out before the children of Israel.

4 Also he offred and burnt incense in the hie places, & on the hils, & vnder euery greene tree.

5 ¶ Then Rezin King of Aram, & Pekah sonne of Remaliah King of Israel came vp to Ierusalem to fight: and they besieged Ahaz, but could not ouercome him.

6 And the same time Rezin king of Aram restored Elath to Aram, & droue the Iewes from Elath: so the Aramites came to Elath, & dwelt there vnto this day.

7 Then Ahaz sent messengers to Tiglath Pileser King of Asshur, saying, I am thy seruant and thy sonne: come vp, and deliuer me out of the hand of the King of Aram, and out of the hand of the King of Israel which rise vp against me.

8 And Ahaz tooke the siluer and the golde that was found in the house of the Lord, and in the treasures of the Kings house, and sent a present vnto the King of Asshur.

9 And the King of Asshur consented vnto him: and the King of Asshur went vp against Damascus: and when he had taken it, hee caried the people away to Kir, and slew Rezin.

10 And king Ahaz went vnto Damascus to meeete Tiglath Pileser king of Asshur: and when King Ahaz saw the altar y was at Damascus, he sent to Vriah the Priest the patern of y altar, & the facion of it, & al the workmanship thereof.

11 And Vriah the Priest made an altar in all pointes like to that which King Ahaz had sent from Damascus, so did Vriah the Priest against King Ahaz came from Damascus.

12 So when the King was come from Damascus, the King sawe the altar: and the King drew neere to the altar and offered thereon.

13 And he burnt his burnt offering, and his meate offering, and powred his drinke offering, and sprinkled the blood of his peace offerings besides the altar.

14 And set it by the brasen altar, which was before the Lord, & brought it in farther before the house betweene the altar and the house of the Lord, & set it on the Northside of the altar.

15 And King Ahaz commanded Vriah the Priest & said, Vpon the great altar set on fire in the morning the burnt offering, and in the evening the meate offering, & the Kings burnt offering and his meate offering, with the burnt offering of all the people of the land, and their meate offering, and their drinke offerings: and powre thereby all the blood of the burnt offering, and all the blood of the sacrifice, & the brasen altar shall

shall be for me to inquire of God.

16 And Uriah the Priest did according to all that King Ahaz had commanded.

17 And King Ahaz brake the borders of the bases, and tooke the caldrons from off them, & tooke downe the sea from the brasen oxen that were vnder it, & put it vpo a pauemēt of stones.

18 And the vaille for the Sabbath (that they had made in the house) & the kings entry without turned he to the house of the Lord, because of the King of Asshur.

19 Concerning the rest of the actes of Ahaz, which he did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Iudah?

20 And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the citie of Dauid, and Hezekiah his sonne reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XVII.

3 *Hoshea King of Israel is taken. 4 And he and all his realme brought to the Assyrians, 18 For their idolatrie. 25 Lyons destroy the Assyrians that dwelt in Samaria. 29 Euery one worshippeth the god of his nation, 35 Contrary to the commandement of God.*

IN the twelfth yere of Ahaz King of Iudah, began Hoshea the sonne of Elah to reigue in Samaria ouer Israel, and reigned nine yeeres.

2 And he did euill in the sight of γ Lord, but not as the Kings of Israel, that were before him.

3 And Shalmaneser King of Asshur came vp against him, and Hoshea became his seruant, and gaue him presents.

4 And the King of Asshur founde treason in Hoshea: for he had sent messengers to So King of Egypt, & brought no present vnto the King of Asshur, as he had done yeerely: therefore the King of Asshur shut him vp, & put him in prison.

5 Then the King of Asshur came vp thorowout all the land, and went against Samaria, and besieged it three yeeres.

6 *In the ninth yere of Hoshea, the King of Asshur tooke Samaria, & caried Israel away vnto Asshur, & put them in Halah, & in Habor by the riuer of Gozan, & in the cities of the Medes.*

7 For when the children of Israel sinned against γ Lord their God, which had brought the out of the land of Egypt, fro vnder the hand of Pharaoh King of Egypt, and feared other gods,

8 And walked according to the facions of the heathen, whom the Lord had cast out before the children of Israel, and after the maners of the Kings of Israel, which they vsed,

9 And the children of Israel had done secretly things that were not vpriight before the Lord their God, and throughout all their cities had built hie places, both from the towre of the watch, to the defended citie,

10 And had made them images & grones vpon euery hie hill, and vnder euery greene tree,

11 And there burnt incense in all the hie places, as did the heathen, whom the Lord had taken away before them, and wrought wicked thinges to anger the Lord,

12 And serued idoles: whereof the Lord had said vnto them, *Ye shall doe no such thing.

13 Notwithstanding the Lord testified to Israel, & to Iudah by all the Prophets, and by all the Seers, saying, *Turne from your euill waies, & keep my commandements & my statutes,

according to all the Lawe, which I commanded your fathers, and which I sent to you by my seruants the Prophets.

14 Neuertheless they would not obey, *but hardened their neckes, like to the necks of their fathers, γ did not beleue in γ Lord their God.

15 And they refused his statutes & his covenant, that he made with their fathers, & his testimonies (wherewith he witnessed vnto them) & they folowed vanity, & became vaine, and folowed the heathen that were round about the, concerning whom, the Lord had charged them, that they should not doe like them.

16 Finally they left all the comādements of the Lord their God, & made them molten images, *euen two calves, & made a groue, & worshipped all the hoste of heaven, and serued Baal.

17 And they made their sonnes and their daughters passe through the fire, & vsed witchcraft and inchantments, Yea, sold themselves to do euil in the sight of the Lord, to anger him.

18 Therefore the Lord was exceeding wroth with Israel, and put them out of his sight, and none was left but the tribe of Iudah onely.

19 Yet Iudah kept not the commandements of the Lord their God, but walked according to the facion of Israel, which they vsed.

20 Therefore the Lorde cast off all the seede of Israel, and afflicted them, and deliuered them into the handes of spoylers, vntill hee had cast them out of his sight.

21 For he cut off Israel from the house of Dauid, & they made Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat King: & Ieroboam drew Israel away fro following the Lord, & made them sinne a great sinne.

22 For the children of Israel walked in al the sinnes of Ieroboam, which he did, and departed not therefrom.

23 Vntill the Lorde put Israel away out of his sight, as he had said by all his seruants the Prophets, and caried Israel away out of their land to Asshur vnto this day.

24 And the King of Asshur brought folke from Babel, and from Guthah, and from Aua, and from Hamath, and from Sepharuaim, and placed them in the cities of Samaria in steade of the children of Israel: so they possessed Samaria, and dwelt in the cities thereof.

25 And at the beginning of their dwelling there, they feared not the Lorde: therefore the Lord sent lyons among them, which slew them.

26 Wherefore they spake to the King of Asshur, saying, The nations which thou hast removed, and placed in the cities of Samaria, know not the maner of the God of the land: therefore he hath sent lions among them, and behold, they slay them, because they know not the manner of the God of the land.

27 Then γ King of Asshur commanded, saying, Carie thither one of the Priests, whome ye brought thence, & let him go and dwel there, & teach them the maner of the God of the cuntry.

28 So one of the Priests, which they had caried from Samaria, came & dwelt in Beth-el, & taught them how they should feare the Lord.

29 Howbeit euery nation made their gods, & put them in the houses of the hie places, which the Samaritans had made, euery nation in their cities, wherein they dwelt.

30 For the men of Babel made Succoth Benoth: and the men of Cuth made Nergal, and the men of Hamath made Ashima,

31 And the Anims made Nibhaz, and Tartak: & the Sepharuims burnt their children in the fire to Adrammelech, & Anammelech the gods of Sepharuaim.

32 Thus they feared the Lord, and appointed out Priestes out of them selues for the high places, who prepared for them sacrifices in the houses of the hie places.

33 * They feared the Lord, but serued their gods after the manner of the nations whome they caried thence.

34 Vnto this day they do after the old manner: they neither feare God, nor doe after their ordinances, nor after their customes, nor after the Lawe, nor after the commandement, which the Lord commaunded the children of Iaakob,

* whome he named Israel,

35 And with whom the Lord had made a covenant, and charged them, saying, * Feare none other gods, nor bowe your selues to them, nor serue them, nor sacrifice to them:

36 But feare the Lord which brought you out of the land of Egypt with great power, and stretched out arme: him feare ye, and worship him, and sacrifice to him.

37 Also keepe ye diligently the statutes, and the ordinances, and the Lawe, and the commandements which he wrote for you, that ye doe them continually, and feare not other gods.

38 And forget not the covenant that I haue made with you, neither feare ye other gods,

39 But feare the Lord your God, and he will deliuer you out of the hands of al your enemies.

40 Howbeit they obeyed not, but did after their olde custome.

41 So these nations feared the Lord, and serued their images also: so did their children, and their childrens children: as did their fathers, so doe they vnto this day.

CHAP. XVIII.

4 Hezekiah King of Iudah putteth downe the brasen serpent, and destroyeth the idoles, 7 And prospereth. 11 Jsrael is caried away captiue. 30 The blasphemie of Saneherib.

NOwe in the third yeere of Hoshea, sonne of Elah King of Israel, * Hezekiah the sonne of Ahaz King of Iudah began to reigne.

2 He was five and twentie yeere olde when he began to reigne, and reigned nine and twentie yeere in Ierusalem. His mothers name also was Abi the daughter of Zachariah,

3 And he did vprightly in y sight of y Lord, according to al that Dauid his father had done.

4 He tooke away the hie places, & brake the images, and cut downe the groues, and brake in pieces the * brasen serpent y Moses had made: for vnto those dayes the children of Israel did burne incense to it, and he called it Nehushtan.

5 He trusted in y Lord God of Israel: so y after him was none like him amog al y Kings of Iudah, neither were there any such before him.

6 For he claue to the Lord, and departed not from him, but kept his commandements, which the Lord had commaunded Moses.

7 So the Lord was with him, & he prospered in al things w he tooke in hand: also he rebel-

led against y King of Aslhur, & serued him not.

8 He smote the Philistims vnto Azzah, and the coastes thereof, from the watch towre vnto the defended citie.

9 * And in the fourth yeere of King Hezekiah (w was the seuenth yere of Hoshea sonne of Elah King of Israel) Shalmaneser King of Aslhur came vp against Samaria, and besieged it.

10 And after three yeeres they tooke it, *even* in the sixt yeere of Hezekiah: that is, * y ninth yere of Hoshea king of Israel was Samaria takē.

11 Then the King of Aslhur did carie away Israel vnto Aslhur, and put them in Halah and in Habor, by the riuier of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes,

12 Because they would not obey the voice of y Lord their God, but trasgressed his covenant: *that is,* al y Moses y seruant of the Lord had commanded, and would neither obey nor do them.

13 * Moreover, in y fourteenth yere of King Hezekiah, Saneherib king of Aslhur came vp against al y strong cities of Iudah, & tooke them.

14 Then Hezekiah king of Iudah sent vnto y king of Aslhur to Lachish, saying, I haue offered: depart from me, & what thou layest vpon me, I wil beare it. And y king of Aslhur appointed vnto Hezekiah King of Iudah three hundred talents of siluer, and thirtie talents of golde.

15 Therefore Hezekiah gaue al the siluer that was found in the house of the Lord, and in the treasures of the Kings house.

16 At the same season did Hezekiah pull off the plates of the doores of the Temple of the Lord, and the pillars (which the said Hezekiah King of Iudah had couered ouer) and gaue them to the King of Aslhur.

17 * And the King of Aslhur sent Tartan, and Rab-saris, & Rabshakeh fro Lachish to king Hezekiah w a great hoste against Ierusalem. And they went vp, & came to Ierusalem, & when they were come vp, they stood by y eundite of y vpper poole, w is by the path of the fullers field,

18 And called to the King. Then came out to them Eliakim the sonne of Hilkiah, which was Reward of the house, and Shebna the Chancellor, and Ioah the sonne of Asaph the Recorder,

19 And Rabshakeh said vnto them, Tell ye Hezekiah, I pray you, Thus saith the great King, *Or, vnto of Chronie or Secretarie.* *uen* the great king of Aslhur, What confidence is this wherein thou trustest?

20 Thou thinkest, Surely I haue eloquence, but counsell and strength are for the warre. On whome then doest thou trust, that thou rebellest against me?

21 Lo, thou trustest now in this broken stalle of reede, *to wit,* on Egypt, on w if a man leane, it wil go into his hand, & pearce it: so * Pharaoh King of Egypt vnto all that trust on him.

22 But if ye say vnto me, We trust in the Lord our God, is not that he whose hie places, and whose altars Hezekiah hath taken away, and hath said to Iudah and Ierusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar in Ierusalem?

23 Now therefore gitte hostages to my lord y king of Aslhur, & I wil gine thee two thousand horses, if thou be able to set riders vpon them.

24 For how canst thou despise any captaine of the least of my masters seruants, and put thy trust on Egypt for charets and horsemen?

25 Am I nowe come vp without the Lord to this place, to destroy it? the Lord said to me, Go vp against this land, and destroy it?

26 Then Eliakim the sonne of Hilkiah, and Shebna, & Ioah said vnto Rabshakeh, Speake, I pray thee, to thy seruants in the ¶ Aramites language, for we vnderstand it, and talke not with vs in the lewes tongue, in the audience of the people that are on the wall.

27 But Rabshakeh said vnto them, Hath my master sent me to thy master and to thee to speake these words, & not to the men which sit on the wall, that they may eate their owne dounge, & drinke † their owne pisse with you?

28 So Rabshakeh stood & cryed with a loud voice in y^e lewes lāguage, & spake, saying, Heare the wordes of y^e great King, of y^e King of Aslhur.

29 Thus saith the King, Let not Hezekiah deceiue you: for he shall not be able to deliuer you out of mine hand.

30 Neither let Hezekiah make you to trust in the Lord, saying, The Lord will surely deliuer vs, and this citie shall not be giuen ouer into the hand of the King of Aslhur.

31 Hearken not vnto Hezekiah: for thus saith the King of Aslhur, Make † appointment wth me, & come out to me, y^e euery man may eat of his owne vine, & euery man of his own figtree, and drinke euery man of y^e water of his owne well.

32 Till I come and bring you to a land like your owne land, *even* a land of wheat and wine, a land of bread and vineyardes, a land of oliues, oyle, and honie, that ye may liue and not die: and obey not Hezekiah, for he deceiueth you, saying, The Lord will deliuer vs.

33 Hath any of y^e gods of the nations deliuered his land out of y^e hand of y^e king of Aslhur?

34 Where is the god of Hamath, and of Arpad? where is the god of Sepharuaim, Hena and Iuah? howe haue they deliuered Samaria out of mine hand?

35 Who are they among all the gods of the nations, that haue deliuered their land out of mine hand, that the Lord should deliuer Ierusalem out of mine hand?

36 But the people held their peace, and answered not him a worde: for the Kings commandement was, saying, Answer ye him not.

37 Then Eliakim the sonne of Hilkiah, which was steward of the house, & Shebna the chancellor, and Ioah the sonne of Asaph the Recorder came to Hezekiah with their clothes rent, and tolde him the wordes of Rabshakeh.

CHAP. XIX.

6 God promiseth by Jsaiah victorie to Hezekiah. 35 The Angel of the Lord killeth an hundred & foure score & fise thou and men of the Assyrians. 37 Saneherib is killed of his owne sonnes.

37.1. **A**ND * when King Hezekiah heard it, he rent his clothes and put on sackcloth, and came into the house of the Lord,

2 And sent Eliakim which was the steward of the house, and Shebna the Chancellor, and the Elders of the Priestes clothed in sackcloth to Iſaiah the Prophet, the sonne of Amoz.

3 And they said vnto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This day is a day of tribulation & of rebuke, & blasphemie: for the children are come to the birth, and there is no strength to bring forth,

4 If so be the Lord thy God hath heard all the wordes of Rabshakeh, whome the King of Aslhur his master hath sent to raile on the liuing God, & to reproch him with words which the Lord thy God hath heard, then lift thou vp thy prayer for the remnant that are left.

5 ¶ So the seruants of King Hezekiah came to Iſaiah.

6 And Iſaiah said vnto thē, So shall ye say to your master, Thus saith the Lord, Be not afraid of y^e words wth thou hast heard, wherewth the seruants of y^e king of Aslhur haue blasphemed me.

7 Beholde, I will send a blast vpon him, and he shall heare a noife, and returne to his owne land: and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his owne land.

8 ¶ So Rabshakeh returned, and found the King of Aslhur fighting against Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed from Lachish.

9 He heard also men say of Tirhakah King of ¶ Ethiopia, Beholde, he is come out to fight against thee: he therefore departed and sent *other* messengers vnto Hezekiah, saying, *Or, blasphe*

10 Thus shall ye speake to Hezekiah King of Iudah, and say, Let not thy God deceiue thee in whome thou trustest, saying, Ierusalem shall not be deliuered into y^e hand of the king of Aslhur.

11 Behold, thou hast heard what the Kings of Aslhur hath done to all lands. howe they haue destroyed them: and shalt thou be deliuered?

12 Haue the gods of the heathen deliuered them which my fathers haue destroyed? as Gozan, and Haran, and Rezeph, and the children of Eden, which were in Thelasar?

13 Where is the King of Hamath, and the King of Arpad, and the King of the citie of Sepharuaim, Hena and Iuah?

14 ¶ So Hezekiah receiued the letter of the hand of the messengers, and read it, and Hezekiah went vp into the house of the Lord, and Hezekiah spred it before the Lord.

15 And Hezekiah prayed before the Lord, and said, O Lord God of Israel, which dwellest betwene the Cherubims, thou art very God alone ouer all the kingdomes of the earth: thou hast made the heauen and the earth.

16 Lorde, bowe downe thine eare, and heare: Lord open thine eyes, and beholde, and heare the wordes of Saneherib, who hath sent to blaspheme the liuing God.

17 Truth it is, Lord, that the Kings of Aslhur haue destroyed the nations and their landes.

18 And haue set fire on their gods: for they were no gods, but y^e worke of mans hands: *euery* wood & stone: therefore they destroyed them.

19 Nowe therefore, O Lorde our God, I beseech thee, saue thou vs out of his hand, that all the kingdomes of the earth may knowe, that thou, O Lord, art onely God.

20 ¶ Then Iſaiah the sonne of Amoz sent to Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, I haue heard that which thou hast prayed me, concerning Saneherib King of Aslhur.

21 This is y^e word that y^e Lord hath spoken against him, O virgin, daughter of Ziō, he hath despised thee, & laughed thee to scorne: O daughter of Ierusalem, he hath shaken his head at thee.

22 Whome hast thou railed on? and whom hast thou blasphemed? and against whom hast thou

thou exalted thy voyce, and lifted vp thine eyes on *hierusalem* against the Holy one of Israel.

23 By thy messengers thou hast railed on the Lord, and said, By the multitude of my charrets I am come vp to the top of the mountaines, by the sides of Lebanon, and will cut downe the *hie cedars* thereof, and the faire fire trees thereof, and I will goe into the lodging of his borders, and into the forest of *his Carmel*.

24 I haue digged, and drunke the waters of others, and with the plant of my feet haue I dried all the *flloods* closed in.

25 Hast thou not heard, howe I haue of olde time made it, and haue formed it long ago? and should I now bring it, *it should be destroyed, and laid on ruinous heapes, as cities defended?*

26 Whose inhabitants haue small power, & are afraid, & confounded: they are like *y graft* of the field, & greene herbe or grasse on *y house* tops, or as corne blasted before it be growen.

27 I knowe thy dwelling, yea, thy going out, and thy comming in, and thy furie against me.

28 And becaule thou ragest against me, and thy tumult is come vp to mine eares. I will put mine hooke in thy nostrils, and my bridle in thy lippes, and will bring thee backe againe the same way thou camest.

29 And this shall be a signe vnto thee, O *Hezekiah*, Thou shalt eate this yeere such things as growe of them selues, and the next yeere such as growe without sowing, and the third yeere sowe ye and reape, and plant vineyardes, and eate the fruites thereof.

30 And the remnant that is escaped of the house of Iudah, shall againe take roote downeward, and beare fruit vpward.

31 For out of Ierusalem shall goe a remnant, and some that shall escape out of mount Zion: the zeale of the Lord of hostes shall doe this.

32 Wherefore thus saith the Lord, concerning the King of Aslhur, He shall not enter into this citie, nor shoote an arrowe there, nor come before it with shield, nor cast a mount against it:

33 But he shall returne the way he came, and shall not come into this citie, saith the Lord.

34 For I will defend this citie to saue it for mine owne sake, & for Dauid my seruants sake.

35 ¶ And the same night the Angel of the Lord went out and smote in the campe of Aslhur an hundredth fourescore and siue thousand: so when they rose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses.

36 So Saneherib King of Aslhur departed, & went his way, & returned, & dwelt in Nineueh.

37 And as he was in the Temple worshipping Nisroch his god, Adramelech and Sharezer his sonnes slewe him with the sword: and they escaped into the land of Ararat, and Esarhadon his sonne reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XX.

1 *Hezekiah is sicke, and receiueth the signe of his healih.* 12 *He receiueth rewardes of Berodach,* 13 *Sheweth his treasures, and is reprehended of Iffaiab.* 22 *He dyeth, and Manasseh his sonne reigneth in his steade.*

ABOUT that time * was Hezekiah sicke vnto death: and the Prophet Iffaiab the sonne of Amos came to him, and said vnto him, Thus saith the Lord, Put thine house in an order: for

thou shalt die, and not liue.

2 Then he turned his face to the wall, and prayed to the Lord, saying,

3 I beseech thee, O Lord, remember now, howe I haue walked before thee in trueth and with a perfite heart, and haue done that which is good in thy sight: and Hezekiah wept sore.

4 ¶ And afore Iffaiab was gone out into the middle of the court, the worde of the Lorde came to him, saying,

5 Turne againe, & tell Hezekiah the captaine of my people, Thus saith *y Lord God* of Dauid thy father, I haue heard thy prayer, & scene thy teares: behold, I haue healed thee, & the third day thou shalt goe vp to the house of the Lord,

6 And I wil adde vnto thy dayes fiftene yere, & will deliuer thee & this citie out of the hand of *y King* of Aslhur, & will defend this citie for mine owne sake, & for Dauid my seruants sake.

7 Then Iffaiab said, Take a lumpe of drie figs. And they tooke it, and layde it on the boye, and he recovered.

8 ¶ For Hezekiah had said vnto Iffaiab, What shall be the signe that the Lord will heale me, and that I shall goe vp into the house of the Lorde the third day?

9 And Iffaiab answered, This signe shalt thou haue of the Lord, that the Lord will doe that he hath spoken, *Wilt thou* that the shadow go forward ten degrees, or * goe backe ten degrees? *Ecclm.*

10 And Hezekiah answered, It is a light thing 24. for *y shadow* to passe forward ten degrees: not so then, but let *y shadow* go backe ten degrees.

11 And Iffaiab the Prophet called vnto the Lord, and he brought againe the shadowe ten degrees backe by the degrees whereby it had gone downe in the diall of Ahaz.

12 ¶ The same season Berodach Baladan *Jsa. 39.* the sonne of Baladan King of Babel, sent letters and a present to Hezekiah: for he had heard howe that Hezekiah was sicke.

13 And Hezekiah heard the, & shewed them all his treasure house, *to wit,* *y siluer,* & the gold, and the spices, & the precious oynment, & all the house of his armour, & al that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, & in all his realme, *y Hezekiah* shewed them not.

14 Then Iffaiab the Prophet came vnto King Hezekiah, and said vnto him, What said these men? and from whence came they to thee? And Hezekiah said, They be come from a farre countrey, *even* from Babel.

15 Then said he, What haue they scene in thine house? And Hezekiah answered, Al that is in mine house haue they scene: there is nothing among my treasures, *y I* haue not shewed them.

16 And Iffaiab said vnto Hezekiah, Heare the word of the Lord.

17 Behold, the dayes come, that all that is in thine house, and whatsoeuer thy fathers haue laid vp in store vnto this day, * shall be caryed into Babel: Nothing shall be left, saith the Lord. 13.

18 And of thy sonnes, that shall proceede out of thee, and which thou shalt beget, shall they take away, and they shall be eunuches in the palace of the King of Babel.

19 Then Hezekiah said vnto Iffaiab, The word of the Lord which thou hast spoken is good: for said he, Shall it not be good, if peace and

truth be in my dayes?

20 Concerning the rest of the actes of Hezekiah, and all his valiant deedes, and howe he made a poole and a conduite, and brought water into the citie: are they not written in the booke of *ſ* Chronicles of the Kings of Iudah?

21 And Hezekiah slept with his fathers: and Manasseh his sonne reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXI.

3 King Manasseh restoreth idolatrie, 16 and wſeth great crueltie. 18 He dieth, and Amon his sonne succeedeth, 23 who is killed of his owne seruants. 26 After him reigneth Iosiah.

33.1 **M**anasseh was twelue yere old, whē he begā to reigne, & reigned fiftie & siue yere in Ierusalem: his mothers name also was Hephzi-bah.

2 And he did euill in the sight of the Lord after the abomination of the heathen, whome the

18.1. *Lord had cast out before *ſ* children of Israel.

3 For he went backe and built the hie places, which Hezekiah his father had destroyed: and he crected vp altars for Baal, and made a groue, as did Ahab King of Israel, and worshipped all the hoste of heauen, and serued them.

32.34. 4 Also he * built altars in the house of the Lord, of the which the Lord said, * In Ierusalem will I put my Name.

5 And he built altars for all the hoste of the heauen in *ſ* two courts of the house of *ſ* Lord.

6 And he caused his sonnes to passe through the fire, and gaue him selfe to witchcraft and forcerie, and he vſed them that had familiar spirits and were soothsayers, and did much euill in the sight of the Lord to anger him.

7 And he set the image of the groue, that he had made, in the house, whereof *ſ* Lord had said to Dauid, & to Salomō his sone, * In this house,

9.3. and in Ierusalem, which I haue chosen out of all *ſ* tribes of Israel, will I put my Name for euer.

23. 8 Neither will I make the feet of Israel moue any more out of the land, which I gaue their fathers: so that they will obserue and doe all that I haue cōmanded them, & according to all the Law that my seruant Moſes commanded them.

9 Yet they obeyed not, but Manasseh ledde them out of the way, to do more wickedly then did the heathen people, whome the Lord destroyed before the children of Israel.

10 Therefore the Lord spake by his seruants the Prophets, saying,

15.4. 11 * Because that Manasseh King of Iudah hath done such abominations, & hath wrought more wickedly then all that the Amorites (which were before him) did, and hath made Iudah sinne also with his idoles,

12 Therefore thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Beholde, I will bring an euill vpon Ierusalem and Iudah, that who so heareth of it, both his * eares shall tingle.

13 And I will stretch ouer Ierusalem the line of Samaria, & the plummet of *ſ* house of Ahab: & I wil wipe Ierusalem as a man wipeth a dish, which he wipeth, and turneth it vpside downe.

14 And I will forsake the remnant of mine inheritance, and deliuer them into the hand of their enemies, and they shalbe robbed and spoyled of all their aduersaries,

15 Because they haue done euill in my sight, and haue prouoked me to anger, since the time

their fathers came out of Egypt vntill this day.

16 Moreover Manasseh shed innocent blood exceeding much, til he replenished Ierusalem from corner to corner, beside his sin wherw he made Iudah to sin, & to do euill in *ſ* sight of *ſ* Lord.

17 Concerning the rest of the actes of Manasseh, and all that he did, and his sinne that he sinned, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Iudah?

18 And Manasseh slept with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of his owne house, & Amon in the garden of Vzza: and Amon his sonne reigned in his stead.

19 * Amon was two and twentie yere old when he began to reigne, and he reigned two yere in Ierusalem: his mothers name also was Melhullemeth *ſ* daughter of Haruz of Iotbah.

20 And he did euill in the sight of the Lord, as his father Manasseh did.

21 For he walked in all the way, that his father walked in, and serued the idoles that his father serued, and worshipped them.

22 And he forsooke the Lord God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the Lord.

23 And the seruants of Amon conspired against him, & slew the King in his owne house.

24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against King Amon, and the people made Iosiah his sonne King in his stead.

25 Concerning the rest of the actes of Amon, which he did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Iudah?

26 And *||* they buried him in his sepulchre in the garden of Vzza: and Iosiah his sonne reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXII.

4 Iosiah repaireth the Temple. 8 Hilkiah findeth the booke of the Law, and causeth it to be presented to Iosiah, 12 Who sendeth to Huldah the Prophetesse to inquire the Lords will.

Iosiah was * eight yere old when he began to reigne, and he reigned one and thirtie yeere in Ierusalem. His mothers name also was Iedidah the daughter of Adaiah of Bozath.

2 And he did vp rightly in *ſ* sight of *ſ* Lord, & walked in al the waies of Dauid his father, & bowed neither to *ſ* right hand, nor to the left.

3 * And in the eighteenth yeere of King Iosiah, the King sent Shaphan the sonne of Azaliah the sonne of Meshullam the chancellor to the house of the Lord, saying,

4 Goe vp to Hilkiah the hie Priest, that he may *||* summe the siluer, which is brought into the house of the Lord, which the keepers of the *||* doore haue gathered of the people.

5 And let them deliuer it into the hand of them that doe the worke, & haue the oversight of the house of the Lord: let them give it to them that worke in the house of the Lord, to reparaire the decayed places of the house:

6 To wit, vnto the artificers and carpenters and masons, and to buy timber, and hewed stone to reparaire the house.

7 Howbeit let no reckening be made with them of the money, that is deliuered into their hand: for they deale faithfully.

8 And Hilkiah the hie Priest said vnto Shaphan the chancellor, I haue found the booke of the Law in the house of the Lord: and Hilkiah gaue

gave the booke to Shaphan, and he read it.

9 So Shaphan the chancellor came to the King, & brought him word againe, & said, Thy servants haue gathered the money that was found in the house, and haue deliuered it vnto the hands of them that doe the worke, & haue the ouersight of the house of the Lord.

10 Also Shaphan the chancellor shewed the King, saying, Hilkiah y Priest hath deliuered me a booke. And Shaphan read it before the King.

11 And when the King had heard the words of the booke of the Lawe, he rent his clothes.

12 Therefore the King commanded Hilkiah the Priest, and Ahikam the sonne of Shaphan, & Achbor the sonne of Michaiah, and Shaphan the chancellor, & Asahiah the Kings seruant, saying,

13 Go ye and inquire of the Lord for me, and for the people, and for all Iudah, concerning the words of this booke that is found for great is the wrath of the Lord that is kindled against vs, because our fathers haue not obeyed the wordes of this booke, to doe according vnto all that which is written therein for vs.

14 ¶ So Hilkiah the Priest, and Ahikam, and Achbor, & Shaphan, & Asahiah went vnto Huldah the Prophetesse the wife of Shallum, the sonne of Tikvah, the sonne of Harhas keeper of the wardrobe: (and she dwelt in Ierusalem in the colledge) and they communed with her.

15 And she answered them, Thus saith y Lord God of Israel, Tel the man that sent you to me,

16 Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will bring euill vpon this place, and on the inhabitants thereof, *euil* all the wordes of the booke which the King of Iudah hath read,

17 Because they haue forsake me, & haue burnt incense vnto other gods, to anger me w all the works of their hāds: my wrath also shalbe kindled against this place, & shall not be quenched:

18 But to the King of Iudah, who sent you to inquire of the Lord, so shall ye say vnto him, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, The wordes that thou hast heard, *shall come to passe*.

19 But because thine heart did melt, and thou hast humbled thy selfe before the Lord, when thou heardest what I spake against this place, and against the inhabitants of the same, *to wit*, that it should be destroyed, and accursed, and hast rent thy clothes, and wept before me, I haue also heard it, saith the Lord.

20 Beholde therefore. I will gather thee to thy fathers, and thou shalt be put in thy graue in peace, and thine eyes shall not see all the euill, which I will bring vpon this place. Thus they brought the King worde againe.

CH A P. XXIII.

2 Josiah readeth the Lawe before the people. 3 He maketh a covenant with the Lord. 4 He putteth downe the idoles, after he had killed their Priestles. 22 He keepeth Pascheouer. 24 He discovereth the coniuers. 29 He was killed in Megiddo. 30 And his sonne Jehoiachaz reigneth in his steade. 33 After he was taken, his sonne Jehoiachin was made King.

¶ Then * the King sent, & there gathered vnto him all the Elders of Iudah & of Ierusalem. And y king wēt vp into y house of y Lord, w all the men of Iudah, & all the inhabitants of Ierusalem w him, & the Priestes & Prophets, and

all the people both small & great: & be read in their eares all the wordes of y booke of the covenant, w was found in the house of the Lord.

3 And the King stood by the pillar, and made a couenāt before the Lord, y they should walke after the Lord, & keepe his commandements, & his testimonies, & his statutes w all *their* heart, & with all *their* soule, that they might accomplish the words of this covenant written in this booke. And all the people stood to y covenant.

4 Then the King commaunded Hilkiah the high Priest, and the Priestes of the second order, and the keepers of the doore, to bring out of the Temple of the Lord all the vessels that were made for Baal, and for the groue, and for all the hoste of heauen, and he burnt them without Ierusalem in the fieldes of Kedron, and caryed the powder of them into Beth-el.

5 And he put downe the Chemarims, whom the Kings of Iudah had soundded to burne incense in the hie places, & in the cities of Iudah, and about Ierusalem, & also them that burnt incense vnto Baal, to the sunne and to the moone, and to the planets, and to all the hoste of heauen.

6 And he brought out the groue, from the Temple of the Lord without Ierusalem vnto y valley of Kedron, & burnt it in y valley Kedron, and stampd it to powder, & cast the dust thereof vpon the graues of the childre of the people.

7 And he brake downe the houses of the Sodomites that were in the house of the Lord, where y women woue hangings for the groue.

8 Also he brought all the Priestes out of the cities of Iudah, & defiled the hie places where the Priestes had burnt incense, *euil* from Geba to Beer-sheba, and destroyed the hie places of the gates, that were in y entring in of the gate of Ioshua the gouernour of the citie, which was at the left hand of the gate of the citie.

9 Neuerthelesse the Priestes of the hie places came not vp to the altar of the Lord in Ierusalem, saue onely they did eate of the vneleavened bread among their brethren.

10 He defiled also Topheth, which was in the valley of the children of Hinnom, that no man should make his sonne or his daughter passe through the fire to Molech.

11 He put downe also the horses y the Kings of Iudah had giuen to the sunne at the entring in of the house of y Lord, by y chamber of Nathan-melech y eunuch, w was ruler of the suburbs, & burnt the charrets of the sunne with fire.

12 And the altars that were on the top of the chamber of Ahaz, which the Kings of Iudah had made, and the altars which Manasseh had made in the two courts of the house of the Lord, did the King breake downe, and hasted hence, and cast the dust of them in the brooke Kedron. [Or, uall]

13 Moreover the King defiled the hie places that were before Ierusalem, & on the right hand of the mount of corruption (which * Salomon the King of Israel had built for Ashtoreth the idole of the Zidonians, and for Chemosh the idole of the Moabites, and for Milcom the abomination of the children of Ammon)

14 And he brake the images in pieces, and cut downe the groues, and filled their places with the bones of men.

15 Furthermore the altar that was at Beth-

21. and the high place made by Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat which made Israel to sinne, both this altar and also the high place brake he downe, and burnt the hie place, and stamp't it to powder, and burnt the groue.

26 And as Iosiah turned him selfe, he spied the graues that were in the mount, and sent and tooke the bones out of the graues, and burnt them vpon the altar, and polluted it, according to the word of the Lord that the man of God proclaimed, which cryed the same wordes.

27 Then he said, What title is that which I see? And the men of the citie said vnto him, It is the sepulchre of the man of God, which came from Iudah, and tolde these things that thou hast done to the altar of Beth-el.

28 Then said he, Let him alone: let none remoue his bones. So his bones were saued with the bones of the Prophet y came fro Samaria.

29 Iosiah also tooke away all the houses of the hie places, which were in the cities of Samaria, which the Kings of Israel had made to anger the Lord, and did to them according to all the fates that he had done in Beth-el.

30 And he sacrificed all the Priests of the hie places that were there vpon the altars, & burnt mens bones vpon the, & returned to Ierusalem.

31 ¶ Then the King comanded al the people, saying, * Keepe y Passeouer vnto the Lord your God, as it is writtē in y booke of this couenat.

32 And there was no Passeouer holden like that from the dayes of the Iudges that judged Israel, nor in all the dayes of the Kings of Israel, and of the Kings of Iudah.

33 And in the eighteenth yeere of King Iosiah was this Passeouer celebrated to the Lord in Ierusalem.

34 Iosiah also tooke away them that had familiar spirits, and the soothsayers, and the images, and the idoles, and all the abominations that were espyed in the land of Iudah and in Ierusalem, to perfourme the wordes of the * Law, which were written in the booke that Hilkiah the Priest found in the house of the Lord.

35 Like vnto him was there no King before him, that turned to the Lord with all his heart, and with all his soule, and with all his might, according to all the Lawe of Moses, neither after him arose there any like him.

36 Notwithstanding the Lord turned not from the fiercenesse of his great wrath wherewith he was angrie against Iudah, because of al y prouocations wherewith Manasseh had prouoked him.

37 Therefore y Lord said, I wil put Iudah also out of my sight, as I haue put away Israel, & wil cast off this citie Ierusalem, w I haue chosen, and y house wherof I said, * My Name shalbe there.

38 Concerning the rest of the actes of Iosiah, and all that he did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Iudah?

39 ¶ In his dayes Pharaoh Nechoh king of Egypt went vp against y king of Asshur to the riuer Perath. And king Iosiah went against him, who whē Pharaoh saw, he flue him at Megiddo.

40 Then his seruants caried him dead fro Megiddo, and brought him to Ierusalem, & buried him in his owne sepulchre. And y people of the land tooke Iehoahaz the sonne of Iosiah, & anointed him, & made him king in his fathers stead

31 ¶ Iehoahaz was three & twentie yecre olde 2. Chron. 36.2 when he began to reigne, & reigned three moneths in Ierusalem. His mothers name also was Hamutal the daughter of Ieremiah of Libnah.

32 And he did euill in the sight of the Lord, according to all that his fathers had done.

33 And Pharaoh Nechoh put him in bonds at Riblah in y land of Hamath. ¶ while he reigned in Ierusalem, and put the land to a tribute of an hundred talents of siluer, and a talent of gold.

34 ¶ And Pharaoh Nechoh made Eliakim the sone of Iosiah king in stead of Iosiah his father, & turned his name to Iehoiakim, & tooke Iehoahaz away, w whē he came to Egypt, died there.

35 And Iehoiakim gaue the siluer and the gold to Pharaoh, and taxed the land to giue the money, according to the commandement of Pharaoh: he leuied of euery man of the people of the land, according to his value, siluer and golde to giue vnto Pharaoh Nechoh.

36 Iehoiakim was fīue and twentie yere old, when he began to reigne, and he reigned eleuen yeeres in Ierusalem. His mothers name also was Zebudah the daughter of Pedaiah of Rumah.

37 And he did euill in the sight of the Lord, according to all that his fathers had done.

C H A P. XXIIII.

1 Iehoiakim made subiect to Nebuchad-nezzar rebelleth. 2 The cause of his ruine & all Iudahs.

3 Jehoiachin reioyeth. 15 He and his people are caried vnto Babylon. 17 Zedekiah is made King.

IN his dayes came Nebuchad-nezzar King of Babel vp, & Iehoiakim became his seruāt three yere afterwarde he turned, & rebelled against him.

2 And the Lord sent against him bandes of the Caldees, and bandes of the Aramites, and bandes of the Moabites, and bands of the Ammonites, and he sent them against Iudah, to destroy it, * according to the word of the Lord, which he spake by his seruants the Prophets.

3 Surely by the commandement of the Lord came this vpon Iudah, that he might put them out of his sight for the finnes of Manasseh, according to all that he did.

4 And for the innocent blood that he shed, (for he filled Ierusalem with innocent blood) therefore the Lord would not pardon it.

5 Concerning y rest of y actes of Iehoiakim, and all that he did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Iudah?

6 So Iehoiakim slept with his fathers, and Jehoiachin his sonne reigned in his stead.

7 ¶ And the King of Egypt came no more out of his land: for the King of Babel had taken from the riuer of Egypt, vnto the riuer ¶ Perath, all that pertained to the King of Egypt.

8 ¶ Jehoiachin was eightene yecre old, when he began to reigne, & reigned in Ierusalem three moneths. His mothers name also was Nehush-ta, the daughter of Elnathan of Ierusalem.

9 And he did euill in the sight of the Lord, according to all that his father had done.

10 ¶ In that time came the seruants of Nebuchad-nezzar King of Babel vp against Ierusalem: so the citie was besieged.

11 And Nebuchad-nezzar King of Babel came against the citie, and his seruants did besiege it.

12 Then Jehoiachin the king of Iudah came out against the King of Babel, he, & his mother,

and his seruants, and his princes, and his eunuchs: and the King of Babel tooke him in the eight yeere of his reigne.

13 *And he caried out thence al the treasures of the house of the Lord, & the treasures of the Kings house, and brake all the vessels of golde, which Salomon King of Israel had made in the Temple of the Lord, as the Lord had said.

14 And he caried away all Ierusalem, and all the princes, & all the strong men of warre, *even* ten thousand into captiuitie, and all the workemen and cunning men: so none remained sauing the poore people of the land.

15 *And he caried away Iehoiachin into Babel, & the Kings mother, and the Kings wiues, & his eunuchs, & the mighty of the land caried he away into captiuitie fro Ierusalem to Babel.

16 And al the men of warre *even* seven thousand, and carpenters, and lockesmithes a thousand: all that were strong, and apt for warre, did the King of Babel bring to Babel captiues.

17 *And the king of Babel made Mattaniah his vnckle King in his stead, and changed his name to Zedekiah.

18 Zedekiah was one and twenty yeere old, when he began to reigne, & he reigned eleuen yeeres in Ierusalem. His mothers name also was Hamutal the daughter of Ieremiah of Libnah.

19 And he did euill in the sight of the Lord, according to all that Iehoiakim had done.

20 Therefore certainly the wrath of the Lord was against Ierusalem and Iudah vntill hee cast them out of his sight. And Zedekiah rebelled against the King of Babel.

CHAP. XXV.

1 *Ierusalem is besieged of Nebuchad-nezzar, & taken. 7 The sonnes of Zedekiah are slaine before his eyes, and after are his owne eyes put out. 21 Iudah is brought to Babylon. 25 Gedaliah is slaine. 27 Iehoiachin is exalted.*

And in the ninth yeere of his reigne y tenth moneth and tenth day of the moneth, Nebuchad-nezzar King of Babel came, he, and all his host against Ierusalem, & pitched against it, and they built fortres against it round about it.

2 So the city was besieged vnto the eleuenth yeere of King Zedekiah.

3 And the ninth day of the moneth the famine was sore in the city, so that there was no bread for the people of the land.

4 Then the city was broken vp, and all the men of warre fled by night, by the way of the gate, which is betweene two walles that was by the Kings garden: now the Caldees were by the city round about: and the King went by the way of the wildernes.

5 But the armie of the Caldees pursued after the King, and tooke him in the deserts of Iericho, and all his host was scattered from him.

6 Then they tooke the King, and caried him vp to the King of Babel to Riblah, where they gaue Iudgement vpon him.

7 And they slew the sonnes of Zedekiah before his eyes, and put out the eyes of Zedekiah, & bound him in chaines, & caried him to Babel.

8 *And in the first moneth, and tenth day of the moneth, which was the nineteene yeere of King Nebuchad-nezzar king of Babel, came Nebuzar-adan chiefe steward, and seruant of the King of Babel to Ierusalem,

9 And burnt the house of the Lorde and the Kings house, and all the houses of Ierusalem, and all the great houses burnt he with fire.

10 And al the armie of the Chaldees that were with the chiefe steward, brake down the walles of Ierusalem round about.

11 And the rest of the people y were left in y citie, & those that were fled & fallen to y King of Babel, w the remnant of y multitude, did Nebuzar-adan chiefe steward carie away captiue.

12 But the chiefe steward left of the poore of the land to dresse the vines, and to till the land.

13 *Also y pillars of brasie y were in y house of the Lord, & the bates, and the bralen Sea that was in the house of the Lord, did the Chaldees breake, and caried the brasie of them to Babel.

14 The pottes also and the besoms, and the instruments of musike, and the incense dishes, & all the vessels of brasie that they ministred in, tooke they away.

15 And the alhpannes, and the basens, and all that was of golde, and that was of siluer, tooke the chiefe steward away,

16 With the two pillars, one Sea and the bases, which Salomon had made for the house of the Lord: the brasie of all these vessels was without weight.

17 *The height of y one pillar was eightene cubites, & the chapter thereon was brasie, and the height of the chapter was with networke three cubites, & pomegranates vpon the chapter round about, all of brasie: and likewise the second pillar with the networke.

18 And the chiefe steward tooke Seraiah the chiefe Priest, and Zephaniah the second Priest, and the three keepers of the doore.

19 And out of the citie hee tooke an eunuch that had the oversight of the men of warre, and five men of the that were in the kings presence, which were found in the citie, and Sopher captain of the host, who mustred the people of the lande, and threescore men of the people of the land, that were found in the citie.

20 And Nebuzar-adan the chiefe steward tooke them, and brought them to the King of Babel to Riblah.

21 And the King of Babel smote them, & slew them at Riblah in the lad of Hamath. So Iudah was caried away captiue out of his owne land.

22 *Howbeit there remained people in the land of Iudah, whom Nebuchad-nezzar King of Babel left, and made Gedaliah the sonne of Ahikam the sonne of Shaphan ruler ouer them.

23 Then when all the captaines of the hoste and their men heard, that the King of Babel had made Gedaliah gouernour, they came to Gedaliah to Mizpah, to wit, Ishmael y son of Nethaniah, & Iohanan y sonne of Kareah, & Seraiah y sonne of Tanhumeth the Netophathite, & Iazaniah y sonne of Maachathi, they & their me.

24 And Gedaliah sware to them, and to their men, & said vnto them: Feare not to be the seruants of the Chaldees: dwell in the lande, and serue the King of Babel, and ye shall be well.

25 *But in the seventh moneth Ishmael the sonne of Nethaniah y sonne of Elishama of the Kings seede came, & ten men with him, & smote Gedaliah, & he died, & so did he the Iewes, and the Chaldees that were with him at Mizpah.

26 Then all the people both small and great, and the captaines of the armie arose, and came to Egypt: for they were afraid of the Caldees.
27 Notwithstanding in y^e seven & thirteenth yere after Ichoiachin King of Iudah was caried away, in y^e twelfth moneth, & the seuē & twētieth day of y^e moneth, Euil-merodach king of Babel in y^e yere that he began to reigne, did lift vp y^e head of Ichoiachin King of Iudah out of the prison,

28 And spake kindly to him, & set his throne aboue the thrones of the Kings that were with him in Babel,
29 And changed his prison garments: and he did continually eate bread before him, all the daies of his life.
30 And his portion was a continuall portion giuen him by the King, every day a certaine, all the daies of his life.

THE FIRST BOOKE OF THE †Chronicles, or†Paralipomenon. THE ARGUMENT.

Ab. words
dates.
Or, of
mos o-
nted, to
it, in the
okes of
Kings.

The Jewes comprehend both these bookes in one, which the Grecians because of the length deuide into two: and they are called Chronicles, because they note briefly the histories from Adam to the returne from their captiuitie in Babylon. But these are not those bookes of Chronicles, which are so often mentioned in the bookes of the Kings of Iudah & Israel, which did at large set forth the storie of both the kingdomes, and afterward perished in the captiuitie: but an abridgement of the same, and were gathered by Ezra, as the Jewes write after their returne from Babylon. This first booke containeth a briefe rehearfall of the children of Adam vnto Abraham, Izhak, Iacob, & the twelue Patriarkes, chiefly of Iudah and of the reigne of Dauid, because Christ came of him according to the flesh. And therefore it setteth forth more amply his actes, both concerning ciuill gouernment, and also the administration, and care of things concerning religion, for the good successe whereof he reioyceth, and giueth thanks to the Lord.

CHAP. I.

1 The genealogie of Adam & Noah until Abraham. 27 And from Abraham to Esau. 35
His childe. 43 Kings and Dukes come of him.



en. 10.2.

Adam, Sheth, Enosh,
2 Kenan, Mahalaleel, Iered,
3 Henoch, Methushelah, Lamech,
4 Noah, Shem, Ham, & Iapheth,
5 ¶ The sonnes of Iapheth were

Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Iauan, and Tubal, and Melchec, and Tiras.

6 And the sonnes of Gomer, Ashchenaz, and Iaphath, and Togarmah.

7 Also the sonnes of Iauan, Eliphaz, and Tarshish, Kittim and Dodanim.

8 ¶ The sonnes of Ham were Cush & Mizraim, Put and Canaan.

9 And the sonnes of Cush, Siba and Hailah, and Sabta, and Raamah, and Sabtechah. Also the sonnes of Raamah were Sheba and Dedan.

10 And Cush begate Nimrod, who began to be mightie in the earth.

11 And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Ananim, Lehabim and Naphtuhim:

12 Pathrusim also, and Casluhim, of whome came the Philistims, and Caphtorim.

13 Also Canaan begate Zidon his first borne, and Heth.

14 And the Jebusite, and the Amorite, and the Girgashite,

15 And the Hittite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite,

16 And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite.

17 ¶ The sonnes of Shem were Elam, and Asshur, and Arpachshad, and Lud, and Aram, and Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and Meshech.

18 Also Arpachshad begate Shelah, and Shelah begate Eber.

19 Vnto Eber also were born two sonnes: the name of y^e one was Peleg: for in his daies was y^e earth deuided: & his brothers name was Joktan.

20 Then Joktan begate Almodad & Sheleph, and Hazermaweth and Ierah,

21 And Hadoram and Vzai and Diklah,

22 And Ebal, and Abimael, and Sheba,

23 And Ophir, & Hauilah, and Iobab, all these were the sonnes of Joktan.

24 Shem, Arpachshad, Shelah,

25 Eber, Peleg, Rehu,

26 Serug, Nahor, Terah,

27 * Abram, which is Abraham.

28 ¶ The sonnes of Abraham were Izhak, and Ishmael.

29 These are their generations. * The eldest sonne of Ishmael was Nebaioth, and Kedar, and Adbeel and Mibsam,

30 Mishma, & Dumah, Massa, Hadad, & Tema,

31 Ietur, Naphish, and Kedemah: these are the sonnes of Ishmael.

32 ¶ And Keturah, Abrahams concubine bare sonnes, Zimran, and Iokhan, and Medan, & Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah: and the sonnes of Iokhan, Sheba, and Dedan.

33 And the sonnes of Midian were Ephah, and Ephar, and Henoch, and Abida, and Eldaah: * all these are the sonnes of Keturah.

34 * And Abraham begate Izhak: the sonnes of Izhak, Esau, and Israel.

35 ¶ The sonnes of Esau were * Eliphaz, Reuel, and Ieul, and Isalam, and Korah.

36 The sonnes of Eliphaz, Teman, and Omar, Zephi, & Gatam, Kenaz, & Timna, and Amalek,

37 The sonnes of Reuel, Nahath, Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah:

38 And the sonnes of Seir, Lotan, & Shobal, & Zibeon, & Anah, & Dishon, and Ezer, & Dishan.

39 And the sonnes of Lotan, Hori, and Homam, and Timna Lotans sister.

40 The sonnes of Shobal were Alian, and Manabath, and Ebal, Shephi, and Onam. And the sonnes of Zibeon, Aiah, and Anah.

41 The sonne of Anah was Dishon. And the sonnes of Dishon, Amran, and Eshban, & Ithran, and Cheran.

42 The sonnes of Ezer were Bilhan, and Zaanan, and Isakan. The sonnes of Dishon were Vzai, and Aran.

43 ¶ And these were y^e Kings that reigned in y^e land of Edom, before a King reigned ouer the children

Gene
and
and

Or, 10

Gen

Gen

Gen

Or, 20

Or, 20

Or

Or

Or

Or

Or

Or

Or

Or

Or

Or

Or

children of Israel *to wit*, Bela the sonne of Beor, and the name of his citie was Dinhabah.

44 Then Bela died, & Iobab the sonne of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his stead.

45 And when Iobab was dead, Hushham of the land of the Temanites reigned in his stead.

46 And when Hushham was dead, Hadad the sonne of Bedad which smote Midian in the field of Moab, reigned in his steade, and the name of his citie was Anith.

47 So Hadad died, and Samlah of Mashrecah reigned in his stead.

48 And Samlah died, and Shaul of Rehoboth by the ruer reigned in his stead.

49 And when Shaul was dead, Baal-hanan the sonne of Achbor reigned in his stead.

Or, Pau. 50 And Baal-hanan died, and Hadad reigned in his steade, and the name of his citie was *||* Pai, and his wiues name Mehetabel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Mezahab.

Or, Al. 51 Hadad died also, and there were dukes in Edom, duke Timna, duke *||* Aliah, duke Ietheth.

52 Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah, duke Pinô,

53 Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mibzar,

54 Duke Magdiel, duke Iram: these were the dukes of Edom.

CHAP. II.

2 The genealogie of Judah vnto Jshai the father of David.

Gen. 39:32 *and 30:5.* *and 35:18.* These are the sonnes of Israel, *Reuben, Simeon, Leui and Iudah, Issachar, and Zebulun,

Gen. 38:3. *and 46:12.* *chap. 4:1.* 2 Dan, Ioseph and Benjamin, Naphtali, Gad, and Asher.

3 * The sonne of Iudah, Er, and Onan, and Shelah. These three were borne to him of the daughter of Shua the Canaanite: but Er the eldest sonne of Iudah was euill in the sight of the Lord, and he slew him.

Gen. 38:29 *and 1:3.* 4 * And Tamar his daughter in law bare him Pharez, and Zerah: so all the sonnes of Iudah were five.

Ruth. 4:18. *Or, Zebadi.* 5 * The sonnes of Pharez, Hezron and Hamul.

6 The sonnes also of Zerah were *||* Zimri, and Ethan and Heman, and Calcol, and Dara, which were five in all.

Or, A. *Gen. 38:7.* 7 And *||* sonne of Carmi, *||* * Achar *||* troubled Israel, transgressing in *||* thing excommunicate.

8 The sonne also of Ethan, Azariah.

9 And the sonnes of Hezron that were borne vnto him, Ierahmeel, and Ram and Chelubai.

10 And Ram begat Aminadab, & Aminadab begat Nahshon prince of the children of Iudah,

11 And Nahshon begate Salma, and Salma begate Boaz,

Or, Iesse. 12 And Boaz begate Obed, and Obed begate *||* Ishai,

1 Sam. 16. 13 * And Ishai begate his eldest sonne Eliab, & Aminadab the second, & *||* Shimma the third,

19. *and 17.* 14 Nathaneel the fourth, Raddai the fift,

11. *Or, Sham.* 15 Ozem the sixt, and Dauid the seuenth.

16 Whose sisters were Zeruiah and Abigail. And the sonnes of Zeruiah, Abihai, and Ioab, and Afahel.

17 And Abigail bare Amasa: and the father of Amasa was Iether an Ishmeelite.

18 * And Caleb the sonne of Hezron begate Ierioth of Azubah his wife, and her sonnes are these, Iether, and Shobab, and Ardon.

19 And when Azubah was dead, Caleb tooke

vnto him Ephrath, which bare him Hur,

20 * And Hur begate Uri, and Uri begate Be-zaleel. *Exo. 21*

21 And afterward came Hezron to *||* daughter of Machir the father of Gilead, and tooke her when he was threescore yeere old, and she bare him Segub.

22 And Segub begate Iair, which had three and twentie cities in the land of Gilead.

23 And Gesshur with Aram tooke the townes of Iair from them, and Kenath and the townes thereof, *each* threescore cities. All these were the sonnes of Machir, the father of Gilead.

24 And after that Hezron was dead at Caleb Ephratah, then Abiah Hezrons wife bare him also Ashur the father of Tekoa.

25 And the sonnes of Ierahmeel the eldest sonne of Hezron were Ram the eldest, then Bunah, and Oren and Ozen and Ahiah.

26 Also Ierahmeel had another wife named Atarah, which was the mother of Onam.

27 And the sonnes of Ram the eldest sonne of Ierahmeel were Maaz, and Iamin and Ekar.

28 And the sonnes of Onam were Shāmai & Iada. And *||* sonnes of Shāmai, Nadab & Abishur.

29 And the name of the wife of Abishur was called Abiahil, & she bare him Ahban & Molid.

30 The sonnes also of Nadab were Seled and Appaim: but Seled dyed without children.

31 And the sonne of Appaim was Ishi, & the son of Ishi, Sheshan, & *||* sonne of Sheshan, Ahlai.

32 And the sonnes of Iada the brother of Shammai were Iether and Jonathan: but Iether died without children.

33 And the sonnes of Jonathan were Peleth and Zaza. These were the sonnes of Ierahmeel.

34 And Sheshan had no sonnes, but daughters. And Sheshan had a seruant that was an Egyptian named Iarha.

35 And Sheshan gaue his daughter to Iarha his seruant to wife, and she bare him Attai.

36 And Attai begate Nathan, and Nathan begate Zabab,

37 And Zabab begate Ephlal, and Ephlal begate Obed,

38 And Obed begate Iehu, and Iehu begate Azariah,

39 And Azariah begate Helez, and Helez begate Eleasah,

40 And Eleasah begate Sisamai, and Sisamai begate Shallum,

41 And Shallum begate Iekamiah, and Iekamiah begate Eliphaz.

42 Also the sonnes of Caleb, the brother of Ierahmeel, were Mesha his eldest sonne, which was the father of Ziph: and the sonnes of Meshah the father of Hebron.

43 And the sonnes of Hebron were Korah and Tappuah, and Rekem and Shema.

44 And Shema begate Raham the father of Iorkoam: and Rekem begate Shammai.

45 The sonne also of Shammai was Maon: and Maon was the father of Beth-zur.

46 And Ephah a concubine of Caleb bare Haran & Moza, & Gazer: Haran also begate Gazer.

47 The sonnes of Ishai were Regem, & Iotham, & Geshan, & Pelet, & Ephah and Shaaph.

48 Calebs concubine Maachah bare Sheber and Tirhanah.

49 She bare also Shaaph, *ſ* father of Madmanah, & Sheua *ſ* father of Machbeah, & *ſ* father of Gibeon. * And Achish was Calebs daughter.

50 ¶ These were the sonnes of Caleb *ſ* sonne of Hur the eldest sonne of Ephratah, Shobal the father of Kiriath-learim,

51 Salma the father of Beth-lehem, and Hareph the father of Beth-gader.

52 And Shobal the father of Kiriath-learim had sonnes, and hee *ſ* was the overseer of halfe Hammenoth.

53 And the families of Kiriath-learim were the Ithrites, and the Puthites, and the Shumathites, and the Milhrates: of them came *ſ* Zarreathites, and the Eshtaulites.

54 The sonnes of Salma of Beth-lehem, & the Netophathite, the crownes of the house of Ioab, and *ſ* halfe the Manahthites and the Zorites.

55 And the families of the Scribes dwelling at Iabez, the Tirathites, the Shimmeathites, the Shuchathites, which are *ſ* Kenites, that came of Hammath the father of the house of Rechab.

CHAP. III.

1 The genealogie of David, and of his posteritie vnto the sonnes of Josiah.

These also were the sonnes of Danid, which were borne vnto him in Hebron: the eldest Amnon of Ahinoam, the Izreeliteſſe: the second Daniel of Abigail the Carmeliteſſe,

2 The third Absalom, the sonne of Maachah daughter of Talmai King of Gethur: the fourth Adoniah the sonne of Haggith:

3 The fifth Shephatiah of Abital: the sixth Ithream by Eglah his wife.

4 These fixe were borne vnto him in Hebron: and there hee reigned ſeuē yeere and fixe moneths: and in Ierusalem hee reigned three and thirtie yeere.

5 And these foure were borne vnto him in Ierusalem, Shimea, and Shobab, & Nathan, and Salomon of Bathſha the daughter of Ammieſſe:

6 Ithar also, and Elifhama, and Eliphalet,

7 And Nogah, and Nepheg, and Iaphia,

8 And Elifhama, and Eliada, and Eliphalet, nine in number.

9 These were all the sonnes of David, besides the sonnes of the concubines, & Tamar their ſiſter.

10 ¶ And Salomons ſonne was Rehoboam, whose ſonne was Abiah, and Aſa his ſonne, and Ichoſaphat his ſonne,

11 And Ioram his ſonne, and Ahaziah his ſonne, and ioash his ſonne,

12 And Amaziah his ſonne, and Azariah his ſonne, and iotham his ſonne,

13 And Ahaz his ſonne, and Hezekiah his ſonne, and Manasseh his ſonne,

14 And Amon his ſonne, and Joſiah his ſon.

15 ¶ And of the sonnes of Joſiah, the eldest was *ſ* Iohanan, the ſecond Iehoiakim, the third Zedekiah, and the fourth Shallum.

16 And the sonnes of Iehoiakim were Ieconiah his ſonne, and Zedekiah his ſonne.

17 And the sonnes of Ieconiah, Aſſir and Shealtiel his ſonne.

18 Malchiram also and Pedaiab, and Shenazar, Iecamiah, Hoſhama, and Nedabiah.

19 And the sonnes of Pedaiab were Zerubbabel, and Shimmer: and the sonnes of Zerubbabel were Meſhullam, and Hananiah, and Shelob-

with their ſiſter,

20 And Haſhubah, and Ohel, and Berechiah, and Hazadiah, and Iuſhabheſed ſiue in number.

21 And the sonnes of Hananiah were Pelatiah & Ieſaiah: the sonnes of Rephaiah, the sonnes of Arnath, the sonnes of Obadiah, the sonnes of Shechaniah.

22 And the sonnes of Shechaniah were Shemaiah: and the sonnes of Shemaiah were Hattuſh & Igeal, and Bariah, and Neariah and Shaphat ſiue.

23 And the sonnes of Neriah were Elioenai, and Hezekiah, and Azrikam, three.

24 And the sonnes of Elioenai were Hodaiah, and Eliſhib, and Pelatiah, and Akkub, and Iohanan, and Delaiah and Anani, ſeuē.

CHAP. IIII.

1 The genealogie of the sonnes of Iudah, 5 Of Aſher, 9 Of Iabez and his prayer. 11 Of Chelub, 24 And Simeon: their habitation, 28 & conquests.

The sonnes of Iudah were * Pharez, Hezron, and Carmi, and Hur, and Shobal.

2 And Reaiah the ſonne of Shobal begate Ia-hath, and Ia-hath begate Ahumai, and Lahad: these are the families of the Zorathites.

3 And these were of the father of Etam, Izre-el, and Iſhma and Idbah: and the name of their ſiſter was Hazeleponi.

4 And Penuel was the father of Gedor, and Ezer the father of Huſhah: these are the sonnes of Hur the eldest ſonne of Ephratah, the father of Beth-lehem.

5 But Aſhur the father of Tekoa had two wiues, Heleah, and Naarah.

6 And Naarah bare him Ahuzam, & Hopher, & Temim and Haſhtari: these were the sonnes of Naarah.

7 And the sonnes of Heleah were Zereth, Iz-zohar and Ethnan.

8 Also Coz begate Anah, and Zobeab, and the families of Aharabel the ſonne of Harum.

9 But Iabez was more honourable then his brethren: and his mother called his name Iabez, ſaying, Becauſe I bare him in ſorrow.

10 And Iabez called on the God of Iſrael, ſaying, If thou wilt bleſſe me in deed, & enlarge my coaſts, & if thine hand be with me, & thou wilt cauſe me to be deliuered from euill, that I be not hurt. And God graunted *ſ* thing that he asked.

11 ¶ And Chelub the brother of Shuah begate Mehir, which was the father of Eſhton.

12 And Eſhton begate Beth-rapha, and Paſeah, and Tehinnah the father of the citie of Nahath: these are the men of Rechab.

13 ¶ And the sonnes of Kenaz were Othniel and Zeraiah, and the ſonne of Othniel, Hathiath.

14 And Meonothal begate Ophrah. And Seraiah begate Ioab *ſ* father of the valley of craſſe-men: for they were craſſe-men.

15 ¶ And the sonnes of Caleb the ſonne of Iephunneh were Iru, Elah, & Naam. And the ſonne of Elah was Kenaz.

16 And the sonnes of Iehaleel were Ziph, and Ziphah, Tiria, and Afareel.

17 And *ſ* sonnes of Ezrah were Iether & Mered, & Ephraim and Ialon, and he begate Miriam, & Shammai, & Iſhah the father of Eſhtemoa,

18 Also his *ſ* wife Iehudiah bare Iered the father of Gedor, & Heber the father of Socho, and Iekuthiel the father of Zanoah: and these are the sonnes

sonnes of Bithiah \bar{y} daughter of Pharaoh which Mered tooke.

19 And the sonnes of the wife of Hodiah, the sister of Naham the father of Keshiah were the Garmites, and Eshtemoa the Maachathite.

20 And the sonnes of Shimon were Amnon & Rinnah, Ben-hanani, & Tilon. And the sonnes of Issi were Zoheth, and Ben-zoheth.

21 \bar{y} The sonnes of Shelah, the sonne of Iudah were Er the father of Lecah, and Laadah the father of Marehah, & the families of the householdes of them that wrought fine linnen in the house of Ashbea.

22 And Iokim & the men of Chozeba & Iosah, & Saraph, which had the dominion in Moab, & Ishubi Lehem. These also are ancient things.

23 These were potters, and dwelt among plantes and hedges: there they dwelt with the King for his worke.

24 \bar{y} The sonnes of Simeon were Nemuel, and Jamin, Jarib, Zerah, and Shaul.

25 Whose sonne was Shalum, and his sonne Mibsam, and his sonne Mishma.

26 And \bar{y} sonnes of Mishma, Hamuel was his sonne, Zacchur his sonne, and Shimei his sonne.

27 And Shimei had sixteene sonnes, and sixe daughters, but his brethren had not many children, neither was all their familie like to the children of Iudah in multitude.

28 And they dwelt at Beer-sheba, and at Moladah, and at Hazar Shual,

29 And at Bithiah, & at Ezem, and at Tolad,

30 And at Bethuel, & at Hormah, & at Ziklag,

31 And at Beth-marcaboth, and Hazar Sunim, at Beth-birei, & at Shaaraim. these were their cities vnto the reigne of Dauid.

32 And their townes were Etam, & Ain, Rimmon, and Tochen, and Ashan, five cities.

33 And all their townes that were rounde about these cities vnto Baal, These are their habitations & the declaration of their genealogie,

34 And Meshobab & Jamlech, & Ioshah the sonne of Amishah,

35 And Ioel, & Iehu the sonne of Ioshubiah, the sonne of Seraiah, the sonne of Aziel,

36 And Elionai, & Iakobah, and Ieshohai, & Asai, and Adiel and Ieshmuel and Benaiah,

37 And Ziza the sonne of Shiphei, the sonne of Allon, \bar{y} sonne of Iedaiah, the sonne of Shimri, the sonne of Shemaiah.

38 These were famous princes in their families, and encreased greatly their fathers houses.

39 And they went to the entring in of Gedor, even vnto the East side of the valley, to seeke pasture for their sheepe.

40 And they found fat pasture and good, and a wide land, both quiet and fruitfull: for they of Ham dwelt there before.

41 And these described by name, came in the daies of Hezekiah King of Iudah, & smote their tents, & the inhabitants that were found there, and destroyed them vnto this day, and dwelt in their roome, because there was pasture there for their sheepe.

42 And besides these, five hundred men of the sonnes of Simeon went to mount Seir, & Pelatiah, and Neathiah, and Rophalah, and Vzziel the sonnes of Issi were their captaines.

43 And they smote the rest of Amalek that

had escaped, & they dwelt there vnto this day.

CHAP. V.

1 The birthright taken from Reuben and giuen to the sonnes of Joseph. 2 The genealogie of Reuben, 11 And Gad, 23 And of the halfe tribes of Manasseh.

The sonnes also of Reuben the eldest sonne of Israel (for he was the eldest, but had defiled his fathers bed, therefore his birthright was giue vnto \bar{y} sonnes of Joseph the son of Israel, so that \bar{y} genealogy is not reckoned after his birthright.

2 For Iudah preuailed aboue his brethren, and of him came the Prince, but the birthright was Josephs)

3 \bar{y} The sonnes of Reuben the eldest sonne of Israel, were Hanoch & Pallu, Hezron & Carmi.

4 The sonnes of Ioel, Shemaiah his sonne, Gog his sonne, and Shimei his sonne,

5 Michah his sonne, Reaiah his sonne, and Baal his sonne,

6 Beerah his sonne: whome Tilgath Pilnezer King of Asshur caried away: he was a prince of the Reubenites.

7 And when his brethren in their families reckoned the genealogie of their generations, Leiel and Zechariah were the chiefe,

8 And Bela the sonne of Azaz, the sonne of Shema, the sonne of Ioel, which dwelt in Aroer, euen vnto Nebo and Baal-meon.

9 Also Eastward he inhabited vnto \bar{y} entring in of the wildernes from the riuer Perath: for they had much cattell in the land of Gilead.

10 And in the daies of Saul they warred with the Hagarims, which sel by their hands: and they dwelt in their tents in all \bar{y} East parts of Gilead.

11 \bar{y} And the children of Gad dwelt ouer against them in the land of Bashan, vnto Salchah.

12 Ioel was the chiefe, and Shapham the second, but Jaanah and Shaphat were in Bashan.

13 And their brethren of the house of their fathers were Michael, and Meshullam, & Sheba, and Sorai, and Iacan and Zia and Eber, seven.

14 These are the childre of Abihail, the sonne of Huri, the sonne of Iaroah, \bar{y} sonne of Gilead, the sonne of Michael, the sonne of Ieshihah, the sonne of Iahdo, the sonne of Buz.

15 Ahi the sonne of Abdiel, the sonne of Guni was chiefe of the household of their fathers.

16 And they dwelt in Gilead in Bashan, and in the townes thereof, and in all the suburbs of Sharon by their borders.

17 All these were reckoned by genealogies in the daies of Iotham King of Iudah, and in the daies of Jeroboam King of Israel.

18 \bar{y} The sonnes of Reuben & of Gad, and of halfe the tribe of Manasse of those that were valiant men, able to beare shield, and sword, and to drawe a bowe, exercised in warre were foure and fourtie thousand, seven hundredeth and three score, that went out to the warre.

19 And they made warre with the Hagarims, with Iethur, and Naphish, and Nodab.

20 And they were holpen against them, and the Hagarims were deliuered into their hande, and all that were with them: for they cryed to God in the battell, and he heard them, because they trusted in him.

21 And they led away their cattell, euen their camels fiftie thousand & two hundredeth, and filtie

tie thousand sheepe, and two thousand asses, and
 sonles of 7 persons an hundred thousand.

22 For many fell downe wounded, because
 the warre was of God. And they dwelt in their
 steades vntill the captiuitie.

23 And the children of the halfe tribe of Ma-
 nasseh dwelt in ȝ land, from Baashan vnto Baal
 Hermon, and Senir, and vnto mount Hermon:
 for they increased.

24 And these were the heades of the house-
 holds of their fathers, euen Ephraim and Ishi, and
 Eliel and Azriel, and Ieremiah, and Hodaniah,
 and Ishdiel, strong men, valiant and famous,
 heads of the households of their fathers.

25 But they transgressed against the God of
 their fathers, and went a whoring after the gods
 of the people of the land, whom God had de-
 stroyed before them.

26 And the God of Israel stirred vp the spirit
 of Pul King of Asshur, and the spirit of Tilgath
 Pilnezer King of Asshur, and he caried them a-
 way: euen the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and
 the halfe tribe of Manasseh, and brought them
 vnto Halah and Habor, and Hara, and to the ri-
 uer Gozan, vnto this day.

CHAP. VI.

1 The genealogie of the sonnes of Levi. 31 Their
 order in the ministry of the Tabernacle. 49 Aaron
 and his sonnes Priests. 54 57 Their habitations.

THE sonnes of Levi were Gershom, Kohath,
 and Merari.

2 And the sonnes of Kohath, Amram, Izhar,
 and Hebron, and Vzziel.

3 And the children of Amram, Aaron, & Mo-
 ses and Miriam. And the sonnes of Aaron, Na-
 dah, and Abihu, and Eleazar, and Ithamar.

4 Eleazar begate Phinehas, Phinehas begate
 Abihua,

5 And Abihua begate Bukki, and Bukki be-
 gate Vzziel,

6 And Vzziel begate Zerachiah, and Zerachiah
 begate Meraioth.

7 Meraioth begate Amariah, and Amariah be-
 gate Ahitub,

8 And Ahitub begate Zadok, and Zadok be-
 gate Ahimazz,

9 And Ahimazz begate Azariah, and Azariah
 begate Iohanan,

10 And Iohanan begate Azariah (it was hee
 that was Priest in the house that Salomon built
 in Ierusalem)

11 And Azariah begate Amariah, and Ama-
 riah begate Ahitub,

12 And Ahitub begate Zadok, and Zadok
 begate Shallum,

13 And Shallum begate Hilkiah, and Hilkiah
 begate Azariah,

14 And Azariah begate Seraiah, and Seraiah
 begate Iehozadak.

15 And Iehozadak departed when the Lorde
 caried away into captiuitie Iudah and Ierusalem
 by the hand of Nebuchadnezzar.

16 The sonnes of Levi were Gershom, Ko-
 hath and Merari.

17 And these be the names of the sonnes of
 Gershom, Libni and Shimei.

18 And the sonnes of Kohath were Amram,
 and Izhar, and Hebron and Vzziel.

19 The sonnes of Merari, Mahli and Musi;

and these are the families of Levi concerning
 their fathers.

20 Of Gershom, Libni his sonne, Iahath his
 sonne, Zimmah his sonne,

21 Ioah his sonne, Iddo his sonne, Zerach his
 sonne, Ieaterai his sonne.

22 The sonnes of Kohath, Aminadab his sonne,
 Korah his sonne, Asir his sonne,

23 Elkanah his sonne, & Ebiasaph his sonne,
 and Asir his sonne,

24 Tahath his sonne, Vrieh his sonne, Vzrahiah
 his sonne, and Shaul his sonne,

25 And the sonnes of Elkanah, Amasai, and
 Ahimoth.

26 Elkanah, the sonnes of Elkanah, Zophai
 his sonne, and Nahath his sonne,

27 Eliab his sonne, Ieroham his sonne, Elka-
 nah his sonne,

28 And the sonnes of Shemuel, the eldest
 Vashni, then Abiah.

29 The sonnes of Merari were Mahli, Libni
 his sonne, Shimei his sonne, Vzrahiah his sonne,

30 Shimea his sonne, Haggiah his sonne, Asa-
 hiah his sonne.

31 And these are they whome David set for
 to sing in the house of the Lorde, after that the
 Arke had rest.

32 And they ministred before the Taberna-
 cle, euen the Tabernacle of the Congregation
 with singing, vntill Salomon had built the house
 of the Lorde in Ierusalem: then they continued
 in their office according to their custome.

33 And these ministred with their children
 of the sonnes of Kohath, Heman a singer, the
 sonne of Ioel, the sonne of Shemuel,

34 The sonne of Elkanah, the sonne of Iero-
 ham, the sonne of Eliel, the sonne of Toah,

35 The sonne of Zuph, the sonne of Elkanah,
 the sonne of Mahath, the sonne of Amasai,

36 The sonne of Elkanah, the sonne of Ioel,
 the sonne of Azariah, the sonne of Zephaniah,

37 The sonne of Tahath, the sonne of Asir,
 the sonne of Ebiasaph, the sonne of Korah,

38 The sonne of Izhar, the sonne of Kohath,
 the sonne of Levi, the sonne of Israel.

39 And his brother Asaph stood on his right
 hand: Asaph was the sonne of Berechiah, the
 sonne of Shimea,

40 The sonne of Michael, the sonne of Baasa-
 iah, the sonne of Malchiah,

41 The sonne of Ethni, the sonne of Zerach,
 the sonne of Adasah,

42 The sonne of Ethan, the sonne of Zimmah,
 the sonne of Shimei,

43 The sonne of Iahath, the sonne of Ger-
 shom, the sonne of Levi.

44 And their brethren the sonnes of Merari,
 were on the left hand, euen Ethan the sonne of
 Kishi, the sonne of Abdi, the sonne of Malluch,

45 The sonne of Hashabiah, the sonne of A-
 maziah, the sonne of Hilkiah,

46 The sonne of Amzi, the sonne of Bani, the
 sonne of Shamer,

47 The sonne of Mahli, the sonne of Musi,
 the sonne of Merari, the sonne of Levi,

48 And their brethren the Leuites were ap-
 pointed vnto all the seruiue of the Tabernacle
 of the house of God.

49 But Aaron and his sonnes burnt incense
 vpon

vpon the altar of burnt offering, and on the altar of incense, for all that was to do in the most holy place, and to make an atonement for Israel, according to all that Moles the seruant of God had commanded.

50 These are also the sones of Aaron, Eleazar his sone, Phinehas his sonne, Abihua his sonne,

51 Bukki his sonne, Vzzi his sonne, Zerachiah his sonne,

52 Meraioth his sonne, Amariah his sonne, Ahitub his sonne,

53 Zadok his sonne, and Ahimaaz his sonne.

54 ¶ And these are the dwelling places of them throughout their towns and coastes, *euen* of the sonnes of Aaron for the familie of the Kohathites, for the lot was theirs.

55 So they gaue them Hebron in the land of Iudah, and the suburbs thereof round about it.

56 But the field of the citie, and the villages therof they gaue to Caleb y sone of Iephunneh.

57 And to the sonnes of Aaron they gaue the cities of Iudah for refuge, *euen* Hebron and Libna with their suburbs, and lattir and Elstemon with their suburbs,

58 And Hilen with her suburbs, and Debir with her suburbs,

59 And Ashan with her suburbs, and Bethshemesh and her suburbs:

60 ¶ And of the tribe of Benjamin, Geba and her suburbs, and Alemeth with her suburbs, and Anathoth with her suburbs: all their cities were thirteene cities by their families.

61 And vnto the sonnes of Kohath the remnant of the family of the tribe, *euen* of the halfe tribe of the halfe of Manasseh, by lot ten cities.

62 And to the sonnes of Gerthom according to their families out of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteene cities.

63 Vnto the sonnes of Merari according to their families, out of the tribe of Reuben, & out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, by lot twelue cities.

64 Thus the children of Israel gaue to the Levites cities with their suburbs.

65 And they gaue by lot out of the tribe of the children of Iudah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, and out of the tribe of the children of Benjamin, these cities, which they called by *their* names.

66 And they of the families of the sonnes of Kohath, had cities and their coastes out of the tribe of Ephraim.

67 * And they gaue vnto them cities of refuge, Shechem in mount Ephraim, and her suburbs, and Gezer and her suburbs,

68 Tokneam also and her suburbs, and Bethoron with her suburbs,

69 And Aialon and her suburbs, and Gath Rimmon and her suburbs,

70 And one of y halfe tribe of Manasseh, Jaser & her suburbs, & Jileam & her suburbs, for the families of y remnant of y sonnes of Kohath.

71 Vnto y sonnes of Gerthom out of y familie of y halfe tribe of Manasseh, Golan in Bashan, & her suburbs, & JAshtaroth with her suburbs,

72 And out of the tribe of Issachar, Kedesh and her suburbs, Daberah and her suburbs,

73 JRamoth also and her suburbs, and JAnem *Or, Jarmuth, Jos. 21. 29.*

74 And out of the tribe of Asher, Mafsal and her suburbs, and Abdon and her suburbs, *Or, Eub. 21. 31.*

75 And JHukok and her suburbs, and Echob and her suburbs, *Jos. 21. 2.*

76 And out of the tribe of Naphtali, Kedesh in Galilea and her suburbs, and JHammon and her suburbs, and JKiriathaim and her suburbs, *Or, Heb. 21. 31.*

77 Vnto the rest of the children of Merari were given out of the tribe of Zebulun, J Rimmon and her suburbs, J Tabor and her suburbs, *Jos. 21. 2.*

78 And on the other side Iorden by Jericho, *Or, Kar. 21. 2.* *euen* on the eastside of Iorden, out of the tribe of Reuben, * Bezer in the wilderness with her suburbs, and Iahzah with her suburbs, *Jos. 21. 2.*

79 And Kedemoth with her suburbs, and Me-phaath with her suburbs, *Or, Kar. 21. 2.*

80 And out of the tribe of Gad, Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbs, and Mahanaim with her suburbs, *Jos. 21. 2.*

81 And Heshbon with her suburbs, and Iazer with her suburbs, *and 21.*

CHAP. VII.

1 The genealogie of Issachar, 6 Benjamin, 12 Naphtali, 14 Manasseh, 20 Ephraim, 30 And Asher.

And the sonnes of Issachar were Tola, and J Puah, Iasub, and Shimron, foure, *Or, Ph. 21. 2.*

2 And the sonnes of Tola, Vzzi, & Rephaiah, and Ichriel, and Iahmi, and Iubsam, and Shemuel, heads in the households of their fathers. Of Tola were valiant men of warre in their generations, whose number was in the dayes of Dauid two and twenty thousand, and sixe hundred.

3 And the sonne of Vzzi was Izrahiah, and the sonnes of Izrahiah, Michael, & Obadiah, & Ioel, and Issiah, fise men all princes.

4 And with them in their generations after the household of their fathers were bandes of men of warre for battell, sixe and thirty thousand: for they had many wiues and children.

5 And their brethren among al y families of Issachar were valiant men of war, reckned in al by their genealogies fourecore & seuen thousand.

6 ¶ The sonnes of Benjamin were Bela, and Becher and Iediael, three.

7 And the sonnes of Bela, Ezbon, and Vzzi, and Vzziel and Jerimoth, & Iri, fise heads of the households of their fathers, valiant men of warre, and were reckoned by their genealogies, two and twenty thousand and thirtie and foure.

8 And the sonnes of Bechir, Zemirah, and Ioah, and Eliezer, and Eliezer, & Omri, & Jerimoth, and Abiah, and Anathoth, and Alameth: all these were the sonnes of Becher.

9 And they were nombred by their genealogies, according to their generations, & y chiefe of the houses of their fathers, valiant men of warre, twenty thousand and two hundred.

10 And the sonne of Iediael was Bilhan, and the sonnes of Bilhan, Ieush, and Benjamin, and Ehud, and Chenaanah, & Zethan, & Tharshish, and Abihahar.

11 All these were the sonnes of Iediael, chiefe of the fathers, valiant men of warre, seenteene thousand and two hundred, marching in battell aray to the warre,

12 And Shuppim, & Huppim were the sonnes of

Jri. of *It*, but Hushim was the sonne of *an* other.
of A- 13 ¶ The sonnes of Naphtali, Lahziel, & Guni,
 and Iezer, & ¶ Shallum, of the sonnes of Bilhah.
Shil- 14 ¶ The sonne of Manasseh was Ashriel,
 whom the bare vnto him, but his concubine of
 146.24 Aram bare Machir the * father of Gilead.
 22.26. 15 And Machir took to wife the sister of Hup-
 31. pim & Shuppim, & the name of their sister was
 17.1. Maachah. And the name of the second sonne was
 Zelophehad, and Zelophehad had daughters.
 16 And Maachah the wife of Machir bare a
 7. Jezer, sonne, & called his name ¶ Peresh, & the name
 26.30 of his brother was Sheresh: and his sonnes were
 Vlam and Rakem.

17 And the sonne of Vlam was Bedan. These
 were the sonnes of Gilead the sonne of Machir,
 the sonne of Manasseh.

18 And his sister Molecheth bare Ishod, and
 Abiezer, and Mahalah.

19 And the sonnes of Shemida were Abian,
 and Shechem, and Likh, and Aviam.

20 ¶ The sonnes also of Ephraim were Shu-
 thelah, & Bered his sonne, & Tahath his sonne,
 and his sonne Eladah, and Tahath his sonne.

21 And Zabad his sonne, and Shuthelah his
 sonne, and Ezer, and Elead: & the men of Gath
 that were borne in the land, slew them, because
 they came downe to take away their cattell.

22 Therefore Ephraim their father mourned
 many daies, & his brethren came to comfort him.

23 And when he went in to his wife, she co-
 ceived, and bare him a sonne, and called his
 name Beriah, because affliction was in his house.

24 And his daughter was Sherah, & built Beth-
 horon y nether, & the vpper, & Vzen Sheerah.

25 And Rephah was his sonne, and Resheph,
 and Telah his sonne, and Tahan his sonne.

26 Laadan his sonne, Ammihud his sonne, E-
 lishama his sonne.

27 Non his sonne, Jehoshua his sonne.

28 And their possessions & their habitations
 were Beth-el, and the villages thereof, and East-
 ward Naaran, & Westward Gezer with the vil-
 lages thereof, Shechem also & y villages thereof,
 vnto ¶ Azzah, and the villages thereof.

29 And by the places of the children of Ma-
 nasseh, Beth-shean and her villages, Taanach and
 her villages, Megiddo and her villages, Dor and
 her villages. In those dwelt the children of Io-
 seph the sonne of Israel.

30 ¶ The sonnes of Asher were Imnah, and
 Ihuah, & Ihuai, & Beriah, & Serah their sister.

31 And the sonnes of Beriah, Heber, & Mal-
 chiel, which is the father of Birzanith.

32 And Heber begate Iaphlet, & Shomer, &
 Hotham, and Shuah their sister.

33 And the sonnes of Iaphlet were Pasach, &
 Rimhal, and Ashuath: these were the children
 of Iaphlet.

34 And the sonnes of Shamer, Ahi, and Roh-
 gab, Ichabbah, and Aram.

35 And the sonnes of his brother Helem
 were Zophah, & Imna, and Sheleth, and Amal.

36 The sonnes of Zophah, Suah, and Harne-
 pher, and Shual, and Beri, and Imrah.

37 Bezzer, and Hod, and Shammah, & Shilshah,
 and Ithram, and Beera.

38 And the sonnes of Iether, Iephunneh, and
 Pijpa and Ara.

39 And the sonnes of Vllah, Hara, and Haniel,
 and Rizia.

40 All these were y children of Asher, y heads
 of their fathers houses, noble men, valiant men of
 warre, & chiefe princes, & they were reckoned
 by their genealogies for warre & for battell to
 the number of fixe and twentie thousand men.

CHAP. VIII.

1 The sonnes of Benjamin, 23. And race of Saul.

B Eniamin also begate Bela his eldest sonne,
 Ashbel the second, and Aharah the third.

2 Nohah the fourth, and Rapha the fift.

3 And the sonnes of Bela were Addar, & Ge-
 ra, and Abihud.

4 And Abihua, and Naaman, and Ahoah,
 5 And Gera, and Shephuphan and Hiram.

6 ¶ And these are the sonnes of Ehud: these
 were the chiefe fathers of those that inhabited
 Geba: and they were caried away captiue to
 Monabath.

7 And Naaman, and Ahiah, and Gera, he cari-
 ed them away captiues: and he begate Vzra, &
 Ahihud.

8 And Shabarim begate certaine in the coun-
 try of Moab, after he had sent away Hushim
 and Baara his wiues.

9 He begate, I say, of Hodeh his wife, Ioab &
 Zibia, and Mesha, and Malcham.

10 And Ieuz, and Shashia and Mirra: these
 were his sonnes and chiefe fathers.

11 And of Hushim he begate Ahitub & Elpaal.

12 And the sonnes of Elpaal were Eber, and
 Mitham, and Shamed (which built Ono, & Lod,
 and the villages thereof)

13 And Beriah and Shema (which were the
 chiefe fathers among the inhabitants of Aialon:
 they draue away the inhabitants of Gath)

14 And Ahio, Shathak, and Jerimoth.

15 And Sebadiah, and Arad, and Ader,

16 And Michael, & Ispah, & Ioha, the sonnes
 of Beriah,

17 And Zebadiah, and Meshullam, and Hizki,
 and Heber.

18 And Ishmerai, and Izliah, and Iobab the
 sonnes of Elpaal.

19 Iakim also and Zichri, and Sabdi,

20 And Elienai, and Zillethai, and Eliel,

21 And ¶ Adaiah, & Beraiah, and Shimrath the
 sonnes of Shimei.

22 And Ilspan, and Eber, and Eliel,

23 And Abdon, and Zichri, and Hanan,

24 And Hananiah, and Elam, & Antothiah,

25 Iphedeah & Penuel y sonnes of Shathak,

26 And Shamsheirai, & Shehariah, & Athaliah,

27 And Iareeshiah, and Eliah, and Zichri, the
 sonnes of Ieroham.

28 These were the chiefe fathers according
 to their generations, euen princes, which dwelt
 in Ierusalem.

29 And at Gibeon dwelt the father of Gibe-
 on, and the name of his wife was Maachah.

30 And his eldest sonne was Abdon, then
 Zur, and Kish, and Baal, and Nadab,

31 And Gidor, and Ahio, and Zacher.

32 And Mikloth begate Shimeah: these also
 dwelt with their brethren in Ierusalem, euen by
 their brethren.

33 And Ner begate Kish, & Kish begate Saul,
 and Saul begate Iouathan, and Malchishua, and
 Abimelech.

Abinadab, and Eshbaal,

34 And the sonne of Ionathan was Merib baal, and Merib baal begate Micah.

35 And the sonnes of Micah were Pithon, and Melech, and Tarea and Abaz.

36 And Ahaz begate Ichoadah, and Ichoadah begate Alemeth, and Azmaueth, and Zimri, and Zimri begate Moza,

37 And Moza begate Bineah, whose sonne was Raphah, & his sonne Eleah, & his sonne Azel.

38 And Azel had sixe sonnes, whose names are these, Aztikam, Bocheru and Ilhmael, and Sheariah, & Obadiah, and Hanan: All these were the sonnes of Azel.

39 And the sonnes of Eshek his brother were Vlam his eldest sonne, Ichush the second, & Eliphelet the third.

40 And the sonnes of Vlam were valiant men of warre which shot with y bow, & had many sonnes and nephewes, an hundreth & fiftie: all these were of the sonnes of Benjamin.

CHAP. IX.

1 All ffrael and Judah nombred. 10 Of the Priests, & Levites. 11. 18 And of their offices.

Then al Ifrael were nombred by their genealogies: and beholde, they are written in the booke of the Kings of Ifrael & Iudah: & they were caried away to Babel for their trasgression.

2 And the chiefe inhabitants that dwelt in their owne possessions, & in their owne cities, ewen Ifrael, the Priestes, the Levites, and the Ne-thinims.

3 And in Ierusalem dwelt of the children of Iudah, & of the children of Benjamin, & of the children of Ephraim, and Manasseh.

4 Vthai the sonne of Amihud the sonne of Omri, the sonne of Imri, the sonne of Bani: of the children of Pharez, the sonne of Iudah.

5 And of Shiloni, Afaiah the eldest, and his sonnes.

6 And of the sonnes of Zerach, Ieuel, and their brethren sixe hundreth and ninetie.

7 And of the sonnes of Benjamin, Sallu, the sonne of Meshullam, the sonne of Hodauiah, the sonne of Hafenuah,

8 And Ibneiah the sonne of Ieroham, and E-lah the sonne of Vzzi, the sonne of Michri, & Meshullam the sonne of Shephariah, the sonne of Reuel the sonne of Ibniiah.

9 And their brethren according to their generations nine hundreth, fiftie and sixe: all these men were chiefe fathers in the householdes of their fathers.

10 And of the Priestes, Iedaiah, and Ichoazib, and Iachin.

11 And Azariah y sonne of Hilkiah, the sonne of Meshullam, the sonne of Zadok, the sonne of Meraioth, the sonne of Ahitub the chiefe of the house of God,

12 And Adaiah y sonne of Ieroham, y sonne of Paltahur, the sonne of Malchiah, & Maasai the sonne of Adiel, the sonne of Iahzerah, the sonne of Meshullam, the sonne of Meshillemith, the sonne of Immer.

13 And their brethren the chiefe of the householdes of their fathers a thousande, seven hundreth and threescore valiant men, for the worke of the seruice of the house of God.

14 And of the Levites, Shemaiah the sonne

of Manasseh, the sonne of Azrikam, the sonne of Halhabiah of the sonnes of Merari,

15 And Bakbakkar, Hereth & Galal, & Mat-taniah the sonne of Micha, the sonne of Zichri, the sonne of Afaph,

16 And Obadiah the sonne of Shemaiah, the sonne of Galal, the sonne of Ieduthun, & Bere-chiah the sonne of Ala, the sonne of Elkanah, that dwelt in y villages of the Netophathites.

17 And the porters were Shallum, and Ak-kub, and Talmon, & Ahiman, & their brethren: Shallum was the chiefe.

18 For they were porters to this time by companies of the children of Levi vnto the Kings gate Eastward.

19 And Shallum the sonne of Kore the sonne of Ebiasaph, the sonne of Korah, & his brethren the Korathites (of the house of their father) were ouer the worke, and office to keepe the gates of the Tabernacle: so their families were ouer the hoste of the Lord, keeping the entrie.

20 And Phinehas the sonne of Elcazar was their guide, and the Lord was with him.

21 Zechariah the sonne of Melhelemiah was the porter of the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

22 All these were chosen for porters of the gates, two hundreth and twelue, which were nombred according to their genealogies by their townes. Dauid established these and Samuel the Seer in their perpetuall office.

23 So they and their children had the ouer-sight of the gates of the house of the Lord, euen of the house of the Tabernacle by wards.

24 The porters were in foure quarters Eastward, Westward, Northward and Southward.

25 And their brethren, which were in their townes, came at seuen daies from time to time with them.

26 For these foure chiefe porters were in perpetuall office, and were of the Levites, and had charge of the chambers, and of the treasures in the house of God.

27 And they laye rounde about the house of God, because the charge was theirs, and they caused it to be opened euery morning.

28 And certaine of them had the rule of the ministring vessels: for they brought them in by tale, and brought them out by tale.

29 Some of them also were appointed ouer the instruments, & ouer al y vessels of the Sanctuary, and of the floure, and the wine, and the oyle, and the incense, and the sweete odours.

30 And certaine of the sonnes of the Priestes made ointments of sweete odours.

31 And Mattithiah one of the Levites which was the eldest sonne of Shallum the Korhite, had the charge of the things that were made in the frying panne.

32 And other of their brethren the sonnes of Kohath, had the ouersight of the shewbreade to prepare it euery Sabbath. Exo. 25. 30

33 And these are the singers, the chiefe fathers of the Levites, which dwelt in the chambers, and had none other charge: for they had to doe in that businesse day and night.

34 These were the chiefe fathers of the Levites according to their generations, and the principall which dwelt at Ierusalem.

25 *And

35 * And in Gibeon dwelt the father of Gibeon, Jeiel, & the name of his wife was Maachah.
36 And his eldest sonne was Abdon, then Zur, and Kith, and Baal, and Ner, and Nadab,
37 And Gedor, and Ahio, and Zechariah, and Mikloth.

38 And Mikloth begate Shimeam: they also dwelt with their brethren at Ierusalem, *euen* by their brethren.

39 And * Ner begate Kish, and Kish begate Saul, and Saul begate Jonathan and Malchishua, and Abinadab and Eshbaal.

40 And the sonne of Jonathan was Meribbaal: and Meribbaal begate Micah,

41 And the sonnes of Micah were Pithon, and Melech and Tahrea.

42 And Ahaz begate Iarah, and Iarah begate Alemeth, and Azmaueh & Zimri, and Zimri begate Moza.

43 And Moza begate Binea, whose sonne was Rephaiah, & his sonne was Eleasah, & his sonne Azel,

44 And Azel had sixe sonnes, whose names are these, Azrikam, Bocheru, & Ismael, & Sheariah, & Obadiah, & Hanan: these are the sonnes of Azel.

CHAP. X.

1 The battell of Saul against the Philistims, 4 In which he dyeth, 6 And his sonnes also. 13 The cause of Sauls death.

1 *Sam. 31.* Then * the Philistims fought against Israel: and the men of Israel fled before the Philistims, and fell downe slaine in mount Gilboa.

2 And the Philistims pursued after Saul and after his sonnes, & * the Philistims smote Iouathan, & Abinadab, & Malchishua the sonnes of Saul.

3 And the battell was sore against Saul, and the archers hit him, and he was wounded of the archers.

4 Then said Saul to his armour bearer, Draw out thy sword, & thrust me through therewith, lest these vncircumcised come & mocke at me: but his armour bearer would not: for he was sore afraid: therefore Saul tooke the sword and fell vpon it.

5 And when his armour bearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise vpon * the sword, & died.

6 So Saul died and his three sonnes, and all his house, they died together.

7 And when all the men of Israel that were in the valley, sawe how they fled, and that Saul and his sonnes were dead, they forooke their cities, and fled away, and the Philistims came, and dwelt in them.

8 And on the morowe when the Philistims came to spoyle them that were slaine, they found Saul and his sonnes * lying in mount Gilboa.

9 And when they had stript him, they tooke his head and his armour, and sent them into the land of the Philistims round about, to publish it vnto their idoles, and to the people.

10 And they laid vp his armour in the house of their god, and set vp his head in the house of Dagon.

11 * When all they of Iabesh Gilead heard all that the Philistims had done to Saul,

12 Then they arose (all the valiant men) and tooke the bodie of Saul, and the bodies of his sonnes, and brought them to Iabesh, and buried the bones of them vnder an oke in Iabesh, and fasted seuen daies.

13 So Saul died for his transgression, that he committed against the Lord, * *euen* against the word of the Lord, which he kept not, & in that he sought & asked counsell of a * familiar spirit, *Or,*

14 And asked not of the Lord: therefore hee and his seed he slew him, and turned the kingdome vnto Dauid the sonne of Ithai.

CHAP. XI.

3 After the death of Saul is Dauid anointed in Hebron. 5 The Jebusites rebell against Dauid, from whence he taketh the towre of Zion. 6 Joab is made capitaine. 10 His valiant men.

Then * all Israel gathered themselves to Dauid vnto Hebron, saying, Behold, we are thy bones and thy flesh.

2 And in time past, *euen* when Saul was king, thou leddest Israel out & in: & * the Lord thy God said vnto thee, Thou shalt feed my people Israel, & * thou shalt be capitaine ouer my people Israel.

3 So came all the Elders of Israel to the King to Hebron, and Dauid made a couenant with them in Hebron before the Lorde. And they anointed Dauid King ouer Israel, * according to the word of the Lord by the hand of Samuel.

4 * And Dauid and all Israel went to Ierusalem, which is Iebus, where were the Jebusites, the inhabitants of the land.

5 And the inhabitants of Iebus said to Dauid, Thou shalt not come in hither. Neuertheless Dauid tooke the towre of Zion, which is the city of Dauid.

6 And Dauid said, * Who soener smiteth * the Jebusites first, shalbe * the chiefe & capitaine. So Ioab * the sonne of Zeruiah wet first vp, & was capitaine.

7 And Dauid dwelt in the towre: therefore they called it the citie of Dauid.

8 * And he built the city on every side, from Millo *euen* round about: and Ioab repaired the rest of the city.

9 And Dauid prospered, and grewe: for the Lord of hostes was with him.

10 * These also are * the chiefe of the valiant men that were with Dauid, & ioyned their force with him in his kingdome with all Israel, to make him king ouer Israel, according to the word of the Lorde.

11 And this is the namber of the valiant men whom Dauid had, Iashobeam * the sonne of Hashmoni, * the chiefe among thirty: he list vp his speare against three hundred, which he slew at one time.

12 And after him was Eleazar the sonne of Dodo the Ahobite, which was one of the three valiant men.

13 He was with Dauid at Pas-dammim, and there the Philistims were gathered together to battell: and there was a parcel of ground full of barley, & the people fled before the Philistims.

14 And they stood in the mids of the fildes, and saved it, and slew the Philistims: so the Lord gaue a great victorie.

15 * And three of the thirty captaines went to a rock to Dauid, into the caue of Adullam. And the armie of the Philistims camped in the valley of Rephaim.

16 And when Dauid was in the hold, the Philistims garison was at Beth-lehem.

17 And Dauid longed, & said, * Oh that one would giue me to drinke of the water of the well of Beth-lehem that is at the gate.

18 Then these three brake thorowe the hoste of

of the Philistims, & drew water out of the well of Beth-lehem that was by the gate, & tooke it, and brought it to Dauid: but Dauid would not drinke of it, but powred it for an oblation to the Lord,

19 And said, Let not my God suffer me to do this: should I drinke the blood of these mens liues? for they haue brought it with the ieopardie of their liues: therefore he would not drinke it: these things did these three mightie men.

20 ¶ And Abishai the brother of Ioab, he was chiefe of the three, and he list vp his speare against three hundred, and slew them, and had the name among the three.

21 Among the three he was more honourable then the two, and he was their captaine: * but he attained not vnto the first three.

22 Benaiah the sonne of Ichoiada (the sonne of a valiant man) which had done many actes, and was of Kabzeel, he slew two strong men of Moab: he went downe also and slew a lyon in the middes of a pit in the time of snowe.

23 And he slew an Egyptian, a man of great stature, *euens* six cubites long, and in the Egyptians hand was a speare like a weauers beame: and he went downe to him with a staffe, and plucked the speare out of the Egyptians hand, and slewe him with his owne speare.

24 These things did Benaiah & sonne of Ichoiada, & had & name among the three worthies.

25 Behold, he was honourable among thirtie, but he attained not vnto the first three. * And Dauid made him of his counsell.

26 ¶ These also were valiant men of warre, Asahel the brother of Ioab, Elhanan the sonne of Dodo of Beth-lehem.

27 Shammoth & Harodite, Helez & Pelonite, 28 Ira the sonne of Ikkeih the Tekoite, Abiezer the Antothite,

29 Sibbecai the Hushathite, Ilai the Ahohite, 30 Maharai the Netophathite, Heled & sonne of Baanah the Netophathite,

31 Ithai the sonne of Ribai of Gibeah of the children of Benjamin, Benaiah the Pirathonite, 32 Hurai of the riuers of Gaath, Abiel the Arbathite,

33 Azmaueh the Baharumite, Elihahab the Shaalbonite,

34 The sonnes of Hashem the Gizonite, Iona-than the sonne of Shageh the Harite,

35 Ahiam the sonne of Sacar the Hararite, Eliphal the sonne of Vr,

36 Hopher & Mecherathite, Ahijah & Pelonite, 37 Hezro the Carmelite, Naarai the sonne of Ezbai,

38 Ioel the brother of Nathan, Mibhar the sonne of Haggeri,

39 Zelek the Ammonite, Nahrai & Berothite, the armour bearer of Ioab, & sonne of Zeruiah,

40 Ira the Ithrite, Garib the Ithrite,

41 Uriah & Hittite, Zabad & sonne of Ahlai,

42 Adina the sonne of Shiza the Reubenite, a captaine of the Reubenites, & thirtie with him,

43 Hanan the sonne of Maachah, and Ioshaphat the Mithnite,

44 Vziah the Ashterathite, Shama and Ieiel the sonnes of Otham the Aroerite.

45 Iediael the sonne of Shimri, and Ioha his brother the Tizite,

46 Eliel the Mahauite, & Ieribai & Ioshauiah the sonnes of Elnaam, and Ichmah the Moabite,

47 Eliel and Obed, and Iasiel the Mesobaite.

CHAP. XII.

1 Who they were that went with Dauid when he fled from Saul. 14 Their valiantnes. 23 They that came vnto him vnto Hebron out of euery tribe to make him King.

These also are they that came to Dauid to Ziklag, while he was yet kept close, because of Saul the sonne of Kish: and they were among the valiant and helpers of the battell.

2 They were weaponed with bowes, & could vse the right & the left hand with stones & with arrowes, and with bowes, and were of Sauls brethren, *euens* of Benjamin.

3 The chiefe were Ahiezer, and Ioash the sonnes of Shemaah a Gibeathite, and Ieziel, and Pelet the sonnes of Asmaneth, Berachah and Iehu the Antothite,

4 And Ishmaiah the Gibeonite a valiant man among the thirtie, and aboue the thirtie, and Ieremiah, and Iehaziel, and Iohanan, and Iothabad the Gederathite,

5 Eluzai, and Ierimoth, and Bealiah, & Shemariah, and Shephatiah the Haruphite,

6 Elkanah, and Ishiah, and Azariel, & Ioezer, Iathobeam of Hakorehim,

7 And Ioelah, and Zebadiah, the sonnes of Iehoram of Gedor,

8 And of the Gadites there separated theselues some vnto Dauid in the hold of the wildernes, valiant men of warre, & men of armes, & apt for battell, & could handle speare & shield, and their faces were like the faces of lyons, & were *like* the roes in the mountaines in swiftnes,

9 Ezer the chiefe, Obadiah the second, Eliab the third,

10 Mishmanah the fourth, Ieremiah the fifth,

11 Attai the sixth, Eliel the seventh,

12 Iohanan the eight, Elzabad the ninth,

13 Ieremiah the tenth, Macbannai & eleuenth.

14 These were the sonnes of Gad, captains of the hoste: one of the least could resist an hundred, and the greatest a thousand.

15 These are they that went ouer Iorden, in the first moneth when he had filled ouer all his bankes, and put to flight all them of the valley, toward the East and the West.

16 And there came out of the children of Benjamin, and Iudah to the hold vnto Dauid,

17 And Dauid went out to meete them, and answered & said vnto the, If ye be come peaceably vnto me to help me, mine heart shall be knit vnto you, but if you come to betray me to mine aduersaries, seeing there is no wickednes in mine hands, & god of our fathers behold it, & rebuke it.

18 And the spirit came vpon Amasai, which was & chiefe of thirtie, and he said, Thine are we, Dauid, & with thee, O sonne of Ishai, Peace, peace be vnto thee, & peace be vnto thine helpers: for thy God helpeth thee. Then Dauid receiued the, and made them captaines of the garison.

19 ¶ And of Manasse some fel to Dauid, while he came w the Philistims against Saul to battell, but they helped them not: for the princes of the Philistims by aduise ment sent him away, saying, He will fall to his master Saul for our heads.

20 As he went to Ziklag, there fell to him of Manasse,

Manasseh, Adnah, and Tozabad, and Iedrael, and Michael, and Tozabad, and Elihu, & Ziltai, heads of the thousandes that were of Manasseh.

21 And they helped David against that band: for they were all valiant men, and were captains in the hoste.

22 For at that time day by day they came to David to helpe him, vntil it was a great host, like the hoste of God.

23 And these are y numbers of the captaines that were armed to battell, and came to David to Hebron to turne the kingdome of Saul to him, according to the word of the Lord.

24 The children of Iudah that bare shield and speare, were sixe thousand and eight hundred armed to the warre.

25 Of the children of Simeon valiant men of warre, seuen thousand and an hundred.

26 Of the children of Levi foure thousand and sixe hundred.

27 And Iehoiada was the chiefe of them of Aaron: and with him three thousand and seuen hundred.

28 And Zadok a yōg mā very valiāt, & of his fathers household came two & twenty captains.

29 And of y children of Benjamin y brethren of Saul three thousand: for a great part of the vnto that time kept y ward of y house of Saul.

30 And of the children of Ephraim twentie thousand and eight hundred valiant men and famous men in the household of their fathers.

31 And of the halfe tribe of Manasse eighteene thousand, which were appointed by name to come, and make David King.

32 And of the children of Issachar which were men that had vnderstanding of the times, to knowe what Israel ought to doe: the heades of them were two hundred, and all their brethren were at their commandement.

33 Of Zebulun that went out to battell, expert in warre, and in all instruments of warre, fittie thousand which could set the battell in aray: they were not of y a double heart.

34 And of Naphtali a thousand captaines, and with them with shield and speare seuen and thirtie thousand.

35 And of Dan expert in battell, eight and twentie thousand, and sixe hundred.

36 And of Aser that went out to the battell & were trained in the warres, fourtie thousand.

37 And of y other side of Iorden of the Reubenites, and of the Gadites, and of the halfe tribe of Manasseh with all instruments of warre to fight with, an hundred and twentie thousand.

38 All these men of warre which that could leade an armie, came w vpright heart to Hebron to make David King ouer Israel: and all the rest of Israel was of one accord to make David King.

39 And there they were with David three dayes, eating and drinking: for their brethren had prepared for them.

40 Moreover they that were neere them vntill Issachar, and Zebulun, and Naphtali brought bread vpon asses, and on camels, and on mules, and on oxen, euen meate, floure, figges, and raisins, and wine and oyle, and beecers, and sheepe abundantly: for there was ioy in Israel.

CHAP. XIII.

7 The arke is brought again from Kirjath-iearim

to Ierusalem, 9 Vzza dieth because he touched it.

And David counselled with the captaines of thousands and of hundredes, and with all the gouernours.

2 And David said to all the Congregation of Israel, If it seeme good to you, and that it proceedeth of the Lord our God, we will send too and fro vnto our brethren, that are left in all the land of Israel (for with them are the Priestes and the Leuites in the cities and their suburbs) that they may assemble them selues vnto vs.

3 And we will bring againe the Arke of our God to vs: for we sought not vnto it in the dayes of Saul.

4 And all the Congregation answered, Let vs doe so: for the thing seemed good in the eyes of all the people.

5 * So David gathered all Israel together fro Shihor in Egypt, eue vnto y entering of Hamath to bring the Arke of God from Kirjath-iearim.

6 And David went vp, and all Israel to Balaath in Kirjath-iearim, that was in Iudah, to bring vp from thence the Arke of God the Lord that dwelleth betweene the Cherubims, where his Name is called on.

7 And they caried the Arke of God in a newe cart out of the house of Abinadab: and Vzza and Ahio guided the cart.

8 And David and all Israel played before God with all their might, both with songs and with harpes, and with violes, and with timbrels, and with cymbales, and with trumpets.

9 ¶ And when they came vnto the threshing floore of Chidon, Vzza put forth his hande to holde the Arke, for the oxen did shake it.

10 But the wrath of the Lord was kindled against Vzza, & he smote him, because he laid his hand vpon y Arke: so he died there before God.

11 And David was angrie, because the Lord had made a breach in Vzza, and he called the name of that place Perez-vzza vnto this day.

12 And David feared God that day, saying, Howe shall I bring in to me the Arke of God?

13 Therefore David brought not the Arke to him into the citie of David, but caused it to turne into y house of Obed Edom the Gittite.

14 So the Arke of God remained in the house of Obed Edom, euen in his house three moneths: and the Lord blessed the house of Obed Edom, and all that he had.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Hiram sendeth word to workemen to David,

4 The names of his children. 8. 14 By the counsel of God he goeth against the Philistines, and overcometh them. 15 God fighteth for him.

Then * sent Hiram the King of Tyrus messengers to David, and cedar trees, with materials and carpenters to build him an house.

2 Therefore David knew y the Lord had confirmed him King ouer Israel, and y his kingdom was lift vp on hie, because of his people Israel.

3 ¶ Also David tooke mo wiues at Ierusalem, and David begate moe sonnes and daughters.

4 And these are the names of the children which he had at Ierusalem, Shammua, and Shobab, Nathan, and Salomon.

5 And Ithar, and Elisua, and Elpalet,

6 And Nogah, and Nepheg, and Iaphia,

7 And Elisama, and Beeliada, & Eliphalet.

8 But

8 But when the Philistims heard that David was anoynted King ouer Israel, al the Philistims came vp to seeke David. And when David heard, he went out against them.

9 And the Philistims came, and spred themselves in the valley of Rephaim.

10 Then David asked counsell at God, saying, Shall I goe vp against the Philistims, and wilt thou deliuer them into mine hand? And the Lord said vnto him, Goe vp: for I will deuer them into thine hand.

11 So they came vp to Baal-perazim, and David smote them there: and David said, God hath deuided mine enemies with mine hand, as waters are deuided: therefore they called the name of that place, Baal-perazim.

12 And there they had left their gods: and David said, Let them euen be burnt with fire.

13 Again the Philistims came and spred them selues in the valley.

14 And when David asked againe counsel at God, God said to him, Thou shalt not go vp after the, but turne away from them, & thou mayest come vpon them ouer against y mulberie trees.

15 And when thou hearest the noyse of one going in the toppes of the mulberie trees, then goe out to battel: for God is gone forth before thee, to smite the hoste of the Philistims.

16 So David did as God had commaunded him: and they smote the host of the Philistims from Gibeon euen to Gezer.

17 And the same of David went out into all landes, and the Lord brought the feare of him vpon all nations.

CHAP. XV.

1 David prepareth his house for the Arke. 4 The number and order of the Leuites. 16 The fingers are chosen out among them. 25 They bring againe the Arke with ioy. 29 David dancing before it, is despised of his wife Michal.

And David made him houses in the citie of David, and prepared a place for the Arke of God, and pitched for it a tent.

2 Then David said, * None ought to carie the Arke of God, but the Leuites: for the Lord hath chosen them to beare the Arke of the Lord, and to minister vnto him for euer.

3 ¶ And David gathered all Israel together to Ierusalem to bring vp the Arke of the Lord vnto his place which he had ordeined for it.

4 And David assembled the sonnes of Aaron, and the Leuites.

5 Of the sonnes of Kohath, Vrieh the chiefe, and his brethren sixe score.

6 Of the sonnes of Merari, Asaiah the chiefe, and his brethren two hundreth and twentie.

7 Of the sonnes of Gerthom, Ioel the chiefe, and his brethren an hundreth and thirtie.

8 Of the sonnes of Elizaphan, Shemaiah the chiefe, and his brethren two hundreth.

9 Of the sonnes of Hebron, Eliel the chiefe, and his brethren foure score.

10 Of the sonnes of Vzziel, Amminadab the chiefe, and his brethren an hundreth & twelue.

11 ¶ And David called Zadok and Abiathar the Priestes, and of the Leuites, Vrieh, Asaiah, and Ioel, Shemaiah, and Eliel, and Amminadab:

12 And he said vnto them, Ye are y chiefe fathers of the Leuites: sanctifie your selues, & your

brethren, and bring vp the Arke of y Lord God of Israel vnto the place y I haue prepared for it.

13 For * because ye were not there at the first, the Lord our God made a breach among vs: for we sought him not after due order.

14 So the Priestes and the Leuites sanctified them selues to bring vp the Arke of the Lord God of Israel.

15 ¶ And the sonnes of the Leuites bare the Arke of God vpon their shoulders with the barres, as Moyses had commanded, * according to the word of the Lord.

16 And David spake to the chiefe of the Leuites, that they should appoint certaine of their brethren to sing w instruments of musicke, with violes, and harpes, & cymbales, that they might make a sound, and lift vp their voyce with ioy.

17 So the Leuites appointed Heman the sonne of Ioeh, and of his brethren Asaph the sonne of Berechiah, and of the sonnes of Merari their brethren, Ethan the sonne of Kufhaiah,

18 And with them their brethren in y second degree, Zechariah, Ben, and Iaaziel, & Shemiramoth, and Iehiel, and Vnni, Eliab, and Benaiah, and Maaseiah, and Mattithiah, and Eliphelet, and Mikneah, and Obed Edom, & Ieiel the porters.

19 So Heman, Asaph and Ethan were singers to make a sound with cymbales of brasie,

20 And Zechariah, and Aziel, and Shemiramoth, and Iehiel, and Vnni, and Eliab, and Maaseiah, and Benaiah with violes on Alamoth,

21 And Mattithiah, and Eliphelet, and Mikneah, and Obed Edom, and Ieiel, and Azaziah, with harpes vpon Sheminith Ienazzeah,

22 But Chenaniah the chiefe of the Leuites had the charge, bearing the burden in the charge, for he was able to instruct.

23 And Berechiah and Elkanah were porters for the Arke.

24 And Shecaniah and Iehoshaphat and Nethaneel and Amasai, and Zechariah, and Benaiah, and Eliezer the Priestes did blowe with trumpets before the Arke of God, and Obed Edom and Ieiah were porters for the Arke.

25 * So David and the Elders of Israel, and the captaines of thousandes went to bring vp the Arke of the couenant of the Lord from the house of Obed Edom with ioy.

26 And because that God helped y Leuites that bare the Arke of the couenat of the Lord, they offered seuen bullockes and seuen rams.

27 And David had on him a linnen garment, as all the Leuites that bare the Arke, & the singers, & Chenaniah that had the chiefe charge of the fingers: & vpon David was a linnen Ephod.

28 Then all Israel brought vp the Arke of the Lords couenant with shouting & sound of cornet, and with trumpets, and with cymbales, making a sound with violes and with harpes.

29 And when the Arke of the couenant of the Lorde came into the citie of David, Michal the daughter of Saul looked out at a window, and sawe King David dauncing, and playing, and * she despised him in her heart.

CHAP. XVI.

1 The Arke being placed, they offer sacrifices. 4 David ordeineth Asaph and his brethren to minister before the Lord. 8 He appointeth a notable Psalm to be sung in praise of the Lord.

6. SO * they brought in the Arke of God, and set it in the middes of the Tabernacle that Dauid had pitched for it, and they offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before God.

2 And when Dauid had made an end of offering the burnt offering and the peace offerings, he blessed the people in the Name of the Lord.

3 And he dealt to euery one of Israel both man and woman, to euery one a cake of bread, and a piece of flesh, and a bottell of wine.

4 And he appointed certaine of the Leuites to minister before the Arke of the Lord, and to rehearse and to thanke and praise the Lord God of Israel.

5 Asaph & chiefe, and next to him Zechariah, Ieiel, and Shemiramoth, and Iehiel, and Mattithiah, and Eliab, and Benaiah, and Obed Edom, euen Ieiel with instruments, viols, and harpes, and Asaph to make a sound with cymbales,

6 And Benaiah, and Iahaziel Priestes, with trumpets continually before the Arke of the couenant of God.

7 Then at that time Dauid did appoint at the beginning to giue thanks to the Lord by the hand of Asaph and his brethren.

Sal. 105. 8 * Praise the Lord and call vpon his Name: declare his workes among the people.

12. 4. 9 Sing vnto him, sing praise vnto him, and talke of all his wonderfull workes.

10 Reioyce in his holy Name: let the hearts of them that seeke the Lord reioyce.

11 Seeke the Lord and his strength: seeke his face continually.

12 Remember his marueilous workes that he hath done, his wonders, and the iudgements of his mouth,

13 O seede of Israel his seruant, O the children of Iakob his choien.

14 He is the Lord our God: his iudgements are throughout all the earth.

15 Remember his couenant for euer, and the word, which he commanded to a thousand generations:

Gen. 22. 16 * Which he made with Abraham, and his othe to Izhak:

16, 17, 18. 17 And hath confirmed it to Iakob for a ke 1. 73.

Hebr. 6. 17. Lawe, and to Israel for an euermlasting couenant,

18 Saying, To thee will I giue the land of Ebr. cord, Canaan, the lot of your inheritance.

whereby 19 When ye were fewe in number, yea, a ver- parcels of ry fewe, and strangers therein,

lands were 20 And walked about from nation to nation, and from one kingdome to another people,

measured. 21 He suffered no man to doe them wrong, but rebuked Kings for their sakes, saying,

22 Touch not mine anointed, and doe my Prophets no harme.

Psal. 95. 1. 23 * Sing vnto the Lord all the earth: declare his saluation from day to day.

24 Declare his glorie among the nations, and his wonderfull workes among all people.

25 For the Lord is great and much to be praised, and he is to be feared aboue all gods.

26 For all the gods of the people are idoles, but the Lord made the heauens.

27 Praise and glorie are before him: power and beaurie are in his place.

28 Giue vnto the Lord, ye families of the people: giue vnto the Lord glorie and power.

29 Giue vnto the Lord & glorie of his Name: bring an offering and come before him, and worship the Lord in the glorious Sanctuary.

30 Tremble ye before him all the earth: surely the worlde shalbe stable and not mooue.

31 Let the heauens reioyce, and let the earth be glad, and let them say among the nations, The Lord reigneth.

32 Let the sea roare, and all that therein is: let the fiede be ioyfull and all that is in it.

33 Let the trees of the wood then reioyce at the presence of the Lord: for he commeth to iudge the earth.

34 Praise the Lord, for he is good, for his mercie endureth for euer.

35 And say ye, Saue vs, O God, our saluation, and gather vs, and deliuer vs from the heathen, that we may praise thine holy Name, and glory in thy praise.

36 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel for euer and euer: and let all people say, So be it, and praise the Lord.

37 ¶ Then he left there before the Arke of the Lordes couenant Asaph and his brethren to minister continually before the Arke, that which was to be done euery day:

38 And Obed Edom and his brethren, three score and eight: and Obed Edom the sonne of Ieduthun, and Hosah were porters.

39 And Zadok the Priest and his brethren the Priestes were before the Tabernacle of the Lord, in the hie place that was at Gibeon,

40 To offer burnt offerings vnto the Lorde vpon the burnt offering altat continually, in the morning and in the euening, euen according vnto all that is written in the Law of the Lord, which he commanded Israel.

41 And with them were Heman, and Ieduthun, and the rest that were chosen (which were appointed by names) to praise the Lord, because his mercie endureth for euer.

42 Euen with them were Heman and Ieduthun, to make a sound with the cornets & with the cymbales, w excellent instruments of musick: & the sonnes of Ieduthun were at & gate.

43 And all the people departed euery man to his house: & Dauid returned to blesse his house.

CHAP. XVII.

3 Dauid is forbidden to build an house vnto the Lord, 12 Christ is promised vnder the figure of Salomon. 18 Dauid giueth thanks, 23 And prayeth vnto God.

NOWE * afterward when Dauid dwelt in his house, he said to Nathan & Prophet, Behold, I dwell in an house of cedar trees, but & Arke of the Lords couenant remaineth vnder curtaines.

2 Then Nathan said to Dauid, Doe all that is in thine heart: for God is with thee.

3 And the same night euen the word of God came to Nathan, saying,

4 Goe, and tell Dauid my seruant, Thus saith the Lord, Thou shalt not build me an house to dwell in:

5 For I haue dwelt in no house, since the day that I brought out the children of Israel vnto this day, but I haue bene from tent to tent, and from habitation to habitation.

6 Wheresoeuer I haue walked with all Israel, spake I one worde to any of the Iudges of Isra-

el (whome I commanded to feede my people) saying, Why haue ye not built me an house of cedar trees?

7 Nowe therefore thus shalt thou say vnto my seruant Dauid, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, I tooke thee from the sheepecoat & from following the sheepe, that thou shouldest be a prince ouer my people Israel.

8 And I haue bin wth thee whithersoener thou hast walked, & haue made thee a name, like the name of the great men that are in the earth.

9 (Also I will appoint a place for my people Israel, and will plant it, & they may dwell in their place, & moue no more: neither shall I wicked people vex them any more, as at y^e beginning,

10 And since the time that I commanded Iudges ouer my people Israel) And I will subdue all thine enemies: therefore I say vnto thee, that the Lord will build thee an house.

11 And when thy dayes shall be fulfilled to go with thy fathers, then will I raise vp thy seede after thee, which shall be of thy sonnes, and will stablish his kingdome.

12 He shall build me an house, and I will stablish his throne for euer.

13 I will be his father, & he shall be my sonne, and I will not take my mercie away from him, as I tooke it from him that was before thee.

14 But I will establish him in mine house, and in my kingdome for euer, and his throne shall be stablished for eues,

15 According to all these wordes, and according to al this vision. So Nathā spake to Dauid.

16 ¶ And Dauid the King went in, and sate before the Lord, and said, Who am I, O Lorde God, and what is mine house, that thou hast brought me hitherto?

17 Yet thou esteeming this a small thing, O God, hast also spoken concerning the house of thy seruant for a great while, and hast regarded me according to the estate of a man of his degree, O Lord God.

18 What can Dauid desire more of thee for y^e honor of thy seruant? for y^e knowest thy seruant.

19 O Lord, for thy seruants sake, even according to thine heart hast thou done al this great thing to declare all magnificence.

20 Lorde, there is none like thee, neither is there any God besides thee, according to all that we haue heard with our eares.

21 Moreover, what one nation in the earth is like thy people Israel, whose God went to redeeme them to be his people, and to make thy selfe a Name, & to do great and terrible things, by casting out nations from before thy people, whome thou hast deliuered out of Egypt?

22 For thou hast deigned thy people Israel to be thine owne people for euer, and thou Lord art become their God.

23 Therefore nowe Lorde, let the thing that thou hast spoken concerning thy seruant, and concerning this house, be confirmed for euer, and doe as thou hast said,

24 And let thy Name be stable & magnified for euer, that it may be said, The Lord of hosts, God of Israel, is the God of Israel, & let y^e house of Dauid thy seruant be stablished before thee.

25 For thou, O my God, hast reuelled vnto

the eare of thy seruant, that thou wilt build him an house: therefore thy seruant hath bene bolde to pray before thee.

26 Therefore nowe Lord (for thou art God, and hast spoken this goodnes vnto thy seruant)

27 Nowe therefore, it hath pleased thee to blesse the house of thy seruant, that it may be before thee for euer: for thou, O Lord hast blessed it, and it shall be blessed for euer.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 The battell of Dauid against the Philistims, 2 & against Moab, 3 Zobah, 5 Arā, 12 & Edō.

And after this Dauid smote the Philistims, & subdued them, and tooke Gath, and the villages thereof out of the hand of the Philistims.

2 And he smote Moab, and the Moabites became Dauids seruants, and brought gifts.

3 ¶ And Dauid smote Hadarezer King of Zobah vnto Hamath, as he went to stablish his border by the riner Perath.

4 And Dauid tooke from him a thousand charrets, and seuen thousand horsemen, and twentie thousand footmen, and destroyed all the charrets, but he reserved of the an hundredth charrets.

5 ¶ Then came the Aramites of Damascus to succour Hadarezer King of Zobah, but Dauid slue of the Aramites two and twenty thousand.

6 And Dauid put a garison in Aram of Damascus, and the Aramites became Dauids seruants, and brought gifts: and the Lord preserved Dauid whersoener he went.

7 And Dauid tooke the shieldes of gold that were of the seruants of Hadarezer, and brought them to Ierusalem.

8 And from Tibhath, and from Chwn (cities of Hadarezer) brought Dauid exceeding much brasē, wherewith Salomon made the brasen Sea, and the pillars and the vessels of brasē.

9 ¶ Then Tou King of Hamath heard howe Dauid had smitten all the hoste of Hadarezer King of Zobah:

10 Therefore he sent Hadoram his sonne to King Dauid, to salute him, & to reioyce wth him, because he had fought against Hadarezer, & beaten him (for Tou had warre wth Hadarezer) who brought all vessels of gold, and siluer, and brasē.

11 And King Dauid did dedicate them vnto the Lord, with the siluer and golde that he brought from all the nations, from Edom, and from Moab, and from the children of Ammon, and from the Philistims, and from Amalek.

12 ¶ And Abihai the sonne of Zeruiah smote of Edom in the salt valley eightene thousand.

13 And he put a garison in Edom, and all the Edomites became Dauids seruants: and the Lord preserved Dauid whithersoener he went.

14 So Dauid reigned ouer all Israel, and executed iudgement and iustice to all his people.

15 And Ioab the sonne of Zeruiah was ouer the hoste, and Iehoshaphat the sonne of Ahilud recorder,

16 And Zadok the sonne of Ahitub, and Abimelech the sonne of Abiathar were the Priests, and Shaulha the Scribe,

17 ¶ And Benaiah the sonne of Iehoiada was ouer the Cherethites and the Pelethites: & the sonnes of Dauid were chiefe about the King.

CHAP. XIX.

4 Harum king of Ammon doeth great iniuries

to the seruants of Dauid. 6 He prepareth an armie against Dauid, 15 And is overcome.

After this also * Nahash the King of the children of Ammon dyed, and his sonne reigned in his stead.

2 And Dauid said, I will shew kindnesse vnto Hanun the sonne of Nahash, because his father shewed kindnes vnto me. And Dauid sent messengers to comfort him for his father. So y seruants of Dauid came into the land of the children of Ammon to Hanun to comfort him.

3 And the Princes of the children of Ammon said to Hanun, Thinkest thou that Dauid doeth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters vnto thee? Are not his seruants come to thee to search, to seeke and to spie out the land?

4 Wherefore Hanun tooke Dauids seruants, and shaued them, & cut off their garments by the halfe vnto the buttockes, and sent them away.

5 And there went certaine and tolde Dauid concerning the men: and he sent to meet them (for the men were exceedingly ashamed) and the King said, Tarry at Iericho, vntill your beards be growen: then returne.

6 ¶ When the children of Ammon saw that they flanke in the sight of Dauid, then sent Hanun and the children of Ammon a thousand talents of siluer to hire them charets and horsemen out of *Aram Naharaim, and out of Aram Maachah, and out of Zobah.

7 And they hired the two & thirty thousand charets, and the king of Maachah & his people, which came and pitched before Medeba: & the children of Ammon gathered themselves together from their cities, and came to the battell.

8 ¶ And when Dauid heard, he sent Ioab and all the hoste of the valiant men.

9 And y childre of Ammon came out, & set their battell in aray at the gate of y city. And y Kings y were come, were by them selues in the fildes.

10 When Ioab saw that the front of the battell was against him before and behind, then he chose out of all the choise of Israel, and set himselfe in aray to meete the Aramites.

11 And y rest of y people he deliuered vnto the hand of Abishai his brother, & they put the selues in aray against the children of Ammon.

12 And he said, If Aram be too strong for me, then thou shalt succour me: and if the children of Ammon preuaile against thee, then I will succour thee.

13 Be strong, & let vs shew our selues valliant for our people, & for the cities of our God, & let the Lord do y which is good in his owne sight.

14 So Ioab and the people that was with him, came neere before the Aramites vnto the battell, and they fled before him.

15 And when the children of Ammon saw that the Aramites fled, they fled also before Abishai his brother, and entred into the citie: so Ioab came to Ierusalem.

16 ¶ And when the Aramites saw that they were discomfited before Israel, they sent messengers & caused the Aramites to come forth that were beyond the riuier: and Shophach the captaine of y host of Hadarezer was before them.

17 And when it was shewed Dauid, he gathered all Israel, & went ouer Iorden, & came vnto them, & put him selfe in aray against them: And

when Dauid had put him selfe in battell aray to meete the Aramites, they fought with him.

18 But the Aramites fled before Israel, & Dauid destroyed of the Aramites seuen thousand charets, and fourtie thousand footmen, and killed Shophach the captaine of the hoste.

19 And when the seruants of Hadarezer saw that they sel before Israel, they made peace with Dauid, & serued him. And the Aramites would no more succour the children of Ammon.

CHAP. XX.

1 Rabbah destroyed. 3 The Ammonites tormented. 4 The Philistines are thrise overcome with their gyants.

ANd *when the yere was expired, in the time that kings go out a warfare, Ioab caried out the strength of the armie, & destroyed the countrey of the children of Ammon, & came and besieged Rabbah, (but Dauid taried at Ierusalem) and Ioab smote Rabbah and destroyed it.

2 * Then Dauid tooke the crowne of their King from off his head, and found it the weight of a talent of golde, with precious stones in it: and it was set on Dauids head, and he brought away the spoile of the citie exceeding much.

3 And he caried away the people that were in it, & cut them with sawes, and with harrowes of yron, & with axes: euen thus did Dauid with al y cities of the children of Ammon. Then Dauid and all the people came againe to Ierusalem.

4 ¶ And after this also there arose warre at Gazer with the Philistines: then Sibbechai the Hulathite slewe y Sippai, of the children of y Haraphah, and they were subdued.

5 And there was yet another battell with the Philistines: and Elhanan the sonne of Iair slewe Lahmi, the brother of Goliath the Gittite, whose speare staffe was like a weavers heame.

6 And yet againe there was a battell at Gath, where was a man of a great stature, and his fingers were by fives, euen foure and twentie, and was also the sonne of Haraphah.

7 And when he reuiled Israel, Iehonathan the sonne of Shimea Dauids brother did slay him.

8 These were borne vnto Haraphah at Gath, and fell by the hand of Dauid, and by the hands of his seruants.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Dauid causeth the people to be nobred, 14 And there die seuentie thousand men of the bestilence.

AND Satan stode vp against Israel, and prouoked Dauid to number Israel.

2 Therefore Dauid said to Ioab, and to the rulers of the people, Goe, and number Israel from Beer-sheba euen to Dan, and bring it to me, that I may knowe the number of them.

3 And Ioab answered, The Lord increase his people an hundred times so many as they be, O my lord the King: are they not all my lordes seruants? wherefore doeth my lord require this thing? why should he be a cause of trespasse to Israel?

4 Neuerthelesse the Kings worde preuailed against Ioab. And Ioab departed and went through all Israel, and returned to Ierusalem.

5 And Ioab gaue the number and summe of the people vnto Dauid: and all Israel were euen hundred thousand men that drew sword, and Iudah was foure hundred and seuentie

had
de them
es to be
horred
Dauid.
sam.
6,8.

2.Sam.
11.1.

2.Sam.
12.39.

2.Sam.
21.18.
10r.6.
2.Sam.
21.18.
10r.8.
10r.9.
pham.
the 8

thousand men that drew sword.

6 But the Levites and Benjamin counted hee not among them: for the Kings worde was a-bominable to Iozab.

7 And God was displeased with this thing: therefore he smote Israel.

8 Then David said vnto God, I haue sinned greatly because I haue done this thing: but now, I beseech thee, remooue the iniquitie of thy seru-ant: for I haue done very foolishly.

9 And the Lorde spake vnto Gad Davids [Seer, saying,

10 Goe and tell David, saying, Thus saith the Lord, I offer thee three things: chuse thee one of them, that I may doe it vnto thee.

11 So Gad came to David, and said vnto him, Thus saith the Lord, Take to thee

12 Either three yeeres famine, or three mo-neths to be destroyed before thine aduersaries, and the sword of thine enemies: to take thee, or else the sword of the Lord and pestilence in the land three daies, that the Angel of the Lord may destroy throughout all the coasts of Israel: now therefore aduise thee, what worde I shall bring againe to him that sent me.

13 And David said vnto Gad, I am in a won-derfull strait: let me now fall into the hande of the Lord: for his mercies are exceeding great, and let me not fall into the hand of man.

14 So the Lord sent a pestilence in Irael, and there fell of Israel seuentie thousand men.

15 And God sent the Angel into Ieru salem to destroy it. And as he was destroying, y Lord beheld, and repented of the euill & said to the Angel that destroyed, It is now enough, let thine hand cease. Then the Angel of the Lord stood by the threshing floore of Ornan the Iebusite.

16 And David list vp his eyes, & saw the An-gel of the Lorde stand betweene the earth and the heauen with his sword drawn in his hand, & stretched out toward Ierusalem. Then David and the elders of Israel, which were clothed in sacke, fell vpon their faces.

17 And David said vnto God, Is it not I y co-manded to nober y people? It is euen I y haue sin-ned & haue comitted euill, but these sheep what haue they done? O Lorde my God, I beseech thee, let thine hand be on me & on my fathers house, & not on thy people for their destruc-tio.

18 Then the Angel of the Lord comman-ded Gad to say to David, that David should go vp and set vp an altar vnto the Lorde in the threshing floore of Ornan the Iebusite.

19 So David wet vp according to y saying of Gad, w he had spoken in the name of the Lord.

20 And Ornan turned about, and saw the An-gel, & his soure sonnes that were with him hid themselves, and Ornan threshed wheate.

21 And as David came to Ornan, Ornan loo-cked and saw David, and went out of the thresh-ing floore, and bowed himselfe to David with his face to the ground.

22 And David said to Ornan, Gine me y place of thy threshing floore, y I may build an altar therein vnto y Lord: gine it me for sufficiet mo-ny, y the plague may be staid from the people.

23 Then Ornan saide vnto David, Take it to thee, & let my lord the king do that which see-meth him good: loe, I gine thee bullockes for

burnt offerings, and threshing instruments for wood, and wheat for meate offering, I gine it al.

24 And King David said to Ornan, Not so: but I will buy it for sufficient money: for I will not take that which is thine for the Lord, nor offer burnt offerings without cost.

25 So David gaue to Ornan for that place sixe hundred shekels of golde by weight.

26 And David built there an altar vnto the Lord, & offered burnt offerings, & peace offerings, & called vpon the Lord, & he answered him by fire from heauen: vpon y altar of burnt offering.

27 And when the Lord had spoken to y An-gel, he put vp his sword againe into his sheath.

28 At that time when David sawe that the Lord had heard him in the threshing floore of Ornan the Iebusite, then he sacrificed there.

29 (But the Tabernacle of the Lord which Moses had made in the wildernes, and the altar of burnt offering were at that season in the hie place at Gibeon.

30 And David could not goe before it to aske counsell at God: for he was afraid of the sword of the Angel of the Lord.)

CHAP. XXII.

1 David prepareth things necessarie for the building of the Temple. 6 He com-mendeth his sonne Salomon to build the Temple of the Lord, which thing he him selfe was forbidden to do. 9 Vnder the figure of Salomon Christ is promised.

And David said, This is the house of the Lord God, and this is the altar for the burnt offering of Irael.

2 And David commanded to gather toge-ther the strangers that were in the land of Ira-el, and he set masons to hewe and polish stones to build the house of God.

3 David also prepared much yron for y nails of the doores & of the gates, and for the ioy-nings, and abundance of brasie passing weight,

4 And cedar trees without number: for the Zidonians and they of Tyrus brought much ce-dar wood to David.

5 And David said, Salomon my sonne is yong and tender, and we must build an house for the Lord, magnificall, excellent, and of great fame and dignitie throughout all countreyes. I will therefore nowe prepare for him. So David pre-pared very much before his death.

6 Then he called Salomon his sonne, and charged him to build an house for the Lord God of Irael.

7 And David said to Salomon, * My sonne, I 2 Sam. purposed with my selfe to build an house to the 7.13. Name of the Lord my God,

8 But the word of the Lord came to me, say-ing, * Thou hast shed much blood, and hast Chap. 28. made great bartels: thou shalt not builde an house vnto my Name: for thou hast shed much blood vpon the earth in my sight.

9 Beholde, a sonne is borne to thee, which shalbe a man of rest: for I will gibe him rest from all his enemies round about: therefore his name is Salomon: and I will send peace and quietnesse vpon Irael in his dayes.

10 * He shall build an house for my Name, 2 Sam. and he shall be my sonne, and I will be his fa- 7.14. ther, and I will establish the throne of his king- 1 Sam. 5. dome vpon Irael for euer.

11 Now therefore my sonne, the Lorde shall be with thee, and thou shalt prosper, and thou shalt build an house to the Lord thy God, as he hath spoken of thee.

12 Onely the Lord giue thee wisdom & vnderstanding, and giue thee charge ouer Israel, euen to keepe the Law of the Lord thy God.

13 Then thou shalt prosper, if thou take heede to obserue the statutes & the iudgements which the Lord commanded Moses for Israel: be strong & of good courage: feare not, neither be afraide.

14 For beholde, according to my pouertie haue I prepared for the house of the Lorde an hundred thousand talents of gold, and a thousand thousand talents of siluer, and of brasse and of yron passing weight: for there was abundance: I haue also prepared timber and stone, and thou maiest prouide more thereto.

15 Moreover thou hast workemen with thee ynowe, hewers of stone, and workmen for timber, and all men expert in euery worke.

16 Of gold, of siluer, and of brasse, and of yron there is no number: Vp therefore, and be doing, and the Lord will be with thee.

17 Dauid also commanded all the princes of Israel to helpe Salomon his sonne, saying,

18 Is not the Lord your God with you, & hath giuen you rest on euery side: for he hath giuen you inhabitation of your land into mine hand, & the land is subdued before the Lord & before his people.

19 Nowe set your hartes and your soules to seeke the Lord your God, and arise, & build the Sanctuary of the Lord God to bring the Ark of the covenant of the Lord, & the holy vessels of God into the house built for the Name of the Lord.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Dauid being old, ordeined Salomon King. 2 He causeth the Levites to be numbered, 3 And assigneth them to their offices. 13 Aaron and his sonnes are for the hie Priest. 14 The sonnes of Moses.

15 SO when Dauid was olde and full of daie, he made Salomon his sonne King ouer Israel.

2 And he gathered together all the princes of Israel with the Priests and the Levites.

3 And the Levites were nombred from the age of thirtie yere and aboue, and their number according to their summe was eight and thirtie thousand men.

4 Of these, foure & twentie thousand were set to aduance the worke of the house of the Lord, and fixe thousand were ouersers and iudges.

5 And foure thousand were porters, and foure thousand praised the Lorde with instruments which he made to praise the Lord.

6 So Dauid denided offices vnto them, to wit, to the sonnes of Levi, to Gershom, Kohath, and Merari.

7 Of the Gershonites were Laadan & Shimei.

8 The sonnes of Laadan, the chiefe was Ichiel, and Zetham, and Joel, three.

9 The sonnes of Shimei, Shelomith, and Haziel, and Hiram, three: these were the chiefe fathers of Laadan.

10 Also the sonnes of Shimei were Iahath, Zina, Ieush, and Beriah: these foure were the sonnes of Shimei.

11 And Iahath was the chiefe, and I Zizah the second, but Ieush & Beriah had not many sonnes: therefore they were in the families of their fa-

ther, counted but as one.

12 The sonnes of Kohath were Amram, Izhar, Hebron, and Vzziel, foure.

13 The sonnes of Amram, Aaron and Moses: Exodus. 6. 23. & Aaron was separated to sanctifie the most holy place, he and his sonnes for euer to burne incense before the Lord, to minister to him, and to blesse in his Name for euer.

14 Moses also the man of God, and his children were named with the tribe of Levi.

15 The sonnes of Moses were Gershom, and Eliezer,

16 Of the sonnes of Gershom, was Shebuel the chiefe.

17 And the sonnes of Eliezer was Rehabiah the chiefe: for Eliezer had none other sonnes: but the sonnes of Rehabiah were very many.

18 The sonne of Izhar was Shelomith the chiefe.

19 The sonnes of Hebron, were Ieriah the first, Amariah the second, Iahaziel the third, and Iekamiam the fourth.

20 The sonnes of Vzziel were Michah the first, and Issiah the second.

21 The sonnes of Merari were Mahli & Musshi. The sonnes of Mahli, Eleazar and Kish.

22 And Eleazar died, and had no sonnes, but daughters, & their brethren the sonnes of Kish tooke them.

23 The sonnes of Musshi were Mahli, and Eder, and Ierimoth, three.

24 These were the sonnes of Levi according to the house of their fathers, euen the chiefe fathers according to their offices, according to the number of names and their summe that did the worke for the seruice of the house of the Lorde from the age of twentie yeeres and aboue.

25 For Dauid said, The Lord God of Israel hath giuen rest vnto his people, that they may dwell in Ierusalem for euer.

26 And also the Levites shal no more beare the Tabernacle & all the vessels for the seruice thereof.

27 Therefore according to the last wordes of Dauid, the Levites were nombred from twentie yeere, and aboue.

28 And their office was vnder the hand of the sonnes of Aaron, for the seruice of the house of the Lord in the courts, and chambers, and in the purifying of all holy things, and in the work of the seruice of the house of God,

29 Both for the shewe bread, and for the fine flour, for the meat offering, and for the vncleaned cakes, and for the fried things, and for that which was roasted, and for all measures and cise,

30 And for to stande euery morning, to giue thanks & to praise the Lord, & likewise at euen,

31 And to offer al burnt offerings vnto the Lord, in Sabbaths, in moneths, & at the appointed times, according to the number, and according to their custome continually before the Lorde.

32 And that they should keepe the charge of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and the charge of the holy place, and the charge of the sonnes of Aaron their brethren in the seruice of the house of the Lord.

CHAP. XXIII.

Dauid assigneth offices vnto the sonnes of Aaron. These are also the divisions of the sonnes of Aaron. Aaron, the sonnes of Aaron were Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar,

2 But Nadab and Abihu died before their father, and had no children: therefore Eleazar and Ithamar executed the Priestes office.

3 And David distributed them, euen Zadok of the 11 sonnes of Eleazar, and Ahimelech of the sonnes of Ithamar according to their offices in their ministracion.

4 And there were found moe of the sonnes of Eleazar by the 1 number of men, then of the sonnes of Ithamar, & they deuided them, *to wit,* among the sonnes of Eleazar, sixteene heads, according to the household of their fathers, and among the sonnes of Ithamar, according to to the household of their fathers, eight.

5 Thus they distributed them by lot the one from the other, & so the rulers of the Sanctuarie and the rulers of the house of God were of the sonnes of Eleazar and of the sonnes of Ithamar.

6 And Shemaiah the sonne of Nethaneel the scribe of the Leuites, wrote the before the King and the Priiices, and Zadok the Priest, and Ahimelech the sonne of Abiathar, and before the chiefe fathers of the Priestes, and of the Leuites, one familie being reserved for Eleazar, and another reserved for Ithamar.

7 And the first lot fell to Ichoiari, and the second to Iedaiah,

8 The third to Harim, the fourth to Seorim,

9 The fift to Malchiah, the sixt to Miamin,

10 The seuenth to Hakkoz, 8 eight to Abiiah,

11 The ninth to Ieshua, 8 tenth to Shecaniah,

12 The eleuenth to Eliashib, the twelst to Iakim,

13 The thirteenth to Happa, the fourteenth to Ieshebeab,

14 The fiftenth to Bilgah, the sixteenth to Immer,

15 The seuenteenth to Hezir, the eighteenth to Happizzer,

16 The nineteenth to Pethahiah, the twentieth to Iehzekel,

17 The one and twentie to Iachin, the two and twentieth to Gamul,

18 The three and twentie to Deliah, the foure and twentie to Maaziah.

19 These were their orders according to their offices, when they entred into the house of the Lord according to their custome vnder the hand of Aaron their father, as the Lord God of Israel had commanded him.

20 ¶ And of the sonnes of Levi that remained of the sonnes of Amram, was Shubael, of the sonnes of Shubael, Iedeiah,

21 Of Rehabiah, euen of the sonnes of Rehabiah, the first Issihiah,

22 Of Izhari, Shelomoth, of the sonnes of Shelomoth, Iahath,

23 And his sonnes, Ietiah the first, Amariah the second, Iahaziel 8 third, 8 Iekameam 8 fourth,

24 The sonne of Vzziel was Michah, the sonne of Michah was Shamir,

25 The brother of Michah was Isshiah, the sonne of Isshiah, Zechariah,

26 The sonnes of Merari, were Mahli & Mushi, the sonne of Iazaziah was Benp,

27 The sonnes of Merari, of Iahaziah were Benno, and Shoham, and Zaccur and Ibri.

28 Of Mahli came Eleazar, 8 had no sonnes.

29 Of Kish, the sonne of Kish was Itrahmeel,

30 And the sonnes of Mushi were Mahli, and Eder, and Ierimoth: these were sonnes of the Leuites after the household of their fathers.

31 And these also cast lottes with their brethren the sonnes of Aaron before King David, & Zadok & Ahimelech & the chiefe fathers of the Priestes, and of the Leuites, euen the chiefe of the families against their yonger brethren.

CHAP. XXV.

The singers are appointed, with their places & lots.

SO David and the captaines of the armie separated for the ministerie the sonnes of Asaph, and Heman and Ieduthun, who should sing prophecies with harpes, with violes, and with cymbales, and their number was euen of the men for the office of their ministerie, *to wit,*

2 Of the sonnes of Asaph, Zaccur, & Ioseph, and Nethaniah, and Ashareliah the sonnes of Asaph were vnder the hande of Asaph, which sang prophecies by the 1 commission of the King. † Eb.

3 Of Ieduthun, the sonnes of Ieduthun, Gedaliah, & Zeri, & Ieshiah, Ashabiah, and Mattithiah fixe, vnder the handes of their father: Ieduthun sang prophecies with an harp, for to giue thanks and to praise the Lord.

4 Of Heman, the sonnes of Heman, Bukkiah, Mattaniah, Vzziel, Shebuel, & Ierimoth, Hananiah, Hanani, Eliathah, Giddalti, & Romamti-ezer, Ioshbekashah, Mallothi, Hothir and Mahazioth.

5 All these were the sonnes of Heman the Kings 1 seer in the wordes of God to lift vp the 1 horn: and God gaue to Heman fourteene sonnes and three daughters. † Or, 1 phet. 1 Or, 1

6 All these were vnder the 1 hand of their father singing in the house of the Lord with cymbales, violes and harpes, for the seruice of the house of God, and Asaph, and Ieduthun, and Heman were at the Kings 1 commandement. † Eb.

7 So was their nōber 8 their brethren 8 were instrū in the songs of the Lord, euen of all that were cūning, two hundredth fourescore & eight.

8 And they cast lots, charge against charge, as wel final as great, 8 cunning man as the scholer.

9 And the first lot fell to Ioseph, which was of Asaph, the second, to Gedaliah, who with his brethren and his sonnes were twelue.

10 The third, to Zaccur, he, his sonnes and his brethren were twelue.

11 The fourth, to 1 Izri, he, his sonnes and his brethren twelue. † Or, 1 rites.

12 The fift, to Nethaniah, he, his sonnes & his brethren twelue.

13 The sixt, to Bukkiah, he, his sonnes and his brethren twelue.

14 The seuenth, to Ieshareliah, he, his sonnes & his brethren twelue.

15 The eight, to Ieshiah, he, his sonnes and his brethren twelue.

16 The ninth, to Mattaniah, he, his sonnes and his brethren twelue.

17 The tenth, to Shimei, he, his sonnes and his brethren twelue.

18 The eleuenth, to Azareel, he, his sonnes and his brethren twelue.

19 The twelst, to Ashabiah, he, his sonnes and his brethren twelue.

20 The thirteenth, to Shubael, he, his sonnes and his brethren twelue.

21 The fourteenth, to Mattithiah, he, his sonnes

sonnes and his brethren twelue.

22 The fifteenth, to Jerimoth, *he*, his sonnes and his brethren twelue.

23 The sixteenth, to Hananiah, *he*, his sonnes and his brethren twelue.

24 The seuenteenth, to Ioshebekashah, *he*, his sonnes and his brethren twelue.

25 The eighteenth, to Hanani, *he*, his sonnes and his brethren twelue.

26 The nineteenth, to Mallothi, *he*, his sonnes and his brethren twelue.

27 The twentieth, to Eliathah, *he*, his sonnes and his brethren twelue.

28 The one and twentieth, to Hothir, *he*, his sonnes and his brethren twelue.

29 The two and twentieth, to Giddalti, *he*, his sonnes and his brethren twelue.

30 The three and twentieth, to Mahazioth, *he*, his sonnes and his brethren twelue.

31 The foure & twentieth, to Romamti-ezer, *he*, his sonnes and his brethren twelue.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 The porters of the Temple are ordeined, *euery man to the gate, which he should keepe*, 20 And *ouer the treasure.*

Courses **C**oncerning the || diuisions of the porters, of the Korbites, Meshelemiah the sonne of Kore of the sonnes of Asaph.

2 And the sonnes of Meshelemiah, Zechariah the eldest, Iediel the second, Zebadiah the third, Iahniel the fourth,

3 Elam the fift, Iehohanan the sixt, and Eliehoenai the seuenth.

4 And of the sonnes of Obed Edom, Shemaiah the eldest, Iehozabad the second, Ioah the third, and Sacar the fourth, & Nethaniel the fift,

5 Ammiel the sixt, Issachar the seuenth, Peulthai the eight: for God had blessed him.

6 And to Shemaiah his sonne, were sonnes borne that ruled in the house of their father, for they were men of might.

7 The sonnes of Shemaiah were Othni, & Raphael and Obed, Elzabad & his brethren strong men: Elihu also, and Semachiah.

8 All these were of the || sonnes of Obed Edom, they and their sonnes and their brethren, mightie and strong to serue, *euery* threescore and two of Obed Edom.

9 And of Meshelemiah sonnes and brethren, eightene mightie men.

10 And of Hosah of the sonnes of Merari, the sonnes were Shuri the chiefe, and (though he was not y eldest, yet his father made him the chiefe)

11 Helkiah the second, Tebaliah the third, and Zechariah the fourth: all the sonnes and the brethren of Hosah were thirteene.

Courses 12 Of these were the || diuisions of the porters of the chief men, *hauing* the charge against their brethren, to serue in the house of the Lord.

13 And they cast lots both smal and great, for the house of their fathers, for euery gate.

Me- 14 And the lot on the East side fell to || Shelemiah: the they cast lots for Zechariah his sonne, a wife counsellor, & his lot came out Northward:

15 To Obed Edom Southward, and to his sonnes the house of Asuppim:

16 To Shuppim & to Hosah Westward with the gate of Shallecheth by the paved street that goeth vpward, ward ouer against ward,

17 Eastward were sixe Leuites, & Northward foure a day, and Southward foure a day, and toward Asuppim two and two.

18 In Parbar toward the West were foure by the paved streete, and two in Parbar.

19 These are the diuisions of the porters of the sonnes of Kore, and of the sonnes of Merari,

20 And of the Leuites, Ahiah was ouer the treasures of the house of God, and ouer the treasures of the dedicate things.

21 Of the sonnes of Laadan the sonnes of the Gerhunnites descending of Laadan, the chiefe fathers of Laadan were Gerhunni, and Iehieli.

22 The sonnes of Iehieli were Zethan and Ioel his brother, appointed ouer the treasures of the house of the Lord.

23 Of the Amramites, of the Izharites, of the Hebronites, and of the Ozielites.

24 And Shebuel the sonne of Gerhom, the sonne of Moses a ruler ouer the treasurers.

25 And of his || brethren, which came of Eliezer, was Rehabiah his sonne, and Ieshaiah his sonne, & Ioram his sonne, and Zichri his sonne, and Shelomith his sonne. *Or, sons.*

26 Which Shelomith and his brethren were ouer all the treasures of the dedicate thinges, which David & King, and the chiefe fathers, the captaines ouer thousandes, and hundreths, and the captaines of the armie had dedicated.

27 (For of the battels & of the spoules, they did dedicate to maintein the house of the Lord)

28 And al that Samuel the Seer had dedicate, and Saul the sonne of Kish, and Abner the sonne of Ner, and Ioab the sonne of Zeruiah, & whoeuer had dedicate *any thing*, it was vnder the hand of Shelomith and his brethren.

29 Of the Izharites was Chenaniah and his sonnes, for the businesse without ouer Israel, for officers and for Iudges.

30 Of the Hebronites, Ashabiah and his brethren, men of actiuitie, a thousand & seuen hundreth were officers for Israel beyonde Iorden Westward, in all the businesse of the Lorde, and for the seruice of the King.

31 Among the Hebronites were Iediah the chiefe, euen the Hebronites by his generations according to the families. And in the fourtieth yeere of the reigne of David they were sought for: and there were found among them men of actiuitie at Iazer in Gilead.

32 And his brethren men of actiuitie, two thousand & seuen hundreth chief fathers, whom king David made rulers ouer y Reubenites, & y Gadites, & the halfe tribe of Manasseh, for euery matter pertaining to God, & for y kings busines.

CHAP. XXVII.

Of the Princes and rulers that ministred vnto the King.

The children of Israel also after their nobles, euen the chiefe fathers & captaines of thousandes & of hundreths, and their officers that serued the King by diners || courses, which came in & went out, moneth by moneth throughout all the moneths of the yeere: in euery course were foure and twentie thousand.

1 Ouere the first course for the first moneth was Iashobeam the sonne of Zabdiel: and in his course were foure and twentie thousand.

2 Of the sonnes of Perez was the chiefe ouer

all the princes of the armies for the first moneth.

4 And over the course of the second moneth was Dodai, an Ahohite, and this was his course, & Mikloth was a captaine, and in his course were foure and twentie thousand.

5 The captaine of the third host for the third moneth was Benaiah the sonne of Iehoiada the chiefe Priest: & in his course were foure & twentie thousand.

6 This Benaiah was mightie among * thirtie and aboue the thirtie, and in his course was Amizabad his sonne.

7 The fourth for the fourth moneth was Asahel the brother of Ioab, and Zebadiah his sonne after him: & in his course were foure and twentie thousand.

8 The fift for the fift moneth was prince Shammuth the Izrahite: and in his course foure and twentie thousand.

9 The sixt for the sixt moneth was Ira the sonne of Ikkeiah, the Tekoite: and in his course foure and twentie thousand.

10 The seuenth for the seuenth moneth was Helez the Pelonite, of the sonnes of Ephraim: and in his course foure and twentie thousand.

11 The eight for the eight moneth was Sibbecai the Hushathite of the Zarhites: and in his course foure and twentie thousand.

12 The ninth for the ninth moneth was Abiezer the Anethothite, of the sonnes of Iemini: and in his course foure and twentie thousand.

13 The tenth for the tenth moneth was Maharai, the Netophathite of the Zarhites: and in his course foure and twentie thousand.

14 The eleuenth for the eleuenth moneth was Benaiah the Pirathonite, of the sonnes of Ephraim, & in his course foure and twentie thousand.

15 The twelfth for the twelfth moneth was Hel-dai the Netophathite, of Othniel: & in his course foure and twentie thousand.

16 Moreover the rulers over the tribes of Israel were these: over the Reubenites was ruler, Eliezer the sonne of Zichri: over the Shimeonites, Shephatiah the sonne of Maashah:

17 Over the Levites, Hahabiah the sonne of Remuel: over them of Aharon, and Zadok:

18 Over Iudah, Elihu of the brethren of David: over Issachar, Omri the sonne of Michael:

19 Over Zebulun, Ishmaiah the sonne of Obadiah: over Naphtali, Jerimoth the sonne of Azriel:

20 Over the sonnes of Ephraim, Hoshea the sonne of Azaziah: over the half tribe of Manasseh, Joel the sonne of Pedaiash:

21 Over the other halfe of Manasseh in Gilead, Ado the sonne of Zechariah: over Benjamin, Jaasiel the sonne of Abner:

22 Over Dan, Azariel the sonne of Ieroham. These are the princes of the tribes of Israel.

23 But David tooke not the number of the from twentie yeere olde and vnder, because the Lord had said that he would increase Israel like vnto the starres of the heauens.

24 And Ioab the sonne of Zeruiah began to number but he finished it not, because there came wrath for it against Israel, neither was the number put into the Chronicles of King David.

25 And over the Kings treasures was Azinaneh the sonne of Adiel: and over the treasures in the fieldes, in the cities, & in the villages, and in the

towres was Iehonathan the sonne of Uziah:

26 And over the workemen in the fieldes that tilled the ground, was Ezri the sonne of Chelub:

27 And over them that dressed the vines, was Shimei the Ramathite: and over that which appertained to the vines, and over the store of the wine was Sabdi the Shiphmite:

28 And over the oliue trees & mulberie trees that were in the vallesies, was Baal Hanan the Gederite: and over the store of the oile was Ioash:

29 And over the oxen that fed in Sharon, was Shetrai the Sharonite: and over the oxen in the valleyes was Shaphar the sonne of Adlai:

30 And over the camels was Obil the Ishmaelite: & over the asses was Iehdeiah the Moronothite:

31 And over the sheepe was Iaziz the Hagerite: all these were the rulers of the substance that was King Davids.

32 And Iehonathan Davids vncle, a man of counsel & of vnderstanding (for he was a scribe) and Iehiel the sonne of Hachmoni were with the Kings sonnes.

33 And Ahitophel was the Kings counsellor, and Hushai the Archite, the Kings friend.

34 And after Ahitophel was Iehoiada the sonne of Benaiah and Abiathar: and captaine of the Kings armie was Ioab.

CHAP. XXVIII.

3 Because David was forbidden to builde the Temple, he willerh Salomon and the people to performe it, 8 Exhorting him to feare the Lord.

Now David assembled all the princes of Israel: the princes of the tribes, and the captains of the bandes that serued the King, and the captaines of thousandes, and the captaines of hundredes, & the rulers of all the substance and possession of the King, and of his sonnes, with the eunuches, and the mightie, and all the men of power, vnto Ierusalem.

2 And King David stood vp vpon his feete, & said, Heare ye me, my brethren and my people: I purposed to haue builde an house of rest for the Arke of the covenant of the Lorde, and for a * footestoolle of our God, and haue made readie for the building.

3 But God saide vnto me, * Thou shalt not build an house for my Name, because thou hast beene a man of warre, and hast shed blood.

4 Yet as the Lord God of Israel chose me before all the house of my father, to be King over Israel for euer (for in Iudah would hee chuse a prince, & of the house of Iudah is the house of my father, and among the sonnes of my father he delited in me to make me King over all Israel)

5 * So of all my sonnes (for the Lord hath giuen me many sonnes) he hath euen chosen Salomon my sonne to sit vpon the throne of the kingdome of the Lord over Israel.

6 And he said vnto me, Salomon thy sonne, he shal build mine house and my courts: for I haue chosen him to be my sonne, & I wilbe his father.

7 I will stablish therefore his kingdome for euer, if he endeouour himselfe to do my commandements, and my iudgements as this day.

8 Nowe therefore in the sight of all Israel the Congregation of the Lord, and in the audience of our God, keepe and seeke for al the commandements of the Lord your God, that ye may possess this good land, & leaue it for an inheritance

for your children after you for ever.

9 And thou Salomon my sonne, knowe thou the God of thy father, & serue him with a perfect heart, and with a willing minde: * For the Lord searcheth all hearts, and vnderstandeth all the imaginations of thoughts: if thou seeke him, he will be found of thee, but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever.

10 Take heed now, for the Lord hath chosen thee to builde the house of the Sanctuary: be strong therefore, and doe it.

11 ¶ Then Dauid gaue to Salomon his sonne the paterne of the porch & of the houses thereof, and of the closets thereof, & of the galleries thereof, and of the chambers thereof that are within, and of the house of the mercieseat,

that in his wish 12 And the paterne of all that he had in his minde for the courtes of the house of the Lord, and for all the chambers rounde about, for the treasures of the house of God, and for the treasures of the dedicate things,

13 And for the courses of the Priestes, and of the Leuites, & for all the worke for the seruice of the house of the Lord, & for all the vessels of the ministry of the house of the Lord.

14 He gaue of gold by weight, for the vessels of golde, for all the vessels of all maner of seruice, & all the vessels of siluer by weight, for all maner vessels of all maner of seruice.

15 The weight also of golde for the candlesticks, & gold for their lampes, with the weight for euery candlestick, & for the lampes thereof, & for the candlestickes of siluer by the weight of the candlesticke, and the lampes thereof, according to the vse of euery candlesticke,

16 And the weight of the golde for the tables of shewbread, for euery table, and siluer for the tables of siluer,

17 And pure gold for the fleshhookes, & the bowles, and plates, & for basens, gold in weight for euery basen, and for siluer basens, by weight for euery basen,

18 And for the altar of incense, pure gold by weight, & gold for the paterne of the charet of the Cherubs that spred themselves, and couered the Arke of the covenant of the Lord:

19 All, said he, by writing sent to me by the hand of the Lorde, which made me vnderstand all the workmanship of the paterne.

20 And Dauid said to Salomon his sonne, Be strong and of a valiant courage and doe it: feare not, nor be afraid: for the Lorde God, euen my God, is with thee: hee will not leaue thee, nor forsake thee til thou hast finished all the worke for the seruice of the house of the Lord.

21 Behold also, the companies of the Priestes and the Leuites for all the seruice of the house of God, euen they shalbe with thee for the whol worke, with euery free heart that is skilfull in any maner of seruice. The princes also & all the people will be wholly at thy commandement.

CHAP. XXIX.

2 The offering of Dauid & of the princes for the building of the Temple. 10 Dauid giueth thanks to the Lord. 20 He exhorteth the people to do the same. 22 Salomon is created King. 28 Dauid dieth, and Salomon his sonne reigned in his stead.

Moreover Dauid the King saide vnto all the Congregation, God hath chosen Salomon

mine onely sonne yong & tender, & the worke is great: for this house is not for man, but for the Lord God.

2 Now I haue prepared with al my power for the house of my God, gold for vessels of gold, & siluer for them of siluer, and brasie for things of brasie, iron for things of iron, & wood for things of wood, & onix stones, & stones to be set, and carbuncle stones, & of diuers colours, & all precious stones, and marble stones in abundance.

3 Moreover, because I haue delite in my house of my God, I haue of mine owne gold & siluer, & I haue giuen to my house of my God, beside all I haue prepared for the house of the Sanctuary,

4 Euen three thousand talents of gold of the gold of Ophir, & seuen thousand talents of fined siluer to ouerlay the wals of the houses.

5 The gold for the things of gold, and the siluer for things of siluer, and for all the worke by the hands of artificers: & who is willing to fill his hand to day vnto the Lord? Or, for.

6 So the princes of the families, & the princes of the tribes of Israel, and the captaines of thousands & of hundreths, with the rulers of the Kings worke, offered willingly,

7 And they gaue for the seruice of the house of God siue thousand talents of golde, and ten thousand pieces, & ten thousand talents of siluer, & eightene thousand talents of brasie, & one hundred thousand talents of yron.

8 And they with whom precious stones were found, gaue them to the treasure of the house of the Lord, by the hand of Iehiel the Gershunnite.

9 And the people reioyced when they offered willingly: for they offered willingly vnto the Lord, with a perfite heart. And Dauid the King also reioyced with great ioy.

10 Therefore Dauid blessed the Lord before all the Congregation, & Dauid said, Blessed be thou, O Lord God of Israel our father, for euer & euer.

11 Thine O Lorde, is greatnes & power, and glory, & victory, & praise: for all that is in heauen and in earth is thine: thine is the kingdom, O Lord, and thou excellest as head ouer all.

12 Both riches and honour come of thee, and thou reignest ouer all, & in thine hand is power & strength, & in thine hand it is to make great, and to giue strength vnto all.

13 Now therefore our God, we thanke thee, and praise thy glorious Name.

14 But who am I, & what is my people, that we should be able to offer willingly after this sort? for all things come of thee: and of thine owne hand haue we giuen thee.

15 For we are strangers before thee, & sojourners, like al our fathers: our daies are like a shadow vpon the earth, & there is none abiding.

16 O Lord our God, all this abundance that wee haue prepared to builde thee an house for thine holy Name, is of thine hand & all is thine.

17 I know also, my God, that thou art a triest heart, & thou hast pleasure in righteousness: I haue offered willingly in the vprightnes of mine heart all these things: now also haue I seene thy people are found here, to offer vnto thee willingly & ioy.

18 O Lord God of Abraham, Izhak & Israel our fathers, keepe this for ener in the purpose, & the thoughts of the heart of thy people, & prepare their hearts vnto thee.

19 And giue vnto Salomon my sonne a perfect heart to keep thy commandments, thy testimonies, and thy statutes, and to do all things, & to build the house which I haue prepared.

20 ¶ And Dauid saide to all the Congregation, Now blesse the Lord your God. And all the Congregation blessed the Lord God of their fathers, and bowed downe their heads, and worshipped the Lord and the King.

21 And they offered sacrifice vnto the Lord, and on the morow after that day, they offered burnt offerings vnto the Lorde, *euen* a thousand yong bullockes, a thousand rammes, & a thousand sheepe, with their drinke offerings, and sacrifices in abundance for all Israel.

22 And they did eate and drinke before the Lord the same day with great ioy, & they made Salomon the sonne of Dauid King the second time, & anointed him prince before the Lorde, and Zadok for the hie Priest.

23 So Salomon sat on the throne of the Lord, as King in stead of Dauid his father, and

prospered: and all Israel obeyed him.

24 And al the princes and men of power, and all the sonnes of King Dauid ^{† Elr.} submitted themselves vnder King Salomon. ^{the kin}

25 And [†] Lord magnified Salomō in dignity, in the sight of all Israel, & gaue him so glorious a kingdom, as no King had before him in Israel.

26 ¶ Thus Dauid the sonne of Ishai reigned ^{1. King} ouer all Israel.

27 And [†] space [†] he reigned ouer Israel, ^{was} forty yere: seuen yere reigned he in Hebron, & three and thirty yere reigned he in Ierusalem:

28 And he died in a good age, full of dayes, riches and honour, and Salomon his sonne reigned in his stead.

29 Concerning the actes of Dauid the King first & last, behold, they are written in [†] booke of Samuel the Seer, & in the booke of Nathan the Prophet, and in the booke of Gad the Seer,

30 With all his reigne and his power, and times that went ouer him, and ouer Israel and ouer all the kingdomes of the earth.

The second booke of the Chronicles.

THE ARGVMENT.

THis second booke containeth brieflie in effect that, which is comprehended in the two bookes of the Kings: that is, from the reigne of Salomon to the destruction of Ierusalem, and the caryng away of the people captiue into Babylon. In this storie are certaine things declared and set forth more copiously then in the bookes of the Kings, & therefore serue greatlie to the vnderstanding of the Prophets. But three things are here chieflie to be considered. First, that the godlie Kings, when they saw the plagues of God prepared against their countrey for sinne, had recourse to the Lord, & by earnest prayer were heard, and the plagues removed. The second, how it is a thing that greatlie offendeth God, that such as feare him and professe his religion, should ioyne in amitie with the wicked. And thirdly, how the good rulers euer loued the Prophets of God, & were very zealous to set forth his religion throughout all their dominions, & contrariwise the wicked hated his ministers, deposed them, & for the true religion and worde of God, set up idolatrie, and serued God according to the fantasie of men. Thus haue we hitherto the chiefe actes from the beginning of the world to the building againe of Ierusalem, which was the two and thirtieth yeere of Darus, & containe in the whole, three thousand, five hundredeth, threescore and eightene yeeres, and fixe moneths.

CHAP. I.

6 The offering of Salomon at Gibeon. 8 He prayeth vnto God to giue him wisdom: 11 Which he giueth him and more. 14 The number of his charrets and horses, 15 And of his riches.

Then Salomon the sonne of Dauid was confirmed in his kingdome: & the Lorde his God *was* wth him, and magnified him highlie.

2 And Salomon spake vnto all Israel, to the captaines of thousands, & of hundredeths, and to the iudges, and to all the gouernours in all Israel, *euen* the chiefe fathers.

3 So Salomon & all the Congregation with him went to the hie place that was at Gibeon: for there was the Tabernacle of the Congregation of God, which Moses the seruant of the Lord had made in the wilderness.

4 But the Arke of God had Dauid brought vp from Kiriath-earim, when Dauid had made preparation for it: for he had pitched a tent for it in Ierusalem.

5 Moreover the brazen altar * that Bezaleel the sonne of Uri, the sonne of Hur had made, did he set before the Tabernacle of the Lord: & Salomon and the Congregation sought it.

6 And Salomon offered there before the Lord vpon the brazen altar that was in the Tabernacle of the Congregation: * *euen* a thousande burnt offerings offered he vpon it.

7 ¶ The same night did God appeare vnto Salomon, and saide vnto him, Aske what I shall giue thee.

8 And Salomon saide vnto God, Thou hast shewed great mercy vnto Dauid my father, and hast made me to reigne in his stead.

9 Now therefore, O Lorde God, let thy promes vnto Dauid my father bee true: for thou hast made me King ouer a great people, like to the dust of the earth.

10 Giue me nowe wisdom & knowledge, that I may goe out & go in before this people: for who can iudge this thy great people?

11 And God saide to Salomon, Because this was in thine heart, & thou hast not asked riches, treasures nor honour, nor the liues of thine enemies, neither yet hast asked long life, but hast asked for thee wisdom & knowledge that thou mightest iudge my people, ouer whom I haue made thee King.

12 Wisdom and knowledge is granted vnto thee, & I will giue thee riches and treasures & honour, so that there hath not bene the like among the Kings which were before thee, neither after thee shall there be the like.

13 Then Salomon came from the hie place, that was at Gibeon, to Ierusalem from before the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and reigned ouer Israel.

14 ¶ And Salomon gathered the charrets and ^{1. King} horsemen ²⁶

Or, 40

Pa. 11

for stability
and
strong read
1. King 2. 46

Elr. 2
one for
reim

Sam
ch. 1

Exod. 38.
1. 2.

1. King 2. 3. 4

horsemen: & he had a thousand and foure hundred charets, and twelue thousand horsemen, whom he placed in the charet cities, & with the King at Ierusalem.

15 And the King gaue silver and gold at Ierusalem as stones, & gaue cedar trees as the wild figge trees, that are abundantly in the plaine.

16 Also Salomon had horses brought out of Egypt, & fine * linnen: the Kings merchants received the fine linnen for a price.

17 They came vp also & brought out of Egypt some charet worth fixe hundredth shekels of silver, that is an horse for an hundredth & fiftie: & thus they brought horses to all y^e kings of the Hittites, & to y^e kings of Aram by their means.

CHAP. II.

2 The number of Salomons workemen to builde the Temple. 3 Salomon sendeth to Hiram King of Tyrus for wood and workemen.

Then Salomon determined to build an house for the Name of the Lord, and an house for his kingdome.

2 And Salomon tolde out senentie thousand that bare burdens, & fourescore thousand men to hewe stones in the mountaine, & three thousand and fixe hundredth to ouersee them.

3 And Salomon sent to Hiram the King of Tyrus, saying, As thou hast done to Dauid my father, and * diddest send him cedar trees to build him an house to dwell in, so doe to me.

4 Behold, I build an house vnto the Name of the Lord my God, to sanctifie it vnto him, & to burne sweet incense before him, & for the continuall shewbread, & for the burnt offerings of the morning & evening, on the Sabbath daies, & in the new moneths, & in the solemne feasts of the Lord our God: this is a perpetual thing for Israel.

5 And the house which I builde, is great: for great is our God aboue all gods.

6 Who is he then that can be able to builde him an house, when the heauen, & the heauen of heauens can not containe him? who am I then that I should build him an house: but I doe it to burne incense before him.

7 Send me now therefore a cunning man that can worke in gold, in silver, and in brasie, & in scarlet yron, and in purple, and crimosin & blew silke, & that can graue in graue worke with the cunning men that are with me in Iudah & in Ierusalem, whom Dauid my father hath prepared.

8 Send me also cedar trees, firre trees, & Algummin trees from Lebanon: for I know that thy seruants can skil to hew timber in Lebanon: and behold, my seruants shalle with thine,

9 That they may prepare me timber in abundance: for the house which I doe build, is great and wonderfull.

10 And behold, I will giue to thy seruants the cutters & the hewers of timber twenty thousand measures of beaten wheate, & twenty thousand measures of barley, and twenty thousand baths of wine, and twenty thousand baths of oyle.

11 Then Hiram King of Tyrus answered in writing which he sent to Salomon, Because the Lord hath loued his people he hath made thee King ouer them.

12 Hiram said moreover, Blessed be the Lord God of Israel w^h made the heauen & the earth, and that hath giuen vnto Dauid the King a wise

sonne that hath discretion, prudence and vnderstanding to build an house for the Lorde, and a palace for his kingdome.

13 Nowe therefore I haue sent a wise man, and of vnderstanding of my father Hurams,

14 The sonne of a womā of the daughters of Dan: & his father was a man of Tyrus, & he can skil to worke in gold, in silver, in brasie, in yron, in stone, & in timber, in purple, in blew silke, and in fine linnen & in crimosin, & can graue in all graue works, & broider in all broidered worke, that shal be giue him, w^h thy cunning me, & with the cunning men of my lord Dauid thy father.

15 Now therefore the wheate and the barley, the oile and the wine, which my lord hath spoken of, let him send vnto his seruants.

16 And wee will cut wood in Lebanon as much as thou shalt neede, and will bring it to thee in raftes by the sea to Iapho, so thou maiest carie them to Ierusalem.

17 And Salomon nombred all the strangers that were in the land of Israel, after the nombing that his father Dauid had nombred them: and they were found an hundredth & three and fiftie thousand, and fixe hundredth.

18 And he fet seventy thousand of them to the burthē, & fourescore thousand to hewe stones in the mountaine, & three thousand & fixe hundredth ouerseers to cause the people to worke.

CHAP. III.

1 The Temple of the Lorde, and the porch are builded, with other things thereto belonging.

2 Salomon began to build the house of the Lorde in Ierusalem, in mount Moriah which had bene declared vnto Dauid his father, in the place that Dauid had prepared in the threshing floore of * Ornan the Iebusite.

3 And he began to build in the second moneth, and the second day in the fourth yeere of his reigne.

4 And these are the measures, whereon Salomon grounded to build the house of God: the length of cubits after y^e first measure was threescore cubits, and the breadth twentie cubites:

5 And the porch, that was before the length in the front of the breadth was twenty cubites, and the height was an hundredth and twentie, & he overlaid it within with pure gold.

6 And the greater houle he sieled with firre tree, which he overlaid with good golde, and graued thereon palme trees, and chaines.

7 And he overlaid y^e houle w^h precious stone for beauty: & the gold was gold of Parauaim.

8 The house, I say, the beames, postes, and wals thereof & the doores thereof overlaid he with gold, & graued Cherubims vpon y^e walles.

9 He made also the house of the most holy place: the length thereof was in the front of the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, & the breadth thereof twenty cubites: and he overlaid it with the best gold of fixe hundredth talents.

10 And y^e weight of the nailes was fifty shekels of gold, & he overlaid the chambers with gold.

11 And in the house of the moste Holy place he made two Cherubims wrought like children, and overlaid them with gold.

12 And the wings of the Cherubims were twenty cubites long: the one wing was five cubites, reaching to the wall of the house, and the other

other wing five cubites, reaching to the wing of the other Cherub.

12 Likewise the wing of the other Cherub was five cubites, reaching to the wall of the house, and the other wing five cubites joining to the wing of the other Cherub.

13 The wings of these Cherubims were spread broad twenty cubits: they stood on their feet, and their faces were toward the house.

14 ¶ He made also the vail of blew silke & purple, and crimson, and fine linen, & wrought Cherubims thereon.

15 ¶ And he made before the house two pillars of five and thirty cubites high: and the chapter that was upon the top of each of them, was five cubites.

16 He made also chaines for the Oracle, and put them on the heads of the pillars, & made an hundredth pomegranates, and put them among the chaines.

17 And he set up the pillars before the Temple, one on the right hand and the other on the left, and called that on the right hand Iachin, & that on the left hand Boaz.

CHAP. IIII.

1 The altar of brasfe. 2 The molten Sea. 6 The caldrons. 7 The candlesticks, &c.

And hee made an altar of brasfe twentie cubites long, and twenty cubites broad, and ten cubites high.

2 And he made a molten * Sea of ten cubits from brimme to brimme round in compasse, & five cubites high: and a line of thirty cubites did compasse it about.

3 And vnder it was the fashion of oxen, which did compasse it round about, ten in a cubite compassing the Sea about: two rowes of oxen were cast when it was molten.

4 It stood upon twelue oxen: three looked toward the North, and three looked toward the West, & three looked toward the South, & three looked toward the East, & the Sea stood about vpon them, & all their hinder parts were inward.

5 And the thickenesse thereof was an handbreadth, and the brimme thereof was like the worke of a brimme of a cuppe, with floures of lilies: it contained three thousand baths.

6 ¶ He made also ten caldrons, & put five on the right hand, and five on the left, to wash in them, & to cleanse in them that which appertained to the burnt offerings: but the Sea was for the Priestes to wash in.

7 ¶ And he made ten candlesticks of gold (according to their forme) & put them in the Temple, five on the right hand, & five on the left.

8 ¶ And he made ten tables, & put them in the Temple, five on the right hand, & five on the left: and he made an hundredth basens of golde.

9 And he made the court of the Priestes, & the great court and doores for the court, & overlaid the doores thereof with brasfe.

10 And he set the Sea on the right side Eastward toward the South.

11 And Hiram made pots and besoms, and basens, & Hiram finished the worke that he should make for King Salomon for the house of God,

12 To wit, two pillars, and the bowles, & the chapters on the top of the two pillars, and two grates to cover the two bowles of the chapters

which were upon the top of the pillars:

13 And foure hundredth pomegranates for the two grates, two rowes of pomegranates for euery grate to couer the two bowles of the chapters, that were upon the pillars.

14 He made also basens, and made caldrons upon the basens:

15 And a Sea, and twelue bails vnder it:

16 Pots also & besoms, & fleshhookes, & all these vessels made Hiram his father, to King Salomon for the house of the Lord, of shining brasfe.

17 In the plaine of Iorden did the King cast them in clay betwene Succoth & Zeredathah.

18 And Salomon made all these vessels in great abundance: for the weight of brasfe could not be reckoned.

19 And Salomon made all the vessels that were for the house of God: the golden altar also and the tables whereon the shewbread stood.

20 Moreover the candlestickes, with their lampes to burne them after the maner, before the oracle, of pure gold.

21 And the floures and the lampes, and the snuffers of gold, which was fine gold.

22 And the hooks, and the basens, and the spoones, and the alspannes of pure gold: the entrance also of the house & doores thereof within, even of the most holy place: & the doores of the house, to wit, of the Temple were of gold.

CHAP. V.

1 The things dedicated by Dauid, are put in the Temple. 2 The Arke is brought into the Temple. 10 What was within it. 12 They sing praise to the Lord.

So was all the worke finished by Salomon made for the house of the Lord, & Salomon brought in the things that Dauid his father had dedicated, with the silver & the gold, & all the vessels, & put them among the treasures of the house of God.

2 Then Salomon assembled the Elders of Israel, & all the heads of the tribes, the chiefe fathers of the children of Israel vnto Ierusalem to bring up the Arke of the covenant of the Lord from the citie of David, which is Zion.

3 And all the men of Israel assembled vnto the King at the feast: it was in the seuenth moneth.

4 And all the elders of Israel came, and the Leuites tooke up the Arke.

5 And they caried up the Arke & the Tabernacle of the Congregation: & all the holy vessels that were in the Tabernacle, those did the Priestes and Leuites bring up.

6 And King Salomon & all the Congregation of Israel that were assembled vnto him, were before the Arke, offering sheepe, & bullocks, which could not be told nor nombred for multitude.

7 So the Priestes brought the Arke of the covenant of the Lord vnto his place, into the Oracle of the house, into the most holy place, even vnder the wings of the Cherubims.

8 For the Cherubims stretched out their wings over the place of the Arke, and the Cherubims couered the Arke & the barres thereof above.

9 And they drew out the barres, that the ends of the barres might be seene out of the Arke before the Oracle, but they were not seene without: and there they are vnto this day.

10 Nothing was in the Arke save the two tables which Moses gaue at Horeb, where the Lord made

Or, Sea

Or, Sea

1. King

2. Sea

16, 31

Or, floures

lilies.

Or, cal-

drons.

King

Or, Sea

out the

table.

made a covenant with the children of Israel, when they came out of Egypt.

11 And when the Priests were come out of ^{the} Sanctuary (for all the Priests that were present, were sanctified and did not wait by course.

12 And ^{the} Levites the singers of all sorts, ^{as} of Asaph, of Heman, of Jeduthun, & of their sonnes and of their brethren, beeing clad in fine linnen, stood with cymbals, & with viols & harpes at the east end of the altar, and with them an hundred & twentie Priests blowing with trumpets:

13 And they were as one, blowing trumpets, and singing, and made one sound to be heard in praising and thanking the Lord, and when they lift up their voyce with trumpets & with cymbales, & with instruments of musike, and when they praised ^{the} Lord (singing, For he his good, because his mercy lasteth for ever) then the house, ^{even} the house of the Lord was filled with a cloude,

14 So that the Priests could not stand to minister, because of the cloud: for the glorie of the Lord had filled the house of God.

CHAP. VI.

3 Salomon blesseth the people. 4 He praiseth the Lord. 14 Hee prayeth vnto God for those that shall pray in the Temple.

15.8.12 **T**hen * Salomon said, The Lord hath said that he would dwell in the darke cloude:

2 And I haue built thee an house to dwell in, an habitation for thee to dwell in for euer.

3 And the King turned his face, and blessed all the Congregation of Israel (for all the Congregation of Israel stood there)

4 And he said, Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, who spake with his mouth vnto Dauid my father, & hath with his hand fulfilled it, saying,

5 Since ^{the} day that I brought my people out of the land of Egypt, I chose no citie of all the tribes of Israel to build an house, that my Name might be there, neither chose I any man to be a ruler ouer my people Israel:

6 But I haue chosen Ierusalem, that my Name might be there, and haue chosen Dauid to be ouer my people Israel:

7.5. *** And** it was in the heart of Dauid my father to builde an house vnto the Name of the Lord God of Israel,

8 But the Lorde saide to Dauid my father, Whereas it was in thine heart to build an house vnto my Name, thou diddest well, that ^{thou} was so minded.

9 Notwithstanding thou shalt not builde the house, but thy sone which shall come out of thy loynes, he shall build an house vnto my Name.

10 And the Lorde hath performed his worde that he spake: and I am risen up in the rounne of Dauid my father, & am set on the throne of Israel as ^{the} Lord promised, & haue built an house to the Name of the Lord God of Israel.

11 And I haue set the Arke there, wherein is the covenant of the Lord, that he made with the children of Israel.

12 **¶ And** the King stood before the altar of the Lord, in the presence of all the Congregation of Israel, and stretched out his hands,

13 (For Salomon had made a brasen scaffold, and set it in the middes of the court, of five cubites long, and five cubites broad, and three cubites of height, and vpon it he stood, and knee-

led downe vpon his knees before all the Congregation of Israel, and stretched out his hands toward heauen)

14 And saide, O Lorde God of Israel, ^{there is} no God like thee in heauen nor in earth, which keepest covenant, & mercie vnto thy seruants, that walke before thee with all their heart.

15 Thou that hast kept with thy seruant Dauid my father, that thou hast promised him: for thou spakest with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled it with thine hand, as ^{appareth} this day.

16 Therefore now Lord God of Israel, keepe with thy seruant Dauid my father, that thou hast promised him, saying, Thou shalt not waite a man in my sight, ^{thou} shalt sit vpon the throne of Israel: so that thy sonnes take heede to their waies to walke in my Law, as ^{thou} hast walked before me.

17 And now, O Lorde God of Israel, let thy word be verified, which thou spakest vnto thy seruant Dauid.

18 (Is it true indeed that God wil dwell with man on earth? behold, the ^{heavens}, and the heavens of heavens are not able to containe thee: howe much more ^{unable} is this house, which I haue built?)

19 But haue thou respect to the prayer of thy seruant, & to his supplication, O Lord my God, to heare the cry and prayer which thy seruant praieth before thee,

20 That thine eyes may be open toward this house day & night, ^{even} toward ^{the} place, wherof thou hast said, that thou wouldst put thy Name there, that thou maiest hearken vnto the praier, which thy seruant prayeth in this place.

21 Heare thou therefore the supplication of thy seruant, & of thy people Israel, which they pray in this place: & heare thou in the place of thine habitation, ^{even} in heauen, & when thou hearest, be mercifull.

22 **¶ When** a man shall sinne against his neighbour, & he lay vpon him an oth to cause him to sweare, & the ^{swearer} shall come before ^{the} thine altar in this house,

23 Then heare thou in heauen, & do, & iudge thy seruants, in recompensing ^{the} wicked to bring his way vpon his head, & in iustifying the righteous, to giue him according to his righteousness.

24 **¶ And** when thy people Israel shall be overthrown before the enemy, because they haue sinned against thee, and turne againe, and ^{confesse} thy Name, & pray, & make supplication before thee in this house,

25 Then heare thou in heauen, & be mercifull vnto the sinne of thy people Israel, & bring them againe vnto the land which thou gauest to them and to their fathers.

26 When heauen shall be shut up, and there shall be no rain, because they haue sinned against thee, & shall pray in this place, & confesse thy Name, and ^{turne} from their sinne, when thou doest afflict them,

27 Then heare ^{thou} in heauen, & pardon ^{the} sinne of thy seruants, & of thy people Israel (whē thou hast taught them the good way wherein they may walke) & giue raine vpon thy land, without hast giuen vnto thy people for an inheritance.

28 **¶ When** there shall be famine, or pestilence, or blasting, or murther, when there shall be grasshopper, or caterpillar,

And when their enemy shall besiege them in thy cities of their land, or any plague or any sickness, 29 Then what prayer and supplication soever shall be made of any man, or of all thy people Israel, when every one shall knowe his owne plague, and his owne disease, and shall stretch forth his hands toward this house,

30 Heare thou then in heauen, thy dwelling place, and be mercifull, and giue euery man according vnto all his wayes, as thou doest know his heart (for thou onely knowest the heartes of the children of men)

31 That they may feare thee, & walke in thy wayes, as long as they liue in the land which thou giuest vnto our fathers.

32 ¶ Moreouer, as touching thy stranger which is not of thy people Israel, who shall come out of a farre country for thy great Names sake, & thy mightie hand, and thy stretched out arme: when they shall come and pray in this house,

33 Heare thou in heauen thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth for vnto thee, & all the people of the earth may know thy Name, and feare thee like thy people Israel, and that they may know that thy Name is called vpon in this house which I haue built.

34 ¶ When thy people shall goe out to battle against their enemies, by the way that thou shalt send them, & they pray to thee in the way toward this citie, & thou hast chosen, euen toward thy house which I haue built to thy Name,

35 Then heare thou in heauen their prayer and their supplication, and iudge their cause.

36 If they sinne against thee (* for there is no man that sinneth not) and thou be angrie with them, and deliuer them vnto the enemies, and they take them, and carie them away captiue vnto a land farre or neere,

37 If they turne againe to their heart in the land whither they be caryed in captiues, and turne and pray vnto thee in the land of their captiuitie, saying, We haue sinned, we haue transgressed and haue done wickedly,

38 If they turne againe to thee, with all their heart, and with all their soule in the land of their captiuitie, whither they haue caryed them captiues, and pray toward their land, which thou gauest vnto their fathers, and toward the citie which thou hast chosen, and toward the house which I haue built for thy Name,

39 Then heare thou in heauen, in the place of thine habitation, their prayer and their supplication, and iudge their cause, and be mercifull vnto thy people, which haue sinned against thee.

40 Nowe my God. I beseech thee, let thine eyes be open, and thine eares attent vnto the prayer that is made in this place.

41 * Now therefore arise, O Lord God, to come into thy rest, thou, & the Arke of thy strength: O Lord God, let thy Priestles be clothed with saluation, and let thy Saintes reioyce in goodnesse.

42 O Lord God, refuse not the face of thine anointed: remember the mercies promised to Dauid thy seruant.

CHAP. VII.

1 The fire consumeth the sacrifice. 2 The glorie of the Lord filleth the Temple. 12 He heareth his prayer. 17 And promiseth to exalt him and his throne.

And * when Salomon had made an ende of praying, fire came downe from heauen, and consumed the burnt offering and the sacrifices: and the glorie of the Lord filled the house,

2 So that the Priestles could not enter into the house of the Lord, because the glorie of the Lord had filled the houses.

3 And when all the children of Israel saw the fire, and the glorie of the Lord come downe vpon the house, they bowed them selues with their faces to the earth vpon the pavement, and worshipped and praised the Lord, saying, For he is good, because his mercie lasteth for euer.

4 * Then the King and all the people offered sacrifices before the Lord.

5 And King Salomon offered a sacrifice of two and twentie thousand bullockes, & an hundred and twentie thousand sheepe, so the King and all the people dedicated the house of God.

6 And the Priestles waited on their offices, and the Leuites with the instruments of musike of the Lord, which King Dauid had made to praise the Lord, because his mercie lasteth for euer: when Dauid praised God by them, the Priestles also blew trumpets ouer against them: and all they of Israel stood by.

7 Moreouer Salomon hallowed the middle of the court & was before thy house of the Lord: for there he had prepared burnt offerings, & the fat of the peace offerings, because the brasen altar which Salomon had made, was not able to receiue the burnt offering, and the meat offering and the fat.

8 And Salomon made a feast at that time of seven dayes, and all Israel with him, a very great Congregation, from the entering in of Hamath, vnto the riuer of Egypt.

9 And in the eight day they made a solemne assemblie: for they had made the dedication of the altar seven dayes, and the feast seven dayes.

10 And the three and twentieth day of the seventh moneth, he sent the people away into their tentes, ioyous and with glad heart, because of the goodnes that the Lord had done for Dauid, and for Salomon, and for Israel his people.

11 * So Salomon finished the house of the Lord, and the Kings house, and all that came into Salomons heart to make in the house of the Lord: and he prospered in his house.

12 ¶ And the Lord * appeared to Salomon by night, and said to him, I haue heard thy prayer, and haue chosen this place for my selfe to be a house of sacrifice.

13 If I shut the heauen that there be no raine, or if I command the grasshopper to deuoure the land, or if I send pestilence among my people,

14 If my people, among whom my Name is called vpon, do humble them selues, & pray, and seeke my presence, & turne from their wicked wayes, then will I heare in heauen, and be mercifull to their sinne, and will heale their land:

15 Then mine eyes shall be open, and mine eares attent vnto the prayer made in this place.

16 For I haue now chosen and sanctified this house, that my Name may be there for euer, and mine eyes, & mine heart shall be there perpetually.

17 And if thou wilt walke before me, as Dauid thy father walked, to do according vnto all that I haue commanded thee, and shalt obserue my statutes and my iudgements,

18 Then will I stablish the throne of thy kingdome, according as I made the covenant with David thy father, saying, * Thou shalt not want a man to be ruler in Israel.

19 But if ye turne away, and forsake my statutes and my commandements which I have set before you, and shall goe and serue other gods, and worship them,

20 Then will I plucke them vp out of my land, which I haue giuen them, and this house which I haue sanctified for my Name, will I cast out of my sight, and will make it to be a promerbe and a common talke among all people.

21 And this house which is most hie, shall be an astonishment to euery one that passeth by it, so that he shall say, Why hath the Lord done thus to this land, and to this house?

22 And they shall answer, Because they forsooke the Lord God of their fathers, which brought them out of the land of Egypt, and haue taken holde on other gods, and haue worshipped them, and serued them, therefore hath he brought all this euill vpon them.

CHAP. VIII.

2 The cities that Salomon built. 7 People that were made tributaries vnto him. 12 His sacrifices. 17 He sendeth to Ophir.

And* after twentie yeere when Salomon had built the house of the Lord, and his owne house,

1 Then Salomon built the cities that Hiram gaue to Salomon, and caused the children of Israel to dwell there.

2 And Salomon went to Hamath Zobah, and ouercame it.

3 And he built Tadmor in the wilderness, and repaired all the cities of store which he built in Hamath.

4 And he built Beth-horon the vpper, and Beth-horon the nether, cities defenced with walles, gates and barres:

5 Also Baalath, and all the cities of store that Salomon had, & all the charet cities, & the cities of his horsmen, & euery pleasant place which Salomon had a mind to build in Ierusalem, & in Lebanon, and throughout all the land of his dominion.

6 And all the people which were left of the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, & the Hivites, & the Jebusites, which were not of Israel,

7 But of their children which were left after them in the land, whome the children of Israel had not consumed, euen them did Salomon make tributaries vntill this day.

8 But of the children of Israel did Salomon make no seruants for his worke: for they were men of warre, and his chiefe princes, and the captaynes of his charrets and of his horsmen.

9 So these were the chiefe of the officers which Salomon had, euen two hundred and fiftie that bare rule ouer the people.

10 ¶ Then Salomon brought vp the daughter of Pharaoh out of the citie of David, into the house that he had built for her: for he said, My wife shall not dwell in the house of David King of Israel: for it is holy, because that the Arke of the Lord came vnto it.

11 ¶ Then Salomon offered burnt offerings vnto the Lord, on the * altar of the Lord, which he had built before the porch,

12 * To offer according to the commandement of Moses every day, in the Sabbaths, and in the new moones, and in the solemne feastes, three times in the yeere, that is, in the feast of the Vnleauened bread, and in the feast of the Weekes, and in the feast of the Tabernacles.

13 And he set his courses of the Priests to their offices, according to the order of David his father, & the Leuites in their watches, for to praise and minister before the Priests euery day, and the porters by their courses at euery gate: for so was the commandement of David his man of God.

14 And they declined not from the commandement of the King, concerning the Priests and the Leuites, touching all things, and touching the treasures.

15 ¶ Now Salomon had made prouision for all the worke, from the day of the foundation of the house of the Lord, vntill it was finished: so the house of the Lord was perfite.

16 Then went Salomon to Ezion-geber, and to Eloth by the sea side in the land of Edom.

17 And Hiram sent him by the handes of his seruants, ships, and seruants that had knowledge of the sea: and they went with the seruants of Salomon to Ophir, & brought thence foure hundred and fiftie talents of golde, and brought them to King Salomon.

CHAP. IX.

1 The Queene of Sheba cometh to see Salomon, and bringeth gifts. 12 His yeerely reuenues. 30 The time of his reigne. 31 His death.

And* when the Queene of Sheba heard of the fame of Salomon, she came to proue Salomon with hard questions at Ierusalem, with a very great traine, and camels that bare sweete odours, and much golde, and precious stones: and when she came to Salomon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart.

2 And Salomon declared her all her questions, and there was nothing hid from Salomon, which he declared not vnto her.

3 Then the Queene of Sheba sawe the wisdom of Salomon, & the house that he had built,

4 And the meate of his table, & the sitting of his seruants, and the order of his waiters, & their apparell, and his butlers, and their apparell, and his burnt offerings which he offered in the house of the Lord, and she was greatly astonished.

5 And she said to the King, It was a true word which I heard in mine owne land of thy sayings, and of thy wisdom:

6 Howbeit I beleued not their report, vntill I came, & mine eyes had seene it: and beholde, the one halfe of thy great wisdom was not told me: for thou exceedest the fame that I heard.

7 Happie are thy men, and happie are these thy seruants, which stand before thee alway, and heare thy wisdom.

8 Blessed be the Lord thy God, which loued thee, to set thee on his throne as King, in stead of the Lord thy God: because thy God loueth Israel, to establish it for euer, therefore hath he made thee King ouer the, to execute iudgement & iustice.

9 Then she gaue the King six score talents of gold, and of sweete odours exceeding much, and precious stones: neither was there such sweete odours since, as the Queene of Sheba gaue vnto King Salomon.

10 And the seruants also of Hiram, & the seruants of Salomō w^h brought gold from Ophir, brought Algummim wood and precious stones.

11 And y^e King made of y^e Algummim wood staires in the house of the Lord, & in the Kings house, and harpes and violes for fingers: & there was no such scene before in the land of Iudah.

12 And King Salomon gaue to the Queene of Sheba euery pleasant thing that she asked, besides for that which she had brought vnto the King: so she returned, and went to her owne countrey, both she, and her seruants.

13 ¶ Also the weight of golde that came to Salomon in one yeeie, was sixe hundreth three score and sixe talents of golde,

14 Besides that which chapmen and marchants brought: and all the Kings of Arabia, and the princes of the countrey brought golde and siluer to Salomon.

15 And King Salomon made two hundreth targets of beaten golde, and sixe hundreth shekels of beaten gold went to one target,

16 And three hundreth shieldes of beaten golde: three hundreth shekels of golde went to one shield, and the King put them in the house of the wood of Lebanon.

17 And the King made a great throne of yuorie, and ouerlaid it with pure golde.

18 And the throne had sixe steppes, with a footstool of golde fastened to the throne, and stayes on either side on the place of the seate, and two lyons standing by the stayes.

19 And twelue lyons stood there on the sixe steppes on either side: there was not the like made in any kingdome.

20 And all King Salomons drinking vessels were of gold, & all y^e vessels of the house of the wood of Lebanon were of pure gold: for siluer was nothing esteemed in y^e dayes of Salomon.

21 For the Kings shippes went to Tarshish with the seruants of Hiram, euery three yeeie once came the shippes of Tarshish, and brought gold, and siluer, yuorie, and apes, and peacokes.

22 So King Salomon excelled all the Kings of the earth in riches and wisdom.

23 And all the Kings of the earth sought the presence of Salomon, to heare his wisdom that God put in his heart.

24 And they brought euery man his present, vessels of siluer, and vessels of golde, and raiment, armour, and sweete odours, horses, and mules from yeeie to yeeie.

25 And Salomon had foure thousand stables of horses, and charets, and twelue thousand horsmen, whome he bestowed in the charet cities, and with the King at Ierusalem.

26 And he reigned ouer all the Kings from the R^{iv}er euen vnto the land of the Philistines, and to the border of Egypt.

27 And the King gaue siluer in Ierusalem, as stones, and gaue Cedar trees as the wilde figge trees, that are abundant in the plaine.

28 And they brought vnto Salomon horses out of Egypt, and out of all landes.

29 Concerning the rest of the actes of Salomon first & last, are they not writte in y^e booke of Nathan the Prophet, & in the propheticie of Ahijah the Shilonite, & in the visions of Iedeo the Seer against Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat?

30 And Salomon reigned in Ierusalem ouer all Israel fourtie yeeres.

31 And Salomon * slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the citie of Dauid his father: and Rehoboam his sonne reigned in his stead.

CHAP. X.

14 The rigour of Rehoboam. 13 He followeth lewde counsell. 16 The people rebell.

Then * Rehoboam went to Shechem: for to Shechem came all Israel to make him King.

2 And when Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat heard it (which was in Egypt, whither he had fled from the presence of Salomon the King) he returned out of Egypt.

3 And they sent and called him: so came Ieroboam and all Israel, and communed with Rehoboam, saying,

4 Thy father made our yoke grieuous: now therefore make thou the grieuous seruitude of thy father, and his sore yoke, that he put vpon vs, lighter, and we will serue thee.

5 And he said to them, Depart yet three dayes, then come againe vnto me. And the people departed.

6 And King Rehoboam tooke counsell with the old men that had stand before Salomon his father, while he yet liued, saying, What counsell giue ye that I may answer this people?

7 And they spake vnto him, saying, If thou be kinde to this people, and please them, and speake louing wordes to them, they will be thy seruants for euer.

8 But he left the counsell of the ancient men that they had giuen him, and tooke counsell of the young men that were brought vp with him, and waited on him.

9 And he said vnto them, What counsel giue ye, that we may answer this people, which haue spoken to me, saying, Make the yoke which thy father did put vpon vs, lighter?

10 And the yong men that were brought vp with him, spake vnto him, saying, Thus shalt thou answer y^e people that spake to thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heauie, but make thou it lighter for vs: thus shalt thou say vnto them, My least part shalbe bigger then my fathers loynes.

11 Nowe whereas my father did burden you with a grieuous yoke, I will yet increase your yoke: my father hath chastised you with rods, but I will correct you with scourges.

12 ¶ Then Ieroboam & all the people came to Rehoboam y^e third day, as the King had appointed, saying, Come againe to me y^e third day.

13 And y^e king answered them sharply: & king Rehoboam left the counsel of the ancient men,

14 And spake to them after y^e counsel of the yong me, saying, My father made your yoke grieuous, but I will increase it: my father chastised you with rods, but I will correct you with scourges.

15 So y^e King hearkened not vnto y^e people: for it was y^e ordinance of God y^e the Lord might performe his saying, w^h he had spoken by Ahijah y^e Shilonite to Ieroboam y^e sonne of Nebat.

16 So w^hen all Israel saw y^e the king would not heare them, the people answered y^e King, saying, * What portion haue we in Dauid? for we haue none inheritance in y^e house of Ishai. O Israel, euery man go to your tents: now see to thine owne house, Dauid. So all Israel departed to their tents.

17 Howbeit Rehoboam reigned ouer ̄ children of Israel, that dwelt in the cities of Iudah.

18 Then King Rehoboam sent Hadoram that was ̄ ouer the tribute, and the children of Israel stoned him with stones, that he died: then King Rehoboam ̄ made speede to get him vp to his charet, to flee to Ierusalem.

19 And Israel rebelled against the house of Dauid vnto this day.

CHAP. XI.

4 Rehoboam is forbidden to fight against Jeroboam. 5 Cities which he built. 21 He hath eghtene wiues, & threescore concubines, & by them eight and twentie sonnes, and three score daughters.

mg. 12. 1. **A**ND * when Rehoboam was come to Ierusalem, he gathered of the house of Iudah and Benjamin nine score thousand chosen men of warre to fight against Israel, and to bring the kingdome againe to Rehoboam.

2 But the word of the Lord came to Shemaiah the man of God, saying,

3 Speake vnto Rehoboam, the sonne of Salomon King of Iudah, and to all Israel that are in Iudah, and Benjamin, saying,

4 Thus saith the Lord, Ye shal not go vp nor fight against your brethren: returne euery man to his house: for this thing is done of me. They obeyed therefore the word of the Lord, and returned from going against Ieroboam.

5 And Rehoboam dwelt in Ierusalem, and built strong cities in Iudah.

6 He built also Beth-lehem, & Etam, & Tekoa,

7 And Beth-zur, and Shoco, and Adullam,

8 And Gath, and Maresha, and Ziph,

9 And Adoraim, and Lachish, and Azekah,

10 And Zorah, and Aialon, & Hebron, which were in Iudah and Benjamin, strong cities.

mg. 12. 1. **A**ND he ̄ repaired the strong holdes, and put captaines in them, and store of vitaille, and oyle and wine.

12 And in all cities he put shieldes and speares, and made them exceeding strong: so Iudah and Benjamin were his.

br. stood. 13 ¶ And the Priestes and the Levites that were in all Israel, ̄ resorted vnto him out of all their coastes.

ap. 13. 9. 14 For the Levites left their suburbs & their possession, & came to Iudah & to Ierusalem: * for Ieroboam & his sonnes had cast them out from ministring in the Priestes office vnto the Lord.

mg. 12. 15 * And he ordeined him Priests for the hie places, and for the deuils, and for the calves which he had made.

16 And after the Levites there came to Ierusalem of all the tribes of Israel, such as set their heartes to seeke the Lord God of Israel, to offer vnto the Lord God of their fathers.

17 So they strengthened the kingdom of Iudah, & made Rehoboam the sonne of Salomon mightie, three yeere long, for three yeere they walked in the way of Dauid and Salomon.

18 ¶ And Rehoboam tooke him Mahalath ̄ daughter of Jerimoth ̄ sonne of Dauid to wife, & Abihail ̄ daughter of Eliab sonne of Ishai,

19 Which bare him sonnes, Ieush, & Shemaiah, and Zahan.

20 And after her he tooke Maakah the daughter of Absalom, which bare him Abijah, and Athai, and Ziza, and Shelomuth.

21 And Rehoboam loued Maakah the daughter of Absalom aboue all his wiues and his concubines: for he tooke eghtene wiues, and three score concubines, and begate eight and twentie sonnes and threescore daughters.

22 And Rehoboam made Abijah the sonne of Maakah the chiefe ruler among his brethren: for he thought to make him King.

23 And he taught him: and dispersed all his sonnes throughout all the countries of Iudah & Benjamin vnto euery strong citie: and he gaue the abundance of vitaille & desired many wiues.

CHAP. XII.

1 Rehoboam forsaketh the Lord, & is punished by Shishak. 5 Shemaiah reproveth him. 6 He humblyeth him selfe. 7 God sendeth him succor. 9 Shishak taketh his treasures. 13 His reigne and death. 16 Abijah his sonne succeedeth him.

AND when Rehoboam had established the kingdome and made it strong, he forsooke the Lawe of the Lord, and all Israel with him.

2 Therefore in ̄ fift yere of King Rehoboam, Shishak ̄ king of Egypt came vp against Ierusalem (because they had transgressed against the Lord) kingdome

3 With twelue hundred charets, and threescore thousand horiemen, and the people were without number, that came w̄ him from Egypt, euen the Lubims, Sukkims, & the Ethiopians.

4 And he tooke the strong cities which were of Iudah, and came vnto Ierusalem.

5 ¶ Then came Shemaiah the Prophet to Rehoboam, and to the princes of Iudah, that were gathered together in Ierusalem, because of Shishak, & said vnto them, Thus saith the Lord, Ye haue forsaken me, therefore haue I also left you in the handes of Shishak.

6 Then the princes of Israel, & the king humbled them selues, and said, The Lord is iust.

7 And when ̄ Lord saw ̄ they humbled them selues, ̄ word of the Lord came to Shemaiah, saying, They haue humbled them selues, therefore I will not destroy them, but I wil send them deliuerance shortly, & my wrath shal not be poured out vpon Ierusalem by the hand of Shishak.

8 Neuertheless they shall be his seruants: so shall they knowe my seruice, and the seruice of the kingdomes of the earth.

9 ¶ Then Shishak king of Egypt came vp against Ierusalem, and tooke the treasures of the house of the Lord, & the treasures of the Kings house: he tooke euen all, & he caried away the shieldes of golde, * which Salomon had made.

10 In steade whereof King Rehoboam made shieldes of brasse, and committed them to the handes of the chiefe of the garde, that waited at the doore of the Kings house.

11 And when the King entred into the house of the Lord, the garde came and bare them, and brought them againe vnto the garde chamber.

12 And because he humbled him selfe, the wrath of the Lord turned from him, that he would not destroy all together. And also in Iudah the things prospered.

13 * So King Rehoboam was strong in Ierusalem and reigned: for Rehoboam was one and fourtie yere olde when he began to reigne, and reigned seenteene yeeres in Ierusalem, the citie which the Lord had chosen out of all the tribes of Israel to put his name there. And his mothers

name was Naamah an Ammonitess.

14 And he did euill: for he prepared not his heart to seeke the Lord.

15 The actes also of Rehoboam, first and last, are they not written in the þ booke of Shemaiah the Prophet, and Iddo the Seer, in rehearsing the genealogie? and there was warre alway betweene Rehoboam and Ieroboam.

16 And Rehoboam slept with his fathers, and was buried in the citie of Dauid, and Abijah his sonne reigned in his steade.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Abijah maketh warre against Ieroboam. 4 He sheweth the occasion. 12 He trusteth in the Lord and ouercommeth Ieroboam. 21 Of his wines and childre n.

IN the eighteenth yeere of King Ieroboam began Abijah to reigne ouer Iudah.

2 He reigned three yeeres in Ierusalem: (his mothers name also was Michaiah the daughter of Vriël of Gibeā) and there was warre betweene Abijah and Ieroboam.

3 And Abijah set the battell in aray with the army of valiant men of warre, euen foure hundred thousand chosen men. Ieroboam also set þ battell in aray against him w eight hundred thousand chosen men which were strong & valiant.

4 And Abijah stood vp vpon mount Zemaraim, which is in mount Ephraim, and said, O Ieroboam, and al Israel, heare you me.

5 Ought you not to knowe that the Lorde God of Israel hath giuen the kingdome ouer Israel to Dauid for euer, euen to him and to his sonnes by a couenant of salt?

6 And Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat the seruant of Salomon the sonne of Dauid is risen vp, and hath * rebelled against his lord:

7 And there are gathered to him vaine men and þ wicked, and made them selues strong against Rehoboam the sonne of Salomon: for Rehoboam was but a childe and þ tender hearted, and could not resist them.

8 Now therefore ye thinke that ye be able to resist against the kingdome of the Lord, which is in the hands of the sonnes of Dauid, and ye be a great multitude, and the golden calues are with you which Ieroboam made you for gods.

9 * Haue ye not drinen away the Priestes of the Lord the sonnes of Aaron, & the Leuites, & haue made you Priestes like the people of other countreies, whosoeuer commeth to þ consecrate with a yong bullocke and seuen rammes, the same may be a Priest of them that are no gods.

10 But we belong vnto the Lord our God, and haue not forsaken him, and the Priestes the sonnes of Aaron minister vnto the Lord, and the Leuites in their office.

11 And they burne vnto the Lord euery morning, and euery euening burnt offerings, and sweete incense, and the bread is set in order vpon the pure table, and the candlesticke of golde with the lampes thereof to burne euery euening: for we keepe the watch of the Lord our God: but ye haue forsaken him.

12 And behold, this God is with vs as a captaine, and his Priestes with the sounding trumpets, to give an alarme against you. O ye children of Israel, fight not against the Lord God of your fathers: for ye shall not prosper.

13 ¶ But Ieroboam caused an ambushment to compasse, and come behind the, when they were before Iudah, & the ambushment behind them.

14 Then Iudah looked, & behold, the battell was before & behind them, and they cried vnto the Lord, and the Priests blew w the trumpets.

15 And the men of Iudah gaue a shout: and euen as þ men of Iudah shouted, God smote Ieroboam & also Israel before Abijah and Iudah.

16 And the children of Israel fled before Iudah, and God deliuered them into their hand.

17 And Abijah and his people slewe a great slaughter of them, so that there fel down wounded of Israel fife hundred thousand chosen men.

18 So þ childre of Israel were brought vnder at þ time: & the children of Iudah preuailed, because they staid vpō þ lord God of their fathers.

19 And Abijah pursued after Ieroboam, and tooke cities from him euen Beth-el and the villages thereof, and Ieshanah with her villages, and Ephron with her villages.

20 And Ieroboam recouered no strength againe in the dayes of Abijah, but the Lord plagued him, and he dyed.

21 So Abijah waxed mightie, and married fourteene wiues, and begate two and twentie sonnes, and sixteene daughters.

22 The rest of the actes of Abijah and his maners and his sayings are written in the storie of the Prophet Iddo.

CHAP. XIII.

3 Asa destroyeth idolatrie, and commandeth his people to serue the true God. 11 He prayeth vnto God when he should goe to fight. 12 He obtaineth the victorie.

SO * Abijah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the citie of Dauid, and Asa his sonne reigned in his stead: in whose dayes the land was quiet ten yeere.

2 And Asa did that was good and right in the eyes of the Lord his God.

3 For he tooke away the altars of the strange gods, and the hie places, and brake downe the images, and cut downe the groues.

4 And commanded Iudah to seeke the Lord God of their fathers, and to doe according to the Law and the commandement.

5 And he tooke away out of all the cities of Iudah the hie places, and the images: therefore the kingdome was quiet before him.

6 He built also strong cities in Iudah, because the land was in rest, and he had no warre in those yeeres: for the Lord had giuen him rest.

7 Therefore he said to Iudah, Let vs builde these cities and make walles about, and towres, gates, and barres, whiles the land is before vs: because we haue sought the Lord our God, we haue sought him, and he hath giuen vs rest on euery side: so they built and prospered.

8 And Asa had an armie of Iudah that bare shieldes and speares, three hundred thousand, and of Benjamin that bare shieldes and drewe bowes, two hundred and fourescore thousand: all these were valiant men.

9 ¶ And there came out against the Zerah of Ethiopia w an hoste of ten hundred thousand, & three hundred charets, & came vnto Maresbath.

10 Then Asa went out before him, and they set the battell in aray in the valley of Zephtan.

thah beside Marefhah.

11 And Afa cryed vnto the Lord his God, and said, Lord, * It is nothing wth thee to helpe with many, or with no power: helpe vs, O Lord our God: for we rest on thee, & in thy name are we come against this multitude: O Lord, thou art our God, let not man preuaile against thee.

12 ¶ So the Lord smote y^e Ethiopians before Afa and before Iudah, and the Ethiopians fled.

13 And Afa & the people that was with him, pursued them vnto Gerar. And the Ethiopians hoste was ouerthrowen, so that there was no life in them: for they were destroyed before the Lord and before his hoste: and they caryed away a mightie great spoyle.

14 And they smote al the cities round about Gerar: for the feare of the Lord came vpon them, and they spoyled all the cities, for there was exceeding much spoyle in them.

15 Yea, and they smote the tents of cattell, and caryed away plentie of sheepe, and camels, and returned to Ierusalem.

CHAP. XV.

1 The exhortation of Azariah. 8 Afa purgeth his countrey of idolatrie. 11 He sacrificeth with the people. 14 They sweare together to serue the Lord. 16 He deposeth his mother for her idolatrie. **T**hen the Spirit of God came vpon Azariah the sonne of Obed.

2 And he went out to meete Afa, & said vnto him, O Afa and all Iudah, and Benjamin, heare ye me, The Lord is with you, while ye be with him: and if ye forsake him, he will forsake you.

3 Nowe for a long season Israel hath bene without the true God, and without Priest to teach, and without Law.

4 But whosoever returned in his affliction to the Lord God of Israel, and sought him, he was found of them.

5 And in y^e time there was no peace to him, that did goe out and goe in: but great troubles were to all the inhabitants of the earth.

6 For nation was destroyed of nation, & citie of citie: for God troubled the wth all aduersitie.

7 Be ye strong therefore, & let not your hands be weake: for your worke shall haue a reward.

8 ¶ And when Afa heard these wordes, and the prophetic of Obed the Prophet, he was encouraged, and tooke away the abominations out of all the land of Iudah, and Benjamin, and out of the cities which he had taken of mount Ephraim, and he renued the altar of the Lord, that was before the porch of the Lord.

9 And he gathered all Iudah and Benjamin, and the strangers with them out of Ephraim and Manasse, and out of Simeon: for there fell many to him out of Israel, when they sawe that the Lord his God was with him.

10 So they assembled to Ierusalem in y^e third moneth, in y^e fifteenth yere of the reigne of Afa.

11 And they offered vnto y^e Lord y^e same time of the spoyle, which they had brought, euen seue hundred bullockes, and seuen thousand sheepe.

12 And they made a covenant to seeke the Lord God of their fathers, with all their heart, and with all their soule.

13 And whosoever will not seeke the Lorde God of Israel, shall be slaine, whether he were

small or great, man or woman.

14 And they sware vnto the Lord with a loud voyce, and with shouting, and with trumpets, and with cornets.

15 And all Iudah reioyced at the oth: for they had sworne vnto the Lord wth al their heart, and sought him with a whole desire, & he was found of them. And y^e Lord gane the rest round about.

16 ¶ And king Afa deposeth Maachah his mother from her regencie, because she had made an idol in a groue: & Afa brake downe her idol, & stamped it, & burnt it at the brooke Kidron.

17 But the hie places were not taken away out of Israel: yet the heart of Afa was perfite all his dayes.

18 Also he brought into the house of God the things that his father had dedicate, and that he had dedicate, siluer, and gold, and vessels.

19 And there was no warre vnto the five and thirtieth yere of the reigne of Afa.

CHAP. XVI.

2 Afa for feare of Baasha King of Israel, maketh a covenant with Benhadad King of Aram.

7 He is reprobued by the Prophet, 10 Whome he putteth in prison. 12 He putteth his trust in the Physicians. 13 His death.

IN the fixe and thirtieth yere of the reigne of Afa, came * Baasha King of Israel vp against Iudah, & built Ramah to let none passe out or goe in to Afa King of Iudah.

2 Then Afa brought out siluer and golde out of the treasures of the house of the Lord, and of the Kings house, and sent to Benhadad King of Aram that dwelt at Damascus, saying,

3 There is a covenant betweene me and thee, and betweene my father and thy father: behold, I haue sent thee siluer and golde: come, breake thy league with Baasha King of Israel that he may depart from me.

4 And Benhadad hearkened vnto King Afa, and sent the captaiues of the armies which he had, against the cities of Israel. And they smote Iion, and Dan, and Abel-maim, and all the store cities of Naphtali.

5 And when Baasha heard it, he left building of Ramah, and let his worke cease.

6 Then Afa the King tooke all Iudah, and caryed away the stones of Ramah and the timber thereof, wherewith Baasha did builde, and he built therewith Geba, and Mizpah.

7 ¶ And at y^e same time Havani y^e Seer came to Afa King of Iudah, & said vnto him, Because thou hast rested vpon the king of Aram, and not rested in y^e Lord thy God, therefore is the hoste of the King of Aram escaped out of thine hand.

8 * The Ethiopians & the Lubims, were they not a great hoste, with charrets & horsemen, exceeding many? yet because y^e diddest rest vpon the Lord, he deliuered them into thine hand.

9 * For the eyes of the Lord beholde all the earth, to shewe him selfe strong with them that are of perfite heart toward him: thou hast then done foolishly in this: therefore from henceforth thou shalt haue warres.

10 Then Afa was wroth with the Seer, and put him into a prison: for he was displeased with him, because of this thing. And Afa oppressed certaine of the people at the same time.

11 And beholde, the actes of Afa King of

last, loe, they are written in the booke of the Kings of Iudah and Israel.

12 ¶ And Aſa in the nine and thirtieth yeere of his reigne was * diſeaſed in his feete, and his diſeaſe was ¶ extreame: yet hee ſought not the Lord in his diſeaſe, but to the Phyſicians.

13 So Aſa ſlept with his fathers, and died in the one and fortieth yeere of his reigne.

14 And they buried him in one of the ſepulchres, which he had made for himſelfe in ¶ city of David, & laid him in the bed, which they had filled with ſweete odours and diuers kinds of ſpices, made by the arte of the apoticarie, & they burnt odours for him w an exceeding great fire.

CHAP. xvii.

5 *Jehoſhaphat truſting in the Lord, prospereth in riches and honour.* 6 He abolifheth idolatrie, 7 And cauſeth the people to be taught. 11 Hee receiveth tribute of ſtrangers. 13 His munition & men of warre.

And Jehoſhaphat his ſonne reigned in his ſtead, and preuailed againſt Iſrael.

2 And he put garifons in all the ſtrong cities of Iudah, and ſet bands in the land of Iudah, and in the cities of Ephraim, which Aſa his father had taken.

3 And the Lorde was with Jehoſhaphat, becauſe he walked in the firſt wayes of his father David, and ſought not Baalim,

4 But fought the Lord God of his father, and walked in his commandements, and not alter the ¶ trade of Iſrael.

5 Therefore the Lorde ſtabliſhed the kingdom in his hande, and all Iudah brought preſents to Jehoſhaphat, ſo that hee had of riches and honour in abundance.

6 And he liſt vp his heart vnto the wayes of the Lord, and hee tooke away moreouer the hie places and the groues out of Iudah.

7 ¶ And in the thirde yeere of his reigne, hee ſent his Princes, Ben-hail, and Obadiah, and Zechariah, and Nethaneel, and Michaiah, that they ſhould teach in the cities of Iudah,

8 And with them Ieuities, Shemaiah, and Nethaniah, and Zebadiah, and Aſahel, and Shemiramoth, and Iehonathan, and Adoniah, and Tobiah, and Tob-adoniah, Ieuities, and with them Eliſhama and Iehoram, Prieſtes.

9 And they taught in Iudah, & had the booke of the Lawe of the Lorde with them, and went about throughout all the cities of Iudah, and taught the people.

10 And the feare of the Lord ſel vpon all the kingdoms of the lands that were round about Iudah, & they fought not againſt Jehoſhaphat.

11 Alſo ſome of the Philiftims brought Jehoſhaphat gifts and tribute ſiluer. and the Arabians brought him ſtockes, ſeuē thouſand and ſeuē hundredeth rammes, and ſeuē thouſand & ſeuē hundredeth hee goates.

12 So Jehoſhaphat prospered & grew vp on hie: & he built in Iudah palaces & cities of ſtore.

13 And he had great workes in the cities of Iudah, and men of warre, and valiant men in Ieruſalem.

14 And theſe are the numbers of them after the houſe of their fathers: In Iudah were captai-
tains of thouſands, Adnah the captaine, & with him of valiant men three hundredeth thouſand.

15 And ¶ at his hand Iehohanan a captaine, and ¶ Or, ne. with him two hundredeth & foure ſcore thouſand. 20 him.

16 And at his hand Amaſiah ¶ ſonne of Zichri, which willingly offered himſelf vnto the Lord, & with him two hundredeth thouſand valiant men.

17 And of Benjamin, Eliada a valiant man, and with him armed men with bow and ſhield two hundredeth thouſand.

18 And at his hand Iehozabad, and with him an hundredeth and foure ſcore thouſand armed to the warre.

19 Theſe waited on the King, beſides theſe which ¶ King put in the ſtrong cities throughout all Iudah.

CHAP. xviii.

1 Jehoſhaphat maketh affinitie with Ahab. 10 Foure hundredeth prophets counſell Ahab to goe to warre. 16 Michaiah is againſt them. 22 Zidkiah ſmiteth him. 25 The King putteth him in priſon. 29 The effect of his prophetic.

And * Jehoſhaphat had riches and honour in 1. King abundance, but hee was ioyned in affinitie 12. 3. with Ahab.

2 And after certaine yeeres hee went downe to Ahab to Samaria: and Ahab ſlewe ſheepe and oxen for him in great number, & for the people that he had with him, and enticed him to go vp vnto Ramoth Gilead.

3 And Ahab King of Iſrael ſaid vnto Jehoſhaphat King of Iudah, Wilt thou goe with me to Ramoth Gilead? And he answered him, I am as thou art, and my people as thy people, and we will ioine with thee in warre.

4 And Jehoſhaphat ſaid vnto the King of Iſrael, Aſke counſell, I pray thee, at the worde of the Lord this day.

5 Therefore the King of Iſrael gathered of Prophets foure hundredeth men, and ſayde vnto them, Shall we go to Ramoth Gilead to battell, or ſhall I ceaſe? And they ſaide, Goe vp: for God ſhall deliner it into the Kings hand.

6 But Jehoſhaphat ſaide, Is there here neuer a Prophet more of the Lord that wee might inquire of him?

7 And the King of Iſrael ſaide vnto Jehoſhaphat, There is yet one man, by whome we may aſke counſel of the Lord, but I hate him: for he doeth not prophetic good vnto me, but alway euill, it is Michaiah the ſonne of Imbla. Then Jehoſhaphat ſaid, Let not the King ſay ſo.

8 And the king of Iſrael called an eunuch, and ſaid, Call quickly Michaiah the ſonne of Imbla.

9 ¶ And the King of Iſrael, and Jehoſhaphat King of Iudah ſate either of them on his throne clothed in their apparel: they ſate enē in ¶ threshing floore at ¶ entring in of the gate of Samaria: & all the prophets prophecied before them.

10 And Zidkiah the ſonne of Chenaaniah made him hornes of yron, and ſaide, Thus ſaith the Lord, With theſe ſhalt thou puſh the Aramites vntill thou haſt conſumed them.

11 And al the prophets prophecied ſo, ſaying, Goe vp to Ramoth Gilead, and prosper: for the Lord ſhall deliner it into the hand of the King.

12 ¶ And the meſſenger that went to call Michaiah, ſpake to him, ſaying, Behold, the words of the prophets declare good to the king with one accord: let thy worde therefore, I pray thee, bee like one of theiſ, and ſpeake thou good.

13 And Micah said, As the Lord lieth, whatsoeuer my God saith, that will I speake.

14 ¶ So hee came to the King, and the King said vnto him, Micah, shal we go to Ramoth Gilead to battell, or shal I leane off? And he said, Go ye vp, and prosper, and they shalbe deliuered into your hand.

15 And the King said to him, How oft shall I charge thee, that thou tell me nothing but the truth in the Name of the Lord?

16 Then he said, I saw all Israel scattered in the mountaines, as sheepe that haue no shepherd: & the Lord said, These haue no master: let them returne euery man to his house in peace.

17 And the King of Israel said to Iehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee, that he would not prophesie good vnto me, but euill?

18 Again he said, Therefore heare ye the word of the Lord: I saw the Lord sit vpon his throne, & all the hoste of heauen standing at his right hand, and at his left.

19 And the Lord said, Who shall perswade Ahab King of Israel, that he may go vp and fall at Ramoth Gilead? And one spake and said thus, and another said that.

20 Then there came forth a spirit and stood before the Lord, and said, I will perswade him. And the Lord said vnto him, Wherein?

21 And he said, I will goe out, and be a false spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And hee said, Thou shalt perswade, & shalt also preuaile: goe forth and doe so.

22 Now therefore behold, the Lord hath put a false spirit in the mouth of these thy prophets, and the Lord hath determined euil against thee.

23 Then Zidkiah the sonne of Chenaanah came neere, & smote Micah vpon the cheek, and said, By what way went the Spirit of the Lord from me to speake with thee?

24 And Micah said, Behold, thou shalt see that day when thou shalt goe from chamber to chamber to hide thee.

25 And the King of Israel said, Take ye Micah, and cary him to Amon the gouernour of the citie, and to Ioash the Kings sonne,

26 And say, Thus saith the King, Put this man in prison house, & feed him with bread of affliction & with water of affliction, vntill I return in peace.

27 And Micah said, If thou return in peace, the Lord hath not spoken by me. And he said, Heare, all ye people.

28 So the King of Israel and Iehoshaphat the King of Iudah went vp to Ramoth Gilead.

29 And the King of Israel said vnto Iehoshaphat, I wil change my self, & enter into the battell: but put thou on thine apparell. So the King of Israel changed himselfe, & they went into the battell.

30 And the King of Aram had commanded the captains of the charets that were with him, saying, Fight you not with small nor great, but against the King of Israel onely.

31 And when the captains of the charets saw Iehoshaphat, they said, It is the King of Israel: & they compassed about him to fight. But Iehoshaphat cryed, and the Lord helped him & moued them to depart from him.

32 For when the captaines of the charets saw that he was not the King of Israel, they returned backe from him.

33 Then a certaine man drew a bow mightily, and smote the King of Israel betwene the ioynts of his brigandine: therefore he said to his charetman, Turne thine hande, and cary me out of the hoste: for I am hurt.

34 And the battell increased that day: and the King of Israel stood still in his charet against the Aramites vntill euen, and died at the time of the sunne going downe.

CHAP. XIX.

4 After Iehoshaphat was rebuked by the Prophet, he called againe the people to the honouring of the Lord. 5 He appointeth iudges and ministers, 9 And exhorteth them to feare God.

And Iehoshaphat the King of Iudah returned safe to his house in Ierusalem.

2 And Iehu the sonne of Hanani the Seer went out to meete him, and said to King Iehoshaphat, Wouldest thou helpe the wicked, and loue them that hate the Lord? therefore for this thing the wrath of the Lord is vpon thee.

3 Neuerthelesse good things are found in thee, because thou hast taken away the groves out of the land, & hast prepared thine heart to seek God.

4 ¶ So Iehoshaphat dwelt at Ierusalem, and returned and went through the people from Bersheba to mount Ephraim, and brought them againe vnto the Lord God of their fathers.

5 And hee set iudges in the land throughout all the strong cities of Iudah, citie by citie,

6 And said to the iudges, Take heede what ye doe: for ye execute not the iudgements of man, but of the Lord, and he will be with you in the cause and iudgement.

7 Wherefore now let the feare of the Lord be vpon you: take heede, and doe it: for there is no iniquitie with the Lord our God, neither respect of persons, nor receiuing of reward.

8 Moreover in Ierusalem did Iehoshaphat set of the Levites, and of the Priestes & of the chief of the families of Israel, for the iudgement and cause of the Lord: and they returned to Ierusalem.

9 And he charged them, saying, Thus shall ye doe in the feare of the Lord faithfully and with a perfite heart.

10 And in euery cause that shall come to you of your brethren that dwell in their cities, betwene blood and blood, betwene law and precept, statutes & iudgements, ye shall iudge them, & admonish them that they trespasse not against the Lord, that wrath come not vpon you and vpon your brethren. Thus shall ye doe & trespasse not.

11 And behold, Amariah the Priest shall be the chiefe ouer you in all matters of the Lord, and Zebadiah the sonne of Ishmael, a ruler of the house of Iudah, shall be for all the kings affaires, & the Levites shall be officers before you. Be of courage, & doe it, and the Lord shall be with the good.

CHAP. XX.

3 Iehoshaphat & the people pray vnto the Lord. 21 The maruillous victorie that the Lord gave him against his enemies. 30 His reigne and after.

After this also came the children of Moab & the children of Ammon, & with them of the Ammonites against Iehoshaphat to battell.

2 Then there came that told Iehoshaphat, saying, There cometh a great multitude against thee from beyond the sea, & out of Aram: behold, they be in Hazzon Tamar, which is Engedi.

And

3 And Iehoshaphat feared, and set himselfe to seeke the Lord, and proclaimed a fast throughout all Iudah.

4 And Iudah gathered themselves together to aske counsell of the Lord: they came euen out of all the cities of Iudah to inquire of the Lord.

5 And Iehoshaphat stood in the Congregation of Iudah and Ierusalem in the house of the Lord before the new court,

6 And said, O Lord God of our fathers, art not thou God in heauen? & reignest not y on all the kingdoms of y heathen? & in thine hand is power & might, and none is able to withstand thee.

7 Diddest not thou our God cast out the inhabitants of this land before thy people Israel, & gauest it to y seed of Abraham thy friend for euer?

8 And they dwelt therein and have built thee a Sanctuarie therein for thy Name, saying,

9 * If euill come vpon vs, as the sworde of iudgement, or pestilence, or famine, we will stand before this house in thy presence, (for thy name is in this house) and will cry vnto thee in our tribulation, and thou wilt heare and helpe.

10 And now behold, the children of * Ammon and Moab, and mount Seir, by whome thou wouldest not let Israel goe, when they came out of the lande of Egypt: but they turned aside from them, and destroyed them not:

11 Behold, I say, they reward vs, in coming to cast vs out of thine inheritance, which thou hast caused vs to inherite.

12 O our God, wilt thou not iudge them? for there is no strength in vs to stand before this great multitude that cometh against vs, neither do we know what to do: but our eyes are toward thee.

13 And all Iudah stood before the Lord with their yong ones, their wiues, and their children.

14 And Iahaziel the sonne of Zechariah the sonne of Benaiah, the sonne of Ieiel, the sonne of Mattaniah, a Leuite of the sonnes of Asaph was there, vpon whom came the Spirit of the Lord, in the middes of the Congregation.

15 And he saide, Hearken ye, all Iudah, and ye inhabitants of Ierusalem, & thou, King Iehoshaphat: thus saith the Lord vnto you, Feare you not, neither be afraide for this great multitude: for the battell is not yours, but Gods.

16 To morow goe yee downe against them: behold, they come vp by the cleft of Ziz, and ye shall find them at the end of the brooke before the wilderness of Ieruel.

17 Yee shall not neede to fight in this battell: * stand still, moue not, and behold the saluation of the Lord toward you: O Iudah, & Ierusalem, feare ye not, neither be afraid: to morow go out against them, and the Lord will be with you.

18 ¶ Then Iehoshaphat bowed downe with his face to the earth, & all Iudah and the inhabitants of Ierusalem fell downe before the Lord, worshipping the Lord.

19 And the Leuites of the children of the Kohathites, & of the children of the Corhites stood vp to praise the Lord God of Israel with a loud voyce on hie.

20 And when they rose early in the morning, they went south to y wilderness of Tekoa: & as they departed, Iehoshaphat floode, & said, Heare ye me, O Iudah, and ye inhabitants of Ierusalem, put your trust in y Lord your God, & ye shall be

assured: beleue his Prophets, & ye shall prosper.

21 And when he had consulted with the people, and appointed singers vnto the Lorde, and them that should praise him that is in the beautifull Sanctuarie, in going forth before the men of armes, and saying, Praise ye the Lord, for his mercie lasteth for euer,

22 And whē they began to shout, & to praise, the Lord laid ambushments against the childre of Ammon, Moab, and mount Seir, which were come against Iudah, and they slew one another.

23 For the children of Ammon and Moab rose against the inhabitants of mount Seir, to slay and to destroy them: and when they had made an ende of the inhabitants of Seir, enery one helped to destroy another.

24 And when Iudah came toward Mizpah in the wilderness, they looked vnto the multitudes and beholde, the carkeises were fallen to the earth, and none escaped.

25 And when Iehoshaphat & his people came to take away the spoile of them, they founde among them in abundance both of substance & also of bodies laden with precious iewels, which they tooke for themselves, till they could carie no more: they were three daies in gathering of the spoile: for it was much.

26 And in y fourth day they assembled themselves in the valley of Beracah: for there they blessed y Lord: therefore they called the name of y place, The valley of Beracah vnto this day.

27 Then every man of Iudah and Ierusalem returned with Iehoshaphat their head, to goe againe to Ierusalem with ioy: for the Lorde had made them to reioyce ouer their enemies.

28 And they came to Ierusalem with vioules, and with harpes, and with trumpets, euen vnto the house of the Lord.

29 And the feare of God was vpon al y kingdoms of the earth, when they had heard that the Lord had fought against the enemies of Israel.

30 So the kingdom of Iehoshaphat was quiet, and his God gaue him rest on enery side.

31 ¶ And * Iehoshaphat reigned ouer Iudah, and was fise and thirtie yeere olde, when he began to reigne and reigned fise and twentie yeere in Ierusalem. & his mothers name was Azubah the daughter of Shilhi.

32 And hee walked in the way of Asa his father, and departed not therefrom, doing that which was right in the sight of the Lord.

33 Howbeit the hie places were not taken away: for the people had not yet prepared their hearts vnto the God of their fathers.

34 Concerning the rest of the acts of Iehoshaphat first and last, behold, they are written in the booke of Iehu the sonne of Hanani, which * is mentioned in the booke of the Kings of Israel.

35 ¶ Yet after this did Iehoshaphat King of Iudah ioine himselfe with Ahaziah King of Israel, who was giuen to doe euill.

36 And he ioyned with him, to * make ships to goe to Tarshish: and they made the ships in Ezion Gaber.

37 Then Eliezer the sonne of Dodanah of Marreshah prophesied against Iehoshaphat, saying, Because y hast ioyned thy selfe w Ahaziah, the Lord hath broken thy works, & the ships were broken, y they were not able to go to Tarshish.

CHAP. XXI.

1 *Iehoshaphat dieth. 3 Iehoram succedeth him, 4 Which killeth his brethren. 6 He was brought to idolatrie. 11 And seduceth the people. 16 He is oppressed of the Philistims. 18 His miserable end.*

Iehoshaphat then slept with his fathers, & was buried with his fathers in the cite of Dauid: and Iehoram his sonne reigned in his stead.

2 And he had brethren the sonnes of Iehoshaphat, Azariah, & Iehiel, and Zechariah, and Azariah, and Michael, and Shephatiah. All these were the sonnes of Iehoshaphat King of Israel.

3 And their father gaue them great giftes of siluer and of golde, and of precious things, with strong cities in Iudah, but the kingdome gaue he to Iehoram: for he was the eldest.

4 *And Iehoram rose vp vpon the kingdome of his father, and made himselfe strong, & slewe all his brethren with the sword, and also the princes of Israel.

5 Iehoram was two and thirtie yeere olde, when he began to reigne, and hee reigned eight yeere in Ierusalem.

6 And he walked in the waies of the Kings of Israel, as the house of Ahab had done: for he had the daughter of Ahab to wife, and he wrought euill in the eyes of the Lord.

7 Howbeit the Lord would not destroy the house of Dauid, because of the *covenant that he had made wth Dauid, & because he had promised to giue a light to him, & to his sons for euer.

8 ¶ In his daies Edom rebelled from vnder the hand of Iudah, and made a King ouer them.

9 And Iehoram went forth with his princes, and all his charrets with him: and he rose vp by night, and smote Edom, which had compassed him in, and the captaines of the charrets.

10 But Edom rebelled from vnder the hand of Iudah vnto this day. then did Libnah rebel at the same time from vnder his hand, because hee had forsaken the Lord God of his fathers.

11 ¶ Moreover hee made his places in the mountaines of Iudah, and caused the inhabitants of Ierusalem to commit fornication, and compelled Iudah thereto.

12 And there came a writing to him from Elishah the Prophet, saying, Thus saith the Lord God of Dauid thy father, Because thou hast not walked in the waies of Iehoshaphat thy father, nor in the waies of Asa King of Iudah,

13 But hast walked in the way of the Kings of Israel, and hast made Iudah and the inhabitants of Ierusalem to goe a whoring as the house of Ahab went a whoring, and hast also slaine thy brethren of thy fathers house, which were better then thou.

14 Behold, with a great plague will the Lord smite thy people, & thy children, and thy wiues, and all thy substance,

15 And thou shalt be in great diseases in the disease of thy bowels, vntill thy bowels fall out for the disease, day by day.

16 ¶ So the Lord stirred vp against Iehoram the spirit of the Philistims, and the Arabians that were beside the Ethiopians.

17 And they came vp into Iudah, & brake into it, and caried away all the substance that was found in the Kings house, & his sonnes also, and his wiues, so that there was not a sonne left

him, save Iehoahaz, the yongest of his sonnes.

18 And after all this, the Lord smote him in his bowels with an incurable disease.

19 And in processe of time, euen after the end of two yeres his guts fell out with his disease: so he died of sore diseases: and his people made no burning for him like the burning of his fathers.

20 When he began to reigne, he was two and thirtie yeere old, and reigned in Ierusalem eight yeere, and liued without being desired: yet they buried him in the cite of Dauid, but not among the sepulchres of the Kings.

CHAP. XXII.

1 *Ahaziah reioneth after Iehoram. 9 Iehu king of Israel killeth Ahaziah. 10 Athaliah putteth to death all the Kings linage. 11 Jash escapeth.*

And *the inhabitants of Ierusalem made Ahaziah his yongest soane King in his stead: for y^e armie that came with the Arabians to the campe, had slaine all the eldest: therefore Ahaziah the sonne of Iehoram King of Iudah reigned.

2 Two and fourtie yeere olde was Ahaziah when he began to reigne, and hee reigned one yeere in Ierusalem: and his mothers name was Athaliah the daughter of Omri.

3 Hee walked also in the waies of the house of Ahab: for his mother counselled him to doe wickedly.

4 Wherefore hee did euill in the sight of the Lord, like the house of Ahab: for they were his counsellors after the death of his father, to his destruction.

5 And he walked after their counsell, & went with Iehoram the sonne of Ahab, King of Israel to fight against Hazael King of Aram at Ramoth Gilead: and the Aramites smote Ioram.

6 ¶ And he returned to be healed in Izreel, because of y^e woundes wherewith they had wounded him at Ramah, when he sought with Hazael King of Aram. Now Ahaziah the sonne of Iehoram King of Iudah went downe to see Iehoram the sonne of Ahab at Izreel, because he was diseased.

7 And the destruction of Ahaziah came of God, in that he went to Ioram: for when he was come, he went forth with Iehoram against Iehu the sonne of Nimshi, *whome the Lord had annointed to destroy the house of Ahab.

8 Therefore when Iehu executed iudgement vpon the house of Ahab, and found the princes of Iudah & y^e sonnes of the brethren of Ahaziah that waited on Ahaziah, he slew them also.

9 And he sought Ahaziah, & they caught him where he was hid in Samaria, & brought him to Iehu, and slew him, and buried him, because, said they, he is y^e sonne of Iehoshaphat, which sought the Lord with all his heart. So the house of Ahaziah was not able to retaine the kingdome.

10 ¶ Therefore when Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her sonne was dead, shee arose and destroyed all the Kings seede of the house of Iudah.

11 But Iehoshabeath the daughter of y^e King, tooke Iosiah y^e sonne of Ahaziah, & stole him so among y^e Kings sonnes, that should be slaine, & put him & his nurce in y^e bedchamber: so Iehoshabeath y^e daughter of King Iehoram the wife of Iehoiada y^e Priest (for she was the sister of Ahaziah) hid him from Athaliah: so she slew him not.

12 And he was wth the hid in y^e house of God

six yeeres, while Athaliah reigned ouer the land.

CHAP. XXIII.

11 Joash the sonne of Ahariah is made King. 15 Athaliah is put to death. 17 The Temple of Baal is destroyed. 19 Jehoiada appointeth ministers in the Temple.

And * in the seuenth yeere Iehoiada waxed bold, and tooke the captaines of hundreths, to wit, Azariah the sonne of Iehoram, & Ishmael the sonne of Iehohanan, & Azariah the sonne of Obed & Maasiah the sonne of Adaiah, & Elisaphat the sonne of Zichri in covenant with him.

2 And they went about in Iudah, and gathered the Levites out of all the cities of Iudah, & the chiefe fathers of Israel: & they came to Ierusalem.

3 And al the Congregation made a covenant with the King in the house of God: and he said vnto them, Behold, the kings sonne must reigne, * as the Lord hath said of the sonnes of David.

4 This is it that ye shall do, The third part of you that come on the Sabbath of the Priestes, and the Levites, shall be porters of the doores.

5 And another third part towarde the Kings house, and another third part at the * gate of the foundation, and all the people shall be in the courtes of the house of the Lord.

6 But let none come into the house of the Lord, save the Priestes, and the Levites that minister: they shall goe in, for they are holy, but all the people shall keepe the watch of the Lord.

7 And the Levites shall compasse the King round about, and every man with his weapon in his hand, and he that entreth into the house, shall be slaine, and be yon with the King, when he commeth in, and when he goeth out.

8 So the Levites and all Iudah did according to all things that Iehoiada the Priest had commanded, and tooke euery man his men that came on the Sabbath with them that went out on the Sabbath: for Iehoiada the Priest did not discharge the courses.

9 And Iehoiada the Priest delivered to the captaines of hundreths speares and shildes, and bucklers, which had bene King Davids, & were in the house of God.

10 And he caused al the people to stand (euery man wth his weapon in his hand) from y^e right side of the house, to the left side of the house by the altar & by the house round about the King.

11 Then they brought out the Kings sonne, & put vpon him the crowne, & caue him the testimonie, & made him King. And Iehoiada and his sonnes appointed him, & said, God saue the King.

12 But when Athaliah heard the noise of the people running, and praising the King, she came to the people into the house of the Lord.

13 And when shee looked, behold, the King stood by his pillar at the entring in, & the princes & the trumpets by the King and al the people of the land reioyced, & blew the trumpets, & the singers were with instruments of musike, and they that could singe praise: then Athaliah rent her clothes, and said, Treason, treason.

14 Then Iehoiada the Priest brought out the captaines of hundreths that were gouernours of the hoste, and said vnto them, Haue her forth of the ranges, and hee that followeth her, let him die by the sword: for the Priest had said, Slay her not in the house of the Lord.

15 So they laid hands on her: and when shee was come to the entring of the horsigate by the Kings house, they slewe her there.

16 And Iehoiada made a covenant betwene him, and all the people, and the King, that they would be the Lords people.

17 And al y^e people went to the house of Baal, & destroyed it, & brake his altars & his images, & slew Mattan y^e priest of Baal before the altars.

18 And Iehoiada appointed officers for the house of y^e Lord, vnder the hands of y^e Priestes & Levites, who David had distributed for y^e house of y^e Lord, to offer burnt offerings vnto the Lord, * as it is written in the Lawe of Moses w^{ch} reioy. *Or, c^d* cing & singing by the appointment of David.

19 And he set porters by the gates of y^e house of the Lord, that none that was vncleane in any thing should enter in.

20 And he tooke the captaines of hundreths, & the noble men, & the gouernours of the people, and al the people of the land, and he caused the King to come down out of the house of the Lord, and they went through the hie gate of the Kings house, and set the King vpon the throne of the kingdome.

21 Then all the people of the land reioyced, and the citie was quiet, after that they had slain Athaliah with the sword.

CHAP. XXIIII.

4 Joash repaireth the house of the Lord. 17 After the death of Jehoiada he falleth to idolatrie. 21 He cometh to death Zachariah the Prophet. 25 Joash is killed of his owne seruants. 27 After him reioyced Amaziah.

Joash * was seuen yeere old when he began to reigne, and he reigned fourtie yeere in Ierusalem: & his mothers name was Zibiah of Beersheba. *1. King 12. 16.*

2 And Joash did vprightly in the sight of the Lord, all the daies of Iehoiada the Priest.

3 And Iehoiada he tooke him two wiues, and he begate sonnes and daughters. *Or, c^d him 2 wiues*

4 And alterward it came into Joash minde, to reuue the house of the Lord.

5 And he assembled y^e Priestes & the Levites, & said to them, Go out vnto the cities of Iudah, & gather of all Israel money to repaire y^e house of your God, from yeere to yeere, and haste the thing: but the Levites hasted not.

6 Therefore the King called Iehoiada, the chiefe, and saide vnto him, Whv hast thou not required of the Levites to bring in out of Iudah and Ierusalem * the taxe of Moses the seruant of the Lord, and of the Congregation of Israel, for the Tabernacle of the Testimonie? *Exo.*

7 For wicked Athaliah & her children brake vp the house of God: & all the things that were dedicate for the house of the Lord, did they bestowe vpon Baalim.

8 Therefore the King commanded, * and they made a chest, and set it at the gate of the house of the Lord without. *2. King*

9 And they made proclamation through Iudah and Ierusalem, to bring vnto the Lorde * the taxe of Moses the seruant of God, laid vpon Israel in the wilderness. *Exo.*

10 And all the princes and all the people reioyced, and brought in, and cast into the chest, vntill they had finished.

11 And when it was time, they brought the chest

chest vnto the Kings officer by the hand of the Levites: & when they saw that there was much filuer, then y^e Kings Scribe (& one appointed by the hie Priest) came and emptied the chest, and took it, & caried it to his place againe: thus they did day by day, & gathered filuer in abundāce.

12 And the king & Iehoiada gaue it to such as did the labour & worke in the house of the Lord, & hired masons & carpenters to repaire y^e house of y^e Lord: they gaue it also to workers of yron & bras, to repaire the house of the Lord.

13 So the workemen wrought, & the worke amended through their hands, & they restored the house of God to his state, & strenghtened it.

14 And whē they had finished it, they brought the rest of the filuer before y^e King & Iehoiada, & he made thereof vessels for the house of the Lord, *even* vessels to minister, both morters and incense cups, and vessels of gold, & of siluer: and they offered burnt offerings in the house of the Lord continually all the dayes of Iehoiada.

15 ¶ But Iehoiada waxed old, and was full of dayes and dyed. An hundreth and thirtie yeere old *was* he when he died.

16 And they buried him in the city of David with the Kings, because he had done good in Israel, and toward God and his house.

17 ¶ And after the death of Iehoiada, came the princes of Iudah, and did reuerence to the King, and the King hearkened vnto them.

18 And they left the house of the Lord God of their fathers, and serued groues and idoles: and wrath came vpon Iudah and Ierusalem, because of this their trespasse.

19 And God sent Prophets among them, to bring the againe vnto y^e Lord: & they made protestation among the, but they would not heare.

20 And y^e Spirit of God came vpon Zechariah the sonne of Iehoiada the Priest, which stood aboue the people, & saide vnto them, Thus saith God Why transgresse ye the comandements of the Lord? surely ye shall not prosper because ye haue forsaken y^e Lord, he also hath forsake you.

21 Then they cōspired against him & stoned him with stones at the comandement of the King, in the court of the house of the Lord.

22 Thus Iosiah the king remembered not the kindness which Iehoiada his father had done to him but slewe his sonne. And when hee died, he said, The Lord looke vpon it, and require it.

23 ¶ And when the yere was out, the host of Aram came vp against him, & they came against Iudah & Ierusalem, & destroyed all the princes of the people from among the people, & sent all the spoile of them vnto the King of Damascus.

24 Though the armie of Aram came with a small company of men, yet the Lord deliuered a very great army into their hand, because they had forsaken the Lord God of their fathers: and they gaue sentence against Iosiah.

25 And when they were departed from him, (for they left him in great diseases) his owne seruants conspired against him for the blood of the children of Iehoiada the Priest, and slewe him on his bed, and he died, and they buried him in the city of David: but they buried him not in the sepulchres of the Kings.

26 And these are they that conspired against him, Zabad y^e son of Shimrath an Ammonitess,

& Iehozabad y^e sonne of Shimrith a Moabiteffe.

27 But his ionnes, and the summe of the taxe gathered by him, & the foundation of the house of God, behold, they are written in the storie of the booke of the Kings. And Amaziah his sonne reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXV.

3 *Amaziah putteth them to death which slew his father.* 10 *He sendeth back them of Israel.* 11 *He ouercometh the Edomites.* 14 *He falleth to idolatrie.* 17 *And Joash king of Israel ouercometh Amaziah.* 27 *He is slaine by a conpiracie.*

Amaziah was five and twenty yeere old when he began to reigne, and he reigned nine and twenty yeere in * Ierusalem: and his mothers name *was* Iehoaddan, of Ierusalem.

2 And he did vprightly in the eyes of the Lord, but not with a perfite heart.

3 And when the kingdome was established vnto him, he slewe his seruants that had slaine the King his father.

4 But he slew not their children, but *did* as it is written in the Law, & in the booke of Moses, where the Lord commanded, saying, * The fathers shall not die for the children, neither shall the children die for the fathers, but euery man shall die for his owne sinne.

5 And Amaziah assembled Iudah, and made them captaines ouer thousands, and captaines ouer hundreths, according to the houses of their fathers, throughout all Iudah and Benjamin: and he nombred them from twenty yeere olde and aboue, and found among them three hundreth thousand chosen men, to go forth to the warre, and to handle speare and shield.

6 He hired also an hundreth thousand valiant men out of Israel for an hundreth talēts of siluer.

7 But a man of God came to him, saying, O King: let not the armie of Israel goe with thee: for the Lord is not with Israel, neither with all the house of Ephraim.

8 If not, goe thou on, doe it, make thy selfe strong to the battell, but God shall make thee fall before the enemies: for God hath power to helpe, and to cast downe.

9 And Amaziah saide to the man of God, What shall we doe then for the hundreth talēts, which I haue giuen to the hoste of Israel? Then the man of God answered, The Lorde is able to giue thee more then this.

10 So Amaziah separated them to wit, the armie that was come to him out of Ephraim, to returne to their place: wherefore their wrath was kindled greatly against Iudah and they returned to their places with great anger.

11 Then Amaziah was encouraged, and led forth his people, and went to the salt valley, & smote of the children of Seir, ten thousand.

12 And other ten thousand did the children of Iudah take aliue, and caried them to the top of a rock, and cast them downe from the top of the rock, and they all burst to pieces.

13 But the men of the armie, which Amaziah sent away, that they shoulde not goe with his people to battell, fell vpon the cities of Iudah from Samaria vnto Beth-horon, and smote three thousand of them, and tooke much spoile.

14 Now after that Amaziah was come from the slaughter of the Edomites, he brought the gods

gods of the children of Seir, and set them vp to be his gods, and worshipped them, and burned incense vnto them,

15 Wherefore the Lord was wroth with Amaziah, and sent vnto him a Prophet, which said vnto him, Why hast thou sought the gods of the people, which were not able to deliuer their owne people out of thine hand?

16 And as he talked with him, hee said vnto him. Haue they made thee the Kings counsellor? cease thou: why should they smite thee? And the Prophet ceased, but said, I know that God hath determined to destroy thee, because thou hast done this, and hast not obeyed my counsell.

17 ¶ Then Amaziah King of Iudah tooke counsell, and sent to Ioash the sonne of Iehozabaz, sonne of Iehu king of Israel, saying, Come, let vs see one another in the face.

18 But Ioash King of Israel sent to Amaziah King of Iudah, saying, The thistle that is in Lebanon, sent to the cedar that is in Lebanon, saying, ¶ Give thy daughter to my sonne to wife: and the wilde beest that was in Lebanon went and trode downe the thistle.

19 Thou thinkest: loe, thou hast smitten Edom, & thine hart listeth thee vp to brag: abide now at home: why dost thou prouoke to thine hurt, that thou shouldst fall & Iudah with thee?

20 But Amaziah would not heare: for it was of God, & he might deliuer them into his hand, because they had sought the gods of Edom.

21 So Ioash the king of Israel went vp: & he, and Amaziah King of Iudah saw one another in the face at Bethshemesh, which is in Iudah.

22 And Iudah was put to the worse before Israel, and they fled euery man to his tents.

23 But Ioash the King of Israel tooke Amaziah King of Iudah, the sonne of Ioash, the sonne of Iehozabaz in Bethshemesh, and brought him to Ierusalem, and brake downe the wal of Ierusalem, from the gate of Ephraim vnto the corner gate, foure hundred cubites.

24 And he tooke all the golde and the siluer, and all the vessels that were found in the house of God with Obed Edom, and in the treasures of the Kings house, and the children that were in hostage, and returned to Samaria.

25 ¶ And Amaziah the sonne of Ioash King of Iudah liued after the death of Ioash sonne of Iehozabaz King of Israel, fiftene yeere.

26 Concerning the rest of the actes of Amaziah first and last are they not written in the booke of the Kings of Iudah and Israel?

27 Now after y^e time y^e Amaziah did turne away fro y^e Lord, *they wrought treason against him in Ierusalem: & when he was fled to Lachish, they sent to Lachish after him, & slew him there.

28 And they brought him vpō horses. & buried him with his fathers in the city of Iudah.

CHAP. XXVI.

1.3 Vzziah obeying the Lorde, prospereth in his enterprises. 16 He waxeth proude and vsurpeth the Priests office. 19 The Lorde plagueth him. 20 The Priests drine him out of the Temple, and exclude him out of the Lordes house. 23 His buriall, and his successor.

¶ Then *al the people of Iudah tooke Vzziah, which was sixteene yere old, and made him King in the stead of his father Amaziah.

2 Hee built Eloth, and restored it to Iudah after that the King slept with his fathers.

3 *Sixteene yeere olde was Vzziah, when he began to reigne, and he reigned two and fiftie yeere in Ierusalem, and his mothers name was Iecoliah of Ierusalem.

4 And he did vprightly in y^e sight of y^e Lord, according to all that his father Amaziah did.

5 And he sought God in the daies of Zechariah (w^h vnderstood the visions of God) & when as he sought y^e Lord, God made him to prosper.

6 For he went forth & fought against the Philistims, & brake downe the wall of Gath, & the wall of Labneh, and the wall of Ashdod, and built cities in Ashdod, & among the Philistims.

7 And God helped him against the Philistims, and against the Arabians that dwelt in Gur-baal and Hammeunim.

8 And the Ammonites gaue gifts to Vzziah, and his name spred to the entering in of Egypt: for he did most valiantly.

9 Moreouer Vzziah built towres in Ierusalem at the corner gate, and at the valley gate, and at the * turning, and made them strong.

10 And he built towres in the wilderness, and digged many cisternes: for he had much cattell both in the valleyes and plaines, plowmen, and dressers of vines in the mountaines, and in Carmel: for he loued husbandrie.

11 Vzziah had also an hoste of fighting men y^e went out to warre by bands, according to the count of their number vnder the hand of Ieiel the scribe, and Maaseiah the ruler, & vnder the hand of Hananiah, one of the Kings captaines.

12 The whole number of the chiefe of the families of the valiant men were two thousand and sixe hundred.

13 And vnder their hande was the armie for warre, three hundred and seuen thousand, and hie hundred that fought valiantly to helpe the King against the enemy.

14 And Vzziah prepared them throughout al the hoste, shields, and speares, and helmets, and brigandines, and bowes, and stones to sling.

15 He made also very artificiall engines in Ierusalem, to be vpon the towres & vpon the corners, to shoote arrowes & great stones: and his name spread farre abroad, because God did helpe him maruelouslie, till he was mightie.

16 ¶ But whē he was strong, his heart was list vp to his destruction: for he transgressed against the Lord his God, & went into y^e Temple of the Lord to burne incense vpō the altar of incense.

17 And Azariah the Priest went in after him, and with him fourescore Priestes of the Lorde, valiant men.

18 And they withstood Vzziah the King, and said vnto him, *It pertaineth not to thee, Vzziah, to burne incense vnto the Lorde, but to the Priestes the sonnes of Aaron, that are consecrated for to offer incense: go forth of the Sanctuary: for thou hast transgressed, and thou shalt haue none honour of the Lord God.

19 Then Vzziah was wroth, and had incense in his hand to burne it: & while he was wroth with the Priestes, the leprosie rote vp in his forehead before the Priestes in the house of the Lord beside the incense altar.

20 And when Azariah the chiefe Priest with all

all the Priests looked vpon him, behold, he was leprous in his forehead, & they cauled him hastilie to depart thence: & he was euen compelled to go out, because \bar{y} Lord had smitten him.

m. 15.5 21 *And Vziah \bar{y} King was a leper vnto the day of his death, & dwelt as a leper in an house apart, because he was cut off from the house of the Lorde: & Iotham his sonne ruled ouer the Kings house, and iudged the people of the land.

22 Concerning the rest of the actes of Vziah, first and last, did Ilaiah the Prophet the sonne of Amos write.

23 So Vziah slept w his fathers, & they buried him w his fathers in the field of the buriall, w pertained to the Kings: for they said, He is a leper. And Iotham his sone reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 *Jotham reigneth, and ouercommeth the Ammonites. 8 His reigne and death. 9 Ahaz his sonne reigneth in his stead.*

ing. 15. Iotham* was thie and twentie yeere old when he began to reigne, and reigned sixtene yere in Ierusalem, and his mothers name was Ierushah the daughter of Zadok.

2 And he did vp rightly in \bar{y} sight of \bar{y} Lorde according to all that his father Vziah did, saue that he entred not into the Temple of \bar{y} Lord, and the people did yet corrupt their wayes.

3 He built the hie gate of \bar{y} house of \bar{y} Lord, & he built very much on the wall of the castle.

4 Moreover he built cities in the mountains of Iudah, and in the forests he built palaces and towres.

5 And he fought with the King of the childre of Ammon, & preuailed against them. And the children of Ammon gaue him the same yeere an hundreth talents of siluer, and ten thousand measures of wheate, and ten thousand of barley: this did the children of Ammon giue him *Carins* *perely.* both in the second yeere and the third.

6 So Iotham became mightie because he directed his way before the Lord his God.

7 Concerning the rest of the acts of Iotham, & all his warres & his wayes, loe, they are written in the booke of the Kings of Israel, & Iudah.

8 He was thie & twenty yeere old, whē he began to reigne, & reigned sixtene yere in Ierusalem.

9 And Iotham slept with his fathers, & they buried him in the cite of Dauid: and Ahaz his sonne reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 *Ahaz an idolater is giuen into the handes of the Syrians, and the King of Iffrael. 9 The Prophet reprooueth the Iffraelites crueltye. 18 Iudah is molested with enemies. 23 Ahaz increaseth his idolatrye. 26 His death and successour.*

16.2 Ahaz* was twenty yeere old when he began to reigne, and reigned sixtene yere in Ierusalem, and did not vp rightly in the sight of the *pred-* Lord, like Dauid his father.

2 But he walked in the waies of the Kings of Israel, & made euen molten images for Baalim.

3 Moreover he burnt incense in the valley of Ben-hinnon, and burnt his sonnes with fire, after the abominations of the heathen whom the Lord had cast out before the children of Israel.

4 He sacrificed also & burnt incense in the hie *re, 21* places, & on hills, and vnder euery greene tree.

5 Wherefore the Lord his God deliuered him

into the hand of the King of the Aramites, and they smote him, and tooke of his, \bar{y} many prisoners, and brought them to Damascus: & he was also deliuered into the hand of the King of Israel, which smote him with a great slaughter.

6 For Pekah the sonne of Remaliah, slewe in Iudah sixe score thousand in one day, all valiant men, because they had forsaken the Lorde God of their fathers. *Eh, for of stre*

7 And Zichri a mighty man of Ephraim slew Maaseiah the Kings sonne, and Azrikam the gouernour of the house, and Elkanah the second after the King. *Or, 27*

8 And the children of Israel tooke prisoners of their brethre, two hundreth thousand of women, sonnes & daughters, & caried away much spoile of the, & brought the spoile to Samaria.

9 But there was a Prophet of the Lordes, (whose name was Obed) and he went out before the hoste that came to Samaria, and saide vnto them, Beholde, because the Lord God of your fathers is wroth with Iudah, he hath deliuered them into your hand, and ye haue slaine them in a rage, that reacheth vp to heauen.

10 And now ye purpose to keepe vnder the children of Iudah and Ierusalem, as seruants and handmaids vnto you: but are not you such, that sinnes are with you before the Lord your God?

11 Now therefore heare me, and deliuer the captiues againe, which ye haue taken prisoners of your brethren: for the fierce wrath of the Lord is toward you.

12 Wherefore certaine of the chiefe of the children of Ephraim, Azariah the sonne of Iehohanan, Berechiah the sonne of Meshillemoth, and Iehizkiah the sonne of Shallum, and Amasa the sonne of Hadlai, stood vp against them that came from the warre,

13 And said vnto them, Bring not in the captiues hither: for *this shalbe* a sinne vpo vs against the Lord: ye intend to adde more to our sinnes & to our trespassse, though our trespassse be great, and the fierce wrath of God is against Israel.

14 So the army left \bar{y} captiues & the spoyle before the princes and all the Congregation.

15 And the men that were named by name, rose vp & rooke \bar{y} prisoners, & with the spoile clothed all that were naked among them, and arayed them & shod them, & gaue them meate, and gaue them drinke, and anointed them, and caried al that were feeble of them vpon asses, & brought them to Iericho \bar{y} city of palme trees to their brethren: so they returned to Samaria.

16 At that time did King Ahaz send vnto the Kings of Asshur to help him.

17 (For the Edomites came moreover, and slew of Iudah, and caried away captiues.

18 The Philistims also invaded the cities in the low countrey, and toward the South of Iudah & tooke Bethshemesh and Aialon, and Gederoth & Shocho, with the villages thereof, & Timnah, with her villages, and Gimzo with her villages, and they dwelt there.

19 For the Lord had humbled Iudah, because of Ahaz King of Israel: for he had brought vengeance vpon Iudah, and had grieuoussie transgressed against the Lordy

20 And Tilgath Pilnezer King of Asshur came vnto him, who troubled him and did not strengthen

strengthen him.

21 For Ahaz † tooke a portion * out of the house of the Lord & out of the kings house and of the princes, & gaue vnto the King of Asshur yet it helped him not.

22 And in y^e time of his tribulatioⁿ did he yet trespas more against y^e Lord: (this is king Ahaz)

23 For he sacrificed vnto the gods of Damascus, which plagued him, and he said, Because the gods of the Kings of Aram helped them, I will sacrifice vnto them, and they will helpe me: yet they were his ruine, and of all y^e Israel.

24 And Ahaz gathered y^e vessels of the house of God, & brake the vessels of y^e house of God, & shut vp the doores of the house of the Lord, & made him altars in euery corner of Ierusalem.

25 And in euery city of Iudah he made hie places, to burne incense vnto other gods, & prouoked to anger the Lord God of his fathers.

26 Concerning the rest of his actes, & all his waies first and last, behold, they are written in the booke of the kings of Iudah, and Israel.

27 And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and they buried him in y^e city y^e of Ierusalem, but brought him not vnto the sepulchres of the Kings of Israel: & Hezekiah his sonne reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXIX.

3. 5 Hezekiah repaireth the Temple, & aduertiseth the Levites of the corruption of religion. 12 The Levites prepare the Temple. 20 The King and his princes sacrifice in the Temple. 25 The Levites sing praises. 31 The oblation of the people.

1 H^ezekiah * began to reigne, when he was five and twentie yeere old, and reigned nine and twenty yeere in Ierusalem: and his mothers name was y^e Abiah the daughter of Zechariah.

2 And he did vprightly in the sight of y^e Lord, according to all y^e Dauid his father had done.

3 He opened the doores of the house of the Lord in the first yeere, and in the first moneth of his reigne, and repaired them.

4 And he brought in the Priests and the Levites, and gathered them into the East streete,

5 And said vnto them, Heare me, ye Levites: sanctifie now your selues, and sanctifie the house of the Lord God of your fathers, and cary forth the filthinesse out of the Sanctuary.

6 For our fathers haue trespassed, & done euil in the eyes of the Lord our God, and haue forsaken him, and turned away their faces fro^m the Tabernacle of the Lord, & turned their backs.

7 They haue also shut the dores of the porch and quenched the lampes, & haue neither burnt incense, nor offered burnt offerings in the Sanctuary vnto the God of Israel.

8 Wherefore the wrath of the Lord hath bin on Iudah and Ierusalem: & he hath made them a y^e scattering, a desolation, and an hissing, as ye see of the see with your eyes.

9 For loe, our fathers are fallen by the sword, and our sonnes, and our daughters, & our wiues are in captiuitie for the same cause.

10 Now † I purpose to make a couenant with the Lord God of Israel, that he may turne away his fierce wrath from vs.

11 Now my sonnes, be not deceived: for y^e Lord hath * chosen you to stand before him, to serue him and to be his ministers, & to burne incense.

12 ¶ Then the Levites arose, Mahath y^e sonne

of Amathai, & Joel the sonne of Azariah of the sonnes of the Kohathites: and of the sonnes of Merari, Kish the sonne of Abdi, and Azariah the sonne of Iehalelel: and of the Gershonites, Ioah the sonne of Zimmah, & Eden y^e sonne of Ioah:

13 And of the sonnes of Elizaphan, Shimri, and Iehiel: and of the sonnes of Asaph, Zechariah, and Mattaniah:

14 And of the sonnes of Heman, Iehiel, and Shimei: and of the sonnes of Jeduthun, Schemath and Vzziel.

15 And they gathered their brethren, & sanctified themselves & came according to y^e commandement of the King: & by the wordes of the Lord for to clesie the house of the Lord.

16 And the Priests went into the inner parts of the house of the Lord, to clesie it, & brought out all the vncleannesse that they found in the Temple of the Lord, into the court of the house of the Lord: and the Levites tooke it, to carie it out vnto the brooke Kidron.

17 They begā y^e first day of y^e first moneth to sanctifie it, & the eight day of the moneth came they to y^e porch of the Lorde: so they sanctified the house of the Lord in eight daies, & in y^e sixteenth day of y^e first moneth they made an end.

18 ¶ Then they went in to Hezekiah y^e King, and said, We haue clesied all the house of the Lord and the altar of burnt offering, with all the vessels thereof, and the y^e shewbread table, with all the vessels thereof:

19 And all the vessels which King Ahaz had cast aside when he reigned, & transgressed, haue we prepared and sanctified: and behold, they are before the altar of the Lord.

20 ¶ And Hezekiah the King rose early, and gathered the princes of the citie, and went vp to the house of the Lord.

21 And they brought seven bullocks, and seven rammes, and seven lambes, and seven hee goates, for a * sinne offering for the kingdome, and for the Sanctuary, and for Iudah. And hee commanded the Priests the sonnes of Aaron, to offer them on the altar of the Lord.

22 So they slew the bullocks, and the Priests receiued the blood, & sprinkled it vpon the altar: they slew also the rammes & sprinkled the blood vpon the altar, & they slewe the lambes, and they sprinkled the blood vpon the altar.

23 Then they brought the hee goates for the sinne offering before the King & the Congregation, and they laide their hands vpon them.

24 And the Priests slewe them, and with the blood of them they clesied y^e altar to reconcile all Israel: for the King had commanded for all Israel the burnt offering and the sinne offering.

25 He appointed also the Levites in y^e house of the Lord with cymbales, with viols, and with harps, * according to the comādemēt of Dauid, & Gad the Kings Seer, & Nathan the Prophet: for the comādemēt was by the hand of the Lord, and by the hand of his Prophets.

26 And y^e Levites stood with the instrumēt of Dauid, and the Priests with the trumpets.

27 And Hezekiah comāded to offer y^e burnt offering vpon the altar: & when y^e burnt offering began, y^e song of the Lord begā with the trumpets, & the instrumēt of Dauid King of Israel.

28 And all the Congregatioⁿ worshipped, singing

ging a song, and they blew the trumpets: al this continued vntill the burnt offering was finished.

29 And when they had made an ende of offering, the King and all that were present with him bowed themselves, and worshipped.

30 ¶ Then Hezekiah the King and the princes commanded the Levites to praise the Lord with γ words of Dauid, and of Asaph the Seer: so they praised with ioye, and they bowed themselves, and worshipped.

31 And Hezekiah spake, and saide, Nowe yee *filled haue* \dagger consecrate your selues to the Lord: come *hands* neere & bring the sacrifices & *offerings* of prayse into γ house of the Lord. And the Congregation brought sacrifices, & *offerings* of praises, & euery man γ was willing in heart, *offred* burnt offerings.

32 And γ number of the burnt offerings, which the Cōgregation brought, was seuentie bullocks, an hundred rammes, & two hundred lambs: all these were for a burnt offering to the Lorde:

33 And for sanctification fixe hundred bullocks, and three thousand sheepe.

34 But the Priestes were too fewe, and were not able to slay all the burnt offerings: therefore their brethren the Levites did helpe them, till they had ended the worke, & vntill other priestes were sanctified: for γ Levites were more vpight in heart to sanctifie themselves, then the Priestes.

35 And also the burnt offerings were many *with the* γ of the peace offerings and the drink offerings for the burnt offering, so the seruice of the house of the Lord was set in order.

36 Then Hezekiah reioyced, and all the people, that God had made the people so ready: for the thing was done suddenly.

CHAP. XXX.

1. 13 *The keeping of the Passouer by the Kings commandement.* 6 *He exhorteth Israel to turne to the Lord.* 18 *He prayeth for the people.* 24 *His oblation and the princes.* 27 *The Levites blesse the people.*

ANd Hezekiah sent to all Israel, & Iudah, and also wrote letters to Ephraim & Manasseh, that they should come to the house of the Lord at Ierusalem, to keepe the Passouer vnto the Lord God of Israel.

1 And the King and his princes and all the Congregation had taken counsell in Ierusalem to keepe the Passouer in the second moneth.

2 For they could not keep it at this time, because there were not Priestes ynowe sanctified, neither was the people gathered to Ierusalem.

3 And the thing pleased the King, and all the Congregation.

4 And they decreed to make proclamation throughout all Israel, fro Beersheba eue to Dan, that they should come to keepe the Passouer vnto γ Lord God of Israel at Ierusalem: for they had not done it of a great time, as it was writtē.

5 ¶ So the postes went w letters by the commission of the King, and his princes, throughout all Israel and Iudah, and with the commandement of the King, saying, Yee children of Israel turne again vnto the Lord God of Abraham, Izhak, and Israel: & he will retorne to the remnant that are escaped of you, out of the hands of the Kings of Asshur.

6 And be not yee like your fathers, and like your brethren, which trespassed against the Lord

God of their fathers: and therefore hee made them desolate, as ye see.

7 Bee not yee nowe stiffnecked like your fathers, but giue the hand to the Lord and come into his sanctuary, which he hath sanctified for euer, & serue the Lorde your God, & the fiercenesse of his wrath shall turne away from you.

8 For if ye retorne vnto the Lorde, your brethren and your children shall find mercie before them that led them captiues, and they shall retorne vnto this land: for the Lord your God is gracious and mercifull, and wil not turne away his face from you, if ye conuert vnto him.

9 ¶ So the postes went from citie to citie through the land of Ephraim and Manasseh, euen vnto Zebulun: but they laughed them to scorne, and mocked them.

10 Neuerthelesse diuers of Assher, and Manasseh, and of Zebulun submitted themselves, and came to Ierusalem.

11 And the hande of God was in Iudah, so that he gaue them one heart to doe the commandement of the King, and of the rulers, according to the word of the Lord.

12 And there assembled to Ierusalem much people to keep γ least of the vnleavened bread in the second moneth, a very great assembly.

13 ¶ And they arose, and tooke away the altars that were in Ierusalem: and all those for incense tooke they away, and cast them into the brooke Kidron.

14 Afterwarde they slewe the Passouer the fourteenth day of the second moneth: and the Priestes and Levites were alhamed, and sanctified themselves, and brought the burnt offerings into the house of the Lord.

15 And they stood in their place after their maner, according to the Law of Moses the man of God: and the Priestes sprinkled the blood, receiued of the hands of the Levites.

16 Because there were many in the Cōgregation that were not sanctified, therefore γ Levites had γ charge of the killing of the Passouer for al that were not cleane, to sanctifie it to γ Lord.

17 For a multitude of the people, euen a multitude of Ephraim, and Manasseh, Issachar & Zebulun had not cleansed themselves, yet did eate the Passouer, but not as it was written: wherefore Hezekiah prayed for them, saying, The good Lord be mercifull toward him,

18 That prepareth his whole heart to secke the Lorde God, the God of his fathers, though he be not *cleansed*, according to the purification of the Sanctuary.

19 And the Lord heard Hezekiah, and healed the people.

20 And the children of Israel that were present at Ierusalem, kept γ least of the vnleavened bread seuen daies with great ioy, & the Levites, and the Priestes prayed the Lord, day by day, singing with loude instruments vnto the Lord.

21 And Hezekiah \dagger spake comfortably vnto γ al the Levites that had good knowledge *to sing* vnto the Lorde: and they did eate in that feast *seuen* daies, and offered peace offerings, and praised the Lord God of their fathers.

22 And the whole assemblie rooke counsell to keepe it other seuen daies. So they kept it seuen daies with ioy.

24 For Hezekiah King of Iudah had given to the Congregation a thousand bullocks, & seven thousand sheepe. And 5 princes had given to 5 Congregation a thousand bullocks & ten thousand sheepe: and many Priests were sanctified.

25 And all the Congregation of Iudah reioyced with the Priests and the Levites, and all the Congregation that came out of Israel, and the stranger that came out of the land of Israel, and that dwelt in Iudah.

26 So there was great ioy in Ierusalem: for since 5 time of Salomon 5 sonne of David king of Israel there was not 5 like thing in Ierusalem.

27 Then the Priests and the Levites arose, and blessed the people, and their voyce was heard, and their prayer came vp vnto heauen, to his holy habitation.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 The people destroy idolatrie. 2 Hezekiah appointeth Priests and Levites, 4 And provideth for their living. 13 He ordaineth ouerseers so distribute to euery one his portion.

And when all these things were finished, all Israel that were found in 5 cities of Iudah, went out and brake the images, and cut downe the groues, and brake downe the hie places, and 5 altars throughout al Iudah & Benjamin, in Ephraim also & Manasseh, vntil they had made an end: afterward al the children of Israel returned euery mā to his possessiō, into their owne cities.

2 And Hezekiah appointed the courses of the Priests and Levites by their turnes, euery man according to his office, both Priests and Levites, for the burnt offering and peace offerings, to minister and to giue thankes, and to praise in the gates of the tentes of the Lord.

3 (And 5 kings portion was of his owne substance for the burnt offerings, *euē* for the burnt offerings of the morning and of the euening, and the burnt offerings for the Sabbaths, and for the newe moones, and for the solemne feastes, as it is written in the Lawe of the Lord)

4 He commanded also the people that dwelt in Ierusalem, to giue a part to the Priests, and Levites, that they might be encouraged in the Lawe of the Lord.

5 And when the commaundement was spred, the children of Israel brought abundance of first frutes of corne, wine, and oyle, & honie, and of all the increase of the field, and the tithes of all things brought they abundantly.

6 And the children of Israel and Iudah that dwelt in the cities of Iudah, they also brought the tithes of bullockes and sheepe, and the holy tithes which were consecrate vnto the Lorde their God, and layed them on many heapes.

7 In the third moneth they began to lay the foundation of the heapes, and finished them in the seventh moneth.

8 And when Hezekiah and the princes came and saw the heapes, they blessed the Lord and his people Israel.

9 And Hezekiah questioned with the Priests and the Levites concerning the heapes.

10 And Azariah the chiefe Priest of the house of Zadok answered him, & said, Since the people began to bring the offerings into 5 house of the Lord, we haue eaten and haue bene satisfied, & there is left in abundance: for 5 Lord hath blessed

sed his people, and this abundance that is left.

11 And Hezekiah commanded to prepare chambers in the house of the Lord: and they prepared them,

12 And caryed in the first frutes, and the tithes, and the dedicate things faithfully: and ouer them was Conaniah the Leuite, the chiefe, and Shimei his brother the second.

13 And Iehiel, and Azariah, and Nahath, and Afahel, and Ierimoth, and Iozabad, and Eliel, and Imachiah, and Mahath, and Benaiah were ouerseers † by the appointment of Conaniah, and Shimei his brother, and by the commandement of Hezekiah the King, and of Azariah the chiefe of the house of God.

14 And Kore the sonne of Imnah the Leuite porter toward the East, was ouer the thinges that were willingly offered vnto God, to distribute the oblations of the Lorde, and the holy thinges that were consecrate.

15 And at his hand were Eden, and Miniamin, and Ieshua, and Shemaiah, Amariah, and Shechaniah, in the cities of the Priests, to distribute with fidelitie to their brethren by courses, both to the great and small,

16 Their daily portion beside their generation being males fro three yere old & aboue, *euē* to all 5 entred into 5 house of 5 Lord to their office in their charge, according to their courses:

17 Both to the generation of the Priests after the house of their fathers, and to the Levites from twentie yeere olde and aboue, according to their charge in their courses:

18 And to 5 generation of all their children, their wiues, and their sonnes & their daughters throughout all the Congregation: for by their fidelitie are they partakers of the holy thinges.

19 Also to the sonnes of Aaron, the Priests, which were in 5 fields & suburbs of their cities, in euery citie the men that were appointed by name, should giue portions to all 5 males of the Priests, and to all the generation of the Levites.

20 And thus did Hezekiah throughout al Iudah, and did well, and vp rightly, and truly before the Lord his God.

21 And in all the workes that he began for the seruice of the house of God, both in the law and in the commaundements, to seeke his God, he did it with all his heart, and prospered.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 Saneherib inuadeth Iudah. 3 Hezekiah prepareth for the warre. 7 He exhorteth the people to put their trust in the Lord. 9 Saneherib blasphemeth God. 20 Hezekiah prayeth. 21 The Angel destroyeth the Assyrians, and the King is slaine. 25 Hezekiah is not thankfull toward the Lord. 33 His death.

After these things faithfully described, Saneherib King of Aslur came and entred into Iudah, and besieged the strong cities, and thought to † winne them for him selfe.

2 When Hezekiah sawe that Saneherib was come, and that his † purpose was to fight against Ierusalem,

3 Then he tooke counsell with his princes and his nobles, to stoppe the water of the fountaines without the citie: & they did helpe him.

4 So many of 5 people assembled themselves and stopt all the fountaines, and the riuers that

31 And the Lord sent an Angell which de-

downe: * and he set vp altars for Baalim, and 2. king
made groues, and worshipped all the holte of 17. the
the

the heauen, and serued them.

4 Also he built altars in the house of the Lord, whereof the Lord had said, * In Ierusalem shall my Name be for euer.

5 And he built altars for all the hoste of the heauen, in y two courts of the house of y Lord.

6 And he caused his sonnes to passe thorowe the fire in the valley of Ben-hinnom: he gaue him selfe to witchcraft and to charming, and to sorcerie, and he vsed them that had familiar spirits, and soothsayers: he did very much euill in the sight of the Lord to anger him.

7 He put also the carued image, which he had made, in y house of God: whereof God had said to Dauid & to Salomō his sonne, * In this house & in Ierusalem, which I haue chosen before all the tribes of Israel, wil I put my Name for euer;

8 Neither wil I * I make the foote of Israel to remooue any more out of the land which I haue appointed for your fathers, so that they take heede, and doe all that I haue commaunded them, according to the Lawe and statutes, and iudgements by the hand of Moses,

9 So Manasseh made Iudah and the inhabitants of Ierusalem to erre, and to do worse then the heathen, whome the Lord had destroyed before the children of Israel.

10 ¶ And the Lord spake to Manasseh and to his people, but they would not regard.

11 Wherefore the Lord brought vpon them the captaines of the hoste of y King of Aslhur, which tooke Manasseh and put him in setters, & bound him in chaines, and caryed him to Babel.

12 And when he was in tribulation, he prayed to the Lord his God, and humbled him selfe greatly before the God of his fathers,

13 And prayed vnto him: and God was entreated of him, and heard his prayer, & brought him againe to Ierusalem into his kingdome: then Manasseh knewe that the Lord was God.

14 Now after this he built a wal without the cite of Dauid, on the Westside of Gihon in the valley, euen at the entrie of the fith gate, & compassed about Ophel, & raised it very hie, and put captains of warte in al y strong cities of Iudah.

15 And he tooke away the strange gods, and the image out of the house of the Lord, and all the altars that he had built in the mount of the house of the Lord, and in Ierusalem, and cast them out of the cite.

16 And he prepared the altar of the Lord, and sacrificed thereon peace offerings, and of thanks, and commaunded Iudah to serue the Lord God of Israel.

17 Neuerthelesse, the people did sacrifice still in the hie places, but vnto the Lord their God.

18 ¶ Concerning the rest of the actes of Manasseh, and his prayer vnto his God, and the words of the Seers that spake to him in y name of the Lord God of Israel, behold, they are written in the booke of the Kings of Israel.

19 And his prayer, & how God was intreated of him, & all his sinne, and his trespass, and the places wherein he built hie places, & set groues and images (before he was humbled) beholde, they are written in the booke of the Seers.

20 So Manasseh slept with his fathers, and they buried him in his owne house: and Amon his sonne reigned in his stead.

21 ¶ Amon was two and twentie yeere olde when he began to reigne, and reigned two yere in Ierusalem.

22 But he did euill in the sight of the Lord, as did Manasseh his father: for Amon sacrificed to all the images, which Manasseh his father had made, and serued them,

23 And he humbled not him selfe before the Lord, as Manasseh his father had humbled himselfe: but this Amon trespassed more and more.

24 And his seruants * conspired against him, and slewe him in his owne house.

25 But y people of the land slue al them that had conspired against king Amon: & y people of y land made Iosiah his sonne king in his stead.

CHAP. XXXIIII.

1 Jofiah destroyeth the idoles, 8 And restoreth the Temple. 14 The booke of the Law is found. 21 He sendeth to Huldah the Prophetesse for counsell. 27 God heareth his prayer. 31 He maketh a covenant with God.

Jofiah * was eight yeere olde when he began to reigne, and he reigned in Ierusalem one and thirtie yeere.

2 And he did vp rightly in y sight of y Lord, & walked in the wayes of Dauid his father, and bowed neither to y right hand nor to the left.

3 And in the eight yeere of his reigne (when he was yet a childe) he began to seeke after the God of Dauid his father: and in the twelfth yere he began to purge Iudah, and Ierusalem from the hie places, and the groues, and the carued images, and molten images.

4 And they brake downe in his sight y altars of Baalim, & he caused to cut downe y images that were on hie vpon them: he brake also the groues, & y carued images, & the moltē images, and stampd them to powder, & strowed it vpo the graues of them y had sacrificed vnto them.

5 Also he burnt the bones of the Priests vpo their altars, and purged Iudah and Ierusalem.

6 And in the cities of Manasseh, and Ephraim, and Simeon, euen vnto Naphtali, with their maules they brake all round about.

7 And when he had destroyed y altars, & the groues, & had broken and stamped to powder y images, & had cut downe all y idoles throughout al y land of Israel, he returned to Ierusalem.

8 ¶ Then in y eighteenth yere of his reigne when he had purged y land & the Tēple, he sent Shaphā y sonne of Azaliah, & Maaseiah y governor of y cite, & Ioah y sonne of Ioahaz the recorder, to repaire y house of the Lord his God.

9 And when they came to Hilkiah the high Priest, they deliuered the money that was brought into the house of God, which the Leuites, that kept the doore, had gathered at the hand of Manasseh, and Ephraim, and of all the residue of Israel, and of all Iudah and Benjamin, and of the inhabitants of Ierusalem.

10 And they put it in the hands of them that should doe the worke, and had the oversight in the house of the Lord: and they gaue it to the workemen that wrought in the house of the Lord, and to repaire and amend the house.

11 Euen to the workemen and to the builders gaue they it, to buy hewed stone, and timber for couples, and for beemes of the houses, which the kings of Iudah had destroyed.

12 And the men did the worke faithfully, and the ouerscers of them were Iahath and Obadiah the Lewites of the children of Merari, and Zechariah, and Melchiam of the children of the Kohathites to set it forward: and of the Levites all that could skill of instruments of musike.

13 And they were ouer the bearers of burdens, and them that let forward all the workemen in euery worke: and of the Levites were scribes, and officers and porters.

14 ¶ And when they brought out the money that was brought into the house of the Lord, Hilkiah the Priest found the booke of the Lawe of the Lord *giuen* by the hand of Moses.

15 Therefore Hilkiah answered and said to Shaphan the chancellor, I haue found the booke of the Lawe in the house of the Lord: and Hilkiah gaue the booke to Shaphan.

16 And Shaphan caryed the booke to the King, and brought the King worde againe, saying, All that is committed to the hand of thy seruants, that doe they.

17 For they haue gathered the money that was found in the house of the Lord, and haue deliuered it into the handes of the ouerscers, and to the handes of the workemen.

18 Also Shaphan the chancellor declared to the King, saying, Hilkiah the Priest hath giuen me a booke, and Shaphan read it before the King.

19 And when the King had heard the wordes of the Lawe, he tare his clothes.

20 And the King commaunded Hilkiah, and Ahikam the sonne of Shaphan, and Abdon the sonne of Micah, and Shaphan the chancellor, and Asaiah the Kings seruant, saying,

21 Goe and enquire of the Lord for me, and for the rest in Israel and Iudah, concerning the wordes of this booke that is found: for great is the wrath of the Lord that is fallen vpon vs, because our fathers haue not kept the word of the Lord, to doe after all that is written in this booke.

22 Then Hilkiah and they that the King had appointed, went to Huldah the Prophetesse the wife of Shallum, the sonne of Tokkath, the sonne of I Haskiah keeper of the wardrobe (and she dwelt in Ierusalem within the colledge) and they communed herewith her.

23 And she answered the, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Tell ye the man that sent you to me,

24 Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will bring euil vpon this place & vpon the inhabitants thereof, *even* all the curses that are written in the booke which they haue read before the King of Iudah:

25 Because they haue forsaken me, and burnt incense vnto other gods, to anger me wth all the workes of their handes, therefore shall my wrath fall vpon this place, and shall not be quenched.

26 But to the King of Iudah, who sent you to enquire of the Lord, so shall ye say vnto him, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, The wordes which thou hast heard, shall come to passe.

27 But because thine heart did melt, & thou diddest humble thy self before God, when thou heardest his wordes against this place, & against the inhabitants thereof, & humbledst thy self before me, and tarest thy clothes, and wepest before me, I haue also heard it, saith the Lord.

28 Behold, I will gather thee to thy fathers, & thou shalt be put in thy grave in peace, & thine

eyes shall not see all the euill, which I will bring vpon this place, & vpon the inhabitants of the same. Thus they brought the King word againe.

29 ¶ Then the King sent and gathered all the Elders of Iudah and Ierusalem.

30 And the King went vp into the house of the Lord, and all the men of Iudah, and the inhabitants of Ierusalem, and the Priestes and the Leuites, and all the people from the greatest to the smallest, and he read in their eares all the wordes of the booke of the covenant that was found in the house of the Lord.

31 And the King stood by his pillar, and made a covenant before the Lord, to walke after the Lord, and to keepe his commaundements, and his testimonies, and his statutes, with all his heart, and with all his soule, and that he would accomplish the wordes of the covenant written in the same booke.

32 And he caused all that were found in Ierusalem, and Benjamin to stand to it: & the inhabitants of Ierusalem did according to the covenant of God, *even* the God of their fathers.

33 So Iosiah tooke away all the abominations out of all the countreyes that pertained to the children of Israel, and compelled all that were found in Israel, to serue the Lord their God: so all his dayes they turned not backe from the Lord God of their fathers.

CHAP. XXXV.

1 Iosiah keepeth the Pascheouer. 2 He setteth forth Gods seruice. 20 He fighteth against the king of Egypt, and dyeth. 24 The people bewaile him.

Moreouer Iosiah kept a Pascheouer vnto the Lord in Ierusalem, and they slew the Pascheouer in the fourteenth day of the first moneth.

2 And he appointed the Priestes to their charges, and encouraged them to the seruice of the house of the Lord.

3 And he said vnto the Levites, that taught all Israel and were sanctified vnto the Lord, Put the holy Arke in the house which Salomon the sonne of David King of Israel did build: it shall be no more a burden vpon your shoulders: serue now the Lord your God, and his people Israel.

4 And prepare your selues by the houses of your fathers according to your courses, as David the King of Israel hath written, and according to the writing of Salomon his sonne.

5 And stand in the Sanctuary according to the diuision of the families of your brethren the children of the people, and after the diuision of the familie of the Levites:

6 So kill the Pascheouer, and sanctifie your selues, and prepare your brethren that they may doe according to the word of the Lord by the hand of Moses.

7 Iosiah also gaue to the people sheepe, lambs and kiddes, all for the Pascheouer, to all that were present, to the number of thirty thousand; and three thousand bullockes: these were of the Kings substance.

8 And his princes offered willingly vnto the people, to the Priestes, and to the Levites: Hilkiah, and Zechariah, and Ichiel, rulers of the house of God, gaue vnto the Priestes for the Pascheouer, two thousand and sixe hundred sheepe, and three hundred bullockes.

9 Conaniah also and Shemaiah and Nethaniah

neel his brethren, and Hashabiah and Ieiel, and Iozabab chiefe of the Levites gaue vnto the Levites for the Passeouer, five thousand sheepe, and five hundred bullockes.

10 Thus the seruice was prepared, and the Priests stood in their places, also the Levites in their orders, according to y^e kings comādemēt:

11 And they slewe the Passeouer, and the Priestes sprinkled the blood with their handes, and the Levites slayed them.

12 And they tooke away from the burnt offering to giue it according to the diuisions of the families of the children of the people, to offer vnto the Lorde, as it is written in the booke of Moses, and so of the bullockes.

13 And ^{And 13.8} they roasted the Passeouer with fire, according to the custome, but y^e sacrificed things they sod in pottes, pannes, and caldrons, and distributed them quickly to all the people.

14 Afterward also they prepared for themselves and for the Priestes: for the Priestes the sonnes of Aarō were occupied in offering of burnt offerings, and the fat vntill night: therefore the Levites prepared for them selues, and for the Priestes the sonnes of Aaron.

15 And the singers the sonnes of Asaph stood in their standing, ^{And 15.1} according to the comādemēt of Dauid and Asaph, and Heman, & Ieduthan y^e Kings Seer: & the porters at euery gate, who might not depart from their seruice: therefore their brethren y^e Levites prepared for them.

16 So all y^e seruice of the Lord was prepared the same day, to keepe the Passeouer, & to offer burnt offerings vpon the altar of the Lord, according to the commandement of King Iosiah.

17 And the children of Israel that were present, kept the Passeouer the same time, and the feast of the vnleavened bread seven dayes.

18 And there was no Passeouer kept like that, in Israel, from the daies of Samuel the Prophet: neither did all the Kings of Israel keepe such a Passeouer as Iosiah kept, and the Priestes & the Levites, and all Iudah and Israel that were present, and the inhabitants of Ierusalem.

19 This Passeouer was kept in the eighteenth yeere of the reigne of Iosiah.

20 ¶ After all this, when Iosiah had prepared the Temple, Necho King of Egypt came vp to fight against Carchemish by Iperath, and Iosiah went out against him.

21 But he sent messengers to him, saying, What haue I to do with thee, thou King of Iudah? I come not against thee this day, but against the house of mine enemy, & God commanded me to make haste: leave off to come against God, & is with me, least he destroy thee.

22 But Iosiah would not turne his face from him, but changed his apparel to fight with him, and hearkened not vnto the wordes of Necho, which were of the mouth of God, but came to fight in the valley of Megiddo.

23 And the shooters shot at King Iosiah: then the King said to his seruants, Carie me away, for I am very sicke.

24 So his seruants tooke him out of that charret, & put him in y^e second charret which he had, & whē they had brought him to Ierusalem, he died, & was buried in y^e sepulchres of his fathers: and all Iudah & Ierusalem mourned for Iosiah.

25 And Ieremiah lamented Iosiah, & all singing men & singing women mourned for Iosiah in their lamentations to this day, and made the same for an ordinance vnto Israel: and behold, they be written in the Lamentations.

26 Concerning the rest of the actes of Iosiah and his goodnes, doing as it was written in the Lawe of the Lord,

27 And his deedes, first and last, behold, they are written in the booke of the Kings of Israel and Iudah.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 After Iosiah reigneth Jehoahaz. 4 After Jehoahaz Jehoiakim. 8 After him Jehoiachim.

11 After him Zedekiah, 14. 17 In whose time all the people were caryed away to Babel, for contemning the admonitions of the Prophet, 22 And were restored againe in the seuentieth yeere after by King Cyrus.

Then ^{2. King} the people of the land tooke Jehoahaz the sonne of Iosiah, and made him King 23. 30 in his fathers stead in Ierusalem.

2 Jehoahaz was three and twentie yeere olde when he began to reigne, and he reigned three moneths in Ierusalem,

3 And the King of Egypt tooke him away at Ierusalem, and condemned the land in an hundred talents of siluer, and a talent of golde.

4 ¶ And the King of Egypt made Eliakim his brother King ouer Iudah & Ierusalem, & turned his name to Jehoiakim: and Necho tooke Jehoahaz his brother, and caryed him to Egypt.

5 Jehoiakim was five and twentie yeere olde, when he began to reigne, and he reigned eleuen yeere in Ierusalem, and did euill in the sight of the Lord his God.

6 Against him came vp Nebuchadnezzar King of Babel, and bound him with chaines to carie him to Babel.

7 Nebuchadnezzar also ^{2. King} caryed of the vessels of the house of the Lord to Babel, and put 24. 18 them in his Temple at Babel.

8 Concerning the rest of the actes of Jehoia- kim, and his abominations which he did, & that which was found vpon him, behold, they are written in y^e booke of the Kings of Israel & Iudah: & Jehoiachim his sonne reigned in his stead,

9 ¶ Jehoiachim was eight yeere olde when he began to reigne, and he reigned three moneths and ten dayes in Ierusalem, and did euill in the sight of the Lord.

10 And when the yeere was out, King Nebuchadnezzar sent and brought him to Babel with the precious vessels of the house of the Lord, and he made Zedekiah his brother King 1 Or, ouer Iudah and Ierusalem.

11 Zedekiah was one and twentie yeere olde, when he beganne to reigne, and reigned eleuen yeere in Ierusalem.

12 ¶ And he did euill in the sight of the Lord 2. King his God, and humbled not him selfe before Ie- 24. 17 remiah the Prophet, at the commandement of 1. 5 the Lord.

13 But he rebelled moreover against Nebuchadnezzar, which had caused him to swear by God: and he hardened his necke and made his heart obstinate, that he might not retorne to the Lord God of Israel.

14 All the chiefe of the Priestes also and of the

the people trespassed wonderfully, according to all y^e abominations of y^e heathen, & polluted the house of y^e Lord w^h he had sanctified in Ierusalē.

15 Therefore the Lord God of their fathers *by the* sent to them † by his messengers, rising early *of his*, and sending: for he had compassion on his people, and on his habitation.

16 But they mocked the messengers of God and despised his wordes, and misused his Prophets, vntill the wrath of the Lord arose against his people, and till there was no remedie.

17 For he brought vpon them the King of the Caldeans, who slewe their yong men with the sword in the house of their Sanctuarie, and spared neither yong man, nor virgine, ancient, nor aged. God gaue all into his hand,

18 And all the vessels of the house of God great and small, and the treasures of the house of the Lord, and the treasures of the King, and of his princes: all these caryed he to Babel.

19 And they burnt the house of God, and brake downe the wall of Ierusalem, and burnt

all the palaces thereof with fire, and all the precious vessels thereof, to destroy all.

20 And they that were left by the sword, caryed he away to Babel, and they were seruants to him and to his sonnes, vntill the kingdome of the Persians had rule,

21 To fulfill y^e word of the Lord by y^e mouth of Ieremiah, vntill the land had her fill of her Sabbaths: for all the dayes that she lay desolate, she kept Sabbath, to fulfill seuentie yeeres.

22 * But in the first yere of Cyrus King of Persia (when the word of the Lord *spoken by* the mouth of Ieremiah, was finished) the Lord stirred vp the spirit of Cyrus King of Persia, and he made a proclamation through all his kingdome, and also by writing, saying,

23 Thus saith Cyrus King of Persia, All the Kingdomes of the earth hath the Lord God of heauen giuen me, & he hath commanded me to builde him an house in Ierusalem, that is in Iudah. Who is among you of all his people, with whome the Lord his God is: let him goe vp.

*Jere. 25
and 29
1. 1. 1.*

The prayer of Manasseh King of the Iewes.

*Prayer in the
w, but
infla-
at of
Greece*
O Lord Almighty, God of our fathers Abraham, Isaac and Iacob, and of their righteous seede, which hast made heauen & earth with all their ornament, which hast bound the sea by the word of thy commaundement, which hast shut vp the deepe & sealed it by thy terrible & glorious Name, whome all doe feare, and tremble before thy power: for the maiestie of thy glory can not be borne, & thine angrie threatening toward sinners is importable, but thy mercifull promise is vnmeasurable and vnsearchable. For thou art the most high Lord, of great compassion, long suffering and most merciful, and repentest for mans miseries. Thou, O Lord, according to thy great goodnes hast promised repentance and forgiveness to them that sinne against thee, & for thine infinite mercies hast appointed repentance vnto sinners that they may be saved. Thou therefore, O Lord, that art the God of the Iust, hast not appointed repentance to the iust, as to Abraham, and Isaac & Iacob, which haue not sinned against thee, but thou hast appointed repentance vnto me that am a sinner: for I haue sinned aboue the number of the sand of the sea. My

transgressions, O Lord, are multiplied: my transgressions are exceeding many: & I am not worthy to behold and see the height of the heauens for the multitude of mine vnrighteousnes. I am bowed down with many yron bands, that I can not lift vp mine head, neither haue any release. For I haue prouoked thy wrath, and done euill before thee. I did not thy wil, neither kept I thy commaundments. I haue set vp abominations, & haue multiplied offences. Now therefore I bow the knee of mine heart, beseeching thee of grace. I haue sinned, O Lord, I haue sinned, and I acknowledge my transgressions: but I humbly beseech thee, forgive me: O Lord, forgive me, and destroy me not with my transgressions. Be not angrie wth me for euer by reseruing euill for me, neither condemne me into the lower partes of the earth. For thou art the God, *euē* the God of them that repent: & in me thou wilt shew al thy goodnes: for thou wilt saue me that am vnworthy, according to thy great mercy: therefore I wil praise thee for euer al the dayes of my life, for all the power of the heauens praise thee, and thine is the glorie for euer and euer, Amen.

EZRA.

THE ARGUMENT.

AS the Lord is ever mercifull vnto his Church, and doth not punish them, but so the intent they should see their owne miseries, and be exercised vnder the crosse, that they might contemne the world and aspire vnto the heauens: so after that he had visited the Iewes, and kept them some in bondage seuentie yeeres in a strange countrey among infidels and idolaters, he remembered his tender mercies and their infirmities, and therefore for his owne sake raised them vp a deliuerer, and moued both the heart of the chiefe ruler to pitie them, and also by him punished such, which had kept them in seruitude. Notwithstanding, least they should grow into a contempt of Gods great benefite, he keepeth them still in exercise, and raiseth domesticall enemies, which endeuour as much as they can, to hinder their most worthie enterprises: yet by the exhortation of the Prophets they went forward by liile and liile till their worke was finished. The authour of this booke was Ezra, who was Priest, and Scribe of the Lawe, as Chap. 7. 6. He returned to Ierusalem the first yere of Darius, who succeeded Cyrus, that is, fiftie yeeres after the returne of the first vnder Zerubbabel, when the Temple was built. He brought with him a great companie and much treasures, with letters to the Kings officers for all such things as should be necessarie for the Temple: and at his coming he redressed that which was amiss, and set the things in good order.

CHAP. I.

1 Cyrus sendeth against the people that was in captiuitie, 8 And restoreth them their holy vessels.

N

OWE *in the first yeere of Cyrus King of Persia (that the word of the Lorde, spoken by the mouth of Ieremiah, might be accompli-

shed) the Lorde stirred vp the spirite of Cyrus King of Persia, and hee made a proclamation through all his kingdome, and also by writing, saying,

2 Thus saith Cyrus King of Persia, The Lord God of heauē hath given me all \bar{y} kingdoms of the earth, & he hath commanded me to builde him an house in Ierusalem, which is in Iudah.

3 Who is he among you of al his people with whō his God is? let him go vp to Ierusalem \bar{w} is in Iudah, & build the house of the Lord God of Israel: he is the God, which is in Ierusalem.

4 And euery one that remaineth in any place (where he sojourneth) let the men of his place relieue him with siluer & with golde, and with substance, & with cattell, & with a willing offering, for the house of God that is in Ierusalem.

5 Then the chiefe fathers of Iudah, & Benjamin, & the Priests and Leuites rose vp, with all them whose spirit God had raised to goe vp, to build the house of the Lord \bar{w} is in Ierusalem.

6 And al they \bar{y} were about them, strengthened their hands with vessels of siluer, with gold, with substance & with cattell, & with precious things, besides all that was willingly offered.

7 Also the King Cyrus brought forth the vessels of the house of the Lorde, * which Nebuchadnezzar had taken out of Ierusalem, and had put them in the house of his God.

8 Euen them did Cyrus King of Persia bring forth by the hand of Mithredath the treasurer, and counted them vnto Sheshbazzar the prince of Iudah.

9 And this is the number of them, thirty basins of golde, a thousand basins of siluer, nine and twentv kniues,

10 Thirv bowles of golde, and of siluer bowles of the second sort, foure hundredth and ten, and of other vessels, a thousand.

11 All the vessels of gold and siluer were five thousand & foure hundredth. Sheshbazzar brought vp all with them of the captiuitie that came vp from Babel to Ierusalem.

CHAP. II.

The nōber of them that returned frō the captiuitie.

THESE *also are the sonnes of the prouince, that went out of the captiuitie (whom Nebuchadnezzar king of Babel had caried away vnto Babel) and returned to Ierusalem, and to Iudah, euery one vnto his citie,

2 Which came with Zerubbabel, to wit, Ieshuah, Nehemiah, Seraiah, Reelaiah, Mordeai, Bilshan, Mispar, Bignai, Rehum, Baanah. The number of the men of the people of Israel was,

3 The sonnes of Parosh, two thousand, an hundredth, seuentie and two:

4 The sonnes of Shephatiah, three hundredth, seuentie and two:

5 The sonnes of Arah, seuen hundredth, and seuentie and five:

6 The sonnes of Pahath Moab, of the sonnes of Ieshua & Ioab, two thousand, eight hundredth

and twelue:

7 The sonnes of Elam, a thousand, two hundredth and foure and fiftie:

8 The sonnes of Zattu, nine hundredth and foure and fiftie:

9 The sonnes of Zaccai, seuen hundredth and threescore:

10 The sonnes of Bani, sixe hundredth, and two and fountie:

11 The sonnes of Bebai, sixe hundredth, and three and twentie:

12 The sonnes of Azgad, a thousand two hundredth and two and twentie:

13 The sonnes of Adonikam, sixe hundredth, threescore and sixe:

14 The sonnes of Bignai, two thousand, and sixe and fiftie:

15 The sonnes of Adin, foure hundredth, and foure and fiftie:

16 The sonnes of Ater of Hizkiah, ninetie and eight:

17 The sonnes of Bezai, three hundredth, and three and twentie:

18 The sonnes of Iorah, an hundredth, & twelue:

19 The sonnes of Halhum, two hundredth, and three and twentie:

20 The sonnes of Gibbar, ninetie and foue:

21 The sonnes of Beth-lehem, an hundredth, and three and twentie:

22 The men of Netophah, sixe and fiftie:

23 The men of Anothoth, an hundredth, and eight and twentie:

24 The sonnes of Azmaueh, two and fourty:

25 The sonnes of Kiriath-arim, of Chephirah, & Beeroth, seuen hundredth, & three and fourty:

26 The sonnes of Haramah, & Gaba, sixe hundredth, and one and twentie:

27 The men of Michmas, an hundredth, & two and twentie:

28 The sonnes of Beth-el & Ai, two hundredth, and three and twentie:

29 The sonnes of Nebo, two and fiftie:

30 The sonnes of Magbish, an hundredth, and sixe and fiftie:

31 The sonnes of the other Elam, a thousand, and two hundredth, and foure and fiftie:

32 The sonnes of Harim, three hundredth, and twentie:

33 The sonnes of Iod-hadid and Ono, seuen hundredth, and foue and twentie:

34 The sonnes of Iericho, three hundredth, and foue and fourty:

35 The sonnes of Senaah, three thousand, sixe hundredth and thirtie:

36 ¶ The Priests: of \bar{y} sonnes of Iedaiah of the house of Ieshua, nine hundredth, seuentie & three:

37 The sonnes of Immer, a thousand, and two and fiftie:

38 The sonnes of Pashur, a thousand, two hundredth and seuen and fourty:

39 The sonnes of Harim, a thousand, and seuentee.

40 ¶ The Leuites: \bar{y} sonnes of Ieshua & Kadmiel of \bar{y} sonnes of Hodaiiah, seuentie & foue.

41 ¶ The singers: the sonnes of Asaph, an hundredth and eight and twentie.

42 ¶ The sonnes of the porters: the sonnes of Shallum, the sonnes of Ater, the sonnes of Talmon, the sonnes of Akkub, the sonnes of Hatita,

¶ The Leuites. ¶ The singers. ¶ The porters.

the sonnes of Shobai: all were an hundredth and nine and thirtie.

43 ¶ The Nethinims: the sonnes of Ziha, the sonnes of Hasiapha, the sonnes of Tabbaoth,

44 The sonnes of Keros, the sonnes of Siaba, the sonnes of Padon,

45 The sonnes of Lebanah, the sonnes of Hagabah, the sonnes of Akkub,

46 The sonnes of Hagab, the sonnes of Sham-lai, the sonnes of Hanan,

47 The sonnes of Giddel, the sonnes of Gahar, the sonnes of Reaiah,

48 The sonnes of Rezin, the sonnes of Nekoda, the sonnes of Gazzam,

49 The sonnes of Vzza, the sonnes of Paseah, the sonnes of Besai,

50 The sonnes of Asnah, & sonnes of Meunim, the sonnes of Nephosim,

51 The sonnes of Bakbuk, the sonnes of Hakupa, the sonnes of Harhur,

52 The sonnes of Bazluth, the sonnes of Mebida, the sonnes of Harsha,

53 The sonnes of Barcos, the sonnes of Sisara, the sonnes of Thamah,

54 The sonnes of Nezhiah & sonnes of Hatipha,

55 The sonnes of Salomons servants: the sonnes of Sorai, the sonnes of Sophereth, the sonnes of Peruda,

56 The sonnes of Iaalah, the sonnes of Darkon, the sonnes of Giddel,

57 The sonnes of Shephatiah, the sonnes of Hattil, the sonnes of Pochereth Hazzebaim, the sonnes of Ami,

58 Al & Nethinims & the sonnes of Salomons servants were three hundredth ninety and two.

59 ¶ And these went vp from Telmelah, and from Telharsha, Cherub Abdan, and Immer, but they could not discern their fathers house and their seed, whether they were of Israel.

60 The sonnes of Delaiah, the sonnes of Tobiah, the sonnes of Nekoda, six hundredth, and two and fiftie.

61 And of the sonnes of & Priests, the sonnes of Habaiah, the sonnes of Coz, & sonnes of Barzillai: & tooke of the daughters of Barzillai the Gileadite to wife, & was called after their name.

62 These sought their writing of the genealogies, but they were not found: therefore were they put from the Priestthoode.

63 And Tirshatha saide vnto them, that they should not eat of the most holy thing, till there rose vp a Priest with Urim and Thummim.

64 The whole Cōgregation together was two & fourtie thousand, three hundredth & threescore.

65 Beside their servants, and their maides: of whom were seven thousand, three hundredth, and seven and thirtie: and among them were two hundredth singing men and singing women.

66 Their horses were seven hundredth, and six and thirtie: their mules, two hundredth and five and fourtie:

67 Their camels foure hundredth and five and thirtie: their asses, six thousand seven hundredth and twentie.

68 And certaine of the chiefe fathers, when they came to the house of the Lord, which was in Ierusalem, they offered willingly for the house of God to set it vp vpon his foundation.

69 They gaue after their ability vnto the trea-

sure of the worke, *even* one and threescore thousand drammes of gold, and five thousand peece of siluer, and an hundredth Priestes garments.

70 So the Priestes and the Leuites, and a certaine of the people, and the singers, and the porters, and the Nethinims dwelt in their cities, and all Israel in their cities.

C H A P. I I I.

1 They build the altar of God. 6 They offer to the Lord. 7 They prepare for the Temple, 11 And sing vnto the Lord.

AND * when the seventh moneth was come, & the children of Israel were in their cities, the people assembled themselves as one man vnto Ierusalem.

2 Then stonde vp Ieshua the sonne of Iozadak & his brethren the Priestes, and Zerubbabel the sonne of Shealtiel, & his brethren, and builded the altar of the God of Israel, to offer burnt offerings thereon, as it is written in the Lawe of Moses the man of God.

3 And they set the altar vpon his bases (for feare was among them, because of the people of those countreies) therefore they offered burnt offerings thereon vnto the Lord, *even* burnt offerings in the morning, and at euen.

4 They kept also the feast of the Tabernacles, as it is written, and the burnt offering * daillie, by number according to the custome day by day.

5 And afterward the continual burnt offering, both in the new moneths & in al the feast daies that were consecrate vnto the Lorde, and in all the oblations willingly offered vnto the Lord.

6 Fro the first day of & seventh moneth began they to offer burnt offerings vnto the Lord: but & foundation of & Temple of & Lord was not laid.

7 They gaue money also vnto the masons, and to the workemen and meat and drink, and oyle vnto them of Zidon and of Tyrus, to bring the cedar wood from Lebanon to the sea vnto Iapho, according to the graunt that they had of Cyrus King of Persia.

8 ¶ And in the second yere of their coming vnto & house of God in Ierusalem in the second moneth began Zerubbabel & sonne of Shealtiel, and Ieshua the sonne of Iozadak, & the remnant of their brethren & Priestes & the Leuites, & all they that were come out of the captiuitie vnto Ierusalem, and appointed the Leuites from twentie yeere old and aboue, to set forward the worke of the house of the Lord.

9 And Ieshua stonde & his sonnes & his brethren, & Kadmiel with his sonnes, & & sonnes of Iudah together to set forward & workemen in the house of God, & the sonnes of Henadad with their sonnes, & their brethren the Leuites.

10 And when the builders laid the foundation of the Temple of the Lorde, they appointed the Priestes in their apparell with trumpets, and the Leuites the sonnes of Asaph with cymbales to praise the Lord, & after the ordinance of Dauid King of Israel.

11 Thus they sang when they gaue praise, and when they gaue thanks vnto the Lord, For kee is good, for his mercy endureth for euer toward Israel. And all the people shouted with a great shout, when they praised the Lord, because the foundation of the house of the Lord was laide.

12 Many also of the Priestes & the Leuites and

the chiefe of the fathers, ancient men, which had seene the first house, (when the foundation of this house was laide before their eyes) wept with a loud voyce, and many shouted aloud for ioy,

13 So that the people could not discern the sound of the shout for ioy, from the noise of the weeping of the people: for the people shouted with a loud cry, & the noise was heard farre off.

CHAP. IIII.

1 The building of the Temple is hindered and how. 11 Letters to Artaxerxes, & the answer.

BUt the aduersaries of Iudah and Benjamin heard, that the children of the captiuitie. builded the Temple vnto the Lord God of Israel.

2 And they came to Zerubbabel, & to the chief fathers, and said vnto them, We will build with you: for we seeke the Lord your God as ye doe, & we haue sacrificed vnto him since the time of Esar Haddo King of Asshur, which brought vs vp hither.

3 Then Zerubbabel, and Ieshua, and the rest of the chiefe fathers of Israel, said vnto them, It is not for you, but for vs to builde the house vnto our God: for we our selues together will builde it vnto the Lord God of Israel, as King Cyrus the King of Persia hath commanded vs.

4 Wherefore the people of the land discouraged the people of Iudah, and troubled them in building,

5 And they hired counsellors against them to hinder their device, all the daies of Cyrus King of Persia, euen vntill the reigne of Darius King of Persia.

6 And in the reigne of Ahashuerosh (in the beginning of his reigne) wrote they an accusation against the inhabitants of Iudah and Ierusalem.

7 And in the daies of Artahshashte, Mithredath, Tabeel, and the rest of their companions wrote whē it was peace, vnto Artahshashte king of Persia, & the writing of the letter was the Aramites writing, and the thing declared was in the language of the Aramites.

8 Rehum the Chancellor, and Shimshai the Scribe, wrote a letter against Ierusalem to Artahshashte the King in this sort.

9 Then wrote Rehum the chanceler, & Shimshai the Scribe, & their companions Dinai, and Apharsathcaie, Tarpelaie, Apharsaie, Archeuaie, Bablaie, Shushanacae, Dehaue, Elmaie,

10 And the rest of the people whom the great and noble Asnapper brought ouer, and set in the cities of Samaria, and other that are beyond the Riuer and Cheeneth.

11 This is the copie of the letter that they sent vnto King Artahshashte, **THE SERVANTS** the men beyonde the Riuer and Cheeneth, salute thee.

12 Be it knowen vnto the King, that the Iewes, which came vp from thee to vs, are come vnto Ierusalem (a citie rebellious and wicked) & build, and lay the foundations of the walles, and haue ioyned the foundations.

13 Be it knowen nowe vnto the King, that if this citie be built, & the foundations of the wals laide, they will not giue tolles, tribute, nor customs: so shalt thou hinder the Kings tribute.

14 Nowe therefore because we haue bene brought vp in the Kings palace, it was not meet for vs to see the Kings dishonour: for this cause haue we sent and certified the King,

15 That one may search in the booke of the Chronicles of thy fathers, & thou shalt finde in the booke of the Chronicles, & perceiue that this citie is rebellious & noisom vnto kings & provinces, & that they haue moued sedition of old time, for the which cause this citie was destroyed.

16 We certifie the King therefore, that if this citie be builded, & the foundation of the walles laide, by this meanes the portion beyonde the Riuer shall not be thine.

17 The King sent an answer vnto Rehum the chanceler, & Shimshai the Scribe, & to the rest of their companions that dwelt in Samaria, & vnto the other beyond the Riuer, Shelam & Cheeth.

18 The letter which yee sent vnto vs, hath bene openly read before me.

19 And I haue commanded, & they haue searched, & found, that this citie of olde time hath made insurrection against Kings, and hath rebelled, & rebellion hath bene committed therem.

20 There haue bene mightie Kings also ouer Ierusalem, which haue ruled ouer all beyond the Riuer, and tolles, tribute, and custome was giuen vnto them.

21 Make ye now a decree, that those men may cease, and that the citie be not built, till I haue giuen another commandement.

22 Take heede nowe that ye faile not to doe this: why should damage grow to hurt the King?

23 Whē the copie of King Artahshastes letter was read before Rehum and Shimshai the Scribe, and their companions, they went vp in all the haste to Ierusalem vnto the Iewes, and caused them to cease by force and power.

24 Then ceased the worke of the house of God, which was in Ierusalem, and did stay vnto the second yeere of Darius King of Persia.

CHAP. V.

1 Haggai and Zechariah doe prophesie. 3 The worke of the Temple goeth forward contrarie to the minde of Tatnai. 6 His letters to Darius.

THEN Haggai a Prophet and Zechariah the sonne of Iddo a Prophet prophesied vnto the Iewes that were in Iudah and Ierusalem, in the name of the God of Israel, euen vnto them.

2 Then Zerubbabel the sonne of Shealtiel, & Ieshua the sonne of Iozadak arose, and began to build the house of God at Ierusalem, and were the Prophets of God, which helped them.

3 At the same time came to them Tatnai, which was captaine beyond the Riuer, and Shethar-boznai and their companions, and said thus vnto them, Who hath giuen you commandement to build this house, and to lay the foundations of these walles?

4 Then said we vnto them after this manner, What are the names of the men that build this building?

5 But the eie of their God was vpon the Elders of the Iewes, that they could not cause this to cease, till the matter came to Darius: and then they answered by letters thereunto.

6 The copy of the letter, that Tatnai captaine beyond the Riuer, and Shethar-boznai and his companions, Apharsechaie (which were beyond the Riuer) sent vnto King Darius.

7 They sent a letter vnto him, wherein it was written thus, **VNTO DARIUS** the King, all peace.

8 Be it knowen vnto the King, that we went into the prouince of Iudea, to the house of the great God, which is builded with great stones, and beames are laid in the walles, & this worke is wrought speedilie, and prospereth in their handes.

9 Then asked we those Elders, and said vnto them thus, Who hath giuen you commaundement to build this house, and to lay the foundation of these walles?

10 We asked their names also, that we might certifie thee, & that we might write the names of the men that were their rulers.

11 But they answered vs thus, and saide, Wee are the seruants of the God of heauen & earth, and build the house that was built of olde and many yeeres agoe, which a great King of Israel

12 But after that our fathers had prouoked

13 ouer into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar King of

14 Babel the Caldean, and he destroyed this house, and caried the people away captiue vnto Babel.

15 But in the first yeere of Cyrus King of Babel, King Cyrus made a decree to builde this house of God.

16 And the vessels of golde and siluer of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took out of the Temple, that was in Ierusalem, & brought them into the Temple of Babel, those did Cyrus the King take out of the Temple of Babel, and they gaue them vnto me Sheshbazzar by his name, whome he had made captaine.

17 And he saide vnto him, Take these vessels and goe thy way, and put them in the Temple that is in Ierusalem, and let the house of God be built in his place.

18 Then came the same Sheshbazzar & layde the foundation of the house of God, which is in Ierusalem, and since that time euen vntill now, hath it bene in building, yet is it not finished.

19 Nowe therefore if it please the King, let there be searche made in the house of the Kings treasures, which is there in Babel, whether a decree hath bene made by King Cyrus, to builde this house of God in Ierusalem, and let the King send his minde concerning this.

CHAP. VI.

At the commaundement of Darius King of Persia, after the Temple was builded and dedicate, the children of Israel keepe the feast of unleavened bread.

20 Then King Darius gaue commaundement, and they made search in the librarie of the treasures, which were there laid vp in Babel.

21 And there was found in a coffer (in the palace that was in the prouince of Medes) a volume, and therein was it thus written, as a memoriall,

22 IN THE FIRST yere of King Cyrus, King Cyrus made a decree for the house of God in Ierusalem. Let the house be built, in the place where they offered sacrifice, and let the walles thereof be ioynd together: let the height thereof be threescore cubites, and the breadth thereof threescore cubites,

23 Three borders of great stones, and one order of timber, and let the expenses be giuen of the Kings house.

24 And also let them render the vessels of the house of God (of golde and siluer, which Nebu-

chadnezzar tooke out of the Temple, which was in Ierusalem, & brought vnto Babel) and let him goe vnto the Temple that is in Ierusalem to his place, and put them in the house of God.

25 Therefore Tatnai captaine beyond the River, and Shethar Boznai, (and their companions Apharseczie, which are beyond the River) be ye farre from thence.

26 Suffer yee the worke of this house of God, that I captaine of the Iewes & the Elders of the Iewes may build this house of God in his place.

27 For I haue giuen a commaundement what ye shall doe to the Elders of these Iewes, for the building of this house of God, that of the reuenues of the king, which is of the tribute beyond the River, there be incontinently expenses giuen vnto these men that they cease not.

28 And that wh they shall haue neede of, let it be giuen vnto them day by day, whether it be yong bullocks, or rams, or lambes for the burnt offerings of the God of heauen, wheat, salt, wine, and oyle, according to the appointment of the Priests that are in Ierusalem, that there be no fault,

29 That they may haue to offer sweet odours vnto the God of heauen, and pray for the Kings life, and for his sonnes.

30 And I haue made a decree, that whosoener shall altar this sentence, the wood shalbe pulled downe from his house, and shalbe set vp and he shall be hanged thereon, and his house shall be made a dunghill for this.

31 And the God that hath caused his Name to dwell there, destroy all Kings and people that put to their hand to alter, and to destroy this house of God, which is in Ierusalem. I Darius haue made a decree, let it be done with speede.

32 Then Tatnai the captaine beyond the River, and Shethar Boznai and their companions, according to that which Darius had sente, so they did speedilie.

33 So the Elders of the Iewes builded, and they prospered by the prophesying of Haggai the Prophet, & Zechariah the sonne of Iddo, & they builded, & finished it, by the appointment of the God of Israel, & by the commaundement of Cyrus and Darius, and Artahastate King of Persia.

34 And this house was finished the third day of the moneth Adar, which was the sixth yeere of the reigne of King Darius.

35 And the children of Israel, the Priestes, and the Leuites, and the residue of the children of the captiuitie kept the dedication of this house of God with ioy,

36 And offered at the dedication of this house of God, an hundred bullockes, two hundred rammes, foure hundred lambs, & twelue goats, for the sinne of all Israel, according to the number of the tribes of Israel.

37 And they set the Priests in their order, and the Leuites in their courses ouer the seruice of God in Ierusalem, as it is written in the booke of Moses.

38 And the children of the captiuitie kept the Passeouer on the fourteenth day of the first moneth.

39 (For the Priestes and the Leuites were purified all together) & they killed the Passeouer for all the children of the captiuitie, and for their brethren the Priestes, and for themselves.

40 So the children of Israel which were come

again out of captiuitie, and al such as had separated themselues vnto them, from the filthines of the heathen of the lande, to seeke the Lorde God of Israel, did eate,

22 And they kept 7 feast of vnleavened bread seven daies with ioy: for the Lord had made the glad, and turned the heart of the King of Asshur vnto them, to encourage them in the worke of the house of God, *euen* the God of Israel.

CHAP. VII.

1 By the commandement of the King, Ezra and his companions come to Ierusalem. 27 He giueth thanks to God.

NOW after these things, in 7 reigne of Artahshashtes king of Persia, was Ezra 7 son of Seraiah, the sonne of Azariah, the sonne of Hilkiah,

2 The sonne of Shallum, the sonne of Zadok, the sonne of Ahitub,

3 The sonne of Amariah, the sonne of Azariah, the sonne of Meraioth,

4 The sonne of Zeraiah, the sonne of Vzzi, the sonne of Bukki,

5 The sonne of Abishua, the sonne of Phinehas, the sonne of Eleazar, the sonne of Aaron, the chiefe Priest,

6 This Ezra came vp from Babel, and was a Scribe prompt in the Law of Moyses, which the Lord God of Israel had giuen, & the King gaue him all his request according to the hand of the Lord his God *which was* vpon him.

7 And there went vp certaine of 7 children of Israel, & of the Priestes, & the Leuites, & the singers, & the porters, & the Nethinims vnto Ierusalem, in the seventh yere of King Artahshashtes.

8 And hee came to Ierusalem in the fifth moneth, which was in 7 seventh yeere of the King.

9 For vpon the first day of the first moneth began he to go vp from Babel, & on the first day of the fifth moneth came he to Ierusalem, according to the good had of his God *that was* vpon him.

10 For Ezra had prepared his heart to seeke the Law of the Lord, and to doe it, and to teach the precepts and iudgements in Israel.

11 And this is the copy of the letter 7 King Artahshashtes gaue vnto Ezra 7 Priest & scribe, *euen* a writer of 7 words of the commandements of the Lord, and of his statutes ouer Israel.

12 ARTAHSHASHTES King of Kings to Ezra the Priest and perfite scribe of the Law of the God of heauen, and to Cheeneth.

13 I haue giuen commandement, that euery one that is willing in my kingdom, of the people of Israel, and of the Priestes, and Leuites, to goe to Ierusalem with thee shall goe.

14 Therefore art thou sent of the King & his seven counsellers, to inquire in Iudah and Ierusalem, according to the Law of thy God, which is in thine hand.

15 And to cary the siluer & the gold, 7 the King & his counsellers willingly offer vnto the God of Israel (whose habitation is in Ierusalem)

16 And all the siluer and gold that thou canst finde in all the province of Babel, with the free offering of the people, and that which the Priestes offer willingly to the house of their God, which is in Ierusalem.

17 That thou maiest bye speedily with this siluer bullockes, rammes, lambes, with their meate offerings and their drink offerings: and thou shalt

offer them vpon the altar of the house of your God, which is in Ierusalem.

18 And whatsoever it pleaseth thee and thy brethren to doe 7 the rest of the siluer, & gold, doe ye it according to the will of your God.

19 And the vessels that are giuen thee for the seruice of the house of thy God, those deliuer thou before God in Ierusalem.

20 And the residue that shall be needefull for the house of thy God, which shall be meere for thee to bestow, thou shalt bestowe it out of the Kings treasure house,

21 And I King Artahshashtes haue giuen commandement to all the treasurers which are beyond the Riuer, that whatsoever Ezra the Priest and scribe of the Law of the God of heauē shall require of you, that it be done incontinently,

22 Vnto an hundreth talents of siluer, vnto an hundreth measures of wheat, and vnto an hundreth baths of wine, & vnto an hundreth baths of oyle, and salt without writing.

23 Whatsoeuer is by the commandement of the God of heauē, let it be done speedily for 7 house of 7 God of heauē: for why should he be wroth against the realme of the King, and his children?

24 And wee certifie you, that vpon any of the Priestes, Leuites, Singers, Porters, Nethinims, or Ministers in this house of God, there shal no gouernour lay vpon them toll, tribute nor custom.

25 And thou Ezra (after the wisdom of thy God, 7 is in thine hand) set iudges and arbiters, which may iudge all the people that is beyond the Riuer, *euen* all that knowe the Lawe of thy God, and teach ye them that know it not.

26 And whosoever will not doe the Law of thy God, and the Kings law, let him haue iudgement without delay, whether it be vnto death, or to banishment, or to confiscation of goods, or to imprisonment.

27 Blessed be the Lorde God of our fathers, which so hath put in the Kings heart, to beautifie the house of the Lord that is in Ierusalem.

28 And hath enclined mercie toward me, before the king & his counsellers, & before all the Kings mightie princes: & I was comforted by 7 hand of the Lord my God *which was* vpon me & I gathered 7 chiefe of Israel to go vp with me.

CHAP. VIII.

1 The number of them that returned to Ierusalem with Ezra. 21 He causeth them to fast. 24 He admonisheth the Priestes of their duerie. 31 What they did when they came to Ierusalem.

THese are now the chiefe fathers of them, and the genealogie of them that came vp 7 me from Babel, in the reigne of King Artahshashtes.

2 Of the sonnes of Phinehas, Gershom: of the sonnes of Ithamar, Daniel: of the sonnes of Dauid, Hattush:

3 Of the sonnes of Shecaniah, of the sonnes of Pharosh, Zechariah, and with him the count of the males, an hundreth and fiftie.

4 Of the sonnes of I Pabath Moab, Elihoenai, the sonne of Zerachiah, and with him two hundreth males.

5 Of the sonnes of Shecaniah, the sonne of Iahaziel, and with him three hundreth males:

6 And of the sonnes of Adin, Ebed the sonne of Jonathan, and with him fiftie males.

7 And of the sonnes of Elam, Ieshaiash the sonne

12b.C

1.Ef

107, 2
tame
Moab

sonne of Athaliah, & with him seuentie males.

8 And of γ sonnes of Shephatiah, Zebadiah the sonne of Michael, & with him fourescore males.

9 Of the sonnes of Ioab, Obadiah the sonne of Iehiel, and with him two hundred & eigh-
teene males.

10 And of the sonnes of Shelomith the sonne of Iosiphiah, & with him an hundred and three
score males.

11 And of the sonnes of Bebai, Zechariah, the
sonne of Bebai, & wth him eight & twenty males.

12 And of the sonnes of Azgad, Iohanan the
sonne of Hakkatan, and with him an hundred
and ten males.

13 And of the sonnes of Adonikam, *that were*
the last, whose names are these: Eliphilet, Iehiel,
and Shemaiah, and with them threescore males.

14 And of the sonnes of Biguai, Vthai, and
Zabhad, and with them seuentie males.

15 And I gathered them to the Riuer that
goeth toward Ahaua, & there abode we three
daies: then I viewed the people, and the Priests,
and found there none of the sonnes of Leui.

16 Therefore sent I to Eliezer, to Ariel, to
Shemeiah, and to Elnathan, and to Iarib, and to
Elnathan, and to Nathan, and to Zechariah, and
to Meshullam the chiefe, and to Ioiarib, and to
Elnathan, men of vnderstanding.

17 And I gaue them commandement, to Ido
the chiefe at the place of Casiphia, and I told
them the words that they should speake to Ido
to his brethren the Nethinims at γ place
of Casiphia, that they shoulde cause the mini-
sters of the house of our God to come vnto vs.

18 So by the good hand of our God *which*
was vpon vs, they brought vs a man of vnder-
standing of the sonnes of Mahali the sonne of
Leui, the sonne of Israel, and Sherebiah with his
sonnes and his brethren, *euen* eighteene.

19 Also H^{rh}abiah, and with him Ieshuah of
the sonnes of Merari, with his brethren, and
their sonnes twentie.

20 And of the Nethinims, whom David had
set, and the Princes for the seruice of the Le-
uites, two hundred and twentie of the Nethi-
nims, which all were named by name.

21 And there at γ Riuer, by Ahaua, I proclai-
med a fast, that we might humble our selues be-
fore our God, & seek of him a right way for vs,
and for our children, and for all our substance.

22 For I was ashamed to require of the King
an army & horsemen, to helpe vs against γ ene-
mie in the way, because we had spoken to the
King, saying, The h^d of our God is vpo^{al} them
that seeke him in goodnes, but his power and
his wrath is again^t all them that forsake him.

23 So we fasted, and besought our God for
this: and he was intreated of vs.

24 Then I separated twelue of the chiefe of
the Priests, Sherebiah, and H^{rh}abiah, and ten
of their brethren with them,

25 And weighed them the siluer & the gold,
& the vessels, *euen* γ offering of the house of our
God, which the King & his counsellors, and his
Princes, & all Israel γ were present had offered.

26 And I weighed vnto their hand six hun-
dred & fifty talents of siluer, & in siluer vessel, an
hundred talents, & in gold, an hundred talents:

27 And twenty basins of gold, of a thousand

drammes, and two vessels of shining brasse very
good, and precious as golde.

28 ¶ And I said vnto them, Ye are consecrate
vnto the Lorde, and the vessels are consecrate,
and the golde and the siluer are freely offered
vnto the Lord God of your fathers.

29 Watch ye, & keepe *them* vntill ye weigh
them before the chiefe Priestes and the Leuites,
and the chiefe fathers of Israel in Ierusalem in
the chambers of the house of the Lord.

30 So the Priestes and the Leuites received
the weight of the siluer and of the gold, and of
the vessels to bring *them* to Ierusalem, vnto
the house of our God.

31 ¶ Then we departed from the Riuer of A-
haua on the twelfth day of the first moneth, to
go vnto Ierusalem, & the hand of our God was
vpon vs, and deliuered vs from the hand of the
enemie, and of such as laid waite by the way.

32 And wee came to Ierusalem, and abode
there three daies.

33 And on the fourth day was the siluer wei-
ed, and the gold and the vessell in the house of
our God by the hande of Meremoth the sonne
of Uriah the Priest, and with him was Eleazar
the sonne of Phinehas, and with them was Ioz-
abad the sonne of Ieshua, and Noadiah the
sonne of Binnui the Leuites.

34 By number & by weight of enery one, and
all the weight was written at the same time.

35 Also the children of the captiuitie, which
were come out of captiuitie, offered burnt offer-
ings vnto the God of Israel, twelue bullockes
for all Israel, ninetic and sixe rammes, seuentie
and seuen lambes, and twelue hee goates for
sinne: all was a burnt offering of the Lorde.

36 And they deliuered the Kings commissi-
on vnto the Kings officers and to the captaines
beyond the Riuer: and they promoted the
people, and the house of God.

CHAP. IX.

1 *Ezra complaineth of the people that had tur-
ned themselves from God, and married with the
Gentiles. 2 He prayeth vnto God.*

When as these things were done, the rule was
came to me, saying, The people of Israel, &
the Priests & the Leuites are not separated fro^m
the people of the lands (as touching their abo-
minations) to wit, of the Canaanites, γ Hittites,
the Perizzites, the Jebusites, the Ammonites, the
Moabites, the Egyptians, and the Amorites.

2 For they haue taken their daughters to
the mselues, and to their sonnes, and they haue
mixed the holy seede with the people of the
landes, and the hand of the princes and rulers
hath bene chiefe in this trespass.

3 But when I heard this saying, I rent my clothes
and my garment, & pluckt off the haire of mine
head, and of my beards, & sate downe astonied.

4 And there asseⁿbled vnto me al that feared
the words of the God of Israel, because of the
transgression of them of γ captiuitie. And I sate
downe astonied vntill the evening sacrifice.

5 And at the evening sacrifice I arose vp from
mine heauings, & when I had rent my clothes
and my garment, I fell vpon my knees, & spred
out mine hands vnto the Lord my God.

6 And said, O my God, I am confounded and
ashamed, to lift vp mine eyes vnto thee my God:

for our iniquities are increased ouer our head, & our trespass is growen vp vnto the heauen.

7 From the daies of our fathers haue we bene in a great trespass vnto this day, & for our iniquities haue we our Kings, and our Priests bene deliuered into y hand of the kings of the lands, vnto the sworde, into captiuitie, into a spoyle, and into confusion of face, as appeareth this day.

8 And now for a litle space grace hath bene shewed from the Lorde our God, in causing a remnant to escape, and in giuing vs a naile in his holy place, that our God may light our eies, and giue vs a litle remuiuing in our seruitude.

9 For though we were bondmen, yet our God hath not forsake vs in our bondage, but hath inclined mercy vnto vs in y sight of the Kings of Persia, to giue vs life, & to erect y house of our God, & to redresse the desolate places thereof, and to giue vs a wal in Iudah and in Ierusalem.

10 And now, our God, what shal we say after this? for we haue forsaken thy commandments,

11 Which thou hast commanded by thy seruants the Prophets, saying, * The land wherunto ye go to possesse it, is an vncleane land, because of the filthines of the people of the lands, which by their abominations, and by their vncleanness haue filled it from corner to corner.

12 Nowe therefore shall yee not giue your daughters vnto their sones, neither shal ye take their daughters vnto your sones, nor seeke their peace nor wealth for ever, y ye may be strong and eate the goodnesse of the lande, and leaue it for an inheritance to your sonnes for ever.

13 And after al y is come vpō vs for our euill deeds, & for our great trespasses, fleeing y thou our God hast stayed vs from being beneath for our iniquities, & hast giuen vs such deliuerance)

14 Should we returne to breake thy commandments, and ioyne in affinitie with the people of such abominations? wouldst not thou be angry toward vs. till thou hadst consumed vs, so y there should be no remnant nor any escaping?

15 O Lord God of Israel, thou art iust, for we haue bin referred to escape, as appeareth this day: behold, we are before thee in our trespass: therefore we cannot stand before thee because of it.

CHAP. X.

1 The people repent and turne, and put away their strange wines.

W Hiles *Ezra prayed thus, & confessed him selfe weeping, & falling downe before the house of God, there assēbled vnto him of Israel a very great Cōgregatiō of mē & womē & children: for y people wept w a great lamentatiō.

2 Then Shechaniah the sonne of Iehiel one of the sonnes of Elam, answered, and said to Ezra, We haue trespassed against our God, and haue taken strange wines of the people of the land, yet now there is hope in Israel concerning this.

3 Now therefore let vs make a cōuenāt w our God, to put away al y wines (& such as are born of them) according to the counsell of the Lord, and of those that leare the commandments of our God, & let it be done according to y Law.

4 Arise: for the matter belongeth vnto thee: we also will be w thee: be of comfort & do it.

5 ¶ The arose Ezra, & caused y chiefe Priests, the Leuites, & all Israel, to sweare y they would doe according to this woode. So they sware.

6 * And Ezra rose vp from before the house of God, and went into the chamber of Iohanan the sonne of Eliashib: hee went euen thither, but he did eate neither bread, nor drunke water: for he mourned, because of the transgression of them of the captiuitie.

7 And they caused a proclamation to goe throughout Iudah and Ierusalem, vnto all them of the captiuitie, that they should assemble them of the selues vnto Ierusalem.

8 And whosoever would not come within thre dayes according to the counsell of the Princes and Elders, all his substance should be forsaite, and hee should be separate from the Congregation of them of the captiuitie.

9 ¶ Then all the men of Iudah and Benjamin assembled them selues vnto Ierusalem within thre dayes, which was the twentieth day of the ninth moneth, & all the people sate in the street of the house of God, trembling for this matter, and for the raine.

10 And Ezra the Priest stood vp, and said vnto them, Yee haue transgressed, and haue taken strange wines, to increale the trespass of Israel.

11 Now therefore giue praise vnto the Lord God of your fathers, and do his will, and separate your selues from the people of the lande, and from the strange wines.

12 And all the Congregation answered, and said with a loude voice, So will wee doe according to thy wordes vnto vs.

13 But the people are many, and it is a rainie weather, and we are not able to stand without, neither & the worke of one day or two: for we are many that haue offended in this thing.

14 Let our rulers stand therefore before all the Congregation, and let all them which haue taken strange wines in our cities, come at the time appointed, & with them y elders of euery citie and the iudges thereof, till the fierce wrath of our God for this matter turne away from vs.

15 Then were appointed Ionathan the sonne of Afah-el, and Iahaziah the sonne of Tikvah ouer this matter, and Meshullam and Shabbethai the Leuites helped them.

16 And they of the captiuitie did so, and departed, euen Ezra the Priest, and the men that were chiefe fathers to the familie of their fathers by name, and sate downe in the first day of the tenth moneth to examine the matter.

17 And vntill the first day of the first moneth they were finishing the businesse with all the men that had taken strange wines.

18 And of the sonnes of the Priests there were men found that had taken strange wines, to wit, of the sonnes of Ieshua, the sonne of Iozadak, and of his brethren, Masfiah, Aeliezer, and Iarib, and Gedaliah.

19 And they gaue their handes, that they would put away their wines, and they that had trespassed, gaue a ramme for their trespass.

20 And of the sonnes of Immer, Honani, and Zebadiah,

21 And of the sonnes of Harim, Masfiah, and Eliash, and She ma'ah and Iehiel, and Vzziah.

22 And of y sonnes of Pasbur, Elioenai, Masfiah, Ismael, Nethaneel, Iozabad, and Elafah.

23 And of the Leuites, Iozabad and Shimel and Kelaiah, (which is Keltah) Pethabiah, Iu-

dah and Eliezer.

24 And of the fingers, Eliahib. And of the porters Shallum, and Telem, and Uri.

25 And of Israel: of the sonnes of Parosh, Ramiah, and Ieshiah, and Malchiah, and Miamin, and Eleazar, and Malchiah, and Benaiah.

26 And of the sonnes of Elam, Mattaniah, Zechariah, & Iehiel, & Abdi, & Jeremoth, and Eliah.

27 And of the sonnes of Zattu, Elieoenai, Eliahib, Mattaniah, & Jeremoth, & Zabad, & Aziza.

28 And of the sonnes of Bebai, Iehohanan, Hananiah, Zabbai, Athlai.

29 And of the sonnes of Bani, Meshullam, Malluch, & Adaiah, Iashub, & Sheal, Jeremoth.

30 And of the sonnes of Pahath Moab, Adna, and Chelal, Benaiah, Maafiah, Mattaniah, Bezalcel, and Binnui, and Manasseh.

31 And of the sonnes of Harim, Eliezer, Ithi-

iah, Malchiah, Shemaiah, Shimeon,

32 Benjamin, Malluch, Shemariah.

33 Of the sonnes of Halhum, Mattenai, Mattathah, Zabad, Eliphelet, Jeremai, Menasseh, Shimei.

34 Of the sonnes of Bani, Maadai, Amram, and Vel,

35 Banaiah, Bediah, Chellub,

36 Vaniah, Meremoth, Eliahib,

37 Mattaniah, Mattenai, and Iasai,

38 And Banni, and Binnui, Shimei,

39 And Shelemiah, and Nathan, and Adaiah,

40 Machnadebai, Shalhai, Sharai,

41 Azareel, and Shelemiah, Shemariah,

42 Shallum, Amariah, Ioseph.

43 Of the sonnes of Nebo, Ieiel, Mattithiah, Zabad, Zebina, Iadai, and Ioel, Benaiah.

44 All these had taken strange wives: and among them were women that had children.

NEHEMIAH.

THE ARGUMENT.

God doth in all ages and at all times set up worthie persons for the commoditie and profite of his Church, as now within the compasse of fewentie yeeres he raised up diuers excellent men for the preservation of his people, after their returne from Babylon, as Zerubbabel, Ezra, and Nehemiah. Whereof the first was a captaine to bring them home, and provided that the Temple was builded: the second reformed their manners and planted religion: and the third builded up the walles, deliuered the people from oppression, and provided that the Law of God was put in execution among them. He was a goodlie man, and in great authoritie with the King, so that the King favoured him greatly, and gave him much ample letters for the accomplishment of all things which he could desire. This booke is also called of the Latines the second of Ezra, because he was the writer thereof.

CHAP. I.

4 Nehemiah bewaileth the calamities of Jerusalem. 5 He confesseth the finnes of the people, and prayeth God for them.

TH

HE words of Nehemiah the sonne of Hachaliah. In the moneth Chisleu, in the twentieth yeere, as I was in the palace of Shulhan,

2 Came Hanani, one of my brethren, he & the men of Iudah, and I asked them concerning the Iewes that were deliuered, which were of the residue of the captiuitie, and concerning Jerusalem.

3 And they saide vnto me, The residue that are left of the captiuitie there in the prouince, are in great affliction and in reproche, and the wall of Jerusalem is broken downe, & the gates thereof are burnt with fire.

4 And when I heard these words, I sat downe and wept, and mourned certaine dayes, and I fasted and prayed before the God of heauen,

5 And said, *O Lord God of heauen, thy great & terrible God, thy keepest covenant & mercie for them that loue him, & obserue his commandments,

6 I pray thee, let thine eares be attēd, & thine eyes open, to heare the prayer of thy seruant, & I pray before thee daily, day & night for thy children of Israel thy seruants, & confesse the finnes of thy children of Israel, & we haue sinned against thee, both I and my fathers house haue sinned.

7 Wee haue grievously sinned against thee, and haue not kept the commandments, nor the statutes, nor the iudgements, which thou commandedst thy seruant Moses.

8 I beseech thee, remember the wordes that thou commandedst thy seruant Moses, saying, Ye wil transgresse, and I wil scatter you abroad among the people.

9 But if ye turne vnto me, and keep my com-

mandements, and doe them, *though your scattering were to the vttermost parte of the heauen, yet will I gather you from thence, and will bring you vnto the place that I haue chosen, to place my Name there.

10 Now these are thy seruants and thy people, whome thou hast redeemed by thy great power, and by thy mightie hand.

11 O Lord, I beseech thee, let thine eares now hearken to the prayer of thy seruant, and to the prayer of thy seruants, who desire to seare thy Name, and I pray thee, cause thy seruant to prosper this day, & giue him fauour in the presence of this man: for I was the Kings butler.

CHAP. II.

1 After Nehemiah had obtained letters of Artaxerxes, 11 He came to Jerusalem, 17 And builded the walles.

NOW in the moneth Nisan in the twentieth yeere of King Artahsalhte, the wine floodē before him, and I tooke vp the wine, and gaue it vnto the King. Nowe I was not beforetime sad in his presence.

2 And the King said vnto me, Why is thy countenance sad, seeing thou art not sicke? this is nothing but sorow of heart. Thē was I sore afraid,

3 And I saide to the King, God saue the King for euer: why should not my countenance be sad, when the city and house of the sepulchres of my fathers lyeth waste, and the gates thereof are deuoured with fire?

4 And the King said vnto me, For what thing dost thou require? Then I prayed to the God of heauen,

5 And said vnto the King, If it please the King, & if thy seruant haue found fauour in thy sight, I desire that thou wouldest send mee to Iudah vnto the citie of the sepulchres of my fathers, that I may build it.

6 And

6 And the King said vnto me, (the Queene also sitting by him) How long shall thy iourney be? and when wilt thou come againe? So it pleased the King, and he sent me, and I let him atime.

7 After, I said vnto the King, If it please the King, let him giue me letters to the captaines beyond the River, that they may conuey me ouer, till I come into Iudah.

8 And letters vnto Ataph the keeper of the Kings parke, that he may giue me timber to build the gates of the palace (which appertained to the house) and for the walles of the city, and for the house that I shall enter into. And the King gaue me according to the good hand of my God vpon me.

9 Then came I to the captaines beyond the River, and gaue them the Kings letters. And the King had sent captaines of the armie and horsemen with me.

10 But Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah a seruant an Ammonite heard it, and it grieved them sore, that there was come a man which sought the wealth of the children of Israel.

11 So I came to Ierusalem, and was there three daies.

12 And I rose in the night, I, and a fewe men with me: for I told no man, what God had put in mine heart to do at Ierusalem, & there was not a beast wth me, save the beast wheron I rode.

13 And I went out by night by the gate of the valley, and came before the dragon well, & to the dung port, and viewed the walles of Ierusalem, how they were broken downe, and the portes thereof deuoured with the fire.

14 Then I went soorth vnto the gate of the fountaine, & to the kings fishpoole, & there was no roome for y^e beast y^e was vnder me to passe.

15 Then went I vp in the night by the brook, and viewed the wall, & turned backe, and coming backe, I entred by the gate of the valley and returned.

16 And the rulers knewe not whither I was gone, nor what I did, neither did I as yet tell it vnto the Iewes, nor to the Priestes, nor to the noble men, nor to the rulers, nor to the rest that laboured in the worke.

17 Afterward I saide vnto them, Yee see the miseries that we are in, howe Ierusalem lyeth waste, and the gates thereof are burnt with fire: come and let vs builde the wall of Ierusalem, that we be no more a reproch.

18 Then I told them of the hand of my God, (which was good ouer me) & also of the Kings wordes that he had spoken vnto me. And they said, Let vs rise, and build. So they strengthened their hand to good.

19 But when Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the seruant an Ammonite, and Geshem the Arabian heard it, they mocked vs and despised vs, and said, What a thing is this that ye doe? Will ye rebell against the King?

20 They answered I them, & said to them, The God of heauen, he will prosper vs, & we his seruants wil rise vp & build but as for you, ye haue no portion nor right, nor memorial in Ierusalem.

CHAP. III.

The number of them that builded the walles.

Then arose Eliahib the hie Priest with his brethren the Priestes, & they built the shep-

gates: they repaired it, & set vp the doores thereof: even vnto the towre of Meah repaired they it, and vnto the towre of Hananel.

2 And next vnto him builded the men of Iericho, and beside him Zaccur the sonne of Imri.

3 But the fifth part and the sonnes of Senaah build, which also laid the beames thereof, and set on the doores thereof, the lockes thereof, and the barres thereof.

4 And next vnto the fortified Merin,oth, the sonne of Uriah the sonne of Hakkoz: and next vnto them fortified Meshullam, the sonne of Berechiah, the sonne of Melchizedabael, and next vnto them fortified Zadok, the sonne of Baana.

5 And next vnto them fortified the Tekontes: but the great men of them put not their necks to the worke of their lordes.

6 And the gate of the ^{old fishpoole} fortified ^{7/2.22} Ichoiada the sonne of Paseah, & Meshullam, the sonne of Belodaiab: they laid the beames thereof, and set on the doores thereof, and the lockes thereof and the barres thereof.

7 Next vnto them also fortified Melatiah the Gibeonite, and Iadon the Meron,othite, men of Gibeon, and of Mizpah, vnto the throne of the Duke, which was beyond the River.

8 Next vnto him fortified Vzzai the sonne of Hashobiah [of the goldsmithes: next vnto him ^{Or, of} also fortified Hananiah ^{rephim} y^e sonne of Harakkham, ^{Or, of} & they repaired Ierusalem vnto the broad wal. ^{apolica}

9 Also next vnto them fortified Rephaiah, the sonne of Hur, y^e ruler of y^e halfe part of Ierusalem.

10 And next vnto him fortified Iedaiah the sonne of Harumaph, cué ouer against his house: and next vnto him fortified Hattush, the sonne of Halhabuiab.

11 Malchiah the sonne of Harim, and Hashub the sonne of Pahath Moab fortified the second ^{Or, me} portion, and the towre of the fornares. ^{sure,}

12 Next vnto him also fortified Shallum, the sonne of Halloeth, the ruler of the halfe part of Ierusalem, he, and his daughters.

13 The valley gate fortified Hanani, and the inhabitants of Zenuah: they built it, and set on the doores thereof, the lockes thereof, and the barres thereof, euen a thousand cubites on the wall vnto the dung port.

14 But the dung port fortified Malchiah, the sonne of Rechab, the ruler of the fourth part of Beth-haccanem: he built it and set on the doores thereof, y^e lockes thereof, & the barres thereof.

15 But y^e gate of the fountaine fortified Shallum, the sonne of Col-hozeh, y^e ruler of y^e fourth part of Mizpah: he builded it, & couered it, and set on the doores thereof, the lockes thereof, & the barres thereof, & the wall vnto y^e fishpoole of Shelah by the Kings garden, and vnto the ^{Or, Sila} steps that go downe from the city of David.

16 After him fortified Nehemiah the sonne of Azbuk, the ruler of the halfe part of Beth-zur, vntill the other side ouer against the sepulchres of David, & to the fishpoole that was repaired, and vnto the house of the mightie.

17 After him fortified the Levites, Rehum the sonne of Bani, & next vnto him fortified Halhabiah y^e ruler of y^e half part of Keilah in his quarter.

18 After him fortified their brethren: Bauai, the sonne of Henadad the ruler of the halfe part of Keilah:

19 And next vnto him fortified Ezer, the sonne of Ichhua, the ruler of Mizpah, the other portion ouer against the going vp to the corner of the armour.

20 After him was earnest Baruch the sonne of Zacchai, and fortified another portion from the corner vnto the doore of the house of Eliahub the hie Priest.

21 After him fortified Merimoth the sonne of Uriah, the sonne of Hakkoz, another portion from the doore of the house of Eliahub, euen as long as the house of Eliahub extended.

22 After him also fortified the Priestes, the men of the plaine.

23 After them fortified Benjamin, & Hashub ouer against their house: after him fortified Azariah, the sonne of Maaseiah, the sonne of Ananiah, by his house.

24 After him fortified Binnui, the sonne of Henadad another portion, from the house of Azariah vnto the turning, and vnto the corner.

25 Palai, the sonne of Vzai, from ouer against the corner, & the high towre, that lieth out from the Kings house, which is beside the court of the prison. After him, Pedaiiah, the sonne of Paroth.

26 And the Nethinims they dwelt in the fortresse vnto the place ouer against the water gate, Eastward, and to the tower that lyeth out.

27 After him fortified the Tekoites another portion ouer against the great towre, that lyeth out, euen vnto the wall of the fortresse.

28 From aboue the horsegate fourth fortified the Priestes, every one ouer against his house.

29 After them fortified Zadok the sonne of Immer ouer against his house: and after him fortified Shemaiah, the sonne of Shecaniah the keeper of the East gate.

30 After him fortified Hananiah the sonne of Shelemiah: & Hanni, the sonne of Zalaph, the sixth, another portion: after him fortified Meshullam, the sonne of Berechiah, ouer against his chamber.

31 After him fortified Malchiah the golde-smiths sonne, vntill the house of the Nethinims, & of the marchants ouer against the gate Miphkad, and to the chamber in the corner.

32 And betwene the chamber of the corner vnto the shepegate, fortified the golde-smithes and the marchants.

CHAP. IIII.

4 The building of Jerusalem is hindered. 15 But God breaketh their enterprise. 17 The Iewes build with one hande, and holde their weapons in the other.

BUT when Samballat heard that wee builded the wall, then was hee wroth and sore grieved, and mocked the Iewes,

2 And said before his brethren, and the armie of Samaria, thus he said, What doe these weake Iewes? will they fortifie themselves? will they sacrifice? will they finish it in a day? will they make the stones whole again out of the heapes of dust, seeing they are burnt?

3 And Tobiah the Ammonite was beside him, & said, Although they build, yet if a foxe go vp, he shall euen breake downe their stonie wall.

4 Heare, O our God (for wee are despised) and turne their shame vpon their owne head, & gine the vnto a praye in the land of their captiuitie,

5 And couer not their iniquitie, neyther let their sinne be put out in thy presence: for they

haue prouoked vs before the builders.

6 So we built the wall, and all the wall was ioyned vnto the halfe thereof, and the heart of the people was to worke.

7 ¶ But when Sanballat and Tobiah, and the Arabians, and the Ammonites, and the Ashdodims heard that the walles of Ierusalem were repaired (for the breaches began to be stopped) then they were very wroth,

8 And conspired all together to come and to fight against Ierusalem, & to hinder them.

9 The we prayed vnto our God, & set watchmen by them, day and night, because of them.

10 And Iudah said, The strength of the bearers is weakened, and there is much earth, so that we are not able to build the wal.

11 Also our aduersaries had said, They shall not knowe, neither see till wee come into the middes of them and slaye them, and cause the worke to cease.

12 But when the Iewes (which dwelt beside them) came, they told vs ten times, From all places whence ye shal returne, they will be vpon vs.

13 Therefore set I in the lower places behind the wall vpon the toppes of the stones, and placed the people by their families, with their swordes, their speares and their bowes.

14 Then I beheld, and rose vp, and said vnto the princes, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, Be not afraid of them: remember the great Lord, and fearefull, and fight for yout brethren, your sonnes, and your daughters, your wiues, and your houses.

15 And when our enemies heard that it was knowne vnto vs, then God brought their counsell to nought, and we turned all againe to the wall, every one vnto his worke.

16 And from that day, halfe of the yong men did the labour, and the other halfe part of them held the speares, and shields, and bowes, and habergins: and the rulers stood behinde all the house of Iudah.

17 They that builded on the wal, & they that bare burdens, & they that laded, did the worke with one hand, & with the other held the sword.

18 For every one of the builders had his sword girded on his loynes, and so builded: and he that blew the trumpet, was beside me.

19 Then said I vnto the Princes, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, The worke is great and large, and we are separated vpon the wall, one farre from another.

20 In what place therefore ye heare the sound of the trumpet, resort ye thither vnto vs: our God shall fight for vs.

21 So we laboured in the worke, and halfe of them helde the speares, from the appearing of the morning, till the starres came forth.

22 And at the same time said I vnto the people, Let every one with his seruant lodge within Ierusalem, that they may bee a watch for vs in the night, and labour in the day.

23 So neither I, nor my brethren, nor my seruants, nor the men of the ward (which followed me) none of vs did put off our clothes, save every one put them off for walking.

CHAP. V.

1 The people are oppressed and in necessitie. 6 Nehemiah remedie th is. 14 He tooke not the portion

tion of others that had ruled before, least he should grieve the people.

NOwe there was a great crye of the people, and of their wines against their brethren the Iewes.

2 For there were that said, We, our sonnes and our daughters are many, therefore we take vp corne, that we may eate and liue.

3 And there were that said, We must gage our landes, and our vineyardes, and our houses, and take vp corne for the famine.

4 There were also that said, We haue borrowed money for the Kings tribute vpon our landes and our vineyards.

5 And now our flesh is as the flesh of our brethren, & our sonnes as their sonnes: and lo, we bring into subiection our sonnes & our daughters, as seruants, & there be of our daughters now in subiection, & there is no power in our hands: for other men haue our lands & our vineyards.

6 Then was I very angrie when I heard their crye and these wordes.

7 And I thought in my minde, and I rebuked the princes, and the rulers, and said vnto them, You lay burdens euery one vpon his brethren: and I set a great assemblie against them,

8 And I said vnto them, We (according to our abilitie) haue redeemed our brethren the Iewes, which were solde vnto the heathen: and will you sell your brethren againe, or shall they be solde vnto vs? Then helde they their peace, and could not answer.

9 I said also, That which ye do, is not good. Ought ye not to walke in the feare of our God, for the reproch of the heathen our enemies?

10 For euen I, my brethren, and my seruants doe lend them money and corne: I pray you, let vs leaue off this burden.

11 Restore, I pray you, vnto them this day their landes, their vineyardes, their olives, and their houses, and remie the hundredth part of the silver, and of the corne, of the wine, and of the oyle that ye exact of them.

12 Then said they, We will restore it and wil not require it of the: we wil do as y^e haue said. The I called y^e Priests, & caused them to sweare, that they should do according to this promes.

13 So I thooke my lap, and said, So let God shake out euery man that wil not performe this promise from his house, & from his labour: euen thus let him be shaken out, & emptied. And all y^e Congregation said, Amen, & praised y^e Lord: and the people did according to this promise.

14 And from the time that the King gaue me charge, to be gouernour in the land of Iudah, from the twentieth yeere, euen vnto the two and thirtieth yeere of King Artahshaste, that is, twelue yeere, I and my brethren haue not eaten the bread of the gouernour.

15 For the former gouernours that were before me, had beng chargeable vnto the people, and had taken of them bread and wine, besides foure shekels of silver: yea, and their seruants bare rule ouer the people: but so did not I, because of the feare of God.

16 But rather I fortified a portion in y^e worke of this wall, and we bought no land, and all my seruants came thither together vnto the worke.

17 Moreover there were at my table an hun-

dredth & fiftie of y^e Iewes, & rulers, which came vnto vs from among y^e heathen y^e are about vs.

18 And there was prepared daily an ox, and sixe chosen sheepe, and birdes were prepared for me, and within ten dayes wine for all in abundance. Yet for all this I required not the bread of the gouernour: for the bondage was grievous vnto this people.

19 Remember me, O my God, in goodnes, according to all that I haue done for this people.

CHAP. VI.

8 Nehemiah answereth with great wisdome, and reale to his aduersarie. 11 He is not discouraged by the false prophets.

AND when Sanballat, and Tobiah, and Geshem the Arabian, & the rest of our enemies heard that I had built the wall, and that there were no more breaches therein (though at that time I had not set vp y^e doores vpon the gates)

2 Then sent Sanballat and Geshem vnto me, saying, Come thou that we may meete together in the villages in the plaine of Ono: and they thought to doe me euill.

3 Therefore I sent messengers vnto them, saying, I haue a great worke to doe, and I can not come downe: why should the worke cease, whiles I leaue it, and come down to you?

4 Yet they sent vnto me foure times after this sort, And I answered them after the same maner.

5 Then sent Sanballat his seruant after this sort vnto me the fift time, with an open letter in his hand,

6 Wherein was written, It is reported among the heathen, & Gashmu hath said it, that thou and the Iewes thinke to rebell, for the which cause thou buildest the wall, and thou wilt be their King according to these wordes.

7 Thou hast also ordeined the Prophetes to preach of thee at Ierusalem, saying, There is a King in Iudah: & now according to these words it shall come to the Kings eares: come nowe therefore, and let vs take counsell together.

8 Then I sent vnto him, saying, It is not done according to these wordes that thou sayest: for thou faimest them of thine owne heart.

9 For all they afraid vs, saying, Their handes shalbe weakened from the worke, & it shal not be done: nowe therefore encourage thou me.

10 ¶ And I came to the house of Shemaiah the sonne of Delaiah the sonne of Mehetabel, and he was shut vp, and he said, Let vs come together into the house of God in the middes of the Temple, and shut the doores of the Temple: for they will come to slay thee: yea, in the night will they come to kill thee.

11 Then I said, Should such a man as I, flee? Who is he, being as I am, that would goe into the Temple to liue? I will not goe in.

12 And lo, I perceiued, that God had not sent him, but that he pronounced this prophecie against me: for Tobiah & Sanballat had hired him.

13 Therefore was he hired, that I might be afraid, and doe thus, & sinne, and that they might haue a euill report y^e they might reproch me.

14 My God, remember thou Tobiah & Sanballat according vnto these their workes, and Noadiah the Prophetesse also, and the rest of the Prophets that would haue put me in feare.

15 ¶ Notwithstanding y^e wal was finished on the

five & twētieth day of Elul, in two & fifty daies.

16 And when all our enemies heard thereof, *euens al* y^e heathen that were about vs, they were afraid, and their courage failed them: for they knewe, y^e this worke was wrought by our God.

17 And in theſe dayes *were* there many of the princes of Iudah, whoſe letters went vnto Tobiah, and thoſe of Tobiah came vnto them.

18 For there *were* many in Iudah, that were ſworne vnto him: for he was the ſonne in lawe of Shechaniah, the ſonne of Arah: and his ſonne Iehonathan had the daughter of Meſhullam, the ſonne of Berechiah.

19 Yea, they ſpake in his praiſe before me, and tolde him my wordes, and Tobiah lent letters to put me in feare.

C H A P. VII.

1 *After the wall once builded, is the watch appointed. 6 They that returned from the captiuitie are nombred.*

us. 49. **N**Owe * when the wall was builded, and I had ſet vp the doores, and the porters, and the fingers and the Leuites were appointed,

2 Then I commaunded my brother Hanani, and Hananiah the prince of the pallace in Ieruſalem (for he was doubtleſſe a faithfull man, and feared God aboue many)

3 And I ſaid vnto them, Let not the gates of Ieruſalem be opened, vntill the heat of the ſunne: & while they ſtand by, let them ſhut the dores, *r. holde* and make them faſt: and I appointed wardes *n. mea-* of the inhabitants of Ieruſalem, euery one in his *3. till* ward, and euery one ouer againſt his houſe, *barres*

4 Nowe the citie *was* large and great, but the people *were* ſewe therein, and the houſes were not builded. *r. put*

5 And my God put into mine heart, & I gathered the princes, and the rulers, and the people, to count their genealogies: and I found a booke of the genealogie of them, * which came vp at the firſt, and ſound written therein, *4. 2. 2.*

6 Theſe are the ſonnes of the prouince that came vp from the captiuitie that was carryed away (whome Nebuchadnezzar King of Babel had carryed away) and they returned to Ieruſalem and to Iudah, euery one vnto his citie.

7 They which came wth Zerubbabel, Ieſhua, Nehemiah, Azariah, Raamiah, Nahamani, Mordecai, Bilſhai, Miſpereth, Biguai, Nehum, Baanah. *This* *is* the number of the men of the people of Iſrael.

8 The ſonnes of Paroſh, two thouſand, an hundredth ſeuentie and two.

9 The ſonnes of Shephatiah, three hundredth ſeuentie and two.

10 The ſonnes of Arah, fixe hundredth fiftie and two.

r. the 11 The ſonnes of ¶ Pahath Moab, of the *name* ſonnes of Ieſhua, and Ioab, two thouſand, eight *ab.* hundredth and eightene.

12 The ſonnes of Elam, a thouſand two hundredth fiftie and foure.

13 The ſonnes of Zattu, eight hundredth and five and fourtie.

14 The ſonnes of Zacchai, ſeuē hundredth and three ſcore.

15 The ſonnes of Binnui, fixe hundredth and eight and fourtie.

16 The ſonnes of Bebai, fixe hundredth and eight and twentie.

17 The ſonnes of Azgad, two thouſand, three hundredth and two and twentie.

18 The ſonnes of Adonikam, fixe hundredth three ſcore and ſeuē.

19 The ſonnes of Biguai, two thouſand three ſcore and ſeuē.

20 The ſonnes of Adin, fixe hundredth and five and fiftie.

21 The ſonnes of Ater of Hizkiah, ninety and eight.

22 The ſonnes of Haſhum, three hundredth & eight and twentie.

23 The ſonnes of Bezai, three hundredth and foure and twentie.

24 The ſonnes of Hariph, an hundredth and twelue.

25 The ſonnes of Gibeon, ninetie and five.

26 The men of Beth-lehem and Netophah, an hundredth foure ſcore and eight.

27 The men of Anathoth, an hundredth and eight and twentie.

28 The men of Beth-azmaueth two & forty.

29 The men of Kiriath-icarim, Chephirah, & Beeroth, ſeuē hundredth, and three and fourtie.

30 The men of Ramah and Gaba, fixe hundredth and one and twentie:

31 The men of Michmas, an hundredth & two and twentie.

32 The men of Beth-el and Ai, an hundredth and three and twentie.

33 The men of the other Nebo, two & fiftie.

34 The ſonnes of the other Elam, a thouſand, two hundredth and foure and fiftie.

35 The ſonnes of Harim, three hundredth and twentie.

36 The ſonnes of Iericho, three hundredth and five and fourtie.

37 The ſonnes of Lod-hadid and Ono, ſeuē hundredth and one and twentie.

38 The ſonnes of Senaah, three thouſand, nine hundredth and thirtie.

39 The Priests: the ſonnes of Iedaiah of the houſe of Ieſhua, nine hundredth ſeuentie & three.

40 The ſonnes of Immer, a thouſand and two and fiftie.

41 The ſonnes of Paſhur, a thouſand, two hundredth and ſeuē and fourtie.

42 The ſonnes of Harim, a thouſand & ſeuenteene.

43 ¶ The Leuites: the ſonnes of Ieſhua of Kadmiel, and of the ſonnes of ¶ Hodinah, ſeuē-*101* *iah* *tie* and foure.

44 The fingers: the children of Aſaph, an hundredth and eight and fourtie.

45 The porters: the ſonnes of Shallum, the ſonnes of Ater, the ſonnes of Talmon, ¶ ſonnes of Akkub, the ſonnes of Harita, the ſonnes of Shobai, an hundredth and eight thirtie.

46 ¶ The Nethinims: the ſonnes of Ziha, the ſonnes of Haſhupha, the ſonnes of Tabaoth,

47 The ſonnes of Keros, the ſonnes of Sia, the ſonnes of Padon,

48 The ſonnes of Lebana, the ſonnes of Hagaba, the ſonnes of Shalmai,

49 The ſonnes of Hanani, the ſonnes of Gidel, the ſonnes of Gahar,

50 The ſonnes of Reaiah, the ſonnes of Rezin, the ſonnes of Nekoda,

51 The ſonnes of Gazzam, the ſonnes of Vz-

22, the sonnes of Paseah,

32 The sonnes of Besai, the sonnes of Meunim, the sonnes of Mephishejim,

53 The sonnes of Bakbuk, the sonnes of Hakupha, the sonnes of Harhur,

34 The sonnes of Bazlith, the sonnes of Mehida, the sonnes of Harlha,

55 The sonnes of Barkos, the sonnes of Sisse-
ra, the sonnes of Tamah,

56 The sonnes of Neziah, & sonnes of Hatipha,

57 The sonnes of Salomons seruants, the sonnes of Sotai, the sonnes of Sophereth, the sonnes of Perida,

58 The sonnes of Iaala, the sonnes of Darkon, the sonnes of Giddel,

59 The sonnes of Shephatiah, the sonnes of Hattil, the sonnes of Pochereth of Zebaim, the sonnes of Amon:

60 All Nethinims, & the sonnes of Salomons seruants, were three hundredth ninetie and two.

61 And these came vp from Tel-melah, Tel-harsha, Cherub, Addon, and Immer: but they could not shewe their fathers house, nor their seede, or if they were of Israel.

62 The sonnes of Delaiah: the sonnes of Tobiah, the sonnes of Nekoda, fixe hundredth and two and fourtie.

63 And of the Priests: the sonnes of Habaiah, the sonnes of Hakkoz, the sonnes of Barzillai, & tooke one of his daughters of Barzillai Gileadite to wife, & was named after their name.

64 These sought their writing of the genealogies, but it was not found: therefore they were put from the Priesthoothe.

65 And the Tirshatha said vnto them, that they should not eate of the most holy, till there rose vp a Priest with * Vrim and Thummim.

66 All the Congregation together were two & fourtie thousand, three hundredth & threecore,

67 Besides their seruants and their maides, which were seven thousand, three hundredth and seven and thirtie: & they had two hundredth and five and fourtie singing men & singing women.

68 Their horses were seven hundredth and sixe and thirtie, and their mules two hundredth and five and fourtie.

69 Their camels foure hundredth and five and thirtie, and sixe thousand, seven hundredth and twentie asses.

70 And certaine of the chiefe fathers gaue vnto the worke. The Tirshatha gaue to the treasure, a thousand drammes of gold, fiftie basins, five hundredth and thirtie Priestes garments.

71 And some of the chiefe fathers gaue vnto the treasure of the worke twentie thousand drammes of golde, and two thousand and two hundredth pieces of siluer.

72 And the rest of the people gaue twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand pieces of siluer, & threecore and seven Priestes garments.

73 And the Priestes and Leuites, and the porters, and the singers, and the rest of the people and the Nethinims, and all Israel dwelt in their cities: and when the seventh moneth came, the children of Israel were in their cities.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Ezra gathereth together the people, and readeth to them the Law. 12 They reioyce in Israel for the knowledge of the worde of God. 15

They keepe the feast of Tabernacles or boothes.

And all the people assembled themselves together, in the streete that was before the watergate, and they spake vnto Ezra the scribe, that he would bring the booke of the Lawe of Moses, which the Lord had commanded to Israel.

2 And Ezra the Priest brought the Lawe before the Congregation both of men & women, and of all that could heare and vnderstand it, in the first day of the seventh moneth,

3 And he read therein in the streete that was before the watergate (from the morning vntill the midday) before men and women, and them that vnderstoode it, and the eares of all the people bearkened vnto the booke of the Lawe.

4 And Ezra the scribe stood vpon a pulpit of wood, which he had made for the preaching, & beside him stood Mattithiah, and Shema, and Ananiah, and Vrijah, and Hilthiah, and Maaseiah on his right hand, and on his left hand Pedaiah, and Milthael, and Malchiah, and Hashum, and Hahbadana, Zechariah, and Meshullam.

5 And Ezra opened the booke before all the people: for he was aboue all the people: and when he opened it, all the people stood vp.

6 And Ezra praised the Lord the great God, and all the people answered, Amen, Amen, with lifting vp their hands: and they bowed themselves, and worshipped the Lord with their faces toward the ground.

7 Also Ieshua, and Bani, and Sherebiah, Tamin, Akkub, Shabbethai, Hodijah, Maaseiah, Kelita, Azariah, Iozabad, Hanan, Pelaiah, and the Leuites caused the people to vnderstand the Lawe, and the people stood in their place.

8 And they read in the booke of the Law of God distinctly and gaue the sense, and caused them to vnderstand the reading.

9 Then Nehemiah (which is Tirshatha) and Ezra the Priest and scribe, and the Leuites that instructed the people, sayd vnto all the people, This day is holy vnto the Lord your God: mourne not, neither weepe: for all the people wept, when they heard the wordes of the Lawe.

10 He said also vnto them, Go, and eate of the fatte, and drinke the sweete, and send part vnto them, for whome none is prepared: for this day is holy vnto our Lord: be ye not sorie therefore: for the ioy of the Lord is your strength.

11 And the Leuites made silence throughout all the people, saying, Hold your peace: for the day is holy, be not sad therefore.

12 Then all the people went to eate and to drinke, and to send away part, & to make great ioy, because they had vnderstand the wordes that they had taught them.

13 And on the second day the chiefe fathers of all the people, the Priestes and the Leuites were gathered vnto Ezra the scribe, that he also might instruct them in the wordes of the Law.

14 And they found written in the Lawe (that the Lord had commanded by Moses) that the children of Israel should dwell in * boothes in the feast of the seventh moneth, *Leu. 23.*

15 And that they should cause it to be declared and proclaimed in all their cities, & in Ierusalem, saying, Go forth vnto the mount, & bring olive branches, and pine branches, and branches of myrtus, and palme branches, & branches of

thicke trees, to make boother, as it is written.

16 So the people went forth & brought them and made them boother, every one vpon the roole of his house, & in their courts, & in the courts of the house of God, & in the streete by the water gate, and in the streete of the gate of Ephraim.

17 And all the Congregation of them that were come againe out of the captiuitie, made boother, and late vnder the boother: for since the time of Ieshua the sonne of Nun vnto this day, had not the children of Israel done so, and there was very great ioy.

18 And he read in the booke of the Law of God every day, from the first day vnto the last day. And they kept the feast seven dayes, & on the eight day a solene assemblie, according vnto the manner.

CHAP. IX.

1 The people repēt, & forsake their strange wines.

5 The Levites exhort them to praise God, 6 Declaring his wonders, 26 And their ingratitude,

30 And Gods great mercies toward them.

IN the foure & twentieth day of this moneth the children of Israel were assembled wth fasting, and with sackcloth, & earth vpon them.

2 (And they that were of the seede of Israel were separated from all the strangers) and they stood and confessed their sinnes, and the iniquities of their fathers.

3 And they stood vp in their place, and read in the booke of the Law of the Lord their God foure times on the day, and they confessed and worshipped the Lord their God foure times.

4 Then stood vp vpon the staires of the Levites, Ieshua, and Bani, Kadmiel, Shebaniah, Bunni, Sherebiah, Bani, and Chenani, and cried with a loud voyce vnto the Lord their God.

5 And the Levites said, euen Ieshua, and Kadmiel, Bani, Halhabniah, Sherebiah, Hodijah, Shebaniah, and Pethabiah, Stand vp, and praise the Lord your God for ever and ever, and let them praise thy glorious Name, O God, which excelleth above all thanksgiving and praise.

6 Thou art Lord alone: thou hast made heauen, and the heauen of all heauens, with all their hoste, the earth, and all things that are therein, the seas, and all that are in them, and thou preseruest them all, and the hoste of the heauen worshippeth thee.

7 Thou art, O Lord, the God, that hast chosen Abram, and broughtest him out of the land of Chaldea, * and madest his Name Abraham,

8 And foundest his heart faithfull before thee, * and madest a covenant with him, to giue vnto his seede the land of the Canaanites, Hittites, Amorites, and Perizzites, and Iebusites, and Girgashites, and hast performed thy wordes, because thou art iust.

9 * Thou hast also considered the affliction of our fathers in Egypt, and heard their cry by the red Sea.

10 And shewed tokens and wonders vpon Pharaoh, and on all his seruants, and on all the people of his land: for thou knewest that they dealt proudly against them: therefore thou madest thee a name, as appeareth this day.

11 * For thou diddest breake vp the sea before them, and they went through the middes of the sea on drie land: and those that pursued them, hast thou cast into the bottomes as a

stone, in the mightie waters:

12 And * leddest them in the day with a pillar of a cloud, and in the night with a pillar of fire to giue them light in the way that they went.

13 * Thou camest downe also vpon mount Sinai, and spakest vnto them from heauen, and gauest them right iudgements, and true lawes, and ordinances, and good commandements,

14 And declaredst vnto the thine holy Sabbath, & commandedst them precepts & ordinances, & lawes, by the hand of Moses thy seruant:

15 * And gauest them bread from heauen for their hunger, * and broughtest forth water for them out of the rocke for their thirst: & * promisedst them that they should goe in, and take possession of the land, for the which thou haddest lift vp thine hand for to giue them.

16 But they & our fathers behaued themselves proudly, and hardened their necke, so that they hearkened not vnto thy commandements,

17 But refused to obey, & would not remember thy marueilous workes that thou haddest done for them, but hardened their necks, & had in their heades to returne to their bondage by their rebellion: but thou, O God of mercies, gracious and full of compassion, of long suffering, and of great mercie, yet forlookest them not.

18 Moreover, when they made them a molten calfe (& said, This is thy God that brought thee vp out of the land of Egypt) and committed great blasphemies,

19 Yet thou for thy great mercies forlookest them not in the wilderness, the pillar of the cloud departed not from them by day to lead them the way, neither the pillar of fire by night, to shewe them light, & the way whereby they should go.

20 Thou gauest also thy good spirit to instruct them, & withheldest not thy M A N from their mouth, and gauest them water for their thirst.

21 Thou diddest also feed them forty yeres in the wilderness: they lacked nothing: * their clothes waxed not old, & their feet swelled not.

22 And thou gauest them kingdomes & people, & scatteredst them into corners: so they possessed the land of Sihon, & the land of the king of Heshbon, and the land of Og king of Bashan.

23 And thou diddest multiplie their children, like the starrs of the heauen, & broughtest them into the land, whereof thou hadst spoken vnto their fathers, that they should goe, & possesse it.

24 So the children went in, and possessed the land, and thou subduedst before them the inhabitants of the land, euen the Canaanites, and gauest them into their handes, with their Kings, and the people of the land, that they might doe with them what they would.

25 And they tooke their strong cities, & the fat land, and possessed houses full of all goods, cisterns digged out, vineyardes and olives, and trees for food in abundance, and they did eate, and were filled, and became fat, and liued in pleasure through thy great goodnes.

26 Yet they were disobedient, and rebelled against thee, and cast thy Lawe behinde their backes, and slew thy Prophets (which protected among them to turne them vnto thee) and committed great blasphemies.

27 Therefore thou deliueredst them into the hand of their enemies that vexed them: yet in the

the time of their affliction, when they cryed vnto thee, & heardest them from the heauen, & through thy great mercies thou gauest the fauours, who saued them out of the hand of their aduersaries.

28 But when they had rest, they returned to do euill before thee: therefore ledest thou them in the hand of their enemies, so that they had the dominion ouer them, yet when they conuerted and cryed vnto thee, thou heardest them from heauen, and deliueredst them according to thy great mercies many times.

29 And protestedst among them that thou mightest bring them againe vnto thy Law: but they behaued them selues proudly, and hearkened not vnto thy commandements, but sinned against thy iudgements (* which a man should do and liue in them) & pulled away the shoulder, and were stiffnecked, and would not heare.

30 Yet thou diddest forbear them many yeeres, and protestedst among them by thy Spirit, *euē* by the hand of thy Prophets, but they would not heare: therefore gauest thou them into the hand of the people of the landes.

31 Yet for thy great mercies thou hast not consumed them, neither forsaken them: for thou art a gracious and mercifull God.

32 Nowe therefore our God, * y great God, mightie and terrible, that keepest covenant and * mercie, let not all y affliction that hath come vnto vs, seeme a litle before thee. *that is*, to our kings to our princes, & to our Priestes, & to our Prophets, & to our fathers, & to all thy people since y time of y kings of Asshur vnto this day.

33 Surely y art iust in all y is come vpon vs: for y hast dealt truly, but we haue done wickedly.

34 And our Kings, & our princes, our Priestes and our fathers haue not done thy Law, nor regarded thy commandements, nor thy protestations, wherewith thou hast protested among the.

35 And they haue not serued thee in their kingdom, and in thy great goodnesse that thou shewedst vnto them, & in the large and fat land which thou diddest set before them, and haue not conuerted from their euill workes.

36 Beholde, we are seruants this day, and the land that thou gauest vnto our fathers, to eate the fruite thereof, and the goodnesse thereof, behold, we are seruants therein.

37 And it yeeldeth much fruit vnto the kings whome thou hast set ouer vs, because of our sinnes: and they haue dominion ouer our bodies, and ouer our cattell at their pleasure, and we are in great affliction.

38 Nowe because of all this we make a sure covenant, and write it, and our Princes, our Leuites, and our Priestes seale vnto it.

CHAP. X.

1 The names of them that sealed the covenant betweene God and the people.

Nowe they that sealed were Nehemiah the Tirshatha, the sonne of Hachaliah, and Zidkijah.

2 Seraiah, Azariah, Jeremiah,

3 Pashur, Amariah, Malchiah,

4 Hattush, Shebaniah, Malloch,

5 Harim, Meremoth, Obadiah,

6 Daniel, Gishethon, Baruch,

7 Meshullam, Abijah, Mitham,

8 Maaziah, Bilgai, Shebaniah: these are the

Priestes.

9 And y Leuites: Ieshua the sonne of Azariah, Binnui, of the sonnes of Henadad, Kadmiel

10 And their brethren, Shebaniah, Hodijah, Kelita, Pelajah, Hanan,

11 Micha, Rehob, Hashabiah,

12 Zaccur, Sherebiah, Shebaniah,

13 Hodiah, Bani, Beninu.

14 ¶ The chiefe of the people were Parosh,

¶ Pahath Moab, Elam, Zattu, Bani,

15 Bunni, Azgad, Bebai,

16 Adoniah, Biguai, Adin,

17 Ater, Hizkijah, Azzur,

18 Hodiah, Hashum, Bezai,

19 Hariph, Anathoth, Nebai,

20 Magpiash, Meshullam, Hezir,

21 Meshazbeai, Zadok, Iaddua,

22 Pelatiah, Hanan, Anaiah,

23 Hoshea, Hananiah, Hathub,

24 Hallohesh, Pileha, Shobek,

25 Rehun, Hashabnah, Maaseiah,

26 And Abijah, Hanan, Anan,

27 Malluch, Harim, Baanah,

28 And the rest of the people, the Priestes, the

Leuites, the porters, the singers, y Nethinims, &

all that were separated from the people of the

landes vnto the Law of God, their wines, their

sonnes, & their daughters, al y could vnderstand.

29 The chiefe of them receiued it for their

brethren, and they came to the curse, and to the

othe, to walke in Gods Lawe, which was giuen

by Moses the seruant of God, to obserue and do

all the commandements of the Lord our God,

and his iudgements, and his statutes:

30 And that we would not giue our daughters

to the people of the land, neither take their

daughters for our sonnes.

31 And if y people of the land brought ware

on y Sabbath, or any vitayles to sel, y we would

not take it of them on y Sabbath, & on the holy

dayes: * and that we would let the seventh

yeere be free, and the debtes of euery y person.

32 And we made statutes for our selues to

giue by the yeere the third part of a shekel for

the seruice of the house of our God,

33 For the shewbread, and for the daily offering,

& for the daily burnt offering, the Sabbaths,

the new moones, for the solemne feasts, and for

the things that were sanctified, and for the sinne

offerings to make an atonement for Israel, and

for all the worke of the house of our God.

34 We cast also lots for the offering of the

wood, *euē* the Priestes, the Leuites, and the people

to bring it into the house of our God, || by

the house of our fathers, yeerely at the times

appointed, to burne it vpon the altar of the

Lord our God, as it is written in the Lawe,

35 And to bring the first frutes of our land,

and the first of all the frutes of all trees, yeere

by yeere into the house of the Lord,

36 And the first borne of our sonnes, and of

our cattell, as it is written in the Lawe, and the

first borne of our bullockes, and of our sheepe,

to bring it into the house of our God, vnto the

Priestes that minister in the house of our God,

37 And y we should bring y first frute of our

dough, and our offerings, and the frute of euery

tree, of wine & of oyle, vnto the Priestes, to the

chambers of the house of our God: & the tithes

|| Or, e
taine o
Moab.

Leu. 25
deut. 15
Ebr. 10

|| Or, into
the house

of our land vnto γ Levites, γ the Levites might have the tythes in all the cities of our trauaile.

38 And the Priest, the sonne of Aaron shalbe with the Levites, when the Levites take tythes, and the Levites shall \ast bring vp the tenth part of the tythes vnto the house of our God, vnto the chambers of the treasure house.

39 For the children of Israel, & the children of Levi shal bring vp the offrings of γ corne, of the wine, & of the oyle, vnto the chambers: and there shalbe the vessels of the Sanctuarie, & the Priests that minister, & the porters, & γ singers, and we will not forsake the house of our God.

C H A P. XI.

1 Who dwelled in Jerusalem after it was builded, 21 And who in the cities of Judah.

And the rulers of the people dwelt in Ierusalem: the other people also cast lots, to bring one out of ten to dwell in Ierusalem: the holy citie, and nine partes to be in the cities.

2 And the people thanked all the men that were willing to dwell in Ierusalem.

3 These nowe are the chiefe of the prouince, that dwelt in Ierusalem, but in γ cities of Iudah, euery one dwelt in his owne possession, in their cities of Israel, the Priests and the Levites, & the Nethinims, & the sonnes of Salomons seruants.

4 And in Ierusalem dwelt certaine of the children of Iudah, and of the children of Benjamin. Of the sonnes of Iudah, Athaiah, the sonne of V-ziah, the sonne of Zechariah, the sonne of Athariah, the sonne of Shephatiah, the sonne of Mahaleel, of the sonnes of Perez.

5 And Maaseiah the sonne of Baruch, the sonne of Col Hozeh, the sonne of Hariah, the sonne of Adaiah, the sonne of Ioiarib, the sonne of Zechariah, the sonne of \parallel Shiloni.

6 All the sonnes of Perez that dwelt at Ierusalem, were foure hundredth, three score and eight valiant men.

7 These also are the sonnes of Benjamin, Salu, the sonne of Meshullam, γ sonne of Ioed; the sonne of Pedaiah, γ sonne of Kolaiah, γ sonne of Maaseiah, γ sonne of Ithiel, γ sonne of Ieshaiah.

8 And after him Gabai, Sallai, nine hundredth and twentie and eight.

9 And Ioel the sonne of Zichri was gouernour ouer them: and Iudah the sonne of Semiah was the second ouer the citie.

10 Of the Priestes, Iedaiah, the sonne of Ioiarib, Iachin.

11 Seraiah, the sonne of Hilkiah, the sonne of Meshullam, the sonne of Zadok, the sonne of Meraioth, the sonne of Ahitub was chiefe of the house of God.

12 And their brethren that did the worke in γ Temple, were eight hundredth, twentie & two: & Adaiah, the sonne of Ieroham, γ sonne of Palaiab, the sonne of Amzi, the sonne of Zechariah, the sonne of Pashur, the sonne of Malehiah.

13 And his brethren, chiefe of the fathers, two hundredth & two and fourtie: and Amashai, the sonne of Azareel, the sonne of Ahazai, the sonne of Meshillemoth, the sonne of Immer.

14 And their brethren valiant men, an hundredth and eight and twentie: and their ouer-

seer was Zabdeel the sonne \parallel of Hagedolim.

15 And of the Levites, Shemaiah the sonne of Hashub, the sonne of Azrikam, the sonne of

Hashabiah, the sonne of Bunni.

16 And Shabbethai, and Iozabad of the chiefe, of the Levites were ouer the workes of the house of God without.

17 And Mattaniah, γ sonne of Micha, γ sonne of Zabdi, the sonne of Asaph was γ chiefe to begin γ thanksgiving & prayer: & Bakbukiah γ second of his brethren, & Abda: γ sonne of Shamma, the sonne of Galai, the sonne of Ieduthun.

18 All the Levites in the holy citie were two hundredth foure score and foure.

19 And the porters Akkub, Talmon, and their brethren that kept the gates, were an hundredth twentie and two.

20 And the residue of Israel, of the Priestes, and of the Levites dwelt in all the cities of Iudah, euery one in his inheritance.

21 And the Nethinims dwelt in γ \parallel fortresse, \parallel Ophai, and Zihah, and Gispah was ouer the Nethinims.

22 And the ouerseer of the Levites in Ierusalem was Vzzi the sonne of Bani, the sonne of Ashabiah, the sonne of Mattaniah, the sonne of Micha: of the sonnes of Asaph singers were ouer the worke of the house of God.

23 For it was the Kings commandement concerning them, that faithfull prouision should be for the singers euery day.

24 And Pethabiah γ sonne of Meshezabeel, of the sonnes of Zerach, γ sonne of Iudah was at the Kings hand in all matters concerning γ people.

25 And in γ villages in their lands, some of the children of Iudah dwelt in Kiriath-arba, & in the villages thereof, & in Dibon, & in γ villages thereof, and in Iekabzeel, and in the villages thereof.

26 And in Ieshua, and in Moladah, and in Beth-palet.

27 And in Hazer-shual, and in Beer-sheba, and in the villages thereof.

28 And in Ziklag, and in Mechonah, and in the villages thereof.

29 And in En-rimmon, and in Zareah, and in Iarmuth.

30 Zanoah, Adullam, and in their villages, in Lachish, and in the fields thereof, at Azekah, and in the villages thereof: & they dwelt from Beer-sheba vnto the valley of Hinnom.

31 And the sonnes of Benjamin from Geba, in Michmash, and Ai, and Beth-el, and in the villages thereof.

32 Anathoth, Nob, Ananiah,

33 Hazor, Ramah, Gittaim,

34 Hadid, Zeboim, Nebaiat,

35 Lod and Ono, in the carpenters valley.

36 And of the Levites were diuisions in Iudah and in Benjamin.

C H A P. XII.

1 The Priestes and Levites, which came with Zerubbabel vnto Jerusalem, are nombred; 27 And the wall is dedicated.

These also are γ Priests and the Levites that went vp with Zerubbabel, the sonne of Shealtiel, & Ieshua: so was Seraiah, Jeremiah, Ezra,

2 Amariah, Malloch, Hattush,

3 Shecaniah, Rehum, Meremoth,

4 Iddo, Ginnetho, Abijah,

5 Miamin, Maadiah, Bilgah,

6 Sheinaiah, and Ioiarib, Iedaiah,

7 Sallu, Amok, Hilkiah, Iedaiah: these were the chiefe of the Priestes, and of their brethren.

thren in the dayes of Ieshua.

8 And the Levites, Ieshua, Binnui, Kadmiel, Sherebiah, Iudah, Mattaniah, were ouer the thanksgiuings, he, and his brethren:

9 And Bakkukiah, and Vnni, and their brethren were about them in the watches.

10 And Ieshua begate Ioiakim: Ioiakim also begate Eliashib, and Eliashib begate Ioiada.

11 And Ioiada begate Ionathan, and Ionathan begate Iaddua.

12 And in the daies of Ioiakim were these, the chiefe fathers of the Priestes: vnder Seraiah Meraiah, vnder Ieremiah, Hananiah,

13 Vnder Ezra, Melhullam, vnder Amariah, Iehohanan,

14 Vnder Melicu, Ionathan, vnder Shebaniah, Ioseph.

15 Vnder Harim, Adna, vnder Meraioth, Helkai.

16 Vnder Iddo, Zechariah, vnder Ginnithon, Melhullam,

17 Vnder Abiah, Zichri, vnder Miniamin, and vnder Moadiah, Piltai,

18 Vnder Bilgah, Shammua, vnder Shemaiah, Iehonathan,

19 Vnder Iosabab, Mattenai, vnder Iedaiah, Vzzi,

20 Vnder Sallai, Kallai, vnder Amok, Eber,

21 Vnder Hilkiah, Hashabiah, vnder Iedaiah, Nethaneel.

22 In the dayes of Eliashib, Ioiada, and Ionathan and Iaddua were the chiefe fathers of the Levites written, and the Priestes in the reigne of Darius the Persian.

23 The sonnes of Leui, the chiefe fathers were written in the booke of the Chronicles eue vnto the dayes of Iohanan the sonne of Eliashib.

24 And the chiefe of y Levites were Halhabiah, Sherebiah, & Ieshua the sonne of Kadmiel, and their brethren about them to giue praise & thanks, according to the ordinance of Dauid the man of God, warde ouer against ward.

25 Mattaniah and Bakkukiah, Obadiah, Melhullam, Talmon and Akkub were porters keeping the ward at the thresholds of the gates.

26 These were in the dayes of Ioiakim the sonne of Ieshua, the sonne of Iozadak, and in the dayes of Nehemiah the Captaine, and of Ezra the Priest and scribe.

27 And in the dedication of the wall at Ierusalem they sought y Levites out of all their places to bring them to Ierusalem to keep the dedication and gladnes, both with thanksgiuings and with songs, cymbals, vioules & with harpes.

28 Then the singers gathered themselves together both from the plaine cuntry about Ierusalem, and from the villages of Netophathi,

29 And fro the house of Gilgal, & out of the countreyes of Geba, & Azmaveth: for y singers had built them villages round about Ierusalem.

30 And the Priestes & Levites were purified, & cleansed the people, & the gates, and the wall.

31 And I brought vp the princes of Iudah vpon the wall, and appointed two great companies to giue thanks, and the one went on the right hand of the wall toward the dung gate.

32 And after them went Hothaiah, and halfe of the princes of Iudah,

33 And Azariah, Ezra and Melhullam,

34 Iudah, Benjamin, & Shemaiah, & Ieremiah,

35 And of the Priestes sonnes with trumpets, Zechariah the sonne of Ionathan, the sonne of Shemaiah, the sonne of Mattaniah, y son of Michaiah, the sonne of Saccar, the sonne of Asaph.

36 And his brethren, Shemaiah, and Azareel, Misalai, Gilalai, Maai, Nethaneel, & Iudah, Hanani, with y muscally instruments of Dauid y man of God: and Ezra the scribe went before them.

37 And to the gate of the soutaine, euen ouer against the went they vp by y staires of y cite of Dauid, at the going vp of the wal beyond the house of Dauid, eue vnto y water gate Eastward.

38 And the second companie of them that gaue thanks, went on the other side, and I after them, and the halfe of the people was vpon the wall, and vpon the towre of the fornaces euen vnto the broad wall.

39 And vpon the gate of Ephraim, and vpon the olde gate, and vpon the fishgate, and the towre of Hananeel, and the towre of Meah, euen vnto the sheepegate: and they stood in the gate of the ward.

40 So stood the two companies (of them that gaue thanks) in the house of God, and I and the halfe of the rulers with me.

41 The Priestes also, Eliakim, Maaseiah, Miniamin, Michaiah, Elioenai, Zechariah, Hananiah, with trumpets,

42 And Maaseiah and Shemaiah, and Eleazar, and Vzzi, and Iehohanan, and Malchiah, & Elam, and Ezer: and the singers sang loud, hauing lxx. ^{† Eb. can} rahiah which was the ouerker. ^{to heare}

43 And the same day they offered great sacrifices and reioyced: for God had giuen them great ioy, so that both the women, and the children were ioyfull: and the ioy of Ierusalem was heard farre off.

44 Also at the same time were men appointed ouer the chambers of the store for the offerings (for the first fruits, and for the tithes) to gather into the out of the fieldes of the cities, the portions of the Law for the Priestes and the Levites: for Iudah reioyced for the Priestes and for the Levites, that serued.

45 And both the singers and the Levites kept the ward of their God, and the warde of the purification according to the commandement of Dauid, and Salomon his sonne.

46 * For in the dayes of Dauid and Asaph, of y. ^{1. Chron} olde were chiefe singers, and songs of praise and 15. 16. thanksgiuing vnto God.

47 And in the daies of Zerubbabel, and in the daies of Nehemiah did all Israel giue portions vnto the singers and porters, euery day his portion, and they gaue the holy things vnto the Levites, and the Levites gaue the holy things vnto the sonnes of Aaron.

CHAP. XIII.

1 The Law is read. 2 They separate from them all strangers. 3 Nehemiah reprimandeth them that breake the Sabbath. 30 An ordinance to serue God.

And on that day did they read in the booke of Moses, in the audience of the people, and it was found written therein, that the Ammonite and the Moabite * shoulde not enter into the Congregation of God,

2 Because they met not the children of Israel with

22. with bread and with water, * but hired Baalam against them, that he should curse them: and our God turned the curse into a blessing.

3 Nowe when they had heard the Lawe, they separated from Israel all those that were mixed.

4 ¶ And before this had the Priest Eliashib the oversight of the chamber of the house of our God, being kinsman to Tobiah:

5 And he had made him a great chamber, & there had they aforetime laid the offrings, & incense, & the vessels, & the tithes of corne, of wine, and of oyle (appointed for the Levites, and the singers, and the porters) and the offrings of the Priests.

6 But in all this time was not I in Ierusalem: for in the two & thirtieth yeere of Artahshaste King of Babel, came I vnto the King, and after certaine daies I obtained of the King.

7 And when I was come to Ierusalem, I vnderstoode the euill that Eliashib had done for Tobiah, in that he had made him a chamber in the court of the house of God,

8 And it grieved mee sore: therefore I cast forth all the vessels of the house of Tobiah out of the chamber.

9 And I commaunded them to cense the chambers: and thither brought I againe the vessels of the house of God with the meat offering and the incense.

10 And I perceiued that the portions of the Levites had not bene giuen, and that euery one was fled to his land, *even* the Levites and singers that executed the worke.

11 Then reprovned I the rulers, and said, Why is the house of God forsaken? And I assembled them, and set them in their place.

12 They brought all Iudah the tithes of corne and of wine, and of oyle vnto the treasures.

13 And I made treasurers ouer the treasures, Shelemiah the Priest, and Zadok the scribe, & of the Levites, Pedaiiah, and vnder their hand Hapson & sonne of Zaccur the sonne of Mattaniah: for they were counted faithfull, and their office was to distribute vnto their brethren.

14 Remember me, O my God, herein, & wipe not out my kindnesse that I haue shewed on the house of my God, and of the offices thereof.

15 In those dayes sawe I in Iudah them, that trode wine presses on the Sabbath, & that brought in sheaves, & which laded asses also with wine, grapes, figs, and all burdens, and brought them into Ierusalem vpon this Sabbath day: And I protested to them in the day that they sold vitayles.

16 There dwelt men of Tyrus also therein, & brought fish & all wares, & solde on the Sabbath vnto the children of Iudah euen in Ierusalem.

17 Then reprovned I the rulers of Iudah, and

said vnto them, What euill thing is this that ye doe, and breake the Sabbath day?

18 Did not your fathers thus, and our God brought all this plague vpon vs, and vpon this citie? yet ye increase the wrath vpon Israel, in breaking the Sabbath.

19 And when the gates of Ierusalem began to be dark before the Sabbath, I commaunded to shut the gates, and charged that they should not be opened till after the Sabbath, & some of my seruants set I at the gates, that there should no burden be brought in on the Sabbath day.

20 So the chapmen and marchants of all merchandise remained once or twise all night without Ierusalem.

21 And I protested among them, & said vnto them, Why tary ye all night about the wall? if ye doe it once againe, I will lay handes vpon you. From that time came they no more on the Sabbath.

22 ¶ And I said vnto the Levites & they should cense themselves, & that they should come and keepe the gates, to sanctifie the Sabbath day. Remember me, O my God, concerning this, and pardon me according to thy great mercie.

23 In those daies also I saw Iewes that married wiues of Ashdod, of Ammon, and of Moab.

24 And their children spake halfe in the speech of Ashdod, and could not speake in the Iewes language, and according to the language of the one people, and of the other people.

25 Then I reprovned them, & cursed them, and smote certaine of them, & pulled off their haire, and tooke an othe of them by God, Ye shal not giue your daughters vnto their sonnes, neither shal yee take of their daughters vnto your sonnes, nor for your selues.

26 * Did not Salomon the King of Israel sinne by these things? yet among many nations was there no King like him: for he was * beloued of his God, and God had made him King ouer Israel: * yet strange women caused him to sinne.

27 Shal we then obey vnto you, to do all this great euill, and to transgresse against our God, *even* to marrie strange wiues?

28 And one of the sonnes of Ioiada the sonne of Eliashib the hie Priest was a sonne in law of Saphallat the Horomite: but I chased him fro me.

29 Remember them, O my God, that defile the Priesthoope, and the couenant of the Priesthoope, and of the Levites.

30 Then clesed I them from all strangers, and appointed the wardes of the Priests and of the Levites, euery one in his office.

31 And for the offering of the wood at times appointed, and for the first fruites. Remember me, O my God, in goodnesse.

ESTER.

THE ARGUMENT.

BECAUSE of the diuersitie of names, whereby they used to name their Kings, and the supplantation of yeeres, wherein the Hebrewes, and the Grecians doe varie; diuers authors write diuersly as touching this *Ahasuerus*: but it seemeth, Dan. 6. 1. and 9. 1. that he was Darius King of the Medes, and sonne of *Astages*, called also *Ahasuerus*, which was a name of honour, & signified great and chiefe, as chiefe head. Herein is declared the great mercies of God toward his Church: who neuer faileth them in their greatest dangers, but when all hope of worldly helpe faileth, he ever stirreth up some, by whom he sendeth comfort and deliuerance. Herein also is described the ambition, pride and crueltie of the wicked, when they come to honour, and their sudden fall when they are at the highest: and howe God preserveth, and preferreth them which are zealous of his glorie, and haue a care and loue toward their brethren.

CHAP. I.

3 King Ahashuerosh maketh a royall feast, 12 Whereunto the Queene Vashti will not come. 19 For which cause shee is divorced. 20 The Kings decree touching the preeminence of man.



N the daies of Ahashuerosh (this is Ahashuerosh that reigned from India euen vnto Ethiopia, ouer an hundredth and seven and twentie prouinces)

2 In those dayes when the King Ahashuerosh sat on his throne, which was in the palace of

Shushan,

3 In y third yere of his reigne, he made a feast vnto all his princes & his seruants, euen y power of Persia & Media, & to the captaines & gouernours of the prouinces which were before him,

4 That hee might shewe the riches and glory of his kingdome, & the honour of his great maiestie many daies, euen an hundredth and fourescore dayes.

5 And when these dayes were expired, the King made a feast to all the people that were found in the palace of Shushan, both vnto great and small, seven daies, in the court of the garden of the Kings palace,

6 Vnder an hanging of white, greene, & blue clothes, fastened with cords of fine linē & purple, in siluer rings, & pillars of marble: y beds were of golde, and of siluer vpon a pavement of porphyre, & marble and alabaster, and blue colour.

7 And they gaue the drinke in vessels of gold, & changed vessel after vessel, and royall wine in abundance according to the power of the King.

8 And the drinking was by an order, none might compell: for so the King had appointed vnto all y officers of his house, that they should doe according to euery mans pleasure.

9 ¶ The Queene Vashti made a feast also for y women in the royal house of king Ahashuerosh.

10 Vpon the seventh day when the King was merie with wine, hee commanded Mehuman, Biztha, Harbona, Bigtha, and Abagtha, Zethar, and Carcas, the seven eunuches, (that serued in the presence of King Ahashuerosh)

11 To bring Queene Vashti before the King with the crowne royall, that he might shew the people and the princes her beautie: for she was faire to looke vpon.

12 But the Queene Vashti refused to come at the Kings word, twich he had giuen in charge to the Eunuches: therefore the King was very angrie, and his wrath kindled in him.

13 Then the King saide to the wise men, that knew the times (for so was the Kings maner towards all that knew the law and the iudgemēt:

14 And the next vnto him was Carshena, She-thar, Admatha, Tarshish, Meres, Marsena and Memucan y seven princes of Persia and Media, w saw y kings face, & sat the first in y kingdome)

15 What shall we do vnto the Queene Vashti according to the lawe, because she did not according to the worde of the King Ahashuerosh, by the commission of the eunuches?

16 Then Memucan answered before the king & the princes, The Queene Vashti hath not on-ly done euill against the King, but against al the princes, and against all the people that are in all the prouinces of King Ahashuerosh.

17 For the acte of the Queene shall come a-broad vnto all women, so that they shal despise their husbands in their own eyes, & shall say, The King Ahashuerosh commanded Vashti y Queene to be brought in before him, but she came not.

18 So shall the princesses of Persia and Media this day say vnto all the Kings princes, when they heare of the acte of the Queene: thus shall there be much despitefulness and wrath.

19 If it please the King, let a royal decree proceede from him, and let it be written among the statutes of Persia & Media, (& let it not be transgressed) that Vashti come no more before King Ahashuerosh: and let the King giue her royall estate vnto her companion y is better then shee.

20 And when the decree of the King which shalbe made, shalbe published throughout al his kingdome (though it be great) al the womē shal giue their husbands honour, both great & smal.

21 And this saying pleased the King and the princes, and the King did according to the word of Memucan.

22 For hee sent letters into all the prouinces of the King, into euery prouince according to the writing thereof, and to euery people after their language, that euery man should beare rule in his owne house, and that he shoulde publish it in the language of that same people.

CHAP. II.

2 After the Queene is put away, certaine young maydes are brought to the King. 17 Ester pleaseth the King, and is made Queene. 22 Mordecai discloseth vnto the King those y would betray him.

A fter these things, when the wrath of King Ahashuerosh was appeased, hee remembered Vashti, and what shee had done, and what was decreed against her.

2 And the Kings seruants that ministred vnto him, said, Let them seeke for the King beautifull yong virgins,

3 And let y King appoint officers through all the prouinces of his kingdome, & let the gather all the beautifull yong virgins vnto the palace of Shushan, into the house of the women, vnder y hande of Hege the Kings eunuch, keeper of the women, to giue the their things for purification.

4 And the maid that shall please the King, let her reigne in the stead of Vashti. And this pleased the King, and he did so.

5 ¶ In the city of Shushan, there was a certain Iewe, whose name was Mordecai the sonne of Iair, the sonne of Shimei, the sonne of Kish, a man of Iemini.

6 Which had bene caried away from Ierusalem * with the captiuitie that was caried away with Iekoniah King of Iudah (whom Nebuchadnezzar King of Babel had caried away)

7 And he nourished Hadassah, that is Ester, his vnckles daughter: for she had neither father nor mother, & the maid was faire, and beautifull to look on: & after y death of her father, & her mother, Mordecai tooke her for his owne daughter.

8 And when the Kings commandement, & his decree was published, and many maydes were brought together to the palace of Shushan, vnder the hande of Hege, Ester was brought also vnto the Kings house vnder the hande of Hege the keeper of the women.

9 And the maide pleased him, & she found fa-

your in his sight: therefore hee caused her things for purification to be giuen her speedily, & her fittate, & seue comely maids to be giuen her out of y Kings house. & he gaue change to her & to her maids of the best in the house of the womē.

10 But Ester shewed not her people, and her kindred: for Mordecai had charged her, that she should not tell it.

11 And Mordecai walked euery day before the court of the womē house, to know if Ester did well, and what should be done with her.

12 And when the course of euery maid came, to go in to King Ahashueroth, after that she had bene twelue moneths according to y maner of the women (for so were the daies of their purifications accomplished, sixe moneths with oyle of myrrhe, and sixe moneths with sweet odours and in the purifying of the women:

13 And thus went the maides vnto the King) whatsoeuer she required, was giuen her, to goe with her out of the womens house vnto the Kings house.

14 In the euening shee went, and on the morrow she returned into the second house of the women vader the hand of Shaashgaz the kings eunuch, which kept the concubines: she came in to the King no more, except shee pleased the King, and that she were called by name.

15 Now when the course of Ester the daughter of Abihail the vncle of Mordecai (which had taken her as his owne daughter) came, that shee should go in to the king, she desired nothing, but what hege the Kings eunuch the keeper of the women said: and Ester found fauour in the sight of all them that looked vpon her.

16 So Ester was taken vnto King Ahashueroth into his house rayall in the tenth moneth, which is the moneth, Tebeth, in the seuenth yeere of his reigne.

17 And y King loued Ester aboue all the women, and she found grace and fauour in his sight more then al the virgins: so that he set y crowne of the kingdome vpon her head, and made her Queene in stead of Vashti.

18 Then the King made a great feast vnto all his princes, & his seruants, which was the feast of Ester, and gaue rest vnto the prouinces, & gaue gistes, according to the power of a King.

19 And when the virgins were gathered the second time, the Mordecai sate in the Kings gate.

20 Ester had not yet shewed her kindred nor her people, as Mordecai had charged her: for Ester did after the worde of Mordecai, as when she was nourished with him.

21 In those daies when Mordecai sate in the Kings gate, two of the Kings eunuches, Bigthan and Teresh, which kept the doore, were wroth, and sought to lay hand on y king Ahashueroth.

22 And the thing was knowen to Mordecai, and he told it vnto Queene Ester, and Ester certified the King thereof in Mordecais name: and when inquisition was made, it was founde so: therefore they were both hanged on a tree: and it was written in the booke of the Chronicles before the King.

CHAP. III.

1 Haman, after he was exalted, obtained of y king, that all the Jewes should be put to death, because Mordecai had not done him worship, as other had.

After these things did king Ahashueroth promote Haman the sonne of Hammedatha the Agagite, and exalted him, and set his seate aboue all the princes that were with him.

2 And all the Kings seruants that were at the Kings gate, bowed their knees, and reuerenced Haman: for the King had so commanded concerning him: but Mordecai bowed not the knee, neither did reuerence.

3 Then the Kings seruants which were at the Kings gate saide vnto Mordecai, Why transgressest thou the Kings commandement?

4 And albeit they spake daily vnto him, yet he would not heare them: therefore they tolde Haman, that they might see howe Mordecais matter would stand: for he had told them that he was a Iewe.

5 And when Haman sawe that Mordecai bowed not the knee vnto him, nor did reuerence vnto him, then Haman was full of wrath.

6 Now he thought it too litle to lay handes onely on Mordecai: and because they had shewed him the people of Mordecai, Haman sought to destroy all the Iewes, that were throughout the whole kingdome of Ahashueroth, even the people of Mordecai.

7 In y first moneth (that is the moneth Nisan) in the twelfth yeere of King Ahashueroth, they cast Pur (that is a lot) before Haman, from day to day, and from moneth to moneth, vnto the twelfth moneth, that is the moneth Adar.

8 Then Haman saide vnto King Ahashueroth, There is a people scattered, & dispersed among the people in al the prouinces of thy kingdome, and their lawes are diuers from all people, and they doe not obserue the Kings lawes: therefore it is not the Kings profite to suffer them.

9 If it please the King, let it bee written that they may be destroyed, and I will pay ten thousand talents of siluer by the hands of them that haue the charge of this businesse to bring it into the Kings treasure.

10 Then the King tooke his ring fro his hand and gaue it vnto Haman the sonne of Hammedatha the Agagite the Iewes aduersarie.

11 And the King saide vnto Haman, Let the siluer be thine, and the people to doe with them as it pleaseth thee.

12 Then were the Kings scribes called on the thirteenth day of the first moneth, and there was written (according to al y Haman commanded) vnto the Kings officers, & to the captaines that were ouer euery prouince, & to y rulers of euery people, and to euery prouince, according to the writing thereof, & to euery people according to their language in the name of King Ahashueroth was it written, and sealed with the Kings ring.

13 And the letters were sent by postes into all the Kings prouinces, to roote out, to kill and to destroy, all the Iewes both yong & old, children & women in one day vpon the thirteenth day of the twelfth moneth, (which is the moneth Adar) and to spoyle them as a praye.

14 The contents of the writing was, that there should be giuen a commandement in all prouinces, and published vnto all people, that they should be readie against the same day.

15 And the poste compelled by the Kings commandement went forth, and the commandement

ment was given in the palace of Shushan: and the King and Haman sate drinking, but the citie of Shushan was in perplexitie.

CHAP. IIII.

5 Mordecai giueth the Queene knowledge of the cruell decree of the King against the Iewes. 16 She willesh that they pray for her.

NOW when Mordecai perceiued all that was done, Mordecai rent his clothes, and put on sackcloth, & ashes, & went out into the mids of the city, and cried with a great crie, and a bitter.

2 And hee came euen before the Kings gate, but he might not enter within the Kings gate, being clothed with sackcloth.

3 And in euery prouince, and place, whither the Kings charge & his commission came, there was great sorowe among the Iewes, and fasting, and weeping, and mourning, and many lay in sackcloth and in ashes.

4 ¶ Then Esters mayds & her eunuches came and told it her: therefore the Queene was very heavy, and she sent raiment to clothe Mordecai, and to take away his sackcloth from him, but he receiued it not.

5 Then called Ester Hatach one of the Kings eunuches, whom he had appointed to serue her, and gaue him a commaundement vnto Mordecai, to know what it was, and why it was.

6 So Hatach went forth to Mordecai vnto the street of the citie, & was before the Kings gate.

7 And Mordecai told him of all which had come vnto him, & of the summe of the silver which Haman had promised to pay vnto the Kings treasures, because of the Iewes, for to destroy them.

8 Also he gaue him the copy of the writing and commission that was ginen at Shushan, to destroy them, that he might shew it vnto Ester, and declare it vnto her, and to charge her, that she should go into the King, and make petition and supplication before him for her people.

9 ¶ So when Hatach came, he tolde Ester the wordes of Mordecai.

10 Then Ester saide vnto Hatach, and commaunded him to say vnto Mordecai.

11 All the Kings seruants and the people of the Kings prouinces do know, that whosoever, man or woman, that commeth to the King into the inner court, which is not called, there is a lawe of his, that hee shall die, except him to whom the King holdeth out the golden rodde, that he may liue. Nowe I haue not bene called to come vnto the King these thirtie dayes.

12 And they certified Mordecai of Esters wordes.

13 And Mordecai saide, that they should answer Ester thus, Thinke not with thy selfe that thou shalt escape in the Kings house, more then all the Iewes.

14 For if thou holdest thy peace at this time, comfort and deliuerance shall appeare to the Iewes out of another place, but thou & thy fathers house shall perish: and who knoweth whether thou art come to the kingdom for such a time?

15 Then Ester commanded to answer Mordecai,

16 Goe, and assemble all the Iewes that are sound in Shushan, and fast ye for me, and eat not nor drinke in three daies, day nor night. I also and my maids will fast likewise, and so wil I go

in to the King, which is not according to the Law: and if I perish, I perish.

17 So Mordecai went his way, and did according to all that Ester had commanded him.

CHAP. V.

1 Ester entreth in to the King, and biddeth him and Haman to a feast. 14 Haman prepareth a gallous for Mordecai.

AND on the third day Ester put on her royall apparell, and stood in the court of the Kings palace within, ouer against the Kings house: and the King sate vpon his royall throne in the Kings palace ouer against the gate of the house.

2 And when the King sawe Ester the Queene standing in the court, she found fauour in his sight: and the King helde out the golden scepter that was in his hand: so Ester drewe nere, and touched the toppe of the scepter.

3 Then said the King vnto her, What wilt thou, Queene Ester? and what is thy request? it shalbe euen giuen thee to the halfe of the kingdome.

4 Then said Ester, If it please the King, let the King and Haman come this day vnto the banquet, that I haue prepared for him.

5 And the King saide, Cause Haman to make haste, that he may doe as Ester hath said. So the King and Haman came to the banquet that Ester had prepared.

6 And the King said vnto Ester at the banquet of wine, What is thy petition, that it may be giuen thee? and what is thy request? it shall euen be perfourmed vnto the halle of the kingdome.

7 Then answered Ester, and said, My petition and my request is,

8 If I haue found fauour in the sight of the King, & if it please the King to giue me my petition, & to performe my request, let the King & Haman come to the banquet that I shall prepare for the, & I wil do to morow according to the Kings saying.

9 ¶ Then wet Haman forth the same day ioyfull & with a glad heart. But when Haman saw Mordecai in the Kings gate, that he stood not vp, nor moued for him, then was Haman full of indignation at Mordecai.

10 Neuerthelesse Haman refrained himselfe: and when he came home, he sent, and called for his friends, and Zeresh his wife.

11 And Haman told them of the glory of his riches, and the multitude of his children, and all the things wherein the King had promoted him, and how that he had set him above the princes and seruants of the King.

12 Haman saide moreover, Yea, Ester the Queene did let no man come in with the King to the banquet that she had prepared, saue me: & to morow am I biddē vnto her also with the king.

13 But all this doeth nothing auaille mee, as long as I see Mordecai the Iewe sitting at the Kings gate.

14 Then sayde Zeresh his wife and all his friends vnto him, Let them make a tree of fiftie cubites hie, and to morow speake thou vnto the king, that Mordecai may be hanged thereon: then shalt thou goe ioyfully with the King vnto the banquet. And the thing pleased Haman, and hee caused to make the tree.

CHAP. VI.

1 The King turneth ouer the Chronicles, & findeth the fidelitie of Mordecai. 10 And commaundeth Haman

¶ Ab. sackcloth and ashes were used for mourning.

¶ Est. had caused to stand before her.

¶ Est. declaration.

¶ Or, contents.

Or, friends.

¶ Est. mourning.

Haman to cause Mordecai to be had in honour.
 The same night † the King slept not, and hee commanded to bring the booke of the recordes and the Chronicles: and they were read before the King.

2 Then it was founde written that Mordecai had told of Bigtana, & Tereth two of † Kings eunuches, keepers of the doore, who sought to lay handes on the King Ahashueroth.

3 Then the King said, What honour and dignitie hath bene giuen to Mordecai for this? And the kings seruants that ministred vnto him, said, There is nothing done for him.

4 And the King saide, Who is in the court? (Nowe Haman was come into the inner court of the Kings house, that hee might speake vnto the King to hang Mordecai on the tree that he had prepared for him)

5 And the Kings seruants said vnto him, Beholde, Haman standeth in the court. And the King said, Let him come in.

6 And when Haman came in, the King saide vnto him, What shall be done vnto the man, whom the King will honour? Then Haman thought in his heart, To whom would the king doe honour more then to me?

7 And Haman answered the King, The man whom the King would honour.

8 Let them bring for him royall apparell, which the King vseth to weare: and the horse that the King rideth vpon, and that the crowne royall may be set vpon his head.

9 And let the raiment & the horse be deliuered by the hande of one of the Kings most noble princes, & let them apparel the man (whom the King will honour) and cause him to ride vpon the horse through the streete of the citie, and proclaime before him. Thus shal it be done vnto the man, whom the King will honour.

10 Then the King said to Haman, Make haste, take the raiment & the horse, as † hast said, & do so vnto Mordecai the Iewe, † sitteth at † kings gate, let nothing faile of al † thou hast spoken.

11 So Haman tooke the raiment and the horse, and armed Mordecai, and brought him on horseback through the streete of the citie, and proclaimed before him: Thus shal it be done to the man whom the King will honour.

12 And Mordecai came againe to the Kings gate, but Haman hastened home mourning and his head conered.

13 And Haman told Zeresh his wife, and all his friends all that had befallen him. Then said his wife men, and Zeresh his wife vnto him, If Mordecai be of the seeds of the Iewes, before whom thou hast begun to fall, † shalt not preuaile against him, but shalt surely fall before him.

14 And while they were yet talking with him, came the Kings eunuches & hastened to bring Haman vnto the banquet that Ester had prepared.

CHAP. VII.

1 The Queen hideth the King and Haman againe, and prayeth for her selfe and her people. 6 Shee accuseth Haman and hee is hanged on the gallows which he had prepared for Mordecai.

So the king and Haman came to banquet with Queene Ester.

2 And the King said againe vnto Ester on the second day at the banquet of wine, What is thy

petition, Queene Ester, that it may be giuen thee? and what is thy request? It shall be euery thing performed to the halfe of the kingdome.

3 And Ester the Queene answered, and saide, If I haue found fauour in thy sight, O King, and if it please the King, let my life be giuen me at my petition, and my people at my request.

4 For we are sold, I, and my people, to be destroyed, to be slaine & to perish: but if we were sold for seruants, and for handmaidens I would haue held my tongue: although the aduersarie could not recompense the Kings losse.

5 Then King Ahashueroth answered, and said vnto the Queene Ester, Who is he? and where is he that † presumeth to doe thus?

6 And Ester saide, The aduersarie and enemye is this wicked Haman. Then Haman was afraid before the King and the Queene.

7 And the King arose from the banquet of wine in his wrath, & went into the palace garden: but Haman stood vp, to make request for his life to the Queene Ester: for he sawe that there was a mischief prepared for him of the King.

8 And when the King came againe out of the palace garden, into the house where they dranke wine, Haman was fallen vpon the bed whereon Ester sat: therefore the King said, Will he force the Queene also before me in the house? As the word went out of the Kings mouth, they couered Hamans face.

9 And Harbonah one of the Eunuches, saide in the presence of the King, Behold, there standeth yet the tree in Hamans house fiftie cubites high, which Haman had prepared for Mordecai, that spake good for the King. Then the King said, Hang him thereon.

10 So they hanged Haman on the tree, that he had prepared for Mordecai: then was the Kings wrath pacified.

CHAP. VIII.

1 After the death of Haman was Mordecai exalted. 14 Comfortable letters are sent vnto the Jewes.

The same day did King Ahashueroth giue the house of Haman † aduersarie of † Iewes vnto † Queene Ester. And Mordecai came before the King: for Ester told what he was vnto her.

2 And the King tooke off his ring, which he had taken from Haman, & gaue it vnto Mordecai: & Ester set Mordecai ouer the house of Haman.

3 And Ester spake yet more before the King, & fell downe at his feete weeping, & besought him that he would put away the wickednes of Haman the Agagite, and his deuce that he had imagined against the Iewes.

4 And the King helde out the golden scepter toward Ester. Then arose Ester, & stood before the King.

5 And said, If it please the King, and if I haue found fauour in his sight, & the thing be acceptable before the King, and I please him, let it be written, that the letters of the deuce of Haman the sonne of Ammedatha the Agagite may be called againe, which he wrote to destroy the Iewes, that are in all the Kings provinces.

6 For how can I suffer and see the euill, that shall come vnto my people? Or how can I suffer and see the destruction of my kindred?

7 And the King Ahashueroth saide vnto the Queene Ester, & to Mordecai the Iewe, Behold,

I haue giuen Ester the house of Haman, whome they haue hanged vpon the tree, because hee flaid hand vpon the Iewes.

8 Write ye also for γ Iewes, as it liketh you in the Kings name, and seale it wth the Kings ring (for the writings written in the Kings name, and sealed with the Kings ring, may no man reuoke)

9 Then were the Kings scribes called at the same time, euen in the third moneth, that is the moneth Siuan, on the three and twentieth day thereof: and it was written, according to all as Mordecai commanded vnto the Iewes & to the princes and captaines, & rulers of the prouinces, which were from India euen vnto Ethiopia, an hundred and seuen and twentie prouinces, vnto euery prouince, according to the writing thereof, and to euery people after their speache, and to the Iewes, according to their writing, & according to their language.

10 And he wrote in γ king Ahashuerosh name, & sealed it wth the Kings ring: & he sent letters by postes on horseback *and* that rode on *beasts* of price, as dromedaries *and* coltes of mares.

11 Wherein the King graunted the Iewes (in what cities soeuer they were) to gather themselves together, and to stand for their life, *and* to roote out, to slay & to destroy all the power of the people & of γ prouince γ vexed them, *both* children and women, & to spoyle their gods:

12 Vpon one day in all the prouinces of king Ahashuerosh, euen in the thirteenth day of the twelfth moneth, which is the moneth Adar.

13 The copie of the writing *was*, howe there should be a commandement giuen in all and euery prouince, published among all the people, and that the Iewes should be ready against that day to auenge themselves on their enemies.

14 So the postes rode vpon *beasts* of price, *and* dromedaries, *and* went forth with speed to execute the Kings commandement: and the decree was giuen at Shushan the palace.

15 And Mordecai went out from the King in royall apparell of blue, and white, and with a great crowne of golde, and with a garment of fine linnen, and purple, and the city of Shushan reioyced and was glad.

16 And vnto the Iewes was come light and ioy and gladnesse, and honour.

17 Also in all and euery prouince, and in all and euery citie and place, where the Kings commandement and his decree came, *there was* ioy and gladnes to the Iewes, a least & good day, & many of the people of γ land became Iewes: for the feare of the Iewes fell vpon them.

CHAP. IX.

1 At the commandement of the King the Iewes put their aduersaries to death. 14 The ten sonnes of Haman are hanged. 17 The Iewes keep a feast in remembrance of their deliuerance.

SO in the twelfth moneth, which is the moneth Adar, vpon the thirteenth day of γ same, when the Kings commandement and his decree drew neere to be put in execution, in the day that the enemies of the Iewes hoped to haue power ouer them (but it turned contrary: for the Iewes had rule ouer them that hated them)

2 The Iewes gathered themselves together into their cities throughout all the prouinces of the King Ahashuerosh, to lay hande on such as

sought their hurt, and no man could withstand them: for the feare of them fell vpon all people.

3 And all the rulers of the prouinces, and the princes and the captaines, and the officers of the King exalted the Iewes: for the feare of Mordecai fell vpon them.

4 For Mordecai was great in the kings house, & γ report of him w^{et} through al γ prouinces: for this m^a Mordecai waxed greater & greater.

5 Thus the Iewes smote all their enemies with strokes of the sword and slaughter, and destruction, and did what they would vnto those that hated them.

6 And at Shushan the palace slewe the Iewes and destroyed five hundred men,

7 And Parshandatha, & Dalphon, & Aspatha,

8 And Poratha, and Adalia, and Aridatha,

9 And Parmashta, and Arisai, and Aridai, and Vaezatha,

10 The ten sonnes of Haman, the sonne of Ammedatha, γ aduersary of γ Iewes slewe they: but they laid not their hands on the spoyle.

11 On the same day came the n^ober of those that were slaine, vnto the palace of Shushan before the King.

12 And the King said vnto the Queene Ester, The Iewes haue slaine in Shushan the palace, & destroyed five hundred men, & the ten sonnes of Haman: what haue they done in the rest of the Kings prouinces? and what is thy petition that it may be giuen thee for what is thy request moreouer, that it may be perfourmed?

13 Then said Ester, If it please the King, let it be granted also to morow to the Iewes that are in Shushan, to doe according vnto this dayes decree, that they may hang vpon the tree Hamans ten sonnes.

14 And the King charged to doe so, and the decree was giuen at Shushan, and they hanged Hamans ten sonnes.

15 ¶ So the Iewes γ were in Shushan assembled themselves v^o the fourteenth day of the moneth Adar, & slew three hundred me in Shushan, but on the spoyle they laid not their had.

16 And the rest of the Iewes that were in the Kings prouinces assembled themselves, & stood for their liues, & had rest from their enemies, & slew of them that hated them, seuentie and five thousand: but they laid not their had on γ spoyle.

17 *Thu they did* on the thirteenth day of the moneth Adar, and rested the fourteenth day thereof, and kept it a day of feasting and ioy.

18 But γ Iewes that were in Shushan assembled themselves on the thirteenth day, & on the fourteenth thereof, & they rested on γ fifteenth of the same, & kept it a day of feasting and ioy.

19 Therefore the Iewes of the villages that dwelt in the vnwalled townes, kept the fourteenth day of the moneth Adar with ioy and feasting, euen a ioyfull day, and euery one sent presents vnto his neighbour.

20 ¶ And Mordecai wrote these wordes, and sent letters vnto all the Iewes that were thorough all the prouinces of the King Ahashuerosh, *both* neere and farre.

21 Inioyning them that they shoulde keepe the fourteenth day of the moneth Adar, and the fifteenth day of the same, euerie yeere,

22 According to the dayes wherein γ Iewes rested

rested from their enemies, & the moneth which was turned vnto them fro sorow to ioy, & from mourning into a ioyfull day, to keepe them the dayes of feasting, & ioy, & to send presents euery man to his neighbour, and gifts to the poore.

23 And the Iewes promised to do as they had begun, & as Mordecai had written vnto them,

24 Because Haman the sonne of Hammedatha the Agagite, al Iewes aduersarie, had imagined against the Iewes, to destroy them, & had cast Pur (that is a lot) to consume & destroy them.

25 And whē the came before the King, he commanded by letters, Let his wicked denice (v̄ he imagined against the Iewes) turne vpō his owne head, & let thē hāg him & his sonnes on y tree.

26 Therefore they called these dayes Purim, by the name of Pur, & because of all the words of this letter, & of that which they had seene besides this, & of that v̄ had come vnto them.

27 The Iewes also ordeined, and promised for them and for their seede, and for all that ioined vnto them, that they would not fail to obserue those two dayes euery yeere, according to their writing, and according to their season,

28 And that these dayes shoulde be remembered, and kept throughout euery generation and euery family, and euery prouince, and euery city: euen these dayes of Purim shoulde not faile among the Iewes, and the memoriall of

them should not perish from their seede.

29 And the Queene Ester y daughter of Abihail & Mordecai y Iew wrote v̄ all authority (to confirme this letter of Purim y secondtime) stre

30 And he sent letters vnto all the Iewes to the hundredth and seuen and twenty prouinces of the kingdome of Ahashuerosh, with words of peace and trueth,

31 To confirme these dayes of Purim, according to their seasons, as Mordecai the Iew and Ester the Queene had appointed them, and as they had promised for them y selues, and for y their seede with fasting and prayer.

32 And the decree of Ester confirmed these wordes of Purim, & was written in the booke.

CHAP. X.

The estimation and authoritie of Mordecai.

And the King Ahashuerosh laid a tribute vpon the land, and vpon the yles of the sea.

2 And all the actes of his power, and of his might, and the declaration of the dignitie of Mordecai, wherewith the King magnified him, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Media and Persia?

3 For Mordecai the Iew was the second vnto King Ahashuerosh, and great among the Iewes, and accepted among the multitude of his brethren, who procured the wealth of his people, and spake peaceably to all his seede.

IOB.

THE ARGUMENT.

In this historie is set before our eyes the example of a singular patience. For this holy man Job was not onely extreamelie afflicted in outward things and in his body, but also in his mind and conscience by the sharpe tentations of his wife, and chiefe friends: which by their vehement wordes, and subtil disputations brought him almost to dispaire: for they set forth God as a seuerie iudge, & moriall enemy vnto him, which had cast him off, therefore in vaine he should seeke vnto him for succour. These friends came vnto him under pretence of consolation, & yet they tormented him more then did all his affliction. Notwithstanding he did constantly resist them, and at length had good successe. In this story we haue to marke that Job maintaineth a good cause, but handleth it euill: againe his aduersaries haue an euill matter, but they defend it craftily. For Job held that God did not alway punish men according to their finnes, but that he had secret iudgements, whereof man knew not the cause, and therefore man could not reason against God therem, but he should be conuicted. Moreover, he was assured that God had not reiected him, yet through his great torments and affliction, he brasteth forth into many inconueniences both of wordes and sentences & sheweth himselfe as a desperate man in many things, and as one that would resist God: and this is his good cause which he doeth not handle well. Againe the aduersaries maintaine with many goodlie arguments, that God punisheth continuallie according to the trespasse, grouning vpon Gods providence, his iustice, and mans finnes, yet their intencion is euill: for they labour to bring Job into despaire, and so they maintaine an euill cause, Ezechiel commendeth Job as a iust man, Ezek. 14. 14. & James setteth out his patience for an example, Jam. 5. 12.

CHAP. I.

1 The holmes, riches, and care of Job for his children. 10 Satan hath permission to tempt him. 13 He tempteth him by taking away his substance and his children. 20 His faith and patience.



Here was a man in the lande of Uz called Iob, and this man was an vpriht & iust man, one that feared God and eschewed euill.

2 And hee had seuen sonnes, and three daughters.

3 His substance also was seuen thousande sheepe, and three thousand camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred shee asses, and his family was very great, so that this man was the greatest of all the y men of the East.

4 And his sonnes went and banketted in their houses, euery one his day, & sent, & called their three sisters to eate and to drinke with them.

5 And when the dayes of their banketting were gone about, Iob sent, and sanctified them, and rose vp early in the morning, and offered burnt offerings according to the number of them all. For Iob thought, It may bee that my sonnes haue sinned, and blasphemed God in their hearts: thus did Iob euery day.

6 ¶ Now on a day when the children of God came and stood before the Lorde, Satan came also among them.

7 Then the Lorde said vnto Satan, Whence comest thou? And Satan answered the Lord, saying, From compassing the earth too and fro, and from walking in it.

8 And the Lorde saide vnto Satan, Hast thou not considered my seruant Iob, how none is like him in the earth? an vpriht and iust man, one that feareth God, and escheweth euill?

9 Then Sat an answered the Lord, and saide, Doeth

Doeth Iob feare God for nought?

10 Hast thou not made an hedge about him and about his house, & about al that he hath on euery side? thou hast blessed the worke of his hands, and his substance is increased in the land.

11 But stretch out now thine hand and touch all that he hath, so see if he will not blaspheme thee to thy face.

12 Then the Lord saide vnto Satan, Loe, all that he hath is in thine hand: onely vpon himselfe shalt thou not stretch out thine hand. So Satan departed from the presence of the Lord.

13 ¶ And on a day, when his sonnes and his daughters were eating and drinke wine in their eldest brothers house,

14 There came a messenger vnto Iob, and said, The oxen were plowing, and the asses feeding in their places,

15 And the Shabeans came violently, and tooke them: yea, they haue slaine the seruants with the edge of the sword: but I onely am escaped alone to tell thee.

16 And whiles he was yet speaking, another came, and saide, The fire of God is fallen from the heauen, and hath burnt vp the sheepe and the seruants, and deuoured them: but I onely am escaped alone, to tell thee.

17 And whiles he was yet speaking, another came, & laide, the Caldeans set out three bandes, and fell vpon the camels, and haue taken them, & haue slaine the seruants with the edge of the sword; but I only am escaped alone to tel thee.

18 And whiles he was yet speaking, came another, and saide, Thy sonnes and thy daughters were eating, and drinking wine in their eldest brothers house,

19 And behold, there came a great wind from beyond y wilderness, & smote the foure corners of y house, w fell vpon y children and they are dead, & I onely am escaped alone to tell thee.

20 Then Iob arose, and rent his garment, and shamed his head, & fel downe vpon the ground, and worshipped,

21 And said, * Naked came I out of my mothers wombe, and naked shall I returne thither: the Lord hath giuen, and the Lorde hath taken it: blessed be the Name of the Lord.

22 In all this did not Iob sinne, nor charge God foolishly.

CHAP. II.

6 Satan hath permission to afflict Iob. 9 His wife tempteth him so forsake God. 18 His three friends visite him.

And on a day the children of God came and stood before the Lord, and Satan came also amongst them, and stood before the Lord.

2 Then the Lorde saide vnto Satan, Whence comest thou? And Satan answered the Lord, and saide, From compassing the earth too and fro, and from walking in it,

3 And the Lord saide vnto Satan, Hast thou not considered my seruant Iob, how none is like him in the earth? an vpright and iust man, one that feareth God, & escheweth euill? for yet he continueth in his vprightnesse, although thou moudest me against him, to destroy him without cause.

4 And Satan answered the Lorde, and saide, Skin for skin, and all that euer a man hath, will

he giue for his life.

5 But stretch now out thine hand, and touch his bones and his flesh, so see if hee will not blaspheme thee to thy face.

6 Then the Lord saide vnto Satan, Loe, he is in thine hand, but saue his life.

7 ¶ So Satan departed from the presence of the Lord, and smote Iob with sore boyles, from the sole of his foote vnto his crowne.

8 And he tooke a potshard to scrape him, and he sate downe among the ashes.

9 Then saide his wife vnto him, Doeest thou continue yet in thine vprightnes? Blaspheme God, and die.

10 But he saide vnto her, Thou speakest like a foolish woman: what? shall we receiue good at the hand of God, and not receiue euill? In all this did not Iob sinne with his lippes.

11 Now when Iobs three friends heard of all this euill that was come vpon him, they came euery one fro his owne place, so wit, Eliphaz the Temanite, & Bildad the Shuhite, & Zophar the Naamathite: for they were agreed together to come to lament with him, and to comfort him.

12 So when they lift vp their eyes asarte off, they knew him not: therefore they lit vp their voices and wept, and euery one of them rent his garment, and sprinkled dust vpon their heads toward the heauen.

13 So they sate by him vpon y ground seuen daies & seuen nights, & none spake a word vnto him: for they saw, that the grieue was very great.

CHAP. III.

1 Job complaineth and curseth the day of his birth. 1 He desireth to die, as though death were the end of all mans miserie.

Afterward Iob opened his mouth, and cursed his day.

2 And Iob cryed out, and said,

3 Let the day perish, wherein I was borne, and the night when it was said, There is a man childe conceived.

4 Let y day be darkenes, let not God regard it from aboue, neither let the light shine vpo it.

5 But let darkenes, and the shadow of death staine it: let the cloude remaine vpon it, and let them make it fearefull as a bitter day.

6 Let darkenes possesse that night, let it not be ioyned vnto the dayes of the yeere, nor let it come into the count of the moneths.

7 Yea, desolate be that night, and let no ioy be in it.

8 Let them that curse the day, (being readie to renue their mourning) curse it.

9 Let y starres of y twilight be dim through darkenes of it: let it looke for light, but haue none: neither let it see the dawning of y day,

10 Because it shutte not vp the doores of my mothers wombe: nor hid sorow from mine eyes,

11 Why died I not in the birth? or why died I not, when I came out of the wombe?

12 Why did the knees preuent me? and why did I suck the breasts?

13 For so should I nowe haue lien and bene quiet, I should haue slept then, and bene at rest,

14 With the kings & counsellors of y earth, w haue builded themselves desolate places:

15 Or with the princes that had golde, and haue filled their houses with siluer.

16 Or why was I not hid, as an untimely birth, either as infants, which haue not seene the light?

17 The wicked haue there ceased from their tyrannie, and there they that laboured valiantly, are at rest.

18 The prisoners rest together, and heare not the voyce of the oppressour.

19 There are small and great, and the seruant is free from his master.

20 Wherefore is the light giuen to him? is in miserie? & life vnto them? haue heauie heartes?

21 Which long for death, and if it come not, they would euen search it more then treasures:

22 Which ioy for gladnes and reioyce, when they can finde the grave.

23 Why is the light giuen to the man whose way is hid, and whom God hath hedged in?

24 For my sighing commeth before I eat, and my roarings are powred out like the water.

25 For the thing I feared, is come vpon me, & the thing that I was afraid of, is come vnto me.

26 I had no peace, neither had I quietnesse, neither had I rest, yet trouble is come.

CHAP. IIII.

3 Job is reprehended of impaciencie, 7. And vniustice, 17 And of the presumption of his owne righteousness.

Then Eliphaz the Temanite answered, & said, 2 If we assay to commune with thee, wilt thou be grieved? but who can withhold himselfe from speaking?

3 Beholde, thou hast taught many, and hast strengthened the wearie handes.

4 Thy words haue confirmed him that was falling, & thou hast strengthened the weak knees.

5 But now it is come vpon thee, and thou art grieved: it toucheth thee, and thou art troubled.

6 Is not this thy feare, thy confidence, thy patience, and the vprightnes of thy waies?

7 Remember, I pray thee: who euer perished being an innocent? or where were the vpright destroyed?

8 As I haue seene, they that plowe iniquitie, and sowe wickednesse, reape the same.

9 With the blast of God they perish, & with the breath of his nostrils are they consumed.

10 The roaring of the lyon, and the voyce of the lyoness, and the teeth of the lyons whelps are broken.

11 The lyon perisheth for lacke of praye, and the lyons whelpes are scattered abroad.

12 But a thing was brought to me secretly, and mine eare hath receiued a litle thereof.

13 In the thoughts of the visions of the night, when sleep falleth on men,

14 Feare came vpon me, & dread which made all my bones to tremble.

15 And the wind passed before me, and made the haire of my flesh to stand vp.

16 Then stood one, and I knew not his face: an image was before mine eyes, and in silence heard I a voyce, saying,

17 Shall man be more iust then God? or shall a man be more pure then his maker?

18 Beholde, he found no stedfastnesse in his seruants, and laied folly vpon his Angels.

19 Howe much more in them that dwell in houses of clay, whose foundation is in the dust, which shalbe destroyed before the moth?

20 They be destroyed from the morning vnto the euening: they perish for euer, wout regard.

21 Doeth not their dignitie goe away with them? do they not die, & that without wisdom?

CHAP. V.

1.2 Eliphaz sheweth the difference betwene the children of God and the wicked. 3 The fall of the wicked. 9 Gods power who destroyeth the wicked, and deliuereth his.

Call nowe, if any will answere thee, and to which of the Saintes wilt thou turne?

2 Doubtlesse anger killeth the foolish, and enuie slayeth the ideote.

3 I haue seene the foolish well rooted, and suddenly I cursed his habitation, saying,

4 His children shall be farre from saluation, and they shalbe destroyed in the gate, and none shall deliuer them.

5 The hungry shall eate vp his harvest: yea, they shall take it from among the thornes, and the thirstie shall drinke vp their substance.

6 For miserie commeth not soorth of dust, neither doeth affliction spring out of the earth.

7 But man is borne vnto trauell, as the sparks flie vpward.

8 But I would inquire at God, and turne my talke vnto God:

9 Which doeth great things and vnsearchable (and maruelous things without numbers.

10 He giueth raine vpon the earth, and powreth water vpon the streetes,

11 And setteth vp on hie them that be lowe, that the sorowfull may be exalted to saluation.

12 He scattereth the deuises of the craftie: so that their hands cannot accomplish that which they doe enterprise.

13 He taketh the wife in their craftines, and the counsell of the wicked is made foolish.

14 They meete with darkenesse in the day time, and grope at noone day, as in the night.

15 But he saueh the poore fro the sword, from their mouth, & fro the hand of the violent man,

16 So that the poore hath his hope, but iniquitie shall stoppe her mouth.

17 Beholde, blessed is the man whome God correcteth: therefore refuse thou not the chastising of the Almighty.

18 For he maketh the wound, and bindeth it vp: he smiteth, and his hands make whole.

19 He shall deliuer thee in fixe troubles, and in the seuenth the euill shall not touch thee.

20 In famine he shal deliuer thee from death: and in battell from the power of the sword.

21 Thou shalt be hid from the scourge of the tongue, and thou shalt not be afraid of destruction when it commeth.

22 But thou shalt laugh at destruction and death, and shalt not be afraid of the beast of the earth.

23 For the stones of the field shalbe in league with thee, and the beastes of the field shall be at peace with thee.

24 And thou shalt knowe, that peace shall be in thy tabernacle, and thou shalt visite thine habitation, and shalt not sinne.

25 Thou shalt perceiue also, that thy seed shall be great, & thy posteritie as grass of the earth.

26 Thou shalt go to thy graue in a full age, as a sick of corn cometh in due season into the barn.

27 Loe, thus haue we enquired of it, and so it is: heare this and know it for thy selle.

CHAP. VI.

1 Job answereth that his paine is more grievous then his fault. 8 He wisheth death. 14 He complaineth of his friends.

But Job answered, and said,

2 Oh, that my griefe were well weighed, & my miseries were laid together in the balance!

3 For it would be now heavier then y^e sand of the sea: therefore my words are swallowed vp.

4 For y^e arrowes of the Almighty are in me, the venime whereof doeth drinke vp my spirite, and the terrours of God fight against me.

5 Doeth the wilde asse bray when he hath grasse? or loweth the ox when he hath fodder?

6 That w^h is insatuerie, shall it be eaten w^out salt? or is there any taste in y^e white of an egge?

7 Such things as my soule refused to touch, as were sorowes, are my meate.

8 Oh that I might haue my desire, and that God would grant me the thing that I long for!

9 That is, that God would destroy me: that he would let his hand goe, and cut me off.

10 Then should I yet haue comfort, (though I burne with sorow, let him not spare) because I haue not denied the wordes of the Holy one.

11 What power haue I that I should endure? or what is mine end, if I should prolog my life?

12 Is my strength the strength of stones? or is my flesh of brasie?

13 Is it not so, that there is in me no helpe? and that y^e strength is taken from me?

14 He that is in miserie, ought to be comforted of his neighbour: but men haue forsaken the feare of the Almighty.

15 My brethre haue deceiued me as a brooke, and as the rising of the riuers they passe away.

16 Which are blackish with yce, & wherein the snowe is hid.

17 But in time they are dried vp with heate and are consumed: and when it is hote, they faile out of their places,

18 Or they depart out of their way & course, yea, they vanish and perish.

19 They that goe to Tema, considered them, and they that goe to Sheba, waited for them.

20 But they were confounded: when they hoped, they came thither and were ashamed.

21 Surely nowe are ye like vnto it: ye haue seene my fearefull plague, and are afraid.

22 Was it because I said, Bring vnto me? or giue a reward to me of your substance?

23 And deliuer me from the enemies hand, or ransom me out of the hand of tyrants?

24 Teach me, and I wil hold my tongue: and cause me to vnderstand, wherein I haue erred.

25 Howe stedfast are the words of righteousnesse? and what can any of you iustly reprove?

26 Do ye imagine to reprove words, that the talke of the afflicted should be as the winde?

27 Ye make your wrath to fall vpon the fatherlesse, and dig a pit for your friend.

28 Now therefore be content to looke vpon me: for I will not lie before your face.

29 Turne, I pray you, let there be none iniquitie: returne, I say, & ye shall see yet my righteousness in that behalfe. Is there iniquitie in my tongue? doeth not my mouth secke sorrow?

CHAP. VII.

1 Job sheweth the shortnes & miserie of mans life. 5 There not an appointed time to man vpon earth? and are not his dayes as the dayes of an hireling?

2 As a seruant longeth for the shadow, and as an hireling looketh for the ende of his worke,

3 So haue I had as an inheritance the monthes of vanitie, and painefull nights haue bene appointed vnto me.

4 If I laid me downe, I said, When shall I arise? and measuring the euening, I am euen full with tossing to & fro vnto the dawning of the day.

5 My flesh is clothed w^h wormes and filthines of the dust: my skin is rent, & become horrible.

6 My dayes are swifter then a weaners shittle, and they are spent without hope.

7 Remember that my life is but a winde, and that mine eye shall not returne to see pleasure.

8 The eye that hath seene me, shall see me no more: thine eyes are vpo me, & I shalbe no longer.

9 As the cloud vanisheth and goeth away, so he that goeth downe to the graue, shall come vp no more.

10 He shall returne no more to his house, neither shall his place knowe him any more.

11 Therefore I will not spare my mouth, but will speake in the trouble of my spirit, and muse in the bitterness of my minde.

12 Am I a sea or a whale fish, that thou keepst me in ward?

13 When I say, My couch shall relieue me, & my bed shall bring comfort in my meditation,

14 Then fearest thou me with dreames, and astonishest me with visions.

15 Therefore my soule choketh rather to be strangled and to die, then to be in my bones.

16 I abhorre it, I shall not liue alway: spare me then, for my dayes are but vanitie.

17 What is man, that thou doest magnifie him, & that thou settest thine heart vpon him?

18 And doest visite him euery morning, and tryest him euery moment?

19 Howe long will it be yet thou depart from me? thou wilt not let me alone whiles I may swallowe my spittle.

20 I haue sinned, what shal I do vnto thee? O y^e preseruer of men, why hast y^e set me as a mark against thee, so y^e I am a burden vnto my selfe?

21 And why doest thou not pardon my trespass, and take away mine iniquitie? for now shall I sleepe in the dust, and if thou seekest me in the morning, I shall not be found.

CHAP. VIII.

2 Bildad sheweth that Job is a sinner, because God punisheth the wicked, & preserveth the good.

Then answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,

2 Howe long wilt thou talke of these thinges? and how long shall the wordes of thy mouth be as a mightie winde?

3 Doeth God peruert indgement? or doeth the Almighty subuert iustice?

4 If thy sonnes haue sinned against him, & he hath sent them into the place of their iniquitie,

5 Yet if thou wilt carefully seeke vnto God, and pray to the Almighty,

6 If thou be pure and vpright, then surely he will awake vp vnto thee, and he will make the habitation of thy righteousness prosperous.

7 And though thy beginning be small, yet thy latter end shall greatly increase.

8 Inquire therefore, I pray thee, of the former age, & prepare thy self to search of their fathers.

9 (For we are but of yesterday, and are ignorant: for our daies vpon earth are but a shadow)

10 Shall not they teach thee and tell thee, and utter the wordes of their heart?

11 Can a rush growe without myre? or can the graffe growe without water?

12 Though it were in greene and not cut down, yet shall it wither before any other herb.

13 So are the paths of all that forget God, and the hypocrites hope shall perish.

14 His confidence also shall be cut off, and his trust shall be as the house of a spider.

15 He shall leane vpon his house, but it shall not stand: he shall hold him fast by it, yet shall it not endure.

16 The tree is greene before the sunne, and the branches spread ouer the garden thereof.

17 The roots thereof are wrapped about the fountaine, & are folded about y^e house of stones.

18 If any plucke it from his place, and it denie, saying, I haue not seene thee.

19 Behold, it will reioyce by this meanes, that it may growe in another mold.

20 Behold, God wil not cast away an vpright man, neither wil he take y^e wicked by the hand.

21 Till he haue filled thy mouth with laughter, and thy lips with ioy.

22 They y^e hate thee, shall be clothed wth shame, & the dwelling of y^e wicked shall not remaine.

CHAP. IX.

1 Job declareth the mightie power of God, and that mans righteousness is nothing.

Then Job answered, and said,

2 I knowe verely that it is, for: for howe should man be iustified vnto God, he is iustified?

3 If he would dispute with him, he could not answer him one thing of a thousand.

4 He is wise in heart, & mighty in strength: who hath bene sicke against him, & hath prospered?

5 He remooueth y^e mountaines, & they feele not when he ouerthroweth them in his wrath.

6 He reanoueth the earth out of her place, that the pillars thereof doe shake.

7 He commandeth the sunne, and it riseth not: he closeth vp the starres, as vnder a signet.

8 He him selfe alone spreadeth out the heauens, and walketh vpon the height of the sea.

9 He maketh the starres Arcturus, Orion, and Pleiades, and the climates of the South.

10 He doeth great things, and vnsearchable: yea, marvellous things without number.

11 Lo, when he goeth by me, I see him not: and when he passeth by, I perceiue him not.

12 Beholde, when he taketh a pray, who can make him to restore it? who shall say vnto him, What dost thou?

13 God will not withdraw his anger, and the mightie helps doe stoupe vnder him.

14 Howe much lesse shall I answer him? or howe should I finde out my wordes with him?

15 For though I were iust, yet could I not answer, but I would make supplicatio to my iudge.

16 If I crie, and he answer me, yet would I not beleene that he heard my voyce.

17 For he destroyeth me with a tempest, and

woundeth me without cause.

18 He will not suffer me to take my breath, but filleth me with bitterness.

19 If we speake of strength, beholde, he is strong: if we speake of iudgement, who shall bring me in to plead?

20 If I would iustifie my selfe, mine owne mouth shall condemne me: If I would be perfecte, he shall iudge me wicked.

21 Though I were perfecte, yet I knowe not my soule: therefore abhorre I my life.

22 This is one point: therefore I said, He destroyeth the perfecte and the wicked.

23 If the scourge should suddenly slay, should God laugh at the punishment of the innocent?

24 The earth is giuen into the hand of the wicked: he couereth the faces of the iudges thereof: if not, where is he? or who is he?

25 My dayes haue bene more swift then a post: they haue fled, & haue sent no good thing.

26 They are passed as with the most swift ships, and as the eagle that flieth to the pray.

27 If I say, I will forget my complaint, I will cease from my wrath, and comfort me,

28 The I am afraid of all my sorowes, knowing that thou wilt not iudge me innocent.

29 If I be wicked, why labour I thus in vaine?

30 If I wash my selfe with snowe water, and purge my handes most cleane,

31 Yet shalt thou plunge me in the pit, and mine owne clothes shall make me filthie.

32 For he is not a man as I am, that I should answer him, if we come together to iudgement.

33 Neither is there any vmpire that might lay his hand vpon vs both.

34 Let him take away his rod from me, and let not his feare astonish me:

35 Then will I speake, and feare him not: but because I am not so, I holde me still.

CHAP. X.

1 Job is wearie of his life, and setteth out his fragilitie before God. 20 He desireth him to slay his hand. 22 A description of death.

MY soule is cut off though I liue: I will leaue my complaint vpon my selfe, and will speake in the bitterness of my soule.

2 I will say vnto God, Condemne me not: shew me, wherefore thou contendest with me.

3 Thinkest thou it good to oppresse me, and to cast off the labour of thine handes, and to fauour the counsell of the wicked?

4 Hast thou carnall eyes? or dost thou see as man seeth?

5 Are thy dayes as mans dayes? or thy yerres as the time of man?

6 That thou inquirest of mine iniquitie, and searchest out my sinne?

7 Thou knowest that I can not do wickedly: for none can deliuer me out of thine hand.

8 Thine handes haue made me, and fashioned me wholly round about, & wilt thou destroy me?

9 Remember, I pray thee, y^e thou hast made me as y^e clay, & wilt thou bring me into dust againe?

10 Hast thou not pouered me out as milke? and turned me to curds like cheese?

11 Thou hast clothed me with skin, & flesh, & ioyned me together with bones & sinewes.

12 Thou hast giuen me life, and grace: and thy visitation hath preserved my spirit.

13 Though thou hast hid these things in thine heart, yet I know that it is so with thee.

14 If I haue sinned, then thou wilt straightly looke vnto me, and wilt not holde me guiltlesse of mine iniquitie.

15 If I haue done wickedly, wo vnto me: If I haue done righteously, I will not lift vp mine head, being full of confusion, because I see mine affliction.

16 But let it increase: hunt thou me as a lion: returne and shew thy selfe maruailous vpon me.

17 Thou renewest thy plagues against me, and thou increasest thy wrath against me: changes and armies of sorowes are against me.

18 Wherefore then hast thou brought me out of the wombe? Oh, that I had perished, and that none eye had seene me!

19 And that I were as I had not bene, but brought from the wombe to the graue.

20 Are not my dayes few? let him cease, and leaue off from me, y I may take a little comfort,

21 Before I go, and shall not returne, even to the land of darkenesse and shadowe of death:

22 Into a land, *I say*, darke as darkenesse it selfe, and into the shadowe of death, where is none order, but the light is there as darkenesse.

CHAP. XI.

1 Job is vniuersally reprehended of Zophar. 7 God is incomprehensible. 14 He is mercifull to the repentant. 18 Their assurance that liue godly.

Then answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said,

2 Should not the multitude of wordes be answered? or should a great talker be iustified?

3 Should men holde their peace at thy lyes? and when thou mockest others, shall none make thee ashamed?

4 For thou hast said, My doctrine is pure, and I am cleane in thine eyes.

5 But oh, that God would speake and open his lippes against thee!

6 That he might shewe thee the secrets of wisdom, howe thou hast deserved double, according to right: knowe therefore that God hath forgotten thee for thine iniquitie.

7 Canst thou by searching finde out God? canst thou finde out the Almighty to his perfection?

8 The heauens are his, what canst thou do? it is deeper then the hel, how canst thou know it?

9 The measure thereof is longer then the earth, and it is broader then the sea.

10 If he cut off and shut vp, or gather together, who can turne him backe?

11 For he knoweth vaine men, and seeth iniquitie, and him that vnderstandeth nothing.

12 Yet vaine men would be wise, though man now borne is like a wilde asse colt.

13 If thou prepare thine heart, and stretch out thine handes towards him:

14 If iniquitie be in thine hand, put it faire away, & let no wickednes dwell in thy tabernacle.

15 Then truly shalt thou lift vp thy face without spot, and shalt be stable, and shalt not feare.

16 But thou shalt forget thy miserie, and remember it as waters that are past.

17 Thine age also shall appeare more cleare then the noone day: thou shalt shine and be as the morning.

18 And thou shalt be bolde, because there is

hope: and thou shalt digge pits, and shalt lye downe safely.

19 * For when thou takest thy rest, none shall make thee afraid: yea, many shall make lute vnto thee.

20 But the eyes of the wicked shall faile, and their refuge shall perish, and their hope shall be sorowe of minde.

CHAP. XII.

2 Job accuseth his frindes of ignorance. 7 He declareth the might and power of God, 17 And howe he changeth the course of things.

Then Iob answered, and said, 2 Indeepe because that ye are the people onely, wisdom must die with you.

3 But I haue vnderstanding as wel as you, and am not inferiour vnto you: yea, who knoweth not such things?

4 * I am as one mocked of his neighbour, *Pra. 14* who calleth vpon God, and he heareth him; the iust and the vpriight is laughed to scorne.

5 He that is ready to fall, is as a lampe despised in the opinion of the rich.

6 The tabernacles of robbers do prosper, and they are in safetie that prouoke God, † whome † *Ebr. so* God hath enriched with his hand.

7 Aske nowe the beastes, and they shall teach thee: and the fowles of the heauen, and they shall tell thee: *whome* *God hath* *brought* *with his* *hand.*

8 Or speake to the earth, and it shall shewe thee, or the fishes of the sea, and they shall declare vnto thee.

9 Who is ignorant of all these, but that the hand of the Lord hath made these?

10 In whose hand is the soule of euery liuing thing, and the breath of all mankind.

11 Doeth not the eares discern the wordes? and the mouth taste meate for it selfe? *Or, as if.*

12 Among the ancient is wisdom, and in the length of dayes is vnderstanding.

13 With him is wisdom and strength: he hath counsell and vnderstanding.

14 Behold, he will breake downe, and it can not be built: he shutteth a man vp, and he can not be loosed.

15 Beholde, he withholdeth the waters, and they drie vp: but when he sendeth them out, they destroy the earth.

16 With him is strength and wisdom: he that is deceiued, and that deceiueth, are his.

17 He causeth the counsellors to goe as spoyled, and maketh the iudges fooles.

18 He looseth the collar of Kings, and girdeth their loynes with a girdle.

19 He leadeth away the princes as a pray, and ouerthroweth the mightie.

20 He taketh away the speech from the faithfull counsellors, and taketh away the iudgement of the ancient.

21 He powreth contempt vpon princes, and maketh the strength of the mightie weake.

22 He discouereth the deepe places from their darkenesse, and bringeth forth the shadow of death to light.

23 He increaseth the people, and destroyeth them: he enlargeth the nations, and bringeth them in againe.

24 He taketh away y hearts of the that are chiefe ouer the people of the earth, & maketh

them to wander in the wilderness out of *y* way.

25 They grope in the darke without light: & he maketh them to stagger like a drunken mā.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Job *compareth his knowledge with the experience of his friends.* 16 The penitent shall be saved, and the hypocrite condemned. 20 He prayeth vnto God that he would not handle him rigorously.

Loe, mine eye hath seene all this: mine eare hath heard, and vnderstand it.

2 I know also as much as you know: I am not inferiour vnto you.

3 But I will speake to the Almighty, and I desire to dispute with God.

4 For in deede ye forge lyes, and all you are physicians of no value.

5 Oh, that you would hold your tongue, that it might be imputed to you for wisdom!

6 Nowe heare my disputation, and giue eare to the arguments of my lips.

7 Will ye speake wickedly for Gods defence, and talke deceitfully for his cause?

8 Will ye accept his person: or will ye extend for God?

9 Is it well that he should seeke of you? will you make a lie for him, as one lyeth for a man?

10 He will surely reprove you, if ye doe secretly accept any person.

11 Shall not his excellencie make you afraid? and his feare fall vpon you?

12 Your memories may be compared vnto albes, and your bodies to bodies of clay.

13 Hold your tongues in my presence, that I may speake, and let come vpon what will.

14 Wherefore doe I take my flesh in my teeth, and put my soule in mine hand?

15 Loe, though he slay me, yet will I trust in him, and I will reprove my wayes in his sight.

16 He shall be my saluation also: for the hypocrite shall not come before him.

17 Heare diligently my wordes, and marke my talke.

18 Beholde now: if I prepare me to iudgement, I knowe that I shall be iustified.

19 Who is he that will pleade with me? for if I nowe holde my tongue, I die.

20 But do not these two things vnto me: then will I not hide my selfe from thee.

21 Withdrowe thine hand from me, and let not thy feare make me afraid.

22 Then call thou, and I will answer: or let me speake, and answer thou me.

23 Howe many are mine iniquities & sinnes? shewe me my rebellion and my sinne.

24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and takest me for thine enemy?

25 Wilt thou breake a leade driven too and fro? and wilt thou pursue the drie stubble?

26 For *y* writest bitter things against me, and makest me to possesse *y* iniquities of my youth.

27 Thou puttest my feete also in the stocks, and lookest narrowly vnto all my paths, & mar-

rootes. keest the print thereof in the theeles of my feete.

28 Such one consumeth like a rotten thing, and as a garment that is motheaten.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Job *describeth the shortnesse and miserie of the life of man.* 14 Hope sustineth the godly. 22 The condition of mans life.

MAn that is borne of woman, is of short continuance, and full of trouble.

2 He shooteth forth as a floure, & is cut downe: he vanisheth also as a shadow, & continueth not.

3 And yet thou openest thine eyes vpon such one, & causest me to enter into iudgement wth thee.

4 * Who can bring a cleane thing out of filthinesse? there is not one.

5 Are not his dayes determined? the number of his moneths are with thee: thou hast appointed his boundes, which he can not passe.

6 Turne from him that he may cease vntill his desired day, as an hireling.

7 For there is hope of a tree, if it be cut downe, that it will yet sproute, and the branches thereof will not cease.

8 Though *y* roote of it waxe old in *y* earth, and the stocke thereof be dead in the ground,

9 Yet by the sent of water it will budde, and bring forth boughes like a plant.

10 But man is sicke, and dyeth, and man perisheth, and where is he?

11 As the waters passe from the sea, and as the flood decayeth and dryeth vp,

12 So man sleepeth, and riseth not: for he shall not wake againe, nor be raised from his sleepe, till the heauen be no more.

13 Oh *y* thou wouldest hide me in the graue, and keepe me secrete, vntill thy wrath were past, and wouldest giue me terme, and remember me!

14 If a man die, shall he line againe? All the dayes of mine appointed time will I waite, till my changing shall come.

15 Thou shalt call me, & I shall answer thee: thou louest the worke of thine owne hands.

16 But nowe thou * nombrest my steps, and thou dost not delay my sinnes.

17 Mine iniquitie is sealed vp, as in a bagge, and thou addest vnto my wickednesse.

18 And surely as the mountaine that falleth, commeth to nought, & the rocke that is removed from his place:

19 As the water breaketh the stones, when thou overflowest the things which grow in the dust of *y* earth: so thou destroyest *y* hope of mā.

20 Thou preuailest alway against him, so that he passeth away: he changeth his face when thou castest him away.

21 And he knoweth not if his sonnes shall be honourable, neither shall he vnderstand concerning them, whether they shall be of low degree,

22 But while his flesh is vpon him, he shall be sorrowful, & while his soule is in him, it shall mourne.

CHAP. XV.

1 Eliphaz reprehendeth Job, because he ascribeth wisdom, and purenesse to him selfe. 16 He describeth the curse that falleth on the wicked, reckoning Job so he one of the number.

Then answered Eliphaz *y* Temanite, & said,

2 Shall a wise man speake wordes of the winde, and fill his bellie with the East winde?

3 Shall he dispute with wordes not comely? or with talke that is not profitable?

4 Surely thou hast cast off feare, and restrainest prayer before God.

5 For thy mouth declareth thine iniquitie, seeing thou hast chosen the tongue of the craftie.

6 Thine owne mouth condemneth thee, and not Land thy lips testifie against thee.

7 Art thou the first man that was borne? and wast thou made before the hills?
8 Hast thou heard the secret counsel of God, and dost thou reſtraine wiſedome to thee?
9 What knoweſt thou that we knowe not? and underſtandeſt that is not in vs?
10 With vs are both ancient and very aged men, farre older then thy father.
11 Seeme the conſolations of God ſmall vnto thee? is this thing ſtrange vnto thee?
12 Why doeth thine heart take thee away, and what doe thine eyes meane,
13 That thou anſweereſt to God ſat thy pleaſure, & bringeſt ſuch wordes out of thy mouth?
14 What is man that he ſhould be cleane? & he is borne of woman, that he ſhould be iuſt?
15 Beholde, he ſound no ſtedfaſtneſſe in his ſaints: yea, heauenſe are not cleane in his ſight.
16 How much more is man abominable, and filthie, which drinketh iniquitie like water?
17 I will tell thee: heare me, and I will declare that which I haue ſcene:
18 Which wiſe men haue tolde, as they haue heard of their fathers, & haue not kept it ſecret:
19 To whome alone the land was giuen, and no ſtranger paſſed through them.
20 The wicked man is continually as one that trauaileth of childe, and the number of yeeres is hid from the tyrant.
21 A ſound of feare is in his eares, and in his proſperitie the deſtroyer ſhall come vpon him.
22 He beleueth not to returne out of darkeneſſe: for he ſeeth the ſword before him.
23 He wandreth too and fro for bread where he may: he knoweth that the day of darkeneſſe is prepared at hand.
24 Affliction and anguiſh ſhall make him afraid: they ſhall preuaile againſt him as a King ready to the battell.
25 For he hath ſtretched out his hand againſt God, & made himſelf ſtrong againſt the almighty.
26 Therefore God ſhall mine vpon him, & vpon his necke, and againſt the moſt thicke part of his ſhield.
27 Becauſe he hath covered his face with his fatneſſe, and hath collops in his ſanke.
28 Though he dwell in deſolate cities, and in houſes which no man inhabiteth, but are become heapes.
29 He ſhall not be rich, neither ſhall his ſubſtance continue, neither ſhall he prolong the perſeion thereof in the earth.
30 He ſhall neuer depart out of darkeneſſe: the flame ſhall drie vp his branches, and he ſhall goe away with the breath of his mouth.
31 He beleueth not that he erreth in vanitie: therefore vanitie ſhalbe his change.
32 His branch ſhall not be greene, but ſhalbe cut off before his day.
33 God ſhall deſtroy him, as the vine her ſowre grane, and ſhall caſt him off, as the oliue doeth her flower.
34 For the congregation of the hypocrite ſhalbe deſolate, & fire ſhall deuoure the houſes of bribes.
35 For they conceiue miſchiefe, & bring forth vanitie, and their bellie hath prepared deceit.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Job moued by the importunacie of his friends, ſetteth in what extremitie he is, 19 And

taketh God witneſſe of his innocencie.

But Job answered, and ſaid,

2 I haue oft times heard ſuch things: miſerable comforters are ye all.
3 Shal there be none end of words of wind? or what maketh thee bolde ſo to anſwere?
4 I could alſo ſpeake as ye doe: (but would God your ſoule were in my ſoules ſteade) I could keepe you companie in ſpeaking, and could ſhake mine head at you.
5 But I would ſtrengthen you with my mouth, and the comfort of my lippes ſhould aſſwage your ſorrowe.
6 Though I ſpeake, my ſorrowe can not be aſſwaged: though I ceaſe, what releaſe haue I?
7 But now he maketh me wearie: O God, thou haſt made all my congregation deſolate,
8 And haſt made me full of wrinkles which is a witneſſe thereof, and my leanneſſe riſeth vp in me, tellifying the ſame in my face.
9 His wrath hath torne me, and he hateth me, and gnaweth vpon me with his teeth: mine enemy hath ſharpened his eyes againſt me.
10 They haue opened their mouthes vpon me, and ſmitten me on the cheeke in reproch: they gather them ſelues together againſt me.
11 God hath deliuered me to the vniuſt, and hath made me to turne out of the way by the handes of the wicked.
12 I was in wealth, but he hath brought me to nought: he hath taken me by the necke, and beaten me, and ſet me as a marke for him ſelfe.
13 His archers compaſſe me round about: he cutteth my reins, and doeth not ſpare, and powreth my gall vpon the ground.
14 He hath broken me with one breaking vpon another, and runneth vpon me like a gyant.
15 I haue ſowed a ſackcloth vpon my ſkin, and haue abaſed my horſe vnto the duſt.
16 My face is withered with weeping, and the ſhadowe of death is vpon mine eyes.
17 Though there be no wickedneſſe in mine hands, and my prayer be pure.
18 O earth couer not thou my blood, and let my crying finde no place.
19 For loe, nowe my witneſſe is in the heauen, and my recorde is on hie.
20 My friends ſpeake eloquently againſt me: but mine eye powreth out teares vnto God.
21 Oh that a man might plead with God, as man with his neighbour!
22 For the yeeres accounted come, and I ſhall goe the way, whence I ſhall not returne.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Job ſaith that he conſumeth away, and yet doeth patiently abide it. 10 He exhorteſh his friends to repentance, 13 Shewing that he looketh but for death.

MY breath is corrupt: my dayes are cut off, and the graue is ready for me.
2 There are none but mockers with me, and mine eye continueth in their bitterneſſe.
3 Lay downe nowe & put me in ſuretie for thee: who is he that will touch mine hand?
4 For thou haſt hid their heart from vnderſtanding: therefore ſhalt thou not ſet them vp on hie.
5 For the eyes of his children ſhall fail, that ſpeaketh flatterie to his friends.
6 He hath alſo made me a byword of the

CHAP. XIX.

people, and I am as a tabret before them.

7 Mine eye therefore is dimme for griefe, and all my strength is like a shadowe.

8 The righteous shalbe astonied at this, and the innocent shalbe mouned against y^e hypocrite.

9 But the righteous will hold his way, and he whose hands are pure, shall increase his strength.

10 All you therefore turne you, and come now, and I shall not finde one wise among you.

11 My dayes are past, mine enterprises are broken, and the thoughtes of mine heart

12 Have changed the night for the day, and the light that approached, for darkenesse.

13 Though I hope, yet the graue shalbe mine house, and I shall make my bed in the darke.

14 I shall say to corruption, Thou art my father, and to the worme, Thou art my mother and my sister.

15 Where is then now mine hope? or who shall consider the thing, that I hoped for?

16 They shal go downe into the bottome of the pit: surely it shall lie together in the dust.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Bildad rehearseth the paines of the unfaithfull and wicked.

2 Then answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,

3 When will ye make an ende of your wordes? cause vs to vnderstand, and then we will speake.

4 Wherefore are we counted as beastes, and are vile in your sight?

5 Thou art as one that seareth his soule in his anger. Shall the earth be forsaken for thy sake? or the rocke remooued out of his place?

6 Yea, the light of the wicked shalbe quenched, and the sparke of his fire shall not shine.

7 The light shall be darke in his dwelling, and his candle shall be put out with him.

8 The steps of his strength shall be restrained, and his owne counsell shall cast him downe.

9 For he is taken in the net by his secte, and he walketh vpon the snare.

10 The ginne shall take him by the heele, and the thiefe shall come vpon him.

11 A snare is laid for him in the ground, and a trappe for him in the way.

12 Fearefulness shall make him afraid on euery side, and shall drine him to his feete.

13 His strength shall be famine: and destruction shall be ready at his side.

14 It shall deuoure y^e inner parts of his skin, & y^e first borne of death shall denoue his strength.

15 His hope shall be rooted out of his dwelling, & shall cause him to go to y^e King of feare.

16 Feare shall dwell in his house (because it is not his) and brimstone shall be scattered vpon his habitation.

17 His roots shall be dried vp beneath, and aboue shall his branch be cut downe.

18 His remembrance shall perish from the earth, and he shall haue no name in the streete.

19 They shall drine him out of the light vnto darkenesse, and chase him out of the world.

20 Hell shall neither haue sone nor nephue among his people, nor any possertie in his dwelling.

21 The posteritie shall be astonied at his day, and feare shall come vpon the ancient.

22 Surely such are y^e habitations of y^e wicked, and this is y^e place of him y^e knoweth not God.

2 Job reprooueth his friendes, 15 And reueth his miseries and grieuous paines. 25 He assureth him selfe of the generall resurrection.

But Job answered, and said,

3 How long will ye vex my soule, and torment me with wordes?

4 Ye haue nowe ten times reproched me, and are not ashamed: ye are impudent toward me.

5 And though I had indeede erred, mine error remaineth with me.

6 But in deede if ye wil aduance your selues against me, and rebuke me for my reproch,

7 Knowe nowe, that God had overthrowen me, and hath compassed me with his net.

8 Beholde, I trie out of violence, but I haue none answer: I crie, but there is no iudgement.

9 He hath hedged vp my way that I can not passe, and he hath set darkenesse in my paths.

10 He hath spoyled me of mine honour, and taken the crowne away from mine head.

11 He hath destroyed me on euery side, & I am gone: & he hath remoued mine hope like a tree.

12 And he hath kindled his wrath against me, and counteth me as one of his enemies.

13 His armies came together, and made their way vpon me, & camped about my tabernack.

14 He hath remoued my brethren far fro me, & also mine acquaintance were strangers vnto me.

15 My neighbours haue forsaken me, and my familiars haue forgotten me.

16 They that dwell in mine house, and my maiides tooke me for a stranger: for I was a stranger in their sight.

17 I called my seruant, but he would not answer, though I prayed him with my mouth.

18 My breath was strange vnto my wife, though I prayed her for the childrens sake of mine owne bodie.

19 The wicked also despised me, and when I rofe, they spake against me.

20 All my secret friends abhorred me, and they whom I loved, are turned against me.

21 My bone cleaueth to my skin and to my flesh, & I haue escaped wth the skin of my teeth.

22 Haue pitie vpo me: haue pitie vpo me, O ye my friends, for y^e had of God hath touched me.

23 Why do ye persecute me, as God? & are not satisfied with my flesh?

24 Oh, that my words were now written! Oh, that they were written euen in a booke,

25 And grauen with an yron pen in lead, or in stone for euer!

26 For I am sure, that my redeemer liueth, and he shall stand the last on the earth.

27 And though after my skinne wormes destroy this body, yet shall I see God in my flesh.

28 Whom I my selfe shall see, and mine eyes shall beholde, and none other for me, though my reines are consumed within me.

29 But ye said, Why is he persecuted? And there was a deepe matter in me.

30 Be ye afraid of the sword: for the sword will be auenged of wickednesse, that ye may knowe that there is a iudgement.

CHAP. XX.

1 Zophar sheweth that the wicked and the tedious shall haue a short ende, 23 Though for a time they flourish.

Then

Then answered Zophar the Naamathite, and saide,

1 Doubtlesse my thoughtes cause me to answer, and therefore I make hast.

2 I haue heard the correction of my reproch: therefore the spirit of mine vnderstanding causeth me to answer,

3 Knowest thou not this of olde? and since God placed man vpon the earth?

4 That the reioycing of the wicked is short, & that the ioy of hypocrites is but a moment?

5 Though his excellencie mount vp to the heauen, and his head reach vnto the cloudes,

6 Yet shall he perishe for euer, like his dung, & they which haue seene him, shall say, Where is he?

7 Hee shall flee away as a dreame, and they shall not finde him, and shall passe away as a vision of the night,

8 So that the eye which had seene him, shall do so no more, & his place shall see him no more.

9 His children shall flatter the poore, and his handes shall tell of his substance.

10 His bones are ful of the sinnes of his youth, and it shall lie downe with him in the dust.

11 When wickednesse was sweete in his mouth, and he hid it vnder his tongue,

12 And fauoured it, and would not forsake it, but kept it close in his mouth,

13 Then his meate in his bowels was turned: the gall of Aspes was in the middes of him.

14 He hath deuoured substance, & he shall vomite it: for God shall draw it out of his belly.

15 He shall sucke the gall of Aspes, and the vipers tongue shall slay him.

16 He shall not see the rivers, nor the floods, and streames of honie and butter.

17 He shall restore the labour, & shall denoure it no more: *even according to the substance shall be his exchange,* and he shall enjoy it no more.

18 For he hath vndone many: he hath forsaken the poore, and hath spoyled houses which he builded not.

19 Surely he shall feelee no quietnes in his body, neither shall he reserue of that which he desired.

20 There shall none of his meat be left there: for none shall hope for his goods.

21 When hee shall be filled with his abundance, hee shall be in paine, and the hand of al the wicked shall assaile him.

22 He shall be about to fill his belly, but God shall send vpon him his fierce wrath, and shall cause to raine vpon him, *even vpon his meate.*

23 He shall flee from the yron weapons, and the bow of Steele shall strike him through.

24 The arrow is drawn out, and commeth forth of the body, and shineth of his gall, so feare commeth vpon him.

25 At darkenes shall he hid in his secret places: the fire which is not blowe, shall denoure him, & that which remaineth in his tabernacle shall be destroyed.

26 The heauen shall declare his wickednes, and the earth shall rise vp against him.

27 The increase of his house shall goe away: it shall flow away in the day of his wrath.

28 This is the portion of the wicked man from God, and the heritage that he shall haue of God for his wordes.

CHAP. XXI.

7 Job declareth how the prosperitie of the wicked

maketh them proud, 15 In so much that they blaspheme God. 16 Their destruction is at hand.

23 None ought to be iudged wicked for affliction, neither good for prosperitie.

But Job answered, and sayd,

1 Heare diligently my wordes, and this shall be in stead of your consolations.

2 Suffer me, that I may speake, & when I haue spoken, mocke on.

3 Doe I direct my talke to man? If it were so, how should not my spirit be troubled?

4 Marke mee, and bee abashed, and lay your hand vpon your mouth.

5 Euen when I remember, I am afraide, and feare taketh hold on my flesh.

6 Wherefore doe the wicked liue, and waxe old, and grow in wealth?

7 Their seede is established in their sight with them, and their generation before their eyes.

8 Their houses are peaceable without feare, and the rod of God is not vpon them.

9 Their bullocke gendereth, and saileth not: their cow calueth and casteth not her calfe.

10 They sende forth their children like sleepe, and their sonnes daunce.

11 They take the tabret and harp, and reioice in the sound of the organs.

12 They spende their dayes in wealth, and suddenly they goe downe to the grave.

13 They say also vnto God, Depart from vs: for we desire not the knowledge of thy wayes.

14 Who is the Almighty, that wee should serue him? and what profite should we haue, if we should pray vnto him?

15 Lo, their wealth is not in their hand: therefore let the counsell of the wicked be far fro me.

16 How oft shall the candle of the wicked be put out? and their destruction come vpon them? he will deuide their liues in his wrath.

17 They shall be as stubble before the winde, and as chaffe that the storme carryeth away.

18 God will lay vp the sorow of the father for his children, when he rewardeth him, hee shall knowe it.

19 His eyes shall see his destruction, and hee shall drinke of the wrath of the Almighty.

20 For what pleasure hath he in his house after him, when his number of his moneths is cut off?

21 Shall any teache God knowledge, who iudgeth the hieft things?

22 One dyeth in his full strength, being in all ease and prosperitie.

23 His breastes are full of milke, & his bones runne full of marrow.

24 And another dyeth in the bitterness of his soule, and neuer eateth with pleasure.

25 They shall sleepe both in the dust and the wormes shall couer them.

26 Beholde, I know your thoughts, & the enterprises, *wherewith* ye doe me wrong.

27 For ye say, Where is the princes house? & where is the tabernacle of the wicked dwelling?

28 May ye not aske them that go by your way? and ye cannot deny their signes.

29 But the wicked is kept vnto your day of destruction, and they shall be brought forth to the day of wrath.

30 Who shall declare his way to his face? and who shall rewarde him for that he hath done?

31 Who shall declare his way to his face? and who shall rewarde him for that he hath done?

32 Yet shall he be brought to the graue, and remaine in the heape.

33 The slimie valley shalbe sweete vnto him, and euery man shall drawe after him, as before him there were innumerable.

34 Howe then comfort ye me in vaine, seeing in your answeres there remaineth but lyes?

CHAP. XXII.

2 *Eliphaz affirmeth that Job is punished for his finnes. 6 He accuseth him of unmercifulnesse, 13 And that he denied Gods providence. 21 He exhorteth him to repentance.*

THEN Eliphaz the Temanite answered, & said,
3 May a man be profitable vnto God, as he that is wise may be profitable to himselfe?

35-7- 4 *Is it any thing vnto the Almighty, that thou art righteous? or is it profitable so him, that thou makest thy waies vpright?*

5 *Is it for feare of thee that hee will accuse thee? or goe with thee into iudgement?*

6 *Is not thy wickednesse great, and thine iniquities innumerable?*

7 *For thou hast taken the pledge fro thy brother for nought, & spoiled y clothes of y naked.*

8 *To such as were weary, thou hast not given water to drink, and hast withdrawn bread from the hungrie.*

9 *But the mightie man had the earth, and hee that was in authoritie, dwelt in it.*

10 *Thou hast cast out widowes empty, and the arnes of the fatherlesse were broken.*

11 *Therefore snares are round about thee, and feare shall suddenly trouble thee:*

12 *Or darknesse, that thou shouldest not see, and abundance of water shall couer thee:*

13 *Is not God on his side in the heauen? and behold the height of the starres how hee they are.*

14 *But thou saiest, How should God knowe? can he iudge through the darke cloude?*

15 *The cloude hid him, that he cannot see, and he walketh in the circle of heauen.*

16 *Hast thou marked the way of the worlde, wherein wicked men haue walked?*

17 *Which were cut downe before the time, whose foundation was as a river that overflowed:*

18 *Which said vnto God, Depart from vs, and we will do what the Almighty coulde doe for them.*

19 *Yet he filled their houses w good things: but let the counsel of the wicked be farre fro me.*

20 *The righteous shal see the, & shall reioyce, and the innocent shall laugh them to scorne.*

21 *Surely our substance is hidde: but the fire hath deuoured the remnant of them.*

22 *Therefore acquaint thy selfe, I pray thee, with him, and make peace: thereby thou shalt haue prosperitie.*

23 *Receive, I pray thee, the law of his mouth, and lay vp his wordes in thine heart.*

24 *If thou return to the Almighty, thou shalt be built vp, and thou shalt put iniquitie farre from thy Tabernacle.*

25 *Thou shalt lay vn golde for dust, and the gold of Ophir, as the slims of the rivers.*

26 *Yea, the Almighty shalbe thy defence, and thou shalt haue plentie of siluer.*

27 *And thou shalt then deliue in the Almighty, and lift vp thy face vnto God.*

28 *Thou shalt make thy prayer vnto him, & he shall heare thee, & thou shalt render thy vowes.*

28 Thou shalt also decree a thing, and hee shall establish it vnto thee, and the light shall shine vpon thy waies.

29 When others are cast downe, then shalt thou say, I am lifted vp: and God shall saue the humble person.

30 The innocent shal deliver the yland, and it shalbe preserued by the purenes of thine hands.

CHAP. XXIII.

2 *Job affirmeth that hee both knoweth and feareth the power and sentence of the Iudge, 10 And that he is not punished onely for his finnes.*

BUT Job answered, and saide,

3 Though my talke this day be in bitterness, and my plague greater then my groning,

4 Would God yet I knew how to finde him, I would enter vnto his place.

5 I would plead the cause before him, and fill my mouth with arguments.

6 I would knowe the wordes, that hee would answer me, & would vnderstand what he would say vnto me.

7 Would he pleade against me with his great power? No, but he would put strength in me.

8 There the righteous might reason with him, so I should be deliuered for ever fro my Iudge.

9 Behold, if I go to the East, he is not there: if to the West, yet I cannot perceine him:

10 If to the North where hee worketh, yet I cannot see him: hee will hide himselfe in the South, and I cannot behold him.

11 But hee knoweth my way, and trieth mee, and I shall come forth like the gold.

12 My foote hath followed his steps, his way haue I kept, and haue not declined.

13 Neither haue I departed fro the commandment of his lips, or I haue esteemed y wordes of his mouth more then mine appoynted foode.

14 Yet he is in one minde, and who can turne him? yea, he doth what his minde desireth.

15 For hee will performe that, which is decreed of me, and many such things are with him.

16 Therefore I am troubled at his presence, and in considering it, I am afraid of him.

17 For God hath softened mine heart, and the Almighty hath troubled me.

18 For I am not cut off in darknesse, but hee hath hid the darknesse from my face.

CHAP. XXIII.

2 *Job describeth the wickednes of men, & sheweth what curse belongeth to the wicked. 12 How all things are governed by Gods providence, 17 And the destruction of the wicked.*

HOWE should not the times be, hid from the Almighty, seeing that they which knowe him, see not his daies?

3 Some remooue the land markes, that robbe the flockes and feede thereof.

4 They leade away the asse of the fatherlesse, and take the widowes oxe to pledge.

5 They make the poore to turne out of the way, so that the poore of the earth hide themselves together.

6 Behold, as the wild asses in y wilderness, go forth to their busines, & rise early for a pray: the wilderness smeth him, & his children food.

7 They reape his promise in the fiede, but they gather the late vintage of the wicked.

8 They canke the naked to lodge without garment.

9 They canke the naked to lodge without garment.

10 They canke the naked to lodge without garment.

11 They canke the naked to lodge without garment.

ment, and without covering in the colde.

8 They are wetted with the showres of the mountaines, and they embrace the rocke for want of a covering.

9 They pluck the fatherlesse from the breast, and take the pledge of the poore.

10 They cause him to go naked without clothing, and take the gleanings from the hungry.

11 They that make oyle betwene their wals, and tread their wine presses, suffer thirst.

12 Men cry out of the citie, and the soules of the slaine cry out: yet God doeth not charge them with follie.

13 These are they, that abhorre the light: they know not the waies therof, nor continue in the paths thereof.

14 The murderer riseth early and killeth the poore and the needie: and in the night he is as a theefe.

15 The eye also of the adulterer waiteth for the twilight, and saith, None eye shall see mee, and disguiseth his face.

16 They digge through houses in the darke, which they marked for themselves in the day: they know not the light.

17 But in morning is euent to them as the shadow of death: if one know them, they are in the terrors of the shadow of death.

18 He is swift vpon the waters: their portion shalbe cursed in the earth: he wil not behold the way of the vineyards.

19 As the drie ground and heat consume the snow waters, so shall the graine the sinners.

20 The pitiful man shal forget him: he shal feele his sweetnes: he shalbe no more remembered: and the wicked shalbe broken like a tree.

21 He doth euill in treat the barren, that doth not beare neither doth he good to the widow.

22 He draweth also the mighty by his power, and when he riseth vp, none is sure of life.

23 Though men giue him assurance to be in safetie, yet his eyes are vpon their waies.

24 They are exalted for a little, but they are gone, & are brought low as all others: they are destroyed, & cut off as the top of an eare of corne.

25 But if it be not so, where is he that will proue me a liar, & make my words of no value?

CHAP. XXV.

Bildad prometh that no man is cleane nor without sinne before God.

Then answered Bildad the Shuhite, and saide, Power and feare is with him, that maketh peace in his hie places.

3 Is there any number in his armies? and vpon whom shall not his light arise?

4 And how may a man be iustified with God? or how can he be cleane, that is borne of woman?

5 Behold, he will giue no light to the moone, and the starres are vncleane in his sight.

6 Howe much more may a worme, euen the sonne of man, which is but a worme?

CHAP. XXVI.

Job sheweth that man cannot helpe God, and prometh it by his miracles.

But Job answered, and saide,

1 Whom helpest thou? him that hath no power? orapest thou the arme that hath no strength?

2 Whom counselest thou? him that hath no wisdom? or shewest thou right wel as the thing is.

4 To whom dost thou declare these words? or whose spirit commeth out of thee?

5 The dead things are formed vnder the waters, and neere vnto them.

6 The graue is naked before him, and there is no covering for destruction.

7 He stretcheth out the North ouer the empty place, and hangeth the earth vpon nothing.

8 He bindeth the waters in his cloudes, & the cloude is not broken vnder them.

9 Hee holdeth backe the face of his throne: and spreadeth his cloud vpon it.

10 He hath set boundes about the waters, vntill the day and night come to an end.

11 The pillars of heauen tremble and quake at his reproofe.

12 The sea is calmed by his power, and by his vnderstanding he smiteth the pride thereof.

13 His spirit hath garnished the heauens, and his hand hath formed the crooked serpent.

14 Loe, these are part of his waies: but howe little a portion heare wee of him? and who can vnderstand his fearefull power?

CHAP. XXVII.

3 The constancie and perfinesse of Job. 13 The reward of the wicked and of the tyrants.

Moreouer Job proceeded and continued his parable, saying,

1 The liuing God hath taken away my iudgement: for the Almighty hath put my soule in bitterness.

2 Yet so long as my breath is in mee, and the spirit of God in my nostrils,

4 My lips surely shall speake no wickednesse, and my tongue shall vtter no deceit.

5 God forbid, that I should iustifie you: vntill I die, I will neuer take away mine innocencie from my selfe.

6 I will keepe my righteousness, and will not forsake it: mine heart shall not reprove me of my doles.

7 Mine enimie shalbe as the wicked, and hee that riseth against me, as the vnrighteous.

8 For what hope hath I hypocrite whē he hath heaped vp riches, if God take away his soule?

9 Will God heare his crie, when trouble commeth vpon him?

10 Will he set his desire on the Almighty? will he call vpon God at all times?

11 I will teach you what is in the hande of God, and I will not conceale that which is with the Almighty.

12 Beholde, all yee your selues haue seene it: why then doe ye thus vanish in vanitie?

13 This is the portion of a wicked man with God, and the heritage of tyrants, which they shall receiue of the Almighty.

14 If his children bee in great number, the sword shall destroy them, and his posteritie shall not be satisfied with bread.

15 His remnant shall be buried in death, and his widowes shall not weepe.

16 Though hee should heape vp silver as the dust, and prepare rayment as the clay,

17 He may prepare it, but the iust shall put it on, and the innocent shall deuide the siluer.

18 He buildeth his house as the moth, and as a lodge that the watchman maketh.

19 When the rich man sleepeth, hee shall not

be gathered to his fathers: they opened their eyes, and he was gone.

20 Terror shall take him as waters, and a tempest shall carie him away by night.

21 The East winde shall take him away, & he shall depart: & it shall hurle him out of his place.

22 And God shall cast vpon him and not spare, though he would faine flee out of his hand.

23 Every man shall clappe their hands at him, and hisse at him out of their place.

CHAP. XXVIII.

Job sheweth that the wisdom of God is unsearchable.

The silver surely hath his veine, and the golde his place where they take it.

2 Iron is taken out of the dust, and brasse is molten out of the stone.

3 God putteth an end to darkenes, and he trieth the perfection of al things: he setteth a bond of darkenes, and of the shadow of death.

4 The flood breaketh out against the inhabitant, and the waters forgotten of the foot, being higher then man, are gone away.

5 Out of the same earth cometh bread, and vnder it, as it were fire is turned vp.

6 The stones thereof are a place of Saphires, and the dust of it is gold.

7 There is a path which no foule hath known, neither hath the kites eye seene it.

8 The Lyons whelpes haue not walked it, nor the Lyon passed thereby.

9 He putteth his hand vpon the rockes, and overthroweth the mountaines by the rootes.

10 He breaketh riuers in the rockes, and his foot seeth euery precious thing.

11 He hindereth the floods, & they do not ouerflow, & y thing that is hid, bringeth he to light.

12 But where is wisdom found? and where is the place of vnderstanding?

13 Man knoweth not the price thereof: for it is not found in the land of the liuing.

14 The depth saith, It is not in me: the sea also saith, It is not with me.

15 Gold shall not be giuen for it, neither shall silver be weighed for the price thereof.

16 It shall not be valued with the wedge of gold of Ophir, nor with the precious Onix, nor the Saphir.

17 The gold nor the chrystal shall be equal vnto it, nor y exchange shall be for plate of fine gold.

18 No mention shall be made of coral, nor of y gabils: for wisdom is more precious then pearls.

19 The Topaz of Ethiopia shall not be equal vnto it, neither shall it be valued with the wedge of pure gold.

20 Whence then cometh wisdom? and where is the place of vnderstanding?

21 Seeing it is hid from the eyes of all the liuing, and is hid from the foules of the heauen?

22 Destruction and death say, We haue heard the same thereof with our eares.

23 But God vnderstandeth the wale thereof, and he knoweth the place thereof.

24 For he beholdeth the endes of the world, and seeth all that is vnder heauen.

25 To make the weight of the winds, and to weigh the waters by measure.

26 When he made a decree for the raine, and a way for the lightning of the thunders.

27 Then did he see it, and counted it: he prepared it, and also considered it.

28 And vnto man he said, Behold, the feare of the Lord is wisdom, and to depart from euill is vnderstanding.

CHAP. XXIX.

Job complaineth of the prosperitie of the time past. 7. 21 His authoritie, 12 Justice and equitie.

So Job proceeded and continued his parable, saying,

2 Oh that I were as in times past, when God preserved me!

3 When his light shined vpon mine head: and when by his light I walked through the darknes,

4 As I was in the dayes of my youth: when Gods prouidence was vpon my tabernacle:

5 When the Almighty was yet with me, and my children round about me:

6 When I washed my paths with butter, and when the rocke powred me out riuers of oyle:

7 When I went out to the gate, euen to the iudgement seat, and when I caused them to prepare my seate in the streete.

8 The yong men saw me, and hid themselves, and the aged arose and stood vp.

9 The princes stayed talke, and layde their hand on their mouth.

10 The voice of princes was hidde, and their tongue cleaued to the roose of their mouth.

11 And when I eare heard me, it blessed me: and when the eye saw me, it gaue witness to me.

12 For I deliuered the poore that cried, & the fatherlesse, and him that had none to helpe him.

13 The blessing of him that was ready to perish, came vpon me, and I caused the widowes heart to reioyce.

14 I put on iustice, and it couered mee: my iudgement was as a robe, and a crowne.

15 I was the eyes to the blinde, and I was the feete to the lame.

16 I was a father vnto the poore, and when I knew not the cause, I sought it out diligently.

17 I brake also the chawes of the vnrighteous man, and pluckt the praye out of his teeth.

18 Then I said, I shall die in my nest, and I shall multiplie my daies as the sand.

19 For my mote is spred out by the water, and the dewe shall lye vpon my branch.

20 My glorie shall reuie toward mee, and my bowe shall be restored in mine hand.

21 Vnto me men gaue eare, and waited, and held their tongue at my counsell.

22 After my words they replied not, and my talke dropped vpon them.

23 And they waited for me, as for y rain, and they opened their mouth as for the latter raine.

24 If I laughed on them, they beleued it not: neither did they cause the light of my countenance to fall.

25 I appointed out their way, and did sit as chiefe, and dwelt as a King in the armie, and like him that comforteth the mourners.

CHAP. XXX.

Job complaineth that he is contemned of the most contemptible, 11. 21 Because of his austeritie and affliction. 22 Death is the house of all flesh.

But now they that are vanger then I, mocke me: yea, they whose fathers I haue refused to set with the dogs of my flocks.

2 For whereto shoulde the strength of their
hands haue serued me, seeing age perished in thei
3 For pouertie and famine they were solitarie,
fleeing into the wilderness, which is dark, deso-
late and waste.
4 They cut vp nettles by the bushes, and the
juniper roote was their meate.
5 They were chased forth from among men:
they shouted at them, as at a theefe.
6 Therefore they dwelt in the clefts of riuers,
in the holes of the earth and rocks.
7 They reared among the bushes, and vnder
the thistles they gathered themselves.
8 They were y^e childre of fooles & the childre
of villaines, which were more vile then y^e earth.
9 And now am I their song, & I am their talk.
10 They abhorre me, and flee farre from me,
and spare not to spit in my face.
11 Because that God hath loosed my cord and
humbled me, they haue loosed the bridle before
me.
12 The youth rise vp at my right hande: they
haue pulhit my feete, and haue trode on me as
on the paths of their destruction.
13 They haue destroyed my paths: they tooke
pleasure at my calamitie, they had none helpe.
14 They came as a great breach of waters, and
vnder this calamitie, they come on heapes.
15 Feare is turned vpon me: and they pursue
my soule as the winde, and mine health passeth
away as a cloude.
16 Therefore my soule is nowe powred out
vpon me, and the daies of affliction haue taken
hold on me.
17 It pearceth my bones in the night, and my
sinewes take no rest.
18 For the great vehemencie is my garment
changed, which compasseth me about as the co-
lar of my boate.
19 He hath cast me into the myre, and I am
become like ashes and dust.
20 When I cry vnto thee, thou dost not heare
me, neither regardest me, when I stand vp.
21 Thou turnest thy self cruelly against me, &
art enemy vnto me wth the strength of thine had.
22 Thou takest me vp and causest me to slide
vpon the winde, & makest my strength to faile.
23 Surely I know that thou wilt bring me to
death, & to y^e house appointed for al the liuing.
24 Doubtlesse none can stretch his had vnto
the graue, though they cry in his destruction.
25 Did not I weepe wth him that was in trou-
ble? was not my soule in heauines for y^e poore?
26 Yet when I looked for good, euill came
vnto mee: and when I wayted for light, there
came darkenesse.
27 My bowels did boyle without rest: for the
dayes of affliction are come vpon me.
28 I went mourning without sunne: I floode
vp in the congregation, and cryed.
29 I am a brother to the dragons, and a com-
panion to the ostriches.
30 My skinne is black vpon me, & my bones
are burnt with heate.
31 Therefore mine harpe is turned to mour-
ning, and mine organs into the voyce of them
that weepe.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 Job reuerteth the innocencie of his life, and

number of his vertues, which declareth what
ought to be the life of the faithfull.
I Made a covenant with mine eyes: why then
should I thinke on a maide?
2 For what portion should I haue of God
from aboue? and what inheritance of the Al-
mightie from on hie?
3 Is not destruction to the wicked, & strange
punishment to the workers of iniquitie?
4 Doth not he behold my wayes and tell all
my steppes?
5 If I haue walked in vanitie, or if my foote
hath made hast to deceite,
6 Let God weigh me in the iust balance, and
he shall know mine vprightnes.
7 If my steppes hath turned out of the way, or
mine heart hath walked after mine eye, or if a-
ny blot hath cleaued to mine handes,
8 Let me sowe, and let another eate: yea, let
my plants be rooted out.
9 If mine hart hath bin deceived by a womā,
or if I haue laid wait at y^e doore of my neighbor,
10 Let my wife grinde vnto another man, and
let other men bow downe vpon her:
11 For this is a wickednesse, and iniquitie to
be condemned:
12 Yea, this is a fire that shall deuoure to de-
struction, & wth shall root out all mine increase.
13 If I did contemne the iudgement of my
seruant, and of my maide, when they did con-
tende with me.
14 What then shall I do when God standeth
vp? & when he shal visit me, what shall I answer?
15 He that hath made me in the wombe, hath
he not made him? hath not he alone facioned
vs in the wombe?
16 If I restrained the poore of their desire, or
haue caused the eyes of the widow to faile,
17 Or haue eaten my morsels alone, and the
fatherlesse hath not eaten thereof,
18 (For from my youth hee hath growen vp
with me as with a father, and from my mothers
wombe I haue bene a guide vnto her)
19 If I haue seene any perishe for want of clo-
thing, or any poore without ennering,
20 If his daynes haue not blessed me, because
he was warmed with the fleece of my sheepe,
21 If I haue lift vp mine had against y^e father-
lesse, when I saw that I might helpe him in y^e gate,
22 Let mine arme fall from my shoulder, and
mine arme be broken from the bone.
23 For Gods punishment was fearefull vnto
me, & I could not be deuiered fro his highnesse.
24 If I made gold mine hope, or haue said to
the wedge of gold, Thou art my confidence,
25 If I reioyced because my substance was
great, or because mine hand had gotten much,
26 If I did beholde the sunne, when it shined,
or the moone, walking in her brightnesse,
27 If mine heart did flatter me in secret, or if
my mouth did kisse mine hand,
28 (This also had bene an iniquitie to be con-
demned: for I had denied the God aboue)
29 If I reioyced at his destruction y^e hated me,
or was moued so ioy when euill came vpon him,
30 Neither haue I suffered my mouth to sinne,
by wishing a curse vnto his soule.
31 Did not y^e men of my tabernacle say, Who
shall giue vs of his flesh? we cannot be satisfied.
32 The

Prin

For, ma-
lous.

For, ma-
lous.

For, wife-
dome, or
Lame.

32 The stranger did not lodge in the streete, but I opened my doores vnto him that went by the way.

33 If I haue hid my sinne, as Adam, concealing mine iniquity in my bosome,

34 Though I could haue made afraid a great multitude, yet the most contemptible of the families did leare me: so I kept silence, and went not out of the doore.

35 Oh if I had come to heare me! behold my tigney the Almighty wil witnes for me: though mine aduersary should write a book against me,

36 Would not I take it vpon my shoulder, and binde it as a crowne vnto me?

37 I will tell him the number of my goings, and goe vnto him as to a prince.

38 If my land cry against me, or the furrowes thereof complaine together,

39 If I haue eaten the fruits thereof without siluer, or if I haue grieved the soules of the masters thereof,

40 Let thistles growe in stead of wheate, and cockle in the stead of barley.

THE WORDES OF IOB ARE ENDED.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 Elihu reprooueth them of folie. 8. He maketh not a man wise, but the Spirit of God.

2 These three men ceased to answer Iob, because he esteemed himselfe iust.

3 Then the wrath of Elihu the sonne of Barachel the Buzite, of the family of Ram, was kindled: his wrath, 7 say, was kindled against Iob, because he iustified himselfe more then God.

4 Also his anger was kindled against his three friends, because they coulde not finde an answer, and yet condemned Iob.

5 Now Elihu had waited til Iob had spoken: for they were more ancient in yeres then he.

6 So when Elihu sawe, that there was none answer in the mouth of the three men, his wrath was kindled.

7 Therefore Elihu the sonne of Barachel, the Buzite answered, and sayde, I am yong in yeres, and ye are ancient: therefore I doubted, and was afraid to shewe you mine opinion.

8 For I said, The daues shall speake, and the multitude of yeres shall teach wisdom.

9 Surely there is a spirit in man, but the inspiration of the Almighty giueth vnderstanding.

10 Great men are not alway wise: neither doe the aged alway vnderstand iudgement.

11 Therefore I say, Heare me, and I will shew also mine opinion.

12 Beholde, I did waite vpon your wordes, and hearkened vnto your knowledge, whiles you sought out reasons.

13 Yea, when I had considered you, loe, there was none of you that reprooued Iob, nor answered his wordes:

14 Left ye should say, We haue found wisdom: for God hath cast him downe, & no man.

15 Yet hath he not directed his words to me, neither will I answer him by your wordes.

16 Then they fearing, answered no more, but left off their talke.

17 When I had waited (for they spake not, but stood still, and answered no more)

18 Then answered I in my turne, and I shew-

ed mine opinion.

19 For I am full of matter, & the spirit within me compelleth me.

20 Beholde, my belly is as the wine, which hath no vent, & like the new bottels that brast.

21 Therefore will I speake, I may take breath: I will open my lippes, and will answer.

22 I will not now accept the person of man, neither will I giue titles to man.

23 For I may not giue titles, lest my Maker should take me away suddenly.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 Elihu accuseth Iob of ignorance. 14. He sheweth that God hath diuers meanes to instruct man, and to draw him from sinne. 19. 26. He afflicteth man, and suddenly delivereth him. 29. Man being deliuered, giueth thanks to God.

2 Therefore, Iob, I pray thee, heare my talke, and hearken vnto all my wordes.

3 Behold now, I haue opened my mouth: my tongue hath spoken in my month.

4 My wordes are in the vprightnes of mine heart, & my lips shall speake pure knowledge.

5 The Spirit of God hath made me, and the breath of the Almighty hath giuen me life.

6 If thou canst giue me answer, prepare thy selfe, and stand before me.

7 Beholde, I am according to thy wish in Gods stead: I am also formed of the clay.

8 Beholde, my terrour shall not feare thee, neither shall mine hand be heavy vpon thee.

9 Doubtlesse thou hast spoken in mine eares, and I haue heard the voyce of thy wordes:

10 I am cleane, without sinne: I am innocent, and there is none iniquitie in me.

11 Loe, he hath found occasions against me, and counted me for his enemy.

12 He hath put my feete in the stocks, and looketh narrowly vnto all my pathes.

13 Behold, in this hast thou not done right: I will answer thee that God is greater then man.

14 Why doest thou strue against him? for he doeth not giue account of all his matters.

15 For God speaketh once or twice, and man seeth it not.

16 In dreames and visions of the night, when sleepe falleth vpon men, and they sleepe vpon their beddes.

17 Then he openeth the eares of men, even by their corrections, which he hath sealed,

18 That he might cause man to turne away from his enterprise, and that he might hide the pride of man.

19 And keepe backe his soule from the pitte, and that his life should not passe by the sword.

20 He is also stricken with sorowe vpon his bed, and the griefe of his bones is sore.

21 So that his life causeth him to abhorre bread, and his soule daintie meate.

22 His flesh faileth that it cannot be seene, and his bones which were not seene, clatter.

23 So his soule draweth to the graue, and his life to the buriers.

24 If there be a messenger with him, or an interpreter, one of a thousande to declare vnto man his righteousness,

25 Then will he haue mercy vpon him, and will say, Deliuer him, that he go not downe into the pit: for I haue receiued a reconciliation.

25 Then shall his flesh be as fresh as a childes, and shall returne as in the dayes of his youth.

26 He shall pray vnto God, and he will be favourable vnto him, and he shall see his face with joy: for he will render vnto mā his righteousness.

27 Hee looketh vpon men, and if one say, I haue sinned, and peruered righteousness, and it did not profite me,

28 He will deliuer his soule from going into the pit, and his life shall see the light.

29 Lo, all these things will God worke twise or thrise with a man;

30 That he may turne backe his soule from the pitte, to bee illuminate in the light of the liuing.

31 Marke well, O Iob, and heare me: keepe silence, and I will speake.

32 If there be matter, answere me, & speake: for I desire to iustifie thee.

33 If thou hast not, heare me: hold thy tōgue, and I will teach thee wisdom.

CHAP. XXXIII.

5 Elihu chargeth Iob, that he called himselfe righteous. 12 He sheweth that God is iust in his iudgements. 24 God destroyeth the mightie. 30 To him the hypocrite reioiceth.

Moreouer Elihu answered, and said,

1 Hear me, ye wise men, and hearken vnto me, ye that haue knowledge.

2 For the ear trieth the words, as the mouth tasteth meate.

3 Let vs seeke iudgement among vs, and let vs know among our selues what is good.

4 For Iob hath saide, I am righteous, & God hath taken away my iudgement.

5 Should I lie in my right? my wound of the arrowe is grievous without my sinne.

6 What man is like Iob, that drinketh korne-fulnesse like water?

7 Which goeth in the company of them that worke iniquitie, & walketh with wicked men?

8 For he hath said, It profiteth a man nothing that he should walke with God.

9 Therefore hearken vnto mee, ye men of wisdom, God forbid that wickednesse should be in God, and iniquitie in the Almighty.

10 For he will render vnto man according to his worke, and cause euery one to finde according to his way.

11 And certainly God wil not doe wickedly, neither will the Almighty peruert iudgement.

12 Whom hath he appointed ouer the earth beside himselfe? or who hath placed the whole world?

13 If he set his heart vpon man, and gather vnto himselfe his spirit and his breath,

14 All flesh shall perish together, and man shall returne vnto dust.

15 And if thou hast vnderstanding, heare this and hearken to the voice of my wordes.

16 Shall he that hath iudgement gouerne? & wilt thou iudge him wicked? is he most iust?

17 Wilt thou say vnto a King, Thou art wicked? or to princes, Ye are vngodly?

18 How much lesse to him that accepteth not the persons of princes, and regardeth not the rich, more then the poore? for they be all the worke of his handes.

19 They shall die suddenly, and the people

shall be troubled at midnight, and they shall passe forth and take away the mighty without hand.

20 For his eyes are vpon the waies of man, and he seeth all his goings.

21 There is no darknes nor shadow of death, & the workers of iniquitie might be hid therein.

22 For he will not lay on man so much, that he should enter into iudgement with God.

23 He shall breake the mightie without seeking, and shall set vp other in their stead.

24 Therefore shall he declare their works, he shall turne the night, & they shall be destroyed.

25 Hee striketh them as wicked men in the places of the scers,

26 Because they haue turned back from him, and would not consider all his wayes:

27 So that they haue caused the voyce of the poore to come vnto him, and he hath hearde the cry of the afflicted.

28 And when he giueth quietnesse, who can make trouble? and when he hideth his face, who can behold him, whether it be vpon nations, or vpon a man onely?

29 Because the hypocrite doeth reigne, and because the people are snared.

30 Surely it appersemeth vnto God to say, I haue pardoned, I will not destroy.

31 But if I see not, teach thou me: if I haue done wickedly, I will doe no more.

32 Will he performe the thing through thee? for thou hast reprooued it, because thou hast chosen, & not I. Now speake what thou knowest.

33 Let men of vnderstanding tell me, and let a wise man hearken vnto me.

34 Iob hath not spoken of knowledge, neither were his wordes according to wisdom.

35 I desire that Iob may be tryed vnto the end, touching the answeres for wicked men.

36 For he addeth rebellion vnto his sinne: he clappeth his handes among vs, and multiplieth his wordes against God.

CHAP. XXXV.

6 Neither doth godlines profite, nor vngodlines hurt God, but man. 13 The wicked cry vnto God and are not heard.

Elihu spake moreover, and said,

1 Thinkest thou this right, that thou hast said, I am more righteous then God?

2 For thou hast said, What profiteth it thee? & what availeth it me to purge me from my sinne?

3 Therefore will I answere thee, and thy companions with thee.

4 Looke vnto the heauen, and see and behold the cloudes which are higher then thou.

5 If thou sinnest, what doest thou against him, yea, when thy sinnes be many, what doest thou vnto him?

6 If thou be righteous, what giuest thou vnto him? or what receiuerth he at thine hand?

7 Thy wickednes may hurt a man as thou art; & thy righteousness may profite & sunne of man.

8 They cause many that are oppressed to cry, which cry out for the violence of the mighty.

9 But none saith, Where is God that made me, which giueth songs in the night?

10 Which teacheth vs more then the beaust of the earth, and giueth vs more wisdom then the soules of the heauen.

11 Then they cry because of the violence of the

the wicked, but he answereth not.

13 Surely God will not heare vanitie, neither will the Almighty regard it.

14 Although thou saiest to God, Thou wilt not regard it, yet iudgement is before him: trust thou in him.

15 But now because his anger hath not visited, nor called to count the euill with great extremitie,

16 Therefore Iob openeth his mouth in vaine, and multiplyeth wordes without knowledge.

C H A P. XXXVI.

1 Elishu sheweth the power of God, 6 And his iustice, 9 And wherefore he punisheth. 13 The prosperie of the wicked.

Elishu also proceeded, and said,

2 Suffer me a litle, and I will instruct thee: for I haue yet to speake on Gods behalfe.

3 I will fetch my knowledge a farre off, and will attribute righteousness vnto my Maker.

4 For truly my wordes shall not be false, for he that is praiseworthy in knowledge, speaketh wth thee.

5 Behold, the mighty God casteth away none that is mightie and valiant of courage.

6 He maintaineth not the wicked, but he giueth iudgement to the afflicted.

7 He withdraweth not his eyes from the righteous, but they are with kings in the throne, where he placeth them for euer: thus they are exalted.

8 And if they be bound in fetters and tyed with the cordes of affliction,

9 Then will he shewe them their worke and their sinnes, because they haue bene proude.

10 He openeth also their eare to discipline, and commandeth them that they returne from iniquitie.

11. 19. 11 If they obey and serue him, they shal end their dayes in prosperitie, and their yeeres in pleasures.

12 But if they will not obey, they shall passe by the sword, and perish without knowledge.

13 But the hypocrites of heart increase the wrath: for they call not when he bindeth them.

14 Their soule dieth in youth, and their life among the whoremongers.

15 He deliuereth the poore in his affliction, and openeth their eare in trouble.

16 Euen so would he haue taken thee out of the strait place into a broad place & not shut vp beneath: and that which resteth vpon thy table, had bene full of fat.

17 But thou art full of the iudgement of the wicked, though iudgement and equitie maintaine all things.

18 For Gods wrath is, least hee shoulde take thee away in thine abundance: for no multitude of gifts can deliuer thee.

19 Will he regarde thy riches? he regardeth not gold, nor all them that excell in strength.

20 Be not carefull in the night, howe he destroyeth the people out of their place.

21 Take thou heede: looke not to iniquitie: for thou hast chosen it rather then affliction.

22 Behold, God exaltech by his power: what teacher is like him?

23 Who hath appointed to him his way? or who can say, Thou hast done wickedly?

24 Remember that thou magnifie his worke, which men beholde.

25 All men see it, & men behold it a farre off.

26 Behold, God is excellent, and we knowe him not, neither can the number of his yeeres be searched out.

27 When he restraineth drops of water, the raine powreth downe by the vapour thereof,

28 Which raine the cloudes doe droppe and let fall abundantly vpon man.

29 Who can knowe the deuisions of the cloudes, and the Thunders of his Tabernacle?

30 Behold, he spreadeth his light vpon it, and couereth the bottome of the sea.

31 For thereby he iudgeth the people, and giueth meate abundantly.

32 Hee couereth the light with the cloudes, and commandeth them to goe against it.

33 His companion sheweth him thereof, and there is anger in rising vp.

C H A P. XXXVII.

2 Elishu proneth that the unsearchable wisdomme of God is manifest by his workes, 4 As by thunders, 6 Snowe, 9 Whirlewind, 11 And the raine.

At this also mine heart is astonished, and is mooued out of his place.

2 Heare the sound of his voice, and the noise that goeth out of his mouth,

3 He directeth it vnder the whole heauen, and his light vnto the endes of the world.

4 After it a noise soundeth: hee thundreth with the voice of his maiestie, and he will not stay them when his voice is heard.

5 God thundreth maruelously with his voice: he worketh great things, which we know not.

6 For he saith to the snow, Be thou vpon the earth: likewise to the small raine and to the great raine of his power.

7 With the force thereof he shutteth vp euery man, that all men may know his worke.

8 Then the beastes goe into the denne, and remaine in their places.

9 The whirlewinde commeth out of the South, and the colde from the North winde.

10 At the breath of God the frost is giuen, and the bredth of the waters is made narrow.

11 He maketh also clouds to labour, to water the earth, and scattereth clouds of his light.

12 And it is turned about by his government, that they may doe whatsoever he commandeth them vpon the whole world:

13 Whether it be for punishment, or for his land, or of mercy, he causeth it to come.

14 Hearken vnto this, O Iob: stand and consider the wonderous workes of God.

15 Diddest thou knowe when God disposed them? & caused the light of his cloud to shine?

16 Hast thou knowen the variety of the cloud, and the wonderous workes of him that is persite in knowledge?

17 Or how thy clothes are warme, when he maketh the earth quiet through the South winde?

18 Hast thou stretched out the heauens, which are strong, and as a molten glasse?

19 Tell vs what we shal say vnto him: for we cannot dispose our master, because of darkenes.

20 Shall it bee tolde him when I speake? or shall man speake when he shalbe destroyed?

21 And nowe men see not the light, which shineth in the cloudes, but the wind passeth and cleareth them.

22 The brightnes commeth out of y North: the prail thereof is to God, which is terrible.

23 *It is the Almighty: we cannot finde him out: he is excellent in power and iudgement, and abundant in iustice: he afflicteth not.*

24 Let men therefore feare him: for he wil not regard any that are wise in their owne conceit.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

God speaketh to Job, and declareth the weakenesse of man in the consideration of his creatures, by whose excellencie the power, iustice and providence of the Creator is known.

Then answered the Lord vnto Job, out of the whirlwinde, and said,

2 Who is this that darkeneth the counsell by wordes without knowledge?

3 Gird vp now thy loynes like a man: I will demand of thee, and declare thou vnto me.

4 Where wast thou when I laid the foundations of the earth? declare, if thou hast vnderstanding,

5 Who hath laid y meatures thereof, if thou knowest, or who hath stretched y line over it:

6 Whereupon are the foundations thereof set: or who laid the corner stone thereof:

7 When the staires of y morning praised me together & all the children of God reioyced:

8 Or who hath shut vp y sea with doores, when it issued and came forth as out of the wombe:

9 When I made y clouds as a couering thereof, & darkened, as the swadling bands thereof:

10 When I stablished my commandement vpon it, and set barres and doores,

11 And said, Hitherto shalt thou come, but no farther, & here shall it stay thy proud waves.

12 Hast thou commanded the morning since thy daies? hast thou caused the morning to know his place?

13 That it might take holde of the corners of the earth, and that the wicked might be shaken out of it?

14 It is turned as clay to fashion, and all stand vp as a garment.

15 And from the wicked their light shall be taken away, and the hie arme shalbe broken.

16 Hast thou entred into the bottoms of the sea, or hast thou walked to seeke out the depth?

17 Haue the gates of death bene opened vnto thee, or hast thou scene the gates of the shadow of death?

18 Hast thou perceiued the breadth of the earth? tell if thou knowest all this.

19 Where is the way where light dwelleth? and where is the place of darkenesse?

20 That thou shouldst receiue it in y bounds thereof: and that thou shouldst know the paths to the house thereof?

21 Knowest thou it, because thou wast then borne? & because the nuber of thy daies is great?

22 Hast thou entred into the treasures of the snow? or hast thou scene y treasures of y haile,

23 Which I haue hid against the time of trouble, against the day of warre and battell?

24 By what way is the light parted, which scattereth the East winde vpon the earth?

25 Who hath deuised the spoutes for the raine, or y way for the lightning of y thunders,

26 To cause it to raine on the earth where no man is, & in y wilderness where there is no man?

27 To fulfill the walde and wast place, and to

cause the bud of the heare to spring forth?

28 Who is the father of the raine? or who hath begotten the drops of the dewe?

29 Out of whose wombe came the yce? who hath engendred the frost of the heauen?

30 The waters are hid as with a stone: and the face of the depth is frozen.

31 Canst thou reframe the sweete influences of the Pleiades? or loose the bands of Orion?

32 Canst thou bring forth Mazzaroth in their time? canst y also guide Arcturus w his sonnet?

33 Knowest thou the course of heauen? or canst thou set the rule thereof in the earth?

34 Canst thou lilt vp thy voice to the clouds, that the abundance of water may couer thee?

35 Canst thou send the lightnings that they may walke, and say vnto thee, Lo, here we are?

36 Who hath put wisdom in the reins? or who hath giuen the beast vnderstanding?

37 Who can number cloudes by wisdom? or who can cause to cease the bottels of heauē,

38 When the earth groweth into hardnesse, and the clottes are fast together?

CHAP. XXXIX.

The boundtie and providence of God, which extendeth euen to the young rauens, oweth man full occasion to put his confidence in God. 37 Job confesseth and humbleth himselfe.

Wilt thou hunt the praye for the lyon? or fill the appetite of the lyons whelpes,

2 When they couche in their places, and remaine in the couert to lie in waite?

3 Who prepareth for the Raven his meate, when his birdes cry vnto God, wandering for lacke of meate?

4 Knowest thou the time when the wilde goates bring forth yong? or doest thou marke when the hundes doe calue?

5 Canst y number the moneths y they fulsil?

6 Or knowest y the time when they bring forth?

7 They bowe themselues: they bruisie their yong and cast out their sorowes.

8 Yet their yong waxe fat, and grow vp with corne: they go forth & retorne not vnto them.

9 Who hath set the wilde asse at libertie? or who hath loosed the bondes of the wilde asse?

10 *It is I* which haue made the wilderness his house, and the salt places his dwellings.

11 He derideth the multitude of the city: he beareth not the cry of the druer.

12 He seeketh out the mountaine for his pasture, and searcheth after euery greene thing.

13 Will the Vnicorne serue thee? or will he tarie by thy cribbe?

14 Canst thou hinde the Vnicorne with his band to labour in the furrow? or will he plow the valles after thee?

15 Wilt thou trust in him, because his strength is great, & cast off thy labour vnto him?

16 Wilt thou beleue him, that he wil bring home thy seele and gather it vnto thy barn?

17 Hast thou giuen y pleasant wings vnto the peccocks? or wings and lethers vnto the ostrich?

18 Which leaueth his egges in the earth, and maketh them hote in the dust,

19 And forgetteth that y foote might scatter them, or that the wild beast might breake them.

20 He sheweth himselfe cruell vnto his yong ones, as they were not his, & is wout feare, as

if he trauailed in vaine.

20 For God hath deprived him of wisdom, and hath given him no part of vnderstanding.

21 When time is, hee mounteth on his: hee mocketh the horse and his rider.

22 Hast thou given the horse strength? or covered his necke with neyng?

23 Hast thou made him afraide, as the grasshopper? his strong neyng is fearefull.

24 He diggeth in the valley, & reioyceth in his strength: he goeth forth to meet the harvest man.

25 He mocketh at feare, and is not afraid, and turneth not backe from the sword,

26 Though the quiner rattle against him, the glittering speare and the shilde.

27 He swalloweth the ground for fiercenesse & rage, and he beleueth not that it is the noise of the trumpet.

28 He saith among the trumpets, Ha, ha: hee smelleth the battell a farre off, and the noyse of the captaines, and the shouting.

29 Shall the hauke flie by thy wisdom, stretching out his wings toward the South?

30 Doth the eagle mount vp at thy commandement, or make his nest on his?

31 Shee abideth and remaineth in the rocke, men vpon the top of the rocke, and the tower.

32 From thence she spyeth for meate, and her eyes behold a farre off.

33 His young ones also sucke vp blood: and where the slaine are, there is he.

34 Moreover y Lord spake vnto Iob, & saide,

35 Is this to learn, to strue with the Almighty? he that reproveth God, let him answer to it.

36 ¶ Then Iob answered the Lord, saying,

37 Behold, I am vile: what shal I answer thee? I will lay mine hand vpon my mouth.

38 Once haue I spoken, but I will answer no more, yea twie, but I will proceede no farther.

CHAP. XL.

¶ How weak mans power is, being compared to the works of God: 10 Whose power appeareth in the creation, and governing of the great beastes.

¶ 38. 1. A Gaine the Lorde answered Iob out of the whirlwinde, and saide,

1 Garde vp now thy loines like a man: I will demand of thee, and declare thou vnto me.

2 Wilt thou disannull my iudgement? or wilt thou condemne me, y thou maiest be iustified?

3 Or, hast thou an arme like God? or dost thou thunder with a voyce like him?

4 Decke thy selfe now with maiestie & excellencie, & array thy selfe with beautie and glory.

5 Cast abroad the indignation of thy wrath, & behold enery one that is proud, & abate him.

6 Iooke on enery one, y is arrogant, & bring him low, and destroy the wicked in their place.

7 Hide them in the dust together, and binde their faces in a secret place.

8 Then will I confesse vnto thee also, that thy right hand can save thee.

9 Behold nowe Behemoth (whom I made with thee) which eateth grasse as an oxe.

10 Behold nowe, his strength is in his loynes, and his force is in the navel of his belly.

11 When he taketh pleasure, his tayle is like a cedar: the sinewes of his flones are wrapt together.

12 His bones are like flaves of brass, and his

small bones like flaves of yron.

14 He is the chiefe of the wayes of God: hee that made him, will make his sword to approach vnto him.

15 Surely the mountaines bring him forth grasse, where all the beastes of the field play.

16 Lyeth he vnder the trees in the covert of the reede and fennes?

17 Can the trees coner him w their shadow? or can y willowes of y river copasse him about?

18 Behold, he spoyleth the river, and halseth not: he trusteth that he can draw vp Iorden into his mouth.

19 He taketh it with his eyes, and thrusteth his nose through whatsoever meeteth him.

20 ¶ Canst thou draw out Liuiathan with an hooke, and with a line which thou shalt cast downe vnto his tongue?

21 Canst thou cast a hooke into his nose? canst thou pearce his iawes with an angle?

22 Will he make many prayers vnto thee, or speake thee faire?

23 Will he make a covenant with thee? and wilt thou take him as a seruant for euer?

24 Wilt thou play with him as with a bird? or wilt thou bind him for thy maydes?

25 Shall the companions banquet with him? shall they deuide him among the marchants?

26 Canst thou fil the basket with his skinn? or the fishpanier with his head?

27 Lay thine hand vpon him: remember the battell, and doe no more so.

28 Behold, his hope is in vaine: for shall not one perish euen at the sight of him?

CHAP. XLI.

¶ By the greatness of this monster Liuiathan God sheweth his greatness and his power, which nothing can resist.

1 One is so fierce that dare strike him vp. Who is he then that can stand before me?

2 Who hath prevented mee that I shoulde make an ende? All vnder heaven is mine.

3 I will not keepe silence concerning his parts, nor his power, nor his comely proportion.

4 Who can discouer the face of his garments? or who shal come to him with a double bridle?

5 Who shall open the doores of his face? his teeth are fearefull round about.

6 The maiestie of his scales is like strong shields, and are sure scaled.

7 One is set to another, that no winde can come betweene them.

8 One is ioyned to another: they sticke together, so that they cannot be sundred.

9 His neisings make the light to shine, and his eyes are like the eye lids of the morning.

10 Out of his mouth go lampes, and sparkes of fire leape out.

11 Out of his nostrils cometh out smoke, as out of a boyling pot or caldron.

12 His breath maketh the coler burne: for a flame goeth out of his mouth.

13 In his necke remaineth strength, and labour is reiected before his face.

14 The members of his body are ioyned: they are strong in themselves, and cannot be moued.

15 His heart is as strong as a stone, and as hard as the nether millstone.

16 The mighty are afraid of his maiestie, and

for feare they faint in them selues.

17 When the sworde doeth touch him, he will not rise vp, nor for the speare, dart nor halberdeon.

18 He esteemeth yron as strawe, and brasse, as rotten wood.

19 The archer can not make him flee: the stones of the sling are turned into stubble vnto him.

20 The dartes are counted as strawe, and he laugheth at the shaking of the speare.

21 Sharpe stones are vnder him, and he spreadeth sharpe things vpon the mire.

22 He maketh the depth to boyle like a pot, and maketh the sea like a pot of oyntment.

23 He maketh a path to shine after him: one would thinke the depth as an hoare head.

24 In the earth there is none like him: he is made without feare.

25 He beholdeth all his things: he is a King ouer all the children of pride.

CHAP. XLII.

6 The repentance of Job. 9 He prayeth for his friends. 12 His goods are restored double vnto him. 13 His children, age, and death.

Then Iob answered the Lord, and said,

2 I knowe that thou canst doe all things, and that there is no thought hid from thee:

3 Who is he that hideth counsell without knowledge? therefore haue I spoken that I vnderstoode not, euen things too wonderfull for me, and which I knewe not.

4 Heare, I beseech thee, and I will speake: I will demand of thee, and declare thou vnto me.

5 I haue heard of thee by the hearing of the eare, but now mine eye seeth thee.

6 Therefore I abhorre my selfe, and repent in dust and ashes.

7 ¶ Nowe after that the Lord had spoken these wordes vnto Iob, the Lord also said vnto Eliphaz the Temanite, My wrath is kindled a-

gainst thee, and against thy two friendes: for ye haue not spoken of me the thing that is right, like my seruant Iob.

8 Therefore take vnto you nowe seuen bullockes, and seuen rammes, and go to my seruant Iob, and offer vp for your selues a burnt offering, and my seruant Iob shall pray for you: for I will accept him, least I should put you to shame, because ye haue not spoken of me the thing, which is right, like my seruant Iob.

9 So Eliphaz the Temanite, and Bildad the Shuhite, and Zophar the Naamathite went, and did according as the Lord had said vnto them, and the Lord accepted Iob.

10 ¶ Then the Lord turned the captiuitie of Iob, when he prayed for his friendes: also the Lord gaue Iob twise so much as he had before.

11 Then came vnto him all his brethren, and all his sisters, and all they that had bene of his acquaintance before, and did eate bread with him in his house, and had compassion of him, and comforted him for all the euill that the Lord had brought vpon him, and euery man gaue him a peece of money, and euery one an *Or, la* caring of golde. *or mo*

12 So the Lord blessed the last dayes of Iob so *ma* more then the first: for he had fourteene thousand sheepe, and sixe thousand camels, and a thousand yoke of oxen, & a thousand shee asses.

13 He had also seuen sonnes, and three daughters.

14 And he called the name of one Iemimah, and the name of the second Keshiah, and the name of the third Keren-happuch.

15 In all the land were no women found so faire as the daughters of Iob, and their father gaue them inheritance among their brethren.

16 And after this liued Iob an hundredth and fourtie yeeres, and sawe his sonnes, and his sonnes sonnes, euen foure generations.

17 So Iob dyed, being old, and full of dayes.

THE PSALMES OF DAVID. ✕

THE ARGUMENT.

THIS booke of Psalmes is set forth vnto vs by the holy Ghost to be esteemed as a most precious treasure, wherein all things are contained that appertaine to true felicitie, as well in this life present as in the life to come. For the riches of true knowledge, and heavenly wisdom are here set open for vs, to take thereof most abundantly. If we would knowe the great and his maiestie of God, here we may see the brightnesse thereof shine most clearely. If we would seeke his incomprehensible wisdom, here is the schoole of the same profession. If we would comprehend his inestimable bountie, and approach neere thereunto, and fill our hands with that treasure, here we may haue a most liuely and comfortable taste thereof. If we would knowe wherein standeth our saluation, and howe to attaine to life euerlasting, here is Christ our onely redeemer and mediator most euidently described. The rich man may learne the true vse of his riches. The poore man may finde full contentment. He that will reioyce, shall knowe the true ioy, and howe to keepe measure therein. They that are afflicted and oppressed, shall see wherein standeth their comfort, and howe they ought to praise God when he sendeth them deliuerance. The wicked and the persecuters of the children of God shall see howe the hand of God is euer against them: and though he suffer them to prosper for a while, yet he bridleth them, in so much as they can not touch an haire of ones head, except he permit them, and howe in the ende their destruction is most miserable. Briefely, here we haue most present remedies against all temptations, and troubles of minde and conscience, so that being well practised herein, we may be assured against all dangers in this life, liue in the true feare and loue of God, and at length attaine to that incorruptible crowne of glorie, which is layde up for all them that loue the coming of our Lord Iesus Christ.

M. 1.

PSAL. I.

Whether it was Esdras, or any other that gathered the Psalmes into a booke, it seemeth he did set this Psalm first in manner of a preface, to exhort all godly men to studie, & meditate the heavenly wisdom. For the effect hereof is, 1 That they be blessed which give them selues wholly all their life to the holy scriptures: 4 And that the wicked contenters of God, though they seeme for a while happie, yet at length shall come to miserable destruction.

Blessed is the man that doeth not walke in the counsel of the wicked, nor stand in the way of sinners, nor sit in the seat of the scornfull:

1.6.6. 2 But his delight is in the * Law of the Lord, and in his Lawe doeth he meditate day and night.

1.8. 3 For he shall be like a * tree planted by the rivers of waters, that will bring forth her fruit in due season: whose lease shall not fade: so what soeuer he shall doe, shall prosper.

16.20. 4 The wicked are not so, but as the chaffe, which the winde driueth away.

17.8. 5 Therefore the wicked shall not stand in the iudgement, nor sinners in the assemblie of the righteous.

6 For the Lord knoweth the way of the righteous, and the way of the wicked shall perish.

PSAL. II.

1 The Prophet David reioyceth that notwithstanding his enemies rage, yet God will continue his kingdome for ever, and aduance it euen to the end of the world, 10 And therefore exhorteth Kings and rulers, that they would humbly submit themselves vnder Gods yoke, because it is in vaine to resist God. Herein is figured Christes kingdome.

14.25. **W**hy doe the heathen *rage, and the people murmur in vaine?

2 The Kings of the earth band them selues, and the princes are assembled together against the Lord, and against his Christ.

3 Let vs breake their bandes, and cast their cordes from vs.

14.1.26 4 * But he that dwelleth in the heauen shall laugh: the Lord shall haue them in derision.

5 Then shall he speake vnto the in his wrath, and vexe them in his sore displeasure, saying,

6 Euen I haue set my King vpon Zion mine holy mountaine.

1.13. 7 I will declare the decree: that is, the Lord hath said vnto me, * Thou art my Sonne: this day haue I begotten thee.

33. 8 Aske of me, and I shall giue thee the heathen for thine inheritance, and the endes of the earth for thy possession.

14.1.27 9 * Thou shalt crush the & a scepter of yron, & breake them in pieces like a potters vessel.

10 Be wise now therefore, ye Kings: be learned, ye iudges of the earth.

11 Serue the Lord in feare, and reioyce in trembling.

12 Kisse the Sonne, leaue he be angry, and ye perish in the way, when his wrath shall suddenly burne. Blessed are all that trust in him.

PSAL. III.

1 David driuen forth of his kingdome, was greatly troubled in mind for his finnes against God: 4 And therefore calleth vpon God, and waxeth bolde through his promises against the great vi-

lings and terrours of his enemies, yea, against death it selfe, which he sawe present before his eyes. 7 Finally he reioyceth for the good successe that God gaue him, and all the Church.

1 A Psalm of David, when he fled from his sonne Absalom.

Lorde, howe are mine aduersaries increased? howe many rile against me?

2 Many say to my soule, There is no helpe for him in God: Selah.

3 But thou Lord art a buckler for me: my glorie, and the lieter vp of mine head.

4 I did call vnto the Lord with my voyce, & he heard me out of his holy mountaine. Selah.

5 I laid me downe and slept, and rose vp againe: for the Lord sustained me.

6 I will not be afraid for ten thousand of the people, that should beset me round about.

7 O Lord, arise: helpe me my God: for thou hast smitten all mine enemies vpon the cheeke bone: thou hast broken the teeth of the wicked.

8 Saluation belongeth vnto the Lord, and thy blessing is vpon thy people. Selah.

PSAL. IIII.

1 When Saul persecuted him, he called vpon God, trusting most assuredly in his promises, and therefore boldly reproveth his enemies, who wilfully resisted his dominion, 7 And finally preferreth the fauour of God before all worldly treasures.

1 To him that excelleth on Neginoth: A Psalm of David.

Hear me, when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast set me at libertie, when I was in distress: haue mercie vpon me, and hearken vnto my prayer.

2 O ye sonnes of men, how long will ye turne my glory into shame, louing vanitie, and seeking lyes? Selah.

3 For be ye sure that the Lord hath chosen to him selfe a godly man: the Lord will heare when I call vnto him.

4 Tremble, and sinne not: examine your owne heart vpon your bed, and be still. Selah.

5 Offer the sacrifices of righteousness, and trust in the Lord.

6 Many say, Who wil shew vs any good? but Lord, lift vp the light of thy countenance vpon vs.

7 Thou hast giuen me more ioy of heart, then they haue had, when their wheate and their wine did abound.

8 I will lay me downe, & also sleepe in peace: for thou, Lord, only makest me dwell in safety.

PSAL. V.

1 David oppressed with the crueltie of his enemies, and fearing greater dangers, calleth to God for succour, shewing howe requisite it is that God should punish the malice of his aduersaries. 7 After being assured of prosperous successe, he conceiveth comfort, 12 Concluding that when God shall deliuer him, others also shall be partakers of the same mercies.

1 To him that excelleth vpon the Nehiloth. A Psalm of David.

Hear me my wordes, O Lord: vnderstand my meditation.

2 Hearken vnto the voyce of my crye, my King and my God: for vnto thee doe I pray.

3 Heare my voyce in the morning, O Lord: for in the morning will I direct me vnto thee, and

and I will waite.

4 For thou art not a God that loneth wickednesse: neither shall euill dwell with thee.

5 The foolish shall not stand in thy sight: for thou hatest all them that worke iniquitie.

6 Thou shalt destroy them & speake lies: the Lord will abhorre the bloody man & deceitful.

7 But I will come into thine house in the multitude of thy mercie: and in thy feare will I worship toward thine holy Temple.

8 Leade me, O Lord, in thy righteousness, because of mine enemies: make thy way plaine before my face.

9 For no constancie is in their mouth: win, they are very corruptio: their throte is an open sepulchre, and they flatter with their tongues.

10 Destroy them, O God: let them fall from their counsels: cast them out for the multitude of their iniquities, because they haue rebelled against thee.

11 And let all them that trust in thee, reioyce & triumph for euer, and couer thou them: and let them that loue thy Name, reioyce in thee.

12 For y Lord wilt bleffe the righteous, & with fauour wilt compasse him, as w a shield.

P S A L. VI.

1 When Dauid by his sinnes had prouoked Gods wrath, & now felt not only his hand against him, but also conceiued the horrors of death euerslasting, he desireth forgiveness. 6 Bewailing that if God tooke him away in his indignation, he should lacke occasion to praise him as he was wont to doe, while he was among men. 9 Then suddenly feeling Gods mercie, he sharply rebuketh his enemies, which reioyced in his affliction.

7 To him that excelleth on Neginoth vpon the eight time. A Psalm of Dauid.

37.10.24. O Lorde, * rebuke me not in thine anger, neither chastise me in thy wrath.

2 Haue mercie vpon me, O Lorde, for I am weak: O Lord heale me, for my bones are vexed.

3 My soule is also sore troubled: but Lord howe long wilt thou delay?

4 Returne, O Lord: deliuer my soule: saue me for thy mercies sake.

5 For in death there is no remembrance of thee: in the graue, who shall praise thee?

6 I fainted in my mourning: I cause my bed every night to swimme, and water my couch with my teares.

7 Mine eye is dimmed for despite, & sunke in because of all mine enemies.

8 Away from me all ye workers of iniquitie: for y Lord hath heard the voice of my weeping.

9 The Lord hath heard my petition: the Lord will receiue my prayer.

10 All mine enemies shalbe confounded and sore vexed: they shall be turned backe, and put to shame suddenly.

P S A L. VII.

1 Being falsely accused by Chush one of Sauls kinsmen, he calleth to God to be his defender, 3 To whom he commendeth his innocencie, 9 First shewing that his conscience did not accuse him of any euill towards Saul: 10 Next that it touched Gods glorie to award sentence against the wicked. 12 And so entering into the consideration of Gods mercies & promes, he waxeth bold, and derideth the vaine enterprises of his enemies, 16

Threatning that it shall fall on their owne necke, that which they haue purposed for others.

7 Shigaion of Dauid, which he sang vnto the Lord, concerning the wordes of * Chush the sonne of Lemini.

O Lord my God, in thee I put my trust: saue me from all y persecute me, and deliuer me,

2 Lest he deuoure my soule like a lyon, and teare it in pieces, while there is none to helpe.

3 O Lord my God, if I haue done this thing, if there be any wickednesse in mine hands,

4 If I haue rewarded euill vnto him that had peace with me: (yea I haue deliuered him that vexed me without cause,)

5 Then let the enemy persecute my soule and take it: yea, let him tread my life downe vpon the earth, & lay mine honour in the dust. Selah.

6 Arise, O Lord, in thy wrath, and lift vp thy selfe against the rage of mine enemies, and awake for me according to the iudgement that thou hast appointed.

7 So shall the Congregation of the people compasse thee about: for their sakes therefore returne on hie.

8 The Lord shall iudge the people: iudge y me, O Lord, according to my righteousness, & according to mine innocencie, that is in me.

9 Oh, let the malice of the wicked come to an ende: but guide thou the iust: for the righteous God tryeth the hearts and reins.

10 My defence is in God, who preferueth the vpriight in heart.

11 God iudgeth the righteous, and him that condemneth God, every day.

12 Except he turne, he hath whet his sword: he hath bent his bow, and made it readie.

13 He hath also prepared him deadly weapons: he will ordeine his arrowes for them that persecute me.

14 Behold, he shall trauaile with wickednesse: for he hath conceiued mischief, but he shall bring forth a lye.

15 He hath made a pit and digged it, and is fallen into the pit that he made.

16 His mischief shall returne vpon his owne head, & his cruelty shal fall vpon his owne pate.

17 I will praise the Lord according to his righteousness, and will sing praise to the Name of the Lord most High.

P S A L. VIII.

2 The Prophet considering the excellent liberallie & fatherly providence of God towards man, who he made as it were a god ouer all his workes, doeth not onely giue great thanks, but is astonished with the admiration of the same, as one nothing able to compasse such great mercies.

7 To him that excelleth on Gittith. A Psalm of Dauid.

O Lord our Lorde, howe excellent is thy Name in all the world! which hast set thy glorie about the heauens.

2 Out of the mouth of babes, and sucklings hast thou ordeined strength, because of thine enemies, that thou mightest still the enemy and the auenger.

3 When I beholde thine heauens, euen the workes of thy fingers, the moone & the starres which thou hast ordeined,

4 What is man, say J, y thou art mindfull of him?

him? & the sonne of man, that thou vifitest him?

5 For thou hast made him a little lower then God, and crowned him with glory & worship?

6 Thou hast made him to haue dominion in the workes of thine handes: thou hast put all things vnder his feete:

7 All sheepe and oxen: yea, and the beastes of the fildes:

8 The foules of the ayre, and the fish of the sea, and that which passeth through the paths of the seas.

9 O Lorde our Lorde, howe excellent is thy Name in all the world!

P S A L. IX.

1 After he had giuen thanks to God for the sundry victories that he had sent him against his enemies, and also prooued by manifolde experience howe ready God was at hande in all his troubles:

14 He being now like wise in danger of new enemies, desireth God so helpe him according to his wont, 17 And to destroy the malicious arrogance of his aduersaries.

¶ To him that excelleth vpon Muth Labben, A Psalm of David.

I Will praise the Lord with my whole heart: I will speake of all thy marueilous workes.

2 I will be glad, and reioyce in thee: I will sing prayse to thy Name, O most high.

3 For that mine enemies are turned backe: they shall fall, and perish at thy presence.

4 For thou hast mainteined my right & my cause: thou art set in thy throne, and iudgeth right.

5 Thou hast rebuked the heathen: thou hast destroyed the wicked: thou hast put out their name for euer and euer.

6 O enemy, destructions are come to a perpetuall end, & thou hast destroyed the cities: their memoriall is perished with them.

7 But the Lord shall sit for euer: he hath prepared his throne for iudgement.

8 For he shall iudge the world in righteousness, and shall iudge the people with equitie.

9 The Lord also wil be a refuge for the poore, a refuge in due time, euen in affliction.

10 And they that know thy Name, will trust in thee: for thou, Lord, hast not layled them that seeke thee.

11 Sing prayes to the Lord, which dwelleth in Zion: shew the people his workes.

12 For whē he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembreth it, and forgetteth not the complaint of the poore.

13 Haue mercie vpon me, O Lorde: consider my trouble, which I suffer of thē that hate me, thou that listest me vp from the gates of death,

14 That I may shew al thy praises within the gates of the daughter of Zion, and reioyce in thy saluation.

15 The heathen are sunken down in the pit, that they made: in the net that they hid, is their foote taken.

16 The Lord is knowen by executing iudgement: the wicked is snared in the worke of his owne hands. ¶ Higgaion. Selah.

17 The wicked shall turne into hell, and all nations that forget God.

18 For the poore shal not be alway forgottē: the hope of the afflicted shal not perish for euer.

19 Vp Lord: let not man preuaile: let the hea-

then be iudged in thy sight.

20 Put them in feare, O Lorde, that the heathen may know that they are but men. Selah.

P S A L. X.

1 He complaineth of the fraud, rapine, tyrannie, and al kinds of wrong, which worldly men vse, as signing the cause thereof, that wicked men, beeing as it were drunken with worldly prosperitie, and therefore setting apart all feare and reuerence towards God, thinke they may doe all things without controuling. 15 Therefore he calleth vpon God to send some remedie against these desperate evils, 16 And at length comforteth himselfe with hope of deliuerance.

Why standest thou farre off, O Lord, and hidest thee in due time, euen in affliction?

2 The wicked with pride doth persecute the poore: let them be taken in the craftes that they haue imagined.

3 For the wicked hath made boast of his own hearts desire, and the couetous blesteth himselfe: he contemneth the Lord.

4 The wicked is so proud that he seeketh not for God: he thinketh alwaies, There is no God.

5 His waies alway prosper: thy iudgements are hie aboue his sight: therefore ¶ defieth he all his enemies. ¶ Or, feeleth at.

6 He sayeth in his heart, I shall ¶ neuer be moued, nor be in danger. ¶ Or, not moued.

7 His mouth is full of cursing and deceit, and fraud: vnder his tongue is mischief & iniquitie. ¶ Or, mischief.

8 He lyeth in waite in the villages: in the secret places doeth he murder the innocent: his eyes are bent against the poore. ¶ in evil.

9 He lieth in wayt secretly, euen as a lyon in his denne: he lieth in waite to spoile the poore: he doth spoile the poore, when he draweth him into his net.

10 He crowcheth & boweth: therefore heaps of the poore doe fall by his might.

11 He hath sayde in his heart, God hath forgottē, he hideth away his face, & wil neuer see.

12 Arise, O Lord God: lift vp thine hand: forget not the poore.

13 Wherefore doeth the wicked contemne God? he saith in his heart, thou wilt not regard.

14 Yet thou hast seene it: for thou beholdest mischief and wrong, that thou maist take it into thine hands: the poore committeth himself vnto thee, for thou art the helper of the fatherlesse.

15 Breake thou the arme of the wicked and malicious: search his wickednesse, and thou shalt finde none.

16 The Lorde is King for euer and euer: the heathen are destroyed forth of his land.

17 Lorde, thou hast heard the desire of the poore: thou preparest their heart: thou benedest thine care to them,

18 To iudge the fatherlesse and poore, that earthly man ¶ cause to feare no more. ¶ Or, doth no more.

P S A L. XI.

1 This Psalm contemeth two parts. In the first maner David sheweth how hard assaults of tentations he sustained, & in how great anguish of mind he was, when Saul did persecute him. 4 Then next he reioiceth that God sent him succour in his necessity, declaring his iustice as well in gouerning the good, and the wicked men, as the whole world.

¶ To him that excelleth. A Psalm of David.

IN the Lord put I my trust: how say ye then to my soule, Flee to your mountaine as a bird?

2 For lo, ~~the~~ wicked bend their bow, & make ready their arrowes vpon the string, & they may secretly shoote at them, & are vpriight in heart.

3 For the foundations are cast downe: what hath the righteous done?

4 The Lord is in his holy palace: the Lordes throne is in the heauen: his eyes will consider: his eye lids will trie the children of men.

5 The Lord will trie the righteous: but the wicked and him that loueth iniquitie, doth his soule hate.

6 Vpon the wicked he shall raine snares, fire, and brimstone, and stormie tempest: *this is the portion of their cuppe.*

7 For the righteous Lorde loueth righteousnes: his countenance doeth behold the iust.

P S A L. XII.

The Prophet lamenting the miserable estate of the people, & the decay of all good order, desireth God speedilie to send succor to his childre. 7 Then comforting himselfe & others with the assurance of Gods helpe, he commendeth the constant verity that God obserueth in keeping his promises.

¶ To him that excelleth vpon the eight tune. A Psalme of David.

HElpe Lorde, for there is not a godly man left: for the faithfull are failed from among the children of men.

2 They speake deceitfully every one with his neighbour, flattering with their lips, and speake with a double heart.

3 The Lord cut off all flattering lips, and the tongue that speaketh proud things:

4 Which haue said, With our tongue wil we preuaile: our lippes are our owne: who is Lord ouer vs?

5 Now for the oppression of the needie, and for the signes of the poore, I will vp sayeth the Lord and will set at libertie him, whom the wicked hath shamed.

6 The wordes of the Lorde are pure wordes as the siluer, tried in a fornace of earth, fined seven folde.

7 Thou wilt keepe them, O Lord: thou wilt preserue him from this generation for euer.

8 The wicked walke on euery side: whē they are exalted, it is a shame for the sonnes of men.

P S A L. XIII.

David as it were overcome with sundrie and new afflictions, fleeth to God as his onelie refuge, 3 And so at the length being encouraged through Gods promises, he conceiveth most sure confidence against the extreme borrowes of death.

¶ To him that excelleth. A Psalme of David. **H**ow long wilt thou forget me, O Lord, for euer? how long wilt thou hide thy face from me?

2 How long shall I take counsell within my selfe, hauing wearinesse daily in mine heart: how long shall mineemie be exalted aboue me?

3 Behold, and heare mee, O Lorde, my God: lighten mine eyes, that I sleepe not in death:

4 Lest mineemie say, I haue preuailed against him: and they that afflict mee, reioyce when I slide.

5 But I trust in thy mercy: mine heart shall reioyce in thy saluation: I wil sing to the Lord, because he hath dealt lovingly with me.

P S A L. XIII.

1 He describeth the peruerse nature of men, which were so grown to licentiousnes, that God was brought to utter contempt. 7 For the which thing although he was greatlie grieved, yet being perswaded that God would send some present remedie, he comforteth himselfe and others.

¶ To him that excelleth. A Psalme of David. **T**he *foole hath said in his heart, There is no God: they haue corrupted, and done an abominable worke: there is none that doth good.

2 The Lord looked downe from heauen vpon the children of men, to see if there were any that would vnderstand, and seeke God.

3 All are gone out of the way: they are all corrupt: there is none that doth good, no not one.

4 Do not all the workers of iniquitie know that they eate vp my people, as they eat bread? they call not vpon the Lord.

5 There they shalbe taken with feare, because God is in the generation of the iust.

6 You haue made a mock at the counsell of the poore, because the Lord is his trust.

7 Oh giue saluation vnto Israel out of Zion: whē the Lord turneth his captiuitie of his people, then Iakob shal reioyce, and Israel shalbe glad.

¶ Note that of this 14. Psalme, the 5. 6. and 7. verses which are put into the common translation, & may seeme to some to be left out in this, are not in the same Psalme in the Ebrewe text, but are put in more fullie to expresse the maners of the wicked: and are gathered out of the 5. 140. and 10. Psalmes, the 59. of the Prophet Iffiah, and the 36 Psalme, and are alleged by S. Paul, and placed together in the 3. to the Romanes.

¶ Note that of this 14. Psalme, the 5. 6. and 7. verses which are put into the common translation, & may seeme to some to be left out in this, are not in the same Psalme in the Ebrewe text, but are put in more fullie to expresse the maners of the wicked: and are gathered out of the 5. 140. and 10. Psalmes, the 59. of the Prophet Iffiah, and the 36 Psalme, and are alleged by S. Paul, and placed together in the 3. to the Romanes.

¶ Note that of this 14. Psalme, the 5. 6. and 7. verses which are put into the common translation, & may seeme to some to be left out in this, are not in the same Psalme in the Ebrewe text, but are put in more fullie to expresse the maners of the wicked: and are gathered out of the 5. 140. and 10. Psalmes, the 59. of the Prophet Iffiah, and the 36 Psalme, and are alleged by S. Paul, and placed together in the 3. to the Romanes.

¶ Note that of this 14. Psalme, the 5. 6. and 7. verses which are put into the common translation, & may seeme to some to be left out in this, are not in the same Psalme in the Ebrewe text, but are put in more fullie to expresse the maners of the wicked: and are gathered out of the 5. 140. and 10. Psalmes, the 59. of the Prophet Iffiah, and the 36 Psalme, and are alleged by S. Paul, and placed together in the 3. to the Romanes.

¶ Note that of this 14. Psalme, the 5. 6. and 7. verses which are put into the common translation, & may seeme to some to be left out in this, are not in the same Psalme in the Ebrewe text, but are put in more fullie to expresse the maners of the wicked: and are gathered out of the 5. 140. and 10. Psalmes, the 59. of the Prophet Iffiah, and the 36 Psalme, and are alleged by S. Paul, and placed together in the 3. to the Romanes.

¶ Note that of this 14. Psalme, the 5. 6. and 7. verses which are put into the common translation, & may seeme to some to be left out in this, are not in the same Psalme in the Ebrewe text, but are put in more fullie to expresse the maners of the wicked: and are gathered out of the 5. 140. and 10. Psalmes, the 59. of the Prophet Iffiah, and the 36 Psalme, and are alleged by S. Paul, and placed together in the 3. to the Romanes.

¶ Note that of this 14. Psalme, the 5. 6. and 7. verses which are put into the common translation, & may seeme to some to be left out in this, are not in the same Psalme in the Ebrewe text, but are put in more fullie to expresse the maners of the wicked: and are gathered out of the 5. 140. and 10. Psalmes, the 59. of the Prophet Iffiah, and the 36 Psalme, and are alleged by S. Paul, and placed together in the 3. to the Romanes.

¶ Note that of this 14. Psalme, the 5. 6. and 7. verses which are put into the common translation, & may seeme to some to be left out in this, are not in the same Psalme in the Ebrewe text, but are put in more fullie to expresse the maners of the wicked: and are gathered out of the 5. 140. and 10. Psalmes, the 59. of the Prophet Iffiah, and the 36 Psalme, and are alleged by S. Paul, and placed together in the 3. to the Romanes.

¶ Note that of this 14. Psalme, the 5. 6. and 7. verses which are put into the common translation, & may seeme to some to be left out in this, are not in the same Psalme in the Ebrewe text, but are put in more fullie to expresse the maners of the wicked: and are gathered out of the 5. 140. and 10. Psalmes, the 59. of the Prophet Iffiah, and the 36 Psalme, and are alleged by S. Paul, and placed together in the 3. to the Romanes.

¶ Note that of this 14. Psalme, the 5. 6. and 7. verses which are put into the common translation, & may seeme to some to be left out in this, are not in the same Psalme in the Ebrewe text, but are put in more fullie to expresse the maners of the wicked: and are gathered out of the 5. 140. and 10. Psalmes, the 59. of the Prophet Iffiah, and the 36 Psalme, and are alleged by S. Paul, and placed together in the 3. to the Romanes.

¶ Note that of this 14. Psalme, the 5. 6. and 7. verses which are put into the common translation, & may seeme to some to be left out in this, are not in the same Psalme in the Ebrewe text, but are put in more fullie to expresse the maners of the wicked: and are gathered out of the 5. 140. and 10. Psalmes, the 59. of the Prophet Iffiah, and the 36 Psalme, and are alleged by S. Paul, and placed together in the 3. to the Romanes.

¶ Note that of this 14. Psalme, the 5. 6. and 7. verses which are put into the common translation, & may seeme to some to be left out in this, are not in the same Psalme in the Ebrewe text, but are put in more fullie to expresse the maners of the wicked: and are gathered out of the 5. 140. and 10. Psalmes, the 59. of the Prophet Iffiah, and the 36 Psalme, and are alleged by S. Paul, and placed together in the 3. to the Romanes.

¶ Note that of this 14. Psalme, the 5. 6. and 7. verses which are put into the common translation, & may seeme to some to be left out in this, are not in the same Psalme in the Ebrewe text, but are put in more fullie to expresse the maners of the wicked: and are gathered out of the 5. 140. and 10. Psalmes, the 59. of the Prophet Iffiah, and the 36 Psalme, and are alleged by S. Paul, and placed together in the 3. to the Romanes.

¶ Note that of this 14. Psalme, the 5. 6. and 7. verses which are put into the common translation, & may seeme to some to be left out in this, are not in the same Psalme in the Ebrewe text, but are put in more fullie to expresse the maners of the wicked: and are gathered out of the 5. 140. and 10. Psalmes, the 59. of the Prophet Iffiah, and the 36 Psalme, and are alleged by S. Paul, and placed together in the 3. to the Romanes.

¶ Note that of this 14. Psalme, the 5. 6. and 7. verses which are put into the common translation, & may seeme to some to be left out in this, are not in the same Psalme in the Ebrewe text, but are put in more fullie to expresse the maners of the wicked: and are gathered out of the 5. 140. and 10. Psalmes, the 59. of the Prophet Iffiah, and the 36 Psalme, and are alleged by S. Paul, and placed together in the 3. to the Romanes.

¶ Note that of this 14. Psalme, the 5. 6. and 7. verses which are put into the common translation, & may seeme to some to be left out in this, are not in the same Psalme in the Ebrewe text, but are put in more fullie to expresse the maners of the wicked: and are gathered out of the 5. 140. and 10. Psalmes, the 59. of the Prophet Iffiah, and the 36 Psalme, and are alleged by S. Paul, and placed together in the 3. to the Romanes.

¶ Note that of this 14. Psalme, the 5. 6. and 7. verses which are put into the common translation, & may seeme to some to be left out in this, are not in the same Psalme in the Ebrewe text, but are put in more fullie to expresse the maners of the wicked: and are gathered out of the 5. 140. and 10. Psalmes, the 59. of the Prophet Iffiah, and the 36 Psalme, and are alleged by S. Paul, and placed together in the 3. to the Romanes.

¶ Note that of this 14. Psalme, the 5. 6. and 7. verses which are put into the common translation, & may seeme to some to be left out in this, are not in the same Psalme in the Ebrewe text, but are put in more fullie to expresse the maners of the wicked: and are gathered out of the 5. 140. and 10. Psalmes, the 59. of the Prophet Iffiah, and the 36 Psalme, and are alleged by S. Paul, and placed together in the 3. to the Romanes.

¶ Note that of this 14. Psalme, the 5. 6. and 7. verses which are put into the common translation, & may seeme to some to be left out in this, are not in the same Psalme in the Ebrewe text, but are put in more fullie to expresse the maners of the wicked: and are gathered out of the 5. 140. and 10. Psalmes, the 59. of the Prophet Iffiah, and the 36 Psalme, and are alleged by S. Paul, and placed together in the 3. to the Romanes.

¶ Note that of this 14. Psalme, the 5. 6. and 7. verses which are put into the common translation, & may seeme to some to be left out in this, are not in the same Psalme in the Ebrewe text, but are put in more fullie to expresse the maners of the wicked: and are gathered out of the 5. 140. and 10. Psalmes, the 59. of the Prophet Iffiah, and the 36 Psalme, and are alleged by S. Paul, and placed together in the 3. to the Romanes.

¶ Note that of this 14. Psalme, the 5. 6. and 7. verses which are put into the common translation, & may seeme to some to be left out in this, are not in the same Psalme in the Ebrewe text, but are put in more fullie to expresse the maners of the wicked: and are gathered out of the 5. 140. and 10. Psalmes, the 59. of the Prophet Iffiah, and the 36 Psalme, and are alleged by S. Paul, and placed together in the 3. to the Romanes.

¶ Note that of this 14. Psalme, the 5. 6. and 7. verses which are put into the common translation, & may seeme to some to be left out in this, are not in the same Psalme in the Ebrewe text, but are put in more fullie to expresse the maners of the wicked: and are gathered out of the 5. 140. and 10. Psalmes, the 59. of the Prophet Iffiah, and the 36 Psalme, and are alleged by S. Paul, and placed together in the 3. to the Romanes.

4 The sorrowes of them that offer to another god,shalbe multiplied: their offerings of blood will I not offer, neither make * mention of
123.13. their names with my lippes.

5 The Lord is the portion of mine inheritāce and of my cup: thou shalt maintaine my lot.

6 The lines are fallen vnto me in pleasant places: yea, I haue a faire heritage.

7 I will praise the Lord, who hath giuen me counsel: my reines also teach me in the nights.

8 I haue set the Lord alwayes before me: for he is at my right hand: therefore I shal not slide.

9 Wherefore mine heart is glad, & my tōgue reioyceth: my flesh also doeth rest in hope.

10 For thou wilt not leaue my soule in the graue: neither wilt thou suffer thine holy one to see corruption.

11 Thou wilt shew me the path of life: in thy presence is the fulnesse of ioy: and at thy right hand there are pleasures for euermore.

PSAL. XVII.

1 Here he complaineth to God of the cruel pride and arrogancie of Saul, and the rest of his enemies, who thus raised without any cause giuen on his part. 6 Therefore he desireth God to reuenge his innocencie, and deliuer him.

¶ The prayer of Dauid.

HEare the right, O Lord, consider my crie: hearken vnto my prayer of lips vnfaigned.

2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence, and let thine eyes behold equitie.

3 Thou hast proued & visited mine heart in y night: y hast tried me, & foundest nothing: for I was purposed y my mouth should not offend.

4 Concerning y works of men, by the words of thy lips I kept me frō y paths of y cruel mā.

5 Stay my steps in thy paths, that my feete doe not slide.

6 I haue called vpon thee: surely thou wilt heare me, O God: encline thine eare to me, and hearken vnto my wordes.

7 Shewe thy marueilous mercies, thou that art the Saviour of them that trust in thee, from such as resist thy right hand.

8 Keepe me as the apple of the eye: hide me vnder the shadowe of thy wings,

9 From the wicked that oppresse me, from mine enemies, which compass me round about for my soule.

10 They are inclosed in their owne fat, and they haue spoken proudly with their mouth.

11 They haue compassed vs nowe in our steps: they haue set their eyes to bring downe to the ground:

12 Like as a lion that is griedie of praye, & as it were a lions whelp lurking in secret places.

13 Vp Lord, disappoint him, cast him downe: which deliuer my soule frō the wicked y thy sword,

14 From men by thine hand, O Lorde, from men y of the worlde, who haue their portion in

whose this life, whose bellies thou fillest with thine hid treasure: their children haue ynough, and leaue the rest of their substance for their children.

15 But I will behold thy face in righteousness, & whē I awake, I shalbe satisfied w thine image

PSAL. XVIII.

1 This Psalme is the first beginning of his gratulation, and thanksgiving in the entrance into his kingdom, wherein he extollet and praiseth most

highly the marueilous mercies and grace of God, who hath thus preserved and defended him. 32 Also he setteth forth the image of Christs kingdom, that the faithfull may be assured that Christ shall alwayes conquere and ouercome by the unspeakeable power of his father, though all the whole world should strue thereagainst.

¶ To him that excelleth. A Psalme of Dauid the seruāt of the Lord, which spake vnto the Lord the words of this song (in the day that the Lord deliuered him frō the hand of al his enemies, and from the hand of Saul) and said, I Will loue thee deerely, O Lord, my strength.

2 * The Lord is my rocke, and my fortresse, and he that deliuereth me, my God and my strength: in him will I trust, my shield, the horne also of my saluation and my refuge.

3 I will cal vpon y Lord, which is worthy to be praised: so shall I be safe frō mine enemies.

4 The sorrowes of death compassed me, and the floods of wickednes made me afraid.

5 The y sorrowes of the graue haue compassed me about: the snares of death ouertooke me.

6 But in my trouble did I call vpon the Lord, and cryed vnto my God: he heard my voyce out of his Temple, and my crie did come before him, euen into his eares.

7 Then the earth trembled, and quaked: the foundations also of the mountaines mooued and shooke, because he was angrie.

8 Smoke wēt out at his nostrils, & a consuming fire out of his mouth: coles were kindled therat.

9 He bowed the heauens also and came downe, and darkenesse was vnder his feete.

10 And he rode vpon Chernen, & did flie, and he came flying vpon the wings of the winde.

11 He made darkenesse his secret place, and his pavilion round about him, euen darknesse of waters, and cloudes of the aire.

12 At the brightnesse of his presence his cloudes passed, hailestones and coles of fire.

13 The Lord also thūdred in y heauen, & the Hyeft gaue his voice, hailestones & coles of fire.

14 Thē he sent out his arrows, & scattred thē, and he increased lightnings, & destroyed them,

15 And the chanel of waters were scene, and the foundations of the world were discovered at thy rebuking, O Lord, at the blasting of the breath of thy nostrils.

16 He hath sent downe from aboue & taken me: he hath drawen me out of many waters.

17 He hath deliuered me from my strong enemy, and from them which hate me: for they were too strong for me.

18 They preuented me in the day of my calamitie: but the Lord was my stay.

19 He brought me forth also into a large place: he deliuered me, because he fauoured me.

20 The Lord rewarded me according to my righteousness: according to the purenesse of mine handes he recompensed me:

21 Because I kept the wayes of the Lord, and did not wickedly against my God.

22 For al his lawes were before me, and I did not cast away his commandements from me.

23 I was vpriight also with him, and haue kept me from my wickednesse.

24 Therefore the Lord rewarded me according to my righteousness, and according to the

purenesse of mine hands in his sight.

25 With the godly thou wilt shew thy selfe godly: with the vpright man thou wilt shew thy selfe vpright.

26 With the pure thou wilt shew thy selfe pure, and with the froward thou wilt shew thy selfe froward.

27 Thus thou wilt saue the poore people, and wilt cast downe the proud lookes.

28 Surely thou wilt light my candle: the Lord my God will lighten my darkenes.

29 For by thee I haue broke through an host, and by my God I haue leaped ouer a wall.

30 The way of God is vn corrupt: the worde of the Lord is tried in the fire: he is a shield to all that trust in him.

31 For who is God beside the Lorde? and who is mightie saue our God?

32 God giadeth me with strength, and maketh my way vpright.

33 He maketh my feete like Hindes feete, and setteth me vpon mine high places.

34 He teacheth mine hands to fight: so that a bow of brass is broken with mine armes.

35 Thou hast also giuen me the shield of thy saluation, and thy right hand hath staied me, & thy louing kindnes hath caused me to increase.

36 Thou hast enlarged my steppes vnder me, and mine heeles haue not slid.

37 I haue pursued mine enemies, and taken them, and haue not turned again till I had consumed them.

38 I haue wounded them, that they were not able to rise: they are fallen vnder my feete.

39 For thou hast girded mee with strength to battell: them, that rose against me, thou hast subdued vnder me.

40 And thou hast giuen me the necks of mine enemies, that I might destroy the that hate me.

41 They cried, but there was none to saue the, euen vnto the Lord, but he answered them not.

42 Then I did hear them smale as the dust before the winde: I did tread them flat as the clay in the streetes.

43 Thou hast deliuered me from the contentions of the people: thou hast made me the head of the heathen: a people whom I haue not known, shall serue me.

44 As soone as they heare, they shall obey me: the strangers shall be in subiection to me.

45 Strangers shall shrink away, and feare in their priue chambers.

46 Let the Lord liue, & blessed be my strength, and the God of my saluation be exalted.

47 It is God that giueth me power to auenge me, and subdueth the people vnder me.

48 O my deliuerer from mine enemies, euen thou hast set me vp from them, that rose against me: thou hast deliuered me from the cruel man.

49 Therefore I will praise thee, O Lord, among the nations, and will sing vnto thy Name.

50 Great deliuerances giueth hee vnto his King, and sheweth mercie to his annointed, euen to Dauid, and to his seede forever.

PSAL. XIX.

1 To the intent he might moue the faithfull to a deeper consideration of Gods glorie, he setteth before their eyes the most exquisite workmanship of the heauens with their proportion, and orna-

ments: 8 And afterwarde calleth them to the Lawe, wherem God hath reueiled himselfe more familiarlie to his chosen people. The which peculiar grace by commending the Lawe hee setteth forth more at large.

To him that excelleth. A Psalme of Dauid.

The heauens declare the glory of God, & the firmament sheweth the worke of his hands.

2 Day vnto day vttereth the same, and night vnto night teacheth knowledge.

3 There is no speech nor language where their voice is not heard.

4 Their line is gone forth through all the earth, and their words into the endes of the world: in them hath he set a tabernacle for the sunne,

5 Which commeth forth as a bridegrome out of his chamber, and reioyceth like a mighty man to runne his race.

6 His going out is from the ende of the heauen, and his compasse is vnto the endes of the same, and none is hid from the heate thereof.

7 The Law of the Lord is perfit, conuerting the soule: the testimonie of the Lord is sure, and giueth wisdom vnto the simple.

8 The statutes of the Lord are right, and reioyce the heart: the commaundement of the Lord is pure, and giueth light vnto the eyes.

9 The feare of the Lorde is cleane, and endureth for euer, the iudgements of the Lorde are trueth: they are righteous altogether,

10 And more to be desired then golde, yea, then much fine golde: sweeter also then hony and the hony combe.

11 Moreouer by them is thy seruant made circumspect, and in keeping of them there is great reward.

12 Who can vnderstand his faulces? cleanse me from my secret faulces?

13 Keepe thy seruant also fro presumptuous sinnes: let them not reigne ouer me: so shal I be vpright, & made cleane from much wickednes.

14 Let the wordes of my mouth, and the meditation of mine heart be acceptable in thy sight, O Lord, my strength, and my redeemer.

PSAL. XX.

1 A prayer of the people vnto God, that it would please him to heare their King, and receiue his sacrifice, which he offered before he went to battell against the Ammonites.

To him that excelleth. A Psalme of Dauid. The Lord heare thee in the day of trouble: the Name of the God of Iakob defend thee:

2 Send thee helpe from the Sanctuary, and strengthen thee out of Zion.

3 Let him remember all thine offerings, and turne thy burnt offerings into ashes. Selah.

4 And graunt thee according to thine heart, and fulfill all thy purpose:

5 That we may reioyce in thy saluation, and set vp the banner in the Name of our God, when the Lord shall performe all thy petitions.

6 Now know I that the Lord will helpe his anointed, and will heare him from his Sanctuary, by the mightie helpe of his right hand.

7 Some trust in charets, & some in horses: but we will remember the Name of the Lord our God.

8 They are brought downe and fallen, but we are risen and stand vpright.

9 Saue Lord: let the King heare vs in the day that

that we call,

PSAL. XXL

1 David in the person of the people praiseth God for the victorie, attributing it to God, and not to the strength of man. Wherein the holy Ghost directeth the faithfull to Christ, who is the perfection of his kingdome.

¶ To him that excelleth. A Psalm of David.

The King shall reioyce in thy strength, O Lord: yea, howe greatly shall he reioyce in thy saluation!

2 Thou hast giue him his hearts desire, & hast not denied him the request of his lips. Selah.

3 For thou diddest preuent him with liberall blessings, and diddest set a crowne of pure gold vpon his head.

4 He asked life of thee, and thou gauest him a long life for euer and euer.

5 His glory is great in thy saluation: dignitie and honour hast thou layd vpon him.

6 For y^e hast set him as blessings for euer: thou hast made him glad wth the ioy of thy countenance.

7 Because the King trusteth in the Lord, & in the mercy of the most High, he shall not slide.

8 Thine had shall find out al thine enemies, & thy right hand shall find out the that hate thee.

9 Thou shalt make them like a fierie ouen in time of thine anger: the Lord shall destroy them in his wrath, and the fire shall deuoure them.

10 Their fruite shalt thou destroye from the earth, and their seede from the children of men.

11 For they intended euill against thee, and imagined mischief, but they shal not preuaile.

12 Therefore shalt thou put them apart, and the strings of thy bowe shalt thou make readie against their faces.

13 Be thou exalted, O Lord, in thy strength: so will we sing and prayse thy power.

PSAL. XXII.

1 David complaineth because hee was brought into such extremities, that he was past al hope, but after he had rehearsed the sorrows & griefs, wherewith he was vexed, 10 Hee recovereth him selfe from the bottomles pit of tentations & groweth in hope. And here vnder his owne person he setteth forth the figure of Christ, whom he did foresee by the spirit of prophecie, that he should marueilously, and strangely be deiected, and abased, before his father should raise and exalt him againe.

¶ To him that excelleth vpon Auncleth Hallelu-har. A Psalm of David.

My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me, and art so farre from mine health, and from the words of my roaring?

2 O my God, I cry by day, but thou hearest not, and by night, but I haue no audience.

3 But thou art holy, and doest inhabite the praises of Israel.

4 Our fathers trusted in thee: they trusted, and thou didst deliuer them.

5 They called vpon thee, & were deliuered: they trusted in thee, and were not confounded.

6 But I am a worme, and not a man: a shame of men, and the contempt of the people.

7 All they that see me, haue mee in derision: they make a mow, and nod the head, saying,

8 * He trusted in the Lorde, let him deliuer him: let him saue him seeing he loneth him.

9 But thou didst draw me out of the wombe:

y^e gauest me hope, euen at my mothers breaſtes.

10 I was cast vpon thee, eue from the wombe: thou art my God from my mothers belly.

11 Be not farre from me, because trouble is neere: for there is none to helpe me.

12 Many young bulles haue compassed mee: mightie bulles of Bashan haue closed me about,

13 They gape vpon me with their mouthes, as a ramping and roaring lyon.

14 I am like water powred out, and all my bones are out of ioynt: mine heart is like waxe: it is molten in the middes of my bowels.

15 My strength is dried vp like a potſheard, and my tongue cleaueth to my iawes, and thou hast brought me into the dust of death.

16 For dogges haue compassed mee, and the assembly of the wicked haue inclosed me: they pearced mine handes and my feete.

17 I may tell all my bones: yet they beholde, and looke vpon me.

18 They part my garments among them, and cast lots vpon my vesture.

19 But bee not thou farre off, O Lorde, my strength: hasten to helpe me.

20 Deliuer my soule from the sword: my desolate soule from the power of the dogge.

21 Saue me from the lyons mouth, & answer me in saving me fro the hornes of the vnicornes.

22 * I will declare thy Name vnto my brethren: in the middes of the Congregation will I praise thee, saying,

23 Praise the Lord, ye that feare him: magnifie ye him, all the seede of Iakob, and feare ye him, all the seede of Israel.

24 For he hath not despised nor abhorred the affliction of y^e poore: neither hath he hid his face fro him, but when he called vnto him, he heard.

25 My praise shall be of thee in the great Congregation: my vowes will I performe before them that feare him.

26 The poore shall eate and be satisfied: they that seeke after the Lord, shall praise him: your heart shall liue for euer.

27 All the ends of the world shall remember themselves, & turne to the Lord, and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before thee.

28 For the kingdome is the Lords, and he ruleth among the nations.

29 All they that be satte in the earth, shall eat and worship: all they that goe downe into the dust, shall bow before him, euen he that cannot quicken his owne soule.

30 Their seede shall serue him: it shall be counted vnto the Lord for a generation.

31 They shal come, and shall declare his righteousness vnto a people that shal be borne, because he hath done it.

PSAL. XXIII.

1 Because the Prophet had pronounced the great mercies of God at diuers times, and in sundry manners, hee gathereth a certain assurance, fully perswading himselfe that God will continue the very same goodnesse towards him for euer.

¶ A Psalm of David.

The Lord is my shepheard, I shall not want.

2 He maketh me to rest in greene pasture, and leadeth me by the still waters.

3 He restoreth my soule, and leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his Names sake.

4 Yea, though I should walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will feare no euill: for thou art with me: thy rod and thy staffe, they comfort me.

5 Thou dost prepare a table before me in the sight of mine aduersaries: thou dost anoint mine head with oyle, and my cuppe runneth ouer.

6 Doubtlesse kindnesse, & mercy shall follow me all the daies of my life, and I shall remaine a long season in the house of the Lord.

PSAL. XXIII.

1 *Albeit the Lord God hath made and gouerneth all the world, yet towards his chosen people his great goodnes doth most abundantly appeare, in that among them he will haue his dwelling place. Which though it was appointed among the childre of Abraham, yet onely they doe enter ariest into this Sanctuarie, which are the true worshippers of God, purged from the finnest filth of this world.*

7 *Finally hee magnifieth Gods grace for the building of the Temple, to the ende he might surre vp all the faithfull to the true seruice of God.*

A Psalm of David.

Deu. 10. 14
Job 28. 24
1 Cor. 10.
16
The earth is the Lordes, and all that therein is: the world, and they that dwell therein.

2 For he hath founded it vpon the seas: and established it vpon the floods.

3 Who shall ascende into the mountaine of the Lord? and who shall stand in his holy place?

4 *Euen he that hath innocent hands, & a pure heart: which hath not lift vp his mind vnto vanitie, nor sworne deceitfully.*

5 He shall receiue a blessing from the Lorde, and righteousness from the God of his saluation.

6 This is the generation of them I seeke him, of them that seeke thy face, *this is* Iakob. Selah.

7 Lift vp your heads, ye gates, and be yee lift vp ye everlasting doores, and the King of glory shall come in.

8 Who is this King of glory? the Lord, strong and mightie, *euen* the Lord mightie in battell.

9 Lift vp your heads, ye gates, and lift vp your selues, ye everlasting doores, and the King of glory shall come in.

10 Who is this King of glory? the Lorde of hostes, he is the King of glorie. Selah.

PSAL. XXV.

1 *The Prophet touched with the consideration of his finnes, and also grieved with the cruel malice of his enemies, 6 Prayeth to God most feruently to haue his finnes forgioe, 7 Especially such as he had committed in his youth. He beginneth euery verse according to 5 Ebrue letters, two or three except.*

A Psalm of David.

Vnto thee, O Lord, lift I vp my soule.

2 My God, I trust in thee: let me not be confounded: let not mine enemies reioyce ouer me.

3 **So all that hope in thee, shall not be ashamed: but let them be confounded that transgresse without cause.*

4 Shew me thy wayes, O Lord, and teach me thy paths.

5 Lead me forth in thy trueth, and teach me: for thou art the God of my saluation: in thee doe I trust all the day.

6 Remember, O Lord, thy tender mercies, and thy louing kindnes: for they haue bene for euer.

7 Remember not thy finnes of my youth: nor my rebellions, *but* according to thy kindnes reme-

ber y me, *euen* for thy goodnesse sake, O Lord.

8 Gracious and righteous is the Lorde: therefore will he teach sinners in the way.

9 Them that be meek, will he guide in iudgement, and teach the humble his way.

10 All the paths of the Lorde are mercie and trueth vnto such as keepe his conenant and his testimonies.

11 For thy Names sake, O Lorde, be mercifull vnto mine iniquitie, for it is great.

12 What man is hee that feareth the Lorde? him will he teach the way that he shall chuse.

13 His soule shall dwell at ease, and his seede shall inherite the land.

14 The secret of the Lord is reueiled to them, that feare him: and his conenant to giue them vnderstanding.

15 Mine eyes are euer toward the Lord: for he will bring my feete out of the net.

16 Turne thy face vnto me, and haue mercie vpon me: for I am desolate and poore.

17 The sorowes of my heart are enlarged: draw me out of my troubles.

18 Looke vpon mine affliction and my trauel, and forgie all my finnes.

19 Behold mine enemies, for they are many, and they hate me with cruell hatred.

20 Keep my soule, and deliuer me: let me not be confounded, for I trust in thee.

21 Let mine vprightness and equity preserue me: for mine hope is in thee.

22 Deliuer Israel, O God, out of all his troubles.

PSAL. XXVI.

1 *David oppressed with many iniuries, finding no helpe in the worlde, calleth for ayde from God: and assured of his integritie towards Saul, desireth God to be his iudge, and to defende his innocencie. 6 Finally he maketh mention of his sacrifice, which he will offer for his deliuerance, and desireth to be in the companie of the faithfull in the Congregation of God, whence he was banished by Saul, promising integritie of life, and open prayes and thankesgiuing.*

A Psalm of David.

I Vdge me, O Lord, for I haue walked in mine innocencie: my trust hath bene also in y Lord: therefore shall I not slide.

2 Prooue me, O Lord, and try me: examine my reines, and mine heart.

3 For thy louing kindnes is before mine eyes: therefore haue I walked in thy trueth.

4 I haue not haunted with vaine persons, neither kept company with the dissemblers.

5 I haue hated the assemblie of the euill, and haue not companied with the wicked.

6 I will wash mine handes in innocencie, O Lord, and compasse thine altar,

7 That I may declare w the voyce of thankesgiuing, and set soorth all thy wondrous works.

8 O Lord, I haue loued the habitatiõ of thine house, & y place where thine honour dwelleth.

9 Gather not my soule with the sinners, nor my life with the bloodie men:

10 In whose handes is wickednesse, and their right hand is full of bribes.

11 But I will walke in mine innocencie: redeeme me therefore, and be mercifull vnto me.

12 My fonte standeth in vprightness: I will praise thee, O Lord, in the Congregation.

PSAL.

P S A L. XXVII.

1 David maketh this Psalm: being deliuered from great perils, as appeareth by the praises and thanksgiuings annexed: 6 Wherein wee may see the constant faith of David against the assaults of all his enemies, 7 And also the end wherefore he desireth to liue and to be deliuered, onely to worship God in his Congregation.

A Psalm of David.

THe Lord is my light and my saluation, whom shall I feare? the Lord is the strength of my life, of whom shall I be afraid?

2 When the wicked, *even* mine enemies, and my foes came vpon me to eat vp my flesh, they stumbled and fell.

3 Though an hoste pitched against me, mine heart should not be afraid: though warre be raised against me, I will trust in this.

4 One thing haue I desired of the Lord, that I will I require, *even* y^e I may dwel in the house of the Lord all the daies of my life, to behold the beautie of the Lord, and to visite his Temple.

5 For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his Tabernacle: in y^e secret place of his pavilion shall he hide me, and set me vp vpon a rocke.

6 And now he shall lift vp mine head aboue mine enemies round about me: therefore will I offer in his Tabernacle sacrifices of ioy: I will sing and praise the Lord.

7 Hearken vnto my voyce, O Lorde, *when* I cry: haue mercy also vpon me and heare me.

8 *When thou saydest*, Seeke ye my face, mine heart answered vnto thee, O Lord, I will seeke thy face.

9 Hide not *therefore* thy face from me, nor cast thy seruant away in displeasure: thou hast bene my succour: leaue me not, neither forsake me, O God of my saluation.

10 Though my father and my mother should forsake me, yet the Lord will gather me vp.

11 Teach me thy way, O Lord, and leade me in a right path, because of mine enemies.

12 Giue me not vnto the lust of mine aduersaries: for there are false witnesses rise vp against me, and such as speake cruelly.

13 *I shou'd haue fainted*, except I had beleued to see the goodnesse of the Lord, in the land of the liuing.

14 Hope in the Lord: be strong, and he shall comfort thine heart, and trust in the Lord.

P S A L. XXVIII.

1 Being in great feare and heavinesse of heart to see God dishonoured by the wicked, he desireth to be rid of them. 4 And cryeth for vengeance against them: and at length assureth himselfe, that God hath heard his praier: 9 Vnto whose tuition he commendeth all the faithfull.

A Psalm of David.

VNto thee, O Lord, do I cry: O my strength, be not deafe toward me, least, if thou answere me not, I be like them that go down into y^e pit.

2 Heare the voyce of my petitions, when I cry vnto thee, when I holde vpon mine handes toward thine holy Oracle.

3 Draw me not away wth the wicked, & with y^e workers of iniquitie: wth speake friendly to their neighbours, when malice is in their hearts.

4 Reward them according to their deedes, & according to the wickednes of their inuention:

recompense them after the worke of their handes: render them their reward.

5 For they regard not the workes of y^e Lord, nor the operation of his hands: *therefore*, he breake them downe, and build them not vp.

6 Praise be the Lord, for he hath heard the voyce of my petitions.

7 The Lord is my strength & my shield: mine heart trusted in him, and I was helped: *therefore* mine heart shall reioyce, and with my song will I praise him.

8 The Lorde is their strength, and he is the strength of the deliuerances of his annointed.

9 Saue thy people, and blesse thine inheritance: feede them also, and exalt them for euer.

P S A L. XXIX.

1 The Prophet exhorteth the princes and rulers of the world (which for the most part thinke there is no God): At the least to feare him for the thunders and tempests, for feare whereof all creatures tremble. 11 And though thereby God thraatneth sinners, yet is he alwaies mercifull to his, and moueth them thereby to praise his Name.

A Psalm of David.

Give vnto the Lord ye sonnes of the mighty: giue vnto the Lord glory and strength.

2 Giue vnto y^e Lord glory due vnto his Name: worship the Lord in the glorious Sanctuarie.

3 The voyce of the Lord is vpon the waters: y^e God of glory maketh it to thunder: the Lord is vpon the great waters.

4 The voice of the Lord is mighty: the voice of the Lord is glorious.

5 The voice of the Lord breaketh the cedars: yea, the Lord breaketh the cedars of Lebanon.

6 He maketh them also to leape, like a calfe: Lebanon also and Shirion like a yong vnicorne.

7 The voyce of the Lord diuideth the flames of fire.

8 The voyce of the Lord maketh the wildernesses to tremble: the Lord maketh the wildernesses of Kadesh to tremble.

9 The voyce of the Lorde maketh the hinds to calue, and discouereth the forests: *therefore* in his Temple doth euery man speak of his glory.

10 The Lord sitteth vpon the flood, and the Lord doeth remaine King for euer.

11 The Lord shall giue strength vnto his people: the Lord shall blesse his people with peace.

P S A L. XXX.

1 When David was deliuered from great dangers he redred thanks to God, exhorting others to doe the like, & to learn by his example, that God is rather mercifull then seuer and rigorous towards his children. 7 And also that the fall from prosperitie to aduersitie is sudden. 8 This done, he returneth to praier, promising to praise God for euer.

A Psalm or song of the dedication of the house of David.

IWill magnifie thee, O Lord: for thou hast exalted mee, and hast not made my foes to reioyce ouer me.

2 O Lord my God, I cried vnto thee, and thou hast restored me.

3 O Lord, thou hast brought vp my soule out of the graue: thou hast reuiued me from them that goe downe into the pit.

4 Sing praises vnto the Lord, ye his Saintes, and giue thanks before the remembrance of his

his Holinesse.

145.8 5 * For he endureth but a while in his anger: but in his fauour is life: weeping may abide at euening, but ioy commeth in the morning.

6 And in my prosperitie I saide, I shall neuer be moued.

7 For thou Lord of thy goodnesse hadst made my mountaine to stand strong: but thou diddest hide thy face, and I was troubled.

8 Then I cried vnto thee, O Lord, and prayed to my Lord.

9 What profite is there in my blood, when I goe down to the pit? shall the dust giue thanks vnto thee? or shall it declare thy trueth?

10 Heare, O Lord, and haue mercy vpon me: Lord, be thou mine helper.

11 Thou hast turned my mourning into ioy: thou hast loosed my sack & girded me wth gladnes.

12 Therefore shall my tongue praise thee and not cease: O Lord my God, I will giue thanks vnto thee for euer.

PSAL. XXXI.

1 David deliuered from some great danger, first rehearseth what meditation he had by the power of faith, when death was before his eyes, his enemy being readie to take him. 15 Then he affirmeth that the fauour of God is alwaies ready to those that feare him. 20 Finally he exhorteth all the faithfull to trust in God, and to loue him, because he preserveth and strengtheneth them, as they may see by his example.

¶ To him that excelleth. A Psalm of David.

147.1. IN * thee, O Lord, haue I put my trust: let me neuer be confounded: deliuer me in thy righteousness.

2 Bowe downe thine eare to me: make haste to deliuer me: be vnto me a strong rocke, and an house of defence to saue me.

3 For thou art my rock & my fortresse: therefore for thy Names sake direct me & guide me.

4 Draw me out of the net, that they haue laid priuily for me: for thou art my strength.

5 Into thine hand I commend my spirite: for thou hast redeemed me, O Lord God of trueth.

6 I haue hated them that giue themselues to deceitfull vanities: for I trust in the Lord.

7 I will be glad and reioyce in thy mercy: for thou hast seene my trouble: thou hast known my soule in aduersities,

8 And thou hast not shut me vp in the hande of the enemy, but hast set my feete at large.

9 Haue mercie vpon me, O Lord: for I am in trouble: mine eye, my soule and my bellie are consumed with griefe.

10 For my life is wasted with heauinesse, and my yeeres with mourning: my strength fayleth for my paine, and my bones are consumed.

11 I was a reproch among all mine enemies, but specially among my neighbours: and a feare to mine acquaintance, who seeing mee in the streete, fled from me.

12 I am forgotten, as a dead man out of mind: I am like a broken vessell.

13 For I haue heard the railing of great men: feare was on euery side, while they conspired together against me, and consulted to take my life.

14 But I trusted in thee, O Lord: I sayd, Thou art my God.

15 My times are in thine hande: deliuer mee from the hand of mine enemies, and from them that persecute me.

16 Make thy face to shine vpon thy seruant, and saue me through thy mercie.

17 Let me not be confounded, O Lord: for I haue called vpon thee: let the wicked be put to confusion, and to silence in the graue.

18 Let the lying lips be made dumme, which cruelly, proudly and spitefully speak against the righteous.

19 How great is thy goodnes, wth thou hast laid vp for the, that feare thee: & done to them, that trust in thee, euen before thy sonnes of men.

20 Thou doest hide them priuily in thy presence from the pride of men: thou keepest the secretly in thy Tabernacle from the strife of tongues.

21 Blessed be the Lord: for he hath shewed his marueilous kindnes toward me in a strong citie.

22 Though I said in mine haste, I am cast out of thy sight, yet thou heardest the voyce of my prayer, when I cryed vnto thee.

23 Loue ye the Lord all his Saints: for the Lord preserveth the faithfull, and rewardeth abundantly the proud doer.

24 Al ye that trust in the Lord, be strong, and he shall establish your heart.

PSAL. XXXII.

1 David punished with grievous sickness for his finnes, counteth them blessed, to whome God doeth not impute their transgressions. 5 And after that he had confessed his finnes and obtained pardon, 6 Hee exhorteth the wicked men to lue godly, 11 And the good to reioyce.

¶ A Psalm of David to giue instruction.

Blessed is he whose wickednes is forgiven, and whose sinne is couered.

2 Blessed is the man vnto whom the Lord imputeth not iniquitie, and in whose spirit there is no guile.

3 When I held my tongue, my bones consumed, or when I roared all the day.

4 (For thine hand is heauie vpon me, day and night: & my moisture is turned into drought of Sommer. Selah)

5 Then I acknowledged my sinne vnto thee, neither hid I mine iniquity: for I thought, I will confesse against my selfe my wickednesse vnto the Lorde, and thou forgavest the punishment of my sinne. Selah.

6 Therefore shall euery one that is godly, make his prayer vnto thee in a time, when thou mayest be found: surely in the flood of great waters they shall not come neere him.

7 Thou art my secret place: thou preservest me from trouble: thou compassest mee about with ioyfull deliuerance. Selah.

8 I will instruct thee, and teach thee in the way, that thou shalt goe, and I will guide thee with mine eye.

9 Be not like an horse, or like a mule, which vnderstand not: whose mouths thou doest bind with bit and bridle, lest they come neere thee.

10 Many sorowes shall come to the wicked: but he that trusteth in the Lorde, mercie shall compass him.

11 Be glad yee righteous, and reioyce in the Lord, and be ioyfull all yee that are vpriight in heart.

PSAL XXXIII.

1 He exhorteth good men to praise God for that he hath not onlie created all things, & by his providence governeth the same, but also is faithfull in his promises, 10 He understandeth mans heart, & scattereth the counsell of the wicked, 16 So that no man can be preserved by any creature or mans strength: but they, that put their confidence in his mercie, shall be preserved from all aduersitie.

Reioyce in the Lorde, O ye righteous: for it becomneth vpright men to be thankfull.

2 Praise the Lord with harpe: sing vnto him with viole and instrument of ten strings.

3 Sing vnto him a new song: sing cherefully with a loud voice.

4 For the word of the Lord is righteous, and all his workes are faithfull.

5 Hee loueth righteousness and iudgement: the earth is full of the goodnes of the Lord.

6 By the word of the Lord were the heauens made, and all the hoste of them by the breath of his mouth.

7 He gathereth the waters of the sea together as vpon an heape, and laieth vp the depths in his treasures.

8 Let all the earth feare the Lord: let al them that dwell in the world, feare him.

9 For he spake, and it was done: he commanded, and it stood.

10 The Lorde breaketh the counsell of the heathen, and bringeth to nought the deuises of the people.

11 The counsell of y Lord shal stand for euer, & y thoughts of his heart throughout al ages.

12 Blessed is that nation, whose God is the Lord: euen the people, that he hath chosen for his inheritance.

13 The Lorde looketh downe from heauen, and beholdeth all the children of men.

14 From the habitation of his dwelling hee beholdeth all them that dwell in the earth.

15 He fashioneth their hearts euerie one, and vnderstandeth all their workes.

16 The King is not saued by the multitude of an hoste, neither is the mightie man deliuered by great strength.

17 A horse is a vaine helpe, and shall not deliuer any by his great strength.

18 Behold, y eie of the Lord is vpo them that feare him, & vpon them that trust in his mercy,

19 To deliuer their soules from death, and to preserve them in famine.

20 Our soule waiteth for the Lorde: for he is our helpe and our shield.

21 Surely our heart shall reioyce in him, because we trusted in his holy Name.

22 Let thy mercy, O Lord, be vpon vs, as we trust in thee.

PSAL XXXIIII.

1 After David had escaped Achish, according as it is writen in the 1. Sam. 21. 11. whom in this title he calleth Abimelech (which was a generall name to all the Kings of the Philistines) he prayeth God for his deliuerance, 3 Proruoking all others by his example to trust in God, to feare and serue him: 14 Who defendeth the godly with his Angels, 15 And utterlie destroyeth the wicked in their sinnes.

A Psalm of David, when he changed his

behaviour before Abimelech, who droue him away, and he departed.

I Will alway giue thanks vnto the Lord: his praise shalbe in my mouth continually.

2 My soule shall glory in the Lord: the humble shall heare it, and be glad.

3 Praise ye the Lord with me, and let vs magnifie his name together.

4 I fought the Lord, and he heard me: yea, he deliuered me out of all my feare.

5 They shall looke vnto him, and run to him: and their faces shall not be ashamed, saying,

6 This poore man cryed, & the Lorde heard him, and saued him out of all his troubles.

7 The Angell of the Lorde pitcheth round about them that feare him, and deliuereth them.

8 Taste ye and see, how gracious the Lord is: blessed is the man that trusteth in him.

9 Feare the Lord, ye his Saintes: for nothing wanteth to them that feare him.

10 The Lyons doe lacke and suffer hunger, but they, which seeke the Lord, shall want nothing that is good.

11 Come children, hearken vnto me: I will teach you the feare of the Lord.

12 * What man is he, that desireth life: and loueth long daies for to see good? 1. Ps.

13 Keepe thy tongue from euill, and thy lips that they speake no guile.

14 Eschewe euill and doe good: seeke peace and follow after it.

15 The eyes of the Lorde are vpon the righteous, and his eares are open vnto their crye.

16 But the face of the Lorde is against them that doe euill, to cut off their remembrance from the earth.

17 The righteous cry, and the Lorde heareth them, & deliuereth the out of all their troubles.

18 The Lord is neere vnto them that are of a contrite heart, and will saue such as be afflicted in spirit.

19 Great are the troubles of the righteous; but the Lord deliuereth him out of them all.

20 He keepeth al his bones: not one of them is broken.

21 But malice shall slay the wicked: and they that hate the righteous, shall perish.

22 The Lord redeemeth the soules of his seruants: and none that trust in him shall perish.

PSAL XXXV.

1 So long as Saul was enemy to David, all that had any authority vnder him, to flatter their king (as is the course of the world) did also most cruellly persecute David: against whom he praieth God to plead and to auenge his cause, 8 That they may be taken in their nets and snares, which they laied for him, that his innocencie may be declared, 27 And that the innocent, which taketh part with him, may reioice & praise the Name of the Lord, that thus deliuereth his seruant. 28 And so he promisseth to speake forth the iustice of the Lord, and to magnifie his Name all the daies of his life.

A Psalm of David.

PLeade thou my cause, O Lorde, with them that strue with me: fight thou against them, that fight against me.

2 Lay hand vpon the shield and buckler, and stand vp for mine helpe.

3 Bring out also the speare and stop the way against

against them, that persecute me: say vnto my soule, I am thy saluation.

4 Let them be confounded and put to shame, & seeke after my soule: let them be turned back, & brought to confusion & imagine mine hurt.

5 Let them be as chaffe before the winde, and let the Angell of the Lord scatter them.

6 Let their way be darke and slipperie: and let the Angell of the Lord persecute them.

7 For without cause they haue hid the pit, and their net for me: without cause haue they digged a pit for my soule.

8 Let destruction come vpon him at vnwares, and let his net that he hath laied priuily, take him: let him fall into the same destruction.

9 Then my soule shalbe ioyfull in the Lorde: it shall reioyce in his saluation.

10 All my bones shall say, Lord, who is like vnto thee, which deliuerest the poore from him, that is too strong for him! yea, the poore & him that is in miserie, from him that spoileth him!

11 Cruell witnesses did rise vp: they asked of me things that I knew not.

12 They rewarded me euill for good, to haue spoyled my soule.

13 Yet I, when they were sicke, I was clothed with a sacke: I humbled my soule with fasting: and my prayer was turned vpon my bosome.

14 I behaued my selfe as to my friende, or as to my brother: I humbled my selfe, mourning as one that bewaileth his mother.

15 But in mine aduersitie they reioyced, and gathered themselues together: the abjects assembled themselues against me, and I knewe not: they tare me, and ceased not,

16 With the false scoffers at bankets, gnashing their teeth against me.

17 Lorde, how long wilt thou beholde this? deliuer my soule from their tumult, euen my desolate soule from the Lyons.

18 So wil I giue thee thanks in a great congregation: I wil praise thee among much people.

19 Let not them that are mine enemies vniustlie reioyce ouer me, neither let them winke with the eye, that hate me without a cause.

20 For they speake not as friends: but they imagine deceitfull wordes against the quiet of the lande.

21 And they gaped on me wth their mouthes, saying, Ah, ah, our eye hath seene.

22 Thou hast seene it, O Lorde: keepe not silence: be not farre from me, O Lorde.

23 Arise and awake to my iudgement, euen to my cause, my God, and my Lorde.

24 Iudge me, O Lorde my God, according to thy righteousness, & let the not reioice ouer me.

25 Let them not say in their heartes, O our soule reioyce: neither let them say, We haue deuoured him.

26 Let them be confounded & put to shame together, that reioyce at mine hurt: let them be clothed with confusion and shame, that lift vp themselues against me.

27 But let them bee ioyfull, and glad that loue my righteousness: yea, let them say alway, Let the Lorde be magnified, which loueth the prosperitie of his seruant.

28 And my tongue shall vtter thy righteousness, and thy praise euery day.

P S A L. XXXVI.

1 The Prophet grievously vexed by the wicked, doth complaine of their malicious wickednes. 6 Then he turneth to consider the unspeakable goodnes of God towards all creatures: 9 But specially towards his children, that by the faith thereof he may be comforted & assured of his deliuerance by this ordinarie course of Gods worke, 13 Who in the end destroyeth the wicked and saueh the iust.

¶ To him that excelleth. A Psalm of David, the seruant of the Lord.

Wickednes saith to the wicked man, euen in mine heart, that there is no feare of GOD before his eyes.

2 For he flattereth himselfe in his owne eyes, whiles his iniquity is found worthy to be hated.

3 The wordes of his mouth are iniquitie and deceite: hee hath left off to vnderstand and to doe good.

4 He imagineth mischief vpon his bed: hee setteth himselfe vpon a way, that is not good, and doth not abhorre euill.

5 Thy mercy, O Lord, reacheth vnto the heauens: and thy faithfulness vnto the cloudes.

6 Thy righteousness is like the mighty mountaines: thy iudgements are like a great mountaine deepe: thou, Lorde, dost saue man and beast. of God.

7 How excellent is thy mercie, O God! there fore the children of men trust vnder the shadowe of thy wings. is thus

8 They shall be satisfied with the fatnesse of led, thine house, and thou shalt giue them drinke out of the riuer of thy pleasures.

9 For with thee is the well of life, and in thy light shall we see light.

10 Extend thy louing kindnesse vnto them that know thee, and thy righteousness vnto them that are vpriight in heart.

11 Let not y^e soote of pride come against me, & let not y^e hand of the wicked men moue me.

12 There they are fallen that worke iniquity: they are cast downe, & shall not be able to rise.

P S A L. XXXVII.

1 This Psalm containeth exhortation & consolation for the weake, that are grieued at the prosperitie of the wicked, & the affliction of the goodly.

7 For how prosperouslie seuer the wicked do liue for the time, he doth affirme their felicitie to be vaine and transitorie, because they are not in the fauour of God, but in the end they are destroyed as his enemies, 11 And how miserable that the righteous seemeth to liue in the world, yet his end is peace, and he is in the fauour of God, he is deliuered from the wicked and preserved.

¶ A Psalm of David.

¶ Ret not thy selfe because of the wicked men, neither be enuious for the euill doers.

2 For they shall soone bee cut downe like grasse, and shall wither as the greene herbe.

3 Trust thou in the Lord and do good: dwell in the land, and thou shalt be fed assuredly.

4 And deliue thy selfe in the Lord and he shall giue thee thine heartes desire.

5 Commit thy way vnto the Lorde, and trust in him, and he shall bring it to passe.

6 And he shall bring forth thy righteousness as the light, & thy iudgement as the none day.

7 Waite patiently vpon the Lorde and hope in him: let not thy selfe for him that prospereth

reth in his way: nor for the man that bringeth his enterprises to passe.

8 Cease from anger, and leane off wrath: fret not thy selfe also to doe euill.

9 For euil doers shalbe cut off, and they that waite vpon the Lord, they shal inherite the land.

10 Therefore yet a litle while, and the wicked shall not appeare, and thou shalt looke after his place, and he shall not be found.

11 But mecke men shal possesse the earth, & shal haue their delite in y multitude of peace.

12 The wicked praïseth against the iust, and gnatheth his teeth against him.

13 But the Lorde shall laugh him to scorne: for he seeth, that his day is comming.

14 The wicked haue drawen their sword, and haue bent their bow, to cast downe the poore and needie, and to slaye such as be of vpright conseruation.

15 But their sworde shall enter into their owne heart, and their bowes shalbe broken.

16 A small thing vnto the iust man is better, then great riches to the wicked and mightie.

17 For the armes of the wicked shalbe broken: but the Lord vpholdeth the iust men.

18 The Lord knoweth the dayes of vpright men, and their inheritance shalbe perpetuall.

19 They shall not be confounded in the perillous time, and in the dayes of famine they shall haue ynough.

20 But the wicked shall perish, & the enemies of the Lord shalbe consumed as y fat of lambs: euen with the smoke shall they consume away.

21 The wicked boroweth and payeth not againe: but the righteous is mercifull, & giueth.

22 For such as be blessed of God, shal inherit y land, & they that be cursed of him, shalbe cut off.

23 The pathes of man are directed by the Lord: for he loueth his way.

24 Though he fall, hee shall not be cast off: for the Lord putteth vnder his hand.

25 I haue bene yong, and am old: yet I sawe neuer the righteous forsaken, nor his seede begging bread.

26 But he is euer mercifull and lendeth, and his seede enioyeth the blessing.

27 Flee from euill and doe good, and dwell for euer.

28 For y Lord loueth iudgement, & forsaketh not his Saintes: they shalbe preserued for euermore: but the seed of the wicked shalbe cut off.

29 The righteous men shal inherite the land, and dwell therein for euer.

30 The mouth of the righteous wil speake of wisdom, & his tongue will talke of iudgement.

31 For the Lawe of his God is in his heart, and his steps shall not slide.

32 The wicked watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him.

33 But the Lorde will not leaue him in his hand, nor condemne him, when he is iudged.

34 Waite thou on the Lorde, and keepe his way, and he shall exalt thee, that thou shalt inherite the land: when the wicked men shal perish, thou shalt see.

35 I haue seene the wicked strong, & spreading himselfe like a greene bay tree.

36 Yet he passed away, and loe, he was gone, and I sought him, but he could not be found.

37 Marke the vpright man, and beholde the iust: for the end of that man is peace.

38 But the transgressours shalbe destroyed together, & the end of the wicked shalbe cut off.

39 But the saluation of the righteous men shalbe of the Lorde: he shalbe their strength in the time of trouble.

40 For the Lord shal helpe them and deliuer them: he shall deliuer them from the wicked, & shall saue them, because they trust in him.

PSAL. XXXVIII.

1 David lying sicke of some grievous disease, acknowledging himselfe to be chastised of the Lorde for his sinnes, and therefore praïeth God to turne away his wrath. 5 Hee uttereth the greames of his griefe by many wordes and circumstances, as wounded with the arrowes of Gods ire, forsaken of his friends, euill treated of his enemies. 22 But in the end with firme confidence he commendeth his cause to God, and hopeth for speedie helpe at his hand.

A Psalme of David for remembrance.

O Lorde, rebuke me not in thine anger, neither chastise me in thy wrath.

2 For thine arrowes haue light vpon mee, and thine hand lyeth vpon me.

3 There is nothing sound in my flesh, because of thine anger: neither is there rest in my bones because of my sinne.

4 For mine iniquities are gone ouer mine head, & as a waightie burden they are too heauie for me.

5 My woundes are putrified, and corrupt because of my foolishnes.

6 I am bowed, and crooked very sore: I goe mourning all the day.

7 For my reynes are full of burning, & there is nothing sound in my flesh.

8 I am weakened and sore broken: I roare for the very griefe of mine heart.

9 Lord, I poure my whole desire before thee, and my sighing is not hid from thee.

10 Mine heart panteth: my strength faileth me, and the light of mine eyes, euen they are not mine owne.

11 My louers and my friends stand aside from my plague, and my kinsmen stand a farre off.

12 They also that seeke after my life, laye snares, & they y goe about to do me euill, talke wicked things and imagine deceit continually.

13 But I as a deafe man heard not, and am as a dumme man, which openeth not his mouth.

14 Thus am I as a man, that heareth not, and in whose mouth are no reproofes.

15 For on thee, O Lorde, doe I waite: thou wilt heare me, my Lord, my God.

16 For I said, Heare me, lest they reioice ouer me: for when my foote slippeth, they extoll themselves against me.

17 Surely I am ready to halt, and my sorow is euer before me.

18 When I declare my paine, and am sorie for my sinne,

19 Then mine enemies are aline & are mightie, & they that hate me wrongfully, are many.

20 They also, that reward euill for good, are mine aduersaries, because I follow goodnes.

21 Forsake me not, O Lorde: bee not thou farre from me, my God.

22 Hasten thee to helpe me, O my Lorde, my saluation.

PSAL. XXXIX.

1 David uttereth with what great griefe and bitterness of minde he was drinen to these outrageous complaints of his infirmities. 2 For he confesseth that when he had determined silence, that he brast forth yet into wordes that he would not through the greatnes of his griefe. 4 Then he rehearseth certaine requests which taste of the infirmities of man. 8 And mixeth with them many prayers: but all doe shew a mind wonderfullie troubled, that it may plainelie appeare how he did strive mightilie against death and desperation.

¶ To the excellent musician Ieduthun.

A Psalm of David.

I Thought, I will take heede to my waies, that I sinne not with my tongue: I will keepe my mouth bridled while the wicked is in my sight.

2 I was dumme and spake nothing: I kept silence euen from good, and my sorow was more stirred.

3 Mine heart was hot within me, and while I was musing, the fire kindled, and I spake with my tongue, saying,

4 Lord, let me know mine end, and the measure of my daies, what it is: let me know how long I haue to liue.

5 Behold, thou hast made my daies as an hand breadth, and mine age as nothing in respect of thee: surely euery man in his best state, is altogether vanitie. Selah.

6 Doubtlesse man walketh in a shadow, and disquieteth himselfe in vaine: he heapeth vp riches, and cannot tell who shall gather them.

7 And now Lorde, what waite I for? mine hope is euen in thee.

8 Deliver me from all my transgressions, and make me not a rebuke vnto the foolish.

9 I should haue bene dumme, and not haue opened my mouth, because thou didst it.

10 Take thy plague away from me: for I am consumed by the stroke of thine hand.

11 When thou with rebukes dost chastise man for iniquitie, y as a moth makest his beautie to consume: surely euery mā is vanity. Selah.

12 Heare my prayer, O Lord, & hearken vnto my cry: keep not silence at my teares, for I am a stranger wth thee, & a sojourner as al my lathers.

13 Stay thine anger from me, that I may recover my strength, before I goe hence and be not.

PSAL. XI.

1 David deliuered from great danger doth magnifie & praise the grace of God for his deliuerance, and commendeth his prouidence toward all mankind. 5 Then doth he promise to giue him selfe whollie to Gods seruice, and so declareth how God is trulie worshipped. 14 Afterwarde he giueth thanks and praiseth God, and hauing complained of his enemies, with good courage he calleth for aide and succour.

¶ To him that excelleth. A Psalm of David.

I Waited patiently for the Lord, and he inclined vnto me, and heard my cry.

2 He brought me also out of the horrible pit, out of the myrie clay, and set my fete vpon the rocke, and ordered my goings.

3 And he hath put in my mouth a new song of praise vnto our God: many shall see it and

fear, and shall trust in the Lord.

4 Blessed is the man that maketh the Lorde his trust, and regardeth not the proud, nor such as turne aside to lies.

5 O Lord my God, thou hast made thy wonderfull workes so many, that none can count in order to thee thy thoughts toward vs: I would declare, and speake of them, but they are more then I am able to expresse.

6 Sacrifice and offering thou didst not desire: (for mine eares hast thou prepared) burnt offering and sinne offering hast thou not required.

7 Then said I, loe, I come: for in the rolle of the booke it is written of me,

8 I desired to doe thy good wil, O my God: yea, thy law is within mine heart.

9 I haue declared thy righteousness in the great Congregation: loe, I will not retrain my lippes: O Lord, thou knowest.

10 I haue not hid thy righteousness within mine heart, but I haue declared thy trueth and thy saluation: I haue not concealed thy mercie and thy trueth from the great Congregation.

11 Withdraw not thou thy tender mercie from me, O Lord: let thy mercy and thy truth alway preferue me.

12 For innumerable troubles haue compassed me: my sinnes haue taken such hold vpon me, that I am not able to looke vp: yea, they are more in number then the haire of my head: therefore mine heart hath failed me.

13 Let it please thee, O Lord, to deliuer me: make haste, O Lord, to helpe me.

14 Let them be confounded & put to shame together, that seeke my soule to destroy it: let them be drinen backward and put to rebuke, that desire mine hurt.

15 Let them be destroyed for a rewarde of their shame, which say vnto me, Aha, aha.

16 Let all them that seeke thee, reioyce and be glad in thee: and let them, that loue thy saluation, say alway, The Lord be prayed.

17 Though I be poore and needy, the Lorde thinketh on me: thou art mine helper and my deliuerer: my God, make no tarying.

PSAL. XII.

1 David being grievously afflicted, blesteth them that prae his case. 9 And complaineth of the treason of his owne friends and familiars, as come to passe in Judas, John. 13. 18. After he feeling the great mercies of God gentlie chastising him, and not suffering his enemies to triumph against him, 13 Giveth most heartie thanks vnto God.

¶ To him that excelleth. A Psalm of David. Blessed is he y iudgeth wisely of y poore: the Lord shal deliuer him in y time of trouble.

2 The Lord will keepe him, and preserue him aliu: he shalbe blessed vpon the earth, & thou wilt not deliuer him vnto y wil of his enemies.

3 The Lord wil strengthē him vpon y bed of sorow: y hast turned all his bed in his sicknes.

4 Therefore I said, Lord haue mercy vpo me: heale my soule, for I haue sinned against thee.

5 Mine enemies speake euill of me, saying, When shall he die, and his name perishe?

6 And if he come to see me, he speaketh lies, but his heart heapeth iniquitie within him, and when he commeth forth, he telleth it.

7 All they that hate me, whisper together against

gainst mee: *even* against mee doe they imagine mine hurt.

8 A mischief is light vpon him, and he that lieth, shall no more rise.

br. the
m of my
ce. 9 Yea, my familiar friend, whom I trusted, which did eate of my breade, hath lifted vp the heele against me.

10 Therefore, O Lord, haue mercie vpon me, and raise me vp: so I shall reward them.

11 By this I know that thou fauourest me, because mine enemy doth not triumph against me.

12 And as for me, thou vpholdest me in mine integrity, & dost set me before thy face for euer.

13 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, worlde without end. So be it, *even* so be it.

PSAL. XLII.

1 The Prophet grievously complaineth, that being letted by his persecutors, he could not be present in the Congregation of Gods people, protesting that although he was separated in bodie from them, yet his heart was thitherward affectioned. 7 And last of all he sheweth, that he was not so farre overcome with those sorrowes and thoughts, & But that hee continually put his confidence in the Lord.

¶ To him that excelleth. A Psalme to giue instruction, committed to the sonnes of Korah.

AS the Hart braieth for the riuers of water, so panteth my soule after thee, O God.

2 My soule thirsteth for God, *even* for the liuing God: when shall I come and appeare before the presence of God?

3 My teares haue bene my meat day & night while thei daily say vnto me, Where is thy god?

4 When I remembred these things, I powred out my very heart, because I had gone with the multitude, and led them into the house of God with the voyce of singing, and praise, as a multitude that keepeth a feast.

5 Why art thou cast downe, my soule, and vquiet within me? waite on God: for I will yet giue him thanks for the helpe of his presence.

6 My God, my soule is cast down within me, because I remember thee from the land of Iorden and Harmonim, and from the mount Mizar.

7 One deepe calleth another deepe by the noise of thy water spouts: all thy waues and thy floods are gone ouer me.

8 The Lord will graunt his louing kindnesse in the day, and in the night shall I sing of him, *when* a prayer vnto the God of my life.

9 I wil say vnto God, *which* is my rock, Why hast thou forgotten me? why goe I mourning when the enemy oppresseth me?

10 My bones are cut asunder while mine enemies reproch me, saying daily vnto me, Where is thy God?

11 Why art thou cast downe, my soule? and why art thou disquieted within me? waite on God: for I will yet giue him thanks: *he* is my present helpe, and my God.

PSAL. XLIII.

1 He prayeth to be deliuered from them which conspire against him, that he might ioyfully praise God in his holy Congregation.

IVdge me, O God, and defend my cause against the vnnuerisull people: deliuer mee from the deceitfull and wicked man.

2 For thou art the God of my strength: why hast thou put me away? why goe I so mourning,

when the enemy oppresseth me?

3 Sende thy light and thy truth: let them leade me: let them bring me vnto thine holy Mountaine, and to thy Tabernacles.

4 Then will I go vnto the altar of God, *even* vnto the God of my ioy and gladnes: and vpon the harpe will I giue thanks vnto thee, O God, my God.

5 Why art thou cast downe, my soule? And why art thou disquieted within me? waite on God: for I will yet giue him thanks: *he* is my present helpe, and my God.

PSAL. XLIII.

1 The faithfull remember the great mercie of God toward his people. 9 After, they complain because they feele it no more. 17 Also they allege the couenant made with Abraham, for the keeping whereof they shewe what grievous things they suffered. 23 Finallie they pray vnto God not to contemne their afflictions, seeing the same redoundeth to the contempt of his honour.

¶ To him that excelleth. A Psalme to giue instruction, committed to the sonnes of Korah.

WE haue heard with our eares, O God: our fathers haue told vs the workes, that thou hast done in their dayes, in the old time:

2 How thou hast driuen out the heathen with thine hand, and planted them: how thou hast destroyed the people, and caused them to growe.

3 For they inherited not the lande by their owne sworde, neither did their owne arme saue them: but thy right hand, and thine arme and the light of thy countenance, Because thou didst fauour them.

4 Thou art my King, O God: send helpe vnto Iakob.

5 Through thee haue we thrust back our aduersaries: by thy Name haue we troden downe them that rose vp against vs.

6 For I doe not trust in my bow, neither can my sword saue me.

7 But thou hast saued vs from our aduersaries, & hast put them to confusion that hate vs.

8 Therefore will we praise God continually, and wil confesse thy Name for euer. Selah.

9 But now thou art farre off, & puttest vs to confusion, & goest not forth with our armies.

10 Thou makest vs to turne backe from the aduersarie, and they, which hate vs, spoyle [for] themselves.

11 *Thou giuest vs as sheepe to be eaten, and doest scatter vs among the nations.

12 Thou sellest thy people without gaine, and doest not increase their price.

13 Thou makest vs a reproch to our neighbours, a iest and a laughing stock to them that are round about vs.

14 Thou makest vs a proverbe among y nations, & a nodding of the head among y people.

15 My confusion is daily before me, and the shame of my face hath couered me,

16 For the voice of the slanderer and rebuker, for the enemy and auenger.

17 All this is come vpon vs, yet doe we not forget thee, neither deale we falsely concerning thy covenant.

18 Our heart is not turned back: neither our steps gone out of thy paths,

19 Albeit thou hast smitten vs downe into the

the place of dragons, and covered vs with the shadow of death.

20 If we haue forgotten the Name of our God, & holden vp our hands to a strange god,

21 Shall not God search this out? for he knoweth the secrets of the heart.

22 Surely for thy sake are we slaine continually, & are counted as sheepe for the slaughter.

23 Vp, why sleepest thou, O Lord? awake, be not farre off for euer.

24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face? and forgettest our miserie and our affliction?

25 For our soule is beaten downe vnto the dust: our bellie cleaueth vnto the ground.

26 Rise vp for our succour, and redeeme vs for thy mercies sake.

P S A L. XLV.

1 The maiestie of Salomon, his honour, strength, beautie, riches and power are praised, and also his marriage with the Egyptian being an heathen woman is blessed, 10 If that she can renounce her people, and the loue of her countrey, and giue her selfe wholly to her husband. Under the which figure the wonderfull maiestie and increase of the kingdome of Christ and the Church his spouse now taken of the Gentiles is described.

¶ To him that excelleth on Sholhannim, a song of loue to giue instruction, committed to the sonnes of Korah.

Mine heart will vtter foorth a good matter: I will intreat in my workes of the King: my tongue is as the pen of a swift writer.

2 Thou art fairer then the children of men: grace is powred in thy lips, because God hath blessed thee for euer.

3 Girde thy sworde vpon thy thigh, O most mightie, to wit, thy worship and thy glorie,

4 And prosper wth thy glory: ride vpō y word of trueth & of meekenesse, & of righteousness: so thy right hād shal teach thee terrible things.

5 Thine arrowes are sharpe to pearce the heart of the Kings enemies: therefore the people shall fall vnder thee.

6 Thy throne, O God, is for euer and euer: the scepter of thy kingdome is a scepter of righteousness.

7 Thou louest righteousness, & hatest wickednes, because God, euen thy God hath anointed thee with y oyle of gladnes about thy fellows.

8 All thy garments smell of myrrhe & aloes, and cassia, when thou comest out of the yuorie palaces, where they haue made thee glad.

9 Kings daughters were among thine honorable wiues: vpon thy right hand did stande the Queene in a vesture of golde of Ophir.

10 Harken, O daughter, and consider, and incline thine eare: forget also thine owne people, and thy fathers house.

11 So shal y King haue pleasure in thy beautie: for he is thy Lord, & reuerence thou him.

12 And the daughter of y Tyus with the rich of the people, shall do homage before thy face with presents.

13 The Kings daughter is all glorious within: her clothing is of broydered golde.

14 She shalbe brought vnto the King in raimēt of needle worke: y virgins that follow after her, & her cōpaniōs shalbe brought vnto thee.

15 With ioy and gladnesse shall they be

brought, and shall enter into the Kings palace.

16 In stead of thy fathers shal thy childre be: y shalt make them Princes thorow all y earth.

17 I will make thy Name to be remembred through all generations: therefore shall y people giue thanks vnto thee world without end.

P S A L. XLVI.

1 A song of triumph or thanksgiving for the deliuerance of Ierusalem, after Sennacherib with his armie was driuen away, or some other like sudden & marueilous deliuerance by the mightie hād of God. 8 Whereby the Prophet cōmending this great benefite, doth exhort the faithfull to giue them selues wholly into the hand of God, doubting nothing but that vnder his protection they shall be safe against all the assaules of their enemies, because this is his delite to assuage the rage of the wicked, when they are most busie against the iust.

¶ To him that excelleth vpon Alamothe, a song committed to the sonnes of Korah.

God is our hope and strength, and helpe in troubles, readie to be found.

2 Therefore will not we feare, though the earth be mooued, and though the mountaines fall into the middes of the sea.

3 Though the waters thereof rage and be troubled, and the mountaines shake at the furies of the same. Selah.

4 Yet there is a Riuer, whose streames shall make glad the citie of God: euen the Sanctuary of the Tabernacles of the most High.

5 God is in the middes of it: therefore shal it not be mooued: God shall helpe it very early.

6 When the nations raged, and the kingdomes were mooued, God y thundred, and the earth melted.

7 The Lord of hostes is with vs: the God of Iakob is our refuge. Selah.

8 Come, & behold the workes of the Lord, what desolations he hath made in the earth.

9 He maketh warres to cease vnto y ends of the world: he breaketh the bowe, and cutteth the speare, and burneth the chariots with fire.

10 Be still and know that I am God: I will be exalted among the heathen, and I will be exalted in the earth.

11 The Lord of Hostes is with vs: the God of Iakob is our refuge. Selah.

P S A L. XLVII.

1 The Prophet exhorteth all people to the worship of the true and euerliuing God, cōmending the mercie of God toward the posteritie of Iakob: 9 And after prophecies of the kingdome of Christ in this time of the Gospell.

¶ To him that excelleth. A Psalm committed to the sonnes of Korah.

All people clappe your bandes: sing loude vnto God with a ioyfull voyce.

2 For the Lord is High, and terrible: a great King ouer all the earth.

3 He hath subdued the people vnder vs, and the nations vnder our secte.

4 He hath chosen our inheritance for vs: euen the glorie of Iakob whom he loued. Selah.

5 God is gone vp with triumph, euen the Lord, with the sound of the trumpet.

6 Sing praises to God, sing praises: sing praises vnto our King, sing praises.

7 For God is the King of all the earth: sing praises

praises every one that hath vnderstanding.

8 God reigneth ouer the heathen : God sitteth vpon his holy throne.

9 The princes of the people are gathered vnto the people of the God of Abraham: for the shieldes of the world belong to God: he is greatly to be exalted.

PSAL. XLVIII.

1 A notable deliurance of Jerusalem from the hand of many Kings is mentioned: for the which thanks are given to God, and the state of that citie is praised, that hath God so presently at all times ready to defend them. The Psalme seemeth to be made in the time of Abaz, Jehoshaphat, Asa, or Ezechiah: for in their times chiefly was the citie by forren princes assaulted.

¶ A song or Psalme committed to the sonnes of Korah.

Great is the Lord, and greatly to be praised, in the citie of our God, euen vpon his holy Mountaine.

2 Mount Zion, lying Northward, is faire in situation: it is the ioy of the whole earth, and the Citie of the great King.

3 In the palaces thereof God is knowen for a refuge.

4 For loe, the Kings were gathered, and went together.

5 When they sawe it, they marueiled: they were astonied, and suddenly driuen backe.

6 Feare came there vpon them, and sorowe as vpon a woman in trauaile.

7 As with an East winde thou breakest the ships of Tarshish: so were they destroyed.

8 As we haue heard, so haue we seene in the Citie of the Lord of hostes, in the Citie of our God, God will stablish it for euer. Selah.

9 We waite for thy louing kindnes, O God, in the middes of thy Temple.

10 O God, according vnto thy Name, so is thy praise vnto the worldes ende: thy right hand is full of righteounesse.

11 Let mount Zion reioyce, and the daughters of Iudah be glad, because of thy iudgements.

12 Compass about Zion, and goe round about it, and tell the towres thereof.

13 Marke well the wall thereof: behold her towres, that ye may tell your posteritie.

14 For this God & our God for euer and euer: he shall be our guide vnto the death.

PSAL. XLIX.

1 The holy Ghost cattereth all men to the consideration of mans life, 7 shewing them not to be most blessed, that are most wealshie, and therefore not to be feared: but contrariwise he listeth vpon our mindes to consider howe all things are ruled by Gods prouidence: 14 Who as he iudgeth these worldly misers to euerslasting tormentes, 15 So doeth he preserve his, and will reward them in the day of the resurrection, 2. Thess. 1. 6.

¶ To him that excelleth: A Psalme committed to the sonnes of Korah.

Hearc this, all ye people: giue care all ye that dwell in the world.

2 As well lowe as hie, both rich and poore.

3 My mouth shall speake of wisdom, and the meditation of mine heart is of knowledge.

4 I will incline mine eare to a parable, and vtter my graue matter vpon the harpe.

5 Wherefore should I feare in the euill dayes, when iniquitie shall compass me about, as at mine heeles?

6 They trust in their goods, and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches.

7 Yet a man can by no meanes redeeme his brother: he can not giue his ransom to God,

8 (So precious is the redemption of their soules, and the continuance for euer)

9 That he may liue still for euer, and not see the graue.

10 For he seeth that wise men die, and also that the ignorant and foolish perish, and leaue their riches for others.

11 Yet they thinke, their houses, and their habitations shall continue for euer, euen from generation to generation, and call their landes by their names.

12 But man shall not continue in honour: he is like the beastes that die.

13 This their way uttereth their foolishnes: yet their posteritie delite in their talke. Selah.

14 Like sheepe they lie in graue: death deuoureth them, and the righteous shall haue dominion ouer them in the morning: for their beautie shall consume, when they shall goe from their house to graue.

15 But God shall deliuer my soule from the power of the graue: for he wil receiue me. Selah.

16 Be not thou afraid when one is made rich, and when the glorie of his house is increased.

17 For he shal take nothing away when he dieth: neither shal his pompe descēd after him.

18 For while he liued, he reioyced himselfe: and men will praise thee, when thou makest much of thy selfe.

19 He shal enter into the generation of his fathers, and they shall not liue for euer.

20 Man is in honour, and vnderstandeth not: he is like to beastes that perish.

PSAL. L.

1 Because the Church is alway full of hypocrites, 8 Which do imagine that God will be worshipped with outward ceremonies onely, without the heart: and especially the Jewes were of this opinion, because of their figures & ceremonies of the Lawe, thinking that their sacrifices were sufficient. 21 Therefore the Prophet doeth reprove this grosse error, and pronounceth the Name of God to be blasphemed, where holinesse is set in ceremonies. 22 For he declareth the worship of God to be spirituall, whereas are two principall partes, inuocation, and thanksgiuing.

¶ A Psalme of Asaph.

The God of gods euen the Lord hath spoken and called the earth from the rising vp of the sunne vnto the going downe thereof.

2 Out of Zion, which is the perfection of beautie, hath God shined.

3 Our God shall come and shal not keepe silence: a fire shal deuoure before him, & a mightie tempest shal be moued round about him.

4 He shall call the heauen aboue, & the earth to iudge his people.

5 Gather my Saintes together vnto me, those that make a conenant with me with sacrifice.

6 And the heauens shall declare his righteousness: for God is iudge him selfe. Selah.

7 Hearc, O my people, and I will speake: heare.

heare, O Israel, and I will testifie vnto thee: for I am God, *euens* thy God.

8 I will not reprove thee for thy sacrifices, or thy burnt offerings, *that haue not bene* continually before me.

9 I will take no bullocke out of thine house, nor goates out of thy foldes.

10 For all the beastes of the forest are mine, and the beastes on a thousand mountaines.

11 I know all the foules on the mountaines: and the wilde beastes of the field are mine.

12 If I be hungrie, I will not tell thee: for the world is mine, and all that therein is.

13 Will I eate the flesh of bulles? or drinke the blood of goates?

14 Offer vnto God praise, and pay thy vowes vnto the most High,

15 And call vpon me in the day of trouble: so wil I deliuer thee, and thou shalt glorifie me.

16 But vnto the wicked said God, What hast thou to doe to declare mine ordinances, that thou shouldest take my couenāt in thy mouth,

17 Seeing thou hatest to be reformed, and hast cast my wordes behind thee?

18 For when thou seest a thiefe, thou runnest with him, & thou art partaker wth the adulterers.

19 Thou giuest thy mouth to euill, and with thy tongue thou forgetst deceit.

20 Thou sittest, and speakest against thy brother, and slanderest thy mothers sonne.

21 These things hast thou done, and I helde my tongue: therefore thou thoughtest that I was like thee: but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thee.

22 Oh, consider this, ye that forget God, least I teare you in pieces, and there be none that can deliuer you.

23 He that offereth praise, shall glorifie me: and to him, that disposeth his way aright, will I shewe the saluation of God.

P S A L. L I.

1 When David was rebuked by the Prophet Nathan for his great offences, he did not onely acknowledge the same to God with protestation of his naturall corruption and iniquitie, but also left a memoriall thereof to his posteritie. 7 Therefore first he desireth God to forgive his sinnes, 10 And to reue in him his holy Spirit, 15 With promise that he will not be vnmindfull of those great graces. 18 Finally, fearing lest God would punish the whole Church for his fault, he requireth that he would rather increase his graces towards the same.

¶ To him that excelleth. A Psalme of David, when the Prophet Nathan came vnto him, after he had gone in to Bath-sheba.

HAue mercie vpon me, O God, according to thy louing kindnesse: according to the multitude of thy compassions put away mine iniquities.

2 Wash me throughly from mine iniquitie, and cleanse me from my sinne.

3 For I knowe mine iniquities, and my sinne is euer before me.

4 Against thee, against thee onely haue I sinned, & done euill in thy sight, & thou mayest be iust when I speakest, & pure whē thou iudget.

5 Beholde, I was borne in iniquitie, and in sinne hath my mother conceived me.

6 Beholde, thou louest truth in the inwarde affections: therefore hast thou taught mee wisdom in the secret of mine heart.

7 Purge mee with * hyssope, and I shall be cleane: wash me, and I shall be whiter then snow. *Leu. 14.*

8 Make me to heate ioy and gladnes, *that* the bones which thou hast broken, may reioyce.

9 Hide thy face from my sinnes, and put away all mine iniquities.

10 Create in me a cleane heart, O God, and reue a right spirit within me.

11 Cast me not away from thy presence, and take not thy holy Spirit from me.

12 Restore to me the ioy of thy saluation, and stablish me with thy free Spirit.

13 *Thou* shall I teach thy waies vnto the wicked, and sinners shall be conuerted vnto thee.

14 Deliuer me from blood, O God, *which art* the God of my saluateon, and my tongue shall sing ioyfully of thy righteousness.

15 Open thou my lippes, O Lorde, and my mouth shall shew foorth thy praise.

16 For thou desiest no sacrifice, though I would giue it: *thou* delitest not in burnt offering.

17 The sacrifices of God are a contrite spirit: a contrite and a broken heart, O God, thou wilt not despise.

18 Bee sauourable vnto Zion for thy good pleasure: build the walles of Ierusalem.

19 Then shalt thou accept the sacrifices of righteousness, *euens* the burnt offering & oblation: then shall they offer calues vpon thine altar.

P S A L. L I I.

1 David describeth the arrogant tyrannie of his aduersarie Doeg, who by false surmises, caused Ahimelech with the rest of the Priests to be slaine.

5 David prophccieth his destruction. 6 And encourageth the faithfull to put their confidence in God, whose iudgements are most sharp against his aduersaries. 9 And finally he rendreth thanks to God for his deliuerance. In this Psalme is liuely set forth the kingdome of Antichrist.

¶ To him that excelleth. A Psalme of David to giue instruction. When Doeg the Edomite came and shewed Saul, and saide to him, David is come to the house of Ahimelech.

WHy boastest thou thy selfe in thy wickednesse, O man of power? the louing kindnesse of God endureth daylie.

2 Thy tongue imagineth mischief, & is like a sharpe rasor, that cutteth deceitfully.

3 Thou dost loue euill more then good, and lies, more then to speake the truth. Selah. *† Eb. right*

4 Thou louest all words that may destroy, O deceitfull tongue. *† Eb. right*

5 So shall God destroy thee for euer: he shall take thee & pluck thee out of thy tabernacle, & roote thee out of the land of the liuing. Selah.

6 The righteous also shall see it, and feare, and shall laugh at him, saying,

7 Behold the man that tooke not God for his strength, but trusted vnto the multitude of his riches, and put his strength in his malice. *† Or, in his*

8 But I shall be like a greene oliue tree in the house of God: for I trusted in the mercy of God for euer and euer. *† Or, in his*

9 I will alway praise thee, for that thou hast done this, and I will hope in thy Name, because it is good before thy Saints. *† Or, with grace and promises.*

P S A L. LIII.

1 He describeth the crooked nature, 4 The crueltie, 5 And punishment of the wicked, when they looke not for it, 6 And desireth the deliuerance of the godly, that they may reioyce together.

¶ To him that excelleth on Mahalath. A Psalm of David to giue instruction.

THe foole hath said in his heart, There is no God, they haue corrupted & done abominable wickednes: there is none that doeth good.

2 God looked downe from heauen vpon the children of men, to see if there were any that would vnderstand, and seeke God.

13. 10 3 * Every one is gone backe: they are altogether corrupt: there is none that doeth good, no not one.

4 Doe not the workers of iniquitie knowe that they eate vp my people as they eat bread? they call not vpon God.

5 There they were afraid for feare, where no feare was: for God hath scattered the bones of him that besieged thee: thou hast put them to confusion, because God hath cast them off.

6 Oh giue saluation vnto Israel out of Zion: when God turneth the captiuitie of his people, then Iacob shall reioyce, & Israel shalbe glad.

P S A L. LIIII.

1 David brought into great danger by the reason of the Ziphims, 5 Callesth vpon the Name of God to destroy his enemies, 6 Promising sacrifice and free offerings for so great deliuerance.

¶ To him that excelleth on Neginoth. A Psalm of David to giue instruction, When the Ziphims came and said vnto Saul, * Is not David hid among vs?

19.

Sauē me, O God, by thy Name, and by thy power indge me.

2 O God, heare my prayer: hearken vnto the wordes of my mouth.

3 For strangers are risen vp against me, and tyrants seeke my soule: they haue not set God before them, Selah.

4 Behold, God is mine helper: the Lord is with them that vphold my soule.

5 He shall reward euill vnto mine enemies: oh, cut them off in thy truneth.

6 Then I will sacrifice freely vnto thee: I will praise thy Name, O Lord, because it is good.

7 For he hath deliuered me out of al trouble, and mine eye hath seene my desire vpon mine enemies.

P S A L. LV.

1 David being in great heauinesse and distresse, complaineth of the crueltie of Saul, 13 And of the fallshood of his familiar acquaintance, 17 Vnnering most ardent affections to moue the Lord to pitie him, 22 After, being assured of deliuerance, he setteth forth the grace of God, although he had already obtained his request.

¶ To him that excelleth on Neginoth. A Psalm of David to giue instruction.

Hearē my prayer, O God, and hide not thy selfe from my supplication.

2 Hearken vnto me, and answere me: I mourne in my prayer, and make a noyle.

3 For the voice of y enemy, and for y vexation of the wicked, because they haue brought iniquitie vpon me, and furiously hate me.

4 Mine heart trembleth within me, and the

terrors of death are fallen vpon me.

5 Feare and trembling are come vpon me, and an horrible feare hath conered me.

6 And I said, Oh, that I had wings like a doue: then would I flee away, and rest.

7 Behold, I would take my flight farre off, and lodge in the wilderness, Selah.

8 He would make haste for my deliuerance from the stormie winde and tempest.

9 Destroy, O Lord, & deuide their tongues: for I haue seene crueltie and strife in the citie.

10 Day and night they go about it vpon the walles thereof: both iniquitie and mischiefe are in the middes of it.

11 Wickednes is in the middes thereof: deceit and guile depart not from her streetes.

12 Surely mine enemy did not diffame me: for I could haue borne it: neither did mine aduersarie exalt himselfe against me: for I would haue hid me from him.

13 But it was thou, O man, euen my companion, my guide, and my familiar:

14 Which delited in consulting together, & went into the house of God as companions.

15 Let death seafe vpon them: let them goe downe quicke into the graue: for wickednes is in their dwellings, euen in the middes of them.

16 But I will call vnto God, and the Lord will saue me.

17 Euening and morning, and at noone wil I pray, & make a noyse, & he wil heare my voyce.

18 He hath deliuered my soule in peace from the battell, that was against me: for many were with me.

19 God shall beare and afflikt them, euen he that reigneth of old, Selah, because they haue no changes, therefore they feare not God.

20 He layed his hand vpon such as be at peace with him, and he brake his couenant.

21 The wordes of his mouth were softer then butter, yet warre was in his heart: his wordes were more gentle then oyle, yet they were swordes.

22 Cast thy burden vpon the Lord, and he shall nourish thee: he will not suffer the righteous to fall for euer.

23 And thou, O God, shalt bring them down into the pit of corruption: the bloodie and deceitfull men shall not liue halfe their dayes: but I will trust in thee.

P S A L. LVI.

1 David being brought to Achish the King of Gath, 2 Sam. 21. 12. complaineth of his enemies, desired succour, 3 Trusteth his trust in God, and in his promises, 12 And promiseth to performe his vowes, which he had taken vpon him, whereof this was the effect, so praise God in his Church.

¶ To him that excelleth. A Psalm of David on Michtan, concerning the damme done in a farte countrey, when the Philistims tooke him in Gath.

Be mercifull vnto me, O God, for man would swallow me vp: he fighteth continually and vexeth me.

2 Mine enemies would daily swallow me vp: for many fight against me, O thou most High.

3 When I was afraid, I trusted in thee.

4 I will reioyce in God, because of his wordes, I trust in God, and will not feare what flesh can doe

doe vnto me.

9 Mine owne wordes grieue me daily: all their thoughtes are against me to doe me hurt.

6 They gather together, & keepe themselues close: they marke my steps, because they waite for my soule.

7 They *thinke* they shall escape by iniquitie: O God, call *these* people downe in *thine* anger.

8 Thou hast counted my wandrings: put my tears into thy bottell: are they not in thy register?

9 When I crie, thē mine enemies shall turne backe: this I know, for God is with me.

10 I wil reioyce in God because of his word: in the Lord will I reioyce because of his word.

11 In God doe I trust: I will not be afraid what man can doe vnto me.

12 Thy vowes are vpon me, O God: I will sende praises vnto thee.

13 For thou hast deliuered my soule from death, and also my feet from falling, that I may walke before God in the light of the liuing.

P S A L. LVII.

1 David bring in the desert of Zib, where the inhabitants did betray him, and at length in the same cause with Saul, 2 Callest most earnestly vnto God with full confidence that he will performe his promes, and take his cause in hand: 5 Also that he will shew his glorie in the heauen, and the earth against his cruel enemies. 9 Therefore doth he render laud and praise.

¶ To him that excelleth. Destroy not. A Psalm of David on Michtam. * When he fled from Saul in the cave.

HAue mercie vpon me, O God; haue mercie vpon me: for my soule trusteth in thee, and in the shadowe of thy wings will I trust, till these afflictions ouerpasse.

2 I wil call vnto the most High God, *even* to thy God, that performeth his promes toward me.

3 He will send from heauen, & saue me from the reproofe of him that would swallowe me. Selah. God will send his mercie, and his trueth.

4 My soule is among lions: I lie among children of men, & are set on fire: whose teeth are speares & arrows, & their tongue a sharpe sword.

5 Exalt thy selfe, O God, aboue the heauen, and let thy glorie be vpon all the earth.

6 They haue laid a net for my steppes: my soule is pressed downe: they haue digged a pit before me, & are fallen into the mids of it. Selah.

7 Mine heart is prepared, O God, mine heart is prepared: I will sing and giue praise.

8 Awake my tongue, awake viole and harpe: I will awake early.

9 I will praise thee, O Lord, among the people, & I will sing vnto thee among the nations.

10 For thy mercie is great vnto the heauens, and thy trueth vnto the cloudes.

11 Exalt thy selfe, O God, aboue the heauens, and let thy glorie be vpon all the earth.

P S A L. LVIII.

1 He describeth the malice of his enemies, the flatterers of Saul, who both secretly and openly sought his destruction, from whom he appealeth to Gods iudgement, to shewing that the iust shall triumph, when they see the punishment of the wicked to the glorie of God.

¶ To him that excelleth. Destroy not. A Psalm of David on Michtam.

1 Is it true? O Congregation, speake ye iustly? O sonnes of men, iudge ye vprightly?

2 Yea; rather ye imagine mischief in your heart: your hands execute crueltie vpon your earth.

3 The wicked are strangers from the wombe: *even* from their bellie haue they erred, & speake lyes.

4 Their poison is *even* like the poison of a serpent: like the deafe adder that stoppeth his care.

5 Which heareth not the voice of the chanter, though he be most expert in charming.

6 Breake their teeth, O God, in their mouthes: breake the iawes of the yong lions, O Lord.

7 Let them melt like the waters, let them passe away: when he shooteth his arrowes, let them be as broken.

8 Let him consume like a snail that melteth, and like the vntimely fruite of a woman, that hath not seene the sunne.

9 As rawe flesh before your pots seels the fire of thornes: so let him carie them away as with a whirlwinde in his wrath.

10 The righteous shall reioyce when he seeth the vengeance: he shall wash his feete in the blood of the wicked.

11 And men shall say, Verely there is fruite for the righteous: doubtlesse there is a God that iudgeth in the earth.

P S A L. LIX.

1 David being in great danger of Saul, who sent to slay him in his bed, prayeth vnto God: 3 Declareth his innocencie, and their furie, 5 Desiring God to destroy all those that were of malicious wickednesse. 11 Whome though he keepe alive for a time to exercise his people, yet in the ende he will consume them in his wrath, 13 That he may be knowne to be the God of Iacob to the ende of the worlde. For this he singeth praises to God, assured of his mercies.

¶ To him that excelleth. Destroy not. A Psalm of David on Michtam. * When Saul sent and they did watch the house to kill him.

O My God, deliuer me from mine enemies: defend me from them that rise vp against me.

2 Deliuer me from the wicked doers, and saue me from the bloodie men.

3 For loe, they haue laid waite for my soule: the mightie men are gathered against me, not for mine offence, nor for my sinne, O Lord.

4 They runne and prepare them selues without a fault on my part: arise therefore to assist me, and behold.

5 *Even* thou, O Lord God of hosts, O God of Israel, awake to visite all the heathen, & be not merciful vnto all that transgresse maliciously. Selah.

6 They goe to and fro in the euening: they barke like dogges and goe about the citie.

7 Behold, they brag in their talke, & swordes are in their lips: for, Who say they, doeth heare?

8 But thou, O Lord, shalt haue them in derision, and thou shalt laugh at all the heathen.

9 He is strong: but I will waite vpon thee: for God is my defence.

10 My mercifull God will prevent me: God will let me see my desire vpon mine enemies.

11 Slay them not, least my people forget it: but scatter them abroad by thy power, and put them downe, O Lord our shield.

12 For their sinne of their mouth, & the wordes of their lips: & let the be taken in their pride,

even for their periarie & lyes, that they speake.

13 Consume *the* in thy wrath: consume *them* that they be no more: and let them know that God ruleth in Iakob, *even* vnto the endes of the world. Selah.

14 And in the euening they shall goe to and fro, & barke like dogs, and goe about the citie.

15 They shall runne here, and there for meat: and surely they shall not be satisfied, though they tarie all night.

16 But I will sing of thy power, & will praise thy mercy in *thy* morning: for thou hast bene my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Vnto thee, O my strength, will I sing: for God is my defence, and my mercifull God.

P S A L. I X.

1 *Dauid being yowe King ouer Iudah, and having had many victories, sheweth by evident signes, that God elected him King, assuring the people that God will prosper them, if they approoue the same.* 11 *After he prayeth vnto God to finish that that he hath begun.*

am. 8. 1. 10. 1. 3. Syria, ed Me-
To him *thy* excelleth vpon Shushan Eduth, or Michta. A Psalme of Dauid to teach. * When he fought against Aram Naharaim, and against Aram Zobah, when Ioab returned, and slewe twelve thousand Edomites in the salt valley.

O God, thou hast cast vs out, *thy* hast scattered vs, *thy* hast bene angry, turne againe vnto vs.

2 Thou hast made the land to tremble, and hast made it to gape: heale the breaches thereof, for it is shaken.

3 Thou hast shewed thy people heauy things: thou hast made vs to drink *thy* wine of giddines.

4 *But now* thou hast giuen a banner to them that feare thee, that it may be displayed because of *thy* truth. Selah.

5 That thy beloued may be deliuered, helpe with thy right hand, and heare me.

6 God hath spoken in his holinesse: therefore I will reioyce: I shall deuide Sechem, and measure the valley of Succoth.

7 Gilead shall be mine, and Manasse shall be mine: Ephraim also shall be the strength of mine head: Iudah is my lawgiuer.

8 Moab shall be my wash pot: ouer Edom will I cast out my shoe: Palestina shewe thy selfe joyfull for me.

9 Who will leade me into the strong citie? who will bring me vnto Edom?

10 Wilt not thou, O God, which haddest cast vs off? and diddest not goe forth, O God, with our armies?

11 Giue vs helpe against trouble: for vaine is the helpe of man.

12 Through God we shall doe valiantly: for he shall treade downe our enemies.

P S A L. I X I.

1 *Whether that he were in danger of the Ammonites, or being pursued of Absalom, here he crieth, when he heard he was deliuered, 7 And confirmed in his kingdome.* 8 *He promisseth perpetuall praises.*

To him that excelleth on Neginoth. A Psalme of Dauid.

Hear my cry, O God: giue eare vnto my prayer.

2 From the endes of the earth will I crie vnto thee: when mine heart is opprest, bring me vpon the rooke that is higher then I,

3 For thou hast bene my hope, and a strong towre against theemie.

4 I wil dwel in thy tabernacle for euer, *for* my trust shall be vnder *thy* covering of thy wings. Selah.

5 For *thy*, O God, hast heard my desires: *thy* hast giuen an heritage vnto those *thy* feare thy Name.

6 Thou shalt giue the King a long life: his yeeres shall be as many ages.

7 He shall dwel before God for euer: prepare mercy & faithfulness that they may preserve him.

8 So will I alway sing praise vnto thy Name in performing daily my vowes.

P S A L. L X I I.

This Psalme partly cōteineth meditations, when by Dauid encourageth himselfe to trauell in God against the assaults of tentations. And because our mindes are easily drawn from God by the allurements of the world, he sharply reproveth this vanity, to the intent he might cleaue fast to the Lord.

To the excellent Musician * Ieduthun. A Psalme of Dauid.

Y Et my soule keepeth silence vnto God: of him cometh my saluation.

2 Yet he is my strength and my saluation, *for* my defence: therefore I shall not much be moued.

3 Howe long will ye imagine mischief against a man? ye shall be all slaine: ye shall be as a bowed wall, or as a wall shaken.

4 Yet they consule to cast him downe fro his dignitie: their delite is in lyes: they blesse with their mouthes, but curse *with* their heartes. Selah.

5 Yet my soule keepe thou silence vnto God: for mine hope is in him.

6 Yet is he my strength, and my saluation, *and* my defence: therefore I shall not be moued.

7 In God is my saluation and my glorie, the rocke of my strength: in God is my trust.

8 Trust in him alway, ye people: poure out your harts before him, *for* god is our hope. Selah.

9 Yet the children of men are vanitie, the chiefe men are lyes: to lay them vpon a balance they are altogether lighter then vanitie.

10 Trust not in oppression nor in robbery: be not vaine: if riches increase, set not your heart thereon.

11 God spake once or twise, I haue heard it, that power belongeth vnto God,

12 And to thee, O Lord, mercie: for thou stewardest euery one according to his worke.

P S A L. L X I I I.

1 *Dauid after he had bin in great danger by Saul in the desert of Ziph, made this Psalme, 3 Wherein he giueth thanks to God for his wonderfull deliuerance, in whose mercies he trusted, even in the midst of his miseries, 9 Prophecying the destruction of Gods enemies: 11 And contrariwise happinesse to all them that trust in the Lord.*

A Psalme of Dauid. When he was in the wilderness of Iudah.

O God, thou art my God, earely will I seeke thee: my soule thirsteth for thee: my flesh longeth greatly after thee in a barren and drie land without water.

2 Thus I beholde thee as in the Sanctuary, when I behold thy power and thy glorie.

3 For thy louing kindnesse is better then life: therefore my lips shall praise thee.

4 Thus will I magnifie thee all my life, and lift vp mine hands in thy Name.

5 My soule shalbe satisfied, as with marowe and farnesse, and my mouth shall praise thee with ioyfull lips,

6 When I remembered thee on my bed, and when I thinke vpon thee in the night watches.

7 Because thou hast bene mine helper, therefore vnder y shadow of thy wings wil I reioice.

8 My soule cleaueth vnto thee: for thy right hand vpholdeth me.

9 Therefore they y seeke my soule to destroy it, they shal go into y lowest parts of the earth.

10 They shall cast him downe with the edge of y sword, & they shalbe a portion for foxes.

11 But the King shall reioyce in God, and all that sweare by him shall reioyce in him: for the mouth of them that speake lies, shalbe stopped.

P S A L. L X I I I.

1 David praieeth against the furie and false reports of his enemies. 7 He declareth their punishment and destruction, 10 To the comfort of the iust and the glorie of God.

¶ To him that excelleth. A Psalme of David.

HEare my voice, O God, in my praiet: preserve my life from feare of the enemye.

2 Hide me from the conspiracie of the wicked, & from the rage of y workers of iniquity.

3 Which haue whet their tōgue like a sword, and shot for their arrowes bitter wordes:

4 To shoote at the vpright in secret: they shoote at him suddenly, and feare not.

5 They encourage themselves in a wicked purpose: they commune together to lay snares priuily, and say, Who shall see them?

6 They haue sought out iniquities, & haue accomplished that w they sought out, eue enery one his secret thought, & the depth of his heart.

7 But God wil shoote an arrow at them suddenly: their strokes shalbe at once.

8 They shal cause their own tōgue to fal vpo them: & whosoever shal see the, shal flee away.

9 And all men shall see it, and declare the worke of God and they shall vnderstand, what he hath wrought.

10 But the righteous shall bee glad in the Lord, and trust in him: and all that are vpright of heart, shall reioyce.

P S A L. L X V.

1 A praise and thanksginge vnto God by the faithfull, who are signified by Zion, 4 For the chusing, preservation and gouernance of them, 9 And for the plentifull blessings powred forth vpon all the earth, but speciallie toward his Church.

¶ To him y excelleth. A Psalm or song of David.

O God, praise waiteth for thee in Zion, and vnto thee shall the vowe be performed.

2 Because thou hearest the prayer, vnto thee shall all flesh come.

3 Wicked deedes haue preuailed against me: but y wilt be merciful vnto our transgressions.

4 Blessed is he, whome thou chusest & canest to come in thee: hee shall dwell in thy courtes, and we shall be satisfied with the pleasures of thine House, euen of thine holy Temple.

5 O God of our saluation, thou wilt answer vs with searefull signes in thy righteousness, O thou the hope of all the ends of the earth, and of them that are farr off in the sea.

6 He stablisheth the mountaines by his power, and is girded about with strength.

7 He appeaseth y noise of y seas & the noise of y waues therof, & the tumults of the people.

8 They also that dwell in the vttermost parts of the earth, shall be afraide of thy signes: thou shalt make y East and the West to reioyce. *† Ebs.*

9 Thou visitest the earth, & waterest it: thou makest it very rich: the Riuer of God is full of the water: thou preparest them corne: for so thou appointest it. *of the*

10 Thou waterest abundantly the furrowes thereof: thou causest the raine to descende into the valleys thereof: thou makest it softe with showres, and blestest the bud thereof.

11 Thou crownest the yeere with thy goodness, and thy steps drop fatnesse.

12 They drop vpon the pastures of the wilderness: and the hilles shalbe compassed w gladnes.

13 The pastures are clad with sheepe: the valleys also shall be couered with corne: therefore they shout for ioy, and sing.

P S A L. L X V I.

1 He prouoketh all men to praise the Lord, & to consider his works. 6 He setteth forth the power of God to affray the rebels, 10 And sheweth howe God hath deliuered y Israel from great bondage and afflictions. 13 He promiset to giue sacrifices, 16 And prouoketh all men to heare what God hath done for him, and to praise his Name.

¶ To him that excelleth. A song or Psalme.

Reioyce in God, all ye inhabitants of the earth.

2 Sing forth the glory of his Name: make his praise glorious.

3 Say vnto God, Howe terrible art thou in thy works: though the greatnesse of thy power shall thine enemies be in subiection vnto thee.

4 All the worlde shall worship thee, and sing vnto thee, euen sing of thy Name. Selah.

5 Come and behold the works of God: he is terrible in his doing toward the sonnes of men.

6 He hath turned the sea into drie land: they passed through the riuer on foote: there did we reioyce in him.

7 He ruleth the worlde with his power: his eyes behold the nations: the rebellious shal not exalt themselves. Selah.

8 Praise our God, yee people, and make the voyce of his praise to be heard.

9 Which holdeth our soules in life, and suffereth not our feete to slippe.

10 For thou, O God, hast proued vs, thou hast tried vs as siluer is tried.

11 Thou hast brought vs into the snare, and laied a strait chaine vpon our loynes.

12 Thou hast caused men to slide ouer our heades: we went into fire and into water, but thou broughtest vs out into a wealthie place.

13 I will goe into thine house with burnt offrings, and will pay thee my vowes.

14 Which my lippes haue promised, and my mouth hath spoken in mine affliction.

15 I wil offer vnto thee the burnt offrings of fats rams with incense: I will prepare bullockes and goates. Selah.

16 Come and hearken, all ye that feare God, & I wil tel you what he hath done to my soule.

17 I called vnto him with my mouth, and hee was exalted with my tongue.

18 If I regarde wickednes in mine heart, the Lord will not heare me.

19 But God hath heard *me*, and considered the voyce of my praier.

20 Praised be God, which hath not put backe my praier, nor his mercie from me.

PSAL. LXVII.

1 *A praier of the Church to obtaine the fauour of God and to be lightened with his countenance,*

2 *To the ende that his way and iudgement may be knowne throughout the earth. 7 And finally*

is declared the kingdome of God, which should be vniuersally erected at the coming of Christ.

¶ To him that excelleth on Neginoth.

A Psalme or song.

God be mercifull vnto vs, and blesse vs, and cause his face to shine among vs, (Selah.)

2 That they may know thy waie vpon earth, and thy sauing health among all nations.

3 Let the people praise thee, O God: let al the people praise thee.

4 Let the people be glad and reioyce: for thou shalt iudge the people righteously, and gouerne the nations vpon the earth. Selah.

5 Let the people praise thee, O God: let al the people praise thee.

6 Then shal the earth bring forth her increase, and God, euen our God shall blesse vs.

7 God shall blesse vs, and all the endes of the earth shall feare him.

PSAL. LXVIII.

1 *In this Psalme Dauid setteth forth as in a glasse the wonderfull mercies of God towards his people: 5 Who by all meanes and most strange*

sorts declared himselfe to them. 15 And therefore Gods Church by reason of his promises, graces, and victories doeth excell without comparison all worldlie thinges. 31 He exhorteth therefore all men to praise God for euer.

¶ To him that excelleth. A Psalme or song of Dauid.

God will arise, & his enemies shalbe scattered: they also y^e hate him, shall flee before him.

2 As the smoke vanisheth, so shalt thou drive them away: and as wax melteth before the fire, so shall y^e wicked perish at the presence of God.

3 But the righteous shall be glad, and reioice before God: yea, they shall leape for ioy.

4 Sing vnto God, and sing praises vnto his Name: exalt him, that rideth vpon the heauens, in his Name Iah, and reioyce before him.

5 He is a father of the fatherlesse, and a Iudge of the widowes, euen God in his holy habitatiō.

6 God maketh y^e solitary to dwell in families, & deliuereth the that were prisoners in stocks: but the rebellious shall dwell in a drie land.

7 O God, when thou wentest forth before thy people, when thou wentest through the wilderness, (Selah)

8 The earth shooke, & the heauens dropped at y^e presence of this God: euen Sinai was moued at the presence of God, euen the God of Israel.

9 Thou, O God, sendest a gracious raine vpon thine inheritance, and thou diddest refresh it when it was wearie.

10 Thy Congregation dwelled therein: for thou, O God, hast of thy goodnesse prepared it for the poore.

11 The Lord gaue matter to the women to sell of the great armie.

12 Kings of y^e armie did flee: they did flee, and

she that remained in y^e house, deuided y^e spoyle.

13 Though ye haue lien among pots, yet shall ye be as y^e wings of a doue that is couered with siluer, and whose feathers are like yelow gold.

14 When the Almighty scattered Kings in it, it was white as the snowe in Zalmon.

15 The mountaine of God is like y^e mountaine of Bashan: it is an high Mountaine, as mount Bashā.

16 Why leape ye, ye high mountaines? as for this Mountaine, God delicteth to dwell in it: yea, the Lord will dwell in it for euer.

17 The charrets of God are twentie thousand thousand Angels, and the Lord is among them, as in the Sanctuarie of Sinai.

18 Thou art gone vp on high: thou hast ledde captinitie captiue, and receined giftes for men: yea, euen the rebellious hast thou ledde, that the Lord God might dwell there.

19 Praised be y^e Lord, euen the God of our saluatiō, which ladeth vs daily with benefits. Selah.

20 This is our God, euen the God that saueth vs: & to y^e Lord God belong the issues of death.

21 Surely God will wounde the head of his enemies, and the hairie pate of him that walketh in his finnes.

22 The Lord hath said, I will bring my people againe from Bashan: I will bring them againe from the depths of the Sea:

23 That thy foote may be dipped in blood, and the tongue of thy dogges in the blood of the enemies, euen in it.

24 They haue seene, O God, thy goings, the goings of my God, and my King, which art in the Sanctuarie.

25 The singers went before, the players of instruments after: in the middes were the maids playing with timbrels.

26 Praise ye God in the assemblies, and the Lord, ye that are of the fountaine of Israel.

27 There was litle Benjamin with their ruler, & the princes of Iudah with their assembly, the princes of Zebulun, & the princes of Naphtali.

28 Thy God hath appointed thy strength: stablish, O God, that, which y^e hast wrought in vs.

29 Out of thy Temple vpon Ierusalem: and Kings shall bring presents vnto thee.

30 Destroy the companie of the spearmen, and multitude of the mightie bulles with the calnes of y^e people, that tread vnder feete pieces of siluer: scatter the people that delite in warre.

31 Then shall the princes come out of Egypt: Ethiopia shal haue to stretch her hands vnto god.

32 Sing vnto God, O yee kingdomes of the earth: sing praise vnto the Lord, (Selah)

33 To him that rideth vpon the most high heauens, which were from the beginning: behold, he will send out by his voyce a mightie sound.

34 Ascribe the power to God: for his maiesty is vpon Israel, and his strength is in the cloudes.

35 O God, thou art terrible out of thine holy places: y^e God of Israel is he that giveth strength and power vnto the people: praised be God.

PSAL. LXIX.

1 *The complaints, prayers, fervent reals and great anguish of Dauid is set forth as a figure of Christ and al his members: 24 The malicious cru-*

elty of the enemies. 22 And their punishment also. 26 Where Judas and such traitours are as-

cursed. 30 He gathereth courage in his affliction,

and offereth praises vnto God, 32 Which are more acceptable then all sacrifices: whereof all the afflicted may take comfort. 35 Finally hee doeth prouoke all creatures to praises, prophesying of the kingdom of Christ, and the preservation of the Church, where all the faithfull, 37 And their seed shall dwell for ever.

To him that excelleth vpon Shoshannim.

A Psalm of David.

Sau me, O God: for the waters are entered euē to my soule.

1 I stick fast in the deepe myre, where no stay is: I am come into deep waters, and the streames runne ouer me.

3 I am wearie of crying: my throte is drie: mine eyes faile, whiles I waite for my God.

4 They that hate me without a cause, are moe then the haire of my head: they that would destroy me, and are mine enemies falsly, are mighty, so that I restored that which I tooke not.

5 O God, thou knowest my foolishnesse, and my faults are not hid from thee.

6 Let not the that trust in thee, O Lord God of hosts, be ashamed for me: let not those that seek thee, be confounded through me, O God of Israel.

7 For thy sake haue I suffered reproofe: shame hath couered my face.

8 I am become a stranger vnto my brethren, euē an aiant vnto my mothers sonnes.

9 For the zeale of thine house hath eaten me, and the rebukes of them that rebuked thee, are fallen vpon me.

10 I wept and my soule fasted, but that was to my reproofe.

11 I put on a sacke also: and I became a pro-uerbe vnto them.

12 They that sate in the gate, spake of me, and the drunkardes sang of me.

13 But Lord, I make my praier vnto thee in an acceptable time, euē in y multitude of thy mercie: O God, heare me in the truth of thy saluatiō.

14 Deliuer mee out of the mire, that I sinke not: let me be deliuered from them that hate me, and out of the deepe waters.

15 Let not the water flood drowne mee, neither let the deepe swallow me vp: and let not the pit shut her mouth vpon me.

16 Heare me, O Lorde, for thy louing kinde-nesse is good: turne vnto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies.

17 And hide not thy face from thy seruant, for I am in trouble: make haste and heare me.

18 Drawe neere vnto my soule and redeeme it: deliuer me because of mine enemies.

19 Thou hast knowen my reproofe and my shame, and my dishonour: all mine aduersaries are before thee.

20 Rebuke hath broken my heart, and I am full of heauinesse and I looked for some to haue pitie on me, but there was none: and for comforters, but I found none.

21 For they gaue me gall in my meat, and in my thirst they gaue me vineger to drinke.

22 Let their table be a snare before them, and their prosperitie their ruine.

23 Let their eyes be blinded, that they see not: and make their loynes alway to tremble.

24 Powre out thine anger vpon them, and let thy wrathfull displeasure take them.

25 Let their habitation be void, and let none dwell in their tents.

26 For they persecute him, whome thou hast smitten: and they adde vnto the sorow of them, whome thou hast wounded.

27 Lay iniquitie vpon their iniquitie, and let them not come into thy righteousness.

28 Let them be put out of the booke of life, neither let them be written with the righteous.

29 When I am poore and in heauinesse, thine helpe, O God, shall exalt me.

30 I will praise the Name of God with a song, and magnifie him with thankesgiuing.

31 This also shall please the Lord better then a yong bullocke, that hath hornes and hoofes.

32 The humble shall see this, and they that seek God, shall be glad, and your heart shall lue.

33 For the Lorde heareth the poore, and despiseth not his prisoners.

34 Let heauen and earth praise him: the seas and all that mooneth in them.

35 For God will saue Zion, and build the cities of Iudah, that men may dwell there & haue it in possession.

36 The seede also of his seruants shall inherit it: and they that loue his Name, shall dwell therein.

PSAL. IXX.

1 He praiceth to be right speedily deliuered. 2 He desireth the shame of his enemies, 4 And the joyfull comfort of all those that seek the Lord.

To him that excelleth. A Psalm of David to put in remembrance.

O God, haste thee to deliuer me: make haste Psal. 4 to helpe me, O Lord.

2 Let them be confounded and put to shame, that seeke my soule: let them be turned backward and put to rebuke, that desire mine hurt.

3 Let them be turned backe for a rewarde of their shame, which said, Aha, aha.

4 But let all those that seeke thee, be ioyfull and glad in thee, and let all that loue thy saluation, say alwaies, God be praised.

5 Now I am poore and needie: O God, make haste to me: thou art mine helper, and my deliuerer: O Lord, make no tarying.

PSAL. IXXI.

1 He praiceth in faith, established by the word of the promise, 5 And confirmed by the worke of God frō his youth. 10 He complaineth of the crueltie of his enemies, 17 And desireth God to continue his graces towards him, 21 Promising to be mindefull and thankfull for the same.

In thee, O Lord, I trust: let me neuer be ashamed. Psal. 3

Imed.

2 Rescue me and deliuer me in thy righteousness: incline thine eare vnto me and saue me.

3 Be thou my strong rocke, whereunto I may alway resort: thou hast giuen commandement to saue me: for thou art my rocke, & my fortresse.

4 Deliuer me, O my God out of y hand of the wicked: out of y hand of the euil & cruel man.

5 For thou art mine hope, O Lord God, when my trust from my youth.

6 Vpon thee haue I bene slaid from the wombe: y art he that tooke me out of my mothers bowels: my praise shall be alwaies of thee.

7 I am become as it were a monster vnto many: but thou art my sure trust.

8 Let my mouth be filled with thy praise, and with thy glorie every day.

9 Cast me not off in the time of age: forsake me not when my strength faileth.

10 For mine enemies speak of me, & they that lye wait for my soule, take their counsel together,

11 Saying, God hath forsaken him: pursue and take him, for there is none to deliuer him.

12 Goe not farre from me, O God: my God, haste thee to helpe me.

13 Let them be confounded & consumed that are against my soule: let them be couered with reproofe and confusion, that seeke mine hurt.

14 But I wil waite continually, and wil praise thee more and more.

15 My mouth shall daily rehearse thy righteousness, and thy saluation: for I know not the number.

16 I will goe forwarde in the strength of the Lord God, and will make mention of thy righteousness, *eu'n* of thine ouely.

17 O God, thou hast taught me from my youth vntill now: therefore will I tell of thy wonderous workes.

18 Yea, *eu'n* vnto mine olde age and graye head, O God: forsake me not vntill I haue declared thine arme vnto *this* generation, and thy power to all them, that shall come.

19 And thy righteousness, O God, *I will exalt* on high: for thou hast done great things: O God, who is like vnto thee!

20 Which hast shewed me great troubles and aduersities, but thou wilt returne & reuiue me, and will come againe, and take me vp from the depth of the earth.

21 Thou wilt increase mine honour, and returne and comfort me.

22 Therefore will I praise thee for thy faithfulness, O God, vpon instrument and viole: vnto thee wil I sing vpo *y* harp, O holy one of Israel.

23 My lips wil reioyce whe I sing vnto thee, and my soule, which thou hast deliuered.

24 My tongue also shall talke of thy righteousness daylie: for they are confounded and brought vnto shame, that seeke mine hurt.

PSAL. LXXII.

1 He praith for y prosperous estate of the kingdome of Salomon, who was the figure of Christ. 4 vnder whom shalbe righteousness, peace & felicitie, 10 vnto whom al Kings & all nations shal do homage, 17 whose Name and power shal endure for euer, and in whom all nations shalbe blessed.

A Psalme of Salomon.

Give thy iudgement to the King, O God, and thy righteousness to the Kings sonne.

2 Then shal he iudge thy people in righteousness, and thy poore with equitie.

3 The mountains and the hills shal bring peace to the people by iustice.

4 He shall iudge the poore of the people: he shall save the children of the needie, and shall subdue the oppressour.

5 They shall feare thee as long as the sunne & moone endureth, fro generation to generation.

6 He shall come downe like the raine vpon the mowen grasse, and as the showres that water the earth.

7 In his daies shall the righteous flourish, and abundance of peace shalbe to long as the moone

endureth.

8 His dominion shall be also from sea to sea, and from the riuier vnto the endes of the land.

9 They that dwell in *y* wilderness, shal kneele before him, and his enemies shall licke the dust.

10 The Kings of Tarshish and of the yles shal bring presents: the Kings of Sheba & Seba shal bring gifts.

11 Yea, all Kings shall worship him: all nations shall serue him.

12 For he shal deliuer the poore whe he cryeth: the needie also, and him that hath no helper.

13 He shall be mercifull to the poore & needie, and shall preserve the soules of the poore.

14 He shall redeeme their soules fro deceit & violence, & deare shall their blood be in his sight.

15 Yea, he shall liue, and vnto him shall they giue of the gold of Sheba: they shall also pray for him continuallie, and dailie blesse him.

16 An handfull of corne shall be sowne in the earth, *eu'n* in the top of the mountains, and the fruit thereof shall shake like the trees of Lebanon: and the children shall flourish out of the citie like the grasse of the earth.

17 His name shall be for euer: his name shall endure as long as the sunne: all nations shall blesse him, and be blessed in him.

18 Blessed be the Lord God, *eu'n* the God of Israel, which onely doeth wonderous things.

19 And blessed be his glorious Name for euer: and let the earth be filled with his glory. So be it, *eu'n* so be it.

HERE END THE prayers of Dauid the sonne of Ishai.

PSAL. LXXIII.

1 The Prophet teacheth by his example, that neither the worldly prosperity of the vngodly, 14 nor yet the affliction of the good ought to discourage Gods children: but rather ought to moue us to consider our Fathers providence, & to cause us to reuerence Gods iudgements, 19 For as much as the wicked vanish away, 24 And the godly enter into life euerlasting, 28 In hope whereof he resigneth himselfe into Gods handes.

A Psalme committed to Asaph.

Yet God is good to Israel: *eu'n* to the pure in heart.

2 As for me, my feete were almost gone: my steps had well neere slipr.

3 For I feared at the foolish, when I sawe the prosperitie of the wicked.

4 For there are no bandes in their death, but they are lustie and strong.

5 They are not in trouble as other men, neither are they plagued with other men.

6 Therefore pride is as a chaine vnto them, and crueltie conereth them as a garment.

7 Their eies stand out for fatnesse: they haue more then heart can wish.

8 They are licentious, and speake wickedly of their oppression: they talke presumptuously.

9 They set their mouth against heauen, and their tongue walketh through the earth.

10 Therefore his people turne hither: for waters of a full cup are wrung out to them.

11 And they say, How doeth God know it? is there knowledge in the most High?

12 Loe, these are the wicked, yet prosper they alway, and increase in riches.

13 Certainly I haue cleansed mine heart in
vaine, and washed mine hands in innocencie.
14 For daillie haue I bene punished, and cha-
stened *euery* morning.
15 If I say, I will iudge thus, behold the gene-
ration of thy children: I haue trespassed.
16 Then thought I to know this, *but* it was
too painefull for me.
17 Vntill I went into the Sanctuary of God:
then vnderstood I their end.
18 Surely thou hast set them in slipperie pla-
ces, and castest them downe into desolation.
19 How suddentlie are they destroyed, perish-
ed, and horribly consumed,
20 As a dreame when one awaketh! O Lord,
when thou raisest vs vp, thou shalt make their
image despised.
21 Certainly mine heart was vexed, and I was
pricked in my reines:
22 So foolish was I & ignorant: I was a beast
before thee.
23 Yet I was alway with thee: thou hast hol-
den me by my right hand.
24 Thou wilt guide me by thy counsell, and
afterward receiue me to glorie.
25 Whome haue I in heaven *but thee*? and I
haue desired none in the earth with thee:
26 My flesh faileth and mine heart also: but
God is the strength of mine heart, and my por-
tion for euer.
27 For loe, they that withdrawe themselues
from thee, shall perish: thou destroyest all them
that goe a whoring from thee.
28 As for me, it is good for me to draw neere
to God: *therefore* I haue put my trust in the Lord
God, that I may declare all thy workes.

PSAL. LXXIII.

1 The faithfull complaine of the destruction of
the Church and true religion, 2 Vnder the name
of Zion, & the Temple destroyed: 1 And trusting
in the might and free mercies of God, 20 By his
covenant, 21 They require helpe and succour for
the glorie of Gods holy Name, for the salvation of
his poore afflicted seruants, 23 And the confusi-
on of his proude enemies.

A Psalm to giue instruction,
committed to Asaph.

O God, why hast thou put vs away for euer?
why is thy wrath kindled against the sheepe
of thy pasture?

2 Think vpon thy Congregation, which thou
hast possessed of old, & on y rod of thine inhe-
ritance, which thou hast redeemed, and on this
mount Zion, wherein thou hast dwelt.

3 Lift vp thy strokes, that thou mayest for-
euer destroy euery enemy that doeth euill to
the Sanctuary.

4 Thine aduersaries roare in the mids of thy
Congregation, & set vp their banners for signes.

5 He that lifted the axes vpon the thick trees,
was renowned, as one, that brought a thing to
perfection:

6 But nowe they breake downe the eard
worke thereof with axes and hammers.

7 They haue cast thy Sanctuary into the fire,
and rased it to the ground, and haue defiled the
dwelling place of thy Name.

8 They said in their hearts, Let vs destroy them
altogether: they haue burnt all the Synagogues
of God in the land.

9 We see not our signes: there is not one Pro-
phet more, nor any w vs y knoweth how long.

10 O God, how long shall the aduersaries re-
proch thee? shall y enemy blaspheme thy Name
for euer?

11 Why withdrawest thou thine hande, euen
thy right hand? draw it out of thy bosome, and
consume them.

12 Euen God is my King of old, working sal-
uation in the middes of the earth.

13 Thou diddest deuide the sea by thy power:
y brakest the heads of y dragons in the waters.

14 Thou brakest the head of Liniathan in pie-
ces, and gauest him to be meate for the people
in wildernesse.

15 Thou brakest vp the fountaine and riuer
thou driedst vp mightie riuers.

16 The day is thine, & the night is thine: thou
hast prepared the light and the sunne.

17 Thou hast set all the borders of the earth
thou hast made sommer and winter.

18 Remember this, that the enemy hath re-
proched the Lorde, and the foolish people hath
blasphemed thy Name.

19 Giue not the soule of thy turtle doue vnto
the beast, and forget not the Congregation of
thy poore for euer.

20 Consider thy covenant: for the dark places
of y earth are ful of the habitations of the cruel.

21 Oh let not the oppressed retorne ashamed,
but let the poore and needie praise thy Name.

22 Arise, O God: maintaine thine owne cause:
remember thy daily reproch by the foolish man.

23 Forget not the voice of thine enemies: for
the tumult of them, that rise against thee, ascen-
deth continually.

Or, in
seth m
and

PSAL. LXXV.

1 The faithfull do praise the Name of the Lord, 2
Which shall come to iudge at the time appointed,
8 When the wicked shall be put to confusion, and
drinke of y cup of his wrath, 10 Their pride shall be
abated, & the righteous shall be exalted to honour.
To him that excelleth. Destroy not. A Psalm
or song committed to Asaph.

We will praise thee, O God, wee will praise
thee, for thy Name is neere: *therefore* they
will declare thy wonderous workes.

2 When I shall take a conuenient time, I will
iudge righteously.

3 The earth, & all the inhabitants thereof are
dissolved *but* I will establish y pillars of it. Selah.

4 I said vnto the foolish, Be not so foolish, and
to the wicked. List not vp the horne.

5 Lift not vp your horne on high, neither
speake with a stiffe necke.

6 For to come to preferment is neither from
the East, nor fro the West, nor from the South,

7 But God is the iudge: he maketh lowe and
he maketh hie.

8 For in the hand of the Lord is a cup, & the
wine is red: it is ful mixt, and he powreth out of
the same: surely all the wicked of the earth shall
wring out and drinke the dregs thereof.

9 But I will declare for euer, and sing praises
vnto the God of Iacob.

10 Al y hornes of the wicked also will I breake
but the hornes of the righteous shall be exalted.

PSAL. LXXVI.

1 This Psalm setteth forth y power of God, & care
for

Or, sette.

asse
be h

41. 10. 3

41. 10. 3

care for the defence of his people in Ierusalem, in the destruction of the armie of Saneherib: 11. And exhorteth the faithfull to be thankfull for the same.

To him that excelleth on Neginoth. A Psalm or song committed to Asaph.

God is known in Iudah: his Name is great in Israel.

2 For in Shalem is his Tabernacle, and his dwelling in Zion.

3 There brake he the arrowes of the bow, the shield and the sword and the battell. Selah.

4 Thou art more bright and puissant, then the mountaines of praie.

5 The stout hearted are spoyled: they have slept their sleepe, and all the men of strength have not found their hands.

6 At thy rebuke, O God of Iakob, both the chariot and horse are cast a sleepe.

7 Thou, even thou art to be feared: and who shall stand in thy sight, when thou art angrie!

8 Thou diddest cause thy iudgement to be heard from heauen: therefore the earth feared and was still,

9 When thou, O God, arose to iudgement, to helpe all the meeke of the earth. Selah.

10 Surely the rage of man shall turne to thy praie: the remnant of the rage shalt thou restraine.

11 Vowe and persourme vnto the Lord your God, all ye that be round about him: let them bring presents vnto him, & ought to be feared.

12 He shall cut off the spirit of princes: he is terrible to the Kings of the earth.

PSAL. LXXVII.

1 The Prophet in the name of the Church re-
beareth the vreatnes of his affliction, and his grie-
uous temptations, 9 Whereby he was driven to this
end to consider his former conuersation, 11 And
the continuall course of Gods workes in the pre-
servation of his seruants, and so he confirmeth his
faith against these temptations.

16. For the excellent musician * Ieduthun. A Psalm committed to Asaph.

My voice came to God, when I cryed: my voice came to God, and he heard me.

2 In the daye of my trouble I sought the Lorde: my soule refused comfort.

3 I did thinke vpon God, & was troubled: I prayed, & my spirit was full of anguish. Selah.

4 Thou keepest mine eyes waking: I was astonished and could not speake.

5 Then I considered the dayes of old, and the yeeres of ancient time.

6 I called to remembrance my song in the night: I communed with mine owne heart, and my spirit searched diligently.

7 Will the Lord absent himselfe for euertand will he shew no more fauour?

8 Is his mercy cleane gone for euertand: doth his promise faile for euertand?

9 Hath God forgottē to be mercifull? hath he shut vp his tender mercies in displeasure? Selah.

10 And I said, This is my death: yet thou rememberest the yeeres of the right hand of thy most high.

11 I remembered the workes of the Lord: certainly I remembered thy wonders of olde.

12 I did also meditate all thy workes, and did deuise of thine actes, saying.

13 Thy way, O God, is the Sanctuary: who

is so great a God as our God!

14 Thou art the God that doest wonders: thou hast declared thy power among thy people.

15 Thou hast redeemed thy people with thine arme, even thy sonnes of Iakob & Ioseph. Selah.

16 The waters saw thee, O God: thy waters saw thee, & were afraid: yea, the depths trembled.

17 The clouds poured out water: thy heauens gaue a sound: yea, thine arrowes went abroad.

18 The voice of thy thunder was rounde about: the lightnings lightened the worlde: the earth trembled and shooke.

19 Thy way is in the Sea, & thy paths in the great waters, & thy footsteps are not knowne.

20 Thou diddest lead thy people like sheepe by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

PSAL. LXXVIII.

1 He sheweth howe God of his mercie chose his Church of the posteritie of Abraham, 8 Reproaching the stubburne rebellion of their fathers, that the children might not onlie understand, 11 That God of his free mercie made his couenant with their ancestors, 17 But also seeme them so malicious and peruerse, might bee ashamed, and so turne wholie to God. In this Psalme the holie Ghost hath comprehended, as it were, the summe of all Gods benefices, to the intent the ignorant and grosse people might see in fewe wordes the effect of the whole histories of the Bible.

A Psalm to giue instruction, committed to Asaph.

Hear my doctrine, O my people: incline your eares vnto the wordes of my mouth.

2 I will open my mouth in a parable: I will declare high sentences of old.

3 Which we haue heard and knowen, and our fathers haue tolde vs.

4 We will not hide them from their children, but to the generation to come wee will shew the praises of the Lord, his power also, and his wonderfull workes that he hath done:

5 How he established a testimonie in Iakob, and ordeined a lawe in Israel, which he commaunded our fathers, that they shoulde teach their children:

6 That the posteritie might knowe it, and the children which should be borne, should stande vp, and declare it to their children:

7 That they might set their hope on God, and not forget the workes of God, but keepe his commandements:

8 And not to be as their fathers, a disobedient and rebellious generation: a generation that set not their heart right, and whose spirit was not faithfull vnto God.

9 The children of Ephraim being armed and shooting with the bow, turned back in the day of battell.

10 They kept not the couenant of God, but refused to walke in his lawe,

11 And forgate his actes, and his wonderfull workes that he had shewed them.

12 He did marvellous things in the sight of their fathers in the land of Egypt: even in the field of Zoan.

13 Hee deuided the Sea, and ledde them through: he made also the waters to stand as an heape.

14 In the day time also he led them with a

cloud, and all the night with a light of fire.

17. 6. 15 * He claued the rockes in the wilderness, and gaue them drinke as of the great depthes.

18. 11 16 * He brought floods also out of the stonie rocke, so that he made the waters to descend like the riuers.

19. 4 17 Yet they sinned still against him, and provoked the Highest in the wilderness,

20. 11 18 And tempted God in their hearts, in requiring meate for their lust.

21. 11 19 * They spake against God also, saying, Can God prepare a table in the wilderness?

22. 17 20 * Behold, he smote the rocke, that the water gushed out, and the streames overflowed: can hee giue breade also? or prepare flesh for his people?

23. 11 21 Therefore the Lord heard and was angry, and the * fire was kindled in Iakob, and also wrath came vpon Israel,

24 Because they beleueed not in God, and trusted not in his helpe.

25 Yet he had commanded the clouds aboue, and had opened the doores of heauen,

26 And had rained down M A N vpon them for to eate, and had giuen them of the wheate of heauen.

27. 6 31 * Man did eate the bread of Angels: hee sent them meate enough.

28 He caused the East winde to passe in the heauen, and through his power he brought in the South winde.

29 He rained flesh also vpon them as dust, and feathered soules as the sand of the sea.

30 And he made it fall in the middes of their campe, *even* round about their habitations.

31 So they did eate and were well filled: for he gaue them their desire.

32 They were not turned from their lust, *but* the meat *was* yet in their mouthes,

33 When the wrath of God came *even* vpon them, and slew the strongest of them, and smote downe the chosen men in Israel.

34 For all this, they sinned still, and beleueed not his wonderous workes.

35 Therefore their dayes did hee consume in vanitie, and their yeeres hastilie.

36 And when hee slewe them, they sought him and they returned, and sought God earely.

37 And they remembered that God *was* their strength, & the most high God their redeemer.

38 But they flattered him with their mouth, and dissembled with him with their tongue.

39 For their heart was not vpriight with him: neither were they faithfull in his covenant.

40 Yet he being mercifull forgave *their* iniquitie, and destroyed *them* not, but oft times called backe his anger, and did not stirre vp all his wrath.

41 For he remembered that they were flesh: *yea*, a wind that passeth, & commeth not againe.

42 Howe oft did they prouoke him in the wilderness? and grieue him in the desert?

43 Yea, they returned, and tempted God, and limited the Holy one of Israel.

44 They remembered not his hand, nor the day when he deliuered them from the enemy.

45 Nor him that set his signes in Egypt, and his wonders in the field of Zoan,

46 And turned their riuers into blood, and

their floods that they could not drinke.

47 He sent a swarme of flies among them, & deuoured them, & frogs which destroyed them.

48 He gaue also their fruites vnto the caterpillar, and their labour vnto the grasshopper.

49 He destroyed their vines with haile, and their wild figtrees with the haile stones.

50 He gaue their cattell also to the haile, and their flockes to the thunderbolts.

51 He cast vpon them the fiercenes of his anger, indignation and wrath, and vexation by the sending out of euill angels.

52 He made a way to his anger: he spared not their soule from death, *but* gaue their life to the pestilence,

53 And smote all the first borne in Egypt, *even* the beginning of *their* strength in the tabernacles of Ham.

54 But hee made his people to goe out like sheepe, & led them in *y* wilderness like a flocke.

55 Yea, he caried them out safely, and they feared not, and the sea covered their enemies.

56 And he brought them vnto the borders of his Sanctuarie: *even* to this Mountaine, *which* his right hand purchased.

57 * He cast out the heathen also before them, and caused them to fall to the lot of *his* inheritance, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tabernacles. *Jo*

58 Yet they tempted, and provoked the most high God, and kept not his testimonies.

59 But turned back and delt fallie like their fathers: they turned like a deceitfull bow.

60 And they prouoked him to anger with their high places, and mooued him to wrath with their grauen images.

61 God heard *this* and was wroth, and greatly abhorred Israel,

62 So that he forsooke the habitatiō of Shilo, *even* *y* Tabernacle where he dwelt among men,

63 And deliuered his power into captiuitie, and his beantie into the enemies hand.

64 And he gaue vp his people to the sworde, and was angrie with his inheritance.

65 The fire deuoured their chosen men, and their maydes were not praised.

66 Their Priestes fell by the sword, and their widowes lamented not.

67 But the Lord awaked as one out of sleepe, & as a strong man *y* after *his* wine crieth out,

68 And smote his enemies in the hinder parts, and put them to a perpetuall shame.

69 Yet he refused the Tabernacle of Ioseph, and chose not the tribe of Ephraim:

70 But chose the tribe of Iudah, and mount Zion which he loved.

71 And he built his Sanctuarie as an high palace, like the earth, which he stablished for ever.

72 He chose also Dauid his seruant, & tooke him from the sheepefoldes.

73 Euen from behind the ewes with young brought he him to feede his people in Iakob, and his inheritance in Israel.

74 So he fed them according to the simplicitie of his heart, and guided them by the discretion of his handes.

P S A L M LXXIX.

1 The Israelites complaine to God for the great calamitie and oppression that they suffered by Gods

Gods enemies, 8 And confessing their finnes, flee to Gods mercies with full hope of deliuerance, 10 Because their calamities were ioynt with the contempt of his Name, 13 For the which they promise to be shankefull.

¶ A Psalm committed to Asaph.

O God, the heathen are come into thine inheritance: thine holy Temple haue they defiled, and made Ierusalem heapes of stones.

2 The dead bodies of thy seruants haue they giuen to be meate to the foules of the heauen: and the flesh of thy Saintes vnto the beastes of the earth.

3 Their blood haue they shed like waters round about Ierusalem: & there was none to bury them.

4 We are a reproch to our neighbours, euen a scorn and derision vnto them that are round about vs.

5 Lord, how long wilt thou be angry, for euer? shall thy ielousie burne like fire?

o.25. 6 Powre out thy wrath vpon the heathen that haue not known thee, & vpon the kingdoms that haue not called vpon thy Name.

7 For they haue deuoured Iacob, and made his dwelling place desolate.

7c 8 Remember not against vs the former iniquities, but make haste and let thy tender mercies preuent vs: for we are in great miserie.

9 Helpe vs, O God of our saluation, for the glory of thy Name, and deliuer vs, and be mercifull vnto our finnes for thy Names sake.

10 Wherefore should the heathen say, Where is their God? let him bee known among the heathen in our sight by the vengeance of the blood of thy seruants that is shed.

11 Let the sighing of the prisoners come before thee: according to thy mighty arme preserue the children of death.

12 And render to our neighbours seven fold into their bosome their reproche, wherewith they haue reproched thee, O Lord.

13 So wee thy people, and sheepe of thy pasture shall praise thee for euer: & from generation to generation we will set forth thy praise.

PSAL. LXXX.

1 A lamentable prayer to God to helpe the miseries of his Church, 8 Desiring him to consider their first estate, when his fauour shined towardes them, to the intent that he might finish that worke which he had begunne.

¶ To him that excelleth on Shoshannim Eduth. A Psalm committed to Asaph.

Hear, O thou sheheard of Israel, thou that leadeest Ioseph like sheepe: shew thy brightness, thou that sittest betweene the Cherubims.

2 Before Ephraim and Benjamin and Manasse sitte vp thy strength and come to help vs.

3 Turne vs againe, O God, and cause thy face to shine that we may be saued.

4 O Lord God of hostes, how long wilt thou be angry against the prayer of thy people?

5 Thou hast fed them with the bread of teares, & giuen them teares to drink wth great measure.

6 Thou hast made vs a strife vnto our neighbours, & our enemies laugh at vs among themselves.

7 Turne vs againe, O God of hostes: cause thy face to shine, and we shalbe saued.

8 Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt:

thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it.

9 Thou madest rourne for it, and didst cause it to take roote, and it filled the land.

10 The mountaines were covered with the shadow of it, and the boughes thereof were like the goodly cedars.

11 Shee stretched out her branches vnto the Sea, and her boughes vnto the Riner.

12 Why hast thou then broken downe her hedges, so that all they, which passe by the way, haue plucked her?

13 The wild bore out of the wood hath destroyed it, and the wilde beastes of the fildes haue eaten it vp.

14 Returne, we beseech thee, O God of hostes: looke downe from heauen, and beholde and visite this vine.

15 And the vineyard, that thy right hand hath planted, and the yong vine, which thou madest strong for thy selfe.

16 It is burnt with fire and cut downe: and they perish at the rebuke of thy countenance.

17 Let thine hand bee vpon the man of thy right hand, and vpon the sonne of man, whome thou madest strong for thine owne selfe.

18 So will not we goe backe from thee: remine thou vs, and we shall call vpon thy Name.

19 Turne vs againe, O Lord God of hostes: cause thy face to shine and we shalbe saued.

PSAL. LXXXI.

1 An exhortation to praise God both in heart and voice for his benefites, 8 And to worship him onelie. 11 God condemmeth their ingratitude, 12 And sheweth what great benefites they haue lost through their owne malice.

¶ To him that excelleth vpon Githith. A Psalm committed to Asaph.

Sing ioyfully vnto God our strength: sing loud vnto the God of Iacob.

2 Take the song and bring forth the timbrel, the pleasant harpe with the viole.

3 Blowe the trumpet in the new moone, euen in the time appointed, at our feast day.

4 For this is a statute for Israel, and a law of the God of Iacob.

5 He set this in Ioseph for a testimony, when he came out of the land of Egypt, where I heard a language that I vnderstood not.

6 I haue withdrawn his shoulder from the burden, and his hands haue left the pots.

7 Thou calledst in affliction and I deliuered thee, & answered thee in y^e secret of y^e thunder:

8 I proued thee at y^e waters of Meribah, Selah.

9 Hear, O my people, & I will protest vnto thee: O Israel, if thou wilt hearken vnto me,

10 And wilt haue no strange god in thee, neither worship any strange god,

11 (For I am the Lord thy God, & brought thee out of the land of Egypt) open thy mouth wide and I will fill it.

12 But my people would not heare my voice, and Israel would none of me.

13 So I gaue them vp vnto y^e hardness of their heart, & they haue walked in their own counsels.

14 Oh that my people had hearkened vnto me, and Israel had walked in my waies!

15 I woulde soone haue humbled mine enemies, and turned mine hand against their adversaries.

15 The haters of the Lord should haue bene subiect vnto him, and their time should haue endured for euer.

16 And God would haue fed them with the fat of wheate, and with houle out of the rocke would I haue sufficed thee.

PSAL. LXXXIIII.

1 The Prophet declaring God to be present among the Judges and Magistrates, 2 Reprouerth their partialitie, 4 And exhorteth them to doe iustice. 5 But seeing none amendment, 8 He desireth God to vndertake the matter and execute iustice himselfe.

¶ A Psalme committed to Asaph.

God standeth in the assembly of gods: hee iudgeth among gods.

2 How long will ye iudge vniustly, and accept the persons of the wicked? Selah.

3 Doe right to the poore and fatherlesse: doe iustice to the poore and needie.

4 Deliuere the poore and needie: saue them from the hand of the wicked.

5 They knowe not and vnderstand nothing: they walke in darkenes, albeit all the foundations of the earth be moued.

6 I haue said, Ye are gods, and ye all are children of the most High.

7 But ye shall die as a man, and ye princes, shall fall like others.

8 O God, arise, therefore iudge thou the earth: for thou shalt inherite all nations.

PSAL. LXXXIII.

1 The people of Israel pray vnto the Lord to deliuer them from their enemies both at home & far off, which imagined nothing but their destruction.

9 And they desire that all such wicked people may according as God was accustomed, be stricken with the stormy tepest of Gods wrath, 18 That they may know that the Lord is most high vpon the earth.

¶ A song or Psalme committed to Asaph.

Keepe not thou silence, O God: be not still, and cease not, O God.

2 For loe, thine enemies make a tumult: and they that hate thee, haue lifted vp the head.

3 They haue taken crafty counsel against thy people, & haue consulted against thy secret ones.

4 They haue said, Come, and let vs cut them off from being a nation: and let the name of Israel be no more in remembrance.

5 For they haue consulted together in heart, and haue made a league against thee:

6 The Tabernacles of Edom, and the Ishmaelites, Moab and the Agarims:

7 Gebal and Ammon, and Amalech, the Philistims with the inhabitants of Tyrus:

8 Asshur also is ioyned with them: they haue bene an arme to the children of Lot. Selah.

9 Doe thou to them as vnto the Midianites: as to Sisera, & as to Iabin at the riuer of Kishon.

10 They perished at Endor, and were doung for the earth.

11 Make them, euen their princes like * Oreb and like Zeeb: yea, all their princes like Zedah and like Zalmuna.

12 Which haue said, Let vs take for our possession the habitations of God.

13 O my God, make them like vnto a wheele, and as the stubble before the winde.

14 As the fire burneth the forest, and as the

flame setteth the mountaines on fire:

15 So persecute them with thy tempest, and make them afraid with thy storme.

16 Fill their faces with shame, that they may seeke thy Name, O Lord.

17 Let them be confounded and troubled for euer: yea, let them be put to shame and perish.

18 That they may know that thou, which art called Iehouah, art alone, euen the most High ouer all the earth.

PSAL. LXXXIII.

1 David druen forth of his countrey, 2 Desireth most ardentlie to come againe to the Tabernacle of the Lorde and the assembly of the Saintes to praise God, 4 Pronouncing them blessed that may so doe. 6 Then he praiseth the courage of the people, that passe through the wilderness to assemble them selues in Zion. 10 Finally with praise of this matter and confidence of Gods goodness he endeth the Psalme.

¶ To him that excelleth vpon Gittith. A Psalme committed to the sonnes of Korah.

O Lorde of hostes, how amiable are thy Tabernacles!

2 My soule longeth, yea, and fainteth for the courtes of the Lorde: for mine heart and my flesh reioyce in the liuing God.

3 Yea, the sparowe hath found her an house, and the swallow a nest for her, where shee may lay her young: euen by thine altars, O Lord of hostes, my King and my God.

4 Blessed are they that dwell in thine house: they will euer prais thee. Selah.

5 Blessed is the man, whose strength is in thee, and in whose heart are thy waies.

6 They going through the vale of Baca, make welles therein: y raine also couereth y pooles.

7 They go from strength to strength, till euerie one appeare before God in Zion.

8 O Lorde God of hostes, heare my prayer: hearken, O God of Iacob. Selah.

9 Behold, O God, our shield, and looke vpon the face of thine Anointed.

10 For a day in thy courtes is better then a thousand other where: I had rather be a doore-keeper in the House of my God, then to dwell in the tabernacles of wickednes.

11 For the Lord God is the sunne and shield vnto vs: the Lorde will giue grace and glory, and no good thing will hee withhold from them that walke vp rightly.

12 O Lord of hostes, blessed is the man that trusteth in thee.

PSAL. LXXXV.

1 Because God withdrew not his rodde from his Church after their returne from Babylon, first they put him in minde of their deliuerance, so the intent that hee should not leaue the worke of his grace vnsuffic. 5 Next they complaine of their long affliction. 8 And thin die they reioyce in hope of felicitie promised. 9 For their deliuerance was a figure of Christes kingdome, vnder the which should be perfect felicitie.

¶ To him that excelleth. A Psalme committed to the sonnes of Korah.

Lorde, thou hast bene fauourable vnto thy land: thou hast brought againe the captiuitie of Iacob.

2 Thou hast forgiven the iniquity of thy people,

ple, and covered all their finnes. Selah.

3 Thou hast withdrawn all thine anger, and halt turned back from thy fiercenes of thy wrath.

4 Turne vs, O God of our saluation, and re- leate thine anger towards vs.

5 Wilt thou be angrie with vs for euer? and wilt thou prolong thy wrath from one genera- tion to another?

6 Wilt thou not turne again and quicken vs that thy people may reioyce in thee?

7 Shewe vs thy mercie, O Lord, and graunt vs thy saluation.

8 I will hearken what the Lord God will say: for he will speake peace vnto his people, and to his Saints, that they turne not againe to follie.

9 Surely his saluation is neere to them that feare him, that glorie may dwell in our land.

10 Mercie and trueth shall meete: righteou- nesse and peace shall kisse one another.

11 Truth shall bud out of the earth, and righteoufnesse shall looke downe from heauen.

12 Yea, the Lord shall giue good things, and our land shall giue her increase.

13 Righteoufnesse shall goe before him, and shall see her steps in the way.

PSAL. LXXXVI.

1 *David sore afflicted and forsaken of all, praiesh furiously for deliuerance: sometimes rehearsing his miseries, 3 Sometimes the mercies received, 11 Desiring also to be instructed of the Lord, that he may feare him and glorifie his Name. 14 Hee complaineth also of his aduersaries, and requirerth to be deliuered from them.*

A Prayer of Dauid.

Incline thine eare, O Lord, and heare me: for I am poore and needie.

2 Preserve my soule, for I am mercifull: my God, saue thou thy seruant, that trusteth in thee.

3 Be mercifull vnto me, O Lord: for I cry vpon thee continually.

4 Reioyce the soule of thy seruant: for vnto thee, O Lord, doe I lift vp my soule.

5 For thou, Lord, art good & mercifull, and of great kindnes vnto all the, that call vpon thee.

6 Giue eare, Lorde, vnto my praier, and hearken to the voyce of my supplication.

7 In the day of my trouble I will call vpon thee: for thou hearest me.

8 Among the gods there is none like thee, O Lord, & there is none that can doe like thy works.

9 All nations, whome thou haste made, shall come and worship before thee, O Lord, and shal glorifie thy Name.

10 For thou art great, and doest wondrous things: thou art God alone.

11 Teach me the way, O Lord, and I will walk in thy trueth: knit mine heart vnto thee, that I may feare thy Name.

12 I will praise thee, O Lord my God, with all mine hart: yea I will glorify thy Name for euer.

13 For great is thy mercy toward me, & thou hast deliuered my soule from the lowest graue.

14 O God, the proud are risen against me, and the assemblies of violent men haue sought my soule, and haue not set thee before them.

15 But thou, O Lorde, art a pitifull God and mercifull, slow to anger, and great in kindenesse and trueth.

16 Turne vnto me, and haue mercie vpon me

giue thy strength vnto thy seruant, and saue the soules of thine handmayde.

17 Shew a token of thy goodnes toward me, that they which hate me, may see it, and be ashamed, because thou, O Lord, hast holpen me and comforted me.

PSAL. LXXXVII.

1 *The holie Ghost promisseth that the condition of the Church, which was in miserie after the captiuitie of Babylon, should be restored to great excellencie, 4 So that there should be nothing more comfortable, than to be numbred among the members thereof.*

A Psalm or song committed to the sonnes of Korah.

God laide his foundations among the holie mountaines.

2 The Lorde loueth the gates of Zion, above all the habitations of Iakob.

3 Glorious things are spoken of thee, O City of God, Selah.

4 I will make mention of Rahab and Babel among them that knowe me: behold Palestina and Tyrus with Ethiopia, There is he borne.

5 And of Zion it shalbe said, Many are borne in her: & he, euen thy most High shal stablish her.

6 The Lord shall count when he writeth the people, He was borne there. Selah.

7 Aswell the singers as the players on instruments shal praise thee: al my springs are in thee.

PSAL. LXXXVIII.

1 *A grievous complaint of the faithfull, sore afflicted by sickness, persecutions, and aduersitie, 7 Being as it were left of God without any consolation: 13 Yet he calleth on God by faith, & striueth against desperation, 18 Complaining himselfe to be forsaken of all earthlie helpe.*

A song or Psalm of * Heman the Ezrahite to giue instruction, committed to the sonnes of Korah, for him that excelleth vpon Malath Leannoth.

O Lord God of my saluation, I crye day and night before thee.

2 Let my prayer enter into thy presence: incline thine eare vnto my crye.

3 For my soule is filled with euils, and my life draweth neere to the graue.

4 I am counted among them that go downe vnto the pit, & am as a man without strength.

5 Free among the dead, like the flaine lying in the graue, whom thou remembrest no more, and they are cut off from thine hand.

6 Thou hast laide mee in the lowest pitte, in darkenesse, and in the deepe.

7 Thine indignation lieth vpon me, and thou hast vexed me with all thy waues. Selah.

8 Thou hast put away mine acquaintance farre from me, and made me to be abhorred of them: I am shut vp, and cannot get forth.

9 Mine eye is sorowfull through mine affliction: Lord, I call daily vpon thee: I stretch out mine handes vnto thee.

10 Wilt thou shew a miracle to the dead? or shall the dead rise and praise thee? Selah.

11 Shall thy louing kindnesse be declared in the graue? or thy faithfulness in destruction?

12 Shall thy wondrous workes be knowne in the darke? and thy righteoufnesse in the land of obliuion?

the
me,
sha-
and
ision
cap-
ex-
ore
em-
were
hens.
unes
olin
one
City
l a-
kina
e.
rne
her,
the
trac-
ce.
af.
Be-
lasi-
eth
to
nite
nes
ath
md
in-
my
ne
thr
ng
re,
in
on
ce
of
ji-
ot
or
in
ed
at

13 But vnto thee haue I cried, O Lord, and
earely shall my prayer come before thee.

14 Lord, why doest thou reiect my soule, and
hidest thy face from me?

15 I am afflicted & at y point of death: from
my youth I suffer thy terrors, douting of my life.

16 Thine indignations goe ouer me, and thy
feare hath cut me off.

17 They came round about me daily like
water, and compassed me together.

18 My louers & friends hast thou put away
fro me, & mine acquaintance hid them selues.

P S A L. LXXXIX.

1 With many wordes doeth the Prophet praise
the goodnes of God, 23 For his testament and co-
uenant that he had made betwene him and his
elect by Iesus Christ the sonne of Dauid: 38 Then
doeth he complaine of the great rume, and desola-
tion of the kingdome of Dauid, so that to the out-
ward appearance the promise was broken. 46 Fi-
nally he prayeth to be deliuered from his afflicti-
ons, making mention of the shortnesse of mans life,
and confirming him selfe by Gods promises.

g A Psalme to giue instruction, of Ethan
the Ezrahite.

I Will sing the mercies of the Lord for euer:
with my mouth will I declare thy trueth
from generation to generation.

2 For I said, Mercie shall be set vp for euer:
thy trueth shalt thou stablish in y very heauens.

3 I haue made a couenant with my chosen: I
haue sworne to Dauid my seruant,

4 Thy seede will I stablish for euer, & set vp
thy throne fro generation to generation. Selah.

5 O Lorde, euen the heauens shall praise thy
wonderous worke: yea, thy trueth in the Con-
gregation of the Saintes.

6 For who is equall to the Lord in the hea-
uen? & who is like the Lord among the sonnes
of the gods?

7 God is very terrible in the assemblie of the
Saintes, and to be reuerenced aboue all that are
about him.

8 O Lord God of hostes, who is like vnto
thee, which art a mightie Lord, and thy trueth
is about thee!

9 Thou rulest the raging of the sea: when
the waues thereof arise, thou stillest them.

10 Thou hast beaten downe Rahab as a man
slaine: thou hast scattered thine enemies with
thy mightie arme.

11 The heauens are thine, the earth also is
thine: thou hast laid the foudation of the
world, and all that therein is.

12 Thou hast created y North & the South:
Tabor and Hermon shall reioyce in thy Name.

13 Thou hast a mightie arme: strong is thine
hand, and high is thy right hand.

14 Righteousnesse and equitie are the sta-
blishment of thy throne: mercie and trueth go
before thy face.

15 Blessed is the people, that can reioyce in
thee: they shall walke in the light of thy coun-
tenance, O Lord.

16 They shall reioyce continually in thy
Name, and in thy righteousness shall they exalt
them selues.

17 For thou art the glorie of their strength,
and by thy fauour our hornes shall be exalted.

18 For our shield appertaineth to the Lorde,
and our King to the Holy one of Israel.

19 Thou spakest then in a vision vnto thine
Holy one, and saidest, I haue laide helpe vpon
one that is mightie: I haue exalted one cho-
sen out of the people.

20 I haue found Dauid my seruant: with
mine holy oyle haue I annointed him.

21 Therefore mine hand shall be established
with him, and mine arme shall strengthen him.

22 The enemy shall not oppresse him, nei-
ther shall the wicked hurt him.

23 But I will destroy his foes before his face,
and plague them that hate him.

24 My trueth also and my mercie shall be with
him, & in my Name shall his horne be exalted.

25 I will set his hand also in the sea, and his
right hand in the floods.

26 He shall crie vnto me, Thou art my fa-
ther, my God, and the rocke of my saluation.

27 Also I will make him my first borne, high-
er then the Kings of the earth.

28 My mercie will I keepe for him for euer-
more, & my couenant shall stand fast with him.

29 His seede also will I make to endure for
euer, and his throne as the dayes of heauen.

30 But if his children forsake my Lawe, and
walke not in my iudgements:

31 * If they breake my statutes, and keepe 2. Sam.
not my commandements: 7. 14.

32 Then will I visite their transgression with
the rod, and their iniquitie with strokes.

33 Yet my louing kindnesse will I not take
from him, neither will I falsifie my trueth.

34 My couenant will I not breake, nor alter
the thing that is gone out of my lips.

35 I haue sworne once by mine holinesse,
† that I will not faile Dauid, saying, † Ebr. I
† Ebr. I

36 His seede shall endure for euer, and his
throne shall be as the sunne before me. he vn-
Dauid:

37 He shall be established for euermore as the
moone, & as a faithful witnes in y heauē. Selah. which I
a man

38 But thou hast reiected and abhorred, thou
hast bene angrie with thine Anointed. of osbe.

39 Thou hast broken the couenant of thy
seruant, and prophaned his crowne, casting it on
the ground.

40 Thou hast broken downe all his walles:
thou hast laid his fortresses in ruine.

41 All that goe by the way, spoyle him: he
is a rebuke vnto his neighbours.

42 Thou hast set vp the right hand of his e-
nemies, & made all his aduersaries to reioyce.

43 Thou hast also turned the edge of his
sword, & hast not made him to stand in y battel.

44 Thou hast caused his dignitie to decay,
and cast his throne to the ground.

45 The dayes of his youth hast thou shorte-
ned, and couered him with shame. Selah.

46 Lord, howe long wilt thou hide thy selfe,
for euer? shall thy wrath burne like fire?

47 Remember of what time I am: wherefore
shouldest thou create in vaine all the children
of men?

48 What man liueth, and shall not see death?
shall he deliuer his soule from the hand of the
grauer? Selah.

49 Lorde, where are thy former mercies,
which thou swarest vnto Dauid in thy trueth?

50 Remember, O Lord, the rebuke of thy servants, which I beare in my bosome of all the mightie people.

not 51 For thine enemies haue reproched thee, O Lord, because they haue reproched the footsteps of thine Anoynted.

52 Praised be the Lord for evermore. So be it, euen so be it.

PSAL. XC.

1 *Moses in his prayer setteth before vs the eternal fauour of God toward his,* 3 *Who are neither admonished by the breuitie of their life,* 7 *Nor by his plagues to be thankfull,* 12 *Therefore Moses prayeth God to turne their hearts, & continue his mercies toward them & their posteritie for ever.*

¶ A prayer of Moses, the man of God.

Lord, thou hast bene our habitation from generation to generation.

2 Before the mountaines were made, & before thou haddest formed y^e earth, & the world, euen fro euerlasting to euerlasting thou art our God.

3 Thou turnest man to destruction: againe thou sayest Returne, ye sonnes of Adam.

4 For a thousand yeres in thy sight are as yesterday whē it is past, & as a watch in the night.

5 Thou hast overflowed them: they are as a sleepe: in y^e morning he groweth like y^e grasse:

6 In the morning it flourisheth and groweth, but in the euening it is cut downe & withereth.

7 For we are consumed by thine anger, and by thy wrath are we troubled.

8 Thou hast set our iniquities before thee, and our secrete sinnes in y^e light of thy countenance.

9 For all our dayes are past in thine anger: we haue spent our yeeres as a thought.

10 The time of our life is three score yeeres and ten, and if they be of strength, foure score yeeres: yet their strength is but labour and sorrow: for it is cut off quickly, and we flee away.

11 Who knoweth the power of thy wrath? for according to thy feare is thine anger.

12 Teach vs so to number our dayes, that we may applie our heartes vnto wisdome.

13 Returne (O Lord, how long?) and be pacified toward thy seruants.

14 Fill vs with thy mercie in the morning: so shall we reioyce and be glad all our dayes.

15 Comfort vs according to the dayes that thou hast afflicted vs, and according to the yeres that we haue seene euill.

16 Let thy worke be seene toward thy seruants, and thy glorie vpon their children.

17 And let y^e beautie of the Lord our God be vpon vs, & direct thou the worke of our handes vpon vs, euen direct the worke of our handes.

PSAL. XCI.

1 *Here is descried in what assurance he liueth that putteth his whole trust in God, and committeth him selfe wholly to his protection in all tentations.* 14 *A promise of God to those that loue him, know him, and trust in him, to deliuer them, and ouer them immortall glorie.*

Who to dwelleth in y^e secret of y^e most High, shall abide in the shadow of y^e Almighty.

2 I will say vnto the Lord, O mine hope, and my fortresse: he is my God, in him will I trust.

3 Surely he will deliuer thee from the snare of the hunter, and from the noysome pestilence.

4 He will couer thee vnder his wings, and

thou shalt be sure vnder his feathers: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler.

5 Thou shalt not be afraid of the feare of the night: nor of the arrowe that flieth by day:

6 Nor of the pestilence that walketh in the darkenesse: nor of the plague that destroyeth at noone day.

7 A thousand shall fall at thy side, and tenne thousand at thy right hand, but it shall not come nere thee.

8 Doubtesse with thine eyes shalt thou beholde and see the reward of the wicked.

9 For thou hast said, The Lord is mine hope: thou hast set the most High for thy refuge.

10 There shall none euill come vnto thee, neither shall any plague come nere thy tabernacle.

11 For he shall giue his Angels charge ouer thee, to keepe thee in all thy wayes.

12 They shall beare thee in their handes, that thou hurt not thy foote against a stone.

13 Thou shalt walke vpon the lyon and aspre: the yong lyon and the dragon shalt thou tread vnder feete.

14 Because he hath loued me, therefore will I deliuer him: I will exalt him, because he hath known my Name.

15 He shall call vpon me, and I will heare him: I will be with him in trouble: I will deliuer him, and glorifie him.

16 With long life will I satisfie him, and shewe him my saluation.

PSAL. XCII.

1 *This Psalme was made to be sung on the Sabbath, to stirre up the people to acknowledge God, & to praise him in his works: the Prophet reioyceth therein.* 6 *But the wicked is not able to consider that the vngodly, when he is most flourishing, shall most speedily perishe.* 12 *In the ende is described the felicitie of the iust, planted in the house of God to praise the Lord.*

¶ A Psalme or song for the Sabbath day. **I**t is a good thing to praise the Lord, and to sing vnto thy Name, O most High,

2 To declare thy louing kindnesse in the morning, and thy truth in the night,

3 Vpon an instrument of ten stringes, and vpon the viose with the song vpon the harpe.

4 For thou, Lord, hast made me glad by thy workes, and I will reioyce in the workes of thine handes.

5 O Lord, howe glorious are thy workes! & thy thoughtes are very deepe.

6 An vnwise man knoweth it not, and a foole doeth not vnderstand this.

7 (When the wicked grow as the grasse, and all the workers of wickednesse do flourish) that they shall be destroyed for euer.

8 But thou, O Lord, art most High for evermore.

9 For loe, thine enemies, O Lord: for loe, thine enemies shall perishe: all the workers of iniquitie shall be destroyed.

10 But thou shalt exalt mine horne, like the vnicorne, & I shall be anointed with fresh oile.

11 Mine eye also shall see my desire against mine enemies: & mine eares shall heare my wish against the wicked, that rise vp against me.

12 The righteous shall flourish like a palme tree, and shall growe like a cedar in Lebanon.

13 Such

*Take
miserie in
seruants.*

13 Such as be planted in the house of the Lord, shall flourish in the courtes of our God.
14 They shall still bring forth fruite in their age: they shalbe sat and flourishing.
15 To declare that the Lord my rocke is righteous, and that none iniquitie is in him.

PSAL. XCIII.

1 He praiseth the power of God in the creati. n of the worlde, and beateh downe all people which lift them vp against his maiestie, 3 And prouo- keth to consider his promises.

THe Lord reigneth, and is clothed with ma- iestie: the Lord is clothed, and girded with power: the world, also shalbe established, that it can not be mooued.

2 Thy throne is established of olde: thou art from euerlasting.

3 The floods haue lifted vp, O Lorde: the floods haue lifted vp their voyce: the floods lift vp their waues.

4 The waues of the sea are maruailous tho- rowe the noise of many waters, yet the Lord on high is more mightie.

5 Thy testimonies are very sure: holines be- commeth thine House, O Lord, for euer.

PSAL. XCIII.

1 He prayeth vnto God against the violence & arrogancie of tyrants, 10 Warning them of Gods iudgements. 12 Then doeth he comfort the affli- cted by the good issue of their afflictions, as he felt in himselfe, and did see in others, and by the ruine of the wicked, 23 Whome the Lord will destroy.

O Lord God the auenger, O God the auen- ger, shewe thy selfe clearly.

2 Exalt thy selfe, O iudge of the worlde, and sende a reward to the proud.

3 Lord, how long shall the wicked, how long shall the wicked triumph?

4 They prate & speake fiercely: al the wor- kers of iniquitie vaunt them selues.

5 They smite downe thy people, O Lord, and trouble thine heritage.

6 They slay the widowe and the stranger, and murder the fatherlesse.

7 Yet they say, The Lord shall not see: nei- ther will the God of Iakob regard it.

8 Vnderstand ye vnwise among the people: and ye fooles, when will ye be wise?

9 He that planted the eare, shall he not heare? or he that formed the eye, shall he not see?

10 Or he that chastiseth the nations, shall he not correct? he that teacheth man knowledge, shall he not knowe?

11 The Lord knoweth the thoughts of man, that they are varitie.

12 Blessed is the man, whome thou chastisest, O Lord, and teachest him in thy Lawe,

13 That thou mayest giue him rest from the dayes of euill, whiles the pit is digged for the wicked.

14 Surely the Lord will not faile his people, neither will he forsake his inheritance.

15 For iudgement shall returne to iustice, and all the vpriht in heart shall followe after it.

16 Who will rise vp with me against the wicked? or who will take my part against the workers of iniquitie?

17 If the Lord had not holpen me, my soule had almost dwelt in silence.

18 When I said, my foote slideth, thy mercie, O Lord, stayed me.

19 In the multitude of my thoughts in mine heart, thy comforts haue reioyced my soule.

20 Hath the throne of iniquitie fellowship with thee, which forgeth wrong for a lawe?

21 They gather the together against thy soule of thy righteous, & condemne thy innocent blood.

22 But the Lord is my refuge, and my God is the rocke of mine hope.

23 And he will recompense them their wic- kednes, and destroy them in their owne malice: yea, the Lord our God shall destroy them.

PSAL. XCV.

1 An earnest exhortation to praise God, 4 For the government of the world, & the election of his Church. 8 An admonition not to followe the rebellion of the olde fathers, that tempted God in the wilderness: 11 For the which they might not enter into the land of promise.

Come, let vs reioyce vnto the Lord: let vs sing aloud vnto the rocke of our saluation.

2 Let vs come before his face with praise: let vs sing loude vnto him with Psalmes.

3 For the Lord is a great God, and a great King about all gods.

4 In whose hand are the deepe places of the earth, & the heights of the mountaines are his:

5 To whome the sea belongeth: for he made it, and his hands formed the drie land.

6 Come, let vs worship and fall downe, and kuele before the Lord our maker.

7 For he is our God, and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheepe of his hand: to day, if ye will heare his voyce,

8 Harden not your heart, as in Meribah, and as in the day of Massah in the wilderness.

9 Where your fathers tempted me, pro- ued me, though they had seene my worke.

10 Fourtie yeeres haue I contended with this generation, and said, They are a people that erre in heart, for they haue not knowen my wayes.

11 Wherefore I sware in my wrath, saying, Surely they shall not enter into my rest.

PSAL. XCVI.

1 An exhortation both to the Iewes & Gentiles to praise God for his mercie. And this specially ought to be referred to the kingdome of Christ.

Sing vnto the Lord a newe song: sing vnto the Lord, all the earth.

2 Sing vnto the Lord, and praise his Name: declare his saluation from day to day.

3 Declare his glorie among all nations, and his wonders among all people.

4 For the Lord is great and much to be prai- sed: he is to be feared about all gods.

5 For all the gods of the people are idols: but the Lord made the heauens.

6 Strength and glorie are before him, power and beautie are in his Sanctuarie.

7 Giue vnto the Lord, ye families of the peo- ple: giue vnto the Lord glory and power.

8 Giue vnto the Lord thy glorie of his Name: bring an offering, and enter into his courtes.

9 Worship the Lord in the glorious Sanctu- arie: tremble before him all the earth.

10 Say among thy nations, The Lord reigneth: surely the world shalbe stable, and not mooue, and he shall iudge the people in righteousness.

11 Let the heauens reioyce, and let the earth be glad: let the sea roare, & all that therein is.
12 Let the field be ioyfull, and all that is in it: let all the trees of the wood then reioyce
13 Before the Lord: for he commeth, for he cometh to iudge y^e earth: he will iudge y^e world with righteousness, & the people in his trueth.

PSAL XC VII.

1 The Prophet exhorteth all to reioyce for the coming of the kingdome of Christ, 7 Dreadfull to the rebels and idolaters, 8 And ioyfull to the iust, whome he ex. rieth to innocencie, 12 To reioyng and thanksging.

The Lord reigneth: let the earth reioyce: let the multitude of the yles be glad.

2 Cloudes and darkenesse are round about him: righteousness and iudgement are the foundation of his throne.

3 There shall go a fire before him, and burne vp his enemies round about.

4 His lightnings gaue light vnto the world: the earth sawe it and was afraid.

5 The mountaines melted like waxe at the presence of the Lord, at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.

6 The heauens declare his righteousness, and all the people see his glorie.

7 Confounded be all they that serue grauen images, and that glorie in idoles: worship him all ye gods.

8 Zion heard of it, and was glad: and the daughters of Iudah reioyced, because of thy iudgements, O Lord.

9 For thou, Lord, art most high above all the earth: thou art much exalted above all gods.

10 Ye that loue the Lord, hate euill: he preserueth the soules of his Saintes: he will deliuer them from the hand of the wicked.

11 Light is sowne for the righteous, and ioy for the vpright in heart.

12 Reioyce ye righteous in the Lord, & giue thanks for his holy remembrance.

PSAL XCVIII.

1 An earnest exhortation to all creatiues, to praise the Lord for his power, mercie and fidelitie in his promes by Christ, 10 By whome he hath communicated his saluation to all nations.

A Psalme.

59.16. Sing vnto the Lord a newe song: for he hath done marueilous things: * his right hand, and his holy arme haue gotten him the victory.

2 The Lord declared his saluation: his righteousness hath he reueiled in y^e sight of y^e nations.

3 He hath remembred his mercie & his truth toward the house of Israel: all the endes of the earth haue scene the saluation of our God.

4 All the earth, sing ye loud vnto the Lord: crie out and reioyce, and sing praises.

5 Sing praise to the Lord vpon the harpe; enuⁿ vpon the harpe with a singing voyce.

6 With shalmes and sound of trumpets sing loude before the Lord the King.

7 Let the sea roare, and all that therein is, the world, and they that dwell therein.

8 Let the floods clap their hands, and let the mountaines reioyce together

9 Before the Lord: for he is come to iudge the earth: with righteousness shall he iudge the world, and the people with equitie.

PSAL XCIX.

1 He commendeth the power, equitie and excellencie of the kingdome of God by Christ ouer the Jewes and Gentiles, 5 And prouoketh them to magnifie the same and to serue the Lord, 6 Following the example of the ancient Fathers, Moses, Aaron, Samuel, who calling vpon God, were heard in their prayers.

The Lord reigneth, let the people tremble: he sitteth betweene the * Cherubims, let the Earth be moued.

2 The Lord is great in Zion, and he is high above all the people.

3 They shall praise thy great and fearefull Name (for it is holy)

4 And the Kings power, that loueth iudgement: for thou hast prepared equitie: thou hast executed iudgement and iustice in Iacob.

5 Exalt the Lord our God, and fall downe before his footstool: for he is holy.

6 Moses and Aaron were among his Priests, and Samuel among such as call vpon his Name: these called vpon the Lord, and he heard them.

7 He spake vnto them in the cloude pillar: they kept his testimonies, and the Law that he gaue them.

8 Thou heardest the, O Lord our God: thou wast a fauourable God vnto them, though thou diddest take vengeance for their inventions.

9 Exalt y^e Lord our God, & fall downe before his holy Mount: for y^e Lord our God is holy.

PSAL C.

1 He exhorteth all to serue the Lord, 3 Who hath chosen vs and preserved vs, 4 And to enter into his assemblies to praise his Name.

A Psalme of praise.

Sing ye loude vnto the Lord, all the earth.

2 Serue the Lord with gladnesse: come before him with ioyfulness.

3 Knowe ye that euen the Lord is God: he hath made vs, and not we our selues: we are his people, and the sheepe of his pasture.

4 Enter into his gates with praise, and into his courtes with reioyng: praise him and blesse his Name.

5 For y^e Lord is good: his mercie is eneralasting, & his truth is from generation to generation.

PSAL CI.

1 David describeth what gouernment he will obserue in his house and kingdome. 5 He will punish and correct, by rooting forth the wicked 6 And cherishing the godly persons.

A Psalme of David.

I will sing mercie and iudgement: vnto thee, O Lord, will I sing.

2 I will do wisely in the perfit way, til thou comest to me: I will walke in the vprightnes of mine heart in the middes of mine house.

3 I will set no wicked thing before mine eyes: I hate the worke of them that fall away: it shall not cleaue vnto me.

4 A froward heart shall depart from me: I will knowe none euill.

5 Him that priuily slandereth his neighbour, will I destroy: him that hath a proude looke and high heart, I can not suffer.

6 Mine eyes shall be vnto the faithfull of the land, that they may dwell with me: he that walketh in a perfect way, he shall serue me.

7 There

7 There shall no deceitfull person dwell within mine house: he that telleth lyes, shall not remaine in my sight.

8 Betimes will I destroy all the wicked of the land, that I may cut off all the workers of iniquitie from the citie of the Lord.

PSAL. CII. *m. 20.*

1 *It seemeth that this prayer was appointed to the faithful to pray in the captiuitie of Babylon.*
16 *A consolation for the building of the Church:*
8 *Whereof followeth the praise of God so be published unto all posteritie.* 22 *The conversion of the Gentiles,* 18 *And the stabilitie of the Church.*

9 A prayer of the afflicted, when he shall be in distresse, and powre forth his meditation before God.

O Lorde, heare my prayer, and let my crye come vnto thee.

2 Hide not thy face from me in the time of my trouble: incline thine eares vnto me when I call, make haste to heare me.

3 For my dayes are consumed like smoke, and my bones are burnt like an herth.

4 Mine heart is smitten and withereth like grasse, because I forgate to eat my bread.

5 For the voyce of my groning my bones do cleaue to my skinne.

6 I am like a pellicane of the wilderness: I am like an owle of the deserts.

7 I watch and am as a sparowe alone vpon the house toppe.

8 Mine enemies reuile me daily, and they that rage against me, haue sworne against me.

9 Surely I haue eaten ashes as bread, & mingled my drinke with weeping.

10 Because of thine indignatio & thy wrath: for thou hast heaued me vp, & cast me downe.

11 My dayes are like a shadowe that fadedh, and I am withered like grasse.

12 But *Y.* O Lord, doest remaine for euer, and thy remembrance fro generation to generatio.

13 Thou wilt arise & haue mercie vpon Zion: for the time to haue mercie thereon, for the appointed time is come.

14 For thy seruants delite in the stones thereof, and haue pitie on the dust thereof.

15 Then the heathen shall feare the Name of the Lord, & al the Kings of the earth thy glory.

16 When the Lord shall build vp Zion, and shall appeare in his glorie,

17 And shall turne vnto the prayer of the desolate, and not despise their prayer.

18 This shall be written for the generation to come: and the people, which shall be created, shall praise the Lord.

19 For he hath looked downe from the height of his Sanctuary: out of the heauen did the Lord behold the earth,

20 That he might heare the mourning of the prisoner, and deliuer the children of death:

21 That they may declare the Name of the Lord in Zion, and his praise in Ierusalem,

22 When the people shall be gathered together, and the kingdomes to serue the Lord.

23 He abated my strength in the way, and shortened my dayes.

24 And I said, O my God, take me not away in the middes of my dayes: thy yeeres endure

from generation to generation.

25 Thou hast aforetime laid the foundation of the earth, and the heauens are the worke of thine hands.

26 They shall perish, but thou shalt endure: euen they all shall waxe olde as doeth a garment: as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed.

27 But thou art the same, and thy yeeres shall not faile.

28 The children of thy seruants shall continue, and their seede shall stand fast in thy sight.

PSAL. CIII.

1 He prouoketh all to praise the Lorde, which hath pardoned his finnes, deliuered him from destruction, and giuen him sufficient of all good things. 10 Then he addeth the tender mercies of God, which he sheweth like a most tender Father towards his children. 14 The fruitie of mans life. 20 An exhortation to man and Angels to praise the Lord.

A Psalme of David.

MY soule, praise thou the Lord, and all that is within me, praise his holy Name.

2 My soule, praise thou the Lord, and forget not all his benefites.

3 Which forgiveth all thine iniquitie, and healeth all thine infirmities.

4 Which redeemeth thy life from the graue, and crowneth thee with mercie & compassions.

5 Which satisfieth thy mouth with good things: and thy youth is rentred like the eagles.

6 The Lord executeth righteousnesse and iudgement to all that are oppressed.

7 He made his wayes knowen vnto Moses, and his workes vnto the children of Israel.

8 The Lord is full of compassion & mercie, slowe to anger, and of great kindnesse.

9 He will not alway chide, neither keepe his anger for euer.

10 He hath not dealt with vs after our sinnes, nor rewarded vs according to our iniquities.

11 For as high as the heauen is aboue the earth, so great is his mercie toward them that feare him.

12 As farre as the East is from the West: so farre hath he remooued our sinnes from vs.

13 As a father hath compassion on his children, so hath the Lord compassion on them that feare him.

14 For he knoweth whereof we be made: he remembreth that we are but dust.

15 The dayes of man are as grasse: as a flowre of the fildes, so flourisheth he.

16 For the winde goeth ouer it, & it is gone, and the place thereof shall knowe it no more.

17 But the louing kindnes of the Lord endureth for euer & euer vpon them that feare him, and his righteousnes vpon childrens children.

18 Vnto them that keepe his couenant, and thinke vpon his commandements to do them.

19 The Lord hath prepared his throne in heauen, and his kingdom ruleth ouer all.

20 Praise the Lord, ye his Angels, that excell in strength, that doe his commandement in obeying the voyce of his word.

21 Praise the Lord, all ye his hostes, ye his seruants that doe his pleasure.

22 Praise the Lord, all ye his workes, in all places

places of his dominion: my soule, praise thou the Lord.

PSAL CIII. E. 20.

1 An excellent Psalme to praise God for the creation of the world, and the gouernance of the same by his marueilous providence, 35 Wherein the Prophet prayeth against the wicked, who are occasions that God diminished his blessings.

My soule, praise thou the Lord: O Lord my God, thou art exceeding great, thou art clothed with glorie and honour.

2 Which conereth him selfe with light as with a garment, and spreadeth the heauens like a curtaine.

3 Which layeth the beames of his chambers in the waters, & maketh the clouds his chariot, and walketh vpon the wings of the winde.

4 Which maketh the spirites his messengers, and a flaming fire his ministers.

5 He set the earth vpon her foundations, so that it shall neuer mooue.

6 Thou coueredst it with the deepe as with a garment: the waters would stand aboue the mountaines.

7 But at thy rebuke they flee: at the voyce of thy thunder, they haste away.

8 And the mountaines ascend, and the valleyes descend to the place which thou hast established for them.

9 But thou hast set the a bound, w they shall not passe: they shal not returne to couer y earth.

10 He sendeth the springs into the valleyes, which runne betweene the mountaines.

11 They shall gine drinke to all y beasts of y fielde, & the wild asses shall quench their thirst.

12 By these springs shall the foules of the heauen dwell, and sing among the branches.

13 He watereth the mountaines from his chambers, and the earth is filled with the fruite of thy workes.

14 He causeth grasse to growe for the cattel, and herbe for the vse of man, that he may bring forth bread out of the earth.

15 And wine that maketh glad the heart of man, and oyle to make the face to shine, and bread that strengtheneth mans heart.

16 The high trees are satisfied, *even* the cedars of Lebanon, which he hath planted,

17 That the birdes may make their nestes there: the storke dwelleth in the firs trees.

18 The high mountaines are for the goats: the rockes are a refuge for the conies.

19 He appointed the moone for certaine seasons: the sunne knoweth his going downe.

20 Thou makest darknes, & it is night, where in all the beastes of the forest creepe forth.

21 The Lyons roare after their pray, and seeke their meate at God.

22 When the sunne riseth, they retire, and couch in their dennes.

23 Then goeth man forth to his worke, and to his labour vntill the euening.

24 O Lord, howe manifold are thy workes! in wisdome hast thou made them all: the earth is full of thy riches.

25 So is the sea great and wide: for therein are things creeping innumerable, both small beastes and great.

26 There goe the ships, yea, that Leviathan,

whome thou hast made to play therein.

27 All these wait vpon thee, that thou maist giue them foode in due season.

28 Thou giuest it to them, and they gather it: thou openest thine hand, and they are filled with good things.

29 But if thou hide thy face, they are troubled: if thou take away their breath, they dye and returne to their dust.

30 Again if thou send forth thy spirit, they are created, & thou renewest the face of the earth.

31 Glorie be to the Lord for euer: let the Lord reioyce in his workes.

32 He looketh on the earth, & it trembleth: he toucheth the mountaines, and they smoke.

33 I will sing vnto the Lord all my life: I will praise my God, while I liue.

34 Let my wordes be acceptable vnto him: I will reioyce in the Lord.

35 Let the sinners be consumed out of the earth, & the wicked til there be no more: O my soule, praise thou the Lord. Praise ye the Lord.

PSAL CV.

1 He praiseth the singular grace of God, who hath of al the people of the world chose a peculiar people to himselfe, & hauing ch sent the neuer ceaseth to do them good, euen for his promes sake.

Praise the Lord, and call vpon his Name: declare his workes among the people.

2 Sing vnto him, sing praise vnto him, and talke of all his wonderous workes.

3 Reioyce in his holy Name: let the heart of them that seeke the Lord, reioyce.

4 Seeke the Lord and his strength: seeke his face continually.

5 Remember his marueilous workes, that he hath done, his wonders and the iudgements of his mouth.

6 Ye seed of Abraham his seruant, ye children of Isakob, which are his elect.

7 He is the Lord our God: his iudgements are through all the earth.

8 He hath alway remembered his couenant & promes, that he made to a thousand generations.

9 Euen that which he made with Abraham, and his othe vnto Izhak:

10 And since hath confirmed it to Isakob for a lawe, and to Israel for an euermore couenat,

11 Saying, Vnto thee will I giue the land of Canaan, the lot of your inheritance.

12 Albeit they were fewe in number, yea, very fewe, and strangers in the land,

13 And walked about from nation to nation, from one kingdome to another people,

14 Yet suffred he no man to do them wrong, but reprooued Kings for their sakes, saying,

15 Touch not mine anoynted, and doe my Prophets no harme.

16 Moreouer, he called a famine vpon the land, and utterly brake the staffe of bread.

17 But he sent a man before them: Ioseph was solde for a slaue.

18 They helde his seete in the stocks, and he was laid in yrons.

19 Vntill his appointed time came, and the counsell of the Lord had tried him.

20 The King sent and loosed him: euen the Ruler of the people deliuered him.

21 He made him lord of his house, and ruler

does,
and
like.

What

of all his substance,

22 That he should binde his princes vnto his will, and teach his Ancients wisdom.

23 Then Israel came to Egypt, and Iacob was a stranger in the land of Ham.

24 And he increased his people exceedingly, & made them stronger then their oppressours,

25 He turned their heart to hate his people, and to deale craftilie with his seruants.

26 Then sent he Moses his seruant, and Aaron whome he had chosen.

27 They shewed among them the message of his signes, and wonders in the land of Ham.

28 He sent darkenes, and made it daik: and they were not disobedient vnto his commissiō.

29 *He turned their waters into blood, and slewe their fish.

30 *Their land brought forth frogs, *euē* in their Kings chambers.

31 He spake, and there came swarmes of flies, and lice in all their quarters.

32 He gaue them haile for raine, and flames of fire in their land.

33 He smote their vines also & their figtrees, and brake downe the trees in their coastes.

34 He spake, and the grasshoppers came, and caterpillers innumerable.

35 And did eat vp all the grasse in their land, and deuoured the fruite of their ground.

36 *He smote also all the first borne in their land, *euē* the beginning of all their strength.

37 Hee brought them soorth also with siluer and golde, and there was none feeble among their tribes.

38 Egypt was glad at their departing: for the tears of them had fallen vpon them.

39 He spred a cloude to bee a conering, and fire to giue light in the night.

40 They asked, and he brought quails, and he filled them with the bread of heauen.

41 He opened the rock, and the waters flowed out, and ranne in the drie places like a riuer.

42 For hee remembered his holy promes to Abraham his seruant,

43 And he brought soorth his people with ioy, and his chosen with gladnes.

44 And gaue them the lands of the heathen, & they tooke y labours of the people in possessiō.

45 That they might keepe his statutes, and obserue his Lawes. Praise ye the Lord.

PSAL. CVI.

2 The people dispersed vnder Antiochus doe magnifie the goodness of God among the iust and repentant: 4 Desiring to be brought againe into the land by Gods mercifull visitation. 8 And after the manifolde maruiles of God wrought in their deliuerance forth of Egypt, & the great ingratitude of the people rehearsed, 47 They do pray & desire to be gathered from among the heathen, to the intent they may praise the Name of the God of Israel.

¶ Praise ye the Lorde.

Praise ye the Lorde, because he is good, for his mercie endureth for euer.

2 Who can expresse the noble actes of the Lord, or shewe forth all his praise?

3 Blessed are they that keepe iudgement, and doe righteousness at all times.

4 Remember me, O Lord, with the fauour of

thy people: visite me with thy saluation,

5 That I may see the felicitie of thy chosen, and reioice in the ioye of thy people, and glorie with thine inheritance.

6 We haue sinned with our fathers: we haue committed iniquitie, and done wickedly.

7 Our fathers vnderstoode not thy wonders in Egypt, neither remebred they the multitude of thy mercies, but rebelled at the Sea, *euē* at the red Sea.

8 Neuerthelesse he saved them for his Names sake, y he might make his power to be known.

9 And he rebuked the red Sea, and it was dried vp, and he led them in the deepe, as in the wilderness.

10 And hee saved them from the aduersaries hand, and deliuered them from the hand of the enemy,

11 *And the waters conered their oppressors: *Exo. 14.* not one of them was left.

12 Then beleued they his wordes, and sang praise vnto him.

13 But incontinently they forgot his works: they waited not for his counsell.

14 But lusted with concupiscence in the wilderness and tempted God in the desert.

15 Then he gaue them their desire: but he sent leanness into their soule.

16 They eniued Moses also in the tents, and Aaron the holy one of the Lord.

17 Therefore the earth opened & swallowed vp Dathan, and conered the companie of Abiram.

18 And the fire was kindled in their assembly: the flame burnt vp the wicked.

19 They made a calie in Horeb, and worshipped the molten image.

20 Thus they turned their glorie into the similitude of a bullocke, that eateth grasse.

21 They forgot God their Sautour, which had done great things in Egypt.

22 Wonderous workes in the lande of Ham, and fearefull things by the red Sea.

23 Therefore he minded to destroy them, had not Moses his chosen stand in the breach before him to turne away his wrath, lest he should destroy them.

24 Also they contemned that pleasant lande, and beleued not his word,

25 But murmured in their tents, and hearkened not vnto the voyce of the Lord.

26 Therefore hee lifted vp his hande against them to destroy them in the wilderness,

27 And to destroy their seede among the nations, & to scatter them throughout y cuntreis.

28 They ioyned themselves also vnto Baalpeor, and did eate the offerings of the dead.

29 Thus they prouoked him vnto anger with their owne inuentions, and the plague brake in vpon them.

30 But Phinchas stood vp, & executed indgement, and the plague was staid.

31 *And it was imputed vnto him for righteousness fro generation to generation for euer. *Nom. 12.*

32 They angered him also at y waters of Meribah, so y Moses was punished for their sakes, *Nom. 13.*

33 Because they vexed his spirit, so that hee spake vnadvisedly with his lippes. *Psal. 106.*

34 Neither destroyed they the people, as the Lord had commanded them,

C c. 4.

35 But

35 But were mingled among the heathen, and learned their workes,

36 And serued their idoles, which were their ruine.

37 Yea, they offered their sonnes and their daughters vnto deuils,

38 And shed innocent blood, *even* the blood of their sonnes, and of their daughters, whome they offred vnto the idoles of Canaan, and the land was defiled with blood.

39 Thus were they stained with their owne workes, and went a whoring with their owne inuentions.

40 Therefore was the wrath of the Lord kindled against his people, and he abhorred his own inheritance.

41 And hee gaue them into the hande of the heathen: and they that hated them, were lordes ouer them.

42 Their enemies also oppressed them, & they were humbled vnder their hand.

43 Many a time did he deliuer them, but they prouoked him by their counsels: therefore they were brought downe by their iniquitie.

44 Yet he sawe when they were in affliction, and he heard their crye.

45 And he remembered his covenant towardes them, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies,

46 And gaue them fauour in the sight of all them that led them captiues.

47 Saue vs, O Lorde our God, and gather vs from among the heathen, that wee may praise thine holy Name, and glorie in thy praise.

48 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel for euer and euer, and let all the people say, So be it. Praise ye the Lord.

PSAL. CVII.

1 The Prophet exhorteth all those *who* are redeemed by the Lord, & gathered vnto him, to giue thanks, 9 For this mercifull prouidence of God, governing all things at his good pleasure, 20 Sending good & euill, prosperitie and aduersitie to bring men vnto him. 42 Therefore as the righteous thereas reioyce, so shall the wicked haue their mouthes stopped.

Praise the Lorde, because hee is good: for his mercie endureth for euer.

2 Let them, which haue bene redeemed of the Lord, shewe how he hath deliuered them from the hand of the oppressour,

3 And gathered them out of the landes, from the East and from the West, from the North and from the South.

4 When they wandred in *the* desert & wilderness out of *the* way, & found no citie to dwell in,

5 Both hungrie and thirstie, their soule fainted in them:

6 Then they cried vnto the Lord in their trouble, and he deliuered them from their distresse,

7 And led them forth by the right way, that they might goe to a citie of habitation.

8 Let them therefore confesse before the Lord his louing kindnesse, and his wonderfull workes before the sonnes of men.

9 For he satisfied the thirstie soule, and filled the hungrie soule with goodnesse.

10 They, that dwell in darknes and in the shadow of death, being bound in miserie and yron,

11 Because they rebelled against the words of

the Lord, & despised *his* counsel of the most High,

12 When he humbled their heart with heaviness, then they fell down, & there was no helper.

13 Then they cried vnto *the* Lord in their trouble, and he deliuered them from their distresse,

14 He brought them out of darkenes, and out of the shadow of death, and brake their bandes asunder.

15 Let them therefore confesse before the Lord his louing kindnesse, and his wonderfull workes before the sonnes of men.

16 For he hath broken the gates of brasie, and brast the barres of yron asunder.

17 Fooles by reason of their transgression and because of their iniquities are afflicted.

18 Their soule abhorreth all meate, and they are brought to deaths doore.

19 Then they cry vnto the Lord in their trouble, and he deliuereth them from their distresse.

20 Hee sendeth his worde and healeth them, and deliuereth them from their graues.

21 Let them therefore confesse before the Lord his louing kindnesse and his wonderfull workes before the sonnes of men,

22 And let them offer sacrifices of praise, and declare his workes with reioycing.

23 They that go downe to the sea in shippes, and occupie by the great waters,

24 They see the workes of the Lord, and his wonders in the deepe.

25 For he commandeth and raiseth the stormie winde, and it listeth vp the waues thereof.

26 They moue vp to *the* heauen, & descend to *the* deepe, so that their soule melteth for trouble.

27 They are tossed to & fro, and stagger like a drunken man, and all their cunning is gone.

28 Then they cry vnto the Lord in their trouble, and he bringeth them out of their distresse.

29 He turneth the storme to calme, so that the waues thereof are still.

30 When they are quieted they are glad, and hee bringeth them vnto the haven, where they would be.

31 Let them therefore confesse before the Lord his louing kindnesse, and his wonderful workes before the sonnes of men.

32 And let them exalt him in the Congregation of the people, and praise him in the assemblie of the Elders.

33 Hee turneth the floods into a wilderness, and the springs of water into drinesse,

34 And a fruitfull land into barrennesse for the wickednesse of them that dwell therein.

35 Again hee turneth the wilderness into pooles of water, & *the* dry land into water springs.

36 And there he placeth the hungry, and they build a citie to dwell in,

37 And sowe the fields, and plant vineyardes, which bring forth fruitfull increase.

38 For hee blesteth them, and they multiplie exceedingly, & he diminisheth not their cattell.

39 Again men are diminished, and brought lowe by oppression, euill and sorow.

40 He powreth contempt vpon princes, & causeth them to erre in desert places out of the way.

41 Yet he raiseth vp the poore out of misery, and maketh him families like a flock of sheepe.

42 The righteous shall see it, and reioyce, and all iniquitie shall stop her mouth.

43 Who is wife that hee may obserue these thinges? for they shall vnderstande the louing kindenesse of the Lord.

P S A L. CVIII.

This Psalm is composed of two other Psalmes before, the seuen and fiftieth and the sixtieth. The matter here contained is, 1 That David giueth himselfe with heart and voice to praise the Lord, 7 And assureth himselfe of the promise of God concerning his kingdome ouer Israel, and his power against other nations: 11 Who though hee seeme to forsake vs for a time, yet he alone will in the ende cast downe our enemies.

¶ A song or Psalm of David.

O God, mine heart is prepared, so is my tongue: I will sing and giue praise.

1 Awake voice and harpe: I will awake early.

2 I will praise thee, O Lord, among the people, & I will sing vnto thee among the nations.

3 For thy mercy is great about the heauens, and thy truth vnto the cloudes.

4 Exalt thy selfe, O God, above the heauens, and let thy glorie be vpon all the earth,

5 That thy beloued may be deliuered: helpe with thy right hand and heare me.

6 God hath spoken in his holinesse: therefore I will reioyce, I shal deuide Shechem, and measure the valley of Succoth.

7 Gilead shall be mine, and Manasse shall be mine: Ephraim also shall be the strength of mine head: Iuda is my Law giuer.

8 *Psalm 80.* Moab shall be my washpot: ouer Edom will I cast out my shoe: vpon Palestina will I triumph.

9 Who will lead me into the strong citie? who will bring me vnto Edom?

10 Wilt not thou, O God, which hadst forsake vs, & didst not go forth, O God, with our armies?

11 Giue vs helpe against trouble: for vaine is the helpe of man.

12 Through God we shal do valiantly: for he shal tread downe our enemies.

P S A L. CIX.

1 David being falsly accused by flatterers vnto Saul, praiceth God to helpe him and to destroy his enemies. 8 And vnder them he speaketh of Iudas the traitour vnto Iesus Christ, and of all the like enemies of the children of God: 27 And desireth so to be deliuered that his enemies may know the worke to be of God. 30 Then doth he promise to giue praises vnto God.

¶ To him that excelleth. A Psalm of David.

Hold not thy tongue, O God of my praise.

1 For the mouth of the wicked, and the mouth full of deceit are opened vpon me: they haue spoken to me with a lying tongue.

2 They compassed me about also with words of hatred, & fought against me without a cause.

3 For my friendship they were mine aduersaries, but I gaue my selfe to prayer.

4 And they haue rewarded me euil for good, and hatred for my friendship.

5 Set thou the wicked ouer him, and let the aduersarie stand at his right hand.

6 When hee shall be iudged, let him be condemned, & let his prayer be turned into sinne.

7 Let his dayes be fewe, and let another take his charge.

8 Let his children be fatherlesse, and his wife a widowe.

9 Let his childre be vagabonds, & beg & seeke bread, coming out of their places destroyed.

10 Let the extortioner catch all that he hath, and let the stranger spoyle his labour.

11 Let there be none to extend mercie vnto him: neither let there be any to shew mercy vpon his fatherlesse children.

12 Let his posteritie be destroyed, and in the generation following let their name be put out.

13 Let the iniquitie of his fathers be had in remembrance with the Lorde: and let not the sinne of his mother be done away.

14 But let them alway be before y Lord, that he may cut off their memoriall from the earth,

15 Because hee remembred not to shew mercy, but persecuted the afflicted and poore man, and the sorowfull hearted to slay him.

16 As he loued cursing, so shall it come vnto him, and as he loued not blessing, so shal it be farre from him.

17 As he clothed himselfe with cursing like a raiment, so shall it come into his bowels like water, and like oyle into his bones.

18 Let it be vnto him as a garment so couer him, and for a girdle, wherwith hee shalbe alway girded.

19 Let this be the reward of mine aduersarie from the Lord, and of them, that speake euill against my soule.

20 But thou, O Lord my God, deale with me according vnto thy Name: deliuer me, (for thy mercie is good)

21 Because I am poore and needie, and mine heart is wounded within me.

22 I depart like the shadow that declineth, and am shaken off as the grasshopper.

23 My knees are weake through fasting, and my flesh hath lost all fatnesse.

24 I became also a rebuke vnto them: they that looked vpon me, shaked their heads.

25 Helpe me, O Lord my God: saue me according to thy mercie.

26 And they shall knowe, that this is thine hand, and that thou, Lord, hast done it.

27 Though they curse, yet thou wilt blesse: they shall arise and be confounded, but thy seruant shal reioyce.

28 Let mine aduersaries bee clothed with shame, & let them couer themselves with their confusion, as with a cloke.

29 I wil giue thanks vnto y Lord greatly with my mouth, & praise him among the multitude.

30 For he will stand at the right hand of the poore, to saue him from them that would condemne his soule.

P S A L. CX.

1 David prophesieth of the power and everlasting kingdome given to Christ, 4 And of his Priesthood, which should put an end to the Priesthoode of Levi.

¶ A Psalm of David.

The Lord said vnto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, vntill I make thine enemies thy footstool.

1 The Lord shall send the rod of thy power out of Zion: be thou ruler in the mids of thine enemies.

2 Thy people shal come willingly at the time of assembling thine armie in holy beautie: the youth

youth of thy wombe shall be as y morning dew.

4 The Lord swaie & wil not repent, Thou art a Priest for euer alter the order of Melchi-zedek.

5 The Lorde, *that is* at thy right hande, shall wound Kings in the day of his wrath.

6 He shall iudge among the heathen: he shall fill all with dead bodies, and smite the head o-uer great countreies.

7 Hee shall drinke of the brooke in the way: therefore shall he lift vp his head.

P S A L. CXI.

1 He giueth thanks to the Lord for his mercifull workes toward his Church, 10 And declareth wherein true wisdom is: right knowledge consisteth.

¶ Praise ye the Lord.

I Will praise the Lord with my whole heart in the assemblie and Congregation of the iust.

2 The workes of the Lord are great, & ought to be sought out of all them that loue them.

3 His work is beautifull and glorious, and his righteousness endureth for euer.

4 He hath made his wonderful workes to be had in remembrance: the Lord is mercifull and full of compassion.

5 He hath giuen a portion vnto them y feare him: he will euer be mindfull of his couenant.

6 He hath shewed to his people the power of his workes in giuing vnto them the heritage of the heathen.

7 The workes of his handes are truth and iudgement: all his statutes are true.

8 They are stablished for euer and euer, and are done in truth and equitie.

9 Hee sent redemption vnto his people: hee hath commanded his couenant for euer: holy and fearefull is his Name.

10 The beginning of wisdom is the feare of the Lord: all they that obserue them, haue good vnderstanding: his praise endureth for euer.

P S A L. CXII.

1 He praiseth the felicitie of them that feare God, 10 And condemneth the cursed state of the contemners of God.

¶ Praise ye the Lord.

Blessed is the man, that feareth the Lorde, and delighteth greatly in his commandements.

2 His seede shall be mightie vpon earth: the generation of the righteous shall be blessed.

3 His riches and treasures shall be in his house, and his righteousness endureth for euer.

4 Vnto the righteous ariseth light in darknes: he is mercifull & full of compassion & righteous.

5 A good man is mercifull and lendeth, and will measure his affaires by iudgement.

6 Surely he shall neuer be mooued: but the righteous shall be had in euerlasting remembrance.

7 He will not be afraid of euill tidings: for his heart is fixed, and beleueth in the Lord.

8 His heart is stablished: therefore he will not feare, vntill he see his desire vpon his enemies.

9 He hath distributed and giuen to the poore: his righteousness remaineth for euer: his horne shall be exalted with glorie.

10 The wicked shall see it and be angrie: hee shall gnash with his teeth, and consume away: the desire of the wicked shall perish.

P S A L. CXIII.

1 An exhortation to praise the Lord for his providence, 7 In that that contrary to the course

of nature he worketh in his Church.

¶ Praise ye the Lord.

Praise, O ye seruants of the Lord, praise the Name of the Lord.

2 Blessed be y Name of the Lord from hence forth and for euer.

3 The Lords name is praised from the rising of the sunne vnto the going down of the same.

4 The Lord is high aboue all nations, and his glorie aboue the heauens.

5 Who is like vnto the Lord our God, that hath his dwelling on high.

6 Who abaseth himselfe to beholde things in the heauen and in the earth!

7 Hee raiseth the needie out of the dust, and listeth vp the poore out of the dung.

8 That he may set him with the princes, euen with the princes of his people.

9 He maketh the baren woman to dwel with a familie, and a ioyfull mother of children. Praise ye the Lord.

P S A L. CXIII.

Eu: 23

1 How the Israelites were deliuered forth of Egypt, and of the wonderfull miracles that God wrought at that time. Which put us in remembrance of Gods great mercie toward his Church,

who, when the course of nature faileth, preserveth his miraculously.

W H E N * Israel went out of Egypt, and the house of Isakob from y barbarous people,

2 Iudah was his sanctification, and Israel his dominion.

3 The Sea saw it and fled: Iorden was turned backe.

4 The mountaines leaped like rammes, and the hilles as lambs.

5 What ayled thee, O Sea, that thou fleddest? O Iorden, why wast thou turned backe?

6 Ye mountaines, why leaped ye like rammes, and ye hilles as lambs?

7 The earth trembled at the presence of the Lord, at the presence of the God of Isakob,

8 Which turneth the rock into waterpools, and the flint into a fountaine of water.

P S A L. CXV.

1 A prayer of the faithfull oppressed by idolatrous tyrants, against whom they desire that God would succour them, 9 Trusting most constantly

that God wil preserve them in this their neede, seeing that he hath adopted and receiued them to his fauour, 18 Promising finally that they will not be

vnmindfull of so great a benefit, if it would please God to heare their prayer, and actiue them by his

omnipotent power.

N O T vnto vs, O Lorde, not vnto vs, but vnto thy Name giue the glorie, for thy louing

mercie, and for thy truths sake.

2 Wherefore shall the heathen say, Where is nowe their God?

3 But our God is in heauen: he doeth whatsoever he will.

4 Their idoles are silver and golde, euen the worke of mens handes.

5 They haue a mouth and speake not: they haue eyes and see not.

6 They haue eares and heare not: they haue noses and smell not.

7 They haue hands and touch not: they haue feete and walke not: neither make they a sound with

with their throte.

8 They that make them are like vnto them: so are all that trust in them.

9 O Israel, trust thou in the Lord: for hee is their helpe and their shilde.

10 O house of Aaron, trust ye in the Lord: for he is their helpe and their shield.

11 Ye that feare the Lord, trust in the Lord: for he is their helper and their shield.

12 The Lorde hath bene mindefull of vs: he will blesse, he will blesse the house of Israel, hee will blesse the house of Aaron.

13 Hee will blesse them that feare the Lorde, both small and great.

14 The Lord will increase his graces toward you, *even* toward you & toward your children.

15 Ye are blessed of the Lord, which made the heauen and the earth.

16 The heauens, *euē* the heauens are the Lords: but he hath giue the earth to the sonnes of men.

17 The dead praise not the Lord, neither any that goe downe into the place of silence.

18 But we will praise the Lorde from henceforth and for euer. Praise ye the Lord.

PSAL. CXVI.

1 *David being in great danger of Saul in the desert of Maon, perceiuing the great and inestimable love of God towards him, magnifieth such great mercies, 13. And protesteth that he will be thankfull for the same.*

I loue the Lorde, because hee hath heard my voyce and my prayers.

2 For he hath inclined his care vnto me, when I did call vpon him in my daies.

3 When the snares of death compassed mee, and the griefes of the graue caught me: when I found trouble and sorowe.

4 Then I called vpon the Name of the Lord, saying, I beseech thee, O Lord, deliuer my soule.

5 The Lord is merciful and righteous, and our God is full of compassion.

6 The Lord preserveth the simple: I was in misery, and he saved me.

7 Returne vnto thy rest, O my soule: for the Lord hath bene beneficiall vnto thee.

8 Because thou hast deliuered my soule from death, mine eyes from teares, and my feet from falling.

9 I shal walke before the Lord in the land of the liuing.

10 I beleueed, therefore did I speake: for I was sore troubled.

11 I said in my feare, All men are lyars.

12 What shall I render vnto the Lord for all his benefits toward me?

13 I will take the cup of saluation, and call vpon the Name of the Lord.

14 I will pay my vowes vnto the Lorde, *euē* now in the presence of all his people.

15 Precious in the sight of the Lorde is the death of his Saints.

16 Beholde, Lord: for I am thy seruant, I am thy seruant, and the sonne of thine handmaide: thou hast broken my bonds.

17 I will offer to thee a sacrifice of praise, and will call vpon the Name of the Lord.

18 I will pay my vowes vnto the Lord, *euē* now in the presence of all his people,

19 In the courts of the Lords house, *euē* in the middes of thee, O Ierusalem. Praise ye the Lord.

PSAL. CXVII.

1 *He exhorteth the Gentiles to praise God, because he hath accomplished a iewel to the Jews, the promise of life euerlasting by Jesus Christ.*

All nations, praise ye the Lord: all ye people, praise him.

2 For his louing kindenesse is great towards vs, and the truth of the Lord endureth for euer. Praise ye the Lord.

PSAL. CXVIII.

1 *David reiected of Saul and of the people, at the time appointed obtained the kingdome; 4. For the which he biddeth all them that feare the Lord, to be thankfull. And under his person in all this was Christ liuely set forth, who should be of his people reiecte.*

Praise ye the Lord, because he is good: for his mercie endureth for euer.

2 Let Israel now say, That his mercie endureth for euer.

3 Let the house of Aaron now say, That his mercie endureth for euer.

4 Let them that feare the Lord, now say, That his mercie endureth for euer.

5 I called vpon the Lorde in trouble, and the Lord heard me, and set me at large.

6 The Lorde is with me: therefore I will not feare what man can doe vnto me.

7 The Lord is with me among them that help me: therefore shall I see my desire vpon mine enemies.

8 It is better to trust in the Lord, then to haue confidence in man.

9 It is better to trust in the Lord, then to haue confidence in princes.

10 All nations haue compassed me: but in the Name of the Lord shall I destroy them.

11 They haue compassed me, yea, they haue compassed me: but in the Name of the Lorde I shall destroy them.

12 They came about me like bees, but they were quenched as a fire of thornes: for in the Name of the Lord I shall destroy them.

13 Thou hast thrust sore at me, that I might fall: but the Lord hath holpen me.

14 The Lord is my strength and song: for he hath bene my deliuerance.

15 The voyce of ioy and deliuerance shall be in the tabernacle of the righteous, saying, The right hand of the Lord hath done valiantly.

16 The right hand of the Lord is exalted: the right hand of the Lord hath done valiantly.

17 I shall not die, but liue, and declare the workes of the Lord.

18 The Lord hath chastened me sore, but he hath not deliuered me to death.

19 Open ye vnto me the gates of righteousness, that I may go into them, and praise the Lord.

20 This is the gate of the Lord: the righteous shall enter into it.

21 I will praise thee: for thou hast heard me, and hast bene my deliuerance.

22 The stone, which the builders refused, is the head of the corner.

23 This was the Lordes doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes.

24 This is the day which the Lord hath made: let vs reioyce and be glad in it.

25 O Lord,

24 O Lord, I pray thee, save now: O Lorde, I pray thee now gine prosperitie.

26 Blessed be he that commeth in the Name of the Lorde: wee haue blessed you out of the house of the Lorde.

27 The Lorde is mightie, and hath giuen vs light: binde the sacrifice with cordes vnto the hornes of the altar.

28 Thou art my God, and I will praise thee, *euen* my God: therefore I will exalt thee.

29 Praise ye the Lorde, because he is good: for his mercy endureth for euer.

PSAL. CXIX.

1 The Prophet exhorteth the children of God to frame their liues according to his holie wordes.

123 Also he sheweth wherem the true seruice of God standeth: that is, wherem we serue him according to his word, and not after our owne fantasies.

ALEPH.

Blessed are those that are vpright in their way, and walke in the Lawe of the Lorde.

2 Blessed are they that keepe his testimonies, and seeke him with their whole heart.

3 Surely they worke none iniquitie, but walke in his wayes.

4 Thou hast commaunded to keepe thy precepts diligently.

5 Oh that my wayes were directed to keepe thy statutes.

6 Then should I not be confounded, when I haue respect vnto all thy commandements.

7 I wil praise thee wth an vpright heart, when I shal learne thy iudgements of thy righteousness.

8 I will keepe thy statutes: forsake me not ouerlong.

BETH.

9 Wherewith shall a young man redresse his way? in taking heede thereto according to thy worde.

10 With my whole heart haue I sought thee: let me not wander from thy commandements.

11 I haue hid thy promises in mine heart, that I might not sinne against thee.

12 Blessed art thou, O Lorde: teach me thy statutes.

13 With my lippes haue I declared all the iudgements of thy mouth.

14 I haue had as great delight in the way of thy testimonies, as in all riches.

15 I will meditate in thy precepts, and consider thy wayes.

16 I will delight in thy statutes, and I will not forget thy worde.

GIMEL.

17 Bee beneficiall vnto thy seruant, that I may liue and keepe thy worde.

18 Open mine eyes, that I may see the wonders of thy Lawe.

19 I am a stranger vpon earth: hide not thy commandements from me.

20 Mine heart breaketh for the desire to thy iudgements alway.

21 Thou hast destroyed the proud: cursed are they that doe erre from thy commandements.

22 Remouee from me shame and contempt: for I haue kept thy testimonies.

23 Princes also did sit, and speake against me: but thy seruant did meditate in thy statutes.

24 Also thy testimonies are my delight, and

my counsellors.

DALETH.

25 My soule cleaueth to the dust, quicken me according to thy worde.

26 I haue declared my wayes, and thou heardest me: teach me thy statutes.

27 Make me to vnderstand the way of thy precepts, and I will meditate in thy wonderful workes.

28 My soule melteth for heavines: raise me vp according vnto thy worde.

29 Take from me the way of lying, & graunte me graciouslie thy Lawe.

30 I haue chosen the way of truth, and thy iudgements haue I layed before me.

31 I haue cleaued to thy testimonies, O Lorde: confound me not.

32 I will runne the way of thy commandements, when thou shalt enlarge mine heart.

HE.

33 Teach me, O Lorde, the way of thy statutes, and I will keepe it vnto the end.

34 Gine me vnderstanding, and I will keepe thy Law: yea, I wil keepe it wth my whole heart.

35 Direct me in the path of thy commandements: for therein is my delight.

36 Incline mine heart vnto thy testimonies, and not to couetousnesse.

37 Turne away mine eyes from regarding vanitie: and quicken me in thy way.

38 Stablish thy promise to thy seruant, because he feareth thee.

39 Take away my rebuke that I feare: for thy iudgements are good.

40 Beholde, I desire thy commandements: quicken me in thy righteousness.

VAV.

41 And let thy louing kindness come vnto me, O Lorde, and thy saluation according to thy promises.

42 So shal I make sweare vnto my blasphemers: for I trust in thy worde.

43 And take not thy word of truth utterly out of my mouth: for I waite for thy iudgements.

44 So shal I alway keepe thy Lawe for euer and euer.

45 And I will walke at libertie: for I seeke thy precepts.

46 I will speake also of thy testimonies before Kings, and will not be ashamed.

47 And my delight shalbe in thy commandements which I haue loved.

48 Mine handes also will I lift vp vnto thy commandements, which I haue loved, and I will meditate in thy statutes.

ZAIN.

49 Remember the promise made to thy seruant, wherein thou hast caused me to trust.

50 It is my comfort in my trouble: for thy promises hath quickened me.

51 The proude haue had me exceedingly in derision: yet haue I not declined from thy Law.

52 I remembered thy iudgements of olde, O Lorde, and haue bene comforted.

53 Feare is come vpon me for the wicked, that forsake thy Lawe.

54 Thy statutes haue bene my songs in the house of my pilgrimage.

55 I haue remembered thy Name, O Lorde, in the

the night, and have kept thy Lawe.

56 This I had because I kept thy precepts.
CHETH.

57 O Lord, *that art* my portion, I have determined to keepe thy wordes.

58 I made my supplication in thy presence with my whole heart: be mercifull vnto me according to thy promise.

59 I haue considered my wayes, and turned my feete into thy testimonies.

60 I made haste and delayed not to keepe thy commandements.

61 The bandes of the wicked haue robbed me: *but* I haue not forgotten thy Lawe.

62 At midnight will I rise to giue thanks vnto thee, because of thy righteous iudgements.

63 I am companion of all them that feare thee, and keepe thy precepts.

64 The earth, O Lorde, is full of thy mercie: teach me thy statutes.

TEETH.

65 O Lorde, thou hast dealt graciouslie with thy seruants according vnto thy worde.

66 Teach me good iudgement & knowledge: for I haue beleeued thy commandements.

67 Before I was afflicted, I went astray: but nowe I keepe thy worde.

68 Thou art good and gracious: teach me thy statutes.

69 The proud haue imagined a lie against me: *but* I will keepe thy precepts wth my whol heart.

70 Their heart is fat as grease: *but* my delite is in thy Law.

71 It is good for me that I haue bene afflicted; that I may learne thy statutes.

72 The Lawe of thy mouth is better vnto me, then thousands of gold and siluer.

OD.

73 Thine handes haue made me and facioned me: *g*ive me vnderstanding *therefore*, that I may learne thy commandements.

74 So they that feare thee, seeing me shal reioyce, because I haue trusted in thy word.

75 I know, O Lord, that thy iudgements are right, and that thou hast afflicted me *+* iustlie.

76 I pray thee that thy mercy may comfort me according to thy promes vnto thy seruant.

77 Let thy tender mercies come vnto mee, that I may liue: for thy Law *is* my delite.

78 Let the proud be ashamed: for they haue dealt wickedly *and* falsely with me: *but* I meditate in thy precepts.

79 Let such as feare thee turne vnto me, and they that know thy testimonies.

80 Let mine heart be vp^right in thy statutes, that I be not ashamed.

CAPH.

81 My soule fainteth for thy saluation: *y*et I waite for thy worde.

82 Mine eyes faile for thy promesse, saying, When wilt thou comfort me?

83 For I am like a bottell in the smoke: *y*et doe I not forget thy statutes.

84 Howe many are the daies of thy seruant? when wilt thou execute iudgement on them that persecute me?

85 The proude haue digged pittes for mee, which is not after thy Lawe.

86 All thy commandements are true: they

persecute me falsely: helpe me.

87 They had almost consumed me vpon the earth: but I forsooke not thy precepts.

88 Quickē me according to thy louing kindness: so shall I keep the testimony of thy mouth.

LAMED.

89 O Lorde, thy worde endureth for euer in heauen.

90 Thy trueth *is* from generation to generation: thou hast laide the foundation of the earth, and it abideth.

91 They continue *eu*n to this day by thine ordinances: for all *are* thy seruants.

92 Except thy Lawe had bene my delite, I should now haue perished in mine affliction.

93 I will neuer forget thy precepts: for by them thou hast quickened me.

94 I am thine, saue me: for I haue sought thy precepts.

95 The wicked haue waited for me to destroy me: *but* I will consider thy testimonies.

96 I haue seene an ende of all perfection: *but* thy commandement *is* exceeding large.

MEM.

97 Oh how loue I thy Lawe! it is my meditation continually.

98 By thy cōmandements thou hast made me wiser the mine enemies: for they are cuer wth me.

99 I haue had more vnderstāding then al my teachers: for thy testimonies *are* my meditatio.

100 I vnderstood more then the ancient, because I kept thy precepts.

101 I haue restrained my feete from euery euill way, that I might keepe thy worde.

102 I haue not declined from thy iudgements: for thou diddest teach me.

103 How sweete are thy promises vnto my mouth! *y*ea, more then hony vnto my mouth.

104 By thy precepts I haue gotten vnderstāding: therefore I hate all the waies of falshood.

NVN.

105 Thy worde *is* a lanterne vnto my feete, and a light vnto my path.

106 I haue s^worne and will performe it, that I will keepe thy righteous iudgements.

107 I am very sore afflicted: O Lord, quicken me according to thy word.

108 O Lorde, I beseech thee accept the free offerings of my mouth, & teach me thy iudgements.

109 My soule is continually in mine hande: yet doe I not forget thy Law.

110 The wicked haue laide a snare for me: but I swarued not from thy precepts.

111 Thy testimonies haue I taken *as* an heritage for euer: for they are the ioy of mine heart.

112 I haue applied mine heart to fulfill thy statutes alway, *eu*n vnto the ende.

SAMECH.

113 I hate vaine inuentions: but thy Lawe doe I loue.

114 Thou art my refuge and shield, & I trust in thy word.

115 Away from mee, ye wicked: for I will keepe the commandements of my God.

116 Stablish me according to thy promises, *y* I may liue, & disappoint me not of mine hope.

117 Stay thou me and I shal be safe, & I will delite continually in thy statutes.

118 Thou

M. 26

118 Thou hast troden downe all them that depart from thy statutes: for their deceit is vaine.
119 Thou hast taken away al y wicked of the earth like dresse: therefore I loue thy testimonies.
120 My flesh trembleth for feare of thee, and I am afraid of thy iudgements.

A I N.

121 I haue executed iudgement and iustice: leaue me not to mine oppressours.
122 Answer for thy seruant in that which is good, and let not the proude oppresse me.
123 Mine eyes haue failed in waiting for thy saluation, and for thy iust promise.
124 Deale with thy seruant according to thy mercie, and teach me thy statutes.
125 I am thy seruant: grant me therefore vnderstanding, that I may know thy testimonies.
126 It is time for thee Lorde to worke: for they haue destroyed thy Lawe.
127 Therefore loue I thy commandements aboue gold, yea aboue most fine golde.
128 Therefore I esteeme all thy precepts most iust, and hate all false wayes.

P E.

P. 129 Thy testimonies are wonderfull: therefore doth my soule keepe them.
130 The entrance into thy wordes sheweth light, and giueth vnderstanding to the simple.
131 I opened my mouth and panted, because I loued thy commandements.
132 Looke vpon me, & be merciful vnto me, as thou vrest to do vnto those y loue thy name.
133 Direct my steppes in thy worde, and let none iniquitie haue dominion ouer me.
134 Deliuer me from the oppression of men, and I will keepe thy precepts.
135 Shew the light of thy countenance vpon thy seruant, and teach me thy statutes.
136 Mine eyes gush out with riuers of water, because they keepe not thy Lawe.

T S A D D I.

137 Righteous art thou, O Lord, and iust are thy iudgements.
138 Thou hast commanded iustice by thy testimonies and truths especially.
Sal. 69. 9. 139 My zeale hath euen consumed me, because mine enemies haue forgotten thy words.
2. 17. 140 Thy worde is proued most pure, and thy seruant loneth it.
141 I am small and despised: yet doe I not forget thy precepts.
142 Thy righteousness is an euermourning righteousness, and thy Law is truth.
143 Trouble and anguish are come vpon me: yet are thy commandements my delite.
144 The righteousness of thy testimonies is euermourning: grant me vnderstanding, & I shal liue.

K O P H.

S. 26 145 I haue cried with my whole heart: heare me, O Lord, and I will keepe thy statutes.
146 I called vpon thee: saue me, and I will keepe thy testimonies.
147 I prevented the morning light, and cryed: for I waited on thy worde.
148 Mine eyes prevent the night watches to meditate in thy worde.
149 Heare my voice according to thy louing kindness: O Lord, quicken me according to thy iudgement.

150 They drawe neere, that follow after malice, and are farre from thy Lawe.
151 Thou art neere, O Lord: for all thy commandements are true.
152 I haue knowen long since by thy testimonies, y thou hast established them for euer.

R E S H.

153 Behold mine affliction, and deliuer mee for I haue not forgotten thy Lawe.
154 Pleade my cause, and deliuer me: quicken me according vnto thy worde.
155 Saluation is farre from the wicked, because they seeke not thy statutes.
156 Great are thy tender mercies, O Lord: quicken me according to thy iudgements.
157 My persecutours & mine oppressours are many: yet do I not swaue from thy testimonies.
158 I saw the transgressours and was grieved, because they kept not thy worde.
159 Consider, O Lorde, how I loue thy precepts: quicken mee according to thy louing kindnesse.
160 The beginning of thy worde is truth, and all the iudgements of thy righteousness endure for euer.

S C H I N.

161 Princes haue persecuted me: without cause, but mine heart stood in awe of thy wordes.
162 I reioyce at thy worde, as one that findeth a great spoile.
163 I hate falshood and abhorre it: but thy Lawe doe I loue.
164 Seven times a day doe I praise thee, because of thy righteous iudgements.
165 They that loue thy Law, shall haue great prosperitie, and they shall haue none hurt.
166 Lord, I haue trusted in thy saluation, and haue done thy commandements.
167 My soule hath kept thy testimonies: for I loue them exceedingly.
168 I haue kept thy precepts and thy testimonies: for all my wayes are before thee.

T A V.

169 Let my complaint come before thee, O Lorde, and giue me vnderstanding according vnto thy worde.
170 Let my supplication come before thee, and deliuer me according to thy promises.
171 My lippes shall speake praise, when thou hast taught me thy statutes.
172 My tongue shall intreate of thy wordes for all thy commandements are righteous.
173 Let thine hand helpe me: for I haue chosen thy precepts.
174 I haue longed for thy saluation, O Lord, and thy Law is my delite.
175 Let my soule liue, and it shal praise thee, and thy iudgements shall helpe me.
176 I haue gone astray like a lost sheepe: seeke thy seruāt, for I do not forget thy commandements.

P S A L. CXX.

M. 26 1 The prayer of David being vexed by the false reports of Sauls flatterers, 5 And therefore hee lamenteth his long abode among those infidels, 7 Who were giuen to all kinde of wickednesse and contention.

A song of degrees.

I Called vnto the Lord in my trouble, and he heard me.

3 Deliuer

2 Deliver my soule, O Lord, from lying lips, and from a deceitfull tongue.

3 What doeth thy deceitfull tongue bring vnto thee? or what doeth it auile thee?

4 It is as the sharpe arrows of a mighty man, and as the coales of Iuniper.

5 Wo is to me that I remaine in Meltech, and dwell in the tents of Kedar.

6 My soule hath too long dwelt with him that hateth peace.

7 I seeke peace; and when I speake thereof, they are bent to warre.

PSAL CXXI.

1 This Psalm teacheth that the faithfull ought onely to looke for helpe as God, 7 Who onely doth mainteine, preserve and prosper his Church.

A song of degrees.

I Will lift mine eyes vnto the mountaines, from whence mine helpe shall come.

2 Mine helpe cometh from the Lord, which hath made the heauen and the earth.

3 He will not suffer thy foote to slippe: for he that keepeth thee, will not slumber.

4 Behold, he that keepeth Israel, will neither slumber nor sleepe.

5 The Lord is thy keeper: the Lord is thy shadow at thy right hand.

6 The sunne shall not sinke thee by day, nor the moone by night.

7 The Lord shall preserve thee from all euil: he shall keepe thy soule.

8 The Lord shall preserve thy going out, and thy coming in, from henceforth & for ever.

PSAL CXXII.

1 David reuiceth in the name of the faithfull, that God hath accomplished his promise, and placed his Arke in Zion. 5 For the which he giueth thanks, 8 And praiesh for the prosperitie of the Church.

A song of degrees, or Psalm of David.

I Reioiced when they said to me, We will go into the house of the Lord.

2 Our feete shal stand in thy gates, O Ierusalem.

3 Ierusalem is builded as a city, that is compact together in it selfe.

4 Whereunto the tribes euen the tribes of the Lord goe vp according to the testimonie to Israel, to praise the Name of the Lord.

5 For there are thrones set for iudgement, euen the thrones of the house of David.

6 Pray for the peace of Ierusalem: let them prosper that loue thee.

7 Peace be within thy walles, and prosperitie within thy palaces.

8 For my brethren and neighbours sakes I will wish thee now prosperitie.

9 Because of the house of the Lord our God, I will procure thy wealth.

PSAL CXXIII.

1 A prayer of the faithfull, which were afflicted eiser in Babylon or under Antiochus by the wicked worldlings and consumers of God.

A song of degrees.

I Lift vp mine eyes to thee, that dwellest in the heauens.

2 Behold, as the eyes of seruants looke vnto the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maiden vnto the hand of her mistresse: so our eyes wait vpon the Lord our God vntill hee

haue mercie vpon vs.

3 Haue mercie vpon vs, O Lord, haue mercie vpon vs: for we haue suffered too much contēpt.

4 Our soule is filled too full of the mocking of the wealthie, and of the despitelulnesse of the proude.

PSAL CXXIII.

1 The people of God, escaping a great perill, doe acknowledge themselves to be deliuered not by their owne force, but by the power of God. 4 They declare the greatnes of the perill, 6 And praise the Name of God.

A song of degrees, or Psalm of David.

I The Lord had not bene on our side, (may Israel now say)

2 If the Lord had not bene on our side, when men rose vp against vs.

3 They had then swallowed vs vp quicke, when their wrath was kindled against vs.

4 Then the waters had drowned vs, and the streame had gone ouer our soule:

5 Then had the swelling waters gone ouer our soule.

6 Praised be the Lord, which hath not giuen vs as a praye vnto their teeth.

7 Our soule is escaped, euen as a bird out of the snare of the fowlers: the snare is broken, and we are deliuered.

8 Our helpe is in the Name of the Lord, which hath made heauen and earth.

PSAL CXXV.

1 He describeth the assurance of the faithfull in their afflictions, 4 And desireth their wealth, 5 And the destruction of the wicked.

A song of degrees.

They that trust in the Lord, shalbe as mount Zion, which cannot be remoued, but remaineth for ener.

1 As the mountaines are about Ierusalem: so is the Lord about his people from henceforth and for ever.

2 For the rod of the wicked shall not rest on the lot of the righteous: least the righteous put forth their hand vnto wickednesse.

3 Doe well, O Lord, vnto those that be good and true in their hearts.

4 Doe well, O Lord, vnto those that be good and true in their hearts.

5 But these that turne aside by their crooked wayes, them shall the Lord lead with the workers of iniquitie: but peace shalbe vpon Israel.

PSAL CXXVI.

1 This Psalm was made after the returne of the people from Babylon, and sheweth that the meane of their deliuerance was wonderfull after the seuentie yeeres of captiuitie foretold by Ieremie, chap. 25. 12. and 29. 10.

A song of degrees or Psalm of David.

When the Lord brought againe the captiuitie of Zion, we were like them y dreame,

2 Then was our mouth filled w laughter, & our tongue w ioy: then said they among y heathen, The Lord hath done great things for the.

3 The Lord hath done great things for vs, whereof we reioyce.

4 O Lord bring againe our captiuitie, as the riuers in the South.

5 They that sow in teares shall reape in ioy.

6 They went weeping and caried precious seede: but they shall returne with ioy and bring their sheaues,

PSAL.

PSAL. CXXVII.

1 He sheweth that the whole estate of the world, both domesticall and politicall standeth by Gods meere providence and blessing, 3 And that to haue children well nurtured, is an especiall grace and gift of God.

¶ A song of degrees, or Psalm of Salomon,
Except the Lord build the house, they labour in vaine that build it: except the Lord keepe the citie, the keeper watcheth in vaine.

2 It is in vaine for you to rise early, and to lye downe late, and eate the bread of sorowe: but he will surely giue rest to his beloued.

3 Behold, children are the inheritance of the Lord, and the fruite of the wombe his reward.

4 As are the arrowes in the hand of the strong man: so are the children of youth.

5 Blessed is the man that hath his quiver full of them: for they shal not be ashamed, when they speake with their enemies in the gate.

PSAL. CXXVIII.

1 He sheweth that blessednesse appertaineth not to all vniuersally, but to them onely that feare the Lord, and walke in his wayes.

¶ A song of degrees.

Blessed is every one that feareth the Lord & walketh in his wayes.

2 When thou eatest & labour of thine hands, thou shalt be blessed, & it shall be well wth thee.

3 Thy wife shall be as the fruitfull vine on the sides of thine house, and thy children like the olive plants round about thy table.

4 Lo, surely thus shall the man be blessed, that feareth the Lord.

5 The Lord out of Zion shall blese thee, and thou shalt see the wealth of Ierusalem all the dayes of thy life.

6 Yea, thou shalt see thy childrens children, and peace vpon Israel.

PSAL. CXXIX.

1 He admonisheth the Church to reioyce though it be afflicted. 4 For by the righteous Lord it shall be deliuered, 6 And the enemies for all their glorious shew, shall suddenly be destroyed.

¶ A song of degrees.

They haue oftentimes afflicted me from my youth (may Israel now say)

2 They haue oftentimes afflicted me from my youth: but they could not preuaile against me.

3 The plowers plowed vpon my backe, and made long furrowes.

4 But the righteous Lord hath cut the cords of the wicked.

5 They that hate Zion, shall be all ashamed and turned backward.

6 They shall be as the grasse on the house tops, which withereth afore it commeth forth.

7 Whereof the mower filleth not his hand, neither the glainer his lappe:

8 Neither they, which goe by, say, The blessing of the Lord be vpon you, or We blese you in the Name of the Lord.

PSAL. CXXX.

1 The people of God from their bottomlesse miseries doe crie vnto God, and are heard. 3 They confesse their sinnes, and flee vnto Gods mercie.

¶ A song of degrees.

Out of the deepe places haue I called vnto thee, O Lord.

2 Lorde, heare my voyce: let thine eares attend to the voice of my prayers.

3 If thou, O Lorde, straightly markest iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand?

4 But mercy is with thee, that thou mayest be feared.

5 I haue waited on the Lorde: my soule hath waited, and I haue trusted in his word.

6 My soule waiteth on the Lorde more then the morning watch watcheth for the morning.

7 Let Israel waite on the Lorde: for with the Lord is mercy, & with him is great redemption.

8 And hee shall redeeme Israel from all his iniquities.

PSAL. CXXXI.

1 David charged with ambition & greedy desire to reign, protesteth his humility & modesty before God, & teacheth all mē what they should do.

¶ A song of degrees or Psalm of David.

Lorde, mine heart is not haucie, neither are mine eyes loftie, neither haue I walked in great matters and hid from me.

2 Surely I haue behaued my selfe, like one wained from his mother, and kept silence: I am in my selfe, as one that is wained.

3 Let Israel waite on the Lorde from henceforth and for euer.

PSAL. CXXXII.

1 The faithfull, grounding on Gods promise made vnto David, desire that he would establish the same, both as touching his posteritie and the building of the Temple, to pray there as was fore-spoken, Dent. 12. 5.

¶ A song of degrees.

Lorde, remember David with all his affliction.

2 Who sware vnto the Lord, and vowed vnto the mightie God of Iacob, saying,

3 I wil not enter into the tabernacle of mine house, nor come vpon my pallet or bed.

4 Nor suffer mine eyes to sleepe, nor mine eye lids to slumber,

5 Vntill I finde out a place for the Lorde, an habitation for the mightie God of Iacob.

6 Lo, we heard of it in Ephrathah, & found it in the fields of the forest.

7 We will enter into his tabernaacles, and worship before his footestool.

8 Arise, O Lorde, to come in to thy rest, thou, and the Arke of thy strength.

9 Let thy Priestes be clothed with righteousness, and let thy Saintes reioyce.

10 For thy seruant Dauids sake refuse not the face of thine Anointed.

11 The Lord hath sworne in truth vnto David, & he will not shrinke from it, saying, Of the fruite of thy body will I set vpon thy throne.

12 If thy sonnes keepe my covenant, and my testimonies that I shall teach them, their sonnes also shall sit vpon thy throne for euer.

13 For the Lord hath chosen Zion, and loued to dwell in it, saying,

14 This is my rest for euer: here will I dwell, for I haue a delite therein.

15 I will surely blese her vitales, and will satisfie her poore with bread,

16 And will clothe her Priestes with salvation, and her Saintes shall shoute for ioy.

17 There will I make the horne of David to bud: for I haue ordeined a light for mine Anointed.

noynted.

18 His enemies will I clothe with shame, but on him his crowne shall flourish.

PSAL. CXXXIII.

1 This Psalm containeth the commendation of brotherly amitie among the seruants of God,

¶ A song of degrees or Psalm of David.

BEhold, howe good and how comely a thing it is, brethren to dwell euen together.

2 It is like to the precious oyntment vpon head, that runneth downe vpon the beard, euen vnto Aarons beard, which went downe on the border of his garments :

3 And as the dewe of Hermon, which falleth vpon the mountaines of Zion, for there the Lord appointed the blessing and life for euer.

PSAL. CXXXIII.

1 He exhorteth the Levites, watching in the Temple, to praise the Lord.

¶ A song of degrees.

BEhold, praise ye the Lord all ye seruants of the Lord, ye that by night stand in the house of the Lord.

2 Lift vp your handes to the Sanctuarie, and praise the Lord.

3 The Lord, that hath made heauen and earth, bleesse thee out of Zion.

PSAL. CXXXV.

1 He exhorteth all the faithfull, of what estate soeuer they be, to praise God for his marvellous works, 12 And specially for his graces toward his people, wherein he hath declared his maiestie, 15 To the confuson of all idolaters and their idoles.

¶ Praise ye the Lord.

PRaise the Name of the Lord : ye seruants of the Lord, praise him.

2 Ye that stand in the house of the Lord, and in the courtes of the House of our God,

3 Praise ye y Lord : for y Lord is good: sing praises vnto his Name: for it is a comely thing.

4 For the Lord hath chosen Iakob to himselfe, and Israel for his chiefe treasure.

5 For I knowe that the Lord is great, and that our Lord is aboue all gods.

6 Whatsoeuer pleased y Lord, that did he in heauen & in earth, in the sea, & in al the depths.

7 He bringeth vp y cloudes fro the endes of y earth, & maketh the *lightnings w the raine:

8 * He finote the first borne of Egypt both of man and beast.

9 He hath sent tokens and wonders into the middes of thee, O Egypt, vpon Pharaoh and vpon all his seruants.

10 * He smote many nations, and slew mightie Kings :

11 As Sihon King of the Amorites, and Og king of Bashan, & all the kingdomes of Canaan:

12 And gaue their land for an inheritance, euen an inheritance vnto Israel his people.

13 Thy Name, O Lord, endureth for euer: O Lord, thy remembrance is from generation to generation.

14 For the Lord will iudge his people, and be pacified towards his seruants.

15 The idoles of the heathen are siluer and golde, euen the worke of mens hands.

16 They haue a mouth, and speake not: they haue eyes and see not.

17 They haue eares and heare not, neither is there any breath in their mouth.

18 They that make them, are like vnto them: so are all that trust in them.

19 Praise the Lord ye house of Israel: praise the Lord, ye house of Aaron.

20 Praise the Lord ye house of Lem: ye that feare the Lord, praise the Lord.

21 Praised be the Lord out of Zion, which dwelleth in Ierusalem. Praise ye the Lord.

PSAL. CXXXVI.

1 A most earnest exhortation to giue thanks vnto God for the creation and gouernance of all things, which standeth in confessing that he giueth vs all of his meere liberalitie.

PRaise ye the Lord, because he is good: for his mercie endureth for euer.

2 Praise ye the God of gods: for his mercie endureth for euer.

3 Praise ye the Lord of lordes: for his mercie endureth for euer:

4 Which only doeth great wonders: for his mercie endureth for euer:

5 Which by his wisdom made the heauens: for his mercie endureth for euer:

6 Which hath stretched out the earth vpon the waters: for his mercie endureth for euer.

7 Which made great lightes: for his mercie endureth for euer:

8 As the sunne to rule the day: for his mercie endureth for euer:

9 The moone and the starres to gouerne the night: for his mercie endureth for euer:

10 Which smote Egypt with their first borne: (for his mercie endureth for euer)

11 And brought out Israel from among them: (for his mercie endureth for euer)

12 With a mightie hand and stretched out arme: for his mercie endureth for euer:

13 Which deuided the red Sea in two parts: for his mercie endureth for euer:

14 And made Israel to passe through the mids of it: for his mercie endureth for euer:

15 And ouerthrewe Pharaoh and his hoste in the red Sea: for his mercie endureth for euer:

16 Which led his people through the wilderness: for his mercie endureth for euer:

17 Which smote great Kings: for his mercie endureth for euer:

18 And slewe mightie Kings: for his mercie endureth for euer:

19 As Sihon King of the Amorites: for his mercie endureth for euer:

20 And Og the King of Bashan: for his mercie endureth for euer:

21 And gaue their land for an heritage: for his mercie endureth for euer:

22 Euen an heritage vnto Israel his seruant: for his mercie endureth for euer:

23 Which remembred vs in our base estate: for his mercie endureth for euer:

24 And hath rescued vs from our oppressours: for his mercie endureth for euer:

25 Which giueth foode to all flesh: for his mercie endureth for euer:

26 Praise ye the God of heauen: for his mercie endureth for euer.

PSAL. CXXXVII.

1 The people of God in their banishment, seeing

D d. i.

Gods

Gods true religion decayed in great anguish & sorrow of heart: the which grieve the Caldeans did so little pittie, 3 That they rather increased the same daily with taunts, reproches, and blasphemies against God. 7 Wherefore the Iſraelites desire God, first to punish the Edomites, who prouoked the Babylonians against them, 8 And mooued by the Spirit of God, prophesie the destruction of Babylon, where they were handled so tyrannously.

By the riuers of Babel we sate, and there we wept, when we remembred Zion.

2 We hanged our harpes vpon the willowes in the middes thereof.

3 Then they that led vs captiues, required of vs songs & mirth, when we had hanged vp *our harpes, saying, Sing vs one of the songs of Zion.*

4 Howe shall we sing, *said we, a song of the Lord in a strange land?*

5 If I forget thee, O Ierusalem, let my right hand forget to play.

6 If I doe not remember thee, let my tongue cleaue to the rooſe of my mouth: *yes, if I preſerre not Ierusalem to my chiefe ioy.*

7 Remember the children of Edom, O Lord, in the day of Ierusalem, which said, Rase it, rase it to the foundation thereof.

8 O daughter of Babel, worthie to be destroyed, blessed *shall be* that rewardeth thee, as thou hast serued vs.

9 Blessed *shall be* that taketh and dasheth thy children against the stones.

PSAL. CXXXVIII.

1 David with great courage praiseth the goodnesse of God toward him, the which is so great, 4 That it is knowne to forren princes, who shall praise the Lord together with him. 6 And he is assured to haue like comfort of God in the time following, as he hath had heretofore.

9 A Psalm of David.

I will praise thee with my whole heart: *even before the gods will I praise.*

2 I will worship toward thine holy Temple, & praise thy Name, because of thy louing kindness and for thy trueth: for thou hast magnified thy Name about all things by thy worde.

3 When I called, then thou heardest me, *and hast increased strength in my soule.*

4 All the Kings of the earth shall praise thee, O Lord: for they haue heard the wordes of thy mouth.

5 And they shall sing of the wayes of the Lord, because the glorie of the Lord is great.

6 For the Lord is high: yet he beholdeth the lowly, but the proude he knoweth a farre off.

7 Though I walke in the middes of trouble, yet wilt thou reuine me: thou wilt stretch forth thine hand vpon the wrath of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall saue me.

8 The Lord will perſourme his worke toward me: O Lord, thy mercie endureth for euer: forsake not the workes of thine handes.

PSAL. CXXXIX.

1 David to cleanse his heart from all hypocrisie, sheweth that there is nothing so hid, which God seeth not, 13 Which he confirmeth by the creation of man. 14 After declaring his zeale and feare of God, he protesteth to be enemie to al them that contemne God.

¶ To him that excelleth. A Psalm of David.

O Lord, thou hast tried me, and knowen me.

2 Thou knowest my sitting and my rising: thou vnderstandest my thought a farre off.

3 Thou contrapassest my pathes, and my lying downe, and art accustomed to all my wayes.

4 For there is not a word in my tongue, but loe, thou knowest it wholly, O Lord.

5 Thou holdest me strait behind and before, and layest thine hand vpon me.

6 Thy knowledge is too wonderfull for me: it is so high that I can not attaine vnto it.

7 Whither shall I goe from thy Spirite? or whither shall I flee from thy presence?

8 If I ascend into heauen, thou art there: if I lie downe in hell, thou art there.

9 Let me take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the vttermoſt partes of the sea:

10 Yet thither shall thine hand lead me, and thy right hand hold me.

11 If I say, Yet the darknes shall hide me, *even the night shall be light about me.*

12 Yea, the darknesse hideth not from thee, but the night shineth as the day: the darknesse and light are both alike.

13 For thou hast possessed my reins: thou hast couered me in my mothers wombe.

14 I will praise thee, for I am fearefully and wonderously made: marueilous are thy works, and my soule knoweth it well.

15 My bones are not hid from thee, though I was made in a secrete place, and fashioned beneath in the earth.

16 Thine eyes did see me, when I was without forme: for in thy booke were all thinges written, which in continuance were facioned, when there was none of them before.

17 How deare therefore are thy thoughts vnto me, O God: how great is the summe of them!

18 If I should count them, they are moe then the sand: when I wake, I am still with thee.

19 Oh, that thou wouldest slay, O God, the wicked and bloodie men, *to whom I say, Depart ye from me:*

20 Which speake wickedly of thee, and being thine enemies are lifted vp in vaine.

21 Doe not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee? & do not I earnestly contend with those that rise vp against thee?

22 I hate them with an vnſained hatred, as they were mine vtter enemies.

23 Trie me, O God, and knowe mine heart: prooue me, and knowe my thoughtes,

24 And consider if there be any way of wickednes in me, & leade me in the way for euer.

PSAL. CXL.

1 David complaineth of the crueltie, falshood & iniuries of his enemies. 8 Against the which he prayeth vnto the Lord, and assureth him selfe of his helpe and succour. 12 Wherefore he prouoketh the iust to praise the Lord, and to assure shewes felices of his trauſion.

¶ To him that excelleth. A Psalm of David.

Deliuer me, O Lord, from the euill man: preserve me from the cruell man.

2 Which imagine euill things in their heart, and make warre continually.

3 They haue sharpened their tongues like a serpent: adders poison is vnder their lips. Selah.

4 Keepe me, O Lord, from the handes of the wicked:

wicked: preferue me from the cruel man, which purpoſeth to cauſe my ſteps to ſlide.

5 The proude haue laid a ſnare for me, and ſpred a net with cordes in my pathway, and ſet gremmes for me. Selah.

6 Therefore I ſaid vnto the Lord, Thou art my God: heare, O Lord, the voyce of my prayers.

7 O Lord God, the ſtrength of my ſaluation, thou haſt couered mine head in y day of battell.

8 Let not the wicked haue his deſire, O Lord: perſourme not his wicked thought, leaſt they be proude. Selah.

9 As for the chiefe of them, that compaſſe me about, let the miſchiefe of their owne lippes come vpon them.

10 Let coales fall vpon them: let him caſt them into the fire, and into the deepe pits, that they riſe not.

11 For the backebiter ſhal not be eſtabliſhed vpon the earth: euill ſhall hunt the cruell man to deſtruction.

12 I knowe that the Lord will auenge the afflicted, and iudge the poore.

13 Surely the righteous ſhall praiſe thy Name, and the iuſt ſhall dwell in thy preſence.

P S A L. C X L I.

1 David being grievouſly perſecuted vnder Saul, ſendeth ſpeech vnto God to haue ſuccour, 3 Deſiring him to bridle his affections, that he may patiently abide till God take vengeance of his enemies.

A Pſalme of David.

O Lord, I call vpon thee: haſte thee vnto me: heare my voyce, when I crie vnto thee.

2 Let my prayer be directed in thy ſight as incenſe, and the liſting vp of mine handes as an evening ſacrifice.

3 Set a watch, O Lord, before my mouth, and keepe the doore of my lips.

4 Incline not mine heart to euill, y I ſhould commit wicked workes with men that worke iniquitie: and let me not eat of their delicates.

5 Let the righteous ſmite me: for that is a benefite: & let him reprove me, and it ſhall be a precious oyle, y ſhall not breake mine head: for win a while I ſhall euen pray in their miſeries.

6 When their iudges ſhall be caſt downe in Ronie places, they ſhall heare my wordes, for they are ſweete.

7 Our bones lie ſcattered at y graues mouth, as he that heweth wood or diggeth in y earth.

8 But mine eyes looke vnto thee, O Lord God: in thee is my truſt: leaue not my ſoule deſtitute.

9 Keepe me from the ſnare, which they haue layd for me, and from the gremmes of the workers of iniquitie.

10 Let the wicked fall into his nettes together, whiles I eſcape.

P S A L. C X L I I.

1 The Prophet neither aſtoniſhed with ſcare, nor earied away with anger, nor forced by deſperation, would kill Saul: but with a quiet minde directed his earneſt prayer to God, who did preferre him.

A Pſalme of David, to giue inſtruction, and a prayer when he was in the caue.

I Cried vnto the Lord with my voyce: with my voyce I prayed vnto the Lord.

2 I powred out my meditation before him, and declared mine affliction in his preſence.

3 Though my ſpirit was in perplexitie in me,

yet thou kneweſt my path: in y way, wherein I walked, haue they priuily laid a ſnare for me.

4 I looked vpon my right hand, and beheld, but there was none that would know me: al refuge failed me, and none cared for my ſoule.

5 Then cryed I vnto thee, O Lord, and ſaide, Thou art mine hope, and my portion in the land of the liuing.

6 Hearken vnto my crie, for I am brought very lowe: deliuer me from my perſecuters, for they are too ſtrong for me.

7 Bring my ſoule out of priſon, that I may praiſe thy Name: then ſhall the righteous come about me, when thou art beneficiall vnto me.

P S A L. C X L I I I.

1 An earneſt prayer for remiſſion of finnes, acknowledging that the enemies did thus cruelly perſecute him by Gods iuſt iudgement. 8 He deſireth to be reſtored to grace, 10 To be governed by his holy Spirit, that he may ſpend the remnant of his life in the true feare and ſeruiſe of God.

A Pſalme of David.

Hear my prayer, O Lord, and hearken vnto my ſupplication: anſwere me in thy trueth and in thy righteouſneſſe.

2 (And enter not into iudgement with thy ſeruant: for in thy ſight ſhall none that liueth, be iuſtified)

3 For the enemy hath perſecuted my ſoule: he hath ſmitten my life downe to the earth: he hath laid me in the darkneſſe, as they that haue bene dead long ago:

4 And my ſpirit was in perplexitie in me, and mine heart within me was amafed.

5 Yet doe I remember the time paſt: I meditate in all thy workes, yea, I doe meditate in the workes of thine handes.

6 I ſtretch ſoorth mine hands vnto thee: my ſoule deſireth after thee, as y thirſtie lad. Selah.

7 Hear me ſpeedily, O Lord, for my ſpirit faileth: hide not thy face from me, els I ſhalbe like vnto them that goe downe into the pit.

8 Let me heare thy louing kindnes in y morning, for in thee is my truith: ſhew me y way y I ſhould walke in, for I liſt vp my ſoule vnto thee

9 Deliuer me, O Lord, from mine enemies: for I hide me with thee.

10 Teach me to doe thy wil, for thou art my God: let thy good Spirit leade me vnto the land of righteouſneſſe.

11 Quicken me, O Lord, for thy Names ſake, and for thy righteouſneſſe bring my ſoule out of trouble.

12 And for thy mercie ſlay mine enemies, and deſtroy all them that oppreſſe my ſoule: for I am thy ſeruant.

P S A L. C X L I I I I.

1 He praiſeth the Lord with great affection and ſimilitie for his kingdome reſtored, & for his victories obtained, 5 Demanding helpe & the deſtruction of the wicked, 9 Promiſing to acknowledge the ſame with ſongs of praiſes, 15 And declaring where in the felicitie of any people conſiſteth.

A Pſalme of David.

Bleſſed be the Lord my ſtrength, w teacheth mine hands to fight, & my fingers to battell.

2 He is my goodneſſe, and my ſortreſſe, my tower & my deliuerer, my ſhield, and in him I truſt, which ſubdueth my people vnder me.

3 Lord, what is man that thou regardest him!
or y^e sonne of man that thou thinkest vpon him!
4 Man is like to vanitie: his dayes are like a shadowe that vanisheth.

5 Bow thine heauens, O Lord, & come downe: touch the mountaines, and they shall smoke.

6 Cast forth the lightning and scatter them: shoote out thine arrowes, and consume them.

7 Send thine hand from aboue: deliuer me, and take me out of the great waters, and from the hand of strangers,

8 Whose mouth talketh vanitie, and their right hand is a right hand of fallhood.

9 I will sing a newe song vnto thee, O God, and sing vnto thee vpon a viole, and an instrument of ten strings.

10 *It is he* that giueth deliuerance vnto Kings, and rescueth Dauid his seruant from the hurtfull sword.

11 Rescue me, and deliuer me from the hand of strangers, whose mouth talketh vanitie, and their right hand is a right hand of fallhood:

12 That our sonnes may be as y^e plants growing vp in their youth, & our daughters as y^e corner stones, grauen after y^e similitude of a palace:

13 That our corners may be full, & abounding with diuers sorts, & that our sheepe may bring forth thousands & ten thousands in our streets:

14 That our oxen may be strong to labour: that there be none inuasion, nor going out, nor no crying in our streetes.

15 Blessed are the people, that be so, yea, blessed are the people, whose God is the Lord.

PSAL. CXIV.

This Psalme was composed, when the kingdome of Dauid flourished. 1 Wherein he describeth the wonderfull providence of God, as well in governing man, as in preserving all the rest of his creatures. 17 He praiseth God for his iustice and mercie, 18 But specially for his louing kindnesse toward those that call vpon him, that feare him, and loue him: 21 For the which he promiseth to praise him for euer.

A Psalme of Dauid of praise.

O My God and King, I will extoll thee, and will blesse thy Name for euer and euer.

1 I will blesse thee daily, and praise thy Name for euer and euer.

2 Great is the Lorde, and most worthie to be praised, and his greatness is incomprehensible.

3 Generation shall praise thy workes vnto generation, and declare thy power.

4 I will meditate of the beautie of thy glorious maiestie, and thy wonderfull workes,

5 And they shall speake of the power of thy scarcefull actes, and I will declare thy greatnesse.

6 They shall breake out into the mention of thy great goodnesse, and shall sing aloud of thy righteousnesse.

7-34-6. 7 The Lord is gracious and mercifull, slowe to anger, and of great mercie.

8 The Lord is good to all, and his mercies are ouer all his workes.

9 All thy workes praise thee, O Lord, and thy Saintes blesse thee.

10 They shewe the glorie of thy kingdome, and speake of thy power,

11 To cause his power to be knowne to the sonnes of men, and the glorious renoume of

his kingdome.

12 Thy kingdome is an euermlasting kingdome, & thy dominion endureth throughout all ages.

13 The Lord vpholdeth all that fall, and lifeth vp all that are ready to fall.

14 The eyes of all waite vpon thee, and thou giuest them their meate in due season.

15 Thou openest thine hand, and fillest all things liuing of thy good pleasure.

16 The Lord is righteous in all his wayes, & holy in all his workes.

17 The Lord is neere vnto all that call vpon him: yea, to all that call vpon him in trueth.

18 He wil fulfil the desire of them that feare him: he also will heare their crie, & wil saue the.

19 The Lord preserveth all them that loue him: but he will destroy all the wicked.

20 My mouth shall speake the praise of the Lord, and all flesh shall blesse his holy Name for euer and euer.

PSAL. CXLVI.

1 Dauid declareth his great zeale that he hath to praise God, 3 And teacheth not to trust in man, but onely in God Almighty, 7 Which deliuereth the afflicted, 9 Defendeth the strangers, comforteth the fatherlesse, and the widowes, 10 And reigneth for euer.

Praise ye the Lord.

Praise thou the Lord, O my soule.

1 I wil praise y^e Lord during my life: as long as I haue any being, I will sing vnto my God.

2 Put not your trust in princes, nor in the sonne of man, for there is none helpe in him.

3 His breath departeth, and he returneth to his earth: then his thoughtes perish.

4 Blessed is he, that hath y^e God of Iakob for his helpe, whose hope is in the Lord his God,

5 Which made heauen & earth, the sea & all that therein is: w^h keepeth his fidelitie for euer:

6 Which executeth iustice for the oppressed: which giueth bread to the hungrie: the Lord looseth the prisoners.

7 The Lord giueth sight to the blinde: the Lord raiseth vp the crooked: the Lord loueth the righteous.

8 The Lord keepeth the strangers: he releueth the fatherlesse and widowe: but he overthroweth the way of the wicked.

9 The Lord shall reigne for euer, O Zion, thy God endureth from generation to generation. Praise ye the Lord.

PSAL. CXLVII.

1 The Prophet praiseth the bountie, wisdom, power, iustice and providence of God vpon all his creatures, 2 But specially vpon his Church, which he gathereth together after their dispersion, 19 Declaring his word and iudgement so vnto them, as he hath done to none other people.

Praise ye the Lord, for it is good to sing vnto our God: for it is a pleasant thing, and praise is comely.

1 The Lord doeth builde vp Ierusalem, and gather together the disperfed of Israel.

2 He healeth those that are broken in heart, and bindeth vp their sores.

3 He counteth the number of the starres, & calleth them all by their names.

4 Great is our Lord, and great is his power: his wisdom is infinite.

6 The Lord relieueth the meeke, and abaseth the wicked to the ground.
 7 Sing vnto the Lord with praise: sing vpon the harpe vnto our God,
 8 Which couereth the heauen with cloudes, and prepareth raine for the earth, and maketh the grasse to growe vpon the mountaines:
 9 Which giueth to beastes their food, and to the young rauens that crie.
 10 He hath not pleasure in the strength of an horse, neither delighteth he in the legs of man.
 11 But the Lord delighteth in them that feare him, and attend vpon his mercie.
 12 Praise the Lord, O Ierusalem: praise thy God, O Zion.
 13 For he hath made the barres of thy gates strong, & hath blessed thy children within thee.
 14 He setteth peace in thy borders, and satisfieth thee with the floure of wheate.
 15 He sendeth forth his commaundement vpon earth, & his worde runneth very swiftly.
 16 He giueth snowe like wooll, and scattereth the hoare frost like ashes.
 17 He casteth forth his yce like morsels: who can abide the colde thereof?
 18 He sendeth his word & melteth them: he causeth his winde to blow, & the waters flowe.
 19 He sheweth his word vnto Iacob, his statutes and his iudgements vnto Israel.
 20 He hath not dealt so with euery nation, neither haue they knowen his iudgements. Praise ye the Lord.

PSAL. CXLVIII.

1 He prouoketh all creatures to praise the Lord in heauen and earth, and all places, 14 Specially his Church, for the power that he hath giuen to the same after that he had chosen them, and ioyued them vnto him.

¶ Praise ye the Lord.

Praise ye the Lord from the heauen: praise ye him in the high places.

2 Praise ye him, all ye his Angels: praise him, all his armie.

3 Praise ye him, sunne and moone: praise ye him all bright starres.

4 Praise ye him, heauens of heauens, and waters, that be aboue the heauens.

5 Let them praise the Name of the Lord: for he commanded, and they were created.

6 And he hath established them for euer and euer: he hath made an ordinance, which shall not passe.

7 Praise ye the Lord from the earth, ye dragons and all depthes:

8 Fire and haile, snowe and vapours, stormie winde, which execute his worde:

9 Mountaines and all hilles, fruitful trees, and

all cedars:

10 Beastes and all cattell, creeping things and feathered foules:

11 Kings of the earth, and all people, princes and all iudges of the world:

12 Young men and maidens, also olde men and children:

13 Let them praise the Name of the Lord: for his name onely is to be exalted, and his praise aboue the earth and the heauens.

14 For he hath exalted the horne of his people, which is a praise for all his Saintes, euen for the children of Israel, a people that is neere vnto him. Praise ye the Lord.

PSAL. CXLIX.

1 An exhortation to the Church to praise the Lord for his victorie and conquest, that he giueth his Saints against all mans power.

¶ Praise ye the Lord.

Sing ye vnto the Lord a newe song: let his praise be heard in the Congregation of Saints.

2 Let Israel reioyce in him that made him, & let the children of Zion reioyce in their King.

3 Let them praise his Name with the flute: let them sing praises vnto him with the tymbrel and harpe.

4 For the Lord hath pleasure in his people: he will make the meeke glorious by deliuerance.

5 Let the Saints be ioyfull with glorie: let them sing loud vpon their beds.

6 Let the high acts of God be in their mouth, and a two edged sworde in their handes,

7 To execute vengeance vpon the heathen, and corrections among the people:

8 To binde their Kings in chaines, and their nobles with setters of yron,

9 That they may execute vpon them the iudgement that is written: this honour shalbe to all his Saintes. Praise ye the Lord.

PSAL. CL.

1 An exhortation to praise the Lord without ceasing by all manner of wayes, for all his mightie and wonderfull workes.

¶ Praise ye the Lord.

Praise ye God in his Sanctuarie: praise ye him in the firmament of his power.

2 Praise ye him in his mightie actes: praise ye him according to his excellent greatnesse.

3 Praise ye him in the sound of the trumpet: praise ye him vpon the viole and the harpe.

4 Praise ye him with trimbrel and flute: praise ye him with virginals and organs.

5 Praise ye him with sounding cymbales: praise ye him with high sounding cymbales.

6 Let euery thing that hath breath praise the Lord. Praise ye the Lord.

THE PROVERBS OF SALOMON.

THE ARGUMENT.

The wonderfull loue of God toward his Church is declared in this booke: forasmuch as the summe and effect of the whole Scriptures is here set forth in these brieue sentences, which partly containe doctrine, and partly manners, and also exhortations to both. Whereof the nine first Chapters are as a preface full of graue sentences, and deepe mysteries, to allure the heartes of men to the diligent reading of the parables that followe: which are left as a most precious iewell to the Church, of those thre thousand parables mentioned, 1. King. 4. 32. and were gathered and committed to writing by Salomons seruants, and ended by him.

CHAP. I.

1 The power and use of the word of God. 7 Of the feare of God and knowledge of his word. 10 We may not consent to the entisings of sinners. 20 Wisdome complaineth that she is contemned. 24 The punishment of them that contemne her.



He Parables of Salomon the sonne of Dauid King of Israel,

2 To knowe wisdome and instruction, to vnderstande the wordes of knowledge,

3 To receiue instruction to doe wisely, by iustice and iudgement and equitie,

4 To giue vnto the simple sharpnesse of wit, and to the childe knowledge and discretion.

5 A wise man shall heare and increase in learning, and a man of vnderstanding shall attaine vnto wise counsels,

6 To vnderstand a parable, and the interpretation, the wordes of the wise, and their darke sayings.

psal. lxxi. 7 ¶ The feare of the Lord is the beginning of knowledge: but fooles despise wisdome and instruction.

clus. i. 16 8 My sonne, heare thy fathers instruction, and forsake not thy mothers teaching.

Ebr. increase of grace. 9 For they shall be þ a comely ornament vnto thine head, and as chaines for thy necke.

10 ¶ My sonne, if sinners doe entise thee, consent thou not.

11 If they say, Come with vs, we will lay waite for blood, and lie priuily for the innocent without a cause:

12 We wil swallow the vp aliue like a graue euen whole, as those that go downe into þ pit:

13 We shall finde all precious riches, and fill our houses with spoyle:

14 Cast in thy lot among vs: we will all haue one purse:

15 My sonne, walke not thou in the way with them: refraine thy foote from their path.

16 For their feete runne to euill, and make haste to shed blood.

17 Certainly as without cause the net is spred before the eyes of all that haue wing:

18 So they lay waite for blood, and lie priuily for their liues.

19 Such are the wayes of euery one that is greedie of gaine: he would take away the life of the owners thereof.

20 ¶ Wisdome cryeth without: she vttereth her voyce in the streetes.

21 She calleth in the hie streete, among the prease in the entrings of the gates, and vttereth her wordes in the citie, saying,

22 O ye foolish, how long will ye loue foolishnesse? and the scornfull take their pleasure in scorning? and the fooles hate knowledge?

23 Turne you at my correction: loe, I will powre out my minde vnto you, and make you vnderstand my wordes)

24 Because I haue called, & ye refused: I haue stretched out mine hand, & none would regard.

25 But ye haue despised all my counsell, and would none of my correction.

26 I will also laugh at your destruction, and mocke, when your feare commeth.

27 When your feare commeth like sudden desolation, and your destruction shall come, like

a whirlewinde: when affliction and anguish shall come vpon you,

28 Then shall they call vpon me, but I will not answere: they shall seeke me carely, but they shall not finde me,

29 Because they hated knowledge, and did not chuse the feare of the Lord.

30 They would none of my counsell, but despised all my correction.

31 Therefore shal they eat of þ fruit of their owne way, and be filled w their owne deuices.

32 For ease slaieth the foolish, and the perpetie of fooles destroyeth them.

33 But he that obeyeth me, shall dwell safely, and be quiet from feare of euill.

CHAP. II.

1 Wisdome exhorteth to obey her. 5 She teacheth the feare of God. 6 She is giuen of God.

10 She preserueth from wickednesse.

MY sonne, if thou wilt receiue my wordes, & hide my commandements within thee,

2 And cause thine eares to hearken vnto wisdome, & encline thine heart to vnderstanding,

3 (For if thou callest after knowledge, and cryest for vnderstanding:

4 If thou seekest her as siluer, and searchest for her as for treasures,

5 Then shalt thou vnderstand the feare of the Lord, and finde the knowledge of God.

6 For the Lord giueth wisdome, out of his mouth commeth knowledge & vnderstanding.

7 He þ preserueth the state of the righteous: he is a shield to them that walke vprightly,

8 That they may keepe the wayes of iudgement: and he preserueth the way of his Saints)

9 Then shalt thou vnderstand righteousnesse, and iudgement, & equitie, & euery good path.

10 ¶ When wisdome entreth into thine heart, and knowledge delighteth thy soule,

11 Then shall counsell preferue thee, and vnderstanding shall keepe thee,

12 And deliuer thee from the euill way, and from the man that speaketh froward things,

13 And from them that leaue the wayes of righteousness to walke in þ wayes of darkenes:

14 Which reioyce in doing euill, and delite in the frowardnesse of the wicked,

15 Whose wayes are crooked, and they are lewde in their paths:

16 And it shall deliuer thee from the strange woman, euen from the stranger, which flattereth with her wordes.

17 Which forsaketh the guide of her youth, and forgetteth the covenant of her God.

18 Surely her house tendeth to death, and her pathes vnto the dead.

19 Al they þ go vnto her returne not againe, neither take they hold of the wayes of life.

20 Therefore walke thou in þ way of good men, and keepe the wayes of the righteous.

21 For the iust shall dwell in the land, and the vpright men shall remaine in it.

22 But þ wicked shalbe cut off from þ earth, & the transgressours shall be rooted out of it.

CHAP. III.

1 The worde of God giueth life. 5 Trust in God.

7 Feare him. 9 Honour him. 11 Suffer his correction. 22 To them that followe the worde of God all things shall succede well.

My sonne, forget not thou my Lawe, but let
thine heart * keepe my commandements.

2 For they shall encrease the length of thy
dayes, & the yeeres of life, and thy prosperitie.

3 Let not mercy and truth forsake thee: binde
them on thy neck, and write them vpon the ta-
ble of thine heart.

4 So shalt thou finde fauour and good vnder-
standing in the sight of God and man.

5 ¶ Trust in the Lord with al thine heart, and
lean not vnto thine owne wisdom.

6 In all thy wayes acknowledge him, and he
shall direct thy wayes.

7 ¶ Be not wise in thine owne eyes: but feare
the Lord, and depart from euill.

8 So health shall be vnto thy nauell, and ma-
row vnto thy bones.

9 Honour the Lord with thy riches, and with
the first fruites of all thine increase.

10 So shall thy barnes be filled wth abundāce,
and thy presses shall burst with new wine.

11 ¶ My sonne, refuse not the chastening of
the Lord, neither be grieved wth his correction.

12 ¶ For the Lord correcteth him, whome he
looueth, euen as the father doeth the childe in
whome he deliteth.

13 Blessed is the man that findeth wisdom,
and the man that getteth vnderstanding.

14 For the marchandise thereof is better then
the marchandise of siluer, and the gaine thereof
is better then gold.

15 It is more precious then pearles: and all
things that thou canst desire, are not to be com-
pared vnto her.

16 Length of daies is in her right hand, and
in her left hand riches and glory.

17 Her wayes are wayes of pleasure, and all
her paths prosperitie.

18 Shee is a tree of life to them that lay hold
on her, and blessed is he that reteineth her.

19 The Lorde by wisdom hath layed the
foundation of the earth, and hath stablished the
heauens through vnderstanding.

20 By his knowledge the depths are broken
vp, and the clouds drop downe the dew.

21 My sonne, let not these things depart from
thine eyes, but obserue, wisdom, & counsell.

22 So they shall be life to thy soule, and grace
vnto thy neck.

23 Then shalt thou walke safely by thy way:
and thy foote shall not stumble.

24 If thou sleepest, thou shalt not be afraid,
& when thou sleepest, thy sleepe shall be sweete.

25 Thou shalt not feare for any sudden feare,
neither for the destruction of the wicked, when
it commeth.

26 For the Lorde shall be for thine assurance,
and shall preserve thy foote from taking.

27 ¶ Withhold not the good from the ow-
ners thereof, though there be power in thine
hand to doe it.

28 Say not vnto thy neighbor, Go & come a-
gain, & to morow will I giue thee, if thou haue it.

29 ¶ Intend none hurt against thy neighbour,
seeing he doeth dwell without feare by thee.

30 ¶ Strive not with a man causelesse, when
he hath done thee no harme.

31 ¶ Be not enuious for the wicked man, nei-
ther chide any of his waies,

32 For the froward is abomination vnto the
Lord: but his secret is with the righteous.

33 The curse of the Lorde is in the house of
the wicked: but he blesteth the habitation of the
righteous.

34 With the scorneful he scorneth, but he gi-
ueth grace vnto the humble.

35 The wise shall inherite glorie: but fooles
dishonour, though they be exalted.

CHAP. II II.

1 Wisdom and her fruits ought to be searched.

14 The way of the wicked must be refused. 20
By the worde of God the heart, eyes, and course
of life must be guided.

HEare, O yee children, the instruction of a fa-
ther, and giue eare to learne vnderstanding.

2 For I do giue you a good doctrine: therefore
forsake ye not my lawe.

3 For I was my fathers sonne, tender & deare
in the sight of my mother,

4 When he taught me, and sayd vnto me, Let
thine heart hold fast my words: keepe my com-
mandements, and thou shalt liue.

5 Get wisdom: get vnderstanding: forget not,
neither decline from the words of my mouth.

6 Forsake her not, and shee shall keepe thee:
loue her, and she shall preserve thee.

7 Wisdom is y^e beginning: get wisdom there-
fore: & about al thy possession get vnderstanding.

8 Exalt her, and she shall exalt thee: she shall
bring thee to honour, if thou embrace her.

9 Shee shall giue a comely ornamēt vnto thine
head, yea, shee shall giue thee a crowne of glorie.

10 ¶ Heare, my sonne, and receiue my words,
and the yeeres of thy life shall be many.

11 I haue taught thee in the way of wisdom,
and led thee in the paths of righteousness.

12 When thou goest, thy gate shall not bee
strait, & when thou runnest, thou shalt not fall.

13 Take holde of instruction, and leaue not:
keepe her, for she is thy life.

14 ¶ Enter not into the way of the wicked,
and walke not in the way of euill men.

15 Auoyd it, and goe not by it: turne from it,
and passe by.

16 For they cannot sleepe, except they haue
done euill, & their sleepe departeth, except they
cause some to fall.

17 For they eate the bread of wickednes, and
drinke the wine of violence.

18 But the way of the righteous shineth, as the
light, y^e shineth more & more vnto y^e perfitt day.

19 The way of the wicked is as the darknesse:
they know not wherein they shall fall.

20 ¶ My sonne, hearken vnto my wordes, en-
cline thine eare vnto my sayings.

21 Let them not depart from thine eyes, but
keepe them in the middes of thine heart.

22 For they are life vnto those that find them,
and health vnto all their flesh.

23 Keepe thine heart with all diligence: for
thereout commeth life.

24 Put away from thee a froward mouth, and
put wicked lips farre from thee.

25 Let thine eyes beholde the right, and let
thine eye lids direct thy way before thee.

26 Ponder the paths of thy feete, and let all
thy waies be ordered aright.

27 Turne not to the right hand, nor to the left,
but

but remooue thy foote from euill.

CHAP. V.

3 Whoredome forbidden, 9 And prodigallitie.
15 He willeth a man to liue on his labours and to helpe others, 18 To loue his wife. 22 The wicked taken in their owne wickednesse.

Or, vnder-
standing.
MY sonne, hearken vnto my wisdom, and en-
cline thine care vnto my knowledge,

2 That thou maiest regard counsell, and thy lips obserue knowledge.

3 For the lips of a strange woman drop as an hony combe, & her mouth is more soft than the oile:

4 But the end of her is bitter as wormewood, and sharpe as a two edged sword.

5 Her feet goe downe to death, and her steps take hold on hell.

6 She weigheth not the way of life: her paths are moueable: thou canst not know them.

7 Heare ye me now therefore, O children, and depart not from the words of my mouth.

8 Keepe thy way farre from her, and come not neere the doore of her house,

9 Lest thou giue thine honour vnto others, and thy yeeres to the cruell:

10 Lest the stranger should be filled with thy strength, & thy labours be in his house of a stranger,

11 And thou mourne at thine ende, (when thou hast consumed thy flesh and thy bodie)

12 And say, How haue I hated instruction, and mine heart despised correction!

13 And haue not obeyed the voyce of them that taught me, nor enclined mine care to them that instructed me!

14 I was almost brought into all euill in the middes of the Congregation and assemblie.

15 Drink the water of thy cisterne, and of the riuers out of the middes of thine own well.

16 Let thy fountaines flow forth, and the riuers of waters in the streetes.

17 But let them be thine, *even* thine onely, and not the strangers with thee.

18 Let thy fountaine be blessed, and reioyce with the wife of thy youth.

19 Let her be as the louing hinde & pleasant doe: let her breastes satisfie thee at all times, and delite in her loue continually.

20 For why shouldest thou delite, my sonne, in a strange woman, or embrace the bosome of a stranger?

21 For the waies of man are before the eyes of the Lord, and he pondereth all his paths.

22 His owne iniquities shall take the wicked himselfe, and he shall be holden with the cordes of his owne sinne.

23 He shall die for fault of instruction, and shall goe astray through his great follie.

CHAP. VI.

1 Instruction for suerties. 6 The slothfull and sluggish stirred to worke. 12 Hee describeth the nature of the wicked. 16 The things that God hateth. 20 To obserue the word of God. 24 To flee adulterie.

MY sonne, if thou be suertie for thy neighbor, and hast stricken hands with the stranger,

2 Thou art snared with the wordes of thy mouth: thou art *even* taken with the wordes of thine owne mouth.

3 Doe this now, my sonne, & deliuer thy selfe: seeing thou art come into the hand of thy neigh-

bor, go & humble thy selfe, & sollicite thy friends.

4 Giue no sleepe to thine eyes, nor slumber to thine eye lids.

5 Deliuer thy selfe as a Doe from the hand of the hunter, & as a bird from the hand of the fowler.

6 Goe to the pismire, O sluggarde: beholde her wayes, and be wise.

7 For she hauing no guide, gouernor, nor ruler,

8 Prepareth her meate in the sommer, and gathereth her foode in the haruest.

9 Howe long wilt thou sleepe, O sluggarde! when wilt thou arise out of thy sleepe?

10 **Yet* a litle sleepe, a litle slumber, a litle folding of the hands to sleepe.

11 Therefore thy pouertie commeth as one that trauaileth by the way, and thy necessitie like an armed man.

12 The vnthristie man and the wicked man walketh with a froward mouth.

13 He maketh a signe with his eyes: he signifieth with his feete: he instructeth with his fingers.

14 Lewd things are in his heart: he imagineth euill at all times, and raiseth vp contentions.

15 Therefore shall his destruction come speedily: he shall be destroyed suddenly without recovery.

16 These sixe things doeth the Lorde hate: yea, his soule abhorreth seuen:

17 The haucie eyes, a lying tongue, and the hands that shed innocent blood,

18 An heart that imagineth wicked enterprises, feete that be swift in running to mischief,

19 A false witness that speaketh lies, and him that raiseth vp contentions among brethren.

20 My sonne, keepe thy fathers commandment, and forsake not thy mothers instruction.

21 Bind them alway vpon thine heart, and tie them about thy necke.

22 It shall leade thee when thou walkest: it shall watch for thee, when thou sleepest, and when thou wakest, it shall talke with thee.

23 For the commandment is a lantern, and instruction a light: and corrections for instruction are the way of life,

24 To keep thee from the wicked woman, and from the flattery of the tongue of a strange woman.

25 Desire not her beautie in thine heart, neither let her take thee with her eye lids.

26 For because of the whorish woman, a man is brought to a morsell of bread, and a woman will hunt for the precious life of a man.

27 Can a man take fire in his bosome, and his clothes not be burnt?

28 Or can a man go vpon coles, and his feete not be burnt?

29 So he that goeth into his neighbors wife, shall not be innocent, whosoever toucheth her.

30 Men doe not despise a thiefe when he stealeth, to satisfie his soule, because he is hungry.

31 But if he be found, hee shall restore seuen fold, or he shall giue al the substance of his house.

32 But hee that committeth adulterie with a woman, hee is destitute of vnderstanding: he that doeth it, destroyeth his owne soule.

33 He shall find a wound and dishonour, and his reproch shall neuer be put away.

34 For ielousie is the rage of a man: therefore he will not spare in the day of vengeance.

35 He cannot beare the sight of any ransom: neither will he consent, though thou augment the

the giftes.

CHAP. VII.

1 An exhortation to wisdom and to the word of God. 3 Which will preserve us from the harlot. 6 Whose manners are described.

MY sonne, keepe my wordes, and hide my commandements with thee.

2 Keepe my commandements, & thou shalt liue, and mine instruction as the apple of thine eyes.

3 Binde them vpon thy fingers, & write them vpon the table of thine heart.

4 Say vnto wisdom, Thou art my sister: and calling vnderstanding thy kinswoman,

5 That they may keepe thee from the strange woman, *even* from the stranger that is smooth in her wordes.

6 As I was in the window of mine house, I looked through my window,

7 And I saw among the fooles, and considered among the children a young man destitute of vnderstanding,

8 Who passed through the street by her corner, and went toward her house,

9 In the twilight in the evening, when the night began to be blacke and darke.

10 And behold, there met him a woman with an harlots || behaviour, and || subtil in heart.

11 (She is babbling and loude: whose seete cannot abide in her house.

12 Now she is without, nowe in the streetes, and lyeth in waite at euery corner)

13 So she caught him and kissed him, & with an impudent face said vnto him,

14 I haue peace offerings: this day haue I payed my vowes.

15 Therefore came I forth to meet thee, that I might seeke thy face: and I haue found thee.

16 I haue deckt my bed with ornaments, || carpets and laces of Egypt.

17 I haue perfumed my bed with myrrour, aloes, and cinamom.

18 Come, let vs take our fill of loue vntil the morning: let vs take our pleasure in dalliance.

19 For mine husband is not at home: hee is gone a iourney farre off.

20 He hath taken with him a bag of siluer, and will come home at the day appointed.

21 Thus with her great craft she caused him to yeeld, and with her flattering lips she entised him.

22 And he followed her straight waies, as an ox that goeth to the slaughter, and as a foole to the stocks for correction,

23 Til a dart strike through his liuer, as a bird hasteth to the snare, not knowing that he is in danger.

24 Heare me now therefore, O children, and hearken to the words of my mouth.

25 Let not thine heart decline to her waies: wander thou not in her paths.

26 For shee hath caused many to fall downe wounded, & strong men are all slaine by her.

27 Her house is the way vnto the graue, which goeth downe to the chambers of death.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Wisdom declareth her excellencie, 11 Riches, 15 Power, 22 Eternitie. 32 She exhorteth all to loue and follow her.

DOETH not wisdom cry? and vnderstanding utter her voyce?

2 She standeth in the top of the high places by the way in the place of the paths.

3 She cryeth besides the gates before the citie at the entrie of the doores,

4 O men, I call vnto you, and utter my voice to the children of men.

5 O ye foolish men, vnderstand wisdom, and ye, O fooles, be wise in heart.

6 Giue eare, for I will speake of excellent things, and the opening of my lips, shall teach things that be right.

7 For my mouth shall speake the trueth, and my lips abhorre wickednes.

8 All the words of my mouth are righteous: there is no lewdnes, nor frowardnes in them.

9 They are all plaine to him that will vnderstande, and straight to them that would finde knowledge.

10 Receiue mine instruction, & not siluer, and knowledge rather then fine gold.

11 For wisdom is better then precious stones: and all pleasures are not to be compared vnto her.

12 I wisdom dwel with prudence, & I finde forth knowledge and counsels.

13 The feare of the Lorde is to hate euill: as pride, and arrogancie, and the euill way: and a mouth that speaketh lewd things, I doe hate.

14 I haue counsell and wisdom: I am vnderstanding, and I haue strength.

15 By me Kings reign, & princes decree iustice.

16 By me Princes rule, and the nobles, and all the iudges of the earth.

17 I loue them that loue me: and they that seeke me early, shall finde me.

18 Riches and honour are with me: *even* durable riches and righteousness.

19 My fruit is better then gold, *even* then fine gold, and my reuenues better then fine siluer.

20 I cause to walke in the way of righteousness, & in the mids of the paths of iudgement,

21 That I may cause them that loue me, to inherite substance, and I will fill their treasures.

22 The Lord hath possessed me in the beginning of his way: I was before his works of old.

23 I was set vp from euerlasting, from the beginning and before the earth.

24 When there were no depths, was I begotten, when there were no fountaines abounding with water,

25 Before the mountains were settled: & before the hills, was I begotten.

26 He had not yet made the earth, nor y open places, nor the height of the dust in the worlde.

27 When hee prepared the heavens, I was there, when he set the compasse vpon the deepe,

28 When he established the cloudes aboue, when he confirmed the fountaines of the deepe,

29 When hee gaue his decree to the sea, that the waters should not passe his commandment: when he appointed the foundations of y earth,

30 Then was I with him as a nourisher, and I was daily his delight reioicing alway before him,

31 And took my solace in the compasse of his earth: and my delight is with the children of men.

32 Therefore nowe hearken, O children, vnto me: for blessed are they that keepe my waies.

33 Heare instruction, and be ye wise, and refuse it not: blessed is the man that heareth mee,

watching

watching daily at my gates, and giuing attendance at the postes of my doores.

34 For he that findeth me, findeth life, & shall obtaine fauour of the Lord.

35 But he that sinneth against me, hurteth his owne soule: and all that hate me, loue death.

CHAP. IX.

2 Wisdome calleth all to her feast. 7 The scorner will not be corrected. 10 The feare of God 13 The condition of the harlot.

Wisdome hath built her house, & hewen out her seven pillars.

3 Shee hath killed her vitailles, drawen her wine and prepared her table.

3 She hath sent forth her maidens, & cryeth vpon the highest places of the citie, saying,

4 Who so is simple, let him come hither, and to him that is destitute of wisdom, she saith,

5 Come and eate of my meate, and drinke of the wine that I haue drawen.

6 Forsake your way, ye foolish, and ye shall liue: and walke in the way of vnderstanding.

7 He that reproveth a scorner, purchaseth to himselfe shame: and he that rebuketh the wicked, getteth himselfe a blot.

8 Rebuke not a scorner, lest he hate thee: but rebuke a wise man, and he will loue thee.

9 Giue admonition to the wise, and he will be the wiser: teach a righteous man, and he will increase in learning.

10 The beginning of wisdom is the feare of the Lord, and the knowledge of holy things, is vnderstanding.

11 For thy dayes shall be multiplied by me, and the yeeres of thy life shall be augmented.

12 If thou be wise, thou shalt be wise for thy selfe, & if thou be a scorner, thou alone shalt suffer.

13 A foolish woman is troublesome: she is ignorant, and knoweth nothing.

14 But she sitteth at the doore of her house on a seat in the high places of the citie,

15 To call them that passe by the way, that goe right on their way, saying,

16 Who so is simple, let him come hither, & to him that is destitute of wisdom, she saith also,

17 Stollen waters are sweete, and hid bread is pleasant.

18 But he knoweth not, that they dead are there, and that her gheestes are in the depth of hell.

CHAP. X.

In this Chapter and all that followe vnto the thirtieth, the wise man exhorteth by diuers sentences, which he calleth parables, to follow vertue, & flee vice: and sheweth also what profite commeth of wisdom, and what hinderance proceedeth of foolishnesse.

THE PARABLES OF SALOMON.

15. **A** Wise sonne maketh a glad father: but a foolish sonne is an heauinesse to his mother.

2 The treasures of wickednes profit nothing: but righteousness deliuereth from death.

3 The Lord will not famish the soule of the righteous: but he casteth away the substance of the wicked.

4 A slothfull hand maketh poore: but the hand of the diligent maketh rich.

5 He that gathereth in sommer, is the sonne of wisdom: but he that sleepeth in haruest, is the

sonne of confusion.

6 Blessings are vpon the head of the righteous: but iniquitie shall couer the mouth of the wicked.

7 The memorial of the iust shall be blessed: but the name of the wicked shall rotte.

8 The wise in heart will receiue commandements: but the foolish in talk shall be beaten. *† Ebr.*

9 He that walketh vprightly, walketh boldly: *† Or, sup* but he that peruerteth his waies, shall be known.

10 He that winketh with the eye, worketh sorrow, & he that is foolish in talk, shall be beaten.

11 The mouth of a righteous man is a well spring of life: but iniquitie couereth the mouth of the wicked.

12 Hatred stirreth vp contentions: but loue couereth all trespasses. *† Cor. 13*

13 In the lips of him that hath vnderstanding wisdom is found, and a rod shall be for the back of him that is destitute of wisdom.

14 Wise men lay up knowledge: but the mouth of the foole is a present destruction.

15 The rich mans goods are his strong citie: but the feare of the needie is their pouertie.

16 The labour of the righteous tendeth to life: but the reuenues of the wicked, to sinne.

17 He that regardeth instruction, is in the way of life: but he that refuseth correction, goeth out of the way.

18 He that dissembleth hatred with lying lips, and he that inuenteth slander, is a foole.

19 In many words there cannot want iniquitie: but he that refraineth his lips, is wise.

20 The tongue of the iust man is as a fined silver: but the heart of the wicked is little worth.

21 The lips of the righteous do feede many: but fooles shall die for want of wisdom.

22 The blessing of the Lord, it maketh rich, and he doeth add more riches with it.

23 It is as a snare to a foole to doe wickednes: but wisdom is vnderstanding to a man.

24 That which the wicked feareth, shall come vpon him: but God will graunt the desire of the righteous.

25 As the whirlewinde passeth, so is the wicked no more: but the righteous is as an euerslasting foundation.

26 As vineger is to the teeth, and as smoke to the eyes, so is the slouthful to the that send him.

27 The feare of the Lord increaseth the daies: but the yeeres of the wicked shall be diminished.

28 The patient abiding of the righteous shall be gladnes: but the hope of the wicked shall perish.

29 The way of the Lord is strength to the vpright man: but feare shall be for the workers of iniquitie.

30 The righteous shall neuer be remoued: but the wicked shall not dwell in the land.

31 The mouth of the iust shall be fruitfull in wisdom: but the tongue of the froward shall be cut out.

32 The lips of the righteous knowe what is acceptable: but the mouth of the wicked speaketh froward things.

CHAP. XI.

False balances are an abomination vnto the Lord: but a perfit weight pleaseth him. *† Ebr.*

2 When pride commeth, then commeth shame: but with the lowly is wisdom.

3 The vprightnes of the iust shall guide them: but

but the frowardnesse of the transgressors shall destroy them.

Ezek. 7. 19. 4 * Riches auail not in the day of wrath: but
ecclus. 5. 1. righteousnesse deliuereth from death.

5 The righteousnesse of the vpright shall direct his way: but the wicked shall fall in his own wickednesse.

6 The righteousnesse of the iust shall deliuer the: but the transgressors shall be taken in their owne wickednesse.

Wisd. 5. 15 7 * When a wicked man dieth, his hope perisheth, and the hope of the vniust shall perish.

8 The righteous escapeth out of trouble, and the wicked shall come in his stead.

9 An hypocrite with his mouth hurteth his neighbour: but the righteous shall be deliuered by knowledge.

10 In the prosperitie of the righteous the citie reioyceth, & when the wicked perish, there is ioy.

Or, prosperitie. 11 By the blessing of the righteous, the citie is exalted: but it is subuerted by the mouth of the wicked.

12 He that despiseth his neighbour, is destitute of wisdom: but a man of vnderstanding will keepe silence.

13 He that goeth about as a slanderer, discovereth a secret: but he that is of a faithfull heart, concealeth a matter.

14 Where no counsell is, the people fall: but where many counsellors are, there is health.

15 He shall be sore vexed, that is suertie for a stranger, and he that hateth suretiship, is sure.

Or, modest 16 A gracious woman attaineth honour, and the strong men attaine riches.

Or, neighbour. 17 He that is mercifull, rewardeth his owne soule: but he that troubleth his owne flesh, is cruell.

18 The wicked worketh a deceitfull worke: but he that soweth righteousnesse, shall reeuiue a sure reward.

19 As righteousnesse leadeth to life: so he that followeth euill, seeketh his owne death.

20 They that are of a froward heart, are abomination to the Lord: but they that are vpright in their way, are his delite.

21 Though hand ioyne in hand, the wicked shall not be vn Timer: but the seede of the righteous shall escape.

Or, is of 22 As a iewell of gold in a swines snoute: so is a faire woman, which lacketh discretion.

Or, is of 23 The desire of the righteous is only good: but the hope of the wicked is indignation.

Or, is of 24 There is that scattereth, & is more increased: but he that spareth more then is right, surely cometh to pouertie.

Or, is of 25 The liberal person shall haue plentie: and he that watereth, shall also haue raine.

Or, is of 26 Hee that withdraweth the corne, the people will curse him: but blessing shall be vpon the head of him that selleth corne.

Or, is of 27 Hee that seeketh good things, getteth fauour: but he that seeketh euill, it shall come to him.

Or, is of 28 He that trusteth in his riches, shall fall: but the righteous shall flourish as a lease.

Or, is of 29 He that troubleth his owne house, shall inherite the wind, and the foole shall be seruant to the wise in heart.

Or, is of 30 The fruite of the righteous is as a tree of life, and he that winneth soules, is wise.

31 Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth: howe much more the wicked and the sinner?

CHAP. XII.

HE that loveth instruction, loveth knowledge: but he that hateth correction, is a foole.

2 A good man getteth fauour of the Lord: but the man of wicked imaginations will hee condemn.

3 A man cannot be established by wickednes: but the roote of the righteous shall not be moued.

4 A vertuous woman is the crowne of her husband: but she that maketh him ashamed, is as corruption in his bones.

5 The thoughts of the iust are right: but the counsels of the wicked are deceitfull.

6 The talking of the wicked is to lie in wayte for blood: but the mouth of the righteous will deliuer them.

7 God ouerthroweth the wicked, and they are not: but the house of the righteous shall stand.

8 A man shall be commended for his wisdom: but the froward of heart shall be despised.

9 He that is despised, and is his owne seruant, is better then he that boasteth himselfe and lacketh bread.

10 A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast: but the mercies of the wicked are cruell.

11 * He that tilleth his land, shall be satisfied with bread: but he that followeth the idle, is destitute of vnderstanding.

12 The wicked desireth the net of euils: but the roote of the righteous giueth fruite.

13 The euil man is snared by the wickednesse of his lips, but the iust shall come out of aduersitie.

14 A man shall be faciate with good things by the fruit of his mouth, and the recompence of a mans hands shall God giue vnto him.

15 The way of a foole is right in his owne eyes: but he that heareth counsell, is wise.

16 A foole in a day shall be knowne by his anger: but he that couereth shame, is wise.

17 He that speaketh trueth, will shew righteousness: but a false witness useth deceit.

18 * There is that speaketh wordes like the prickings of a sworde: but the tongue of wise men is health.

19 The lips of trueth shall be stable for euer: but a lying tongue varyeth incontinently.

20 Deceit is in the heart of them that imagine euil: but to the counsellors of peace shall be ioy.

21 There shall none iniquity come to the iust: but the wicked are full of euill.

22 The lying lips are an abomination to the Lord: but they that deale truly are his delite.

23 A wise man concealeth knowledge: but the heart of the fooles publisheth foolishnesse.

24 * The hand of the diligent shall beare rule: but the idle shall be vnder tribute.

25 Heauinesse in the heart of man doth bring it downe: but a good word reioyceth it.

26 The righteous is more excellent then his neighbour: but the way of the wicked will deceiue them.

27 The deceitfull man roseth not that hee rooke in hunting: but the riches of the diligent man are precious.

28 Life is in the way of righteousnesse, and in that pathway there is no death.

CHAP. XIII.

- A** Wise sonne will obey the instruction of his father: but a scorner will heare no rebuke.
- 2 A man shall eat good things by the fruite of his mouth: but the soule of the trespassers shall suffer violence.
- 3 He that keepeth his mouth, keepeth his life: but hee that openeth his lippes, destruction shall be to him.
- 4 The sluggerd lusteth, but his soule hath nought: but the soule of the diligent shall haue plentie.
- 5 A righteous man hateth lying wordes: but the wicked causeth slander and shame.
- 6 Righteousnesse preferueth the vpright of life: but wickednes ouerthroweth the sinner.
- 7 There is that maketh himselfe rich, and hath nothing, and that maketh himselfe poore, having great riches.
- 8 A man will give his riches for the rancome of his life: but y poore ca not heare y reproch.
- 9 The light of the righteous reioyceth: but the candle of the wicked shall be put out.
- 10 Onely by pride doeth man make contention: but with the well aduised is wisdom.
- 11 The riches of vanitie shall diminish: but he that gathereth w the hand, shall increase them.
- 12 The hope that is deferred, is the fainting of the heart: but when the desire commeth, it is as a tree of life.
- 13 He that despiseth the word, he shall be destroyed: but hee that feareth the commaundement, he shall be rewarded.
- 14 The instruction of a wise man is as the well spring of life, to turne away from the snares of death.
- 15 Good vnderstanding maketh acceptable: but the way of the disobedient is hated.
- 16 Every wise man will worke by knowledge: but a foole will spread abroad follie.
- 17 * A wicked messenger falleth into euill: but a faithfull ambassadour is preferuation.
- 18 Pouerty and shame is to him that refuseth instruction: but he that regardeth correction, shall be honoured.
- 19 A desire accomplished deliteth the soule: but it is an abomination to fooles to departe from euill.
- 20 He y walketh with the wise, shall be wise: but a companion of fooles shall be afflicted.
- 21 Affliction followeth sinners: but vnto the righteous, God will recompense good.
- 22 The good man shall glue inheritance vnto his childrens children: and the riches of the sinners is laide vp for the iust.
- 23 Much food is in the field of the poore: but the field is destroyed without discretion.
- 24 * He that spareth his rod, hateth his sonne: but he that loueth him, chasteneth him betime.
- 25 The righteous eateth to the contentation of his mind: but y belly of the wicked shall want.

CHAP. XIII.

- A** Wise woman buildeth her house: but the foolish destroyeth it with her owne handes.
- 2 * He that walketh in his righteousness, seareth the Lord: but he that is lewd in his waies, despiseth him.
- 3 In the mouth of the foolish is the rodde of pride: but the lippes of the wise preserve them.

4 Where none oxen are, there the cribbe is emptie: but much increase commeth by the strength of the ox.

5 A faithfull witnesse will not lie: but a false record will speake lies.

6 A scorner seeketh wisdom, & findeth it not: but knowledge is easie to him y wil vnderstand.

7 Depart from the foolish man, when thou perceiuest not in him the lips of knowledge.

8 The wisdom of the prudent is to vnderstand his way: but the foolishnes of the fool is deceit.

9 The foole maketh a mocke of sinne: but among the righteous there is fauour.

10 The heart knoweth the bitterness of his soule, and y stranger shall not meddle w his ioy.

11 The house of y wicked shall be destroyed: but the Tabernacle of y righteous shall flourish.

12 * There is a way that seemeth right to a man, but y issues thereof are y waies of death.

13 Euen in laughing the heart is sorowfull, and the end of that mirth is heauinesse.

14 The heart that declineth, shall be faciate with his owne waies: but a good man shall depart from him.

15 The foolish will beleue every thing: but the prudent will consider his steps.

16 A wise man feareth, and departeth from euill: but a foole rageth, and is carelesse.

17 He that is hastie to anger, committeth follie, and a y busie body is hated.

18 The foolish doe inherite follie: but the prudent are crowned with knowledge.

19 The euill shall bow before the good, and the wicked at the gates of the righteous.

20 The poore is hated euē of his own neighbour: but the friends of the rich are many.

21 The sinner despiseth his neighbour: but he that hath mercie on the poore, is blessed.

22 Doe not they erre that imagine euill: but to them that thinke on good things shall be mercie, and trueth.

23 In all labour there is abundance: but the talke of the lips bringeth onely want.

24 The crowne of the wise is their riches, and the follie of fooles is foolishnes.

25 A faithfull witnes deliuereth soules: but a deceiuer speaketh lies.

26 In the feare of the Lorde is an assured strength, and his children shall haue hope.

27 The feare of the Lord is as a wellspring of life, to auoid the snares of death.

28 In the multitude of the people is the honour of a King, and for the want of people commeth the destruction of the Prince.

29 He y is slow to wrath, is of great wisdom: but he that is of an hastie mind, exalteth follie.

30 A sound heart is the life of the flesh: but enuie is the rotting of the bones.

31 * He that oppresseth the poore, reprobeth him that made him: but hee honoureth him, that hath mercie on the poore.

32 The wicked shall be cast away for his malice: but the righteous hath hope in his death.

33 Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that hath vnderstanding, & is known in the middes of fooles.

34 Iustice exalteth a nation, but sinne is a shame to the people.

35 The pleasure of a King is in a wise seruant: but his wrath shalbe toward him that is lewd.

C H A P. XV.

15-15 A * Soft answer putteth away wrath: but grievous wordes stirre vp anger.

28. The tongue of the wise vseth knowledge aright: but the mouth of fooles * babbleth out foolishnes.

3 The eyes of the Lord in every place behold the euill and the good.

4 A wholesome tongue is as a tree of life: but y^e frowardnes therof is the breaking of y^e mind.

5 A foole despiseth his fathers instruction: but he that regardeth correction, is prudent.

6 The house of the righteous hath much treasure: but in y^e reuenues of y^e wicked is trouble.

7 The lippes of the wise doe spread abroad knowledge: but the heart of the foolish doeth not so.

8 The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the Lord: but the prayer of the righteous is acceptable vnto him.

9 The way of the wicked is an abomination vnto the Lord: but he loueth him that followeth righteousness.

10 Instruction is euill to him that forsaketh the way, & be that hateth correction, shall die.

11 Hell and destruction are before the Lord: how much more the hearts of y^esonnes of men?

12 A scorner loueth not him that rebuketh him, neither will he go vnto the wise.

17, 22 13 * A ioyfull heart maketh a cherefull countenance: but by the sorow of the heart y^e mind is heauie.

14 The heart of him that hath vnderstanding, seeketh knowledge: but the mouth of the foole is fedde with foolishnes.

15 All the daies of the afflicted are euill: but a good y^e conscience is a continuall feast.

37, 16 16 * Better is a litle with the feare of the Lord, then great treasure and trouble therewith.

17 Better is a dinner of greene hearbes where loue is, then a stalled oxe and hatred therewith.

19, 22 18 * An angrie man stirreth vp strife: but he that is slow to wrath, appealeth strife.

19 The way of a slouthfull man is as an hedge of thornes: but y^e way of the righteous is plaine.

10, 1. 20 * A wise sonne reioyceth the father: but a foolish man dispiseth his mother.

21 Foolishnes is ioy to him that is destitute of vnderstanding: but a man of vnderstanding walketh vprightly.

22 Without counsell thoughtes come to nought: but in the multitude of counsellers there is stedfastnesse.

23 A ioy cometh to a man by the answer of his mouth: & how good is a word in due season!

24 The way of life is on high to the prudent, to auoide from hell beneath.

25 The Lord will destroy y^e house of y^e proud men: but he wil stablish y^e borders of y^e widow.

26 The thoughts of y^e wicked are abomination to the Lord: but the pure haue pleasant words.

27 He that is greedie of gaine, troubleth his owne house: but he that hateth gifts, shall liue.

28 The heart of the righteous studieth to answer: but the wicked mans mouth babbleth euill things.

29 The Lord is sure off from the wicked: but

he heareth the prayer of the righteous.

30 The light of the eyes reioyceth the heart, and a good name maketh the bones fat.

31 The care that hearkeneth to the correction of life shall lodge among the wise.

32 He that refuseth instruction, despiseth his owne soule: but hee that obeieth correction, getteth vnderstanding.

33 The feare of the Lord is the instruction of wisdom: and before honour goeth humilitie.

C H A P. XVI.

The preparations of the heart are in man: but the answer of the tongue is of the Lord.

2 All the waies of a man are cleane in his owne eyes: but the Lord pondereth the spirits.

3 † Commit thy works vnto the Lord, and thy thoughts shalbe directed.

4 The Lord hath made al things for his owne sake: yea, euen the wicked for the day of euill.

5 All that are proud in heart, are an abomination to the Lord: though hand ioyne in hand, Cha. he shall not be unpunished.

6 By mercie and trueth iniquitie shalbe forgiven, and by the feare of the Lord they depart from euill.

7 When the waies of a man please the Lord, he will make also his enemies at peace wth him.

8 * Better is a litle with righteousness, then great reuenues without equitie. Cha. p. 3

9 The heart of man purposeth his way: but the Lord doth direct his steps.

10 A diuine sentence shalbe in the lips of the King: his mouth shal not trasgresse in iudgement.

11 * A true weight & balance are of y^e Lord: Chap. all the weights of the bagge are his worke.

12 It is an abomination to Kings to commit wickednes: for y^e throne is stablished by iustice.

13 Righteous lips are the delite of Kings: and the King loneth him that speaketh right things.

14 The wrath of a King is as messengers of death: but a wise man will pacifie it.

15 In the light of y^e Kings countenance is life: and his fauour is as a cloude of the latter raine.

16 * How much better is it to get wisdom then golde: and to get vnderstanding, is more to be desired then siluer. Chap.

17 The path of the righteous is to decline from euill, and he keepeth his soule, that keepeth his way.

18 Pride goeth before destruction, and an hie minde before the fall.

19 Better it is to be of an humble mind with the lowly, then to deuide the spoyle with the proude.

20 He that is wise in his businesse, shall finde good: & * he y^e trusteth in y^e Lord, he is blessed. Psa.

21 The wise in heart shalbe called prudent: and the sweetnesse of the lippes shall increase doctrine.

22 Vnderstanding is a wel spring of life vnto them y^e haue it: & y^e instructio of fooles is follie.

23 The heart of the wise guideth his mouth wisely, and addeth doctrine to his lips.

24 Faire words are as an hony combe, sweetnesse to the soule, and health to the bones.

25 * There is a way that seemeth right vnto Cha. man: but the issue thereof are y^e waies of death. † Ebr.

26 The person that trauaileth, trauaileth for himselfe: for his mouth y^e creneth is of him. him.

- 27 A wicked man diggeth vp euill, and in his lips is like burning fire.
 28 A froward person soweth strife: and a tale teller maketh diuision among princes.
 29 A wicked man deceiveth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way that is not good.
 30 He shutteth his eyes to deuise wickednes: he moueth his lippes, & bringeth euil to passe.
 31 Age is a crowne of glory, when it is found in the way of righteousness.
 32 He that is slow vnto anger, is better then the mightie man: and he that ruleth his owne mind, is better then he that winneth a citie.
 33 The lot is cast into the lap: but the whole disposition thereof is of the Lord.

CHAP. XVII.

- B**etter is a drie morsell, if peace be with it, then an house full of sacrifices with strife.
 1. 26 1. 26 * A discrete seruant shall haue rule ouer a lewde sonne, and he shall deuide the heritage among the brethren.
 3 As is the firing pot for siluer, and the furnace for gold, so the Lord trieth the hearts.
 4 The wicked gineth heede to false lips, and a liar hearkeneth to the naughtie tongue.
 14. 31 5 * He that mocketh the poore, reprocheth him that made him: and hee that reioyceth at destruction, shall not be unpunished.
 6 Childrens childre are the crowne of the elders: & the glory of y childre are their fathers.
 the lip 7 † High talke becommeth not a foole, much
 cellen- lesse a lying talke a prince.
 8 A reward is as a stone pleasant in the eyes of them that haue it: it prospereth, whither soeuer it turneth.
 9 He that couereth a transgression, seeketh loue: but he that repeateth a matter, separateth the prince.
 10 A reproofe entreth more into him that hath vnderstanding, then an hundred stripes into a foole.
 11 A seditious person seeketh onely euil, and a cruell messenger shalbe sent against him.
 12 It is better for a man to meet a beare robbed of her whelpes, then a foole in his follie.
 12. 13 * He that rewardeth euill for good, euill
 105f. shall not depart from his house.
 14 The beginning of strife is as one that openeth the waters: therefore or the contention be medled with, leaue off.
 13. 9. 15 * He that iustificeth the wicked, and he that
 13. 23. condemneth the iust, euen they both are abo-
 14. 24. mination to the Lord.
 16 Wherefore is there a price in the hand of the foole to get wisdom, & he hath none heart?
 17 A friend loneth at all times: and a brother is borne for aduersitie.
 18 A man destitute of vnderstanding toucheth the hand, and becommeth surety for his neighbour.
 19 He loneth transgression, that loneth strife: & he that exalteth his gate, seeketh destruction.
 20 The froward heart findeth no good: & he that hath a naughty tongue, shal fall into euill.
 21 He that begetteth a foole, getteth himselfe sorow, & the father of a foole can haue no ioy.
 15. 13 22 * A ioyfull heart causeth good health: but
 a sorowfull minde drieth the bones.
 23 A wicked man taketh a gift out of the

- bosome to wrest the waies of iudgement.
 24 * Wisdom is in the face of him that hath vnderstanding: but the eyes of a foole are in the corners of the world.
 25 A foolish sonne is a griefe vnto his father, and a heauinesse to her that bare him.
 26 Surely it is not good to condemne y iust, nor y the princes should smite such for equitie.
 27 He y hath knowledge, spareth his words, & a man of vnderstanding is of an excellent spirit.
 28 Euen a foole, (when he holdeth his peace) is counted wise, and he that stoppeth his lips, prudent.

CHAP. XVIII.

- F**or the desire thereof he wil separate himselfe, to seeke it, & occupy himselfe in al wisdom.
 2 A foole hath no delite in vnderstandings but that his heart may be discovered.
 3 When the wicked commeth, then commeth contempt, and with the vile man reproch.
 4 The wordes of a mans mouth are like deep waters, and the well spring of wisdom is like a flowing riner.
 5 It is not good to accept the person of the wicked, to cause y righteous to fall in iudgement.
 6 A foolles lippes come with strife, and his mouth calleth for stripes.
 7 A foolles mouth is his owne destruction, and his lips are a snare for his soule.
 8 The words of a talebearer are as flatterings, & they go downe into the bowels of the belly.
 9 He also that is slouthfull in his worke, is euen the brother of him that is a great waster.
 10 The Name of the Lord is a strong towre: the righteous runneth vnto it, and is exalted.
 11 * The rich mans riches are his strong city: and as an hid wall in his imagination.
 12 * Before destruction the heart of a man is haucie, and before glory goeth lowlinesse.
 13 * Hee that answereth a matter before hee heare it, it is but follie and shame vnto him.
 14 The spirit of a man will susteine his infirmities: but a wounded spirit, who can beare it?
 15 A wise heart getteth knowledge, and the care of the wise seeketh learning.
 16 A mans gift enlargeth him, and leadeth him before great men.
 17 He that is first in his own cause, is iust: then cometh his neighbor, & maketh inquiry of him.
 18 The lot causeth contentions to cease, and maketh a partition among the mightie.
 19 A brother offended is harder to win then a strong city, and their contentions are like the barie of a palace.
 20 With the fruite of a mans mouth shall his belly be satisfied, and with the increase of his lippes shall he be filled.
 21 Death and life are in the power of the tongue, and they that loue it, shall eate the fruite thereof.
 22 Hee that findeth a wife, findeth a good thing, and receiueth fauour of the Lord.
 23 The poore speaketh with praiers: but the rich answereth roughly.
 24 A mā that hath friends, ought to shew him selfe friendly: for a friend is neerer the a brother.
 CHAP. XIX.
Better * is y poore y walketh in his vprightness, then he y abuseth his lips, & is a foole.

2 For without knowledge the minde is not good, and he that halteth with his feet, sinneth.
 3 The foolishnesse of a man peruerteth his way, and his heart fretteth against the Lorde.
 4 Riches gather many friends: but the poore is separated from his neighbour.
 5 *A false witnesse shall not be unpunished: and he that speaketh lies, shall not escape.
 6 Many reuerence the face of the Prince, and every man is fliend to him that giueth gifts.
 7 All the brethren of the poore do hate him: how much more will his friendes depart farre from him? though he be instant with wordes, yet they will not.
 8 He that possesseth vnderstanding, loueth his own soule, and keepeth wisdom to finde goodnes.
 9 A false witnes shall not be unpunished: and he that speaketh lies, shall perish.
 10 Pleasure is not comely for a foole, much lesse for a seruant to haue rule ouer Princes.
 11 The discretion of a man deferreth his anger: and his glory is to passe by an offence.
 12 *The Kings wrath is like the roaring of a lion: but his fauour is like dew vpon grass.
 13 *A foolish sonne is the calamitie of his father, and the contentions of a wife are like a continuall dropping.
 14 House and riches are the inheritance of the fathers: but a prudent wife cometh of the Lord.
 15 Slouthfulnesse causeth to fall a sleepe, and a deceitfull person shalbe affamished.
 16 He that keepeth the commandment, keepeth his owne soule: but he that despiseth his waies, shall die.
 17 He that hath mercy vpon the poore, lendeth vnto the Lorde: and the Lord will recompense him that which he hath giuen.
 18 Chasten thy sonne while there is hope, & let not thy soule spare for his murmuring.
 19 A man of much anger shall suffer punishment: and though thou deliuer him, yet will his anger come againe.
 20 Heare counsell, and receiue instruction, that thou mayest be wise in thy latter end.
 21 Many deuices are in a mans heart: but the counsell of the Lorde shall stand.
 22 That that is to be desired of a man, is his goodnes, and a poore man is better then a liar.
 23 The feare of the Lord leadeth to life: and he that is filled therewith, shall continue, and shall not be visited with euill.
 24 *The slouthfull hideth his hand in his bosome, and will not put it to his mouth againe.
 25 *Smite a scorner, and the foolish will beware: and reprove the prudent, and he will vnderstand knowledge.
 26 He that destroyeth his father, or chaseth away his mother, is a lewd & shamefull childe.
 27 My sonne, heare no more the instruction, for it causeth to erre from the words of knowledge.
 28 A wicked witnes mocketh at iudgement, & his mouth of wicked swalloweth vp iniquity.
 29 But iudgements are prepared for scorers, and stripes for the backe of the fooles.

CHAP. XX.

Wine is a mocker, and strong drinke is raging: and whosoever is decciued thereby, is not wise.

*The feare of the King is like the roaring

of a Lion: he that pronoketh him vnto anger, sinneth against his owne soule.

3 It is a mans honour to cease from strife: but every foole will be meddling.

4 The slouthfull will not plowe, because of winter: therefore he shall begge in sommer, but haue nothing.

5 The counsell in the heart of man is like deepe waters: but a man that hath vnderstanding, will draw it out.

6 Many men wil boast, every one of his own goodnes: but who can find a faithfull man?

7 He that walketh in his integritie, is iust: and blessed shall his children be after him.

8 A King that sitteth in the throne of iudgement, chaseth away all euill with his eyes.

9 *Who can say, I haue made mine heart cleane, I am cleane from my sinne?

10 Diuers weights, & diuers measures, both these are euen abomination vnto the Lord.

11 A child also is known by his doings, whether his worke be pure and right.

12 The Lord hath made both these, euen the care to heare, and the eye to see.

13 Loue not sleepe, lest thou come vnto povertie: open thine eyes, and thou shalt be satisfied with bread.

14 It is naught, it is naught, saith the byer: but when he is gone apart, he boasteth.

15 There is gold, and a multitude of precious stones: but the lips of knowledge are a precious iewel.

16 *Take his garment that is surety for a stranger, and a pledge of him for the stranger.

17 The bread of deceit is sweet to a man: but afterward his mouth shalbe filled with grauell.

18 Establish the thoughts by counsell: and by counsell make warre.

19 He that goeth about as a slanderer, discovereth secrets: therefore meddle not with him that flattereth with his lips.

20 *He that curseth his father or his mother, his light shalbe put out in obscure darkenes.

21 An heritage is hastily gotten at the beginning, but the end thereof shall not be blessed.

22 Say not thou, *I will recompense euill: but waite vpon the Lord, and he shal saue thee.

23 *Diuers weights are an abomination vnto the Lord, and deceitfull balances are not good.

24 *The steps of man are ruled by the Lord: how can a man then vnderstand his owne way?

25 It is a destruction for a man to deuoure his neighbour, which is sanctified, & after the vowes to inquire.

26 A wise King scattereth the wicked, and causeth the wheele to turne ouer them.

27 The light of the Lorde is the breath of man, and searcheth all the bowels of the belly.

28 *Mercy and truth preferue the King: for his throne shalbe established with mercy.

29 The beauty of yong men is their strength, and the glory of the aged is the gray head.

30 The blewnesse of the wound serueth to purge the euill, and the stripes within the bowels of the belly.

CHAP. XXI.

The Kings heart is in the hand of the Lord, as the riuers of waters: he turneth it whither so euer it pleaseth him.

*Every way of a man is right in his owne eyes:

eyes: but the Lord pondereth the hearts.

3 *To doe iustice and iudgement is more acceptable to the Lord then sacrifice.

4 A hautie looke, and a proud heart, *which is* the light of the wicked is sinne.

5 The thoughts of the diligent *doe* surely bring abundance: but whosoever is hastic, *cometh* suerly to pouertie.

6 *The gathering of treasures by a deceitfull tongue is vanitie tossed to and fro of them that seeke death.

7 The robberie of the wicked shall destroy them: for they haue refused to execute iudgement.

8 The way of some is peruerterd and strange: but of the pure man, his worke is right.

9 *It is better to dwell in a corner of the house top, then with a contentious woman in a wide house.

10 The soule of the wicked wilheth euill: *and* his neighbour hath no fauour in his eyes.

11 When the scorner is punished, the foolish is wise: and when one instructeth the wise, hee will receiue knowledge.

12 The righteous teacheth the house of the wicked: *but* God ouerthroweth the wicked for *their* euill.

13 He that stoppeth his eare at the crying of the poore, he shall also cry and not be heard.

14 A gift in secret pacieth anger, and a gift in the bosome great wrath.

15 It is ioy to the iust to doe iudgement: but destruction *shalbe* to the workers of iniquitie.

16 A man that wandereth out of the way of wisdome, shall remaine in the Congregation of the dead.

17 Hee that loueth pastime, *shall be* a poore man: *and* he that loueth wine and oyle, shall not be riche.

18 The wicked *shalbe* a ranfome for the iust, and the transgressour for the righteous.

19 *It is better to dwell in the wilderness, then with a contentious and angrie woman.

20 In the house of the wise is a pleasant treasure and oyle: but a foolish man deuoureth it.

21 He that followeth after righteousness and mercie, shall find life, righteousness, and glorie.

22 A wise man goeth vp into the citie of the mightie, and casteth downe the strength of the confidence thereof.

23 He that keepeth his mouth & his tongue, keepeth his soule from afflictions.

24 Proude, haucie *and* scornfull is his name, that worketh in *his* arrogancie wrath.

25 The desire of the slouthfull slaicth him: for his hands refuse to worke.

26 Hee coueteth euermore greedily, but the righteous giueth, and spareth not.

27 The *sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination: how much more when hee bringeth it

with a wicked minde?

28 *A false witnesse shall perish: but he that beareth, speaketh continually.

29 A wicked man hardeneth his face: but the iust he will direct his way.

30 There is no wisdome, neither vnderstanding, nor counsell against the Lord.

31 The horse is prepared against the day of battell: but saluation is of the Lord.

A *Good name is to be chosen aboue great riches, and louing fauour is aboue siluer and aboue gold.

2 *The rich and poore meete together: the Lord is the maker of them all.

3 *A prudent man seeth the plague, and hideth himselfe: but the foolish goe on still, and are punished.

4 The rewarde of humilitie, *and* the feare of God is riches, and glory, and life.

5 Thornes *and* snares are in the way of the froward: *but* he that regardeth his soule, wil depart farre from them.

6 Teach a childe in the trade of his way, and when he is olde, he shall not depart from it.

7 The rich ruleth the poore, and the borrower is seruant to the man that lendeth.

8 He that soweth iniquitie, shall reape affliction, and the rod of his anger shall faile.

9 *He that hath a good eye, he shalbe blessed: for he giueth of his bread vnto the poore.

10 Cast out the scorner, and strife shall goe out: so contention and reproch shall cease.

11 He that loueth purenesse of heart for the grace of his lippes, the King *shalbe* his friend.

12 The eies of the Lord preserue knowledge: but he ouerthroweth the wordes of the transgressour.

13 The slouthfull man saith, A Lion is without, I shalbe slaine in the streete.

14 The mouth of strange women is as a deepe pit, he with whom the Lord is angry, shall fall therein.

15 Foolishnesse is bounde in the heart of a child: but the rodde of correction shall drine it away from him.

16 He that oppresseth the poore to increas himselfe, *and* giueth vnto the rich, *shall* surely come to pouertie.

17 ¶ Incline thine eare, & heare y words of the wise, & apply thine heart vnto my knowledge.

18 For *it* shalbe pleasant, if y keep them in thy belly, & if they be directed together in thy lips.

19 That thy confidence may be in the Lord, I haue shewed thee this day: thou therefore take heede.

20 Haue not I written vnto thee three times in counsels and knowledge,

21 That I might shewe thee the assurance of the wordes of truth to answere the wordes of truth to them that send to thee?

22 Rob not the poore, because he is poore, neither oppress the afflicted in iudgement.

23 For the Lord *will defend their cause, and spoile the soule of those that spoile them.

24 Make no friendship with an angry man, neither go with the furious man,

25 Lest thou learne his waies, and receiue destruction to thy soule.

26 Be not thou of them that touch the hand, nor among them that are suretie for debts.

27 If thou hast nothing to pay, why causest thou y he should take thy bed fro vnder thee?

28 Thou shalt not *remoue the annient bounds which thy fathers haue made.

29 Thou seest that a diligent man in his business standeth before Kings, *and* standeth not before the base sort.

CHAP. XXIII.

When thou sittest to eate with a ruler, consider diligently what is before thee,

2 And put the knife to thy throte, if thou be a man given to the appetite.

3 Be not desirous of his daintie meates: for it is a deceivable meate.

4 Trauaile not too much to be rich: but cease from thy wisdom.

5 Wilt thou cast thine eyes vpon it, which is nothing? for riches taketh her to her wings, as an egle, and flieth into the heauen.

6 Fate thou not the bread of him that hath an euill eye, neither desire his daintie meates.

7 For as though he thought it in his heart, so will he say vnto thee, Eate, and drinke: but his heart is not with thee.

8 Thou shalt vomit thy morsels that thou hast eaten, & thou shalt loie thy sweet wordes.

9 Speake not in the eares of a foole: for he will despise the wisdom of thy wordes.

10 * Remouue not the ancient boundes, and enter not into the fieldes of the fatherlesse.

11 For he that redeemeth them, is mightie: he will * defend their cause against thee.

12 Applie thine heart to instruction, & thine eares to the wordes of knowledge.

13 * Withhold not correction fro the child: if thou smite him with the rod, he shall not die.

14 Thou shalt smite him with the rod, and shalt deliuer his soule from hell.

15 My sonne, if thine heart be wise, mine heart shall reioyce, and I also,

16 And my reines shall reioyce, when thy lips speake righteous things.

17 * Let not thine heart be enuious against sinners: but let it be in the feare of the Lord continually.

18 For surely there is an ende, and thy hope shall not be cut off.

19 O thou my sonne, heare, and be wise, and guide thine heart in the way.

20 Keepe not companie with drunkardes, nor with gluttons.

21 For the drunkard and the glutton shall be of poore, & the sleeper shall be clothed with ragges.

22 Obey thy father that hath begotten thee, and despise not thy mother when she is olde.

23 Bye the trueth, but sell it not: likewise wisdom and instruction and vnderstanding.

24 The father of the righteous shall greatly reioyce, and he that begetteth a wise child, shall haue ioy of him.

25 Thy father and thy mother shall be glad, and she that bare thee, shall reioyce.

26 My sonne, gine me thine heart, and let thine eyes delite in my wayes.

27 * For a whore is as a deepe ditch, and a strange woman is as a narrowe pit.

28 * Also she lyeth in waite as for a praye, & she increaseth the transgressors among men.

29 To whome is woe? to whome is sorrow? to whome is strife? to whome is murmuring? to whome are woundes without cause? and to whome is the rednesse of the eyes?

30 Euen to them that tary long at the wine, to them that goe and seeke mixt wine.

31 Looke not thou vpon the wine when it is red, and when it sheweth his colour in the cup,

or goeth downe pleasantly.

32 In the ende thereof it will bite like a serpent, and hurt like a cockatrice.

33 Thine eyes shall looke vpon strange women, and thine heart shall speake lewd things.

34 And thou shalt be as one that sleepeth in the middes of the sea, and as he that sleepeth in the top of the mast.

35 They haue stricken me, *shalt thou say, but I was not sicke: they haue beaten me, but I knew not, when I awoke: therefore will I seeke it yet still.*

CHAP. XXIIII.

BE not thou enuious against euill men, neither desire to be with them. *Psal. 37. chap. 23.*

2 For their heart imagineth destruction, and their lips speake mischief.

3 Through wisdom is an house builded, and with vnderstanding it is established.

4 And by knowledge shall the chambers be filled with all precious and pleasant riches.

5 A wise man is strong: for a man of vnderstanding increaseth his strength.

6 * For with counsell thou shalt enterprise thy waie, and in the multitude of them that can giue counsell, is health. *Chap. 24.*

7 Wisdom is high to a foole, therefore he can not open his mouth in the gate.

8 He that imagineth to doe euill, men shall call him an authour of wickednesse.

9 The wicked thought of a foole is sinne, and the scorner is an abomination vnto men.

10 If thou be faint in the day of aduersitie, thy strength is small.

11 Deliuer them that are drawen to death: and wilt thou not preserue them that are ledde to be slaine?

12 If thou say, Behold, we knewe not of it: he that pondereth the hearts, doeth not he vnderstand it? and he that keepeth thy soule, knoweth he it not? will not he also recompense euery man according to his workes?

13 My sonne, eate hony, for it is good, & the honycombe, for it is sweete vnto thy mouth:

14 So shall the knowledge of wisdom be vnto thy soule, if thou finde it, and there shall be an ende, and thy hope shall not be cut off. *Or, re- ward.*

15 Lay no waite, O wicked man, against the house of the righteous, and spoyle not his resting place.

16 For a iust man falleth seuen times, and riseth againe: but the wicked fall into mischief.

17 Be thou not glad when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart reioyce when he stumbleth,

18 Least the Lord see it, and it displease him, and he turne his wrath from him.

19 * Fret not thy selfe because of the malicious, neither be enuious at the wicked. *Psal. 37. chap. 23.*

20 For there shall be none end of plagues to the euill man: * the light of the wicked shall be put out. *Chap. 13.*

21 My sonne, feare the Lord, and the King, & meddle not with them that are seditious.

22 For their destruction shall rise suddenly, and who knoweth the ruine of them both?

23 ALSO THESE THINGS PERTAINE TO THE WISE, It is not good to haue respect of any person in iudgement. *It Ebr. to know the face.*

ap. 17. 24 He that saith to the wicked, * Thou art righteous, him shall the people curse, and the multitude shall abhorre him.

5.23. 25 But to the *y* rebuke him, shalbe pleasure, & vpon the shal come the blessing of goodnes. 26 They shall kisse the lips of him that answereth vpright wordes.

27 Prepare thy worke without, and make ready thy things in the field, and after, build thine house.

28 Be not a witnesse against thy neighbor without cause: for wilt thou deceiue with thy lips?

5ap. 20. 29 * Say not, I will doe to him, as he hath done to me, I will recompense euery man according to his worke.

30 I passed by the field of the slothfull, and by the vineyard of the man destitute of vnderstanding:

31 And lo, it was all growen ouer with thornes, and nettles had couered the face thereof, and the stone wall thereof was broken downe.

32 Then I beheld, and I considered it well: I looked vpon it, and receiued instruction.

33 Yet a litle sleepe, a litle slumber, a litle folding of the hands to sleepe:

34 So thy pouertie commeth as one that trauaileth by the way, and thy necessitie like an armed man.

CHAP. XXV.

—THESE ARE ALSO PARABLES of Salomon, which the men of Hezekiah King of Iudah copied out.

2 The glorie of God is to conceale a thing secret: but the Kings honor is to search out a thing.

3 The heauens in height, & the earth in deepnes, & the Kings heart can no man search out.

4 Take the drosse from the siluer, and there shall proceede a vessell for the finer.

5 Take away the wicked from the King, and his throne shalbe established in righteousness.

6 Boast not thy selfe before the King, and stand not in the place of great men.

ack. 14. 10 7 * For it is better, that it be said vnto thee, Come vp hither, the *y* to be put lower in *y* presence of the prince whom thine eyes haue seene.

8 Goe not forth hastily to strife, least thou knowe not what to doe in the ende thereof, when thy neighbour hath put thee to shame.

9 Debate thy matter with thy neighbour, and discouer not thy secret to another.

10 Lest he that heareth it, put thee to shame, and thine infamie doe not cease.

11 A word spoken in his place, is like apples of gold with pictures of siluer.

12 He that reproveth the wise, and the obedient eare, is as a golden earring and an ornament of fine golde.

13 As the cold of the snow in *y* time of harvest, so is a faithfull messenger to them that send him: for he refresheth the soule of his masters.

14 A man that boasteth of false liberalitie, is like cloudes and winde without raine.

15 A prince is pacified by staying of anger, and a soft tongue breaketh the bones.

16 If thou haue found hony, cate that is sufficient for thee, lest thou be ouersull, & vomit it.

17 Withdraw thy foot from thy neighbours house, lest he be wearie of thee, and hate thee.

18 A man that beareth false witnesse against his neighbour, is like an hammer, and a sworde, and a sharpe arrowe.

19 Confidence in an vnfaithful man in time of trouble, is like a broken tooth & a sliding foot.

20 He that taketh away the garment in the cold season, is like vinegar poured vpon *||* nitre, or like him that singeth songs to an heauy heart.

21 * If he that hateth thee be hungrie, giue him bread to eate, and if he be thirstie, giue him water to drinke.

22 For thou shalt lay coales vpon his head, and the Lord shall recompense thee.

23 As the North winde driueth away the raine, so doeth an angrie countenance the flattering tongue.

24 * It is better to dwell in the corner of the house toppe, then with a contentious woman in a wide house.

25 As are the cold waters to a wearie soule, so is good newes from a farre country.

26 A righteous man falling downe before the wicked, is like a troubled wel, & a corrupt spring.

27 It is not good to eate much honie: * so to search their owne glorie is not glorie.

28 A man *y* refraineth not his appetite, is like a citie which is broken downe, & without walles.

CHAP. XXVI.

AS the snow in the sommer, and as the raine in the harvest are not meete, so is honour vaine for a foole.

2 As the sparrow by fleeing, and the swallowe by flying escape, so the curse that is causelesse, shall not come.

3 Vnto the horse belongeth a whip, to the asse a bridle, and a rod to the fooles backe.

4 Answer not a foole according to his foolishnesse, lest thou also be like him.

5 Answer a foole according to his foolishnesse, lest he be wise in his owne conceit.

6 He that sendeth a message by the hand of a foole, is as he that cutteth off the teete, and drinketh iniquitie.

7 As they that lift vp the legges of the lame, so is a parable in a fooles mouth.

8 As the closing vp of a precious stone in an heap of stones, so is he *y* giueth glory to a foole.

9 As a thorne standing vp in the hand of a drunkard, so is a parable in *y* mouth of fooles.

10 The excellent that formed all things, both rewardeth the foole and rewardeth the transgressors.

11 * As a dogge turneth againe to his owne vomite, so a foole turneth to his foolishnesse.

12 Seekest thou a man wise in his owne conceite? more hope is of a foole then of him.

13 The slothfull man saith, A lyon is in the way: a lyon is in the streetes.

14 As the doore turneth vpon his hinges, so doeth the slothfull man vpon his bed.

15 * The slothfull hideth his hand in his bosome, and it grieueth him to put it againe to his mouth.

16 The sluggard is wiser in his owne conceit, then seven men that can render a reason.

17 He that passeth by and medleth with the strife that belongeth not vnto him, is as one that taketh a dogge by the eares.

18 As he that smiteth him selfe mad, calleth for

fire brands, arrowes, and mortall things,

19 So dealeth the deceitfull man with his friend, and faith, Am not I in sport?

20 Without wood the fire is quenched, and without a talebearer strife ceaseth.

21 * As the cole maketh burning coles, and wood a fire, so the contentious man is apt to kiddle strife.

22 * The wordes of a talebearer are as flatterings, and they goe downe into the bowels of the bellie.

23 As silver drosse overlaid vpon a potshard, so are burning lippes, and an euill heart.

24 He that hateth, will counterfet with his lippes, but in his heart he layeth vp deceit.

25 Though he speake fauourably, beleue him not: for there are seue abominations in his heart.

26 Hatred may be couered by deceite: but the malice thereof shall be discovered in the Congregation.

27 * He that diggeth a pit, shall fall therein, & he that rolleth a stone, it shall returne vnto him.

28 A false tongue hateth the afflicted, and a flattering mouth causeth ruine.

CHAP. XXVII.

Boast not thy selfe of to morowe: for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.

2 Let another man praise thee, and not thine owne mouth: a stranger, & not thine owne lips.

3 * A stone is heauie, and the sand weightie: but a foolles wrath is heauier then them both.

4 Anger is cruell, and wrath is raging: but who can stand before enuie?

5 Open rebuke is better then secret loue.

6 The woundes of a louer are faithfull, and the kisses of an enemy are pleasant.

7 * The perion that is full, despiseth an honie combe: but vnto the hungrie soule every bitter thing is sweete.

8 As a bird that wandreth from her nest, so is a man that wandreth from his owne place.

9 As oyntment and perfume reioyce the heart, so doeth the sweetnesse of a mans friend by heartie counsell.

10 Thine owne friend and thy fathers friend forsake y not: neither enter into thy brothers house in the day of thy calamitie: for better is a neighbour that is neere, then a brother farre off.

11 My sonne, be wise, & reioyce in mine heart, that I may answer him that reprocheth me.

12 A prudent man seeth the plague, & hideth himselfe: but y foolish go on stil, & are punished.

13 * Take his garment that is suretie for a stranger, and a pledge of him for the stranger.

14 He that praileth his friend with a loude voyce, rising early in the morning, it shall be counted to him as a curse.

15 * A continuall dropping in the day of raine, and a contentious woman are alike.

16 He y hideth her, hideth y wind, and she is as y oyle in his right hand, that vttereth it selfe.

17 Yron sharpeneth yron, so doeth man sharpen the face of his friend.

18 He that keepeth the figtree, shall eate the fruite thereof: so he that waiteth vpon his master, shall come to honour.

19 As in water face answereth to face, so the heart of man to man.

20 The graue and destruction can neuer be

full, so * the eyes of man can neuer be satisfied. *Eccl. 1.9.*

21 * As is the fining pot for silver, and the fornaice for golde, so is every man according to his dignitie.

22 Though thou shouldest braie a foole in a mortar among wheat brayed with a pestell, yet will not his foolishnesse depart from him.

23 Be diligent to knowe the state of thy flocke, and take heede to the hearde.

24 For riches remaine not alway, nor the crowne from generation to generation.

25 The hay discovereth it selfe, and the grasie appeareth, and the herbes of the mountaines are gathered.

26 The lambes are for thy clothing, and the goates are the price of the field.

27 And let the milke of the goates be sufficient for thy foode, for the foode of thy familie, and for the sustenance of thy maides.

CHAP. XXVIII.

The wicked flee when none pursueth: but the righteous are bolde as a lyon.

2 For y transgression of the land there are many princes thereof: but by a man of vnderstanding & knowledge a realme likewise endureth long.

3 A poore man, if he oppresse the poore, is like a raging raine, that leaueth no foode.

4 They that forsake the Lawe, praise the wicked: but they that keepe the Lawe, set them selues against them.

5 Wicked men vnderstand not iudgement: but they y seeke the Lord, vnderstand al things.

6 * Better is the poore that walketh in his vprightness, then he that peruerteth his wayes, though he be rich. *Chap.*

7 He that keepeth the Lawe, is a child of vnderstanding: but he that feedeth the gluttons, shameth his father.

8 He that increaseth his riches by vsurie and interest, gathereth them for him that will be mercifull vnto the poore.

9 He that turneth away his eare from hearing the Lawe, euen his prayer shall be abominable.

10 He that causeth the righteous to go astray by an euill way, shall fall into his owne pit, and the vpriight shall inherite good things.

11 The rich man is wise in his owne conceits: but the poore y hath vnderstanding, can try him.

12 * When righteous men reioyce, there is great glorie: but when the wicked come vp, the man is tryed. *Chap.*

13 He that hideth his finnes, shall not prosper: but he that confesseth, and forsaketh them, shall haue mercie.

14 Blessed is the man that feareth alway: but he that hardeneth his heart, shall fall into euill.

15 As a roaring lyon, and an hungrie beare, so is a wicked ruler ouer the poore people.

16 A prince destitute of vnderstanding, is also a great oppressour: but he that hateth couetousnesse, shall prolong his dayes.

17 A man that doeth violence against the blood of a person, shall flee vnto the graue, and they shall not stay him.

18 He that walketh vpriightly, shall be saved: but he y is froward in his wayes, shall once fall.

19 * He that tilleth his land, shall be satisfied with bread: but he that followeth the idle, shall be filled with pouertie. *Chap. 1. 11. eccl. 1. 11.*

20 A faithfull man shall abound in blessings,
 13. and * he that maketh haste to be rich, shall not
 be innocent.

20. 21 To haue respect of persons is not good:
 for *that* man will transgresse for a piece of bread.

22 A man wth a wicked eye harketh to riches,
 & knoweth not y^e pouertie shal come vpo him.

23 He that rebuketh a man, shall finde more
 fauour at the length, then he that flattereth with
his tongue.

24 He that robbeth his father and mother,
 and saith, It is no transgression, is the compani-
 on of a man that destroyeth.

25 He that is of a proud heart, stirreth vp
 strife: but he that trusteth in y^e Lord, shalbe fat.

26 He y^e trusteth in his owne heart, is a foole:
 but he y^e walketh in wisdom, shalbe deliuered.

27 He y^e giueth vnto y^e poore, shall not lacke:
 but he y^e hideth his eyes, shall haue many curles.

29. 28 * When the wicked rise vp, men hide
 them selues: but when they perish, the righte-
 ous increase.

CHAP. XXIX.

A Man that hardeneth his necke, when he is re-
 buked, shall suddenly be destroyed, and can
 not be cured.

28. 2 * When the righteous are in autoritie,
 the people reioyce: but when the wicked bea-
 reth rule, the people sigh.

3 A man y^e loueth wisdom, reioiceth his father:
 * but he y^e seedeth harlots, wasteth *his* substance.

4 A king by iudgement maintaineth y^e coun-
 trey: but a man receiving giftes, destroyeth it.

5 A man that flattereth his neighbour, spread-
 deth a net for his steps.

6 In the transgression of an euill man is his
 snare: but the righteous doeth sing & reioyce.

7 The righteous knoweth the cause of the
 poore, but y^e wicked regardeth not knowledge.

8 Scornefull men bring a citie into a snare:
 but wise men turne away wrath.

9 If a wise man contend with a foolish man,
 whether he be angrie or laugh, there is no rest.

10 Bloodie men hate him that is vpright: but
 the iust haue care of his soule.

11 A foole powreth out all his minde: but a
 wise man keepeth it in till afterward.

12 Of a prince that hearkeneth to lyes, all his
 seruants are wicked.

22. 13 * The poore and the vsurer meete toge-
 ther, and the Lord lighteneth both their eyes.

20. 14 * A King that iudgeth the poore in truth,
 his throne shalbe established for ever.

15 The rod and correction giue wisdom: but
 a childe set at libertie, maketh his mother a-
 shamed.

16 When y^e wicked are increased, transgression
 increaseth: but y^e righteous shall see their fall.

17 Correct thy sonne and he will glue thee
 rest, and will giue pleasures to thy soule.

18 Where there is no vision, the people de-
 cay: but he that keepeth the Law, is blessed.

19 A seruant will not be chastised wth wordes:
 regard though he vnderstand, yet he wil not answer.

20 Seekest thou a man hastie in his matters?
 there is more hope of a foole, then of him.

21 He that delicately bringeth vp his seruant
 from youth, at length he wil be euē as his sonne.

23. 18. 22 * An angrie man stirreth vp strife, and a

furious man aboundeth in transgression.

23 * The pride of a man shal bring him low:
 but the humble in spirit shall enioy glorie.

24 He y^e is partner wth a thiefe, hateth his own
 soule: he heareth cursing, and declareth it not.

25 The feare of man bringeth a snare: but he
 that trusteth in the Lord, shalbe exalted.

26 Many doe seeke the face of the ruler: but
 euery mans iudgement cometh from the Lord.

27 A wicked man is abomination to the iust,
 and he that is vpright in *his* way, is abominati-
 on to the wicked.

CHAP. XXX.

1 To humble our selues in consideration of Gods
 workes. 5 The word of God is perfit. 11 Of the
 wicked and hypocrites. 15 Of things that are
 neuer faciate. 18 Of others that are wonderfull.

THE WORDS OF AGUR THE
 SONNE OF IAKEN.

THe prophcie which the man spake vnto I-
 thiel, euen to Ithiel, and Vcal.

2 Surely I am more foolish then any man,
 & haue not the vnderstanding of a man in me.

3 Nor I haue not learned wisdom, nor at-
 teined to the knowledge of holy things.

4 Who hath ascended vp to heauē, & descended?
 Who hath gathered y^e winde in his fist? Who

hath bound y^e waters in a garment? Who hath
 established al y^e ends of the world? What is his

name, & what is his sonnes name, if y^e canst tell?

5 * Every word of God is pure: he is a
 shield to those that trust in him.

6 * Put nothing vnto his wordes, least he re-
 prooue thee, and thou be found a liar.

7 Two things haue I required of thee: denie
 me them not before I die.

8 Remouue farre from me vanitie and lies:
 giue me not pouertie, nor riches: feed me with
 foode conuenient for me,

9 Least I be full, and denie thee, and say, Who
 is the Lord? or least I be poore, and steale, and
 take the Name of my God in vaine.

10 Accuse not a seruant vnto his master, least
 he curse thee, when thou hast offended.

11 There is a generation that curseth their fa-
 ther, and doeth not blesse their mother.

12 There is a generatiō, y^e are pure in their own
 conceit, & yet are not washed frō their filthines.

13 There is a generation, whose eyes are han-
 tic, and their eye lids are lifted vp.

14 There is a generation, whose teeth are as
 swordes, and their chawes as knives to eate vp
 the afflicted out of the earth, and the poore
 from among men.

15 The horse leach hath two daughters, which
 crie, Giue, giue. There be three things y^e wil not
 be satisfied: yea, foure that say not, It is ynough.

16 The grane, and the barren wombe, the
 earth that can not be satisfied with water, and
 the fire that saith not, It is ynough.

17 The eye y^e mocketh his father, and despi-
 seth the instruction of his mother, let the rauen
 of y^e valley picke it out, & the yong egles eat it.

18 There be three things hid from me: yea,
 foure that I knowe not.

19 The way of an egles in the aire, the way of
 a serpent vpon a stone, the way of a ship in the
 mids of the sea, & the way of a man wth a maid.

20 Such is the way also of an adulterous
 woman:

woman: she eateth and wipeth her mouth, and saith, I haue not committed iniquitie.

21 For three things the earth is mooned: yea, for foure it can not susteine it selfe:

22 For a seruant when he reigneth, and a foole when he is filled with meate,

23 For y^e hateful womā when she is married, & for a handmaid that is heire to her mistresse.

24 These be foure small things in the earth, yet they are wise and full of wisdom:

25 The pismyers a people not strong: yet prepare they their meate in sommer:

26 The conies a people not mightie, yet make they their houses in the rocke.

27 The grasshopper hath no King, yet go they forth all by bandes:

28 The spider taketh holde with her handes, and is in Kings palaces.

29 There be three things that order well their going: yea, foure are comely in going,

30 A Lyon which is strong among beastes, and turneth not at the sight of any:

31 A lustie grayhound, and a goate, and a King against whome there is no rising vp.

32 If thou hast bene foolish in lifting thy selfe vp, and if thou hast thought wickedly, lay thine hand vpon thy mouth.

33 When one churneth milke, he bringeth forth butter: and he that wringeth his nose, causeth blood to come out: so he that forceth wrath, bringeth forth strife.

CHAP. XXXI.

2 He exhorteth to chastitie & iustice. 10 And sheweth the conditōs of a wise & worthy womā.

1 THE WORDS OF KING LEMUEL: The propheticie w^h his mother taught him.

3 **W**Hat my sonne! & what the sonne of my wombe! & what, O sonne of my desires!

3 Giue not thy strength vnto women, nor thy wayes, which is to destroy Kings.

4 It is not for Kings, O Lemuel, it is not for Kings to drink wine, nor for princes strong drink,

5 Lest he drinke & forget y^e decree, & change the iudgement of all the children of affliction.

6 Giue ye strong drinke vnto him that is ready to perish, and wine vnto them that haue griefe of heart.

7 Let him drinke, that he may forget his power, and remember his miserie no more.

Ecclesiastes, or the Preacher.

THE ARGUMENT.

Solomon, as a Preacher and one that desired to instruct all in the way of saluation, describeth the deceivable vanities of this world, that man shuld not be addicted to any thing vnder the sunne, but rather inflamed with the desire of the heauenty life: therefore he confuteth their opinions, which set their felicitie, either in knowledge, or in pleasures, or in diuinitie and riches, shewing that mans true felicitie consisteth in that that he is vnited with God, and shall enjoy his presence: so that all other things must be reiected, saue in as much as they further vs to attaine in this heauenty treasure, which is sure and permanent, and can not be found in any other saue in God alone.

CHAP. I.

2 All things in this world are full of vanity, and of none endurance. 13 All mans wisdom is but folie and griefe.



The words of y^e Preacher, y^e sonne of Dauid King in Ierusalem.

2 Vanitie of vanities saith the Preacher: vanitie of vanities, all is vanitie.

3 What remaineth vnto man in all his tra-

8 Open thy mouth for the dumme in the cause of all the children of destruction.

9 Open thy mouth: iudge righteously, and iudge the afflicted, and the poore.

10 ¶ Who shall finde a vertuous woman? for her price is farre aboue the pearles.

11 The heart of her husband trusteth in her, and he shall haue no neede of spoyle.

12 She will doe him good, and not euill all the dayes of her life.

13 She seeketh wool and flaxe, and laboureth cherefully with her hands.

14 She is like the shippes of marchants: she bringeth her foode from a farre.

15 And she riseth, whiles it is yet night: and giueth || the portion to her household, and the || Or, mea as Psal. 111.5.

16 She considereth a field, & getteth it: & w^h the fruite of her hands she planteth a vineyard.

17 She girdeth her loynes with strength, and strengtheneth her armes.

18 She seeleth that her marchandise is good: her candle is not put out by night.

19 She putteth her handes to the whele, and her handes handle the spindle.

20 She stretcheth out her hand to the poore, and putteth forth her hands to the needie.

21 She seareth not the snowe for her familie: for all her familie is clothed with || skarlet. || Or, wh double.

22 She maketh her selfe carpets: fine linnen and purple is her garment.

23 Her husband is knowen in the gates, when he sitteth with the Elders of the land.

24 She maketh || sheetes, and selleth them, || Or, line cloth.

25 Strength and honour is her clothing, and in the latter day she shall reioice.

26 She openeth her mouth with wisdom, and the Lawe of grace is in her tongue.

27 She ouerseeth the wayes of her household, and eateth not the bread of idleness.

28 Her children rise vp, and call her blessed: her husband also shall praise her, saying,

29 Many daughters haue done vertuously: but thou surmountest them all.

30 Fauor is deceitful, & beautie is vanity: but a woman y^e seareth the Lord, she shalbe praised:

31 ~~Giue her~~ of the fruite of her handes, and let her owne workes praise her in the gates.

uile, which he suffereth vnder the sunne?

4 One generation passeth, & another generation succeedeth: but y^e earth remaineth for ever.

5 The sunne riseth, & the sunne goeth down, and draweth to his place, where he riseth.

6 The winde goeth toward the South, and compasseth toward the North: the wind goeth round about, and returneth by his circuit.

7 ¶ All the riuers goe into the sea, yet the sea Eccles. 4 is not full: for the riuers goe vnto the place, &c.

whence they returne, and goe.

8 All things are full of labour: man can not utter it: the eye is not satisfied with seeing, nor the care filled with hearing.

9 What is it that hath bene that that (shal be: & what is it that hath bene done? that which shal be done: & there is no new thing vnder the sunne.

10 Is there any thing, whereof one may say, Behold this, it is newe: it hath bene alreadie in the olde time that was before vs.*

11 There is no memorie of the former, neither shall there be a remembrance of the latter that shall be, with them that shall come after.

12 ¶ I the Preacher haue bene King ouer Israel in Ierusalem:

13 And I haue giuen mine heart to search and find out wisdom by al things that are done vnder the heauen: (this fore trauaile hath God giuen to the sonnes of men, to humble them thereby)

14 I haue considered all the workes that are done vnder the sunne, and behold, all is vanitie, and vexation of the spirit.

15 That which is crooked, can none make strait: & that which faileth, can not be nobred.

16 I thought in mine heart, & said, Behold, I am become great, & excell in wisdom all them that haue bene before me in Ierusalem: & mine heart hath seene much wisdom & knowledge.

17 And I gaue mine heart to know wisdom and knowledge, madnesse and foolishnesse: I knewe also that this is a vexation of the spirit.

18 For in the multitude of wisdom is much griefe: and he that increaseth knowledge, increaseth sorowe.

CHAP. II.

Pleasures, sumptuous buildings, riches and possessions are but vanitie. 15 The wise and the foole haue both one ende, touching the bodily death.

I said in mine heart, Goe to now, I will prooue thee with ioy: therefore take thou pleasure in pleasant things: and behold, this also is vanity.

2 I said of laughter, Thou art mad: and of ioy, What is this that thou doest?

3 I sought in mine heart to giue my selle to wine, and to leade mine heart in wisdom, and to take holde of follie, till I might see where is that goodnesse of the children of men; which they enjoy vnder the sunne, the whole number of the dayes of their life.

4 I haue made my great workes: I haue built me houses: I haue planted me vineyards.

5 I haue made me gardens, and orchardes, and planted in them trees of all fruite.

6 I haue made me cisternes of water, to water therewith the woods that grow with trees.

7 I haue gotten seruants and maidens, and had children borne in the house: also I had great possession of beeues and sheepe aboue all that were before me in Ierusalem.

8 I haue gathered vnto me also silver & gold, and the chiefe treasures of Kings & prouinces: I haue provided me men singers & women singers, & the delites of the sonnes of men, as a woman taken captiue, and women taken captiues.

9 And I was great, and increased aboue all that were before me in Ierusalem: also my wisdom remained with me.

10 And what soeuer mine eyes desired, I withheld it not fro the: I withdrew not mine heart

from any ioy: for mine heart reioyced in al my labor: & this was my portion of all my trauell.

11 Then I looked on all my workes that mine hands had wrought, and on the trauaile that I had laboured to doe: and behold, all is vanitie and vexation of the spirit: and there is no profite vnder the sunne.

12 ¶ And I turned to behold wisdom, and madnesse and follie: (for who is the man that will come after the King in things, which men now haue done?)

13 Then I sawe that there is profite in wisdom, more then in follie: as the light is more excellent then darkenesse.

14 ¶ For the wise mans eyes are in his head, but the foole walketh in darkenes: yet I know also that the same condition falleth to them all.

15 Then I thought in mine heart, It befalleth vnto me, as it befalleth to the foole: why therefore doe I then labour to be more wise? And I said in mine heart, that this also is vanitie.

16 For there shall be no remembrance of the wise, nor of the foole for euer: for that that now is, in the dayes to come shal al be forgottē. And how dieth the wise man, as doeth the foole?

17 Therefore I hated life: for the worke that is wrought vnder the sunne is grievous vnto me: for all is vanitie, and vexation of the spirit.

18 I hated also all my labour, wherein I had trauailed vnder the sunne, which I shall leave to the man that shall be after me.

19 And who knoweth whether he shall be wise or foolish? yet shal he haue rule ouer al my labour, wherein I haue trauailed, and wherein I haue shewed my selfe wise vnder the sunne. This is also vanitie.

20 Therefore I went about to make mine heart abhorre all the labour, wherein I had trauailed vnder the sunne.

21 For there is a man whose trauell is in wisdom, & in knowledge and in equitie: yet to a man that hath not trauailed herein, shal he giue his portion: this also is vanitie & a great griefe.

22 For what hath man of all his trauaile and griefe of his heart, wherein he hath trauailed vnder the sunne?

23 For all his dayes are sorowes, and his trauaile griefe: his heart also taketh not rest in the night: which also is vanitie.

24 There is no profit to man, but that he eat, and drinke, and delite his soule with the profite of his labour: I saw also this, that it was of the hand of God.

25 For who could eat, and who could haste to outward things more then I?

26 Surely to a man that is good in his sight, God giueth wisdom, & knowledge, & ioy: but to the sinner he giueth paine, to gather, and to heape to giue to him that is good before God: this is also vanitie, and vexation of the spirit.

CHAP. III.

1 All things haue their time. 14 The workes of God are perfit, and cause vs to feare him. 17 God shall iudge both the iust, and vniust.

To all things there is an appointed time, and a time to euery purpose vnder the heauen.

2 A time to be borne, and a time to die: a time to plant, and a time to plucke vp that which is planted.

3 A time to slay, and a time to heale: a time to breake downe, and a time to build.

4 A time to weepe, and a time to laugh: a time to mourne, and a time to dance.

5 A time to cast away stones, and a time to gather stones: a time to embrace, and a time to be farre from embracing.

6 A time to seeke, and a time to lose: a time to keepe, and a time to cast away.

7 A time to rent, and a time to sow: a time to keepe silence, and a time to speake.

8 A time to loue, and a time to hate: a time of warre, and a time of peace.

9 What profite hath he that worketh, of the thing wherein he trauaileth?

10 I haue seene the trauaile *ſ* God hath giuen to the sonnes of men to humble them thereby.

11 He hath made euery thing beautifull in his time: also he hath set *ſ* world in their heart, yet can not man find out the worke that God hath wrought from the beginning euen to the end.

12 I know *ſ* there is nothing good in them, but to reioyce, and to doe good in his life:

13 And also that euery man eateth and drinketh, and seeth the commoditie of all his labour: This is the gift of God.

14 I know that whatsoener God shall doe, it shall be for euer: to it can no man adde, & from it can none diminish: for God hath done it, that they should feare before him.

15 What is that that hath bene: that is now: and that that shall be, hath nowe bene: for God requireth that which is past.

16 And moreover I haue seene vnder *ſ* sunne the place of iudgement, where *was* wickednesse, and the place of iustice, where *was* iniquitie.

17 I thought in mine heart, God will iudge the iust and the wicked: for time is there for euery purpose and for euery worke.

18 I considered in mine heart the state of the children of men that God had purged them: yet to see to, they are in themselves *as* beastes.

19 For the condition of the children of men, & the condition of beastes *are* euen *as* one condition vnto them. As the one dieth, so dieth the other: for they haue all one breath, & there is no excellency of man aboue *ſ* beast for all *is* vanitie.

20 All goe to one place, and all was of the dust, and all shall returne to the dust.

21 Who knoweth whether the spirit of man ascend vpward, and the spirit of the beast descend downeward to the earth?

22 Therefore I see that there is nothing better then *ſ* a man shoulde reioyce in his affaires, because that *is* his portion. For who shall bring him to see what shall be after him?

CHAP. IIII.

1 The innocents are oppressed. 4 Mens labours are full of abuse and vanitie. 9 Mans societie is necessarie. 13 A yong man poore, and wise, is to be preferred to an old King that is a foole.

SO I turned, & considered all the oppressions that are wrought vnder the sunne, & behold, the teares of the oppressed, & none comforteth them: and loe, the strength *is* of *ſ* hand of them that oppresse them, and none comforteth them.

Wherefore I praised the dead which now are dead, aboue the liuing, which are yet aliue.

And I found him better then them both,

which hath not yet bin: for he hath not seene the euill workes which are wrought vnder *ſ* sunne.

4 Also I beheld all trauaile, & al perfection of works that this is the enny of a man against his neighbor: this also *is* vanitie & vexatio of spirit.

5 The loole foldeth his hands, and eateth vp his owne flesh.

6 Better *is* an handefull with quietnesse, then two handfuls with labor and vexation of spirit.

7 Againe I returned, and sawe vanitie vnder the sunne.

8 There is one *alone*, & there *is* not a second, & hath neither sonne nor brother, yet *is* there none end of all his trauaile, neither can his eye be satisfied wth riches: neither *doth* he think, For whom doe I trauaile and defraud my soule of pleasure? this also *is* vanitie, and this *is* an euill trauaile.

9 Two *are* better then one: for they haue better wages for their labour.

10 For if they fall, the one will lift vp his fellowe: but wo vnto him *that is* alone: for he sal- leth, and there *is* not a second to lift him vp.

11 Also if two sleepe *together*, then shall they haue heat: but to one how should there be heat?

12 And if one overcome him, two shall stand against him: & a threefold cord *is* not easily broke.

13 Better *is* a poore and wise childe, then an old and foolish King, which wil no more be admonished.

14 For out of the prison he commeth forth to reigne: when as he that *is* borne in his king- dome, *is* made poore.

15 I beheld all the liuing, which walke vnder the sunne, with the second childe, which shall stand vp in his place.

16 There *is* none ende of all the people, nor of all that were before them, & they that come after shall not reioyce in him: surely this *is* also vanitie and vexation of spirit.

17 Take heede to thy foote when thou enterest into the House of God, and be more nere to heare then to giue the sacrifice of fooles: for they know not that they doe euill.

CHAP. V.

*1 Not to speake lightly, chiefly in Gods matters. 9 The covetous can neuer haue ynough. 11 The labourers sleepe *is* sweete. 14 Man when he dyeth, taketh nothing with him. 18 To liue ioyfully, and with a contented minde *is* the gift of God.*

BE not rash with thy mouth, nor let thine heart be hastie to vtter a thing before God: for God *is* in the heauens, and thou art on the earth: therefore let thy wordes be fewe.

2 For *as* a dreame commeth by the multitude of businesse: so the voyce of a foole *is* in the multitude of wordes.

3 * When thou hast vowed a vowe to God, *Deu. 23.* defer not to pay it: for he deliteth not in fooles: pay therefore that thou hast vowed.

4 It *is* better that thou shouldest not vowe, then that thou shouldest vowe and not pay it.

5 Suffer not thy mouth to make thy flesh to sinne: neither say before the Angel, that this *is* ignorance: wherefore shall God be angry by thy voyce, and destroy the worke of thine hands?

6 For in the multitudes of dreames, and vanities *are* also many words: but feare thou God.

7 If in a countrey thou seest the oppression of the poore, and the defrauding of iudgement and

iustice, be not astonied at the matter: for he that is higher then the highest, regardeth, and *there be* higher then they.

8 And the abundance of the earth is ouer all: the King *also* consisteth by the field that is tilled.

9 Hee that loueth siluer, shall not be satisfied with siluer, & he that loueth riches, *shalbe* without the fruite thereof: this also is vanitie.

10 When goods increase, they are encreased that eate them: and what good commeth to the owners thereof, but the beholding thereof with their eyes?

11 The sleepe of him that trauaileth, is sweete, whether he eate litle or much: but the facietie of the rich will not suffer him to sleepe.

12 There is an euill sickenes *that* I haue seene vnder the sunne: *to wit*, riches referred to the owners thereof for their euill.

13 And these riches perish by euil trauaile, and he begetteth a sonne, and in his hand is nothing.

1.1.21. 14 *As he came forth of his mothers belly, 4.7.6. he shall returne naked to go as he came, & shall 10.6.7. beare away nothing of his labour, which hee hath caused to passe by his hand.

15 And this also is an euil sicknesse *that* in all points as he came, so shal he go, and what profit hath he that he hath trauailed for the wind?

16 Also all his dayes he eateth in darkenesse with much griele, and *in* his sorow and anger.

17 Behold then, what I haue seene good, & it is comely to eate, & to drink, & to take pleasure in all his labour, wherein he trauaileth vnder the sunne, the whole number of the daies of his life, which God giueth him: for this is his portion.

18 Also to euery man to whome God hath giuen riches & treasures, and giueth him power to eate thereof, and to take his part, and to enjoy his labour: this is the gift of God.

19 Surely hee will not much remember the dayes of his life, because God answereth to the ioy of his heart.

CHAP. VI.

The miserable estate of him to whom God hath giuen riches, and not the grace to use them.

THere is an euil, which I saw vnder the sunne, and it is much among men:

1 A man to whom God hath giuen riches and treasures and honour, and hee wanteth nothing for his soule of all that it desireth: but God giueth him not power to eat therof, but a strange man shall eate it vp: this is vanitie, and this is an euill sicknesse.

2 If a man beget an hundred children & liue many yeres and the dayes of his yeeres be multiplied, and his soule be not satisfied with good thinges, and he be not buried, I say that an vntimely fruit is better then he.

3 For he commeth into vanitie and goeth into darknesse: and his name shalbe couered with darkenesse.

4 Also he hath not seene the sunne, nor knownen it: therefore this hath more rest then the other.

5 And if he had liued a thousand yeres twise told, and had seene no good, shall not all goe to one place?

6 All the labour of man is for his mouth: yet the soule is not filled.

7 For what hath the wise man more then the fool? what hath the poore that knoweth

how to walke before the liuing?

8 The sight of y^e eye is better then to walk in the lusts: this also is vanitie, & vexation of spirit.

9 What is that that hath beene? the name thereof is now named: and it is knowen that it is man: and he can not striue with him that is stronger then he.

CHAP. VII.

Diuers precepts to follow that which is good, and to auoide the contrarie.

Surely there be many things that increase vanitie: and what auaieth it man?

1 For who knoweth what is good for man in the life and in the number of the dayes of the life of his vanitie, seeing hee maketh them as a shadow? For who can shew vnto man what shalbe after him vnder the sunne?

2 *A good name is better then a good oymment, and the day of death, then the day that one is borne.

3 It is better to go to the house of mourning, then to go to the house of feasting, because this is the end of all men: and the liuing shall lay it to his heart.

4 Anger is better then laughter: for by a sad looke the heart is made better.

5 The heart of the wise is in the house of mourning: but the heart of fooles is in the house of mirth.

6 Better is it to heare y^e rebuke of a wise man, then that a man should heare y^e song of fooles.

7 For like the noyse of the thornes vnder the pot, so is y^e laughter of y^e fool: this also is vanity.

8 Surely oppression maketh a wise man mad, and the reward destroyeth the heart.

9 The ende of a thing is better then the beginning thereof, and the patient in spirit is better then the proud in spirit.

10 Be not thou of an hasty spirit to be angry: for anger resteth in the bosome of fooles.

11 Say not thou, Why is it that the former dayes were better then these? for thou doest not enquire wisely of this thing.

12 Wisdom is good with an inheritance, and excellent to them that see the sunne.

13 For man shall rest in the shadowe of wisdom, & in the shadow of siluer: but the excellencie of the knowledge of wisdom giueth life to the possessors thereof.

14 Beholde the worke of God: for who can make straight y^e which he hath made crooked?

15 In the day of wealth be of good comfort, and in the day of affliction consider: God also hath made this contrarie to that, to the intent that man should finde nothing after him.

16 I haue seene all things in the dayes of my vanitie: there is a iust man that perisheth in his iustice, and there is a wicked man that continueth long in his malice.

17 Be not thou iust ouermuch, neither make thy selfe ouerwise: wherefore shouldest thou be desolate?

18 Be not thou wicked ouermuch, neither be thou foolish: wherefore shouldest thou perish not in thy time?

19 It is good that thou lay hold on this: but yet withdraw not thine hand from that: for hee that feareth God, shall come forth of them all.

20 Wisdom shall strengthen the wise man more

more then ten mightie princes *y* are in *y* citie.

22 * Surely there is no iust man in the earth, that doeth good and sinneth not.

23 Giue not thine heart also to all the words that men speake, lest thou doe heare thy seruant cursing thee.

24 For oftentimes also thine heart knoweth that thou likewise hast *y* cursed others.

25 All this haue I proued by wisdome: I thought, I will be wise, but it went farre fro me.

26 It is farre off, what may it be? and it is a profound deepenes, who can finde it?

27 I haue compassed about, both I and mine heart, to know & to enquire and to search wisdom and reason, and to know the wickednes of follic, and the foolishnesse of madnesse,

28 And I find more bitter then death the woman whose heart is as nets & snares, & her hands as bands: he *y* is good before God, shalbe deliuered from her, but the sinner shalbe taken by her.

29 Beholde, saith the Preacher, this haue I found, seeking one by one to find the count:

30 And yet my soule seeketh, but I find it not: I haue found one man of a thousand: but a woman among them all haue I not found.

31 Onely lo, this haue I found, that God hath made man righteous: but they haue sought many inuentions.

CHAP. VIII.

3 To obey Princes and Magistrats. 17 The workes of God passe mans knowledge.

Who is as the wise man? and who knoweth the interpretation of a thing? the wisdom of a man doeth make his face to shine: and the strength of his face shalbe changed.

2 I aduertise thee to take heede to the mouth of the King, & to the word of the othe of God.

3 Hastenot to goe soorth of his sight: stand not in an euill thing: for he will doe whatsoever pleaseth him.

4 Where the word of *y* King is, there is power, & who shall say vnto him, What doest thou?

5 He that keepeth the commandement, shall knowe none euill thing, and the heart of the wife shall know the time and iudgement.

6 For to euery purpose there is a time and iudgement, because the miserie of man is great vpon him.

7 For he knoweth not that which shal be: for who can tell him when it shall be?

8 Man is not Lord ouer the spirite to reteine the spirite: neither hath he power in the day of death, nor deliuerance in the battell, neither shall wickednes deliuer the possessors thereof.

9 All this haue I seene, and haue giuen mine heart to euery worke, which is wrought vnder the sunne, and I saw a time that man ruleth ouer man, to his owne hurt.

10 And likewise I saw the wicked buried, and they returned, and they that came from the holy place, were yet forgotten in the citie where they had done right: this also is vanitie.

11 Because sentence against an euill worke is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the children of men is fully set in them to doe euil.

12 Though a sinner do euil an hundred times, and God prolongeth his daies, yet I knowe that it shalbe well with them that feare the Lorde, and doe reuerence before him.

13 But it shall not be well to the wicked, neither shall he prolong his daies: he shall be like a shadow, because he feareth not before God.

14 There is a vanitie, which is done vpon the earth, that there be righteous men to whome it commeth according to the worke of the wicked: and there be wicked men to whom it commeth according to the worke of the iust: I thought also that this is vanitie.

15 And I praised ioy: for there is no goodnes to man vnder *y* sunne, saue to eate and to drink and to reioyce: for this is adioyned to his labour, the dayes of his life that God hath giuen him vnder the sunne.

16 When I applied mine heart to know wisdom, & to behold *y* busines *y* is done on earth, *y* neither day nor night *y* eyes of man take sleepe,

17 Then I beheld the whole worke of God, *y* man cannot find out the worke *y* is wrought vnder *y* sunne: for the which man laboureth to seeke it, & cannot finde it: yea, and though the wise man thinke to know it, he cannot finde it.

CHAP. IX.

1 By no outward thing can man know whome God loueth or hateth. 12 No man knoweth his ende. 16 Wisdome excelleth strength.

I haue surely giuen mine heart to all this, & to declare all this, *y* the iust, & the wise, & their works are in *y* hand of God: & no man knoweth either loue or hatred of al that is before the.

2 All things come alike to all: and the same condition is to the iust and to the wicked, to the good & to the pure, and to the polluted, and to him that sacrificeth, and to him that sacrificeth not: as is the good, so is the sinner, he that sweareth, as he that feareth an othe.

3 This is euill among all that is done vnder the sunne, that there is one condition to all, and also the heart of the sonnes of men is full of euill, and madnesse is in their hearts whiles they liue, and after that, they goe to the dead.

4 Surely whosoever is ioyned to all the liuing, there is hope: for it is better to a liuing dog, then to a dead lyon.

5 For the liuing know *y* they shall die, but *y* dead know nothing at all: neither haue they any more a reward: for their remembrance is forgotten.

6 Also their loue, & their hatred, and their enuie is now perished, & they haue no more portion for euer, in all that is done vnder the sunne.

7 Goe, eate thy bread with ioy, and drink thy wine with a cheerefull heart: for God nowe accepteth thy workes.

8 At all times let thy garments be white, and let not oyle be lacking vpon thine head.

9 † Reioyce w the wife whom *y* hast loued all *y* daies of *y* life of thy vanitie, w God hath giuen thee vnder *y* sunne all the daies of thy vanitie: for this is thy portion in the life, & in thy trauaile wherein thou labourest vnder the sunne.

10 All that thine hand shall finde to doe, doe it with all thy power: for there is neither worke nor inuention, nor knowledge, nor wisdom in the graue whither thou goest.

11 I returned, and I saw vnder the sunne that the race is not to the swift, nor the battell to the strong, nor yet bread to the wise, nor also riches to men of vnderstanding, neither yet fauour to men of knowledge: but time and chance com-

† Ebr. the life Chap.

meth to them all.

12 For neither doeth man know his time, but as the fishes, which are taken in an euill net, and as the birds that are caught in the snare: so are y children of men snared in the euill time when it falleth vpon them suddenly.

13 I haue also seene this wisdome vnder the sunne, and it is great vnto me.

14 A litle citie and few men in it, and a great King came against it, and compassed it about, and builded fortes against it.

15 And there was founde therein a poore and wise man, and he deliuered the citie by his wisdom: but none remembred this poore man.

16 Then saide I, Better is wisdome then strength: yet the wisdome of the poore is despised, and his words are not heard.

17 The words of y wife are more heard in quietnes, then y cry of him y ruleth among fooles.

18 Better is wisdom then weapons of warre: but one siner destroyeth much good.

CHAP. X.

1 The difference of foolishnes and wisdom. 11 A slanderer is like a serpent: that cannot be charmed. 16 Of foolish Kinges, and drunken Princes, 17 And of good Kinges, and Princes.

DEAD flies cause to stink, & puttifie the ointment of the apothecarie: so doth a litle folly him y is in estimation for wisdom, & for glory.

2 The heart of a wise man is at his right hand: but the heart of a foole is at his left hand.

3 And also when the foole goeth by the way, his heart faileth, and he telleth vnto all, that he is a foole.

4 If the spirite of him that ruleth, rise vp against thee, leaue not thy place: for gentleness pacifieth great sinnes.

5 There is an euill that I haue seene vnder the sunne, as an error that proceedeth from the face of him that ruleth.

6 Folly is set in great excellencie, and the rich set in the low place.

7 I haue seene seruants on horses, and princes walking as seruants on the ground.

7. 16. 8 *He that diggeth a pit, shall fall into it, & he

6. 27. y breaketh the hedge, a serpent shall bite him.

27. 9 He that remooueth stones, shall hurt himselfe thereby, and he that cutteth wood, shall be in danger thereby.

10 If the yron be blant, & one hath not whet the edge, he must then put to more strength: but the excellencie to direct a thing is wisdom.

11 If the serpent bite, when hee is not charmed: no better is a babbler.

12 The words of y mouth of a wise man haue grace: but the lips of a foole deuoure himselfe.

13 The beginning of the words of his mouth is foolishnes, and the latter end of his mouth is wicked madnesse.

14 For the foole multiplieth wordes, saying, Man knoweth not what shall be: and who can tell him what shall be after him?

15 The labour of the foolish doth weary him: for he knoweth not to goe into the citie.

16 Woe to thee, O lande, when thy King is a child, and thy princes eate in the morning.

17 Blessed art thou, O land, when thy King is the sonne of nobles, and thy princes eate in time, for strength and not for drunkennesse.

18 By slothfulnes the roofof the house goeth to decay, and by the idlenes of the handes the house droppeth through.

19 They prepare bread for laughter, & wine comforteth y living, but siluer answereth to all.

20 Curse not the king, no not in thy thought, neither curse the riche in thy bed chamber: for the soule of the heauen shall carie the voyce, & that which hath wings, shall declare the matter.

CHAP. XI.

1 To be liberall to the poore. 4 Not to doubt of Gods providence. 8 All worldly prosperitie is but vanitie. 9 God will iudge all.

CAST thy bread vpon the waters: for after many daies thou shalt finde it.

2 Giue a portion to seuen, & also to eight: for y knowest not what euil shall be vpon the earth.

3 If the cloudes be full, they will poure forth raine vpon the earth: and if the tree doe fall towards the South, or toward the North, in the place that the tree falleth, there it shall be.

4 He that obserueth the wind, shall not sow, & he that regardeth the clouds, shall not reape.

5 As thou knowest not which is y way of the spirit, nor how y bones doe grow in the wombe of her that is with child: so thou knowest not the worke of God that worketh all.

6 In the morning sowe thy seede, and in the euening let not thine hand rest: for thou knowest not whether shall prosper, this or that, or whether both shall be alike good.

7 Surely the light is a pleasant thing: and it is a good thing to the eyes to see the sunne.

8 Though a man liue many yerres, & in the all he reioice, yet he shall remeber y daies of darknes, because they are many, al that cometh is vanitie.

9 Reioyce, O yong man, in thy youth, and let thine heart cheere thee in y dayes of thy youth: & walke in the wayes of thine heart, and in the sight of thine eyes: but know that for all these things, God will bring thee to iudgement.

10 Therefore take away grieve out of thine heart, and cause euill to depart from thy flesh: for childhood and youth are vanitie.

CHAP. XII.

1 To thinke on God in youth, and not to deferre till age. 7 The soule returneth to God. 12 Wisdom is the gift of God, and consisteth in fearing him, and keeping his commandments.

REMEMBER now thy Creator in the dayes of thy youth, whiles the euill daies come not, nor the yeres approach, wherein thou shalt say, I haue no pleasure in them:

2 Whiles the sunne is not dark, nor the light, nor the moone, nor the starres, nor the cloudes returne after the raine.

3 When the keepers of the house shall tremble, & the strong men shall bow themselves, and the grinders shall cease, because they are few, & they waxe dark y looke out by the windowes:

4 And the doores shall be shut without by the base sound of the grinding, and he shall rise vp at the voyce of the bird: and al the daughters of singing shall be abased.

5 Also they shall be afraide of the hie thing, & feare shall be in the way, and the almond tree shall flourish, & the grasshopper shall be a burden, and concupiscence shall be driuen away: for man goeth to the house of his age, and the mourner

goe about in the straete.

6 Whiles the silver coard is not lengthened, nor y golden ewer broken, nor the pitcher broken at y wel, nor y wheele broken at the cistern:

7 And dust returne to the earth as it was, and the spirit returne to God that gaue it.

8 Vanitie of vanities, saith the Preacher, all is vanitie.

9 And the more wise the Preacher was, the more he taught the people knowledge, & caused them to heare, and searched forth, and prepared many parables.

10 The Preacher sought to finde out pleasant words, and an vpright writing, euen the wordes

of truth.

11 The wordes of the wise are like goades, and like nailes fastened by the masters of the assemblies, which are given by one pastour.

12 And of other thinges besides these, my sonne, take thou heede: for there is none end in making many bookes, and much reading is a wearinesse of the flesh.

13 Let vs heare the end of all: Feare God and keepe his commandments: for this is the whole *duetie* of man.

14 For God will bring every worke vnto iudgement, with euery secret thing, whether it be good or euill.

An excellent Song which was Salomons.

THE ARGUMENT.

This Song of songs: so called, because it is the chiefest of those 1005. vv Salomon made, as is mentioned, 1. king. 4. 32.

In this Song Salomon by most sweete and comfortable allegories and parables describeth the perfite loue of Iesus Christ, the true Salomon and King of peace, and the faithfull soule or his Church, which he hath sanctified, and appointed to be his spouse, holy, chaste and without reprehension. So that here is declared the singular loue of the bridegrome toward the bride, & his great & excellent benefits which with he doeth enrich her of his pure bounty and grace without any of her desertings. Also the earnest affection of the Church, which is enflamed with the loue of Christ, desiring to be more and more vnyed to him in loue, and not to be forsaken for any spot or blemish that is in her.

CHAP. I.

1 The familiar talke and mysticall communication of the spirituall loue betwene Iesus Christ and his Church. 2 The domesticall enemies that persecute the Church.

I Et him kisse me with the kisses of of his mouth: for thy loue is better then wine.

2 Because of the fauour of thy good oyntments thy name is as an oyntment powred out: therefore the virgins loue thee.

3 Draw me, we will runne after thee: y King hath brought me into his chambers: we will reioyce & be glad in thee: we will remember thy loue more then wine: y righteous doe loue thee.

4 I am blacke, O daughters of Ierusalem, but comely, as the tents of Kedar, and as the curtains of Salomon.

5 Regard ye me not because I am blacke: for the sunne hath looked vpon me. The sonnes of my mother were angrie against me: they made me the keeper of the vines: but I kept not mine owne vine.

6 Shewe me, O thou, whom my soule loueth, where thou feedest, where thou lyest at noone: for why should I be as she that turneth aside to the flocks of thy companions?

7 If thou know not, O y the fairest among women, get thee forth by the steps of the flocke, & leed thy kiddes by the tents of y sheepeheards.

8 I haue compared thee, O my loue, to the troupe of horses in the chariots of Pharaoh.

9 Thy cheekes are comely with rowes of stones, and thy necke with chaines.

10 We will make thee borders of gold with studdes of silver.

11 Whiles the King was at his repast, my spikenard gaue the smell thereof.

12 My welbeloued is as a bundle of myrrhe vnto me: he shall lie betwene my breasts.

13 My welbeloued is as a cluster of camphire vnto me in the vines of Engedi.

14 My loue, behold, thou art faire: behold, thou art faire: thine eyes are like the doves.

15 My welbeloued, behold, thou art faire and pleasant: also our bed is Greene:

16 The beames of our house are cedars: our rafters are of firs.

CHAP. II.

3 The Church desireth to rest vnder the shadow of Christ. 8 She heareth his voice. 14 She is compared to the dove, 15 And y enemies to the foxes.

I Am the rose of the fiede, and the lillie of the valleys.

2 Like a lillie among the thornes, so is my loue among the daughters.

3 Like the apple tree among the trees of the forest, so is my welbeloued among the sonnes of men: vnder his shadowe had I delite, and sate downe: and his fruit was sweet vnto my mouth.

4 He brought me into the wine celler, and loue was his banner ouer me.

5 Stay me with flagons, and comfort me with apples: for I am sicke of loue.

6 His left hande is vnder mine heade, and his right hand doeth embrace me.

7 I charge you, O daughters of Ierusalem, by the roes and by the hinds of the fiede, that ye stir not vp, nor waken my loue, vntill she please.

8 It is the voyce of my welbeloued: behold, he commeth leaping by the mountaines, and skipping by the hils.

9 My welbeloued is like a roe, or a yong hart: lo, he standeth behind our wal, looking forth of y windows, shewing himselfe through y grates.

10 My welbeloued spake and saide vnto me, Arise my loue, my faire one, and come thy way.

11 For beholde, winter is past: the raine is changed, and is gone away.

12 The flowres appeare in the earth: the time of the singing of birdes is come, and the voyce of the turtle is heard in our land.

13 The figge tree hath brought forth her yong figs: and the vines with their small grapes haue cast a fauour: arise my loue, my faire one, and come away.

14 My doue, thou art in the holes of the rocke, in the secret places of the flaires, shewe me thy sight, let me heare thy voyce: for thy voyce is sweete.

sweete, and thy sight comely.

15 Take vs the foxes, the litle foxes, which destroy y vine: for our vines haue smal grapes.

16 My welbeloued is mine, and I am his: he feedeth among the lillies,

17 Vntill the day breake, & the shadowes flee away: returne, my welbeloued, & be like a roe, or a yong hart vpon the mountains of Bether.

CHAP. III.

1 The Church desireth to be inuined inseparablie to Christ her husband. 6 Her deuotion out of she wilkerner.

IN my bed by night I sought him & my soule loued: I sought him, but I found him not.

2 I will rise therefore now, and goe about in the city, by the streetes, and by the open places, & will seeke him that my soule loueth: I sought him, but I found him not.

3 The watchmen that went about the cite, found me: to whom I saide, Haue you seene him whome my soule loueth?

4 When I had past a litle from them, then I found him whom my soule loued: I tooke hold on him and left him not, till I had brought him vnto my mothers house into the chamber of her that conceived me.

5 I charge you, O daughters of Ierusalem, by the roes and by the hinds of the felde, that ye stir not vp, nor waken my loue vntill she please.

6 Who is shee that cometh vp out of the wilderness like pillars of smoke perfumed with myrrhe and incense, and with all the spices of the merchant?

7 Behold his bed, which is Salomons: three-score strong men are round about it, of the valiant men of Israel.

8 They all handle the sword, and are expert in warre: every one hath his sword vpon his thigh for the feare by night.

9 King Salomon made himselfe a palace of the trees of Lebanon.

10 He made the pillars thereof of silver, and the pauement thereof of golde, the hangings thereof of purple, whose middes was paved with the loue of the daughters of Ierusalem.

11 Come forth ye daughters of Zio, & behold the King Salomon & the crowne, wherewith his mother crowned him in the day of his marriage, & in the day of the gladnes of his heart.

CHAP. IIII.

1 The praises of the Church. 7 She is without blemish in his sight. 9 The loue of Christ towards her.

BEhold, thou art faire, my loue: behold, y art faire: thine eyes are like y doves: among thy lockes thine haire is like y flocke of goates, & looke downe from the mountaine of Gilead.

2 Thy teeth are like a flock of sheepe in good order, & go vp from the washing: & every one bring out twins, & none is barren among them.

3 Thy lippest are like a threede of scarlet, and thy talke is comely: thy temples are within thy lockes as a peece of a pomegranate.

4 Thy necke is as the towre of Dauid built for defence: a thousand shields hang therein, and all the targets of the strong men.

5 Thy two breasts are as two yong does that are twinnes, feeding among the lilies.

6 Vntill the day breake, and the shadowes flee away, I will goe into the mountaine of

myrrhe and to the mountaine of incense.

7 Thou art all faire, my loue, and there is no spot in thee.

8 Come with me from Lebanon, my spouse, euen with me from Lebanon, and looke from the top of Amanah, from the top of Shenir and Hermon, from the denues of the lyons, & from the mountaines of the leopards.

9 My sifter, my spouse, y hast wounded mine heart: thou hast wounded mine heart with one of thine eyes, and with a chayne of thy necke.

10 My sifter, my spouse, how faire is thy loue! how much better is thy loue then wine! and the sauour of thine ointments then all spices!

11 Thy lips, my spouse, drop as hony combe: hony & milke are vnder thy tongue, & the sauour of thy garnets is as y sauour of Lebanon.

12 My sifter my spouse is as a garden inclosed, as a spring shut vp, and a fountaine sealed vp.

13 Thy plants are as an orchard of pomegranates & sweete fruites, as camphire, spikenard,

14 Euen spikenard, and saffron, calamus, and cinamom with all the trees of incense, myrrhe and aloes, with all the chiefe spices.

15 O fountaine of the gardens, O well of liuing waters, and the springs of Lebanon,

16 Arise, O North, and come O South, and blow on my garden, that the spices therof may flowe out: let my welbeloued come to his garden, and eate his pleasant fruite.

CHAP. V.

1 Christ calleth his Church to the participation of all his treasures. 2 She heareth his voice. 3 She confesseth her nakednesse. 10 She praiseth Christ her husband.

I Am come into my garden, my sifter, my spouse: I gathered my myrrhe with my spice: I ate mine hony combe with my hony, I drank my wine with my milke: eate, O friends, drinke, and make you mery, O welbeloued.

2 I sleepe, but mine heart waketh, it is the voice of my welbeloued that knocketh, saying, Open vnto me, my sifter, my loue, my done, my vndeified: for mine head is ful of dewe, and my lockes with the drops of the night.

3 I haue put off my coat, how shal I put it on? I haue washed my feet, how shal I defile them?

4 My welbeloued put in his hand by the hole of the doore, and y mine heart was affectioned toward him.

5 I rose vp to open to my welbeloued, and mine hands did drop downe myrrhe, & my fingers pure myrrhe vpon y handles of the barre.

6 I opened to my welbeloued: but my welbeloued was gone, & past: mine heart was gone whē he did speak: I sought him, but I could not find him: I called him, but he answered me not.

7 The watchmen that went about the cite, found me: they smote me and wounded me: the watchmen of the walles tooke away my vaile from me.

8 I charge you, O daughters of Ierusalem, if you find my welbeloued, that you tell him that I am sicke of loue.

9 O the fairest among women, what is thy welbeloued more then other welbeloued? what is thy welbeloued more then another louet, that thou dost so charge vs?

10 My welbeloued is white and ruddie, the

chiefest of tenne thousand.

11 His head is as fine gold, his lockes curled, and black as a raven.

12 His eyes are like doves vpon the riuers of waters, which are washt with milke, & remaine by the full vessels.

13 His cheekes are as a bed of spices, and as sweete floures, and his lippes like lilies dropping downe pure myrre.

14 His hands as rings of golde set with the chrisolite, his belly like white yuorie couered with sapphirs.

15 His legges are as pillars of maible, set vpon sockets of fine golde: his countenance as Lebanon, excellent as the cedars.

16 His mouth is as sweete things, and he is wholly delectable: this is my welbeloued, and this is my loue, O daughters of Ierusalem.

17 O the fairest among women, whither is thy welbeloued gone? whither is thy welbeloued turned aside, that we may seeke him with thee?

CHAP. VI.

1 The Church assureth her selfe of the loue of Christ. 3 The praises of the Church. 8 She is but one and vndefiled.

My welbeloued is gone downe into his garden to the beddes of spices, to see in the gardens, and to gather lilies.

2 I am my welbeloued, and my welbeloued is mine, who feedeth among the lilies.

3 Thou art beautiful, my loue, as Tirzah, comely as Ierusalem, terrible as an army w banners.

4 Turne away thine eies from me: for they overcome me: * thine haire is like a flocke of goates, which looke downe from Gilead.

5 Thy teeth are like a flocke of sheepe, which go vp from the washing, which euery one bring out twinnes, and none is barren among them.

6 Thy temples are within thy lockes as a piece of a pomegranate.

7 There are threescore Queenes, & fourescore concubines, & of the damsels without nuber.

8 But my done is alone, & my vndefiled, she is the onely daughter of her mother, and she is deare to her that bare her: the daughters haue seene her & couited her blessed: euen y Queenes and the concubines, and they haue praised her.

9 Who is shee that looketh soorth as the morning, faire as the moone, pure as the sunne, terrible as an armie with banners?

10 I went downe to the garden of nuttes, to see the frutes of the valley, to see if the vine budded, and if the pomegranates florished.

11 I knewe nothing, my soule set me as the charrets of my noble people.

12 Returne, returne, O Shulamite, returne: returne y we may behold thee. What shal you see in the Shulamite, but as the cōpany of an army?

CHAP. VII.

1 The beautie of the Church in all her members. 10 Shee is assured of Christs loue towards her.

How beautifull are thy goings with shoes, O princes daughter! the ioynts of thy thighs are like iewels: the worke of the hande of a cunning workeman.

2 Thy navel is as a round cuppe that wanteth not licour: thy belly is as an heape of wheate compassed about with lilies.

3 Thy two breastes are as two young roes

that are twinnes.

4 Thy necke is like a towre of yuorie: thine eyes are like the fish pooles in Heshbon by the gate of Bath-rabbim: thy nose is as the towre of Lebanon, that looketh toward Damascus.

5 Thine head vpon thee is as skarlet, and the bush of thine head like purple: the King is tyed in the fasters.

6 How faire art thou, and how pleasant art thou, O my loue, in pleasures!

7 This thy stature is like a palme tree, and thy breastes like clusters.

8 I saide, I will go vp into the palme tree; I will take hold of her boughs: thy breastes shall now be like the clusters of the vine: and the fauour of thy nose like apples.

9 And y roose of thy mouth like good wine, which goeth straight to my welbeloued, and cansteth the lippes of the ancient to speake.

10 I am my welbeloued, and his desire is toward me.

11 Come, my welbeloued, let vs go forth into the fildes: let vs remaine in the villages.

12 Let vs get vp early to the vines, let vs see if the vine florish, whether it hath budded the small grape, or whether the pomegranates florish: there will I giue thee my loue.

13 The mandrakes haue giuen a smell, and in our gates are all sweete things, new and olde: my welbeloued, I haue kept them for thee.

CHAP. VIII.

2 The Church will be taught by Christ. 3 Shee is upholden by him. 6 The vehement loue wherewith Christ loueth her. 11 Shee is the vine that bringeth forth frute to the spirituall Salomon, which is Iesus Christ.

OH that thou werest as my brother that suckd the breastes of my mother: I woulde finde thee without, I woulde kisse thee, then they should not despise thee.

2 I will leade thee and bring thee into my mothers house: there thou shalt teach me: and I will cause thee to drinke spiced wine, and new wine of the pomegranate.

3 His left hand shall be vnder mine head, and his right hand shall embrace me.

4 I charge you, O daughters of Ierusalem, that you stirre not vp, nor waken my loue, vntill she please.

5 (Who is this y cometh vp out of the wilderness, leaning vpon her welbeloued?) I raised thee vp vnder an apple tree: there thy mother conceiued thee: there she conceiued y bare thee.

6 Set me as a scale on thine heart, & as a signet vpon thine arme: for loue is strong as death: ielousie is cruell as the graue: the coales thereof are fierie coales, and a vehement flame.

7 Much water can not quench loue, neither can the floods drowne it: if a man should giue all the substance of his house for loue, they would greatlie contemne it.

8 We haue a litle sister, & she hath no breeste: what shall we doe for our sister when she shall be spoken for?

9 If shee be a wall, we will build vpon her a silver palace: and if she be a dore, we will keepe her in with boards of cedat.

10 I am a wall and my breestes are as towres: then was I in his eyes as one y findeth peace.

11 Salomon

11 Salomō had a vine in Baal-hamon he gaue the vineyard vnto keepers: euery one bringeth for the fruite thereof a thousand pieces of siluer.
12 But my vineyard which is mine, is before me: to thee, O Salomon, appertemeth a thousand pieces of siluer, and two hundred to them that

ketpe the fruite thereof.
13 O thou that dwellest in thy garden, the company ons hearken vnto thy voice: cause me to heare it.
14 O my wellbeloued, flee away, and bee like vnto the roe, or to the young hart vpon the mountaines of spices.

ISAIAH.

THE ARGUMENT.

GOD, according to his promise, Deuter. 18. 15. that he would neuer leave his Church destitute of a Prophet, hath from time to time accomplished the same: whose office was not onlie to declare vnto the people the things to come, whereof they had a speciall reuelation, but also to interpret & declare the Law, and to applie particularlie the doctrine, contained brieflie therein, to the vtilite and profit of those to whom they thought it chiefe to appertene, & as the time and state of things required. And principallie in the declaration of the Law they had respect to three things, which were the ground of their doctrine: First to the doctrine contained brieflie in the two tables: Secondlie to the promises and threatnings of the Law: & thirdlie to the covenant of grace and reconciliation, grounded vpon our Saviour Iesus Christ, who is the end of the Law. Whereunto they neither added nor diminished, but faithfully expounded the sense & meaning thereof. And according as God gaue them understanding of things, they applied the promises particularlie for the comfort of the Church and the members thereof, & also denounced the menaces against the enemies of the same: not for any care or regard to the enemies, but to assure the Church of their safegarde by the destruction of their enemies. And as touching the doctrine of reconciliation, they haue more clearly intreated of it then Moses, & set forth more lively Iesus Christ, in whom this covenant of reconciliation was made. In all these things did Iſaiah excell all the Prophets, & was most diligent to set out the same, with most vehement admonitions, reprehensions, and consolations: euer applying the doctrine as he saw that the disease of the people required. He declareth also many notable prophecies which he had receiued of God, as touching the promise of the Messiah, his office, and his kingdome. Also of the fauour of God toward his Church, the vocation of the Gentiles, and their union with the Jewes. Which are as most principall pointes contained in this booke, and a gathering of his sermons that he preached. Which after certaine daies that they had staid vpon the Temple doore (for the manner of the Prophets was to set up the summe of their doctrine for certaine daies that the people might the better marke it, as Iſai. 8. 1. and Hab. 2. 3.) the Priests tooke it downe and reserued it among their registers: and so by Gods providence these bookes were preserved as a monument to the Church for euer. As touching his person and time, he was of the Kings stocke (for Amoz his father was brother to Azariah King of Iudah, as the best writers agree) and prophesied more then 64. yeeres from the time of Vzziah vnto the reigne of Manasseh, whose father in law he was (as the Ebrewes write) and of whome he was put to death. And in reading of the Prophets this one thing aboue other is to be obserued, that they speake of things to come, as though they were now past, because of the certentie thereof, and that they could not but come to passe, because God had ordeined them in his secret counsell, and so reueiled them to his Prophets.

CHAP. I.

2 Iſaiah reproveth the Iewes of their ingratitude and stubbornesse, that neither for benefits nor punishment would amend. 11 He sheweth why their sacrifice is rejected, and wherein Gods true seruice standeth. 24 He prophesieth of the destruction of Ierusalem. 25 And of the restitution thereof.



Vision of Iſaiah, the sonne of Amoz, which he saw concerning Iudah & Ierusalem: in the dayes of Vzziah, Iotham, Ahaz and Hezekiah Kings of Iudah.

2 Heare, O heavens, and hearken, O earth: for the Lord hath said, I haue nourished & brought vp children, but they haue rebelled against me.

3 The ox knoweth his owner, and the asse his masters cribbe, but Israel hath not known: my people hath not vnderstand.

4 Ah, sinfull nation, a people laden with iniquitie: a seed of the wicked corrupt children: they haue forsaken the Lord: they haue prouoked the holy one of Israel to anger: they are gone backward.

5 Wherefore should ye be smitten any more? for yee fall away more and more: the whole head is sicke, and the whole heart is heauie.

6 From the sole of the foote vnto the head, there is nothing whole therein, but wounds, and swelling, and sores full of corruption: they haue

not bene wrapped, nor bound vp, nor mollified with oile.

7 Your land is waste: your cities are burnt w fire: strangers denoure your land in your presence, & it is desolate like the ouerthrow of strangers.

8 And the daughter of Zion shall remaine like a cottage in a vineyard, like a lodge in a garden of cucumbers, & like a besieged citie.

9 Except the Lord of Hostes had reserued vnto vs, euen a smal remnant, we should haue bene as Sodom, & should haue bin like vnto Gomorah.

10 Heare the word of the Lord, O princes of Sodom: hearken vnto the Lawe of our God, O people of Gomorah.

11 What haue I to doe with the multitude of your sacrifices, saith the Lord? I am full of the burnt offerings of rammes, and of the fat of fed beastes: and I desire not the blood of bullocks, nor of lambes, nor of goates.

12 Whē ye come to appeare before me, who required this of your hands to tread in my courts?

13 Bring no mo oblations, in vaine: incense is an abomination vnto me: I can not suffer your newe moones, nor sabbaths, nor solemne daies (it is iniquitie) nor solemne assemblies.

14 My soule hateth your newe moones, and your appointed feastes: they are a burden vnto me: I am wearie to beare them.

15 And whē you shal stretch out your hands, I will

I will hide mine eyes from you: and though ye make many prayers, I will not heare: for your hands are full of blood.

16 Wash you, make you cleane: take away the quill of your works from before mine eyes: cease to doe euill.

17 Learne to doe well: seeke iudgement, relieue the oppressed: iudge the fatherlesse and defend the widow.

18 Come nowe, and let vs reason together, saith y Lord: though your sinnes were as crim- sin, they shalbe made white as snowe: though they were red like skarlet, they shalbe as wolle.

19 If ye consent and obey, ye shall eate the good things of the land.

20 But if ye refuse and be rebellious, ye shall be deuoured with the sword: for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it.

21 How is the faithfull city become an har- lot: it was full of iudgement, and iustice lodged therein, but now they are murderers.

22 Thy siluer is become drosse: thy wine is mixt with water.

23 Thy princes are rebellious & companions of theues: every one loueth gifts, & followeth after rewards: they iudge not the fatherlesse: nei- ther doth the widows cause come before them.

24 Therefore saith the Lord God of hostes, the mightie one of Israel, Ah, I will ease me of mine aduersaries, and auenge me of mine enemies.

25 Then I will turne mine hand vpon thee, and bring out thy drosse, till it be pure, & take away all thy tinne.

26 And I will restore thy iudges as at the first, and thy counsellors as at the beginning: af- terward shalt thou be called a citie of righte- ousnes, and a faithfull citie.

27 Zion shalbe redeemed in iudgement, and they that returne in her, in iustice.

28 And the destruction of the transgressours and of the sinners shalbe together: and they that forsake the Lord, shalbe consumed.

29 For they shalbe confounded for the oaks, which ye haue desired, and ye shalbe ashamed of the gardens, that ye haue chosen.

30 For ye shalbe as an oke, whose leafe fa- deth: and as a garden that hath no water.

31 And the strong shalbe as towre, and the maker thereof, as a sparke: and they shall both burne together, and none shall quench them.

CHAP. II.

3 The Church shalbe restored by Christ, and the Gentiles called. 6 The punishment of the rebelli- ous and of sinners.

THE worde that Iſaiah the sonne of Amoz saw vpon Iudah and Ierusalem.

2 * It shalbe in the last daies that the moun- taine of y house of the Lord shalbe prepared in the top of the mountaines, and shalbe exalted aboue the hils, & all nations shall flow vnto it.

3 And many people shall go, and say, Come, and let vs go vp to the mountaine of the Lord, to the house of the God of Iakob, and he will teach vs his waies, & we wil walke in his paths:

4 for the Lawe shall goe soorth of Zion, and the word of the Lord from Ierusalem.

4 And he shall iudge among the nations, and rebuke many people: they shall breake their swordes also into mattocks, & their speares in-

to fithes: nation shall not lift vp a sword against nation: neither shall they learn to fight any more.

5 O house of Iakob, come ye, & let vs walke in the light of the Lord.

6 Surely thou hast forsaken thy people, the house of Iakob, because they are full of the Fast maners, and are sorcerers as the Philistines, and abound with strange children.

7 Their land also was full of siluer and gold, and there was none end of their treasures: and their land was full of horses, and their chariots were infinite.

8 Their land also was full of idols: they wor- shipped the worke of their owne hands, which their owne fingers haue made.

9 And a man bowed himselfe, & a man hum- bled himselfe: therefore spare them not.

10 Enter into the rocke, and bide thee in the dust from before the feare of the Lord, & from the glory of his maiestie.

11 The hie looke of man shalbe humbled, and the loftinesse of men shalbe abased, and the Lord onely shalbe exalted in that day.

12 For the day of the Lord of hostes is vpon all the proude and haury, and vpon all that is exalted: and it shalbe made lowe.

13 Euen vpon all the cedars of Lebanon, that are hie, & exalted, & vpon all the oaks of Bassan,

14 And vpon all the hie mountaines, and vpon all the hilles that are lifted vp,

15 And vpon every hie tower, and vpon euery strong wall,

16 And vpon all the shippes of Tarsish, and vpon all pleasant pictures.

17 And the haughtinesse of men shalbe brought lowe, and the loftinesse of men shalbe abased, and the Lord shal onely be exalted in that day.

18 And the idoles will be utterly destroy.

19 Then they shal go * into the holes of the Rocks, & into the caues of the earth, from before luke 23 the feare of the Lorde, & from the glory of his maie- 6

20 At that day shall man cast away his siluer idoles, and his golden idoles (which they had made themselves to worshippinge them) to the mowles and to the backes,

21 To go into the holes of the rocks, & into the tops of the ragged rockes from before the feare of the Lord, and from the glory of his ma- iestie, when he shall rise to destroy the earth.

22 Cease you fro the man whose breath is in his nostrils: for wherein is he to be esteemed?

CHAP. III.

1 For the sinne of the people, God will take a- way the wise men, and giue them foolish princes.

13 The couetousnes of the gouernours. 16 The pride of the women.

FOR loe, the Lord God of hostes will take a- way from Ierusalem and from Iudah the stay and the strength: euen all the stay of bread, and all the stay of water,

2 The strong man, and the man of warre, the Iudge & the Prophet, the prudent & the aged,

3 The captaine of fiftie, and the honourable, and the counsellor, and the cunning artificer, and the eloquent man.

4 And I will appoint children to be their princes, and babes shall rule over them.

5 The people shalbe oppressed one of an o- ther,

ther, and every one by his neighbour: the children shall presume against the ancient, and the vile against the honourable.

6 When every one shall take hold of his brother of the house of his father, and say, Thou hast clothed: thou shalt be our Prince, and let this fall be vnder thine hand:

7 In that day he shall swear, saying, I cannot be an helper: for there is no breade in mine house, nor clothing: therefore make me no prince of the people.

8 Doubtlesse Ierusalem is fallen, & Iudah is fallen downe, because their tongue & works are against the Lord, to prouoke his eyes of his glory.

9 The triall of their countenance testifieth against them, yee, they declare their sinnes as Sodō, they hide the not. Wo be vnto their soules: for they haue rewarded euill vnto themselves.

10 Say ye, Surely it shall be well with the iust: for they shall eate the fruit of their workes.

11 Wo be to the wicked, it shall be euill with him: for his reward of his hands shall be giue him.

12 Children are extortioners of my people, and women haue rule ouer them: O my people, they that leade thee, cause thee to erre, and destroy the way of thy paths.

13 The Lord standeth vp to pleade, yea, hee standeth to iudge the people.

14 The Lord shall enter into iudgement with the ancients of his people, and the princes thereof: for ye haue eaten vp the vineyard: the spoile of the poore is in your houses.

15 What haue ye to doe, that yee beate my people, to pieces, and grinde the faces of the poore, saith the Lord, even the Lord of hostes?

16 The Lord also saith, Because the daughters of Zio are haury, & walk w stretched out necks, and with wandring eyes, walking & minsing as they go, and making a tinkling with their feete,

17 Therefore shall the Lord make the heades of the daughters of Zion balde, and the Lorde shall discouer their secret parts.

18 In that day shall the Lorde take away the ornament of the slippers, and the calles, and the round tires,

19 The sweete balles, and the bracelets, and the bonnets,

20 The tires of the head and the sloppes, and the head bands, and the tablets, and the earrings,

21 The rings and the mufflers,

22 The costly apparell and the vailles, and the wimples, and the crisping pinnes,

23 And the glasses and the fine linen, and the hoodes, and the launes.

24 And in stead of sweete sauour, there shall be stinke, and in stead of a girdle, a rent, and in stead of dressing of the haire, baldnesse, and in stead of a stomacher, a girding of sackcloth, and burning in stead of beantie.

25 Thy men shall fall by the sworde, and thy strength in the battell.

26 Then shall her gates mourne and lament, & she, being desolate, shall sit vpon the ground.

CHAP. IIII.

1 The small remnant of men after the destruction of Ierusalem. 2 The graces of God vpon them that remaine.

And in that day shall seven women take hold of one man, saying, We will eate our owne

bread, and we will weare our owne garments: onely let vs be called by thy name, and take away our reproch.

2 In that day shall the budde of the Lord be beautifull and glorious, and the fruite of the earth shall be excellent and pleasant for them that are escaped of Israel.

3 Then he that shall be left in Zion, and he that shall remaine in Ierusalem, shall be called holy, and every one shall be written among the liuing in Ierusalem,

4 When the Lord shall wash the filthines of the daughters of Zion, and purge the blood of Ierusalem out of the middes thereof by the spirit of iudgement, and by the spirit of burning.

5 And the Lord shall create vpon every place of mount Zion, and vpon the assemblies thereof, a cloude and smoke by day, and the shining of a flaming fire by night: for vpon all the glory shall be a defence.

6 And a covering shall be for a shadow in the day for the heate, and a place of refuge and a couert for the storme and for the raine.

CHAP. V.

1 Vnder the similitude of the vine he describeth the state of the people. 8 Of their auarice. 11 Their drunkennesse. 13 Of their captiuitie.

Now will I sing to my beloued, a song of my beloued to his vineyard: * My beloued had a vineyard in a very fruitefull hill,

2 And he hedged it, & gathered ont stones of it, & he plated it w the best plants, & he built a towre in the mids thereof, & made a winepresse therein: then he looked if it should bring forth grapes: but it brought forth wilde grapes.

3 Now therefore, O inhabitants of Ierusalem and men of Iudah, iudge, I pray you, betweene me, and my vineyard.

4 What could I haue done any more to my vineyard, that I haue not done vnto it? why haue I looked that it shoulde bring forth grapes, and it bringeth forth wilde grapes?

5 And now I will tell you what I will doe to my vineyard: I will take away the hedge thereof, and it shall be eaten vp: I will breake the wall thereof, and it shall be troden downe:

6 And I will lay it waste: it shall not be cut, nor digged, but briars and thornes shall growe vpon it: I will also commaund the clouds that they raine no raine vpon it.

7 Surely the vineyard of the Lorde of hostes is the house of Israel, and the men of Iudah are his pleasant plant, and he looked for iudgement, but behold oppression: for righteousness, but behold a crying.

8 Woe vnto them that ioyne house to house, and lay felde to felde, till there be no place, that ye may be placed by your selues in the middes of the earth.

9 This is in mine eares saith the Lord of hostes, Surely many houses shall be desolate, even great, and faire without inhabitant.

10 For ten acres of vines shall yeeld one bath, & the seede of an homer shall yeeld an Ephah.

11 Woe vnto them that rise vp early to follow drunkennesse, and to them that continue vntill night, till the wine doe inflame them.

12 And the harpe and viole, timbrel, & pipe, & wine are in their feaster: but they regard not the

the worke of the Lorde, neither consider the worke of his handes.

13 Therefore my people is gone into captiuitie, because they had no knowledge, and the glorie thereof are men famished, and the multitude thereof is dried vp with thirst.

14 Therefore hell hath enlarged it selfe, and hath opened his mouth wthout measure, & their glory, & their multitude, & their pompe, and he that reioycest among them, shall descend into it.

15 And man shall be brought downe, and man shall be humbled, euen the eyes of the proud shall be humbled.

16 And the Lord of hostes shall be exalted in iudgement, and the holy God shall be sanctified in iustice.

17 Then shall the lambes feede after their maner, and the strangers shall eate the desolate places of the fatte.

18 ¶ Woe vnto the that draw iniquitie with cordes of vanitie, and sinne, as with cart ropes:

19 Which say, Let him make speede: let him hasten his worke that we may see it: and let the counsell of the holy one of Israel drawe neere, and come, that we may knowe it.

20 Woe vnto them that speake good of euill, and euill of good, which put darkenesse for light, and light for darkenesse, that put bitter for sweete, and sweete for sowre.

21 Woe vnto them that are wise in their owne eyes, and prudent in their owne sight.

22 Wo vnto them that are mighty to drinke wine, and to them that are strong to powre in strong drinke:

23 Which iustifie the wicked for a reward, and take away the righteousnes of the righteous from him.

24 Therefore as the flame of fire deuoureth the stubble, and as the chaffe is consumed of the flame: so their roote shall be as rottenesse, and their budde shall rise vp like dust, because they haue cast off the Law of the Lord of hostes, and contemned the word of the Holy one of Israel.

25 Therefore is the wrath of the Lord kindled against his people, and he hath stretched out his hand vpon them, & hath smitten them that the mountaines did tremble: and their carkasses were torne in the middes of the streetes and for all this his wrath was not turned away, but his hand was stretched out still.

26 And he will lift vp a signe vnto the nations a farre, and will hisse vnto them from the ende of the earth: and behold, they shall come hastily with speede.

27 None shall faint nor fall among them: none shall slumber nor sleepe, neither shall the girdle of his loynes be loosed, nor the latchet of his shooes be broken:

28 Whose arrowes shall be sharpe, and all his bowes bent: his horse hooves shall be thought like flint, and his wheelles like a whirlewinde.

29 His roaring shall be like a lyon, and he shall roare like lions whelpes: they shall roare, and lay holde of the praye: they shall take it away, and none shall deliuer it.

30 And in that day they shall roare vpon them, as the roaring of the sea: & if they looke vnto the earth, beholde darkenesse, and sorowe, and the light shall be darkened in their skie.

CHAP. VI.

1 ¶ Isaiah sheweth his vocation by the vision of the diuine maiestie. 9 He sheweth the obstinacie of the people. 11 The destruction of the land. 13 The remnant reserved.

IN the yeere of the death of King Vzziah, I sawe also the Lord sitting vpon an high throne, and lifted vp, and the lower partes thereof filled the Temple.

2 The Seraphims floode vpon it: euery one had sixe wings: with twaine he couered his face, and with twaine he couered his feete, and with twaine he did flie.

3 And one cryed to another, and said, Holy, holy, holy is the Lord of hostes: the whole world is full of his glorie.

4 And the lintels of the doore cheekes mooued at the voyce of him that cryed, and the house was filled with smoke.

5 The I said, Wo is me: for I am vndone, because I am a man of polluted lips: & I dwel in the mids of a people of polluted lips: for mine eyes haue seene the King and Lord of hostes.

6 Then flewe one of the Seraphims vnto me with an hote cole in his hand, which he had taken from the altar with the tongs:

7 And he touched my mouth, and said, Lo, this hath touched thy lips, and thine iniquitie shall be taken away, & thy sinne shall be purged.

8 Also I heard the voyce of the Lord, saying, Whome shall I send? and who shall go for vs? Then I said, Here am I, send me.

9 And he said, Goe, and say vnto this people, Ye shall heare indeede, but ye shall not vnderstand: ye shall plainly see, and not perceiue.

10 Make the heart of this people fatte, make their eares heauie, and shut their eyes, least they see with their eyes, and heare with their eares, and vnderstand with their heartes, and conuert, and he heale them.

11 Then said I, Lord, how long? And he answered, Vntill the cities be wasted without inhabitant, and the houses without man, and the land be vtterly desolate,

12 And the Lord haue remooued men farre away, and there be a great desolation in the middes of the land.

13 But yet in it shall be a tenth, and shall returne, and shall be eaten vp as an elme or as an oke, which haue a substance in them, when they cast their leaues: so the holy seede shall be the substance thereof.

CHAP. VII.

1 ¶ Jerusalem besieged. 4 ¶ Isaiah comforteth the King. 14 ¶ Christ is promised.

AND in the dayes of * Ahaz, the sonne of Iotham, & sonne of Vzziah King of Iudah, Rezin the King of ¶ Aram came vp, and Pekah the sonne of Remaliah King of Israel, to Ierusalem to fight against it, but he could not ouercome it.

2 And it was tolde ¶ house of Dauid, saying, Aram is ioyued wth Ephraim: therefore his heart was mooued, & the heart of his people, as the trees of the forest are mooued by the winde.

3 Then said the Lord vnto Isaiah, Goe forth now to meete Ahaz (thou & Shear-iashub thy sonne) at the ende of the conduite of the vpper poole, in the path of the fullers field,

4 And say vnto him, Take heede, and be still:

fear not, neither be faint hearted for the two
tailes of these smoking firebrands, for y^e furious
wrath of Rezin, & of Arā, & of Remaliahs sonne:

5 Because Aram hath taken wicked counsell
against thee, and Ephraim, and Remaliahs sonne,
saying,

6 Let vs goe vp against Iudah, and let vs wa-
ken them vp, and make a breach therein for vs,
and set a King in the middes thereof, *euen* the
sonne of Tabeal.

7 Thus saith the Lord God, It shall not stand,
neither shall it be.

8 For the head of Aram is Damascus, and the
head of Damascus is Rezin: and within five and
three score yeere, Ephraim shall be destroyed
from being a people.

9 And the head of Ephraim is Samaria, and
the head of Samaria is Remaliahs sonne. If ye
beleue not, surely ye shall not be established.

10 ¶ And the Lord spake againe vnto Ahaz,
saying,

11 Aske a signe for thee of the Lord thy
God: aske it, *either* in the depth beneath, or in
the height aboue.

12 But Ahaz said, I will not aske, neither will
I tempt the Lord.

13 Then he said, Heare you now, O house of
David, Is it a smal thing for you to grieve men,
that ye will also grieve my God?

14 Therefore the Lord himselfe wil giue you
a signe. Behold, the virgin shal conceiue & beare
a sonne, and she shal cal his Name I Immanu-el.

15 Butter & hony shal he eat, til he haue know-
ledge to refuse the euill, & to chuse the good.

16 For afore the child shal haue knowledge
to eschew y^e euill, & to chuse the good, the land y^e
y^e abhorrest, shalbe forsaken of both her Kings.

17 The Lord shall bring vpon thee, & vpon
thy people, & vpon thy fathers house (the dayes
that haue not come from the day that Ephraim
departed from Iudah) *euen* the King of Aslhur.

18 And in that day shal the Lord hisse for the
flie y^e is at the vttermost part of the floods of E-
gypt, & for the bee y^e is in the land of Aslhur,

19 And they shal come & shall light al in the
desolate velleis, & in the holes of the rockes, &
vpon al thornie places, & vpo al bushie places.

20 In that day shal the Lord shauē with a ra-
sor that is hired, *euen* by them beyond the Ri-
uer, by the King of Aslhur, the head & the haire
of the feete, and it shall consume the beard.

21 And in the same day shal a man nourish a
young kowe and two sheepe.

22 And for the abundance of milke, that they
shall giue, he shal eat butter: for butter & hony
shall euery one eate, which is left win the land.

23 And at the same day euery place, wherein
shall be a thousand vines, shalbe at a thousand
pieces of silver: so it shall be for the briars and
for the thornes.

24 With arrowes and w bow shal one come
thither: because al y^e land shalbe briars & thorns.

25 But on all the mountaines, which shall be
digged with the mattocke, there shal not come
thither the feare of briars and thornes: but they
shalbe for the sending out of bullockes and for
the treading of sheepe.

CHAP. VIII.

1 The captiuitie of Israel and Iudah by the

Assyrians. 6 The infidelitie of the Jewes. 9 The
destruction of the Assyrians. 14 Christ the stone
of stumbling to the wicked. 19 The word of God
must be enquired at.

Moreouer, the Lord said vnto me, Take thee
a great rolle, and write in it wth a mans pen,
Make speede to the spoyle: haste to the praye.

2 Then I tooke vnto me faithful witnessses to
record, Vriah the Priest, & Zechariah the sonne
of Ieberechiah.

3 Alter, I came vnto the Prophetesse, which
conceiued, and bare a sonne. Then said the Lord
to me, Call his name, I Maher-shalalhash-baz.

4 For before the child shall haue knowledge
to crie, My father, and my mother, he shall take
away the riches of Damascus, and the spoyle of
Samaria, before the King of Aslhur.

5 ¶ And the Lord spake yet againe vnto me,
saying,

6 Because this people hath refused the waters
of Shiloah that run softly, and reioyce with Re-
zin, and the sonne of Remaliah,

7 Nowe therefore behold, the Lord bringeth
vp vpon them the waters of the Riuer mightie
and great, *euen* the King of Aslhur with all his
glorie, and he shall come vp vpon all their Ri-
uers, and goe ouer all their bankes.

8 And shall breake into Iudah, & shall ouer-
flow and passe through, and shal come vp to the
necke, and the stretching out of his wings shall
fill the breadth of thy land, O Immanu-el.

9 Gather together on heapes, O ye people,
and ye shall be broken in pieces, and hearken al
ye of farre countreyes: gird your selues, and
you shalbe broken in pieces: gird your selues,
and you shalbe broken in pieces.

10 Take counsell together, yet it shall be
brought to nought: pronounce a decree, yet
shall it not stand: for God is with vs.

11 For the Lord spake thus to me in taking
of mine hand, and taught me, that I should not
walke in the way of this people, saying,

12 Say ye not, A confederacie to all them, to
whome this people saith a confederacie, neither
feare you their feare, nor be afraid of them.

13 Sanctifie the Lord of hostes, and let him
be your sea: and let him be your dread,

14 And he shall be as a Sanctuarie: *but* as a
stumbling stone, and as a rocke to fall vpon, to
both the houses of Israel, and as a snare, and as a
net to the inhabitants of Ierusalem.

15 And many among them shall stumble, and
shall fall, and shall be broken, and shall be sha-
red, and shalbe taken.

16 Binde vp the testimonie: seale vp the
Lawe among my disciples.

17 Therefore I wil waite vpon the Lord that
hath hid his face from the house of Iakob, and
I will looke for him.

18 Behold, I & y^e childre whom y^e Lord hath
giue me, *are* as signes, & as wonders in Israel, by
the Lord of hostes, w^{ch} dwelleth in mount Zion.

19 And when they shal say vnto you, Enquire
at them that haue a spirit of diuination, and at
the soothsayers, which whisper and murmur,
Should not a people enquire at their God?
from the liuing to the dead?

20 To the Lawe, and to the testimonie, if they
speake not according to this worde: *it is be-
cause*

r, God
th vs,
ich
me can
ee to
e, but
him, that
oth God
d man.

Or
frede
the in
hath
the p

cause there is no light in them.

21 Then he that is afflicted & famished, shall go to and fro in it: and when he shall be hungrie, he shall euen fret him selfe, and curse his King and his gods, and shall looke vppward.

22 And when he shall looke to the earth, behold trouble, and darkenesse, vexation and anguish, and he is driuen to darkenesse.

CHAP. IX.

1 The vocation of the Gentiles. 6 A prophetic of Christ. 14 The destruction of the ten tribes, for their pride and contempt of God.

YET the darkenesse shall not be according to the affliction, that it had when at the first he touched lightly the land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, nor alterward when he was more grievous by the way of the sea beyond Iordan in Galilee of the Gentiles.

2 The people y walked in darknes, haue seene a great light: they y dwelled in the land of the shadow of death, vpon the hath y light shined.

3 Thou hast multiplied the nation, and not increased their ioy: they haue reioyced before thee according to the ioy in haruest, and as men reioyce when they deuide a spoyle.

4 For the yoke of their burden, and the staffe of their shoulder, and the rod of their oppressor hast thou broken as in the day of Midian.

5 Surely every battel of the warriour is with noise, and w tumbling of garmets in blood: but this shalbe with burning & deuouring of fire.

6 For vnto vs a Childe is borne, and vnto vs a Sonne is giuen: and the gouernment is vpon his shoulder, and he shall call his Name, Wonderfull, Counsellor, The mightie God, The euerlasting Father, The Prince of peace.

7 The increase of his gouernment and peace shal haue none end: he shal sit vpon the throne of David, and vpon his kingdom, to order it, and to stablish it with iudgement and with iustice, from hencefoorth, euen for euer: the zeale of the Lord of hostes will perforce this.

8 ¶ The Lord hath sent a word into Iakob, and it hath lighted vpon Israel.

9 And all the people shall know, such Ephraim, and the inhabitant of Samaria, that say in the pride and presumption of the heart,

10 The bricke are fallen, but we will builde it with hewen stones: the wild figtrees are cut downe, but we will change them into cedars:

11 Neuerthelesse the Lord will raise vp the aduersaries of Rezin against him, and ioyne his enemies together.

12 Aram before and the Philistims behinde, and they shal deuoure Israel with open mouth: yet for all this his wrath is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

13 For y people turneth not vnto him y smiteth the, neither do they seeke y Lord of hosts.

14 Therefore will the Lord cut off from Israel head and taile, branch and rush in one day.

15 The ancient & the honorable man, he is y head: & the prophet y teacheth lies, he is y taile.

16 For y leaders of the people cause them to erre: & they that are led by them, are deuoured.

17 Therefore shall the Lord haue no pleasure in their yong me, neither wil he haue compassion of their fatherles & of their widowes: for every one is an hypocrite & wicked, & every mouth

speaketh follie: yet for all this his wrath is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

18 For wickednes burneth as a fire: it deuoureth the briars and the thornes, and will kindle in the thicke places of the forest: and they shal mount vp like the lifting vp of smoke.

19 By y wrath of the Lord of hostes shall the land be darkened, and the people shalbe as the meate of the fire: no man shal spare his brother.

20 And he shall snatch at the right hand, and be hungrie: and he shall eate on the left hand and shall not be satisfied: euery one shall eate the flesh of his owne arme.

21 Manasseh, Ephraim: and Ephraim Manasseh, & they both shalbe against Iudah: yet for all this his wrath is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

CHAP. X.

1 Of wicked lawe makers. 5 God will punish his people by the Assyrians and after destroy them. 21 The remnant of Israel shalbe saved.

WOE vnto them that decree wicked decrees, and write grievous things,

2 To keepe backe the poore from iudgement, and to take away the iudgement of the poore of my people, that widowes may be their pray, and that they may spoile the fatherlesse.

3 What will ye doe now in the day of visitation, and of destruction, which shall come from farre? to whome will ye flee for helpe? and where will ye leaue your glorie?

4 Without me every one shal fall among them that are bound, & they shal fall downe among the slaine: yet for all this his wrath is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

5 ¶ O Asthur, the rod of my wrath: and the staffe in their handes is mine indignation.

6 I will send him to a dissembling nation, & I will giue him charge against y people of my wrath to take y spoile, & to take the pray, & to tread them vnder feet like y mire in the streete.

7 But he thinketh not so, neither doeth his heart esteeme it so: but he imagineth to destroy and to cut off not a few nations.

8 For he saith, Are not my princes altogether Kings?

9 Is not Calno as Carchemish? Is not Hamath like Arpad? Is not Samaria as Damascus?

10 Like as mine hand hath found the kingdoms of the idoles, seeing their idoles were aboue Ierusalem, and aboue Samaria:

11 Shal not I, as I haue done to Samaria and to the idoles thereof, so do to Ierusalem and to the idoles thereof?

12 ¶ But when the Lord hath accomplished all his worke vpon mount Zion & Ierusalem, I will visit the fruit of the proud heart of y King of Asthur, and his glorious and proud lookes.

13 Because he said, By y power of mine owne had haue I done it, & by my wisdom, because I am wise: therefore I haue removed y borders of the people, & haue spoyled their treasures, & haue pulled downe y inhabitants like a valiant man.

14 And mine hand hath found as a nest the riches of the people, and as one gathereth egges that are left, so haue I gathered all the earth: and there was none to mooue the wing or to open the mouth, or to whisper.

15 Shal y axe boast himselfe against him that

heweth therewith? or shall \bar{y} sawe exalt it selfe against him that mooueth it? as if \bar{y} rod should lift vp it selfe against him that taketh it vp, or \bar{y} staffe should exalt it selfe, as it were no wood.

16 Therefore shall \bar{y} Lord God of hostes send among his fat men, leannes, & vnder his glory he shall kindle a burning, like the burning of fire.

17 And \bar{y} light of Israel shall be as a fire, & the Holy one thereof as a flame, and it shall burne, & deuoure his thornes & his briars in one day:

18 And shall consume the glorie of his forest, & of his fruitful fields both soule and flesh: and he shall be as the fainting of a stander bearer.

19 And the rest of the trees of his forest shall be fewe, that a child may tell them.

20 And at that day shall the remnant of Israel, & such as are escaped of \bar{y} house of Iakob, stay no more vpon him \bar{y} smote them, but shall stay vpon the Lord, the holy one of Israel in truth.

21 The remnant shall returne, *euen* the remnant of Iakob vnto the mightie God.

22 For though thy people, O Israel, be as the sand of the sea, yet shall the remnant of them returne. The consumption decreed shall overflow with righteousness.

23 For the Lord God of hostes shall make the consumption, *euen* determined, in the middes of all the land.

24 Therefore thus saith \bar{y} Lord God of hostes, O my people, \bar{y} dwellest in Zion, be not afraid of Asshur: he shall smite thee wth a rod, & shall lift vp his staffe against thee after \bar{y} manner of Egypt:

25 But yet a very litle time, & the wrath shall be consumed, & mine anger in their destruction.

26 And \bar{y} Lord of hostes shall raise vp a scourge for him, according to \bar{y} plague of Midian in the rocke Oreb: & as his staffe was vpon the Sea, so he will lift it vp after the manner of Egypt.

27 And at that day shall his burden be taken away from off thy shoulder, and his yoke from off thy necke: and thy yoke shall be destroyed because of the annoynting.

28 He is come to Aiath: he is passed into Migron: at Michmash shall he lay vp his armour.

29 They have gone ouer the soorde: they lodged in the lodging at Geba: Ramah is afraid: Gibeah of Saul is fled away.

30 Lift vp thy voyce, O daughter Gallim, cause Laish to heare, O poore Anathoth.

31 Madmenah is remoued: the inhabitants of Gehim haue gathered them selues together.

32 Yet there is a time that he will stay at Nob: he shall lift vp his hand toward \bar{y} mount of the daughter Zion, the hill of Ierusalem.

33 Behold, the Lord God of hostes shall cut off the bough with feare, and they of hie stature shall be cut off and the hie shall be humbled.

34 And he shall cut away \bar{y} thicke places of the forest wth yron, & Lebanon shall haue a mighty fall.

CHAP. XI.

1 Christ borne of the roote of Ishai. 2 His virtues and kingdom. 3 The fruites of the Gospell. 4 The calling of the Gentiles.

But there shall come a rod forth of \bar{y} stock of Ishai: & a grasse shall grow out of his roots.

2 And the Spirit of the Lord shall rest vpon him: the Spirit of wisdom and vnderstanding, the Spirit of counsel and strength, the Spirit of knowledge, and of the feare of the Lord,

3 And shall make him prudent in \bar{y} feare of \bar{y} Lord: for he shall not iudge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprocue by \bar{y} hearing of his eares.

4 But with righteousness shall he iudge the poore, and with equitie shall he reprocue for the meeke of the earth: and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lippes shall he slay the wicked.

5 And iustice shall be the girdle of his loynes, and faithfulness the girdle of his reines.

6 The wolfe also shall dwell with the lambe, and the leopard shall lye with the kid, and the calfe, and the lyon, and the fat beast together, and a litle childe shall leade them.

7 And the kowe and the beare shall feede: their young ones shall lye together: and the lyon shall eate strawe like the bullocke.

8 And the sucking childe shall play vpon the hole of the aspe, and the weined childe shall put his hand vpon the cockatrice hole.

9 Then shall none hurt nor destroy in all the mountaine of mine holiness: for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the Lorde, as the waters that couer the sea.

10 And in that day the roote of Ishai, which shall stand vp for a signe vnto \bar{y} people, \bar{y} nations shall seeke vnto it, and his rest shall be glorious.

11 And in the same day shall the Lord stretch out his hand againe the second time, to possesse the remnant of his people (which shall be left) of Asshur, and of Egypt, and of Pathros, and of Ethiopia, and of Elam, and of Shinear, and of Hamath, and of the yles of the sea.

12 And he shall set vp a signe to \bar{y} nations, & assemble the disperfed of Israel, & gather \bar{y} scattered of Iudah fro the foure corners of \bar{y} world.

13 The hatred also of Ephraim shall depart, and the aduersaries of Iudah shall be cut off: Ephraim shall not enuie Iudah, neither shall Iudah vex Ephraim:

14 But they shall see vpon the shoulders of the Philistims toward the West: they shall spoyle them of the East together: Edom and Moab shall be the stretching out of their hands, and the children of Ammon in their obedience.

15 The Lord also shall vtterly destroy the tongue of the Egyptian sea, and with his mightie winde shall lift vp his hand ouer the euil, and shall smite him in his seven streames, and cause men to walke therein with shooes.

16 And there shall be a path to the remnant of his people, which are left of Asshur, like as it was vnto Israel in the day that he came vp out of the land of Egypt.

CHAP. XII.

A thanksgiving of the faithfull for the mercies of God.

And thou shalt say in that day, O Lord, I will praise thee: though thou wast angrie wth me, thy wrath is turned away, & thou comfortest me.

2 Behold, God is my saluation: I will trust, & I wil not feare: for the Lord God is my strength p^{er}salu^{ti}on and song: he also is become my saluation.

3 Therefore with ioy shall ye drawe waters out of the welles of saluation.

4 And ye shall say in that day, * Praise the Lord: call vpon his Name: declare his workes among the people: make mention of them, for his Name is exalted.

5 Sing vnto the Lord, for he hath done excellent things: this is knowen in all the world.

6 Crie out, & shout, O inhabitant of Zion: for great is \bar{y} holy one of Israel in the mids of thee.

CHAP. XIII.

The Medes & Persians shall destroy Babylon.

The burden of Babel, which *Isaiah* the sonne of Amoz did see.

2 Lift vp a stander vpon the hie mountaine: lift vp the voyce vnto them: wagge the hand, that they may goe into the gates of the nobles.

3 I haue commanded them, that I haue sanctified: and I haue called the mightie to my wrath, and them that reioyce in my glorie.

4 The noite of a multitude is in \bar{y} mountains, like a great people: a tumultuous voice of the kingdomes of \bar{y} nations gathered together: the Lord of hostes nombreth the hoste of the battel.

5 They come from a farre countrey, from the end of the heauen: *euen* the Lord with the weapons of his wrath to destroy the whole land.

6 Howle you, for \bar{y} day of \bar{y} Lord is at hand: it shal come as a destroyer from the Almighty.

7 Therefore shall all hands be weakened, and all mens hearts shall melt,

8 And they shalbe afraid: anguish and sorow shall take *them*, & they shal haue paine, as a woman \bar{y} trauaileth: every one shalbe amased at his neighbor, & their faces shalbe like flames of fire.

9 Behold, the day of the Lord commeth, cruell, with wrath and fierce anger to lay the land waste: & he shall destroy the sinners out of it.

10 For the starres of heauen and the planets thereof shall not giue their light: the sunne shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moone shall not cause her light to shine.

11 And I will visite the wickednesse vpon the world, & their iniquitie vpon the wicked, & I will cause the arrogancie of the proude to cease, and will cast downe the pride of tyrants.

12 I will make a man more precious than fine gold, *euen* a man about \bar{y} wedge of gold of Ophir.

13 Therefore I will shake \bar{y} heauen, & the earth shal remouue out of her place in \bar{y} wrath of the Lord of hostes, & in the day of his fierce anger.

14 And it shalbe as a chafed Doe, & as a sheep \bar{y} no man taketh vp, every man shal turne to his owne people, & flee eche one to his owne land.

15 Every one that is found, shall be stricken through: and whosoener ioyneth him selfe, shall fall by the sword.

137-9 16 Their children also shall be broken in pieces before their eyes: their houses shall be spoyled, and their wines rauished.

17 Behold, I will stirre vp the Medes against them, which shall not regard siluer, nor be desirous of golde.

18 With bowes also shal they destroy \bar{y} children, & shal haue no compassion vpon \bar{y} fruit of \bar{y} wombe, & their eyes shall not spare \bar{y} children.

19 And Babel \bar{y} glorie of kingdoms, \bar{y} beauty and pride of the Chaldeans, shall be as the destruction of God * in Sodome & Gomorah.

20 It shall not be inhabited for euer, neither shal it be dwelled in fro generatio to generatio: neither shal \bar{y} Arabian pitch his tents there, neither shall the shepherds make their folds there.

21 But Ziim shall lodge there, and their houses shalbe full of Ohim: Ostriches shall dwell

there, and the Satyres shall daunce there.

22 And lim shall crie in their palaces, and dragons in their pleasant palaces: and the time thereof is readie to come, and the dayes thereof shall not be prolonged.

CHAP. XIII.

1 *The returne of the people fro captiuitie. 4 The derision of the King of Babylon. 11 The death of the King. 29 The destruction of the Philistims.*

For the Lord will haue compassion of Iakob, and will yet chuse Israel, and cause them to rest in their owne land: and the stranger shall ioyn him selfe vnto them, and they shall cleaue to the house of Iakob.

2 And the people shall receiue them & bring them to their owne place, and the house of Israel shall possesse them in the land of the Lord, for seruants and handmaidens: and they shall take them prisoners, whose captiues they were, and haue rule ouer their oppressours.

3 And in that day when the Lord shal giue thee rest from thy sorow, & from thy feare, and from the sore bondage, wherein \bar{y} diddest serue,

4 Then shalt \bar{y} take vp this prouerbe against the King of Babel, and say, How hath \bar{y} oppressour ceased? and the goldthirskie Babel rested?

5 The Lord hath broken the rod of the wicked, and the scepter of the rulers:

6 Which smote the people in anger with a continuall plague, and ruled the nations in wrath: if any were persecuted, he did not let.

7 The whole world is at rest and is quiet: they sing for ioy.

8 Also the fire trees reioyced of thee, and the cedars of Lebanon, saying, Since thou art layde downe, no hewer came vp against vs.

9 Hell beneath is moued for thee to meete thee at thy coming, raising vp \bar{y} dead for thee, *euen* all the princes of the earth, and hath raised fro their thrones all the Kings of \bar{y} nations.

10 All they shall crie, and say vnto thee, Art thou become weake also as we? art thou become like vnto vs?

11 Thy pompe is brought downe to the graue, & the sound of thy vioules: the worme is spred vnder thee, and the wormes couer thee.

12 How art \bar{y} fallen from heauen, O Lucifer, sonne of the morning? and cut downe to the ground, which diddest cast lots vpon \bar{y} nations?

13 Yet thou saidest in thine heart, I wil ascend into heauen, & exalt my throne aboue beside \bar{y} starres of God: I will sit also vpon the mount of the Congregation in the sides of the North.

14 I will ascend aboue the height of the cloudes, and I will be like the most High.

15 But thou shalt be brought downe to the graue, to the sides of the pit.

16 They \bar{y} see thee, shall looke vpon thee and consider thee saying, Is this the man \bar{y} made the earth to tremble, and \bar{y} did shake \bar{y} kingdome?

17 He made the world as a wilderness, and destroyed the cities thereof, and opened not the house of his prisoners.

18 All the Kings of the nations, *euen* they all sleepe in glorie, every one in his owne house.

19 But thou art cast out of thy graue like an abominable branch: like the raiment of those that are slaine, and thrust thorow with a sword, which goe downe to the stones of the pit, as a

carkeis troden vnder feete.

20 Thou shalt not be ioyned with them in the graue, because thou hast destroyed thine owne land, and slaine thy people: the seede of the wicked shall not be renowned for euer.

21 Prepare a slaughter for his children, for the iniquitie of their fathers: let them not rise vp nor possesse the land, nor fill the face of the world with enemies.

22 ¶ For I will rise vp against them (saith the Lord of hostes) and will cut off from Babel the name and the remnant and the sonne, and the nephewe, saith the Lord:

23 And I will make it a possession to the hedgehogge, and pooles of water, and I will sweepe it with the besome of destruction, saith the Lord of hostes.

24 The Lord of hostes hath sworne, saying, Surely like as I haue purposed, so shall it come to passe, and as I haue consulted, it shall stand:

25 That I will breake to pieces Aschur in my land, & vpon my mountains wil I tread him vnder foot, so y his yoke shal depart from them, & his burden shall be taken fro off their shoulder.

26 This is the counsell that is consulted vpon the whole world, and this is the hand stretched out ouer all the nations,

27 Because the Lord of hostes hath determined it, and who shall disannull it? and his hand is stretched out, and who shall turne it away?

28 ¶ In the yeeer that King Ahaz dyed, was this burden.

29 Reioyce not, (thou whole Palestina) because the rod of him that did beate thee, is broken: for out of the serpents roote shall come soorth a cockatrice, and the fruite thereof shall be a fire flying serpent.

30 For y first borne of y poore shalbe fed, & the needie shall lie downe in safetie: & I wil kill thy roote w famine, & it shall slay thy remnant.

31 Howle, O gate, crie, O citie: thou whole land of Palestina art dissolued, for there shall come from the North a smoke, and none shall be alone, at his time appointed.

32 What shall then one answere the messengers of y Gentiles? That y Lord hath stablished Zion, & the poore of his people shall trust in it.

CHAP. XV.

A prophecie against Moab.

The burden of Moab. Surely Ar of Moab was destroyed, and brought to silence in a night: surely Kir of Moab was destroyed, and brought to silence in a night.

1 He shall go vp to the temple, & to Dibon to the high places to weepe: for Nebo and for Medeba shal Moab howle: vpon all their heads shall be baldnesse, and euery beard shauen.

2 In their streets shal they be girded w sackcloth: on y tops of their houses, & in their streets euery one shal howl, & come down w weeping.

3 And Heshbon shall crie, and Elealeh: their voyce shalbe heard vnto Iahaz: therefore the warriors of Moab shall shewte, the soule of euery one shall lament in him selfe.

4 Mine heart shal crie for Moab: his fugitiues shall flee vnto Zoar, an heifer of three yeres old: for they shall go vp with weeping by the mooring vn of Iahith: and by the way of Horonaim they shall raise vp a cry of destruction.

5 For the waters of Nimrim shall be dried vp: therefore the grasse is withered, the herbes consumed, and there was no greene herbe.

6 Therefore what euery man hath left, and their substance shall they beare to the brooke of the willowes.

7 For the cry went round about the borders of Moab: & the howling thereof vnto Eglaim, and the skriking thereof vnto Beer Elim.

8 Because the waters of Dimon shall be full of blood: for I will bring more vpon Dimon, euen lyons vpon him that escapeth of Moab, and to the remnant of the land.

CHAP. XVI.

The causes wherfore the Moabites are destroyed.
Send ye a lambe to the ruler of the world from the rocke of the wilderness, vnto the mountaine of the daughter Zion.

1 For it shalbe as a birde that flieth, and a nest forsaken: the daughters of Moab shall be at the foordes of Arnon.

2 Gather a counsel, execute iudgement: make thy shadow as y night in the midday: hide the that are chased out: bewray not him y is fled.

3 Let my banished dwell w thee: Moab be y their couert fro the face of the destroyer: for y extortioner shall end: y destroyer shalbe consumed, & the oppresser shal cease out of the land.

4 And in mercie shal the throne be prepared, and he shall sit vpon it in stedfastnesse in the tabernacle of David, iudging, and seeking iudgement, and halting iustice.

5 We haue heard of y pride of Moab, (he is verry proud) euen his pride, and his arrogancie, and his indignation, but his lyes shall not be so.

6 Therefore shall Moab howle vnto Moab: euery one shal howle: for y fundations of Kir-hareseth shal ye mourne, yet they shalbe stricken.

7 For the vineyardes of Heshbon are cut downe, & the vine of Sibmah: the lordes of the heathen haue broken the principall vines thereof: they are come vnto Iazer: they wandred in the wilderness: her goodly branches stretched out them selues, and went ouer the sea.

8 Therefore will I weepe with the weeping of Iazer, and of the vine of Sibmah, O Heshbon: and Elealeh, I will make thee drunke with my teares, because vpon thy sommer fruits, and vpon thy harvest a shouting is fallen.

9 And gladnesse is taken away, and ioy out of the plentifulle fieldes: and in the vineyardes shalbe no singing nor shewing for ioy: the treader shall not treade wine in the winepresses: I haue caused the reioycing to cease.

10 Wherefore, my bowels shall sound like an harpe for Moab, and mine inward partes for Kir-hareseth.

11 And when it shall appeare that Moab shal be weary of the hie places, then shal he come to his temple to pray, but he shall not preuaile.

12 This is the word that the Lord hath spoken against Moab since that time.

13 And now y Lord hath spoken, saying, In three yeres, as the yeres of an hireling, & the glory of Moab shalbe contened, in all y great multitude, & the remnant shalbe very smal & feeble.

CHAP. XVII.

A prophecie of the destruction of Damascus & Ephraim. 7 Calamitie mooueth to repentance.

The burden of Damascus. Behold, Damascus is taken away from being a city, for it shall be a ruinous heape.

2 The cities of Aroer *shalbe* forsaken: they *shalbe* for the flocks: for they shall lie *there*, and none shall make them afraid.

3 The munition also shall cease from Ephraim, and the kingdome from Damascus, and the remnant of Aram shall be as the glory of the children of Israel, saith the Lord of hostes.

4 And in that day the glory of Iakob shall be impouerished, and the fatnesse of his flesh shall be made leane.

5 And it shall be as when the haruest man gathereth the eorne, and reapeth the eares with his arme, and he shall be as he that gathereth the eares in the valley of Rephaim.

6 Yet a gathering of grapes shall be left in it, as the shaking of an oliue tree, two or three berries are in the top of the vpmost boughs, and foure or fve in the hie branches of the fruite thereof, saith the Lord God of Israel.

7 At that day shall a man looke to his maker, & his eies shall looke to the holy one of Israel.

8 And he shall not looke to the altars, the works of his owne hands, neither shall he looke to those things, which his owne fingers haue made as groues and images.

9 In that day shall the cities of their strength be as the forsaking of boughes and branches, which they did forsake, because of the children of Israel, and there shall be desolation.

10 Because thou hast forgotten the God of thy saluation, and hast not remembered the God of thy strength, therefore shalt thou set pleasant plants, and shalt graffe strange vine branches:

11 In the day shalt thou make thy plant to grow, & in the morning shalt thou make thy seede to flourish: but thou shalt be gone in the day of possession, & there shall be desperate sorow.

12 Ah, the multitude of many people, they shall make a sound like the noise of the sea: for the noise of the people shall make a sound like the noise of mighty waters.

13 The people shall make a sound like the noise of many waters: but God shall rebuke them, and they shall flee farre off, and shall be chased as the chaffe of the mountaines before the winde, and as a rolling thing before the whirlwind.

14 And lo, in the evening there is trouble: but afore thou morning it is gone. This is the portio of them thou spoilest, & the lot of them thou robbest.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Of the enemies of the Church. 7 And of the vocation of the Gentiles.

OH, the land shadowing with wings, which is beyond the rivers of Ethiopia,

2 Sending ambassadours by the Sea, euen in vessels of reedes vpon the waters, saying, Goe, ye swift messengers, to a nation that is scattered abroad, and spoiled, vnto a terrible people from their beginning euen hitherto: a nation by litle and litle, euen troden vnder foote, whose land the floods haue spoyled.

3 All ye the inhabitants of the worlde and dwellers in the earth, shall see when he setteth up a signe in the mountaines, and when hee bloweth the trumpe, ye shall heare.

4 For so the Lord said vnto me, I will rest and

behold in my tabernacle, as thou heat drying vp thou raine, & as a cloud of dew in the heat of haruest.

5 For afore the haruest when the floure is finished, and the fruit is riping in the floure, then he shall cut down the branches with hookes, and shall take away, and cut off the boughs:

6 They shall be left together vnto the foules of the mountains, and to the beasts of the earth: for the foule shall sommer vpon it, and euery beast of the earth shall winter vpon it.

7 At that time shall a present be brought vnto the Lord of hostes, (a people that is scattered abroad, & spoyled, and of a terrible people from their beginning hitherto, a nation, by litle and litle euen troden vnder foot, whose land the riuers haue spoyled) to the place of the Name of the Lord of hostes, euen the mount Zion.

CHAP. XIX.

1 The destruction of the Egyptians by the Assyrians. 18 Of their conuersion to the Lord.

The burden of Egypt. Beholde, the Lord rideth vpon a swift cloud, and shall come into Egypt, and the idoles of Egypt shall be moued at his presence, and the heart of Egypt shall melt in the middes of her.

2 And I will set the Egyptians against the Egyptians: so euery one shall fight against his brother, and euery one against his neighbour, citie against citie, and kingdome against kingdome.

3 And the spirite of Egypt shall fayle in the middes of her, and I will destroy their counsell, and they shall seeke at the idoles, and at the forcerers, and at them that haue spirits of diuination, and at the southsayers.

4 And I will deliuer the Egyptians into the hand of cruell lordes, and a mightie King shall rule ouer them, saith the Lord God of hostes.

5 Then the waters of the sea shall faile, and the riuers shall be dried vp, and wasted.

6 And the riuers shall goe farre away: the riuers of defence shall be emptied and dried vp: the reedes and flagges shall be cut downe.

7 The grasse in the riuer, and at the heade of the riuers, & all that groweth by the riuer, shall wither, and be driuen away, and be no more.

8 The fishers also shall mourne, & all they that cast angle into the riuer, shall lament, & they that spread their net vpon the waters shall be weakened.

9 Moreouer, they that work in flaxe of diuers sorts, shall be confounded, & they that weave nets.

10 For their nets shall be broken, and all they that make ponds, shall be heauie in heart.

11 Surely the princes of Zoan are fooles: the counsell of the wise counsellors of Pharaoh is become foolish: how say ye vnto Pharaoh, I am the sonne of the wise? I am the sonne of the ancient kings?

12 Where are now thy wise men, that they may tell thee, or may know what the Lorde of hostes hath determined against Egypt?

13 The princes of Zoan are become fooles: the princes of Noph are deceiued, they haue deceiued Egypt, euen the corners of the tribes thereof.

14 The Lord hath mingled among them the spirit of errours: and they haue caused Egypt to erre in euery worke thereof, as a drunken man erreth in his vomite.

15 Neither shall there be any work in Egypt, which the head may doe, nor the taile, the branch

northerly.

16 In that day shall Egypt be like vnto women: for it shalbe afraide and feare because of the moouing of the hand of the Lord of hostes, which he shaketh ouer it.

17 And the land of Iudah shal be a feare vnto Egypt: euery one y maketh mention of it, shall be afraid thereat, because of the counsell of the Lord of hosts, which he hath determined vpo it.

18 In that day shall fiue cities in the lande of Egypt speake the language of Canaan, and shal sweare by the Lord of hosts: one shall be called the cite of destruction.

19 In that day shal the altar of the Lord be in the middes of the land of Egypt, and a pillar by the border thereof vnto the Lord.

20 And it shalbe for a signe and for a witnesse vnto the Lord of hosts in the land of Egypt: for they shall cry vnto the Lord, because of the oppressers, and he shall send them a Sauour and a great man, and shall deliuer them.

21 And the Lord shalbe known of the Egyptians, & the Egyptians shall know the Lord in that day, & doe sacrifice and oblation, and shall vow vowes vnto the Lord, & persourne them.

22 So y Lord shall smite Egypt, he shal finite & heale it: for he shall returne vnto the Lord, & he shalbe intreated of them & shall heale them.

23 In that day shall there be a path from Egypt to Asshur, and Asshur shall come into Egypt, and Egypt into Asshur: so the Egyptians shall worship with Asshur.

24 In that day shall Israel be the thirde with Egypt and Asshur, *even* a blessing in the middes of the land.

25 For the Lord of hostes shall blesse it, saying, Blessed be my people Egypt & Asshur, the work of mine hands, & Israel mine inheritance.

CHAP. XX.

2 *The three yeres captiuitie of Egypt & Ethiopia described by the three yeres going naked of Isaiah.*

IN the yere that Tattran came to Ashdod, (whē Sargon King of Asshur sent him) and had fought against Ashdod, and taken it,

2 At the same time spake the Lord by the hand of Isaiah the sonne of Amoz, saying, Goe, and loose the sackcloth from thy loynes, and put off thy shoe from thy foote. And he did so, walking naked and barefoote.

3 And the Lord said, like as my seruant Isaiah hath walked naked, & barefoote three yeres, as a signe and wonder vpon Egypt and Ethiopia,

4 So shal y king of Asshur take away y captiuitie of Egypt, & y captiuitie of Ethiopia, both yong men & old men, naked & barefoote, with their buttocks vncovered, to y shame of Egypt.

5 And they shal feare & be ashamed of Ethiopia their expectation, and of Egypt their glory.

6 Then shall the inhabitant of this yle say in y day, Behold, such is our expectation, whither we fled for helpe to be deliuered from the king of Asshur, and how shall we be deliuered?

CHAP. XXI.

1 *Of the destruction of Babylon by the Persians and Medes.* 11 *The ruine of Idumea,* 13 *And of Arabia.*

THe burden of the desert sea. As the whirlwindes in the South vse to passe from y wilderness, so shall it come from the horrible land.

2 A grienous vision was shewed vnto me, The transgressor *against* a transgressor, & y destroyer *against* a destroyer. Go vp Elam, besiege Media: I haue caused all the morning thereof to cease.

3 Therefore are my loynes filled with sorow: sorowes haue taken me as the sorowes of a woman that tranaieth: I was bowed downe when I heard it, and I was amased when I sawe it.

4 Mine heart failed: fearefulness troubled me: the night of my pleasures hath hee turned into feare vnto me.

5 Prepare thou the table: watch in the watch towre: eate, drinke: arise ye princes, anoynt the shilde.

6 For thus hath the Lord said vnto me, Goe, set a watchman, to tell what he seeth.

7 And he saw a charet with two horsemen: a charet of an asse, and a charet of a camel: and he hearkened, and tooke diligent heede.

8 And he cried, A lyon: my lord, I stand continually vpon the watch towre in the day time and I am set in my watch euery night:

9 And beholde, this mans charet commeth with two horsemen. And he answered and said, *Babel is fallen: it is fallen, and all the images of her gods hath he broken vnto the ground.

10 O my threshing, & the sheaf of my floor. That which I haue heard of the Lord of hostes, the God of Israel, haue I shewed vnto you.

11 ¶ The burden of Dumah. He calleth vnto me out of Seir, Watchman, what was in the night? Watchman, what was in the night?

12 The watchman saide, The morning cometh, and also the night. If ye will aske, enquire: returne and come.

13 ¶ The burden against Arabia. In the forest of Arabia shall ye tarie all night, *even* in the wayes of Dedanim.

14 O inhabitants of the land of Tema, bring forth water to meete the thirstie, and preuent him that fleeth with his bread.

15 For they flee from the drawn swordes, *even* from the drawn sword, and from the bent bowe, and from the grienousnes of warre.

16 For thus hath the Lord said vnto me, Yet a yere, according to the yeres of an hireling, and all the glorie of Kedar shall fayle.

17 And the residue of the number of the strong archers of the sonnes of Kedar shall be fewe: for the Lord God of Israel hath spoken it.

CHAP. XXII.

1 *He prophesieth of the destruction of Ierusalem by Nebuchad-nazzar.* 15 *A threatening against Shebna,* 20 *To whose office Eliakim is preferred.*

THe burden of the valley of vision. What ayleth thee now that thou art wholly gone vnto the house tops?

2 Thou that art full of noyse, a citie full of bruit, a ioyous citie: thy slaine men shall not be slaine with sword, nor die in battell.

3 All thy princes shal flee together fro y bow: they shalbe bound: al that shalbe found in thee, shalbe bound together, which haue fled fro farre.

4 Therefore said I, Turne away from me: I will weepe bitterly: labour not to comfort me for the destruction of the daughter of my people.

5 For it is a day of trouble, and of ruine, & of perplexitie by the Lord God of hostes in the valley of vision, breaking downe the citie: and a cry-

acrying vnto the mountaines.

6 And Elam bare \bar{y} quier in a mans charet with horsemen, and Kir vncovered the shilde.

7 And thy chief valleyes were ful of charets, & \bar{y} horsemen set theselues in aray against \bar{y} gate.

8 And he discovered the couering of Iudah: and thou diddest looke in that day to the armour of the house of the forest.

9 And ye haue seene the breaches of the citie of David: for they were many, and ye gathered the waters of the lower poole.

10 And ye nombred the houses of Ierusalem, and the houses haue ye broken downe to fortifie the wall,

11 And haue also made a ditch betweene the two walles, for the waters of the old poole, and haue not looked vnto the maker thereof, neither had respect vnto him that formed it of olde.

12 And in that day did the Lord God of hostes call vnto weeping and mourning, and to baldnes and girding with sackcloth.

13 And behold, ioy and gladnes, slaying oxen, & killing sheepe, eating flesh, & drinking wine, eating & drinking: for to morow we shall die.

14 And it was declared in \bar{y} eares of \bar{y} Lorde of hostes. Surely this iniquity shall not be purged fro you, till ye die, saith \bar{y} Lord God of hostes.

15 Thus saith the Lord God of hostes, Go, get thee to that treasurer, to Shebna, the steward of the house, and say,

16 What hast thou to doe here? and whom hast \bar{y} here? that thou shouldest here hew thee out a sepulchre, as he that heweth out his sepulchre in an hie place, or that graueth an habitation for himselfe in a rocke?

17 Behold, the Lord wil carie thee away with a great captiuitie, and will surely couer thee.

18 He will surely rolle and turne thee like a ball in a large countrey: there shalt thou die, and there the charets of thy glory shall be the shame of thy lords house.

19 And I wil drive thee from thy station, and out of thy dwelling will he destroy thee.

20 And in that day I will call my seruant Elikim the soone of Hilkiah,

21 And with thy garments will I clothe him, and with thy girdle will I strengthen him: thy power also will I commit into his hand, and he shal be a father of the inhabitants of Ierusalem, and of the house of Iudah.

22 And \bar{y} key of the house of David wil I lay vpon his shoulder: so he shal open & no ma shall shut: and he shall shut, and no man shall open.

23 And I will fasten him as a nayle in a sure place, and he shal be for the throne of glory to his fathers house.

24 And they shal hāg vpon him all the glory of his fathers house, euen of \bar{y} nephewes & posteritie all small vessels, from the vessels of the cups, euen to all the instruments of musike.

25 In that day, saith the Lord of hostes, shall \bar{y} nayle, that is fastened in the sure place depart & shal be broken, & fall: and the burden that was vpon it, shal be cut off for \bar{y} Lord hath spokē it.

CHAP. XXII.

1 A prophetic against Tyrus. 27 A promise that it shall be restored.

The burden of Tyrus. Howle ye ships of Tarshish: for it is destroyed, so \bar{y} there is none

house: none shall come from the lande of Chittim: it is reueiled vnto them.

2 Be still, ye that dwell in the yles: the marchants of Zidon, and such as passe ouer the sea, haue replenished thee.

3 The seede of Nilus growing by the abundance of waters, and the haruest of the riuier was her reuenues, & she was a marte of the nations.

4 Be ashamed thou Zidon: for \bar{y} sea hath spoken, euen \bar{y} strength of the sea, saying, I haue not trauailed, nor brought forth children, neither nourished yong men, nor brought vp virgins.

5 When \bar{y} fame comineth to the Egyptians, they shal be sory, concerning \bar{y} rumour of Tyrus.

6 Goe you ouer to Tarshish: howle, ye that dwell in the yles.

7 Is not this that your glorious citie? her antiquitie is of ancient daies: her owne seete shall leade her a farre off to be a sojourner.

8 Who hath decreed this against Tyrus (that crowneth men) whose marchants are princes? whose chapmen are the nobles of the world?

9 The Lorde of hostes hath decreed this, to staine the pride of all glory, & to bring to contempt all them that be glorious in the earth.

10 Passe through thy lande like a flood to the daughter of Tarshish: there is no more strength.

11 He stretched out his hand vpon the sea: he shooke the kingdomes: the Lorde hath giuen a commandement concerning the place of marchandise, to destroy the power thereof.

12 And he said, Thou shalt no more teioyce when thou art oppressed: O virgine daughter of Zidon, rise vp, goe ouer vnto Chittim: yet there thou shalt haue no rest.

13 Behold \bar{y} land of \bar{y} Chaldeans: this was no people: Ashur founded it by \bar{y} inhabitants of \bar{y} wildernes: they set vp \bar{y} towres therof: they raised \bar{y} palaces therof, and he brought it to ruine.

14 Howle ye shippes of Tarshish, for your strength is destroyed.

15 And in that day shall Tyrus be forgotten seuentie yeeres, (according to the yeeres of one King) at the ende of seuentie yeeres shall Tyrus sing as an harlot.

16 Take an harp, and go about the citie (thou harlot \bar{y} hast bene forgotten) make sweet melody, sing moe songs: \bar{y} thou maest be remebred.

17 And at the end of seuentie yeeres shall the Lord visit Tyrus, & she shall retorne to her wages, and shall commit fornication with all the kingdomes of the earth that are in the world.

18 Yet her occupying and her wages shall be holy vnto the Lord: it shall not be layd vp nor kept in store, but her marchandise shall be for them that dwell before the Lord, to eate sulsicently, and to haue durable clothing.

CHAP. XXIII.

A prophetic of the curse of God for the finnes of the people. 13 A remnant reserved, shall praise the Lord.

Behold, \bar{y} Lord maketh \bar{y} earth emptie, & he maketh it wast: he turneth it vpside downe, and scattereth abroad the inhabitants thereof.

2 And there shall be like people, like priest, and like seruant, like master, like maide, like mystresse, like byer, like seller, like lender, like borrower, like giner, like taker to vsurie.

3 The earth shal be cleane emptied, & vterly spoiled:

Spoyle: for the Lord hath spoken this worde.

4 The earth lamenteth and sadeth away: the world is feeble and decayed: the proud people of the earth are weakened.

5 The earth also deceiveth, because of the inhabitants thereof: for they transgressed *y* lawes: they changed the ordinances, and brake the everlasting covenant.

6 Therefore hath *y* curse deuoured the earth, & the inhabitants thereof are desolate. Wherefore the inhabitants of the lande are burned vp, and fewe men are left.

7 The wine faileth, the vine hath no might all that were of merie heart, doe mourne.

8 The mirth of tabrets ceaseth: the noyse of the *y* reioyce, endeth: the ioy of *y* harp ceaseth.

9 They shal not drink wine with mirth: strong drinke shall be bitter to them that drinke it.

10 The citie of vanitie is broken downe: every house is shut vp, that no man may come in.

11 There is a crying for wine in the streetes: all ioy is darkened: the mirth of the worlde is gone away.

12 In the citie is left desolation, and the gate is smitten with destruction.

13 Surely thus shal it be in *y* middes of the earth, among the people, as *y* shaking of an olive tree, & as the grapes when *y* vintage is ended.

14 They shall lift vp their voyce: they shall shoute for the magnificence of the Lord: they shall reioyce from the sea.

15 Wherefore praise ye the Lord in the valleys, *even* the Name of the Lord God of Israel, in the yles of the sea.

16 From the uttermost part of the earth wee haue heard prayes, *even* glory to the iust, and I said, My leanness, my leanness, woe is me: the transgressours haue offended: yea, the transgressours haue grievously offended.

17 Feare, and the pit, and the snare are vpon thee, O inhabitant of the earth.

18 And hee that fleeth from the noyse of the feare, shal fall into the pit: and he that commeth vp out of *y* pit, shalbe taken in the snare: for the windows from on high are open, & the foundations of the earth doe shake.

19 The earth is vtterly broken downe: the earth is cleane dissolued: the earth is mooued exceedingly.

20 The earth shall reele to & fro like a drunken man, & shalbe remoued like a tent, and the iniquitie thereof shalbe heauie vpon it: so that it shall fall, and rise no more.

21 And in that day shall the Lord visit the hoste aboue that is on hie, *even* the Kings of the world that are vpon the earth.

22 And they shalbe gathered together, as the prisoners in *y* pit: and they shalbe shut vp in the prison, & after many daies shal they be visited.

23 Then the Moone shall be abashed, and the Sunne ashamed, when the Lord of hostes shall reigne in mount Zion and in Ierusalem, and glorie shalbe before his ancient men.

CHAP. XXV.

1 *A thanksgiving to God in that that he sheweth himselfe iudice of the world, by punishing the wicked and maintaining the godly.*

O Lord, thou art my God: I will exalt thee, I will praise thy Name: for thou hast done

wonderfull things, according to the counsels of old, with a stable trueth.

2 For thou hast made of a citie an heape, of a strong citie a ruine: *even* the palace of strangers of a citie, it shall neuer be built.

3 Therefore shall the mightie people giue glorie vnto thee: the city of the strong nations shal feare thee.

4 For thou hast bin a strength vnto the poore, *even* a strength to the needie in his trouble, a refuge against the tempest, a shadow against the heate: for *y* blast of the mightie is like a storme against the wall.

5 Thou shalt bring downe the noyse of the strangers as *y* heate in a dry place: he will bring downe the songs of the mightie, as the heate in the shadow of a cloud.

6 And in this mountaine shall the Lorde of hostes make vnto all people a feast of fat things, *even* a feast of fined wines, and of fat things full of marowe, of wines fined and purified.

7 And he will destroy in this mountaine the couering that couereth all people, and the vail that is spread vpon all nations.

8 He will destroy death for *ever*: & the Lord God will wipe away the teares from all faces, and the rebuke of his people will he take away out of all the earth: for the Lord hath spoken it.

9 And in that day shal men say, Lo, this is our God: we haue waited for him, & he will saue vs. This is the Lord, we haue waited for him: wee will reioyce and be ioyfull in his saluation.

10 For in this mountain shall the hand of the Lord rest, & Moab shalbe threshed vnder him, *even* as straw is threshed in Madmenab.

11 And he shall stretch out his hande in the middes of them (as he that swimmeth stretcheth them out to swimme) and with the strength of his hands shall he bring downe their pride.

12 The defence also of *y* height of thy walles shall hee bring downe and lay lowe, and cast them to the ground, *even* vnto the dust.

CHAP. XXVI.

A song of the faithfull, wherein is declared, in what consisteth the saluation of the Church, and wherein they ought to trust.

IN that day shall this song be sung in the land of Iudah. Wee haue a strong citie: saluation shall God set for walles and bulwarks.

2 Open yee the gates that the righteous nation, which keepeth the trueth, may enter in.

3 By an assured purpose wilt thou preserve perfect peace, because they trusted in thee.

4 Trust in the Lord for *ever*: for in the Lord is God's strength for *euermore*.

5 For hee will bring downe them that dwell on hie: the hie citie he will abase: *even* vnto the ground will he cast it downe, & bring it vnto dust.

6 The foote shall treade it downe, *even* the feete of the poore, and the steps of the needie.

7 The way of the iust is righteousness: thou wilt make equall the righteous path of the iust.

8 Also we, O Lord, haue waited for thee in the way of thy iudgements: the desire of our soule is to thy Name, and to the remembrance of thee.

9 With my soule haue I desired thee in the night, & with my spirit within mee will I seeke thee in the morning: for seeing thy iudgements are in the earth, the inhabitants of the worlde shall

shall learne righteousness.

10 Let mercy be shewed to the wicked, yet he will not learne righteousness: in the land of vprightnesse will he doe wickedly, and will not behold the maiestie of the Lord.

11 O Lord, they will not behold thine hie hand: but they shall see it, and be confounded with the zeale of the people, & the fire of thine enemies shall deuoure them.

12 Lord, vnto vs thou wilt ordeine peace: for thou also hast wrought all our works for vs.

13 O Lord our God, other lordes beside thee haue ruled vs, but we will remember thee onely, and thy Name.

14 The dead shall not liue, neither shall the dead arise, because thou hast visited & scattered them, and destroyed all their memorie.

15 Thou hast increased the nation, O Lord: thou hast increased thy nation: thou art made glorious: thou hast enlarged all the coasts of the earth.

16 Lord, in trouble haue they visited thee: they powred out a prayer when thy chastening was vpon them.

17 Like as a woman with child, that draweth neere to thy transile, is in sorow, & cryeth in her paines, so haue we bene in thy sight, O Lord.

18 Wee haue conceived, wee haue borne in paine, as though we should haue brought forth winde: there was no helpe in the earth, neither did the inhabitants of the world fall.

19 Thy dead men shall liue: men with my body shall they rise. Awake, & sing, ye that dwell in dust: for thy dew is as the dew of herbs, and the earth shall cast out the dead.

20 Come my people enter thou into thy chambers, & shut thy doores after thee: hide thy selfe for a very litle while, vntill thy indignation passe ouer.

21 For lo, the Lord cometh out of his place, to visit the iniquitie of the inhabitants of the earth vpon them: and the earth shall disclose her blood, and shall no more hide her slaine.

CHAP. XXVII.

A prophetic against the kindeome of Satan. 2 And of the ioy of the Church for their deliuerance.

IN that day the Lord with his sore & great and mightie sword shall visit Liniathan, that pearcing serpent, even Liniathan, & crooked serpent, and he shall slay the dragon that is in the sea.

2 In that day sing of the vineyard of red wine.

3 I the Lord doe keepe it: I will water it euery moment: lest any assaile it, I will keepe it night and day.

4 Anger is not in me: who would set thy briars & the thornes against me in battell? I would go through them, I would huine them together.

5 Or will he feeble my strength, that hee may make peace with me, and be at one with me?

6 Hereafter, Iakob shall take roote: Israel shall flourish and grow, and the world shall be filled with fruit.

7 Hath he smitten him as he smote those that smote him? or is he slaine according to thy slaughter of them that were slaine by him?

8 In measure in thy branches thereof wilt thou contend with it, when hee bloweth with his rough winde in the day of the East winde.

9 By this therefore shall the iniquitie of Iakob be purged: & this is all the fruit, the taking away of his sinne: when he shall make all the

stones of thy altars, as chalke stones broke in pieces, that the grones & images may not stand vp.

10 Yet the defenced citie shall be desolate, and the habitation shall be forsaken, & left like a wilderness. There shall the calfe feede, & there shall he lie, and consume the branches thereof.

11 When the boughes of it are drie, they shall be broken: the womē come, & set them on fire: for it is a people of none vnderstanding: therefore he that made them, shall not have compassion of them, and he that formed them, shall haue no mercie on them.

12 And in that day shall the Lord thresh from thy chanel of thy River vnto thy river of Egypt, & ye shall be gathered, one by one, O childre of Israel.

13 In that day also shall the great trumpe be blowne, and they shall come, which perished in the land of Asshur: and they that were chased into the land of Egypt, and they shall worship the Lord in the holy mount at Ierusalem.

CHAP. XXVIII.

Against the pride and drunkennes of Israel. 9 The vnderwardnesse of them that should learn the word of God. 24 God doeth all things in time and place.

WO to thy crowne of pride, the drunkards of Ephraim for his glorious beantie shall be a fading floure, & is vpon the head of the valley of them that be fat, and are overcome with wine.

2 Behold, thy Lord hath a mightie & strong blast, like a tempest of haile, and a whirlewinde thy overthroweth, like a tempest of mightie waters that overflow, which throwe to thy ground mightily.

3 They shall be troden vnder soote, euen the crown & thy pride of the drunkards of Ephraim.

4 For his glorious beantie shall bee a fading floure, which is vpon the head of the valley of them that be fatte, and as the hastie fruite afore sommer, which when he that looketh vpon it, seeth it, while it is in his hand, he eateth it.

5 In that day shall the Lord of hostes be for a crowne of glorie, and for a diademe of beantie vnto the residue of his people:

6 And for a spirit of iudgement to him that sitteth in iudgement, and for strength vnto them that turne away the battell to the gate.

7 But they haue erred because of wine, & are out of the way by strong drinke: the priest and the prophet haue erred by strong drinke: they are swallowed vp with wine: they haue gone astray through strong drinke: they faile in vision: they stumble in iudgement.

8 For all their tables are full of filthie vomiting: no place is cleane.

9 Whome shall hee teach knowledge? and whome shall hee make to vnderstand the things that he heareth? them that are weined from the milke, and drawn from the breasts.

10 For precept must be vpon precept, precept vpon precept, line vnto line, line vnto line, there a litle and there a litle.

11 For with a stammering tongue and with a strange language shall he speake vnto this people.

12 Vnto whom he said, This is the rest: giue rest vnto him that is wearie: and this is the refreshing, but they would not heare.

13 Therefore shall the word of the Lord be vnto them, precept vpon precept, precept vpon precept, line vnto line, line vnto line, there a litle and

and there a litle, that they may go, & fall backward, & be broken and be snared and be taken.

14 Wherefore, heare the word of the Lorde, ye scornfull men that rule this people, which is at Ierusalem.

15 Because ye haue said, We haue made a couenant with death, & with hel are we at agreement: though a scourge run ouer, and passe thorough, it shal not come at vs: for we haue made falshood our refuge, & vnder vanity are we hid,

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I will lay in Zion a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation, He that beleeneth, shall not make haste.

17 Iudgement also will I lay to the rule, and righteousness to the balance, & the haile shall sweep a way the vaine confidence, and the waters shall overflowe the secret place.

18 And your couenant with death shalbe dismantled, and your agreement with hell shal not stand: when a scourge shall runne ouer & passe thorough, then shall ye be trode downe by it.

19 When it passeth ouer, it shall take you away: for it shal passe through euery morning in the day, and in the night, and there shalbe onely feare to make you to vnderstand the hearing.

20 For the bed is streite & it cannot suffice, & the couering narrow & one can not wrap himself.

21 For the Lord shal stand as in mount Perazim: he shall be wroth as in the valley of Gibeon, that he may doe his worke, his strange worke, and bring to passe his acte, his strange acte.

22 Now therefore be no mockers, lest your bondes increase: for I haue heard of the Lorde of hostes a consumption, euen determined vpon the whole earth.

23 Hearken ye, and heare my voice: hearken ye, and heare my speech.

24 Doth the plow man plow al the day to sow? doeth he open, & breake the clots of his ground?

25 When he hath made it plaine, will he not then sowe the sitches, and sowe cummine: and cast in wheate by measure, and the appointed barley and rye in their place?

26 For his God doeth instruct him to haue discretion, and doeth teach him.

27 For sitches shall not be threshed with a threshing instrument, neither shal a cart wheele be turned about vpon the cummine: but the sitches are beaten out with a staffe, and cummine with a rodde.

28 Bread come when it is threshed, he doeth not alway thresh it, neither doeth the wheele of his cart still make a noise, neither will hee breake it with the teeth thereof.

29 This also cometh from the Lorde of hostes, which is wonderfull in counsell, and excellent in workes.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 A prophetic against Ierusalem: 2 The vengeance of God on them that follow the traditions of men.

Alter, altar of the citie that Dauid dwelt in: adde yere vnto yere: let them kil lambs.

3 But I will bring the altar into distresse, and there shalbe heavinesse and sorow, and it shalbe vnto me like an altar.

4 And I will besiege thee as a circle, and fight against thee on a mount, and will cast vp ramparts against thee.

4 So shalt thou be humbled, & shalt speake out of the ground, and thy speech shalbe as out of the dust: thy voice also shal be out of the ground like him that hath a spirit of diuination, and thy talking shall whisper out of the dust.

5 Moreover, the multitude of thy strangers shall be like small dust, and the multitude of strong men shal be as chaffe that passeth away, and it shalbe in a moment, euen suddenly.

6 Thou shalt be visited of the Lord of hostes, with thunder, and shaking, and a great noyse, a whirlewind, and a tempest, and a flame of a deuouring fire.

7 And the multitude of al the nations that fight against thy altar, shalbe as a dreame or vision by night: euen al they that make the warre against it, & strong holds against it, & lay siege vnto it.

8 And it shall be like as an hungry man dreameth, and behold, he eateth: and when he awaketh his soule is emptie: or like as a thirsty man dreameth, and loe, he is drinking, and when he awaketh, behold, he is faint, and his soule longeth: so shall the multitude of all nations be that fight against mount Zion.

9 Stay your selues, & wonder: they are blind, and make you blind: they are drunken, but not w wine: they stagger, but not by strong drinke.

10 For the Lord hath couered you w a spirit of slumber, and hath shutte vp your eyes: the Prophets, & your chiefe Seers hath he couered.

11 And the vision of them all is become vnto you, as the wordes of a booke that is sealed vp, which they deliuer to one that can reade, saying, Read this, I pray thee. Then shal he say, I can not: for it is sealed.

12 And the booke is giuen vnto him that can not read, saying, Read this, I pray thee. And he shall say, I can not reade.

13 Therefore the Lord said, Because this people come neere vnto me with their mouth, and honour me with their lips, but haue remooued their heart farre from me, and their feare toward me was taught by the precept of men,

14 Therefore beholde, I will againe doe a marueilous worke in this people, euen a marueilous worke, and a wonder: for the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the vnderstanding of their prudent men shalbe hid.

15 Woe vnto them that seeke deepe to hide their counsell from the Lord: for their workes are in darkenesse, and they say, Who seeth vs? and who knoweth vs?

16 Your turning of deuires shall it not be esteemed as the potters clay? for shall the worke say of him that made it, He made me not? or the thing formed, say of him that facioned it, He had none vnderstanding?

17 Is it not yet but a litle while, and Lebanon shalbe turned into Carmel? and Carmel shalbe counted as a forest?

18 And in that day shall the deafe heare the wordes of the booke, and the eyes of the blind shall see out of obscuritie, and out of darkenes.

19 The meeke in the Lorde shall receive ioy againe, and the poore men shall reioyce in the holy one of Israel.

20 For the cruell man shall cease, and the scornfull shalbe consumed: and all that hausted to iniquitie shalbe cut off:

21 Which made a man to sinne in the word, and tooke him in a snare: *W* reprooued them in the gate, and made *Y* iust to fall without cause.

22 Therefore thus saith the Lorde vnto the house of Iakob, *euen* he that redeemed Abraham, Iakob shall not now be confounded, neither now shall his face be pale.

23 But when he seeth his children, the worke of mine handes, in the middes of him, they shall sanctifie my Name, and sanctifie the holy one of Iakob, and shall feare the God of Israel.

24 Then they that erred in spirit, shall haue vnderstanding, and they that murmured, shall learne doctrine.

CHAP. XXX.

1 He reprooueth the Jewes which in their aduersitie used their owne counsils, 2 And sought help of the Egyptians, 10 Despisng the Prophets, 16 Therefore he sheweth what destruction shall come vpon them, 18 But offereth mercy to the repentant.

WOe to the rebellious children, saith the Lord, that take counsel, but not of me, and couer with a couering, but not by my Spirit, that they may lay sinne vpon sinne:

2 Which walke toorth to goe downe into Egypt (and haue not asked at my mouth) to strengthen themselves with the strength of Pharaoh, and trust in the shadow of Egypt.

3 But *Y* strength of Pharaoh shall be your shame, & the trust in *Y* shadow of Egypt your confusio.

4 For his princes were at Zoan, and his Ambassadors came vnto Hanes.

5 They shall be al ashamed of the people that can not profite them, nor helpe nor doe them good, but shall be a shame and also a reproch.

6 ¶ The burden of the beasts of the South, in a lande of trouble and anguish, from whence shall come the yong and olde lion, the viper & fierie flying serpent *against them* that shall beare their riches vpon the shoulders of the coltes, & their treasures vpon the bounches of the camels, to a people that can not profite.

7 For the Egyptians are vanitie, and they shall helpe in vaine. Therefore haue I cryed vnto her, Their strength is to sit still.

8 Now goe, and write it before them in a table, and note it in a booke, that it may be for the last day for ever and ever:

9 That it is a rebellious people, lying children, and children that would not heare the Law of the Lord.

10 Which say vnto *Y* Seers, See not: & to the Prophets, Prophecy not vnto vs right things: but speak flattering things vnto vs: prophecy errors.

11 Depart out of the way: go aside out of the path: cause *Y* holy one of Israel to cease fro vs.

12 Therefore thus saith *Y* holy one of Israel, Because you haue cast off his word, and trust in violence, and wickednes, & stay thereupon:

13 Therefore this iniquitie shall be vnto you as a breach *Y* falleth, or a swelling in an hie wal, whole breaking cometh suddenly in a momēt,

14 And the breaking thereof is like the breaking of a potters pot, which is broken without pitie, and in the breaking thereof is not found a sheerd to take fire out of the hearth, or to take water out of the pit.

15 For thus said the Lord God, the holy one of Israel, In rest and quietnes shall ye be saued:

in quietnesse and in confidence shall be your strength, but ye would not.

16 For ye haue saide, No, but we will flee away vpon horses. Therefore shall ye flee. We will ride vpon the swiftest. Therefore shall your persecuters be swifter.

17 A thousand as one shall flee at the rebuke of one: at the rebuke of five shall ye flee, till ye be left as a shippe maste vpon the toppe of a mountaine, and as a beaken vpon an hill.

18 Yet therefore will the Lord waite, that he may haue mercy vpon you, and therefore will he be exalted, that he may haue compassion vpon you: for the Lord is the God of iudgement. Blessed are all they that waite for him.

19 Surely a people shall dwell in Zion, and in Ierusalem: thou shalt weep no more: he wil certainly haue mercy vpon thee at *Y* voice of thy cry: when he heareth thee, he wil answere thee.

20 And when the Lorde hath giuen you the bread of aduersitie, and the water of affliction, thy raine shall be no more kept backe, but thine eyes shall see thy raine.

21 And thine eares shall heare a word behind thee, saying, This is the way, walke ye in it, when thou turnest to the right hand, and when thou turnest to the left.

22 And ye shall pollute the couering of the images of siluer, and the rich ornament of thine images of gold, & cast the away as a menstruous cloth, & thou shalt say vnto it, Get thee hence.

23 Then shall he giue raine vnto thy feede, when *Y* shalt sow the ground, & bread of the increase of the earth, & it shall be fat & as oyle: in *Y* day shall thy cattel be fed in large pastures.

24 The oxen also and the yong asses, that till the ground, shall eate cleane provender, which is winowed with the shouel & with the fanne.

25 And vpon every hie mountaine, and vpon every hie hill shall there be riners and streames of waters, in the day of the great slaughter, when the towres shall fall.

26 Moreover, the light of the moone shall be as the light of the sunne, & the light of *Y* sunne shall be seven fold, & like *Y* light of seven dayes in the day *Y* the Lord shall binde vp the breach of his people, & heale *Y* stroke of their wound.

27 Behold, the Name of the Lord cometh from farre, his face is burning, and the burden thereof is heauie: his lippes are full of indignation, and his tongue is as a deuouring fire.

28 And his spirit is as a river that overfloweth vp to the necke: it deuideth asunder, to fanne the nations with the fanne of vanitie, and there shall be a bridle to cause them to erre in the chawes of the people.

29 But there shall be a song vnto you as in *Y* night, when a solemne feast is kept: and gladnes of heart, as he that cometh w a pipe to go vnto the mount of *Y* Lord, to *Y* mighty one of Israel.

30 And the Lorde shall cause his glorious voice to be heard, and shall declare the lighting downe of his arme with the anger of his countenance, and flame of a deuouring fire, with scattering and tempest, and hailestones.

31 For with the voice of the Lorde shall Ashur be destroyed, which smote with the rod.

32 And in every place *Y* the steepe shall passe, it shall cleane tast, which the Lord shall lay vpon him

Or, in the
flow.

him with tabrets and harpes: and with battels, and lifting vp of hands shall he fight against it.

33 For Tophet is prepared of old: it is enen prepared for the King: he hath made it deepe and large: the burning thereof is fire and much wood: the breath of the Lord, like a ruet of brimstone, doeth kindle it.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 He curseth them that forsake God, and seeke for the helpe of men.

Woe vnto them that go downe into Egypt for helpe, and stay vpon horses, & trust in charets, because they are many, & in horsme, because they be very strong: but they looke not vnto y^e holy one of Israel, nor seeke vnto y^e Lord.

2 But he yet is wisest: therefore he wil bring euill, and not turne backe his worde, but hee will arise against the house of the wicked, and against the helpe of them that worke vanitie.

3 Now the Egyptians are men and not God, and their horses flesh, and not spirit: and when the Lord shall stretch out his hand, the helper shall fall, and he that is holpen shall fall, and they shall altogether faile.

4 For thus hath the Lord spoken vnto me, As the lion or lions whelp roareth vpon his pray, against whom if a multitude of shepheards be called, he will not be afraid at their voyce, neither will humble himselfe at their noyse: so shal the Lorde of hostes come downe to fight for mount Zion, and for the hill thereof.

5 As birdes that flie, so shall the Lorde of hostes defend Ierusalem by defending and deliuering, by passing through and preserving it.

6 O ye children of Israel, turne againe, in as much as ye are sunken deepe in rebellion.

7 For in that day euery man shall cast out his idoles of silver, and his idols of gold, which your hands haue made you, euen a sinne.

8 Then shall Asihur fall by the sword, not of man, neither shall the sworde of man deuoure him, and he shall flee from the sword, and his young men shall saue.

9 And he shall go for feare to his towre, and his princes shalbe afraid of the standard, saith the Lord, whose fire is in Zion, and his fornaie in Ierusalem.

CHAP. XXXII.

The conditions of good rulers, and officers described by the government of Hezekiah, who was the figure of Christ.

Behold, a King shall reigne in iustice, and the princes shall rule in iudgement.

2 And that man shalbe as an hiding place from the wind, and as a refuge for the tempest: as riuers of waters in a drie place, and as the shadow of a great rocke in a wearie land.

3 The eyes of the seeing shall not be shut, and the eares of them that heare, shall hearken.

4 And the heart of the foolish shall vnderstand knowledge, and the tongue of the stuters shall be ready to speake distincilie.

5 A nigard shall no more be called liberrall, nor the churle rich.

6 But the nigarde will speake of nigardnesse, and his heart will worke iniquitie, and doe wickedlie, and speake falsely against the Lorde, to make emptie the hungry soule, and to cause the drinke of the thirstie to faile.

7 For the weapons of the churle are wicked: he deuileth wicked counsels, to vndoe the poore with lying wordes: and to speake against the poore in iudgement.

8 But the liberrall man will deuise of liberrall things, and he will continue his liberrallitie.

9 Rise vp, ye women that are at ease: heare my voyce, ye carelesse daughters: hearken to my wordes.

10 Yee women that are carelesse, shall be in feare aboute a yere in dayes: for the vintage shal faile, and the gathering shall come no more.

11 Ye women that are at ease, bee astonied: feare, O ye carelesse women: put off the clothes: make bare, and gird sackcloth vpon the loynes.

12 Men shall lament for the teates, euen for the pleasant fields, and for the fruitfull vine.

13 Vpon the land of my people shall growe thornes and bryers: yea, vpon all the houses of ioy in the cite of reioycing.

14 Because the palace shalbe forsaken, and the noyse of the cite shalbe lett: the towre and fortresse shalbe dennes for ever, and the delite of wilde asses, and a pasture for flockes,

15 Vntil the spirit be powred vpon vs from aboue, & the wildernes become a fruitfull field, and the plenteous felde be counted as a forest.

16 And iudgement shall dwell in the desert, and iustice shall remaine in the fruitfull field.

17 And the worke of iustice shall be peace, euen the worke of iustice and quietnes, and assurance for ever.

18 And my people shall dwell in the tabernacle of peace, and in sure dwellings, and in safe resting places.

19 When it haileth, it shall fall on the forest, and the cite shalbe set in the low place.

20 Blessed are ye that sow vpon all waters, & driue thither the feete of the oxe and the asse.

CHAP. XXXIII.

The destruction of them, by whom God hath punished his Church.

Woe to thee that spoylest, & wast not spoiled: and doest wickedly, and they did not wickedly against thee: when thou shalt cease to spoile, thou shalt be spoiled: when thou shalt make an end of doing wickedly, they shall doe wickedly against thee.

2 O Lord, haue mercy vpon vs, we haue waited for thee: be thou, which wast their arme in the morning, our helpe alio in time of trouble.

3 At the noyse of the tumult the people fled: at thine exalting the nations were scattered.

4 And your spoile shall be gathered like the gathering of caterpillers: and he shal go against him like the leaping of grasshoppers.

5 The Lorde is exalted: for he dwelleth on high: he hath filled Zion wth iudgement & iustice.

6 And there shall be stabilitie of thy times, strength, saluation, wisdom and knowledge: for the feare of the Lord shalbe his treasure.

7 Behold their messengers shall cry wthout, and the ambassadours of peace shall weepe bitterly.

8 The paths are waste: the wayfaring man ceaseth: he hath broken the covenant: he hath contemned the cities: he regardeth no man.

9 The earth mourneth and fainteth: Lebanon is ashamed, and hewen downe: Sharon is like a wildernes, and Bashan is shaken and Carmel.

10 Now will I arise saith the Lord: now will I be exalted, now will I lift vp my selfe.

11 Ye shall conceiue chaffe, and bring forth stubble: \bar{y} fire of your breath shal deuoure you.

12 And the people shal be as the burning of lime: and as the thornes cut vp, shal they bee burnt in the fire.

13 Heare, ye that are farre off, what I haue done, and ye that are neere, know my power.

14 The sinners in Zion are afraid: a feare is come vpon the hypocrites: who among vs shal dwell with the deuouring fire? who among vs shal dwell with the euermlasting burnings?

15 He that walketh in iustice, and speaketh righteous things, refusing gaine of oppression, shaking his handes from taking of gifts, stopping his eares from hearing of blood, and shutting his eyes from seeing euill,

16 He shal dwell on high: his defence shal be the munitions of rockes: bread shal be giuen him, and his waters shal be sure.

17 Thine eyes shal see the King in his glory: they shal behold the land larre off.

18 Thine heart shal meditate feare, Where is the scribe? where is the receiuer? where is he that counted the towers?

19 Thou shalt not see a fierce people, a people of a darke speech, that thou canst not perceiue, and of a stammering tongue that thou canst not vnderstand.

20 Looke vpon Zion the city of our solemne feastes: thine eyes shal see Ierusalem a quiet habitation, a tabernacle that cannot be removed: & the stakes thereof can neuer be taken away, neither shal any of \bar{y} cords thereof be broken.

21 For surely there the mighty Lord will be vnto vs, as a place of floods and broad rivers, whereby shal passe no shippe with oares, neither shal great shippe passe thereby.

22 For the Lord is our iudge, the Lord is our law giuer: the Lord is our King, he wil saue vs.

23 Thy cords are looked: they could not wel strengthen their mast, neither could they spread the saile: then shal the praye be deuided for a great spoile: yea, \bar{y} lame shal take away \bar{y} pray.

24 And none inhabitant shal say, I am sicke: the people that dwell therein, shal haue their iniquitie forgiven.

CHAP. XXXIIII.

1 He sheweth that God punisheth the wicked for the loue that he beareth toward his Church.

Come neere, ye nations, and heare, and hearken, ye people: let the earth heare and all that is therein, the worlde and all that proceedeth thereof.

2 For the indignation of the Lord is vpon all nations, & his wrath vpon all their armies: he hath destroyed them & deliuered the to \bar{y} slaughter.

3 And their slaine shal be cast out, and their stinke shal come vp out of their bodies, and the mountaines shal be melted with their blood.

4 And all the host of heauen shal be dissolved, and the heauens shal be folden like a booke: and all their hostes shal fall as the leafe falleth from the vine, and as it falleth from the figtree.

5 For my sword shal be drunken in the heauen: behold, it shal come downe vpon Edom, even vpon the people of my curse to iudgement.

6 The sword of the Lord is filled with blood:

it is made fat wth the fat & with the blood of \bar{y} lambs & the goats, with \bar{y} fat of the kidneis of the rams: for the Lord hath a sacrifice in Bozrah, & a great slaughter in the land of Edom.

7 And the vnicornes shal come downe with them, and the heifers with the bulles, and their land shal be drunken with blood, and their dust made fat with fatnesse.

8 For it is \bar{y} day of the Lords vengeance, and \bar{y} yere of recompente for \bar{y} iudgement of Zion.

9 And the rivers thereof shal be turned into pitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shal be burning pitch.

10 It shall not be quenched night nor day: the smoke thereof shal goe vp euermore: it shal be desolate from generation to generation: none shall passe through it for euer.

11 But the pelicane and the hedgehog shal possesse it, and the great owle, & the rauen shal dwel in it, and he shal stretch out vpon it the line of vanitie, and the stones of empires.

12 The nobles thereof shal call to the kingdome, and there shal be none, and all the princes thereof shal be as nothing.

13 And it shall bring forth thorns in the palaces thereof, nettles and thistles in the strong holdes thereof, and it shal be an habitation for dragons, and a court for ostriches.

14 There shal meete also Ziim and lim, and the Satyre shal crie to his fellowe, and the shrichowle shal rest there, and shall find for her selfe a quiet dwelling.

15 There shal the owle make her nest, and lay, and hatch, and gather them vnder her shadow: there shal the vultures also be gathered, euery one with her make.

16 Seeke in the booke of the Lord, and read: none of these shall faile, none shall want her make: for his mouth hath commanded, and his very Spirit hath gathered them.

17 And he hath cast the lot for them, and his hand hath diuided it vnto them by line: they shal possesse it for euer: from generation to generation shal they dwell in it.

CHAP. XXXV.

1 The great ioy of them that beleue in Christ.
3 Their office which preach the Gospell. 8 The fruites that follow thereof.

The desert and the wildernes shal reioyce: and the waste ground shal be glad and flourish as the rose.

2 It shall flourish abundantly, and shal greatly reioyce also and ioy: the glory of Lebanon shal be giuen vnto it: the beauty of Carmel, and of Sharon, they shal see the glory of the Lorde, and the excellencie of our God.

3 Strengthen the weake handes, and comfort the feeble knees.

4 Say vnto them that are fearefull, Be you strong, feare not: behold, your God commeth with vengeance: euen God with a recompence, he will come and saue you.

5 Then shall the eyes of the blind be lightened, and the eares of the deafe be opened.

6 Then shall the lame man leape as an hart, and the dumme mans tongue shal sing: for in the wildernes shal waters breake out, and rivers in the desert.

7 And the dry ground shal be as a poole, and the

the thirsty as springs of water: in the habitation of dragons, where they laye, shall be a place for reedes and rushes.

8 And there shall be a path and a way, and the way shall be called holy: the polluted shall not passe by it: for he shall be with them, and walke in the way, and the fooles shall not erre.

9 There shall be no lion, nor noisome beastes shall ascend by it, neither shall they bee founde there, that the redeemed may walke.

10 Therefore the redeemed of the Lord shall returne & come to Zion with praise: and everlasting ioy shall be vpon their heades: they shall obtaine ioy and gladnesse, and sorow and mourning shall flee away.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 *Sanherib sendeth Rabshakeh to besiege Jerusalem. 15 His blasphemie against God.*

NOwe in the fourteenth yeere of King Hezekiah, Sanherib King of Asshur came vp against al the strong cities of Iudah, & tooke the.

2 And y King of Asshur sent Rabshakeh sio Lachish toward Ierusalem vnto King Hezekiah, with a great hoste, & he stood by y conduite of the vpper poole in the path of the fullers field.

3 Then came forth vnto him Eliakim the sonne of Hilkiah the stewarde of the house, and Shebna the chancellor, and Ioah the sonne of Asaph the recorder.

4 And Rabshakeh sayde vnto them, Tell you Hezekiah, I pray you, Thus saith the great King, the King of Asshur, What confidence is this, wherin thou trustest?

5 I say, Surely I haue eloquence, but counsell and strength are for the warre: on whome then doest thou trust, that thou rebellest against me?

6 Loc, thou trustest in this broken staffe of reede on Egypt: wherupon if a man leane, it will goe into his hande, and pearce it: so is Pharaoh King of Egypt, vnto all that trust in him.

7 But if thou say to me, We trust in the Lord our God, Is not that hee, whose hie places, and whose altars Hezekiah tooke downe, and sayde to Iudah and to Ierusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar?

8 Now therefore giue hostages to my lorde the King of Asshur, & I wil giue thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part, to set riders vpon them.

9 For how canst thou despise any captain of the least of my lordes seruants? & put thy trust on Egypt for charrets and for horsemen?

10 And am I now come vp without the Lord to this lande to destroy it? The Lord said vnto me, Goe vp against this land and destroy it.

11 ¶ Then said Eliakim, & Shebna & Ioah vnto Rabshakeh, Speake, I pray thee, to thy seruants in the Aramites language, (for we vnderstand it) & talke not with vs in the Iewes tongue, in the audience of the people that are on the wall.

12 Then said Rabshakeh, Hath my master sent mee to thy master, and to thee to speake these words, and not to the men that sit on the wall, that they may eate their own dounge, and drinke their owne piss with you?

13 So Rabshakeh stood, & cried with a loude voyce. voyce in the Iewes language, & saide, Heare the wordes of the great King, of the King of Asshur.

14 Thus saith the King, Let not Hezekiah de-

ceiue you: for he shal not be able to deliuer you.

15 Neither let Hezekiah make you to trust in the Lord, saying, The Lord will surely deliuer vs: this citie shall not be giuen ouer into the hand of the King of Asshur.

16 Hearken not to Hezekiah: for thus saith the king of Asshur, Make appointment with me, & come out to me, that euery man may eate of his owne vine, & euery man of his own figtree, & drinke euery mā the water of his owne well,

17 Till I come and bring you to a land like your owne land, *euen* a land of wheate & wine, a land of bread and vineyards,

18 Left Hezekiah deceiue you, saying, The Lorde will deliuer vs. Hath any of the gods of the nations deliuered his land out of the hand of the King of Asshur?

19 Where is the god of Hamath, and of Arpad? Where is the god of Sepharuaim? or how haue they deliuered Samaria out of mine hand?

20 Who is hee among all the gods of these landes, that hath deliuered their countrey out of mine hand, that the Lord should deliuer Ierusalem out of mine hand?

21 Then they kept silence, and answered him not a worde: for the Kings commaundement was, saying, Answer him not.

22 Then came Eliakim the sonne of Hilkiah the steward of the house, and Shebna the chancellor, and Ioah the sonne of Asaph the recorder, vnto Hezekiah with rent clothes, and told him the wordes of Rabshakeh.

CHAP. XXXVII.

2 *Hezekiah asketh counsell of Isaiah, who promisseth him the victorie. 10 The blasphemies of Sanherib. 16 Hezekiahs praier. 36 The armie of Sanherib is slaine of the Angel. 38 And he him selfe of his owne sores.*

ANd when the King Hezekiah heard it, he rent his clothes, and put on sackcloth and came into the house of the Lord.

2 And he sent Eliakim the stewarde of the house, and Shebna the chancellor, with the Elders of the Priestes, clothed in sackcloth, vnto Isaiah the Prophet, the sonne of Amoz.

3 And they said vnto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This day is a day of tribulation & of rebuke and blasphemie: for y children are come to the birth, and there is no strength to bring forth.

4 If so be the Lord thy God hath heard the wordes of Rabshakeh, whome the King of Asshur his master hath sent to raile on the liuing God, and to reproch him with wordes which the Lord thy God hath heard, then list thou vp thy praier for the remnant that are left.

5 So the seruants of the King Hezekiah came to Isaiah.

6 And Isaiah said vnto them, Thus say vnto your master, Thus saith y Lord, Be not afraid of the words y thou hast heard, wherwith the seruants of y King of Asshur haue blasphemed me.

7 Behold, I will send a blast vpon him, and he shall heare a noyse, and returne to his owne land, and I will cause him to fall by the sworde in his owne land.

8 ¶ So Rabshakeh returned, and founde the King of Asshur fighting against Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed from Lachish.

9 He heard also men say of Tirhakah, King of Ethiopia,

Ethiopia, Behold, he is come out to fight against thee: and when he heard it, he sent other messengers to Hezekiah, saying,

10 Thus shall ye speake to Hezekiah King of Iudah, saying, Let not thy God deceive thee, in whome thou trustest, saying, Ierusalem shall not be given into the hand of the King of Asshur.

11 Behold, thou hast heard what the Kings of Asshur haue done to all landes in destroying them, and shalt thou be deliuered?

12 Haue the gods of the nations deliuered them, which my fathers haue destroyed: as Gozan and Haran, and Rezeph, and the children of Eden, which were at Telsassar?

13 Where is the King of Hamath, and the King of Arpad, and the King of the citie of Sepharuaim, Hena and Iuah?

14 ¶ So Hezekiah receiued the letter of the hand of the messengers and read it, and he went vp into the house of the Lord, and Hezekiah spread it before the Lord.

15 And Hezekiah prayed vnto the Lord, saying,

16 O Lord of hostes. God of Israel, which dwellest betwene the Cherubims, thou art very God alone ouer al the kingdomes of the earth: thou hast made the heauen and the earth.

17 Encline thine eare, O Lord, and heare: open thine eyes, O Lord, and see, and heare all the words of Saneherib, who hath sent to blaspheme the liuing God.

18 Truth it is, O Lord, that the Kings of Asshur haue destroyed al lands, & their countrey,

19 And haue cast their gods in the fire: for they were no gods, but the worke of mans hands, euen wood or stone: therefore they destroyed them.

20 Now therefore, O Lord our God, saue thou vs out of his hand, that all the kingdomes of the earth may know, that thou onely art the Lord.

21 ¶ Then Isaiah the sonne of Amoz sent vnto Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Because thou hast prayed vnto me, concerning Saneherib King of Asshur,

22 This is the word that the Lord hath spoken against him, The virgin, the daughter of Zion hath despised thee, and laughed thee to scorn: the daughter of Ierusalem hath shaken her head at thee.

23 Whome hast thou railed on and blasphemed: and against whome hast thou exalted thy voyce, and lifted vp thine eyes on him? euen against the Holy one of Israel.

24 By thy seruants hast thou railed on the Lord, and said, By the multitude of my charrets I am come vp to the top of the mountaines to the sides of Lebanon, and will cut downe the cedars thereof, and the faire firre trees thereof, and I wil goe vp to the heightes of his top, and to the forest of his fruitfull places.

25 I haue digged and dranke the waters, and with the plant of my feete haue I dried all the rivers closed in.

26 Hast thou not heard how I haue of olde time made it, and haue formed it long ago? and should I now bring it, that it should be destroyed, & laid on ruinous heapes, & cities deuenced,

27 Whose inhabitants have no power, & are afraid & confounded? they are like the grasse of the field, and greene herbe, or grasse on the house tops, or come blasted afore it be growe.

28 But I knowe thy dwelling, and thy going out, & thy comming in, & thy iurie against me.

29 Because thou ragest against me, and thy tumult is come vp vnto mine eares, therefore will I put mine hook in thy nostrils, and my bridle in thy lippes, and will bring thee backe againe the same way thou camest.

30 And this shalbe a signe vnto thee, O Hezekiah, Thou shalt eate this yeere such as groweth of it selfe: and the second yeere such things as grow without sowing: and in the third yeere sowe ye and reape, and plant vineyardes, and eate the fruite thereof.

31 And the remnant that is escaped of the house of Iudah, shall againe take roote downward, and beare fruite upward.

32 For out of Ierusalem shall goe a remnant, and they that escape out of mount Zion: the zeale of the Lord of hostes shall doe this.

33 Therefore thus saith the Lord, concerning the King of Asshur, He shall not enter into this citie, nor shoote an arrowe there, nor come before it with shield, nor cast a mount against it.

34 By the same way that he came, he shall returne, & not come into this citie, saith the Lord.

35 For I will defend this citie to saue it, for mine owne sake, & for my seruant Dauids sake.

36 ¶ Then the Angel of the Lord went out, and smote in the campe of Asshur ad hundredeth, three score, and five thousand: so when they arose early in the morning, beholde, they were all dead corpses.

37 So Saneherib king of Asshur departed, and went away & returned and dwelt at Ninueh.

38 And as he was in the Temple worshipping of Nisroch his god, Adramelech, & Sharezer his sonnes, slew him with the sword, and they escaped into the land of Ararat: and Esarhaddon his sonne reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

1 Hezekiah is sicke. 5 He is restored to health by the Lord, and liueth fiftene yeeres after. 10 He giueth thanks for this benefite.

A Bout that time was Hezekiah sicke vnto the death, and the Prophet Isaiah sonne of Amoz came vnto him, and said vnto him, Thus saith the Lord, Put thine house in an order, for thou shalt die, and not liue.

2 Then Hezekiah turned his face to the wall, and prayed to the Lord,

3 And said, I beseech thee, Lorde, remember now how I haue walked before thee in truth, & with a perfect heart, & haue done that which is good in thy sight: and Hezekiah wept sore.

4 ¶ Then came the word of the Lord to Isaiah, saying,

5 Goe and say vnto Hezekiah, Thus saith the Lord God of Dauid thy father, I haue heard thy prayer, and seene thy teares: behold, I wil adde vnto thy dayes fiftene yeeres.

6 And I will deliuer thee out of the hand of the King of Asshur, and this citie: for I will defend this citie.

7 And this signe shalt thou haue of the Lord, that the Lord will do this thing, which he hath spoke,

8 Beholde, I wil bring againe the shadowe of the degrees (whereby it is gone downe in the diall of Ahaz by the sunne) ten degrees backward: so the sunne returned by ten degrees, by

the which degrees it was gone downe.

9 The writing of Hezekiah King of Iudah, when he had bene sicke, and was recovered of his sicknesse.

10 I said in the cutting off of my dayes, I shal goe to the gates of the graue: I am depriued of the residue of my yeeres.

11 I said, I shall not see the Lord, *even* the Lord in the land of the liuing: I shall see man no more among the inhabitants of the world.

12 Mine habitation is departed, and is remoued from me, like a shepherds tent: I haue cut off like a weauer my life: he will cut me off from the height: from day to night, thou wilt make an end of me.

13 I reckoned to the morning: but he brake all my bones, like a lyon: from day to night wilt thou make an ende of me.

14 Like a crane or a swalow, so did I chatter, I did mourne as a dove: mine eies were lift vp on hie: O Lord, it hath oppressed me, comfort me.

15 What shall I say? for he hath said it to me, and he hath done it: I shall walke weakely all my yeeres in the bitterness of my soule.

16 O Lord, to *them* that ouerline them, and to all *that are* in them, the life of my spirit shall be knowne, that thou causedst me to sleepe and hast giuen life to me.

17 Behold, for felicitie I had bitter griefe, but it was thy pleasure to *deliuer* my soule from the pit of corruption: for thou hast cast all my sinnes behinde thy backe.

18 For the graue can not confesse thee: death can not praise thee: they that goe downe into the pit, can not hope for thy truth.

19 But the liuing, the liuing, he shall confesse thee, as I doe this day: the father to the children shall declare thy truth.

20 The Lord was ready to slay me: therefore we will sing my song, at the dayes of our life in the House of the Lord.

21 Then said Isaiah, Take a lump of drie figs and lay it vpon the boyle, and he shall recouer.

22 Also Hezekiah had said, What is y^e signe, that I shall go vp into the House of the Lord?

CHAP. XXXIX.

Hezekiah is reprov'd, because he shewed his treasures vnto the ambassadours of Babylon.

At the same time, Merodach Baladan, the sonne of Baladan, King of Babel, sent letters, and a present vnto Hezekiah: for he had heard that he had bene sicke, and was recovered.

2 And Hezekiah was glad of them, and shewed them the house of the treasures, the siluer, and the golde, and the spices, and the precious oyntment, and all the house of his armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his kingdome, that Hezekiah shewed them not.

3 Then came Isaiah the Prophet vnto King Hezekiah, and said vnto him, What said these men? and from whence came they to thee? And Hezekiah said, They are come from a farre countrey vnto me, from Babel.

4 He said he, What haue they seene in thine house? And Hezekiah answered, All y^e is in mine house haue they seene: there is nothing among my treasures, that I haue not shewed them.

5 And Isaiah said to Hezekiah, Heare the

word of the Lord of hostes,

6 Beholde, the dayes come that all that is in thine house, and which thy fathers haue laid vp in store vntill this day, shall be caryed to Babel: nothing shall be left, saith the Lord.

7 And of thy sonnes, that shall proceede out of thee, and which thou shalt beget, shall they take away, and they shall be eunuches in the palace of the King of Babel.

8 Then said Hezekiah to Isaiah, The word of the Lord is good, which thou hast spoken: & he said, Yet let there be peace, & truth in my daies.

CHAP. XL.

2 Remission of sinnes by Christ. 3 The coming of Iohn Baptist. 18 The Prophet reprocueth the idolaters, and them that trust not in the Lord.

Comfort ye, comfort ye my people, will your God say.

2 Speake comfortably to Ierusalem, and crye vnto her, that her warfare is accomplished, that her iniquitie is pardoned: for she hath receiued of the Lordes hand double for all her sinnes.

3 A voyce cryeth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord: make straight in the desert a path for our God.

4 Euery valley shall be exalted, & euery mountaine and hil shall be made low: & the crooked shall be straight, and the rough places plaine.

5 And the glorie of the Lord shall be reuelled, and all flesh shall see it together: for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it.

6 A voyce said, Crie. And he said, What shall I cry? All flesh is grasse, and all the grace there of is as the floure of the field.

7 The grasse withereth, the floure sadeth, because the Spirit of the Lord bloweth vpon it: surely the people is grasse.

8 The grasse withereth, the floure sadeth: but the word of our God shall stand for ever.

9 O Zion, that bringest good tidings, get thee vp into the hie mountaine: O Ierusalem, that bringest good tidings, lift vp thy voyce with strength: lift it vp, be not afraid: say vnto the cities of Iudah, Behold your God.

10 Behold, the Lord God will come wth power, and his arme shall rule for him: behold, his reward is with him, and his worke before him.

11 He shall feede his flocke like a shepheard: he shall gather the lambs with his arme, & cary the in his bosome, & shall guide them wth yong.

12 Who hath measured the waters in his fist? and counted heauen with the span, and comprehended the dust of the earth in a measure? and weighed the mountaines in a weight, and the hilles in a balance?

13 Who hath instructed the Spirit of the Lord? or who his counsellor, or taught him?

14 Of whom tooke he counsell, and who instructed him, and taught him in the way of iudgement? or taught him knowledge, and shewed vnto him the way of vnderstanding?

15 Behold, the nations are as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as the dust of the balance: behold, he taketh away the yles as a litle dust.

16 And Lebanon is not sufficient for fire, nor the beasts thereof sufficient for a burnt offering.

17 All nations before him are as nothing, & they are counted to him, lesse then nothing, & vanitie.

18 To whome then will ye liken God? or what

what similitude will ye set vp vnto him?

19 The workeman melteth an image, or the goldsmith beateth it out in gold, or the goldsmith maketh siluer plates.

20 Doeth not the poore chuse out a tree that will not rot, for an oblation? he seeketh also vnto him a cunning workeman, to prepare an image, that shall not be mooued.

21 Know ye nothing? haue ye not heard it? hath it not bene told you fro y^e beginning? haue ye not vnderstand it by y^e fundation of y^e earth?

22 He sitteth vpon the circle of the earth, & the inhabitants thereof are as grasshoppers, he stretcheth out the heauens, as a curtaine, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in.

23 He bringeth the princes to nothing, and maketh the iudges of the earth, as vanitie.

24 As though they were not planted, as though they were not sownen, as though their stocke tooke no roote in the earth: for he did euen blowe vpon them, and they withered, and the whirlwinde wil take them away as stubble.

25 To whome nowe will ye liken me, that I should be like him, saith the holy one?

26 Lift vp your eyes on high, and beholde who hath created these things, and bringeth out their armies by number, and calleth them all by names: by the greatnesse of his power and mightie strength nothing faileth.

27 Why sayest thou, O Iaakob, and speakest O Israel, My way is hid from the Lord, and my iudgement is passed ouer of my God?

28 Knowest thou not? or hast thou not heard, y^e euerlasting God, y^e Lord hath created the ends of y^e earth: he neither fainteth, nor is wearie: there is no searching of his vnderstanding.

29 But he giveth strength vnto him that fainteth, and vnto him that hath no strength, he encreaseth power.

30 Euen the yong men shall faint, & be wearie, and the yong men shall stumble and fall.

31 But they that wait vpon the Lord, shall renew their strength: they shall lift vp the wings as the eagles: they shall runne, and not be wearie, and they shall walke and not faint.

CHAP. XLI.

3 Gods mercie in chusing his people. 6 Their idolatrie. 27 Deliuerance promised to Zion.

Keepe silence before me, O ylands, and let the people renew their strength: let them come neere, and let them speake: let vs come together into iudgement.

2 Who raised vp iustice fro y^e East, & called him to his foot? & gaue y^e nations before him, & subdued y^e Kings? he gaue them as dust to his sword, and as scattered stubble vnto his bowe.

3 He pursued them, and passed safely by the way that he had not gone with his feete.

4 Who hath wrought and done it? he y^e callethe the generations from the beginning. I the Lord am the first, & with the last I am the same.

5 The yles sawe it, & did feare, and the endes of the earth were abashed, drew neere, & came.

6 Euery man helped his neighbour, and said to his brother, Be strong.

7 So the workeman comforted the founder, and he that smote with the hammer, him that smote by course, saying, It is readie for the sode. And he fastned it with nails that it should

not be mooued.

8 ¶ But thou, Israel, art my seruant, and thou Iaakob whome I haue chosen, the seede of Abraham my friend.

9 For I haue taken thee from the ends of the earth, and called thee before the chiefe thereof, and said vnto thee, Thou art my seruant: I haue chosen thee, and not cast thee away.

10 Feare thou not, for I am with thee: be not afraid, for I am thy God: I will strengthen thee, and helpe thee, and will susteine thee with the right hand of my iustice.

11 Behold, all they that prouoke thee, shalbe ashamed, and confounded: they shall be as nothing, & they that strue with thee shall perish.

12 Thou shalt seeke them and shalt not finde them: as wit, the men of thy strife, for they shalbe as nothing, and the men that warre against thee, as a thing of nought.

13 For I y^e Lord thy God wil hold thy right hand, saying vnto thee, Feare not, I wil helpe thee.

14 Feare not, thou worme, Iaakob, and ye men of Israel: I will helpe thee, saith the Lord and thy redeemer the holy one of Israel.

15 Beholde, I will make thee a roller, and a newe threshing instrument hauing teeth: thou shalt thresh the mountains, and bring them to powder, and shalt make the hilles as chaffe.

16 Thou shalt sanne them, and the wind shall carie them away, and the whirlewinde shall scatter them: and thou shalt reioyce in the Lord, & shalt glorie in the holy one of Israel.

17 When the poore and the needie seeke water, and there is none (their tongue faileth for thirst: I the Lord will heare them: I the God of Israel will not forsake them)

18 I will open riuers in the toppes of the hilles, and fountaines in the middes of the valleyes: I will make the wildernesse as a poole of water, & the waste land as springs of water.

19 I will set in the wildernesse the cedar, the shittah tree, and the myrr tree, and the pine tree, and I will set in the wildernesse the firre tree, the elme and the boxe tree together.

20 Therefore let them see and knowe, and let them consider and vnderstand together, that the hand of the Lord hath done this, and the holy one of Israel hath created it.

21 Stand to your cause, saith the Lord: bring forth your strong reasons, saith the King of Iaakob.

22 Let them bring them forth, and let them tell vs what shall come: let them shewe the former things what they be, that we may consider them, and knowe the latter end of them: either declare vs things for to come.

23 Shewe the things that are to come hereafter, that we may knowe that you are gods: yea, doe good or doe euill, that we may declare it, and behold it together.

24 Behold, ye are of no value, and your making is of nought: man hath chosen an abomination by them.

25 ¶ I haue raised vp from the North, and he shal come: fro the East sunne shal be cal vpon my name, & shal come vpo princes as vpo clay, & as the potter treadeth myre vnder the foote.

26 Who hath declared from the beginning, that we may knowe before time, that we may

say, He is righteous? Surely there is none that sheweth: surely there is none that declareth: surely there is none that heareth your wordes.

27 *I am the first, that sayeth to Zion, Behold, behold them: and I will give to Ierusalem one that shall bring good tidings.*

28 But when I beheld, there was none, & when I enquired of the, there was no counsellor, & when I demanded of them, they answered not a word.

29 Behold, they are all vanitie: their worke is of nothing, their images are wind & confusion.

CHAP. XLII.

1 The obedience and humilitie of Christ. 6 Why he was sent into the world. 11 The vocation of the Gentiles.

Behold, my seruant: I will stay vpon him: mine elect, in whom my soule delighteth: I haue put my Spirit vpon him: he shall bring forth iudgement to the Gentiles.

2 He shall not crie, nor lift vp, nor cause his voyce to be heard in the streete.

3 A bruised reede shall he not breake, and the smoking flaxe shall he not quench: he shall bring forth iudgement in truth.

4 He shall not faile nor be discouraged till he haue set iudgement in the earth: and the yles shall waite for his Lawe.

5 Thus saith God the Lord (he that created the heauens and spred them abroad: he that stretched forth the earth, and the buds thereof: he that giveth breath vnto the people vpon it, and spirit to them that walke therein)

6 I the Lord haue called thee in righteousness, and will holde thine hand, and I will keepe thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, and for a light of the Gentiles.

7 That I mayest open the eyes of the blind, & bring out the prisoners from the prison: and them that sit in darknes, out of prison house.

8 I am the Lord, this is my Name, and my glorie will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images.

9 Beholde, the former things are come to passe, and newe things doe I declare: before they come forth, I tell you of them.

10 Sing vnto the Lord a new song, and his praise from the ende of the earth: ye that goe downe to the sea, and all that is therein: the yles and the inhabitants thereof.

11 Let the wilderness and the cities thereof lift up their voyce, the townes that Kedar doth inhabit: let the inhabitants of the rocks sing: let them shoute from the top of the mountaines.

12 Let them give glorie vnto the Lord, and declare his praise in the ylands.

13 The Lord shall go forth as a giant: he shall stir vp his courage like a man of warre: he shall shoute and crie, and shall preuaile against his enemies.

14 I haue a long time holden my peace: I haue bene still, and refrained my selfe: now will I crie like a traouling woman: I will destroy and denoure at once.

15 I will make waste mountaines, and hilles, and drie vp all their herbes, and I will make the floods ylands, and I will drie vp the pools.

16 And I will bring the blind by a way that they knew not, & lead them by paths that they haue not knowen: I will make darknes light before them, and crooked things straight. These

things will I do vnto them, & not forsake them:

17 They shall be turned backe: they shall be greatly alhamed, that trust in graven images, and say to the molten images. Ye are our gods.

18 & Heare, ye deafe: and ye blinde, regarde, that ye may see.

19 Who is blinde but my seruant? or deafe as my messenger, that I sent? who is blinde as the perfit, and blinde as the Lordes seruant?

20 Seeing many things, but thou keepest the not? opening the eares, but he heareth not?

21 The Lord is willing for his righteousness sake, that he may magnifie the Law, and exalt it:

22 But this people is robbed & spoyled, and shalbe al snared in dungeons, & they shalbe hid in prison houses: they shalbe for a pray & none shall deliuer: a spoyle, & none shall say, Restore.

23 Who among you shall hearken to this, and take heede, and heare for afterwards?

24 Who gaue Iakob for a spoyle & Israel to the robbers? Did not the Lord, because we haue sinned against him? for they would not walke in his wayes, neither be obedient vnto his law.

25 Therefore he hath powred vpon him his fierce wrath, and the strength of battell: and it set him on fire round about, and he knew not, and it burned him vp, yet he considered not.

CHAP. XLIII.

1 The Lord comforteth his people. He promisseth deliuerance to the Jewes. 11 There is no God but one alone.

But nowe thus saith the Lord, that created thee, O Iakob: and he that formed thee, O Israel, Feare not: for I haue redeemed thee: I haue called thee by thy name, thou art mine.

2 When thou passest through the waters, I will be with thee, and through the floods, that they doe not overflow thee. When thou walkest through the very fire, thou shalt not be burnt, neither shall the flame kinde vpon thee.

3 For I am the Lord thy God, the holy one of Israel, thy Saviour: I gaue Egypt for thy ransome, Ethiopia, and Seba for thee.

4 Because thou wast precious in my sight, and thou wast honourable, & I loved thee, therefore will I give man for thee, & people for thy sake.

5 Feare not, for I am with thee: I will bring thy seed from the East, & gather thee from the West.

6 I will say to the North, Giue: & to the South, Keepe not backe: bring my sonnes from farre, and my daughters from the endes of the earth.

7 Every one shall be called by my Name: for I created him for my glorie, formed him and made him.

8 I will bring forth the blinde people, and they shall haue eyes, and the deafe, and they shall haue eares.

9 Let all the nations be gathered together, & let the people be assembled: who among them can declare this & shewe vs former things? let them bring forth their witnesses, & they may be iustified: but let them heare, & say, It is truth.

10 You are my witnesses, saith the Lord, and my seruant, whom I haue chosen: therefore ye shall know and beleue me, and ye shall vnderstand that I am: before me there was no God formed, neither shall there be after me.

11 I, when I am the Lord, and beside me there is no Saviour.

12 I haue declared, and I haue saved, and I haue shewed, when there was no strange god among you: therefore you are my witnesses, saith the Lord, that I am God.

13 Yea, before the day was, I am, and there is none that can deliver out of mine hand: I will doe it, and who shall let it?

14 Thus saith the Lord your redeemer, the holy one of Israel, For your sake I haue sent to Babel, and brought it downe: they are all fugitiues, and the Chaldeans crie in the shippes.

15 I am the Lord your holy one, the Creator of Israel, your King.

16 Thus saith the Lord which maketh a way in the sea, and a path in the mightie waters.

17 When he bringeth out γ chariot & horse, the armie & the power lie together, γ shal not rise: they are extinct, and quenched as towes.

18 Remember ye not the former things, neither regard the things of olde.

19 Behold, I doe a newe thing: nowe shall it come forth: that you not know it: I will eue make a way in the desert, γ floods in the wildernes.

20 The wilde beaſts ſhal honour me, the dragons and the ostriches, because I gaue water in the desert, and floods in the wilderness to giue drinke to my people euen to mine elect.

21 This people haue I formed for my selfe: they shal shewe forth my praise.

22 And thou hast not called vpon me, O Iakob, but thou hast wearied me, O Israel.

23 Thou hast not brought me the sheepe of thy burnt offerings, neither hast thou honored me wth thy sacrifices. I haue not caused thee to serue with an offering, nor wearied thee with incense.

24 Thou broughtest me no sweet sauour with money, neither hast thou made me drunke with the fat of thy sacrifices, but thou hast made me to serue with thy sinnes, and wearied me with thine iniquities.

25 I, euen I am he that putter away thine iniquities for mine owne sake, and will not remember thy sinne.

26 Put me in remembrance: let vs be indged together: count thou γ thou maist be iustified.

27 Thy first father hath sinned, and thy teachers haue transgressed against me.

28 Therefore I haue prophaned the rulers of the Sanctuarie, and haue made Iakob a curse, and Israel a reproch.

CHAP. XLIII.

5 The Lord promisseth comfort, and that he will assemble his Church of diuers nations. 9 The vanitie of idoles. 17 The beaſtlineſſe of idolaters.

Yet nowe heare, O Iakob my seruant, and Israel, whome I haue chosen.

2 Thus saith the Lord, that made thee, and formed thee from the wombe: he will helpe thee. Feare not, O Iakob my seruant, and thou righteous, whome I haue chosen.

3 For I will poure water vpon the thirstie, & floods vpon γ dry ground: I wil poure my spirit vpon thy seed, & my bl:ſing vpon thy buds,

4 And they shall grow as among the grasse, and as the willowes by the rivers of waters.

5 One shal say, I am the Lords: another shall be called by the name of Iakob: and another shall subscribe with his hand vnto the Lord, and name him selfe by the name of Iſrael.

6 Thus saith the Lord the King of Israel and his redeemer, the Lord of hostes, I am the first, & I am the last, and without me is there no God.

7 And who is like me, that shall call, and shall declare it, and set it in order before me, since I appointed the auncient people? and what is at hand, and what things are to come? let them shewe vnto them.

8 Feare ye not, neither be afraid: haue not I told thee of old, & haue declared it? you are eue my witnesses, whether there be a God beside me, and that there is no god that I know not.

9 All they that make an image are vanitie, & their delectable things shall nothing profite: & they are their owne witnesses, that they see not nor know: therefore they shal be confounded.

10 Who hath made a god, or molten an image, that is profitable for nothing?

11 Beholde, all that are of the fellowship thereof, shall be confounded: for the workemen them selues are men, let them all be gathered together, and stand vp, yet they shall feare, and be confounded together.

12 The smith taketh an instrument, and worketh in the coales, and facioneth it with hammers, and worketh it with the strength of his armes: yea, he is an hungred, and his strength faileth: he drinketh no water, and is faint.

13 The carpenter stretcheth out a line: he facioneth it with a red thread, he planeth it, & he purtreieth it with the compasse, & maketh it after γ figure of a man, γ according to the beautie of a man that it may remaine in an house.

14 He will hewe him downe cedars, and take the pine tree and the oke, and taketh courage among the trees of the forest: he planteth a firre tree, and the raine doeth nourish it.

15 And man burneth thereof: for he wil take thereof & warme himselfe: he also kindleth it, & baketh bread, yet he maketh a god, & worshippeth it: he maketh it an idole, & boweth vnto it.

16 He burneth the halfe thereof euen in the fire, and vpon the halfe thereof he eateth flesh: he roſteth the roſte, and is ſatisfied: also he warmeth him selfe, and saith, Aha, I am warme, I haue bene at the fire.

17 And the residue thereof he maketh a god, euen his idole: he boweth vnto it and worshippeth and prayeth vnto it, and saith, Deliver me for thou art my God.

18 They haue not knowen, nor vnderstand: for God hath shut their eyes γ they can not see, and their hearts that they can not vnderstand.

19 And none considereth in his heart, neither is there knowledge nor vnderstanding to say, I haue

burnt half of it, eue in γ fire, & haue baked bread also vpon γ coles thereof, I haue roasted flesh, & eaten it, & shal I make the residue thereof an abomination? shal I bow to the stocke of a tree?

20 He feedeth of ashes: a seduced heart hath deceived him, that he can not deliuer his soule, nor say, Is there not a lie in my right hand?

21 Remember these (O Iakob and Israel) for thou art my seruant: I haue formed thee: thou art my seruant: O Israel forget me not.

22 I haue put away thy transgressions like a cloud, and thy sinnes as a mist: turne vnto me, for I haue redeemed thee.

23 Reioyce, ye heauens: for the Lord hath done

done it: showt, ye lower parts of the earth brast forth into praises, ye mountaines, O forest and euery tree therein: for the Lord hath redeemed Iakob, and will be glorified in Israel.

24 Thus saith the Lord thy redeemer, and he that formed thee frō the wombe, I am \bar{y} Lord, that made all things, that spred out the heauens alone, and stretched out the earth by my selfe.

25 I destroy the tokens of the soothsayers, & make them that come sure, fooles, and turne the wise men backward, & make their knowledge foolishnesse.

26 He confirmeth the word of his seruant, and performeth the counsell of his messengers, saying to Ierusalem, Thou shalt be inhabited: and to the cities of Iudah, Ye shall be built vp, and I will repaire the decayed places thereof.

27 He saith to the deepe, Be drie, and I will drie vp thy floods.

28 He saith to Cyrus, *Thou art* my shepheard: and he shall performe al my desire: saving also to Ierusalem, Thou shalt be built: and to the Temple, Thy foundation shall be surely layed.

CHAP. XLV.

1 *The deliuerance of the people by Cyrus.* 9 *God himselfe in all his works.* 20 *The calling of \bar{y} Gentiles.* Thus saith the Lord vnto Cyrus his anointed, whose right hand I haue holden to subdue nations before him: therefore will I weaken the loynes of Kings, and open the doores before him, and the gates shall not be shut.

2 I will goe before thee, and make the crooked straight: I will breake the brasen doores, and burst the yron barres.

3 And I will giue thee the treasures of darknes, & the things hid in secret places, that thou mayest knowe that I am the Lord which call thee by thy name, euen the God of Israel.

4 For Iakob my seruants sake, and Israel mine elect, I will euen call thee by thy name, & name thee, though thou hast not knowen me.

5 I am the Lord, and there is none other: there is no God besides me: I girded thee though thou hast not knowen me,

6 That they may know from the rising of the sunne, & from the West, that there is none besides me: I am the Lord, & there is none other.

7 I forme the light, & create darknes: I make peace & create euill: I \bar{y} Lord do al these things.

8 Ye heauens, send the dewe from aboue, and let the cloudes drop downe righteousness: let the earth open, and let saluation and iustice growe forth: let it bring them forth together: I the Lord haue created him.

9 Wo be vnto him \bar{y} striueth with his maker, the potshard wth the potshards of the earth: shall the clay say to him \bar{y} facioneth it, What makest thou for thy worke, It hath none hand.

10 Wo vnto him that saith to his father, What hast thou begotten? or to his mother, What hast thou brought forth?

11 Thus saith the Lord, the Holy one of Israel, and his maker, Aske me of things to come concerning my sonnes, and concerning the workes of mine handes: command you me.

12 I haue made the earth, and created man vpon it: I, whose hands haue spread out \bar{y} heauens, I haue euen commanded all their armie.

13 I haue raised him vp in righteousness, and

I will direct all his wayes: he shall build my citie, and he shall let go my captiues, nor for price nor reward, saith the Lord of hostes.

14 Thus saith the Lord, The labour of Egypt, and the marchandise of Ethiopia, & of the Sabaeans, men of stature shall come vnto thee, & they shall be thine: they shall follow thee, & shall go in chaines: they shall fall down before thee, & make supplication vnto thee, saying, Surely God is in thee, and there is none other God besides.

15 Verely thou, O God, hidest thy selfe, O God, the Sauour of Israel.

16 All they shall be ashamed and also confounded: they shall goe to confusion together, that are the makers of images.

17 But Israel shall be saued in the Lord, with an euermlasting saluation: ye shall not be ashamed nor confounded world without end.

18 For thus saith the Lord (that created heauen, God him selfe, that formed the earth, and made it: he that prepared it, he created it not in vaine: he formed it to be inhabited) I am the Lord, and there is none other.

19 I haue not spoken in secrete, neither in a place of darknesse in the earth: I said not in vaine vnto the seede of Iakob, Seeke you me: I the Lord doe speake righteousness, and declare righteous things.

20 Assemble your selues, & come: draw nere together, ye abiect of the Gentiles: they haue no knowledge, that set vp the wood of their idole, and pray vnto a god, that can not saue them.

21 Tell ye and bring them, & let them take counsel together, who hath declared this frō the beginning? or hath tolde it of old? Haue not I \bar{y} Lord? & there is none other God beside me, a iust God, & a Sauour: there is none beside me.

22 Looke vnto me, and ye shall be saued: all the endes of the earth shall be saued: for I am God, and there is none other.

23 I haue sworne by my selfe: the worde is gone out of my mouth in righteousness, and shall not returne, that euery knee shall bowe vnto me, and euery tongue shall sweare by me.

24 Surely he shall say, In \bar{y} Lord haue I righteousness and strength: he shall come vnto him, and all that prouoke him, shall be ashamed.

25 The whole seede of Israel shall be iustified, and glorie in the Lord.

CHAP. XLVI.

1 *The destruction of Babilō, & of their idols.* 3 *He calleth the Jewes to the consideration of his works.*

BEL is bowed downe: Nebo is fallen: their idoles were vpon the beastes, and vpon the cattell: they which did beare you, were laden with a wearie burden.

2 They are bowed downe, and fallen together: for they could not rid them of the burden, and their soule is gone into captiuitie.

3 Heare ye me, O house of Iakob, & all \bar{y} remaine of the house of Israel, w^{ch} are borne of me frō the wombe, & brought vp of me frō \bar{y} birth.

4 Therefore vnto olde age, I the same, euen I will beare you vntill the hoare haire: I haue made you: I will also beare you, and I will carry you, and I will deliuer you.

5 To whom will ye make me like, or make me equal, or compare me, \bar{y} I should be like him?

6 They draw gold out of \bar{y} bag, & weigh siluer

ner in the balance, & hire a goldsmith to make a god of it, and they bow downe, & worship it.

7 They beare it vpon the shoulders: they carry him and set him in his place: so doeth he stand, and can not remooue from his place. Though one cry vnto him, yet can he not answer, nor deliuer him out of his tribulation.

8 Remember this, and be ashamed: bring it againe to mind, O ye transgressors.

9 Remember the former things of old: for I am God, and there is none other God, and there is nothing like me,

10 Which declare the last thing from the beginning: and from of olde, the things that were not done, saving, My counsell shal stand, and I wil doe whatsoever I wil.

11 I call a bird from the East, & the man of my counsell from farre: as I haue spokē, so wil I bring it to passe: I haue purposed it, & I wil doe it.

12 Heare me, ye stubborne hearted, that are farre from iustice.

13 I bring nere my iustice: it shal not be farre off, & my saluation shal not tary: for I wil giue saluation in Zion, and my glory vnto Israel.

CHAP. XLVII.

The destruction of Babilon, & the causes wherefore.

Come downe and sit in the dust: O virgine, daughter Babel, sit on the ground: there is no throne, O daughter of Chaldea: for thou shalt no more be called, Tender and delicate.

2 Take the millstones, and grind meale: lobbe thy locks: make bare the fete, vncouer the legges, and passe through the floods.

3 Thy filthines shalbe discovered, and thy shame shalbe seene: I wil take vengeance, and I wil not meete thee as a man.

4 Our redeemer, the Lorde of hostes is his Name, the holy one of Israel.

5 Sit stil, and get thee into darkenesse, O daughter of the Chaldeans: for thou shalt no more be called, The lady of kingdomes.

6 I was wroth with my people: I haue polluted mine inheritance, & giuen them into thine hand: thou didst shew them no mercy, but thou didst lay thy very heavy yoke vpon the ancient.

7 And I said, I shalbe a lady for ever, so that I didst not set thy mind to these things, neither didst thou remember the latter end thereof.

8 Therefore now heare, thou art ginen to pleasures, and dwellest careles: She saith in her heart, I am and none els: I shal not sit as a widow, neither shal know the losse of children.

9 But these two things shal come to thee suddenly on one day, the losse of children & widowhoode: they shal come vpon thee in their perfection: for the multitude of thy diuinatōs, and for the great abundance of thine inchātērs.

10 For thou hast trusted in thy wickednes: thou hast said, None seeth me. Thy wisdom & thy knowledge they haue caused thee to rebel, and I haue said in thine heart, I am, & none els.

11 Therefore shal euil come vpon thee, and thou shalt not know the morning thereof: destruction shal fall vpon thee, which thou shalt not be able to put away: destruction shal come vpon thee suddenly, or thou beware.

12 Stand now vpon thine inchātērs, and in the multitude of thy southsayērs, with whom thou hast wearied thy selfe from thy youth: so

be thou mayest haue profited, or if so bee thou mayest haue strength.

13 Thou art wearied in the multitude of thy counsels: let now the astrologers, the starre gassers, and prognosticatours stand vp, & saue thee from these things, that shall come vpon thee.

14 Behold, they shall be as stubble: the fire shall burne them: they shall not deliuer their owne liues from the power of the flamer: there shalbe no coales to warme at, nor light to sit by.

15 Thus shall they serue thee, with whom thou hast wearied thee, euen thy marchants from thy youth: euery one shall wander to his owne quarter: none shall saue thee.

CHAP. XLVIII.

1 The hypocrisie of the Iewes is reprooued. 12 The Lord alone will be worshipped. 20 Of their deliuerance out of Babylon.

Hear ye this, O house of Isakob, which are called by y name of Israel, & are come out of the waters of Iudah: which sweare by the Name of the Lord, & make mention of the God of Israel, but not in trueth, nor in righteousness.

2 For they are called of the holy citie, & stay them selues vpon y God of Israel, whose Name is the Lord of hostes.

3 I haue declared the former things of olde, & they went out of my mouth, and I shewed them: I did them suddēly, & they came to passe.

4 Because I knew, that thou art obstinate, and thy necke is an yron sinew, and thy brow brass.

5 Therefore I haue declared it to thee of olde before it came to passe, I shewed it thee, least thou shouldest say, Mine idole hath done them, and my carued image; and my molten image hath commanded them.

6 Thou hast heard, behold all this, & will not ye declare it? I haue shewed thee new things, euen now, and hid things, w thou knewest not.

7 They are created nowe, and not of old, and euen before this thou heardest them not, least thou shouldest say, Behold, I knew them.

8 Yet thou heardest them not, neither diddest know them, neither yet was thine eare opened of old: for I knew that thou wouldest grievously transgresse: therefore haue I called thee a transgressour from the wombe.

9 For my Names sake wil I deferre my wrath, and for my praise wil I refrain it from thee, that I cut thee not off.

10 Beholde, I haue fined thee, but not as filure: I haue chosen thee in the fornace of affliction.

11 For mine owne sake, for mine owne sake wil I doe it: for how should my Name be polluted? surely I wil not giue my glory vnto another.

12 Heare me, O Isakob and Israel, my called, I am, I am the first, and I am the last.

13 Surely mine hand hath laid the foundation of the earth, & my right hand hath spanned the heauens: when I call the, they stand vp together.

14 All you, assemble your selues, and heare: which among them hath declared these things? The Lord hath loved him: he wil doe his wil in Babel, & his arme shalbe against the Chaldeans.

15 I, euen I haue spoken it, and I haue called him: I haue brought him, & his way shal prosper.

16 Come neere vnto me, heare ye this: I haue not spoken it in secret from the beginning: from the time that the thing was, I was there & now

the Lord God and his Spirit hath sent me.

17 Thus saith the Lord thy redeemer, the Holy one of Israel, I am the Lord thy God, which teach thee to profit, and leade thee by the way that thou shouldest goe.

18 Oh y thou haddest hearkened to my commandements, then had thy prosperity bin as the flood, & thy righteousness as y waues of the sea.

19 Thy seede also had bene as the sande, and the fruit of thy body like the grauell therof: his name should not haue bene cut off nor destroyed before me.

20 Goe ye out of Babel, flee ye from the Chaldeans, with a voyce of ioye: tell & declare this: shew it forth to the ende of the earth: say ye, The Lord hath redeemed his seruant Iakob.

21 And they were not thirstie: he ledde them through the wilderness: he caused the waters to flow out of the rocke for them: for he claue the rocke, and the water gushed out.

22 There is no peace, saith the Lord, vnto the wicked.

CHAP. XLIX.

1 The Lord exhorteth all nations to beleue his promises: & Christ in the saluation of all that beleue, and will deliuer them from their enemies.

HEare ye me, O yles, and hearken, ye people from farre. The Lord hath called me from the wombe, and made mention of my name from my mothers bellie.

2 And he hath made my mouth like a sharpe sword: vnder the shadow of his hand hath he hid me, and made me a chosen shaft and hidde me in his quier.

3 And said vnto me, Thou art my seruant, Israel, for I will be glorious in thee.

4 And I said, I haue laboured in vaine: I haue spent my strength in vaine and for nothing: but my iudgement is with the Lord, and my worke with my God.

5 And now saith the Lord, that formed me from y wombe to be his seruant, that I may bring Iakob againe to him (though Israel be not gathered, yet shall I be glorious in the eyes of the Lord: and my God shall be my strength)

6 And he said, It is a final thing y thou shouldest be my seruant, to raise vp y tribes of Iakob, & to restore the desolations of Israel: I will also giue thee for a sight of the Gentiles, that thou maist be my saluation vnto y end of the world.

7 Thus saith the Lord the redeemer of Israel, and his holy one, to him y is despised in soule, to a nation y is abhorred, to a seruant of rulers, kings shall see, & arise, & princes shall worship, because of the Lord, that is faithful: and the Holy one of Israel, which hath chosen thee.

8 Thus saith the Lord, In an acceptable time haue I heard thee, and in a day of saluation haue I helped thee: and I will preferue thee, and will giue thee for a covenant of the people, y thou maist raise vp the earth, and obtaine the inheritance of the desolate heritages:

9 That thou maist say to the prisoners, Goe forth: & to them that are in darknes, Shew your selues: they shall seede in the waves, and their palures shall be in all the tops of the hilles.

10 They shal not be hungry, neither shal they be thirstie, neither shal the heat spire them, nor the sunne for he that hath compassion on them,

shall leade them: euen to the springs of waters shall he driue them.

11 And I will make all my mountaines, as a way, and my paths shalbe exalted.

12 Beholde, these shall come from farre: and loe, these from the North and from the West, and these from the land of Sinim.

13 Reioyce, O heauens: & be ioyfull, O earth: braist forth into praise, O mountaines: for God hath comforted his people, and will haue mercy vpon his afflicted.

14 But Zion said, The Lord hath forsaken me, and my Lord hath forgotten me.

15 Can a woman forget her child, & not haue compasion on y sonne of her wombe? though they should forget, yet will I not forget thee.

16 Behold, I haue grauen thee vpon the palme of mine hands: thy walles are euer in my sight.

17 Thy builders make haste: thy destroyers & they y made thee waste, are departed from thee.

18 Lift vp thine eyes round about, & behold: all these gather theselues together and come to thee: as I liue, saith y Lord, thou shalt surely put them all vpon thee as a garment, and girde thy selfe with them, like a bride.

19 For thy desolations, and thy waste places, and thy land destroyed, shall surely be now narrow for them that shal dwel in it, and they that did denoure thee, shalbe farre away.

20 The children of thy barrenesse shal say a gaine in thine eares, The place is straight for me: giue place to me, that I may dwell.

21 Then shalt thou say in thine heart, Who hath begotten me these, seeing I am barren and desolate, a captiue & a wanderer to and fro: and who hath nourished them? behold, I was left alone, whence are these?

22 Thus saith the Lord God, Beholde, I will lift vp mine hand to the Gentiles, and set vp my standart to the people, and they shall bring thy sonnes in their armes: and thy daughters shal be caried vpon their shoulders.

23 And Kings shall be thy nourse fathers, and Queenes shalbe thy nourses: they shal worship thee with their faces toward the earth, and lick vp the dust of thy feet: and thou shalt know that I am the Lord: for they shal not be ashamed that waite for me.

24 Shall the praye be taken from the mightie? or the iust captiuitie deliuered?

25 But thus saith the Lord, Euen the captiuitie of the mightie shall be taken away: and the praye of the tyrant shall be deliuered: for I will contend with him that contendeth with thee, and I will saue thy children,

26 And will feed them that spoile thee, with their owne flesh, & they shall be drunken with their owne blood, as with sweete wine: and all flesh shal know that I the Lord am thy Saviour and thy redeemer, the mightie one of Iakob.

CHAP. LI.

1 The Jewes forsaken for a time: 2 Yet the power of God is not diminished: 3 Christes obedience and victorie.

Thus saith y Lord, Where is the bill of your mothers diuorcement, whom I haue cast off? or who is y creditour to whom I sold you? Behold, for your iniquities are ye sold, and because of your transgressions is your mother forsaken.

4 Whom,

2 Wherefore can I, and there was no man
I called, & none answered: is mine hand so short-
ned, that it cannot helpe? or haue I no power to
deliuer? Behold, at my rebuke I dry vp the Sea:
I make the floods desert: their fish rotteth for
want of water, and dieth for thirst.

3 I clothe the heauens with darkenes, and
make a sacke their covering.

4 The Lord God hath giuen me a tongue of
the learned, that I should knowe to minister a
word in time to him: & is wearie: he will raise
me vp in the morning: in the morning he will
waken mine eare to heare, as the learned.

5 The Lord God hath opened mine eare, and
I was not rebellious, neither turned I backe.

6 I gaue my backe vnto the smiters, and my
cheekes to the nippers: I hidde not my face
from shame and spitting.

7 For the Lord God will helpe me, therefore
shall I not be confounded: therefore haue I set
my face like a flint, and I know that I shall not
be ashamed.

8 He is neere that iustifieth me: who will con-
tend with me? Let vs stand together: who is
mine aduersarie? let him come neere to me.

9 Behold, the Lord God will helpe me: who
is he that can condemne me? In, they shall waxe
old as a garment: the moth shall eate them vp.

10 Who is among you that feareth the Lord?
let him heare the voice of his seruant: he shall wal-
keth in darknes, & hath no light, let him trust in
the Name of the Lord, and stay vpon his God.

11 Behold, all you kinde a fire, and are com-
passed about with sparkes: walke in the light of
your fire, and in the sparkes that ye haue kind-
led. This shall ye haue of mine hand: ye shall lie
downe in sorow.

CHAPTER II.

1 To trust in God alone by Abrahams example.
2 Not to feare man. 17 The great affliction of Je-
rusalem, 22 And her deliuerance.

HEARE me, ye that follow after righteousness,
and ye that seeke the Lord: looke vnto the
rocke whence ye are hewen, and to the hole of
the pit, whence ye are digged.

2 Consider Abraham your father, and Sarah
that bare you: for I called him alone, and blessed
him, and increased him.

3 Surely the Lord shall comfort Zion: he shall
comfort all her desolations, & he shall make her
desert like Eden, & her wilderness like the gar-
den of the Lord: ioy & gladnesse shall be founde
therein: praise, and the voyce of singing.

4 Hearken ye vnto me, my people, and giue
eare vnto me, O my people: for a Law shall pro-
ceede from me, & I will bring forth my iudge-
ment for the light of the people.

5 My righteousness is neere: my saluation go-
eth forth, & mine arme shall iudge the people:
the yles shall waite for me, and shall trust vnto
mine arme.

6 Lift vp your eyes to the heauens and looke
vpon the earth beneath: for the heauens shall vanish
away like smoke, & the earth shall waxe old like
a garment, & they that dwell therein, shall perish
in like manner, but my saluation shall be for ever,
and my righteousness shall not be abolished.

7 Hearken vnto me, ye that know righteous-
nesse, the people in whose heart is my lawe. Feare

ye not the reproch of men, neither be ye afaire
of their rebukes.

8 For the moth shall eate them vp like a gar-
ment, & the worme shall eate them like wooll:
but my righteousness shall be for ever, and my
saluation from generation to generation.

9 Rise vp, rise vp, and put on strength, O arme
of the Lord: rise vp, as in the old time in the ge-
nerations of the world. Art not thou the same,
that hath cut Rahab, and wounded the dragon?

10 Art not thou the same, which hath dried
the Sea, & runneth the waters of the great deepe, ma-
king the depth of the Sea a way for the redee-
med to passe over?

11 Therefore the redeemed of the Lord shall
returne, & come with ioy vnto Zion, and euer-
lasting ioy shall be vpon their head: they shall ob-
taine ioy, and gladnesse: and sorowe and mour-
ning shall flee away.

12 I, euen I am he, that comfort you. Who art
thou, that thou shouldst feare a mortal man, and
the sonne of man, which shall be made as grasse?

13 And forgettest the Lord thy maker, that
hath spread out the heauens, and laid the founda-
tions of the earth? and hast feared continually
all the day, because of the rage of the oppressor,
which is readie to destroy? Where is nowe the
rage of the oppressor?

14 The captiue hasteneth to be loosed, & that
he should not die in the pit, nor that his bread
should faile.

15 And I am the Lord thy God that deni-
deth the Sea, when his waues roared: the Lorde of
hostes is his Name.

16 And I haue put my words in thy mouth,
& haue defended thee in the shadowe of mine
hand, that I may plant the heauens, and lay the
foundation of the earth, & say vnto Zion, Thou
art my people.

17 Awake, awake, and stand vp, O Ierusalem,
which hast drunke at the hand of the Lorde the
cuppe of his wrath: thou hast drunken the dregs
of the cup of trembling, and wrung them out.

18 There is none to guide her among all the
sonnes, whom she hath brought forth: there is
none that taketh her by the hand of all the sonnes
that she hath brought vp.

19 These two things are come vnto thee: who
will lament thee? desolation & destruction, & sa-
mine, & the sword: by whom shall I comfort thee?

20 Thy sonnes haue fainted, & lie at the head
of all the streets as a wild bul in a net, & are full
of the wrath of the Lord, and rebuke of thy God.

21 Therefore heare now this, thou miserable
and drunken, but not with wine.

22 Thus saith thy Lord God, euen God that
pleadeth the cause of his people, Behold, I haue
taken out of thine hand the cup of trembling,
euen the dregges of the cup of my wrath: thou
shalt drinke it no more.

23 But I will put it into their hand that spoile
thee: & we haue said to thy soule, Bowe down, & we
may go ouer, & thou hast laid thy bodie as the
ground, & as the street to them that went ouer.

CHAPTER III.

1 A consolation to the people of God. 7 Of the
messengers thereof.

ARise, arise: put on thy strength, O Zion: put on
the garments of thy beautie, O Ierusalem, the
holy

holy citie: for hencefoorth there shall no more come into thee \bar{y} vncircūcised, & the vncleane.

2 Shake thy selfe from the dust: arise, and sit downe, O Ierusalem: loose the bandes of thy necke, O thou captiue daughter, Zion.

3 For thus saith the Lord, Yee were solde for nought: therefore shall ye be redeemed without money.

4 For thus saith the Lorde God, My people went downe aforetime into Egypt to sojourn there, & Asshur oppressed them without cause.

5 Now therefore what haue I here, saith the Lord, that my people is taken away for nought, and they that rule ouer them, make them to howle, saith the Lord: and my Name all the day continually is blasphemed?

6 Therefore my people shall know my Name: therefore *they shall know* in that day, that I am he that doe speake: behold, it is I.

7 Howe beautifull vpon the mountaines are the feete of him, that declareth *and* publisheth peace! \bar{y} declareth good tidings, *and* publisheth saluation, saying vnto Zion, Thy God reigneth!

8 The voyce of thy watchmen *shall be heard*: they shall lift vp their voice, and shout together: for they shall see eye to eye, when the Lord shall bring againe Zion.

9 O ye desolate places of Ierusalem, bee glad and reioyce together: for the Lord hath comforted his people: he hath redeemed Ierusalem.

10 The Lord hath made bare his holy arme in the sight of all the Gentiles, and all the endes of the earth shall see the saluation of our God.

11 Depart, depart ye: go out from thence and touch no vncleane thing: go out of the mids of her: be ye cleane, that beare \bar{y} vessels of \bar{y} Lord.

12 For ye shall not go out with haste, nor depart by flying away: but the Lord wil go before you, & \bar{y} God of Israel wil gather you together.

13 Behold, my seruant shall prosper: he shall be exalted and extolled, and be very hie.

14 As many were astonished at thee (his visage was so deformed of me, & his forme of \bar{y} sonnes of men) so shall he sprinkle many nations: \bar{y} kings shall shut their mouthes at him: for \bar{y} which had not bene told them, shall they see, & that which they had not heard, shall they vnderstand.

CHAP. LIIII.

1 Of Christ and his kingdome, whose word *serue* will beleeue. 6 All men are sinners. 11 Christ is our righteoussnes. 12 And is dead for our finnes.

Who will beleeue our report? and to whom is the arme of the Lord reueiled?

3 But he shall grow vp before him as a branch, and as a roote out of a drie ground: he hath neither forme nor beautie: when we shall see him, there shall be no forme \bar{y} we should desire him.

4 Hee is despised and reiected of men: he is a man full of sorowes. & hath experience of infirmities: wee hid as it were our faces from him: he was despised and we esteemed him not.

5 Surely he hath borne our infirmities, and carried our sorowes: yet we did iudge him, as plagued, and smitten of God, and humbled.

6 But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was broken for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was vpon him, and with his stripes we are healed.

7 All wee like sheepe haue gone astray: wee

haue turned euery one to his own way, and the Lord hath layd vpon him the iniquitie of vs all.

8 Hee was oppressed and he was afflicted, yet did he not open his mouth: he is brought as a sheepe to the slaughter, & as a sheepe before her shearer is dumme, so he opened not his mouth.

9 Hee was taken out from prison, and from iudgement: and who shall declare his age? for he was cut out of the lande of the liuing: for the transgression of my people was he plagued.

10 And he made his grane with the wicked, & with \bar{y} rich in his death, though he had done no wickednes, neither was any deceit in his mouth.

11 Yet the Lord would breake him, and make him subiect to infirmities: whē he shall make his soule an offering for sinne, he shall see his seed, & shall prolong his daies, and the will of the Lord shall prosper in his hand.

12 He shall see of the trauaile of his soule, and shall be satisfied: by his knowledge shall my righteous seruant iustifie many: for hee shall beare their iniquities.

13 Therefore will I giue him a portion with the great, & he shall deuide the spoile with the strong, because he hath powred out his soule vnto death: & he was counted with the transgressors, and he bare the sinne of many, and prayed for the trespassers.

CHAP. LIIII.

1 *Moe of the Gentiles shall beleeue the Gospell then of the Iewes.* 7 *God leaueth his for a time, so whom after ward he sheweth mercie.*

Reioyce, O barren that diddest not beare: breake forth into ioy & reioyce, thou that diddest not trauaile \bar{y} child: for \bar{y} desolate hath mo children then \bar{y} married wife, saith the Lord.

2 Enlarge the place of thy tents, & let them spread out \bar{y} curtaines of thine habitations: spare not, stretch out thy cords, & make fast thy stakes.

3 For thou shalt increase on the right hande and on the left, and thy seede shall possesse the Gentiles and dwell in the desolate cities.

4 Feare not: for thou shalt not be ashamed, neither shalt thou be confounded: for thou shalt not be put to shame: yea, thou shalt forget the shame of thy youth, and shalt not remember the reproche of thy widowhood any more.

5 For hee that made thee, is thine husbände (whose Name is the Lord of hostes) and thy redeemer the holy one of Israel, shall be called the God of the whole worlde.

6 For the Lord hath called thee, beeing as a woman forsaken, and afflicted in spirit, and as a yong wife when \bar{y} wast refused, saith thy God.

7 For a litle while haue I forsaken thee, but with great compasion will I gather thee.

8 For a moment, in mine anger, I hid my face from thee for a litle season, but with euerlasting mercie haue I had compasion on thee, saith the Lord thy redeemer.

9 For this is vnto me as the waters of Noah: for as I haue sworne that the waters of Noah should no more goe ouer the earth, so haue I sworne that I would not be angrie with thee, nor rebuke thee.

10 For the mountains shall remooue, and the hilles shall fall downe: but my mercie shall not depart from thee, neither shall the couenant of my peace fall away, saith the Lorde, that hath com-

compassion on thee.

11 O y afflicted & tossed with tempest, that hast no cosort, behold, I wil lay thy stones with carbuncle, & lay thy foundation with saphirs,

12 And I will make thy windowes of jemes, and thy gates shining stones, and all thy borders of pleasant stones.

13 And all thy children shall be taught of the Lord, and much peace shalbe to thy children.

14 In righteousness shalt y be established, and be sarre fro oppression: for thou shalt not feare it: & fro feare, for it shall not come neere thee.

15 Beholde, the enemy shall gather himselfe, but without me: whosoever shal gather himselfe in thee against thee, shal fall.

16 Behold I have created the smith that bloweth the coales in the fire, and him that bringeth forth an instrument for his worke, and I have created the destroyer to destroy.

17 But all the weapons that are made against thee, shal not prosper: & every tongue that shal rise against thee in iudgement, thou shalt condemn. This is y heritage of the Lords servants, and their righteousness is of me, saith the Lord.

CHAP. LV.

1 An exhortatio to come to Christ. 8 Gods counsels are not as mans. 12 The ioy of the faithfull.

HO, every one that thirsteth, come yee to the waters, & ye that have no siluer, come, bye and cate: come, I say, bye wine and milke without siluer and without money.

2 Wherefore doe ye lay out siluer and not for bread? and your labour without being satisfied? hearken diligently vnto me, & cate that which is good, and let your soule delite in fatnesse.

3 Encline your eares, & come vnto me: heare, and your soule shal live, and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, euen the sure mercies of David.

4 Behold, I gaue him for a witnes to the people, for a prince and a master vnto the people.

5 Beholde, thou shalt call a nation that thou knowest not, & a nation y knew not thee, shall runne vnto thee, because of y Lord thy God, & y Holy one of Israel: for he hath glorified thee.

6 Seeke ye the Lord while he may be founde: call vee vpon him while he is neere.

7 Let the wicked forsake his wayes, and the vnrighteous his own imaginations, and returne vnto the Lord & he wil haue mercie vpon him: & to our God, for he is very readie to forgieue.

8 For my thoughtes are not your thoughtes, neither are your waies my waies, saith y Lorde.

9 For as the heauens are hier then the earth, so are my waies hier then your wayes, and my thoughtes aboue your thoughtes.

10 Surely as the raine commeth down & the snowe from heauen, and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth and maketh it to bring forth & bud, that it may giue seed to the sower, and bread vnto him that eateth,

11 So shal my word be, that goeth out of my mouth: it shall not returne vnto me voyd, but it shall accomplish that which I will, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it.

12 Therefore ye shall go out with ioy, and be led forth with peace: the mountaines and the hilles shal breake forth before you into ioy, and all the trees of the fildes shal clap their hands.

13 For thornes there shall growe fire trees: for nettles shal grow the myrre tree, & it shall be to the Lorde for a name, and for an everlasting signe that shall not be taken away.

CHAP. LVI.

1 An exhortation to iudgement and iustice. 10 Against shepheards that deuoure their stocke.

THUS saith the Lord, Keepe iudgement & doe iustice: for my saluation is at hand to come, and my righteousness to be reuiled.

2 Blessed is the man that doeth this, and the sonne of man w laieth hold on it: he that keepeth the Sabbath and polluteth it not, and keepeth his hand from doing any euill.

3 And let not the sonne of the stranger, which is ioyned to the Lord, speake and say, The Lord hath surely seperate me fro his people: neither let the Eunuch say, Behold, I am a drie tree.

4 For thus saith the Lord vnto the Eunuches, that keepe my Sabbaths, & chuse the thing that pleaseth me, and take hold of my covenant,

5 Euen vnto them will I giue in mine House and within my walles, a place & a name better then of y sonnes & of the daughters: I wil giue the an everlasting name. y shall not be put out.

6 Also y strangers y cleaue vnto the Lord, to serue him, & to loue the Name of y Lord, & to be his seruants: enery one y keepeth the Sabbath, & polluteth it not and imbraceth my covenant.

7 Them wil I bring also to mine holy mountaine, and make them ioyful in mine House of prayer: their burnt offerings and their sacrifices shalbe accepted vpon mine altar: for mine House shal be called an house of prayer for all people.

8 The Lorde God saith, which gathereth the scattered of Israel, Yet will I gather to them those that are to be gathered to them.

9 All ye beasts of the field, come to deuoure, euen all ye beastes of the forest.

10 Their watchmen are all blinde: they have no knowledge: they are all dum dogs: they can not barker: they lie & sleepe & delite in sleeping.

11 And these greedie dogges can neuer haue ynough: & these shepheards cannot vnderstand: for they all looke to their owne way, every one for his aduantage, and for his owne purpose.

12 Come, I will bring wine, and we will fill our selues with strong drinke, & to morow shal be as this day, and much more abundant.

CHAP. LVII.

1 God taketh away the good, that he should not see the horrible plagues to come. 3 Of the wicked idolaters. 9 And their vaine confidence.

THE righteous perisheth, & no man considereth it in heart: and mercifull men are taken away, and no man vnderstandeth that the righteous is taken away from the euill to come.

2 Peace shall come: they shall rest in their beddes, every one that walketh before him.

3 But you witches children, come hither, the seede of the adulterer and of the whore.

4 On whom haue ye iested? vpon whom haue ye gaped and thrust out your tongue? are not ye rebellious children, and a false seede?

5 Inflamed with idoles vnder every greene tree? and sacrificing the children in the valleys vnder the toppes of the rockes?

6 Thy portion is in the smoothe stones of the river: they, they are thy lot: euen to them hast thou

thou powred a drinke offering: thou hast offered a sacrifice. Should I delite in these?

7 Thou hast made thy bed vpon a verie hie mountaine: thou wentest vp thither, euen thither wentest thou to offer sacrifice.

8 Behinde the doores also and postes hast thou set vp thy remembrance: for thou hast discovered thy selfe to another then me, & wentest vp, and diddest enlarge thy bed, & make a couenant betwene thee and them, and louedst their bed in every place where thou sawest it.

9 Thou wentest to the Kings wth oile, & didst increase thine ointments and send thy messengers farre off, & didst humble thy selfe vnto hel.

10 Thou weariedst thy selfe in thy manifold iourneyes, yet saydest thou not, There is no hope: thou hast found life by thine hand, therefore thou wast not grieved.

11 And whome diddest thou reuerence or feare, seeing thou hast lyed vnto me, and hast not remembered me. neither set thy mind thereon: is it not because I holde my peace, & that of long time: therefore thou fearest not me.

12 I will declare thy righteousness and thy workes, and they shall not profite thee.

13 When thou criest, let them that thou hast gathered together deliuer thee: but the winde shall take them all away: vanity shall pull them away: but he that trusteth in me, shall inherite the land, & shall possesse mine holy Mounraine.

14 And he shall say, Cast vp, cast vp: prepare the way: take vp the stumbling blockes out of the way of my people.

15 For thus saith he, that is hie and excellent, he that inhabiteth the eternitie, whose Name is the Holy one, I dwell in the hie and holy place: with him also that is of a contrite and humble spirit to reuine the spirit of the humble, and to giue life to them that are of a contrite heart.

16 For I will not contend for euer, neither will I be alwaies wroth, for the spirit shoulde faile before me: and I haue made the breath.

17 For his wicked couetousnes I am angry with him, and haue smitten him: I hid me and was angry, yet he went away, and turned after the way of his owne heart.

18 I haue seene his wayes, and will heale him: I will leade him also, and restore comfort vnto him, and to those that lament him.

19 I create the fruit of the lippes to be peace: peace vnto them that are farre off, and to them that are neere saith y^e Lord: for I wil heale him.

20 But the wicked are like the raging sea that cannot rest, whose waters cast vp myre & dirt.

21 There is no peace saith my God, to the wicked.

CHAP. LVIII.

1 The office of Gods ministers. 2 The workes of the hypocrites. 3 The fast of the faithfull. 13 Of the true Sabbath.

CRie aloud, spare not: lift vp thy voice like a trumpet, & shewe my people their transgression, & to the house of Isakob, their sinnes.

2 Yet they seeke me dailie, and will know my wayes, euen as a nation that did righteously, and had not forsaken the statutes of their God: they aske of me the ordinances of Iustice: they will draw neere vnto God, saying,

3 Wherefore haue we fasted, and thou seest

it not? we haue punished our selues, and thou regardest it not. Behold, in y^e day of your fast you will seeke your will, & require all your dettes.

4 Behold, ye fast to strife & debate, & to smite wth the fist of wickednes: ye shal not fast as ye do to day, to make your voice to be heard aboue.

5 Is it such a fast that I haue chosen, that a man shoulde afflict his soule for a day, and to bow downe his head as a bull rush, and to lye downe in sackcloth and ashes? wilt thou call this a fasting, or an acceptable day to the Lord?

6 Is not this the fasting, that I haue chosen, to loose the bandes of wickednesse, to take off the heauie burdens, and to let the oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke?

7 Is it not to deale thy bread to the hungry, & that thou bring the poore that wander, vnto thine house? when y^e seest y^e naked y^e thou couer him, & hide not thy selfe from thine owne flesh?

8 Then shall thy light breake forth as the morning, and thine health shall grow speedily: thy righteousness shall goe before thee, and the glory of the Lord shall embrace thee.

9 Then shalt y^e call, & the Lord shal answer: thou shalt cry & he shall say, Here I am: if thou take away from the middes of thee y^e yoke, the putting forth of the finger, & wicked speaking:

10 If thou poure out thy soule to the hungry, and refresh the troubled soule: then shall thy light spring out in the darknesse, and thy darknesse shall be as the noone day.

11 And the Lord shall guide thee continually, & satisfie thy soule in drought, & make fat thy bones: & thou shalt be like a watered garden, & like a spring of water, whose waters faile not.

12 And they shalbe of thee, that shall build the old waste places: thou shalt raise vp the foundations for many generations, and thou shalt be called the repaier of the breach and the restorer of the paths to dwell in.

13 If thou turne away thy foote from the Sabbath, from doing thy will on mine holy day, and call the Sabbath a delite, to consecrate it as glorious to the Lord, and shalt honour him, not doing thine owne wayes, nor seeking thine owne will, nor speaking a vaine worde,

14 Then shalt thou delite in y^e Lord, & I will cause thee to mount vpon the hie places of the earth, & feed thee wth the heritage of Isakob thy father: for the mouth of y^e Lord hath spokē it.

CHAP. LIX.

1 The wicked perish through their owne iniquities. 12 The confession of sinnes. 16 God alone will preserve his Church, though all men faile.

BEhold, * the Lordes hand is not shortened, that it cannot saue: neither is his care heauie, that it cannot heare.

2 But * your iniquities haue separated betwene you and your God, and your sinnes haue hid his face from you, that he will not heare.

3 For your hands are defiled with blood, and your fingers with iniquity: your lips haue spokē lies, and your tongue hath murmured iniquity.

4 No man calleth for Iustice: no man contendeth for truth: they trust in vanitie, and speake vaine things: they conceiue mischief, and bring forth iniquitie.

5 They hatch cockatrice egges, & weaue the spiders web: he y^e eateth of their egges, dieth, & that

27
chap
Jera

that ~~it~~ is trode vpon breaketh out into a serpent.

6 Their webs shall be no garment, neither shall they cover them selues with their labours: for their workes are workes of iniquitie, and the worke of cruelty is in their hands.

7 Their feete runne to euill, and they make haste to shed innocent blood: their thoughts are wicked thoughts: desolation and destruction is in their paths.

8 The way of peace they knowe not, and there is none equity in their goings: they haue made them crooked paths: whosoever goeth therein, shall not know peace.

9 Therefore is iudgement farre from vs, neither doeth iustice come neere vnto vs: we waite for light, but loe, it is darkenesse: for brightnesse, but we walke in darkenesse.

10 We grope for the wall like the blinde, and we grope as one without eyes: we stumble at the noone day as in the twilight: we are in solitarie places, as dead men.

11 We roare all like beares, and mourne like doones: we looke for equitie, but there is none: for health, but it is farre from vs.

12 For our trespasses are many before thee, and our sinnes testifye against vs: for our trespasses are with vs, and we know our iniquities.

13 In trespassing and lying against the Lord, and we haue departed away from our God, and haue spoken of cruelty and rebellion, concealing & uttering out of the heart false matters.

14 Therefore iudgement is turned backward, and iustice standeth farre off: for truth is fallen in the streete, and equitie cannot enter.

15 Yea, truth faileth, & he ~~is~~ refraineth from euil, maketh himselfe a praise: & when the Lord saw it, it displeased him that there was no iudgement.

16 And when he saw that there was no man, he wondered that none would offer himselfe. Therefore his arme did saue it, and his righteousness it selfe did susteine it.

17 For he put on righteousness, as an habergeon, and an helmet of saluation vpon his head, and he put on the garments of vengeance for clothing, and was clad with zeale as a cloke:

18 As to make recompence, as to requite the surie of the aduersaries with a recompence to his enemies: he will fullie repay the ylands.

19 So shall they feare the Name of the Lord from the West, and his glory from the rising of the sunne: for ~~his~~ enemy shall come like a flood: but the Spirit of the Lord shall chase him away.

20 And the Redeemer shall come vnto Zion, and vnto them that turne from iniquitie in Iakob, saith the Lord.

21 And I will make this my conenant with them, saith the Lorde, My spirit that is vpon thee, and my wordes, which I haue put in thy mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of the mouth of the seed of thy seed, saith the Lord, from henceforth euen for euer.

CHAP. IX.

3 The Gentiles shall come to the knowledge of the Gospell. 8 They shall come to the Church in abundance. 16 They shall haue abundance, though they suffer for a time.

A Rise, O Ierusalem: be bright: for thy light is come, & ~~thy~~ glory of ~~thy~~ Lord is rise vpon thee.

2 For behold, darkenes shall couer ~~thy~~ earth, & grosse darknes ~~thy~~ people: but the Lord shall arise vpon thee, & his glory shall be seene vpon thee.

3 And the Gentiles shall walke in thy light, and Kings at the brightnes of thy rising vp.

4 Lift vp thine eyes round about, and behold: all these are gathered, and come to thee: thy sonnes shall come from farre, and thy daughters shall be nourished at ~~thy~~ side.

5 Then thou shalt see and shine: thine heart shall be astonied and enlarged, because the multitude of the sea shall be conuerted vnto thee, & the riches of ~~thy~~ Gentiles shall come vnto thee.

6 The multitude of camels shall couer thee: & the dromedaries of Midian and of Ephah: all they of Sheba shall come: they shall bring gold & incense, & shew forth the praises of the Lord.

7 All the sheepe of Kedar shall be gathered vnto thee: the rams of Nebaioth shall serue thee: they shall come vp to be accepted vpon mine altar: & I will beautifie the house of my glory.

8 Who are these that flee like a cloud, and as the doves to their windowes?

9 Surely the yles shall waite for me, and the ships of Tarshish, as at the beginning, that they may bring thy sonnes from farre, and their siluer, and their gold with them, vnto the Name of the Lord thy God, and to the Holy one of Israel, because he hath glorified thee.

10 And the sonnes of strangers shall build vpon thy walles, and their Kings shall minister vnto thee: for in my wrath I smote thee, but in my mercy I had compassion on thee.

11 Therefore thy gates shall be open continually: neither day nor night shall they be shut, that men may bring vnto thee the riches of the Gentiles, and that their Kings may be brought.

12 For the nation, and the kingdome, that wil not serue thee, shall perish: and those nations shall be utterly destroyed.

13 The glory of Lebanon shall come vnto thee, the firre tree, the elme and the boxe tree together, to beautifie the place of my Sanctuary: for I will glorifie the place of my feete.

14 The sonnes also of them that afflicted thee shall come and bowe vnto thee: and all they that despised thee, shall fall downe at the soles of thy feete: and they shall call thee, The city of ~~thy~~ Lord, Zion of the Holy one of Israel.

15 Where as ~~thou~~ hast bene forsaken & hated, so ~~thou~~ no man went by thee, I will make thee an eternal glory, & a ioy from generatiō to generatiō.

16 Thou shalt also sucke ~~thy~~ milke of the Gentiles, and shalt sucke the breasts of Kings: and thou shalt know, ~~thou~~ I the Lord am thy Saniour, and thy Redeemer, the mighty one of Iakob.

17 For brasie wil I bring gold, and for yron wil I bring siluer, and for wood brasie, and for stones yron. I will also make thy government peace, and thine exactours righteousness.

18 Violence shall no more be heard of in thy land, neither desolation, nor destruction within thy borders: but thou shalt call saluation, thy walles, and prayse, thy gates.

19 Thou shalt haue no more sunne to shine by day, neither shall the brightnes of the moone shine vnto thee: for the Lord shall be thine euermore lasting light, and thy God, thy glory.

20 Thy sunne shall neuer go downe, neither shall

shal thy moone be hid: for the Lorde shall be thine euertlasting light, and the daies of thy sorrow shalbe ended.

21 Thy people also shalbe all righteous: they shall possesse the land for euer, the grasse of my planting shalbe the worke of mine hands, that I may be glorified.

22 A litle one shal become as a thousand, and a small one as a strong nation: I the Lorde will hasten it in due time.

CHAP. LXI.

2 He prophesieth that Christ shalbe anointed and sent to preach. 3 The ioy of the faithfull.

4. 18. **T**He * Spirit of the Lorde God is vpon me, therefore hath the Lorde anointed me: he hath sent me to preach good tidings vnto the poore, to binde vp the broken hearted, to preach libertie to the captiues, and to them that are bound, the opening of the prison,

3 To preache the acceptable yeere of the Lorde and the day of vengeance of our God, to comfort all that mourne,

3 To appoint vnto them that mourne in Zion, and to giue vnto them beauty for ashes, the oyle of ioy for mourning, the garment of gladnesse for the spirit of heauinesse, that they might be called trees of righteousness, the planting of the Lorde, that he may be glorified.

4 And they shall build the old walte places, and raise vp the former desolations, and they shal repaire the cities that were desolate and waste through many generations.

5 And the strangers shall stand and feed your sheepe, and the sonnes of the strangers shall be your plowmen and dressers of your vines.

6 But ye shall be named the Priestes of the Lorde, and men shall say vnto you, The ministers of our God: Ye shal eate the riches of the Gentiles, and shalbe exalted with their glory.

7 For your shame you shall receiue double, and for confusion they shall reioyce in their portion: for in their land they shall possesse the double: euertlasting ioy shalbe vnto them.

8 For I the Lorde loue iudgement, and hate robberie for burnt offering, and I will direct their worke in truthe, and wil make an euertlasting covenant with them.

9 And their seed shalbe knowen among the Gentiles, and their buds among the people. All that see them, shall know them, that they are the seede which the Lorde hath blessed.

10 I will greatly reioyce in the Lorde, and my soule shalbe ioyful in my God: for he hath clothed me with the garments of saluation, and couered me with the robe of righteousness: he hath decked me like a bridegrome, and as a bride tireth her selfe with her iewels.

11 For as the earth bringeth forth her bud, and as the garden causeth to grow that which is sown in it: so Lord God wil cause righteousness to grow, and praise before all the heathen.

CHAP. LXII.

1 The great desire that the Prophets haue had for Christes comming. 6 The diligence of the Pastours to preach.

For Zions sake I wil not hold my tongue, & for Ieruselems sake I wil not rest, vntill the righteousness thereof breake forth as the light, & saluation thereof as a burning lampe.

2 And y Gentiles shal see thy righteousness, & al kings thy glory: & y shalt be called by a new name, & the mouth of the Lorde shal name.

3 Thou shalt also be a crowne of glory in the hand of the Lorde, and a royall diademe in the hand of thy God.

4 It shal no more be said vnto thee, Forfaken, neither shal it be saide any more to thy lande, Desolate, but thou shalt be called Hephzi-bah, and thy land Beulah: for the Lorde deliteth in thee, and thy land shall haue an husband.

5 For as a yong man marieth a virgin: so shal thy sonnes marry thee: & as a bridegrome is glad of the bride, so shal thy God reioyce ouer thee.

6 I haue set watchmen vpon thy walles, O Ierusalem, which all the day and all the night continually shall not cease: ye that are mindfull of the Lorde, keape not silence,

7 And giue him no rest till he repaire, & vntill he set vp Ierusalem the praise of the world,

8 The Lorde hath sworne by his right hand, & by his strong arme, Surely I wil no more giue thy corne to be meat for thine enemies, & surely the sonnes of the strangers shal not drinke thy wine, for the which thou hast laboured.

9 But they that haue gathered it, shal eate it, and praise the Lorde, and the gatherers thereof shall drinke it in the courtes of my Sanctuarie.

10 Go through, go through the gates: prepare you the way for the people: cast vp, cast vp the way, and gather out the stones and set vp a standart for the people.

11 Behold, the Lorde hath proclaimed vnto the endes of the world: tell the daughter Zion, Beholde, thy Saviour commeth: beholde, his wages is with him, & his worke is before him.

12 And they shal call them, The holy people, the redeemed of the Lorde, and thou shalt be named, A city sought out and not forsaken.

CHAP. LXIII.

1 God shall destroy his enemies for his Churches sake. 7 Gods benefites towards his Church.

WHo is this that commeth from Edom, with red garments from Bozrah? he is glorious in his apparel, & walketh in his great strength. I speake in righteousness, & am mighty to saue.

2 Wherefore is thine apparel red, & thy garments like him y treadeth in the wine presse?

3 I haue trode the wine presse alone, & of all people there was none w me: for I will tread them in mine anger, & tread them vnder foote in my wrath, & their blood shalbe sprinkled vpon my garments, & I wil staine all my raimet.

4 For the day of vengeance is in mine heart, and the yeere of my redeemed is come.

5 And I looked, and there was none to help, and I wondred that there was none to vphold: therefore mine owne arme helped me, and my wrath it selfe sustained me.

6 Therefore I will tread downe the people in my wrath, & make the drunken in mine indignation, & wil bring downe their strength to y earth.

7 I wil remember the mercies of the Lorde and the praises of the Lorde according vnto all that the Lorde hath giuen vs, and for the great goodnesse toward the house of Israel, which he hath giuen them according to his tender loue, and according to his great mercies.

8 For he said, Surely they are my people, chil-

dren that wil not lie: so he was their Saviour.

9 In all their troubles he was troubled, and the Angel of his presence saved them: in his loue and in his mercy he redeemed them, & he bare them and caried them alwaies continually.

10 But they rebelled and vexed his holy Spirit: therefore was he turned to be their enemy and he sought against them.

11 Then he remembered the old time of Moses and his people, saying, Where is he that brought them vp out of the Sea with the shepherd of his sheepe? where is he that put his holy Spirit within him?

12 He led them by the right hand of Moses & his owne glorious arme deuiding & water before the, to make himselfe an euersliding name.

13 He led them through & deepe, as an horse in the wilderness, that they should not stumble.

14 As the beast goeth downe into the valley, the Spirit of the Lord gaue them rest: so didst thou lead thy people, to make thy selfe a glorious Name.

15 Looke downe from heauen, and beholde from the dwelling place of thine holines, & of thy glory. Where is thy zeale & thy strength, the multitude of thy mercies, and of thy compassions? they are restrained from me.

16 Doubtlesse thou art our Father, though Abraham be ignorant of vs, and Isaac know vs not, yet thou, O Lord, art our Father, and our redeemer: thy Name is for euer.

17 O Lord, why hast thou made vs to erre from thy wayes? and hardened our heart from thy feare? Returne for thy seruants sake, and for the tribes of thine inheritance.

18 The people of thine holines haue possessed it, but a litle while: for our aduersaries haue broken downe thy Sanctuary.

19 We haue bene as they, ouer whome thou neuer bearest rule, and vpon whom thy Name was not called.

CHAP. LXXIII.

1 The Prophet prayeth for the finnes of the people. 6 Mans righteousness is like a filthy cloth.

O H, that thou wouldest breake the heauens, and come downe, and that the mountaines might melt at thy presence!

2 As the melting fire burned, as the fire caused the waters to boyle, (that thou mightest declare thy Name to thy aduersaries) the people did tremble at thy presence.

3 When thou diddest terrible things, which we looked not for, thou camest downe, and the mountaines melted at thy presence.

4 For since the beginning of the world they haue not heard nor vnderstand wth the eare, neither hath the eie seene another God beside thee, which doeth so to him that waiteth for him.

5 Thou diddest meete him that reioyced in thee, and did iustly: they remembered thee in thy wayes: behold, & art angry, for we haue sinned: yet in them is continuance, & we shalbe saved.

6 But we haue all bene as an vncleane thing, and all our righteousness is as filthy cloutes, and we all doe fade like a lease, and our iniquities like the winde haue taken vs away.

7 And there is none that calleth vpon thy Name, neither that stirreth vp himselfe to take hold of thee: for thou hast hid thy face from vs,

and hast consumed vs because of our iniquities.

8 But now, O Lord, thou art our Father: we are the clay, and thou art our potter, and we all are the worke of thine hands.

9 Be not angry, O Lord, about measure, neither remember iniquitie for euer: loe, we beseech thee behold, we are all thy people.

10 Thine holy cities lie waste: Zion is a wilderness, and Ierusalem a desert:

11 The house of our Sanctuary and of our glory, where our fathers praised thee, is burnt vp wth fire, & all our pleasant things are wasted.

12 Wilt thou holde thy selie still at these things, O Lord? wilt thou hold thy peace and afflict vs about measure?

CHAP. LXXV.

1 The vocation of the Gentiles, and the reuelation of the Iewes. 13 The ioy of the elect and the punishment of the wicked.

I Haue bene sought of them that asked not: I was found of them that sought me not: I said, Behold me, behold me, vnto a nation that called not vpon my Name.

2 I haue spread out mine hands all & day vnto a rebellious people, & walked in a way & was not good: *even* after their owne imaginations:

3 A people that provoked me euer vnto my face: that sacrificeth in gardens, and burneth incense vpon bricks.

4 Which remaine among the graues, & lodge in the deserts, which eate swines flesh, and the broth of things polluted are in their vessels.

5 Which say, Stand apart, come not neere to me: for I am holier then thou: these are a smoke in my wrath, and a fire that burneth al the day.

6 Behold, it is written before me: I wil not keepe silence, but wil render it and recompense it into their bosome.

7 Your iniquities and the iniquities of your fathers shalbe together (saith the Lord) which haue burnt incense vpon the mountaines, and blasphemed me vpon the hills: therefore wil I measure their olde worke into their bosome.

8 Thus saith the Lord, As the wine is found in the cluster, and one saith, Destroy it not, for a blessing is in it, so wil I doe for my seruants sakes, that I may not destroy them whole.

9 But I wil bring a seede out of Iacob, and out of Iudah, that shal inherite my mountaine: and mine eke shal inherite it, and my seruants shal dwell there.

10 And Sharon shalbe a sheepe fold, and the valley of Achor shalbe a resting place for the cattell of my people, that haue sought me.

11 But ye are they that haue forsaken the Lord, and forgotten mine holy mountaine, and haue prepared a table for the multitude, and furnish the drinke offerings vnto the number.

12 Therefore wil I number you to & sword, and all you shal bow downe to the slaughter, because I called, & ye did not answer: I spake, and ye heard not, but did euil in my sight and did chuse that thing which I would not.

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, my seruants shal eate, and ye shalbe hungry: beholde, my seruants shal drinke, and ye shalbe thirstie: beholde, my seruants shal reioyce, and ye shalbe ashamed.

14 Behold, my seruants shal sing for ioy of heart,

heart, and ye shall erie for sorow of heart, and
shal howle for vexation of minde.

15 And ye shal leaue your name as a curse
vnto my choien: for the Lord God shal slay you
and cal his seruants by another name.

16 He that shal blesse in the earth, shal blesse
himselie in the true God, & he that sweareth in
the earth, shal sweare by the true God: for the
former troubles are forgotten, and shal surely
hide themselves from mine eyes.

17 For loe, I wil create newe heauens and a
new earth: and the former shal not be remem-
bred nor come into minde.

18 But be you glad & reioyce for euer in the
things that I shal create: for behold, I wil create
Ierusalem as a reioicing, & her people as a ioy,

19 And I wil reioyce in Ierusalem, and ioy in
my people: and the voice of weeping shalbe no
more heard in her, nor the voyce of crying.

20 There shal be no more there a childe of
yeeres, nor an old man that hath not filled his
daies: for he that shalbe an hundred yeeres old,
shal die as a yong man: but the sinner beeing an
hundred yeeres old shal be accursed.

21 And they shal build houses and inhabite
them, and they shal plant vineyards, and eat the
fruit of them.

22 They shal not builde, and another inha-
bite: they shal not plant, and another eate: for
as the daies of the tree are the daies of my peo-
ple, and mine elect shal enioy in olde age the
worke of their hands.

23 They shal not labour in vaine, nor bring
foorth in feare: for they are the seed of the bles-
sed of the Lord, and their buds with them.

24 Yea, before they cal, I wil answer, and
whiles they speake, I wil heare.

25 The wolfe and the lambe shal feede toge-
ther, and the lyon shal eate strawe like the bul-
locke: and to the serpent dust shal be his meate.
They shal no more hurt nor destroy in al mine
holy Mountaine, saith the Lord.

CHAP. LXVI.

1 God dwelleth not in temples made with hands.
2 He despiseth sacrifices done without mercie &
faith. 3 God comforteth them that are troubled
for his sake. 19 The vocation of the Gentiles. 23
The perpetuall Sabbath. 24 The punishment of
the naked is euilasting.

19. **7.** Thus saith the Lorde, * The heauen is my
throne, and the earth is my footstool: where
is that house that ye wil build vnto me? and
where is that place of my rest?

2 For al these things hath mine hande made,
& al these things haue bene, saith the Lord: and
to him wil I looke, euen to him y is poore, and
of a contrite spirit, & trembleth at my wordes.

3 He y killeth a bullocke, as if he slew a ma:
he y sacrificeth a sheepe, as if he cut off a dogges
necke: he y offereth an oblation, as if he offered
swines blood: he y remembreth incense, as if he
blesst an idole: yea, they haue chosen their own
waies, & their soule delireth in their abominations.

4 Therefore wil I chuse out their delusions,
& I wil bring their feare vpon them, because I
called, & none would answer: I spake and they
would not heare: but they did euil in my sight,
and chose the things which I would not.

5 Heare ye the wordes of the Lord, al ye that

tremble at his word, Your brethren that hated
you, and cast you out for my Names sake, said,
Let the Lord be glorified: but he shal appeare
to your ioy, and they shalbe shamed.

6 A voice soundeth from the city, euen a voice
from the Temple, the voyce of the Lord, that
recompenseth his enemies fully.

7 Before she traualled, she brought forth:
and before her paine came, she was deliuered
of a man childe.

8 Who hath heard such a thing? who hath
seene such things? shal the earth be brought
foorth in one day? or shal a nation be borne
at once? for assoone as Zion traualled, shee
brought forth her children.

9 Shall I cause to trauaile, and not bring
foorth? shal I cause to bring foorth and shal be
barren, saith thy God?

10 Reioyce ye with Ierusalem, and be glad
with her, all ye that loue her: reioyce for ioy
with her, all ye that mourne for her,

11 That ye may sucke and be satisfied wth the
breasts of her consolation: that ye may milke out
and be delited with the brightness of her glory.

12 For thus saith the Lord, Behold, I wil ex-
tend peace ouer her like a flood, and the glory
of the Gentiles like a flowing streame: then
shal ye sucke, ye shall be borne vpon her side,
and be ioyfull vpon her knees.

13 As one whom his mother comforteth, so wil
I comfort you, & ye shalbe comforted in Ierusalem.

14 And when ye see this, your heart shall re-
ioyce, & your bones shall flourish like an hebe:
& the hand of y Lord shalbe knowen among his
seruants, & his indignatio against his enemies.

15 For behold, the Lord wil come with fire,
and his charrets like a whirlowind, that he may
recompense his anger with wrath, and his in-
dignation with the flame of fire.

16 For the Lorde wil iudge with fire, and
with his sworde all flesh, and the slaine of the
Lord shalbe many.

17 They y sanctifie themselves, & purifie them
selues in y gardens behind one tree in the wide
eating swines flesh, & such abomination, euen y
mouse, shalbe consumed together, saith y Lord.

18 For I wil visite their workes, and their
imaginations: for it shal come that I will ga-
ther all nations and tongues, and they shall
come, and see my glory.

19 And I will set a signe among them, & wil
send those y escape of them, vnto the nations of
Tarsish, Pul, & Lud, & to them y draw y bow,
to Tubal & Iauan, yea as fast off, that haue not
heard my name, neither haue seene my glory, &
they shal declare my glory among the Gentiles.

20 And they shal bring all your brethren for
an offering vnto the Lord out of al nations, vpon
horses, & in charrets, & in horse litters, & vpon
mules, and swift beasts, to Ierusalem mine holy
Mountaine, saith y Lord, as the childe of Israel
offer in a cleane vessel in the house of y Lorde.

21 And I will take of them for Priests, and
for Leuites, saith the Lord.

22 For as y new heauens, & the newe earth
w^{ch} I will make, shal remaine before me, saith the
Lord, so shal your seed & your name continue.

23 And from moneth to moneth, and from
Sabbath to Sabbath shal all flesh come to wor-
ship

ship before me, saith the Lord.

24 And they shall go forth, and looke vpon their shall their fire be quenched, and they shall the carkeises of the men that haue transgressed be an abhorring vnto all flesh.

IEREMIAH.

THE ARGUMENT.

The Prophet Jeremiah borne in the citie of Anathoth in the countrey of Benjamin, was the sonne of Hilkiah, whome some thinke to be he that found out the booke of the Lawe, and gave it to Josiah. This Prophet had excellent giftes of God, and most euident reuelations of prophecies, so that by the commandement of the Lord he became very young to prophecise, that is, in the thirteenth yeere of Josiah, and continued eigheteene yeere vnder the said King, and thre moneths vnder Jehiakaz, and vnder Jehoiakim eleuen yeeres, and thre monethes vnder Jehoiachin, and vnder Zedekiah eleuen yeeres: vnto the time that they were carryed away into Babylon. So that this time amounteth to aboute fourtie yeere, besides the time that he prophesied after the captiuitie. In this booke he declareth with teares and lamentation the destruction of Ierusalem, and the captiuitie of the people, for their idolatrie, conetousnes, subtiltie, crueltie, exesse, rebellion, and contempt of Gods word, and for the consolation of the Church, reueleth the iust time of their deliuerance. And here chiefly are to be considered three things. First, the rebellion of the wicked, which waxe more stubburne and obstinate, when the Prophets doe admonish them most plainely of their destruction. Next, howe the Prophets and ministers of God, ought not to be discouraged in their vocation, though they be persecuted and rigorously handled of the wicked for Gods cause. And thirdly, though God shew his iust iudgement against the wicked, yet will he ever shewe him selfe a preseruer of his Church, and when all manner seeme to mans iudgement to be abolished, then will he declare him selfe victori-ous in preseruing his.

CHAP. I.

1 In what time Jeremiah prophesied. 6 He acknowledgeth his imperfection, and is strengthened of the Lord. 11 The Lord sheweth him the destruction of Ierusalem. 12 He commandeth him to preach his word without feare.

THe wordes of Ieremiah the sonne of Hilkiah one of the Priestes that were at Anathoth in the land of Benjamin.

2 To whome the word of the Lord came in the dayes of Josiah the sonne of Amon King of Iudah in the thirteenth yeere of his reigne:

3 And also in the dayes of Jehoiakim the sonne of Josiah King of Iudah vnto the ende of the eleuenth yeere of Zedekiah, the sonne of Josiah King of Iudah, euen vnto the carying away of Ierusalem captiue in the fift moneth.

4 Then the word of the Lord came vnto me, saying,

5 Before I formed thee in the wombe, I knewe thee, and before thou camest out of the wombe, I sanctified thee, and ordeined thee to be a Prophet vnto the nations.

6 Then said I, Oh Lord God, behold, I can not speake, for I am a childe.

7 But the Lord said vnto me, Say not, I am a childe: for thou shalt go to al I shal send thee, & whatsoever I command thee, shalt thou speake.

8 Be not afraid of their faces: for I am with thee to deliuer thee, saith the Lord.

9 Then the Lord stretched out his hand and touched my mouth, & the Lord said vnto me, Behold, I haue put my wordes in thy mouth.

10 Behold, this day haue I set thee ouer the nations and ouer the kingdomes to plucke vp, and to roote out, and to destroy and throwe downe, to build, and to plant.

11 After this, the word of the Lord came vnto me, saying, Ieremiah, what seest thou? And I said, I see a rodde of an almond tree.

12 The said the Lord vnto me, Thou hast seene right: for I wil hasten my word to performe it.

13 Again the word of the Lord came vnto me the second time, saying, What seest thou? And I

said, I see a seething pot looking out of the north.

14 Then said the Lord vnto me, Out of the North shall a plague be spread vpon all the inhabitants of the land.

15 For lo, I wil call al the families of the North, saith the Lord, & they shall come, & euery one shall set his throne in the entring of the gates of Ierusalem, & on all the walles thereof round about, and in all the cities of Iudah.

16 And I will declare vnto them my iudgements touching al their wickednes of them they haue forsaken me, & haue burnt incense vnto other gods, & worshipped the works of their owne hands.

17 Thou therefore truste vpon thy loynes, and arise and speake vnto them all that I command thee: be not afraid of their faces, least I destroy thee before them.

18 For I, beholde, I this day haue made thee a defenced city, & an yron pillar, & walles of brasie against the whole land, against the Kings of Iudah, & against the princes thereof, against the priests thereof, and against the people of the land.

19 For they shall fight against thee, but they shall not preuaile against thee: for I am with thee to deliuer thee, saith the Lord.

CHAP. II.

2 God rehearseth his benefites done vnto the Jewes. 8 Against the Priestes and false prophets. 12 The Jewes are destroyed, because they forsake God.

Moreouer, the word of the Lord came vnto me, saying,

2 Go, and crie in the eares of Ierusalem, saying, Thus saith the Lord, I remember thee, with the kindnesse of thy youth, and the loue of thy marriage, when thou wentest after me in the wilderness in a land that was not sowne.

3 Israel was as a thing hallowed vnto the Lord, & his first fruites: all they that ate it, shall offend: euil shal come vpon them, saith the Lord.

4 Heare ye the word of the Lord, O house of Iakob, & all the families of the house of Israel.

5 Thus saith the Lord, What iniquitie haue your fathers found in me, that they are gone farre from me, and haue walked after vanitie, and are become vaine?

6 For they said not, Where is the Lord that brought vs vp out of the land of Egypt? that led vs through the wilderness, through a desert, and waste land, through a drie land, and by the shadowe of death, by a land that no man passed through, and where no man dwelt?

7 And I brought you into a plentiful coutry, to eate the fruit thereof, and the commodities of the same: but when ye entred, ye defiled my laud, and made mine heritage an abomination.

8 The Priests said not, Where is the Lord? and they that should minister the Lawe, knewe me not: the pastours also offended against me, and the Prophets prophecied in Baal, and went after things that did not profite.

9 Wherefore I will yet plead with you, saith the Lord, and I will pleade with your childrens children.

10 For goe ye to the yles of Chittim, and beholde, and send vnto Kedar, and take diligent heede, and see whether there be such things:

11 Hath any nation chaged their gods, which yet are no gods? but my people haue changed their glorie, for that which doeth not profite.

12 O ye heauens, be astonied at this: be afraid, and vtterly confounded, saith the Lord.

13 For my people haue committed two euils: they haue forsaken me the fountaine of liuing waters, to dig them pits, *even* broken pits that can holde no water.

14 Is Israel a seruant, or is he borne in the house? why then is he spoyled?

15 The Lyons roared vpon him, and yelled, and they haue made his land waste: his cities are burnt without an inhabitant.

16 Also the children of Noph and Tahapanes haue broken thine head.

17 Hast not thou procured this vnto thy selfe, because thou hast forsaken the Lord thy God, who hath led thee by the way?

18 And what hast thou nowe to doe in the way of Egypt? to drinke the water of Nilus? or what makest thou in the way of Asshur? to drinke the water of the River?

19 Thine owne wickednesse shall comect thee, and thy turnings backe shall reprocue thee: knowe therefore and behold, that it is an euill thing, and bitter, that thou hast forsaken the Lord thy God, and that my feare is not in thee, saith the Lord God of hostes.

20 For of old time I haue broke thy yoke, & burst thy bonds, & thou saidest, I will no more transgresse, but like an harlot thou runnest about vpon all hig hills, and vnder all greene trees.

21 Yet I had planted thee, a noble vine, whose seede & plants were a natural: how then art thou turned vnto me into the plants of a strange vine?

22 Though thou wash thee with nitre, and take thee much sope, yet thine iniquitie is marked before me, saith the Lord God.

23 How canst thou say, I am not polluted, neither haue I followed Baalim? Behold thy wayes in y valley, and know what thou hast done: thou art like a swift dromedarie, & runneth by his wayes.

24 And as a wilde asse, vsed to the wilderness, that misleth vp the winde by occasion at her pleasure: who can turne her backe? all they that seeke her, will not wearie them selues, but will finde her in her moneth.

25 Keepe thou thy feete from barenesse, and thy throte from thirst: but thou laidest desperately, No, for I haue loued strangers, and them will I followe.

26 As y thiefe is ashamed when he is found, so is y house of Israel ashamed, they, their kings, their princes and their Priests, & their prophets.

27 Saying to a tree, Thou art my father, and to a stone, Thou hast begotten me: for they haue turned their backe vnto me: and not their face: but in the time of their trouble they will say, Arise, and helpe vs.

28 But where are thy gods, y thou hast made thee? let them arise, if they can helpe thee in the time of thy trouble: for according to the number of thy cities, are thy gods, O Iudah.

29 Wherefore will ye plead with me? ye all haue rebelled against me, saith the Lord.

30 I haue smitté your children in vaine, they receiued no correction: your owne sword hath deuoured your Prophets like a destroying lion.

31 O generation, take heed to y word of the Lord: haue I bin as a wilderness vnto Israel, or a land of darknes? Wherefore saith my people then, We are lords, we wil come no more vnto thee?

32 Can a maide forget her ornament, or a bride her attire? yet my people haue forgotten me, dayes without number.

33 Why doest thou prepare thy way, to seeke amitie? euen therefore will I teach thee, that thy wayes are wickednesse.

34 Also in thy wings is found the blood of the soules of the poore innocents: I haue not found it in holes, but vpon all these places.

35 Yet thou sayest, Because I am guiltlesse, surely his wrath shall turne from me: behold, I will enter with thee into iudgement, because thou sayest, I haue not sinned.

36 Why runnest thou about so much to change thy wayes? for thou shalt be confounded of Egypt, as thou art confounded of Asshur.

37 For thou shalt go south from thence, and thine hands vpon thine head, because the Lord hath reiected thy confidence, and thou shalt not prosper thereby.

CHAP. III.

God calleth his people vnto repentance. 14 He promisseth the restitution of his Church. 20 He reprocueth Iudah and Israel, comparing them to a woman disobedient to her husband.

They say, If a mā put away his wife, & she go from him, & become another mans, shall he returne againe vnto her? shall not this land be polluted? but y hast played the harlot w many louers: yet turne againe to me, saith the Lord.

2 Lift vp thine eyes vnto the hig places, and behold, where thou hast not played the harlot: thou hast sit waiting for them in y wayes, as the Arabian in the wilderness: & y hast polluted y land with thy whoredomes, & with thy malice.

3 Therefore the showres haue bin restrained, and the raine came not, & thou haddest a whores forehead: y wouldest not be ashamed.

4 Diddest thou not stil crie vnto me, Thou art my father, and the guide of my youth?

5 Will he keepe his anger for euer? will he reserve it to the ende? thus hast thou spoken, but thou doest euill, euen more and more.

6 The Lord said also vnto me, in the dayes of Iosiah

Josiah the King, Hast thou seene what this rebel Israel hath done? for she hath gone vp vpon every high mountaine, and vnder euery greene tree, and there played the harlot.

7 And I said, when she had done all this, Turne thou vnto me: but she returned not, as her rebellious sister Iudah sawe.

8 When I sawe, howe that by all occasions rebellious Israel had played the harlot, I cast her away, and gaue her a bill of diuorcement: yet her rebellious sister Iudah was not afraid, but she went also, and played the harlot,

9 So that for the lightnes of her whoredome she hath euen defiled the land: for she hath committed fornication with stones & stockes.

10 Neuertheles, for all this, her rebellious sister Iudah hath not returned vnto me with her whole heart, but fainedly, saith the Lord.

11 And the Lord said vnto me, The rebellious Israel hath iustified her selfe more then the rebellious Iudah.

12 Goe and crie these wordes toward the North, and say, Thou disobedient Israel, returne, saith the Lord, and I will not let my wrath fall vpon you: for I am mercifull, saith the Lord, and I will not alway keepe mine anger.

13 But know thine iniquitie: for thou hast rebelled against thy Lord thy God, & hast scattered thy waies to thy strange gods vnder euery greene tree, but ye would not obey my voyce, saith thy Lord.

14 O ye disobedient children, turne againe, saith the Lord, for I am your Lord, and I will take you one of a citie, and two of a tribe, and will bring you to Zion,

15 And I will giue you pastors according to mine heart, which shall feede you with knowledge and vnderstanding.

16 Moreouer, when ye be increased and multiplied in the land, in those dayes, saith thy Lord, they shall say no more, The Arke of the couenant of thy Lord: for it shall come no more to minde, neither shall they remember it, neither shall they visite it, for that shall be no more done.

17 At that time they shall call Ierusalem, The throne of the Lord, & all the nations shall be gathered vnto it, euen to the Name of the Lord in Ierusalem: and thenceforth they shall follow no more the hardnesse of their wicked heart.

18 In those daies thy house of Iudah shall walke vnto thy house of Israel, & they shall come together out of the land of the North, into thy land, that I haue giuen for an inheritance vnto your fathers.

19 But I said, Howe did I take thee for children, and giue thee a pleasant land, euen the glorious heritage of the armies of the heathen, and said, Thou shalt call me, saying, My father, and shalt not turne from me?

20 But as a woman rebelleth against her husband: so haue ye rebelled against me, O house of Israel, saith the Lord.

21 A voyce was heard vpon the high places, weeping and supplications of the children of Israel: for they haue peruered their way, and forgotten the Lord their God.

22 O ye disobedient children, returne, and I will heale your rebellions. Beholde, we come vnto thee, for thou art the Lord our God.

23 Truly the hope of the hills is but vaine, nor the multitude of mountaines: but in the Lord

our God is the health of Israel.

24 For confusion hath denoured our fathers labour, from our youth their sheepe and their bullocks, their sonnes and their daughters.

25 We lie downe in our confusion, and our shame covereth vs: for we haue sinned against the Lord our God, we and our fathers from our youth, euen vnto this day, and haue not obeyed the voice of the Lord our God.

CHAP. III.

1 True repentance. 4 He exhorteth to the circumcision of the heart. 5 The destruction of Iudah is prophesied, for the malice of their hearts. 19 The Prophet lamenteth it.

O Israel, if thou returne, returne vnto me, saith the Lord: & if thou put away thine abominations out of my sight, then shalt thou not remoue.

2 And thou shalt sweare, The Lord liveth in truth, in iudgement, & in righteousness: & the nations shall be blessed in him, & shall glory in him.

3 For thus saith the Lord to the men of Iudah, and to Ierusalem,

4 Breake vp your fallow ground, & sow not among thorns: be circuncised to thy Lord, & take away the foreskins of your hearts, ye men of Iudah, & inhabitants of Ierusalem, lest my wrath come forth like fire, & burne, that none can quench it, because of the wickednes of your inventions.

5 Declare in Iudah, and shew forth in Ierusalem, and say, Blowe the trumpet in the land: cry, and gather together, and say, Assemble your selues, and let vs go into strong cities.

6 Set vp the standart in Zion: prepare to flee, and stay not: for I will bring a plague from the North, and a great destruction.

7 The lion is come vp from his den, & the destroyer of thy Gentiles is departed, & gone forth of his place to lay the land waste, & thy cities shall be destroyed without an inhabitant.

8 Wherefore girde you with sackcloth: lament, & howle, for the fierce wrath of the Lord is not turned backe from vs.

9 And in that day, saith the Lord, the heart of the King shall perish, and the heart of the princes, and the priests shall be astonished, and the prophets shall wonder.

10 Then saide I, Ah, Lord God, surely thou hast deceiued this people & Ierusalem, saying, Ye shall haue peace, and the sword perceith vnto the heart.

11 At that time shall it be said to this people & to Ierusalem, A drie winde in thy hie places of thy wilderness commeth toward the daughter of my people, but neither to sanne nor to cleanse.

12 A mighty winde shall come vnto me from those places, and now will I also giue sentence vpon them.

13 Behold, he shall come vp as thy clouds, & his charrets shall be as a tempest: his horses are lighter then egles. Woe vnto vs, for we are destroyed.

14 O Ierusalem, wash thine heart from wickednes, & thou mayest be saued: how long shall thy wicked thoughts remaine within thee?

15 For a voice declareth from Dan, and publisheth affliction from mount Ephraim.

16 Make ye mention of the heathen, & publish in Ierusalem, Behold, the skoutes come from a farre countrey, and crie out against the cities of Iudah.

17 They have compassed her about as the watchmen of the feldes, because it hath prouoked me to wrath, saith the Lord.

18 Thy waies and thine inuentions haue procured thee these things, such is thy wickednes: therefore it shalbe bitter, therefore it shal pearce vnto thine heart.

19 My belly, my belly, I am pained, euen at y^e very heart: mine heart is troubled win me: I caⁿ not be still: for my soule hath heard the sound of the trumpet, and the alarme of the battell.

20 Destruction vpon destruction is cryed, for the whole land is waited: suddenly are my tents destroyed, & my curtaines in a moment.

21 How long shal I see the standart, & heare the sound of the trumpet?

not 22 For my people is foolish, they haue not knowne me: they are foolish children, and haue none vnderstanding: they are wise to doe euill, but to doe well they haue no knowledge.

23 I haue looked vpon the earth, and loe, it was without forme and voyde: and to the heauens, and they had no light.

24 I behelde the mountaines: and loe, they trembled, and all the hilles shooke.

25 I beheld, and loe, there was no man, and all the birds of the heauen were departed.

26 I beheld, and loe, the fruitfull place was a wilderness, and all the cities thereof were broken downe at the presence of the Lord, and by his fierce wrath.

27 For thus hath y^e Lord said, The whole land shalbe desolate: yet will I not make a full end.

28 Therefore shall the earth mourne, and the heauens aboue shalbe darkened, because I haue pronounced it: I haue thought it, and will not repent, neither will I turne backe from it.

29 The whole cite shall flee, for the noise of the horsemen and bowmen: they shall go into thickets, & clime vp vpon y^e rockes: euery cite shalbe forsaken, and not a man dwell therein.

30 And when thou shalt be destroyed, what wilt thou do? Though thou clothest thy selfe wth skarlet, though thou deckest thee wth ornaments of gold, though thou paintest thy face with colours, yet shalt y^e trimme thy selfe in vaine: for thy louers will abhorre thee, & seeke thy life.

31 For I haue heard a noise as of a womā traouailing, or as one laboring of her first child, euen the voyce of the daughter Zion, that sigheth, & stretcheth out her handes: wo is me now: for my soule fainteth because of the murthers.

C H A P. V.

In Iudah no righteous man founde, neither among the people nor the rulers. 15 Wherefore Iudah is destroyed of the Caldians.

Rurne to and fro by the streets of Ierusalem, and behold now, and knowe, and inquire in the open places thereof, if ye can finde a man, or if there be any that executeth iudgement, and seeketh the truth, and I will spare it.

2 For though they say, The Lord liueth, yet doe they sweare falsely.

3 O Lord, are not thine eyes vpon the truth? thou hast striken thē, but they haue not sorowed: y^e hast consumed them, but they haue refused to receiue correction: they haue made their faces harder then a stone, & haue refused to returne.

4 Therefore I said, Surely they are poore, they

are foolish, for they knowe not the way of the Lord, nor the iudgement of their God.

5 I will get me vnto the great men, and will speake vnto them: for they haue knowen the way of the Lord, and the iudgement of their God: but these haue altogether broken the yoke, and burst the bondes.

6 Wherefore a Lyon out of the forest shall slay them, and a wolfe of the wilderness shall destroy them: a Leopard shall watch ouer their cities: euery one that goeth out thence, shall be torne in picces, because their trespasses are many, and their rebellions are increased.

7 How should I spare thee for this? thy children haue forsaken me, & sworne by them that are no gods: though I sed them to the full, yet they committed adulterie, and assembled themselves by companies in the harlots houses.

8 They rose vp in y^e morning like sed horses: for euery man*neyed after his neighbours wife.

9 Shall I not visite for these things, saith the Lord? Shall not my soule be auenged on such a nation as this?

10 Clime vp vpon their walles, and destroy them, but make not a full end: take away their battlements, for they are not the Lords.

11 For the house of Israel, and the house of Iudah haue grievously trespassed against me, saith the Lord.

12 They haue denyed the Lord, and said, It is not he, neither shall the plague come vpon vs, neither shall we see sword nor famine.

13 And the Prophets shalbe as winde, & the word is not in thē: thus shal it come vnto thē.

14 Wherefore thus saith y^e Lord God of hosts, Because ye speake such words, behold, I wil put my wordes into thy mouth, like a fire, and this people shalbe as wood, & it shal deuoure thē.

15 Loe, I will bring a nation vpon you from farre, O house of Israel, saith the Lord, which is a mightie nation, and an ancient nation, a nation whose language thou knowest not, neither vnderstandest what they say.

16 Whose quiner is as an open sepulchre: they are all very strong.

17 And they shall eate thine haruest, and thy bread: they shall deuoure thy sonnes and thy daughters: they shal eate vp thy sheepe and thy bullockes: they shall eate thy vines and thy fig trees: they shall destroy with the sword thy fenced cities, wherein thou diddest trust.

18 Neuertheless at those dayes, saith the Lord, I will not make a full end of you.

19 And when ye shal say, Wherefore doeth the Lord our God do these things vnto vs: thē shalt thou answer them, Like as ye haue forsake me, & serued strange gods in your land: so shall ye serue strangers in a land that is not yours.

20 Declare this in the house of Iacob, and publish it in Iudah, saying,

21 Heare now this, O foolish people, and without vnderstanding, which haue eyes and see not, which haue eares and heare not.

22 Feare ye not me, saith the Lord? or wil ye not be afraid at my presence, which haue placed the sand for the bounds of the sea by y^e perpetual decree that it can not passe it: & though the waues thereof rage, yet can they not preuaile, though they roare, yet caⁿ they not passe over it?

23 But this people hath an vnfaithfull and rebellious heart: they are departed and gone.

24 For they say not in their heart, Let vs now feare the Lord our God, that giueth raine both early and late in due season: he reserueth vnto vs the appointed weekes of the haruest.

25 Yet your iniquities haue turned away these things, and your sinnes haue hindered good things from you.

26 For among my people are found wicked persons, that lay waite as he that setteth snares: they haue made a pit to catch men.

27 As a cage is full of birds, so are their houses full of deceite: thereby they are become great and waxen rich.

28 They are waxen fat & shining: they doe ouerpasse the deedes of the wicked: * they execute no iudgement, no not the iudgement of the fatherlesse: yet they prosper, though they execute no iudgement for the poore.

29 Shall I not visite for these things, saith the Lord? or shall not my soule be auenged on such a nation as this?

30 An horrible and filthie thing is committed in the land.

31 The Prophets prophecie lyes, & y Priestes receiue gifts in their hands, & my people delite therein. What wil ye then do in y end thereof?

CHAP. VI.

1 The coming of the Assyrians and Caldeans.
2 He exhorteth the Jewes to repentance.

O Ye children of Benjamin, prepare to flee out of the middes of Ierusalem, and blowe the trumpet in Tekoa: set vp a standart vpon Beth-haccerem: for a plague appeareth out of the North and great destruction.

3 I haue compared the daughter of Zion to a beautifull and daintie woman.

4 The pastors & their flockes shall come vnto her: they shal pitch their tents round about by her, and euery one shall feede in his place.

5 Prepare warre against her: arise, and let vs goe vp toward the South: woe vnto vs: for the day declineth, and the shadowes of the evening are stretched out.

6 Arise, and let vs go vp by night, and destroy her palaces.

7 For thus hath the Lord of hostes said, Hewe downe wood, and cast a mount against Ierusalem: this citie must be visited: all oppression is in the middes of it.

8 As the fountaine casteth out her waters, so she casteth out her malice: crueltie and spoyle is continually heard in her before me with sorowe and strokes.

9 Be thou instructed, O Ierusalem, least my soule depart from thee, least I make thee desolate as a land that none inhabiteth.

10 Thus saith the Lord of hostes, They shall gather as a vine, y residue of Israel: turne backe thine hand as y grape gatherer into y baskets.

11 Vnto whom shall I speake, and admonish, that they may heare? behold, their eares are vncircumcised, and they can not hearken: behold, the worde of the Lord is vnto them as a reproch: they haue no delite in it.

12 Therefore I am full of the wrath of the Lord: I am wearie with holding it: I wil poure it out vpon the children in the streete, and like-

wife vpon the assemblie of the yong men: for the husband shall euen be taken with the wife, and the aged with him that is full of dayes.

12 And their houses with their lands, and wiues also shalbe turned vnto strangers: for I will stretch out mine hand vpon the inhabitants of the land, saith the Lord.

13 For from the least of them, euen vnto the greatest of them, euery one is giuen vnto couetousnesse, and from the Prophet euen vnto the Priest, they all deale falsely.

14 They haue healed also the hurt of the daughter of my people with sweete words, saying, Peace, peace, when there is no peace.

15 Were they ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, they were not ashamed, no, neither could they haue any shame therefore they shal fall among the filthie: whē I shal visit them, they shalbe cast downe, saith y Lord. *that fall*

16 Thus saith the Lord, Stand in the wayes and behold, and aske for the old way, which is the good way, and walke therein, and ye shall finde rest for your soules: but they said, We will not walke therein.

17 Also I set watchmen ouer you, which said, Take heede to the sound of the trumpet: but they said, We will not take heede.

18 Heare therefore, ye Gentiles, and thou Congregation knowe, what is among them.

19 Heare, O earth, bebolde, I will cause a plague to come vpon this people, euen the fruit of their owne imaginations: because they haue not taken heede vnto my wordes, nor to my Lawe, but cast it off.

20 To what purpose bringest thou me incense from Sheba, and sweete calamus from a farre countrey? Your burnt offerings are not pleasant, nor your sacrifices sweete vnto me.

21 Therefore thus saith y Lord, Behold, I will lay stumbling blocks before this people, & the fathers and the sonnes together shall fall vpon them: the neighbour and his friend shal perish.

22 Thus saith the Lord, Behold, a people cometh from the North countrey, and a great nation shall arise from the sides of the earth.

23 With bowe and shield shall they be weaponed: they are cruell, and will haue no compassion: their voyce roareth like the sea, & they ride vpon horses, well appointed like men of warre against thee, O daughter Zion.

24 We haue heard their saine, & our hands waxe feeble: sorowe is come vpon vs, as the sorowe of a woman in trauaile.

25 Go not soorth into the field, nor walke by the way: for the sword of the enemy and leare is on euery side.

26 O daughter of my people girde thee with sackcloth, and wallowe thy selfe in the ashes: make lamentation, and bitter mourning as for thine onely sonne: for the destroyer shall suddenly come vpon vs.

27 I haue set thee for a defence and fortresse among my people, that thou mayest know and trie their wayes.

28 They are all rebellious traitours, walking craftily: they are brasse, and yron, they all are destroyers.

29 The bellowes are burnt: the lead is consumed in the fire: the founde melteth in vaine:

for the wicked are not taken away.

30 They shall call them reprobate siluer, because the Lord hath reiected them.

C H A P. VII.

2 *Jeremiah is commanded to shew vnto the people the word of God, which trusteth in y outward service of the Temple.* 13 *The evils that shall come to the Jewes for the despising of their Prophets.*

21 *Sacrifices doeth not the Lord chiefly require of the Jewes, but that they should obey his worde.*

The wordes that came to Ieremiah from the Lord, saying,

2 Stand in the gate of the Lordes house and crie this word there, and say, Heare the word of the Lord, all ye of Iudah that enter in at these gates to worship the Lord.

3 Thus saith the Lord of hostes, the God of Israel, * Amend your wayes and your workes, and I will let you dwell in this place.

4 Trust not in lying words, saying, The Temple of the Lord, the Temple of the Lord: this is the Temple of the Lord. *not*

5 For if you amende & redresse your wayes and your workes: if you execute iudgement betweene a man and his neighbour,

6 And oppresse not the stranger, the fatherlesse and the widowe, and shedde no innocent blood in this place, neither walke after other gods to your destruction,

7 Then wil I let you dwell in this place in the land y I gaue vnto your fathers, for ever & ever.

8 Behold, you trust in lying wordes, that can not profite.

9 Wil you steale, murther, & comit adultery, and sweare falsely, & burne incense vnto Baal, & walke after other gods whome ye knowe not?

10 And come and stand before me in this House, whereupon my Name is called, and say, We are deliuered, though we haue done all these abominations?

11 Is this House become a denne of theeuers, whereupon my Name is called before your eyes? Behold, euen I see it, saith the Lord.

12 But go ye now vnto my place which was in Shilo, where I set my Name at the beginning, and behold, what I did to it for the wickednesse of my people Israel.

13 Therefore nowe because ye haue done all these works, saith the Lord, (& I rose vp early & spake vnto you: but whē I spake, ye would not heare me, neither whē I called, would ye answer)

14 Therefore will I doe vnto this House, whereupon my Name is called, wherein also ye trust, euen vnto the place that I gaue to you and to your fathers, as I haue done vnto Shilo.

15 And I will cast you out of my sight, as I haue cast out all your brethren, euen the whole seede of Ephraim.

16 Therefore thou shalt not pray for this people, neither list vp crie or prayer for them, neither intreate me, for I will not heare thee.

17 See'st thou not what they do in the cities of Iudah, and in the streetes of Ierusalem?

18 The children gather wood, & the fathers kinde the fire, and the women kneade the dough to make cakes to the Queene of heauen, and to powre out drinke offerings vnto other gods, that they may prouoke me vnto anger.

19 Doe they prouoke me to anger, saith the

Lord, and not them selues to the confusion of their owne faces?

20 Therefore thus saith y Lord God, Behold, mine anger and my wrath shalbe powred vpon this place, vpon man & vpon beast, & vpon the tree of the field, & vpon the fruit of the ground, and it shall burne and not be quenched.

21 Thus saith the Lord of hostes, the God of Israel, Put your burnt offerings vnto your sacrifices, and eate the flesh.

22 For I spake not vnto your fathers, nor comāded them, when I brought the out of y land of Egypt, cōcerning burnt offerings & sacrifices.

23 But this thing commanded I them, saying, Obey my voyce, and I will be your God, and ye shall be my people: and walke ye in all the wayes which I haue commanded you, that it may be well vnto you.

24 But they would not obey nor encline their eare, but went after the counsels, and the stubburnesse of their wicked heart, and went backward and not forward.

25 Since the day that your fathers came vp out of the land of Egypt vnto this day, I haue euen sent vnto you all my seruants the Prophets, rising vp early every day & sending them.

26 Yet would they not heare me nor encline their eare, but hardened their necke, and did worse then their fathers.

27 Therefore shalt thou speake al these words vnto the, but they wil not heare thee: y (halt also crie vnto them, but they wil not answer thee)

28 But thou shalt say vnto the, This is a nation that heareth not the voice of the Lord their God, nor receiveth discipline: trueth is perished, and is cleane gone out of their mouth.

29 Cut off thine haire, O Ierusalem, and cast it away, and take vp a complaint on the high places: for the Lord hath reiected and forsaken the generation of his wrath.

30 For the children of Iudah haue done euill in my sight, saith the Lord: they haue set their abominations in the House, whereupon my Name is called, to pollute it.

31 And they haue built the hie place of Topheth, w is in y valley of Ben-hinnom to burn their sonnes and their daughters in the fire, w I comāded the not, neither came it in mine hart.

32 Therefore behold, the dayes come, saith the Lord, that it shall no mote be called Topheth, nor the valley of Ben-hinnom, but the valley of slaughter: for they shall burie in Topheth till there be no place.

33 And the carkeises of this people shall be meate for the foules of the heauen, and for the beasts of y earth, & none shall fray them away.

34 * Then will I cause to cease from the cities of Iudah, and from the streets of Ierusalem the voyce of mirth and the voyce of gladnesse, the voyce of the bridegrome and the voyce of the bride: for the land shalbe desolate.

C H A P. VIII.

1 *The destruction of the Jewes.* 4 *The Lord mooueth the people to amendment.* 10 *He reprehendeth the lying doctrine and the craftinesse of the Prophets and Priests.*

At y time, saith the Lord, they shall bring out the bones of y Kings of Iudah, & the bones of their princes, & the bones of the Priests and

the bones of the Prophets, and the bones of the inhabitants of Ierusalem out of their graves.

2. And they shall spread them before the sunne and the moone, and all the hoste of heaven, whome they have loued, and whome they have serued, and whome they have followed, and whom they have sought, and whom they have worshipped: they shall not be gathered nor be buried, but shall be as dung vpon the earth.

3. And death shall be desired rather then life of all the residue that remaineth of this wicked familie, which remaine in all the places, where I haue scattered them, saith the Lord of hostes.

4. Thou shalt say vnto them also, Thus sayeth the Lord, Shall they fall and not arise? shall he turne away, and not turne againe?

5. Wherefore is this people of Ierusalem turned backe by a perpetuall rebellion? they gaue themselves to deceite, and would not returne.

6. I harkened & heard, but none spake aright: no man repented him of his wickednes, saying, What haue I done? every one turned to their race, as the horse rusheth into the battell.

7. Euen the stork in the aire knoweth her appointed times, & the turtle & the crane and the swallow obserue y^e time of their coming, but my people knoweth not y^e iudgement of the Lord.

8. How doe ye say, We are wise and the Law of the Lord is with vs? Lo, certainly in vaine made he it, the pen of the scribes is in vaine.

9. The wisemen are ashamed: they are afraid and taken, for they haue reiected the worde of the Lord, and what wisdom is in them?

10. Therefore will I giue their wives vnto others, and their fields to them that shall possesse them: for every one from the least euen

16. 21. vnto the greatest is giuen to conetousnesse, and

17. 31. from the Prophet euen vnto the Priest, every

18. 13. one dealeth falsely.

11. For they haue healed the worke of the daughter of my people with sweete wordes, saying, Peace, peace, when there is no peace.

12. Were they ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, they were not ashamed, neither could they haue any shame: therefore shall they fall among the slaine: when I shall visite them, they shall be cast downe, saith y^e Lord.

13. I will surely consume them, saith the Lord: there shall be no grapes on the vine, nor figs on the figtree, and the lease shall fade, & the things that I haue giuen them, shall depart from them.

14. Why doe we stay? assemble your selues and let vs enter into the strong cities, and let vs be quiet there: for y^e Lord our God hath put vs to silence, and giuen vs water vnto gall to drinke, because we haue sinned against the Lord.

15. 14. 19. We looked for peace, but no good came, and for a time of health, and behold trouble.

16. The neying of his horses was heard from Dan, the whole land trembled at y^e noise of the neying of the strong horses: for they are come and haue deuoured the land with all that is in it, the citie, and those that dwell therein.

17. For behold, I will send serpents, and cockatrices among you, which will not be charmed, and they shall sting you, saith the Lord.

18. I would haue comforted my selfe against sorrow, but mine heart is heauie in me.

19. Behold, the voice of the cry of the daugh-

ter of my people for feare of the of a farre cuntry, Is not y^e Lord in Zion? is not her King in her? Why haue they provoked me to anger wth their grauen images, & wth the vanities of a strange god?

20. The haruest is past, the sommer is ended, and we are not holpen.

21. I am sore vexed for the hurt of the daughter of my people: I am heauie, and astonishment hath taken me.

22. Is there no balme at Gilead? is there no Physicion there? Why then is not the health of the daughter of my people recovered?

CHAP. IX.

1. The complaint of y^e Prophet for the malice of the people. 24. In the knowledge of God ought we only to reioyce. 26. The uncircumcision of the heart.

O H, that mine heade were full of water, and mine eies a fountaine of teares, that I might weepe day & night for the slaine of the daughter of my people!

2. Oh, that I had in the wilderness a cottage of wayfaring men, that I might leane my people, & goe from them! for they be all adulterers and an assemblie of rebels,

3. And they bend their tongues like their bowes for lies: but they haue no courage for the truth vpon the earth: for they proceede from euill to worle, & they haue not known me, saith y^e Lord.

4. Let every one take heed of his neighbour, and trust you not in any brother: for every brother will vse deceit, and every friend will deale deceitfully,

5. And every one will deceiue his friende, and will not speake the truth: for they haue taught their tongues to speake lyes, and take great paines to doe wickedly.

6. Thine habitation is in the middes of deceitners, because of their deceit they refuse to know me, saith the Lord.

7. Therefore thus saith the Lord of hostes, Behold, I wil melt them, and trie them: for what should I els doe for the daughter of my people?

8. Their tongue is as an arrow shot out, and Psal. 28 speaketh deceit: one speaketh peaceably to his neighbour with his mouth, but in his heart he layeth waite for him.

9. Shall I not visite them for these things, saith the Lord? or shall not my soule be auenged on such a nation as this?

10. Vpon the mountains will I take vp a weeping & a lamentation, & vpon y^e same places of y^e wilderness, a mourning because they are burnt vp: so that none can passe through them, neither can men heare the voice of the flocke: both the soule of y^e aire, & y^e beast are fled away & gone.

11. And I wil make Ierusalem an heape, and a denne of dragons, and I will make the cities of Iudah waste, without an inhabitant.

12. Who is wise, to vnderstand this? and to whom the mouth of the Lord hath spoken, euen he shall declare it. Why doth the land perish, and is burnt vp like a wilderness, that none passeth through?

13. And the Lord saith, Because they haue forsaken my Law, which I set before them, & haue not obeyed my voice, neither walked therafter,

14. But haue walked after the stubbornesse of their owne heart, and after Baalims, which their fathers taught them,

15 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hostes, the God of Israel, Behold, I will feed this people with wormwood, & giue the waters of gall to drink, 16 I will scatter them also among the heathen, whome neither they nor their fathers haue knownen, and I will send a sword after them, til I haue consumed them.

17 Thus saith the Lord of hostes, Take heede, & call for the mourning women, for they may come, & send for skillfull women, that they may come,

18 And let them make haste, & let them take vp a lamentation for vs, that our eyes may cast out teares and our eye lids gush out of water.

19 For a lamentable noise is heard out of Zion, How are we destroyed, and vtterly confounded: for wee haue forsaken the land: and our dwellings haue cast vs out.

20 Therefore heare the worde of the Lord, O ye women, & let your eares regard the words of his mouth, & teach your daughters to mourne, and euery one her neighbour to lament.

21 For death is come vpon into our windowes, and is entred into our palaces, to destroy the children without, and the yong men in the streets.

22 Speake, Thus saith the Lord, The carkeises of men shal lie, euens as they doung vpon the field, and as the handfull after the mower, and none shal gather them.

23 Thus saith the Lord, Let not the wise man glory in his wisdom, nor the strong man glory in his strength, neither the rich man glory in his riches.

24 But let him that glorieth, glory in this, that he vnderstandeth, & knoweth me: for I am the Lord which sheweth mercy, iudgement, & righteousness in the earth: for in these things I delight, saith the Lord.

25 Behold, the dayes come, saith the Lord, that I will visite all them, which are circumsised with the vncircumsised:

26 Egypt, & Iudah, & Edom, and the children of Ammon, & Moab, & al the vtmost corners of them that dwell in the wilderness: for all these nations are vncircumsised; and all the house of Israel are vncircumsised in the heart.

CHAP. X.

1 The constellations of the starres are not to be feared. 2 The weakness of idols, & of the power of God. 3 Their pastors are become bruite beasts.

Heare ye the word of the Lord that he speaketh vnto you, O house of Israel.

1 Thus saith the Lord, Learne not the way of the heathen, and be not afraid for the signes of heauen, though the heathen be afraid of such.

2 For the customs of the people are vaine: for he cutteth a tree out of the forest (which is the work of the hands of the carpenter) with the axe,

3 And another decketh it with silver, and with gold: they fasten it with nalles, and hammers, that it fall not.

4 The idoles stand vp as the palme tree, but speake not: they are borne because they cannot goe: feare them not, for they cannot doe euill, neither can they doe good.

5 There is none like vnto thee, O Lord: thou art great, and thy Name is great in power.

6 Who would not feare thee, O King of nations? for to thee appertaineth the dominion: for among all the wise men of the Gentiles, and in all their kingdomes there is none like thee.

8 But altogether they dote, and are foolish: for the stocke is a doctrine of vanitie.

9 Silver plates are brought from Tarsish, & gold from Vphaz, for the worke of the workman, & the hands of the founde: the blue silke, & the purple is their clothing: all these things are made by cunning men.

10 But the Lord is the God of truth: he is the liuing God, & an euermlasting King: at his anger the earth shal tremble, and the nations cannot abide his wrath.

11 Thus shal you say vnto them, The gods have not made the heauens & the earth, shall perish from the earth, & from vnder these heauens.

12 He hath made the earth by his power, and established the world by his wisdom, and hath stretched out the heauen by his discretion.

13 He giueth by his voyce the multitude of waters in the heauen, and he canseth the clouds to ascend from the ends of the earth: he turneth lightnings to raine, & bringeth forth the wind out of his treasures.

14 Euery man is a beast by his owne knowledge: euery founde is confounded by the golden image: for his melting is but fallshood, and there is no breath therein.

15 They are vanitie, and the worke of error in the time of their visitation they shal perish.

16 The portion of Iacob is not like them: for he is the maker of all things, & Israel is the rod of his inheritance: the Lord of hostes is his Name.

17 Gather vpon thy waters out of the land, O thou that dwellest in the strong place.

18 For thus saith the Lord, Behold, at this time I will throw as with a sling, the inhabitants of the land, & will trouble them: so they shal find it.

19 Who is me for my defension, & my generous plume? but I thought, yet it is my sorow, and I will beare it.

20 My tabernacle is destroyed, and all my boards are broken: my children are gone from me, and are not: there is none to speake out my tenns any more, and to set vpon my curtains.

21 For the Pastours are become beasts, and haue not sought the Lord: therefore haue they none vnderstanding: and all the flockes of their pastures are scattered.

22 Behold, the noise of the bruite is come, & a great commotion out of the North countrey, to make the cities of Iuda desolate, & a den of dragons.

23 O Lord, I knowe, that the way of man is not in himselfe, neither is it in man to walk and to direct his steps.

24 O Lord, correct me, but with iudgement, not in thine anger, lest thou bring me to nothing.

25 Powre out thy wrath vpon the heathen, that know thee not, and vpon the families that call not on thy Name: for they haue eaten vpon Iacob, and deuoured him, and consumed him, and haue made his habitation desolate.

CHAP. XI.

1 A curse of God that obey not the word of God covenent. 2 The people of Iudah, following the fteppes of their fathers, worship strange gods. 3 The Lord forbiddeth Jeremiah to pray for them.

The worde that came to Ieremias from the Lord, saying,

1 Heare ye the wordes of this covenent, and speake vnto the men of Iudah, and to the inhabitants

bigants of Ierusalem,

3 And say thou vnto them, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Cursed be the man that obeyeth not the words of this covenant,

4 Which I commanded vnto your fathers, when I brought the out of the land of Egypt, from the yron furnace, laying, Obey my voyce, and doe according to all these things, which I command you: so shall ye be my people, and I will be your God,

5 That I may confirme the othe, that I haue sworne vnto your fathers, to giue them a land, which floweth with milke & hony, as appeareth this day, The answered I & said, So be it, O Lord.

6 Then the Lord saide vnto me, Cry all these words in the cities of Iudah, and in the streets of Ierusalem, saying, Heare ye the words of this covenant, and doe them.

7 For I haue protested vnto your fathers, when I brought them vp out of the land of Egypt vnto this day, rising early and protesting, saying, Obey my voyce.

8 Nevertheless, they would not obey, nor endine their eare: but every one walked in his stubbornnes of his wicked heart: therefore I wil bring vpon the all the words of this covenant, which I commanded them to doe, but they did it not.

9 And the Lord said vnto me, A conspiracy is found among the men of Iudah, and among the inhabitants of Ierusalem.

10 They are turned backe to the iniquities of their forefathers, which refused to heare my words: and they went after other gods to serue them: thus the house of Israel, and the house of Iudah haue broken my covenant, which I made with their fathers.

11 Therefore thus saith the Lord, Beholde, I wil bring a plague vpon them, which they shall not be able to escape, and though they cry vnto me, I wil not heare them.

12 Then shall the cities of Iudah, & the inhabitants of Ierusalem go, & cry vnto the gods vnto whom they offer incense, but they shall not be able to helpe them in the time of their trouble.

13 For according to the number of thy cities were thy gods, O Iudah, & according to the number of thy streets of Ierusalem haue ye set vp altars of colusion, euen altars to burne incense vnto Baal.

14 Therefore thou shalt not pray for this people, neither lift vp a cry, or prayer for them: for when they cry vnto me in their trouble, I wil not heare them.

15 What shoulde my beloved say in mine house, seeing they haue committed abominatio with many? and the holy flesh goeth away from thee: yet when thou doest euill, thou reioycest.

16 The Lord called thy name, A Greene olive tree, faire and of goodly fruite: but with noise and great tumult he hath set fire vpon it, and the branches of it are broken.

17 For the Lord of hostes that planted thee, hath pronounced a plague against thee, for the wickednes of thy house of Israel, & of thy house of Iudah, which they haue done against the celsures to prouoke me to anger in offering incense vnto Baal.

18 And the Lord hath taught me, and I know it, euen then thou shewedst me their practises.

19 But I am like a lambe, or a bullocke, that is brought to the slaughter, and I knew not that

they had devised thus against me, saying, Let vs destroy the tree with the fruit thereof, and cut him out of the land of the liuing, that his name may be no more in memorie.

20 But O Lord of hostes, that indigest righteously, & tryest the reynes and the heart, let me see thy vengeance on them for vnto thee haue I opened my cause.

21 The Lorde therefore speaketh thus of the men of Anathoth, (that seeke thy life, and say, Prophecie not in the Name of the Lorde, that thou die not by our hands)

22 Thus therefore saith the Lorde of hostes, Behold, I wil visit them: the yong men shall die by the sword: their sonnes and their daughters shall die by famine.

23 And none of them shal remaine: for I will bring a plague vpon the men of Anathoth, euen the yeere of their visitation.

CHAP. XII.

1 The Prophet murmureth at the prosperitie of the wicked, although he confesse God to be righteous. 7 The Jews are forsaken of the Lord. 10 He speaketh against pastors and preachers, that seduce the people. 14 The Lord threatneth destruction vnto the nations, that troubled Iudah.

O Lord if I dispute with thee, thou art righteous: yet let me talk with thee of thy iudgements: wherefore doeth the way of the wicked prosper? why are all they in wealth that rebelliously transgresse?

2 Thou hast planted them, and they haue taken roote: they grow, & bring forth fruit: they are neere in their mouth, & saue from their reines:

3 But thou, Lord, knowest me: thou hast seene me, & tried mine heart toward thee: pull them out like sheepe for the slaughter, and prepare them for the day of slaughter.

4 Howe long shall the land mourne, and the herbes of euery field wither, for the wickednes of them that dwell therein? the beasts are consumed and the birds, because they said, He will not see our last end.

5 If thou hast run with the footmen, and they haue wearied thee, then how canst thou match thy selfe with horses? and if thou thoughtest thy selfe safe in a peaceable land, what wilt thou do in the swelling of Iorden?

6 For euen thy brethren, and the house of thy father, euen they haue dealt vnfaithfully wth thee: & they haue cried out altogether vpon thee: but beleene the not though they speak faire to thee.

7 I haue forsaken mine house: I haue left mine heritage: I haue giuen the dearly beloved of my soule into the hands of her enemies.

8 Mine heritage is vnto me, as a lyon in the forest: it crieth out against me, therefore haue I hated it.

9 Shal mine heritage be vnto me, as a bird of diuers colours? are not the birds about her, saying, Come, assemble all the beastes of the field, come to eate her?

10 Many pastors haue destroyed my vineyard, & troden my portio vnder foot: of my pleasant portion they haue made a desolate wilderness.

11 They haue laid it waste, and it, being wast, mourneth vnto me: and the whole land lieth waste, because no man setteth his minde on it.

12 The destroyers are come vpon al the high places

places in γ wilderness: for the sword of γ Lord shall deuoure from γ one end of the land, eue to γ other end of the land: no flesh shall haue peace.

13 They haue sowed wheate, and reaped thornes: they were sicke, and had no profit: and they were ashamed of your fruits, because of the fierce wrath of the Lord.

14 Thus saith the Lord against all mine euill neighbours, that touch the inheritance, which I haue caused my people Israel to inherit, Behold, I wil pluckethem out of their land, and plucke out the house of Iudah from among them.

15 And after that I haue plucked them out, I will returne and haue compassion on them, and will bring againe euery man to his heritage, and euery man to his land.

16 And if they will learne the wayes of my people to sweare by my Name, (The Lord liueth as they taught my people to sweare by Baal) the shall they be built in the middes of my people.

17 But if they wil not obey, then wil I vtterly plucke vp, & destroy that nation, saith the Lord.

CHAP. XII.

The destruction of the Jewes is prefigured. 11 Why Israel was receiued to be the people of God, and why they were forsaken. 15 Hee exhorteth them to repentance.

THUS saith the Lord vnto me, Go, & bye thee a linnen girdle, and put it vpon thy loynes, and put it not in water.

2 So I bought γ girdle according to γ commandement of γ Lord, & put it vpon my loynes.

3 And the worde of the Lord came vnto me the second time, saying,

4 Take γ girdle that thou hast bought, which is vpon thy loynes, and arise, go toward Perath, and hide it there in the cleft of the rocke.

5 So I went and hid it by Perath, as the Lord had commanded me.

6 And after many daies, the Lord said vnto me, Arise, go toward Perath, & take the girdle from thence, which I commanded thee to hide there.

7 Then went I to Perath, & digged, & tooke the girdle from the place where I had hid it, & behold, the girdle was corrupt, and was profitable for nothing.

8 The γ word of γ Lord came vnto me, saying,

9 Thus saith the Lord, After this maner will I destroy the pride of Iudah, and the great pride of Ierusalem.

10 This wicked people haue refused to heare my word, & walke after the stubbornnes of their own heart, and walke after other gods to serue them, and to worship them: therefore they shall be as this girdle γ is profitable for nothing.

11 For as the girdle cleaueth to the loines of a man: so haue I tied to me γ whole house of Israel, & γ whole house of Iudah, saith the Lord, γ they might be my people: γ they might haue a name, & praise & glory, but they would not heare.

12 Therefore thou shalt say vnto them this word, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Euery bottell shall be filled with wine, and they shall say vnto thee, Doe we not know that euery bottell shall be filled with wine?

13 Then shalt thou say vnto them, Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I wil fill all the inhabitants of this land, euen γ Kings that sit vpon the throne of David, and the Priests and the prophets & all

the inhabitants of Ierusalem with drunkennes.

14 And I wil dash them one against another, euen the fathers and the sonnes together, saith the Lord: I wil not spare, I wil not pity nor haue compassion, but destroy them.

15 Heare and giue care, be not proud: for the Lord hath spoken it.

16 Giue glory to the Lord your God before he bring darkenesse, & or euer your feete stumble in the dark mountains, & whiles you looke for light, he turne it into the shadow of death, and make it as darkenesse.

17 But if ye wil not heare this, my soule shall weepe in secret for your pride, and mine eye shall weepe, & drop downe teares, because the Lords flocke is caried away captiue.

18 Say vnto the King & to the Queene, Humble your selues, sit downe, for the crowne of your glory shall come downe from your heads.

19 The cities of the South shall be shut vp, & no man shall open the: al Iudah shall be caried away captiue: it shall be wholly caried away captiue.

20 Lift vp your eyes and behold them that come from the North: where is the flocke that was giuen thee, euen thy beautifull flocke?

21 What wilt thou say, when hee shall visite thee? (for thou hast taught them to be captaiues and as chief ouer thee) shall not sorow take thee as a woman in trauell?

22 And if thou say in thine heart, Wherefore come these things vnto me? For the multitude of thine iniquities are thy skirts discouered, and thy heeles made bare.

23 Can the blacke More change his skin? or the leopard his spots? when may we also do good, that are accustomed to doe euill.

24 Therefore will I scatter them; as the stubble that is taken away with the South winde.

25 This is thy portion, and the part of thy measures from me, saith the Lord, because thou hast forgotten me and trusted in lies.

26 Therefore I haue also discouered thy skirts vpon thy face, that thy shame may appeare.

27 I haue seene thine adulteries, and thy newings, the filthinesse of thy whoredome on the hills in the fields, and thine abominations, Woe vnto thee, O Ierusalem: wilt thou not be made cleane? when shall it once be?

CHAP. XIII.

1 Of the dearth that should come. 7 The prayer of the people asking mercy of the Lord. 10 The unfaithfull people are not bread. 12 Of prayer, fasting, and of false prophets that seduce the people.

THE worde of the Lord that came vnto Ieremiah, concerning the dearth.

2 Iudah hath mourned, and the gates thereof are desolate, they haue beene brought to heauinesse vnto the ground, and the crie of Ierusalem goeth vp.

3 And their nobles haue sent their inferiours to the water, who came to the welles, & found no water: they returned with their vessels empty: they were ashamed and confounded, and couered their heads.

4 For γ ground was destroyed, because there was no raine in the earth: the plowmen were ashamed, and couered their heads.

5 Yea, the hinde also calued in the field, and forsooke it, because there was no grasse.

6 And the wilde asses did stand in the hie places, and drew in their winde like dragons: their eyes did faile, because there was no grasse.

7 O Lord, though our iniquities testifie against vs, deale with vs according to thy Name: for our rebellions are many, we sinned against thee.

8 O the hope of Israel, the sauiour thereof in the time of trouble, why art thou as a stranger in the land, as one y^e passeth by to tary for a night?

9 Why art thou as a man astonished, and as a strong man that cannot helpe: yet, thou, O Lord, art in the middles of vs, and thy Name is called vpon vs: forsake vs not.

10 Thus saith the Lord vnto this people, Thus haue they delited to wander: they haue not restrained their seete, therefore the Lord hath no delite in them: but he will now remember their iniquitie, and visit their sinnes.

11 Then said the Lord vnto me, Thou shalt not pray to doe this people good.

12 Whē they fast, I will not heare their cry, & when they offer burnt offering, & an oblation, I wil not accept thē: but I wil consume them by the sword, & by the famine, & by the pestilence.

13 Then answered I, Ah Lord God, behold, the Prophets say vnto thē, Ye shall not see y^e sword, neither shall famine come vpon you, but I will giue you assured peace in this place.

Chap. 23. 21. and 27. 14. 15. and 39. 14 Then the Lord said vnto me, The prophets prophetic lyes in my name: * I haue not sent them, neither did I cōmand them, neither spake I vnto them, but they prophecy vnto you a false vision, and diuination, and vanitie, and deceitfulness of their owne heart.

15 Therefore thus saith the Lord, Concerning y^e prophets that prophetic in my Name, whom I haue not sent, yet they say, Sword and famine shall not be in this lande, by sword and famine shall these prophets be consumed.

16 And the people to whom these prophets do prophecy, shalbe cast out in the streets of Ierusalem, because of the famine, & the sword, and there shal be none to burie them, both they, and their wiues, and their sonnes, & their daughters: for I will powre their wickednes vpon them.

17 Therefore thou shalt say this worde vnto them, Let mine eyes droppe down teares night & day without ceasing: for the virgine daughter of my people is destroyed with a great destruction, and with a sore grienous plague.

18 For if I go into the field, behold the slaine with the sword: and if I enter into the citie, behold them that are sicke for hunger also: moreover the Prophet also and the Priest go a wandering into a land that they know not.

19 Hast thou vtterly reiected Iudah, or hath thy soule abhorred Zion? Why hast y^e smitten vs, that we cannot be healed? Wee looked for peace, and there is no good, and for the time of health, and behold trouble.

20 We acknowledge, O Lord, our wickednes, and the iniquity of our fathers: for we haue sinned against thee.

21 Doe not abhorre vs: for thy Names sake cast not down the throne of thy glory: remember, and breake not thy covenant with vs.

22 Are there any among the vanities of the Gentiles, that can giue raine? or can the heauens giue showres? is it not thou, O Lord our God?

therefore we will wayt vpon thee: for thou hast made all these things.

CHAP. XV.

1 The Lord would heare no prayer for y^e Iewes, 3 But shreatheth to destroy thē with foure plagues.

Then said the Lord vnto me, Though Moses and Samuel stood before me, yet mine affection could not be towards this people: cast them out of my sight, and let them depart.

2 And if they say vnto thee, Whether shal we depart? then tel them, Thus saith y^e Lord, Such as are appointed to death, vnto death: & such as are for the sword, to the sword: & such as are for the famine, to the famine: and such as are for the captiuitie, to the captiuitie.

3 And I will appoint ouer them foure kindes, saith the Lord, the sword to slay, and the dogges to teare in pieces, & the soules of the heauen, & y^e beastes of the earth to deuoure, & to destroy.

4 I will scatter them also in all kingdomes of y^e earth, because of Manasseh y^e sonne of Hezekiah King of Iudah, for that y^e he did in Ierusalem.

5 Who shal then haue pittie vpon thee, O Ierusalem? or who shal be sorie for thee? or who shal go to pray for thy peace?

6 Thou hast forsaken me, saith the Lord, and gone backward: therefore will I stretch out mine hand against thee, and destroy thee: for I am wearie with repenting.

7 And I wil scatter them with the sanne in the gates of the earth: I haue walled, and destroyed my people, yet they would not returne from their wayes.

8 Their widowes are increased by me about the sand of y^e sea: I haue brought vpon them, & against the assembly of the yong men a destruction at noone day: I haue caused him to fall vpon them, and the citie suddenly and speedily.

9 She that hath borne tenen hath bene made weake: her heart hath failed: y^e sunne hath failed her, whiles it was day: she hath bin confounded, & ashamed, & the residue of them wil I deliuer vnto y^e sword before their enemies, saith y^e Lord.

10 ¶ Woe is me, my mother, that thou hast borne me, a contentious man, & a man that strueth with the whole earth: I haue neyther lent on vsurie, nor men haue lent vnto me on vsury: yet every one doeth curse me.

11 The Lord saide, Surely thy remnant shall haue wealth: surely I wil cause thine enemy to intreate thee in the time of trouble, and in the time of affliction.

12 Shal the yron break the yron, & the brashe that commeth from the North?

13 Thy substance & thy treasures wil I giue to be spoiled without gaine, and that for all thy sinnes euen in all thy borders.

14 And I wil make thee to go with thine enemies into a land y^e thou knowest not: for a fire is kindled in mine anger, which shal burne you.

15 O Lord, thou knowest, remember me, and visit me, & reuenge me of my persecuters: take me not away in the continuance of thine anger: know that for thy sake I haue suffered rebuke.

16 Thy wordes were found by me, and I did eate them, & thy word was vnto me the ioy & reioycing of mine heart: for thy Name is called vpon me, O Lord God of hostes.

17 I sit not in the assembly of the mockers, neither

neither did I reioyce, but sate alone because of thy plague: for y^e hast filled me with indignatiō.

18 Why is mine heavines continual? and my plague desperate and can not be healed? why art thou vnto me as a liar, and as waters that faile?

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord, If thou returne, then will I bring thee againe, and thou shalt stand before me: and if thou take away the precious from the vile, thou shalt be according to my worde: let them returne vnto thee, but returne not thou vnto them.

20 And I wil make thee vnto this people a strōg, brasen wal, & they shal fight against thee, but they shal not preuaile against thee: for I am with thee to saue thee and to deliuer thee, saith the Lord.

21 And I wil deliuer thee out of the hand of the wicked, and I wil redeeme thee out of the hand of the tyrants.

CHAP. XVI.

2 The Lord forbidding Jeremiah to marry, sheweth him what should be the afflictions vpon Judah. 13 The captiuitie of Babylon. 15 Their deliuerance. 19 The calling of the Gentiles.

The word of y^e Lord came also vnto me, saying
2 Thou shalt not take thee a wife, nor haue sonnes nor daughters in this place.

3 For thus saith the Lorde concerning the sonnes, and concerning the daughters that are borne in this place, and concerning their mothers that beare them, and concerning their fathers, that beget them in this land,

4 They shal die of deathes and diseases: they shall not be lamented, neither shal they be buried, but they shalbe as dung vpon the earth, & they shalbe consumed by the sword, & by famine: and their carkeises shalbe meate for the foules of y^e heauen, & for the beasts of y^e earth.

5 For thus saith the Lord, Enter not into the house of mourning, neither go to lamēt, nor be moved for thei: for I haue take my peace frō this people, saith y^e Lord, even mercy & compassion.

6 Both the great, and the small shall die in this land: they shall not be buried, neither shall men lament for them nor eat them selues, nor make themselves bald for them.

7 They shal not stretch out the hand: for them in the morning to comfort them for the dead, neither shal they giue them the cup of consolatiō to drink for their father or for their mother.

8 Thou shalt not also go into the house of feasting to sit with them to eate and to drinke.

9 For thus saith the Lord of hostes, the God of Israel, Behold, I wil cause to cease out of this place in your eies, euen in your daies the voice of mirth and the voice of gladnes, the voice of the bridegrome and the voice of the bride.

10 And when thou shalt shew this people all these words, & they shal say vnto thee, *Wherefore hath the Lorde pronounced all this great plague against vs? or what is our iniquitie? and what is our sinne that we haue committed against the Lord our God?

11 Then shalt thou say vnto them, Because your fathers haue forsaken me, saith the Lord, and haue walked after other gods, and haue sinned them, and worshipped them, and haue forsaken me, and haue not kept my Law.

12 And ye haue done worse the your fathers:

for behold, you walk euery one after y^e stubbornnes of his wicked heart, and wil not heare me)

13 Therefore wil I driue you out of this lād into a land that ye know not, neither you, nor your fathers, & there shal ye serue other gods day and night: for I wil shew you no grace.

14 *Beholde therefore, sayeth the Lord, the Chap. 14
dayes come that it shall no more be saide, The Lord liueth, which brought vp the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt,

15 But, the Lorde liueth that brought vp the children of Israel from the land of the North, and from all the landes where he had scattered them, and I will bring them againe into their land that I gaue vnto their fathers.

16 Behold, saith the Lord, I wil send out many fishers, and they shall fish them, and after wil I send out many hunters, and they shall hunt them from euery mountaine and from euery hill, and out of the caues of the rocks.

17 For mine eyes are vpon all their wayes: they are not hid from my lace, neither is their iniquitie hid from mine eyes.

18 And first I wil recompense their iniquity and their sinne double, because they haue defiled my land, & haue filled mine inheritance wth their filthie carions and their abominations.

19 O Lord, thou art my force, & my strength, & my refuge in the day of afflictiō: the Gentiles shal come vnto thee frō the ends of the world, and shall say, Surely our fathers haue inherited lies, and vanitie, wherein was no profite.

20 Shall a man make gods vnto himselfe, and they are no gods?

21 Beholde, therefore I will this once teach them: I will shew them mine hand & my power, & they shall know y^e my Name is the Lord.

CHAP. XVII.

1 The forwardnesse of the Jewes. 5 Cursed be those that put their confidence in man. 9 Mans heart is wicked. 10 God is the searcher of the heart. 12 The living waters are forsaken. 21 The right keeping of the Sabbath commanded.

The sinne of Iudah is written with a pen of yron, and with the point of a diamond, and grauen vpon the table of their heart, and vpon the hornes of your altars.

2 They remember their altars as their children, with their grones by the greene trees vpon the hilles.

3 O my mountaine in the field, I wil giue thy substance, & all thy treasures to be spoiled, for y^e sin of thy hie places throughout al thy borders.

4 And thou shalt rest, & in thee shalbe a rest from thine heritage that I gaue thee, and I wil cause thee to serue thine enemies in the lande, which thou knowest not: for ye haue kindled a fire in mine anger, which shall burne for euer.

5 *Thus saith the Lorde, Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, & maketh flesh his arme, and withdraweth his heart from the Lord.

6 For he shalbe like the heath in the wilderness, and shall not see when any good commeth, but shal inhabite the parched places in the wilderness, in a salt land, and not inhabited.

7 Blessed be the man that trusteth in the Lord, and whose hope the Lord is.

8 For he shalbe as a tree that is planted by y^e water, & spreadeth out her roots by the river, & shall

shall not seele when the heat commeth, but her lease shalbe greene, & shal not care for y^e yere of drought, neither shal cease from yeelding fruite.

9 The heart is deceitfull and wicked about all things, who can know it?

10 I the Lorde search the heart, and try the reins, euen to giue euery man according to his wayes, & according to the fruite of his works.

11 As the partrich gathereth the yong, which shee hath not brought forth: so he that getteth riches, and not by right, shal leaue them in the mids of his dayes, & at his end shalbe a foole.

12 As a glorious throne exalted from the beginning, so is the place of our Sanctuary.

13 O Lord, the hope of Israel, al that forsake thee shalbe confounded: they that depart from thee, shalbe writtē in y^e earth, because they haue forsaken y^e Lord, the fountaine of liuing waters.

14 Heale me, O Lord, and I shalbe whole: saue me, and I shalbe saued: for thou art my praise.

15 Behold, they say vnto me, Where is the word of the Lord? let it come now.

16 But I haue not thrust in my selfe for a pastor after thee, neither haue I desired the day of misery, thou knowest: that which came out of my lips, was right before thee.

17 Be not terrible vnto me: thou art mine hope in the day of aduersitie.

18 Let them be confounded, that persecute me, but let not me be confounded: let them be astraide, but let not me be astraide: bring vpon them the day of aduersitie, and destroy them with double destruction.

19 Thus hath the Lord said vnto me, Go and stand in the gate of the children of the people, whereby the Kings of Iudah come in, & by the w^{ch} they go out, and in all the gates of Ierusalem,

20 And say vnto them, Heare y^e word of the Lord, ye kings of Iudah, & al Iudah, & al y^e inhabitants of Ierusalem, that enter in by these gates.

21 Thus saith the Lord, Take heede to your soules, and beare no burden in the Sabbath day, nor bring it in by the gates of Ierusalem.

22 Neither cary looth burdens out of your houses in the Sabbath day: neither doe ye any worke, but sanctifie the Sabbath, as I commanded your fathers.

23 But they obeyed not, neither inclined their eares, but made their necks stiffe, & would not heare, nor receiue correction.

24 Neuertheless if ye wil heare me, saith the Lord, and beare no burden through the gates of the city in the Sabbath day, but sanctifie the Sabbath day, so that ye do no worke therein,

25 Then shall the Kings and the princes enter in at the gates of this city, and shall sit vpon the throne of David, and shal sit vpon charrets, and vpon horses, both they and their princes, the men of Iudah, and the inhabitants of Ierusalem: and this city shall remaine for euer.

26 And they shal come from the cities of Iudah, and from about Ierusalem, and from the land of Benjamin, and from the plaine, & from the mountaines, and from the South, which shall bring burnt offerings, and sacrifices, and meate offerings, and incense, and shall bring sacrifice of praise into the house of the Lord.

27 But if ye will not heare me to sanctifie the Sabbath day, and not to beare a burden, nor to

go through the gates of Ierusalem in the Sabbath day, then will I kindle a fire in the gates thereof, and it shal deuoure the palaces of Ierusalem, and it shal not be quenched.

CHAP. XVIII.

2 God sheweth by the example of a potter, that it is in his power to destroy the despisers of his word. 18 The conspiracy of the Jewes against Jeremiah. 16 His prayer against his aduersaries.

The word which came to Ieremiah from the Lord, saying,

2 Arise, & go downe into the potters house, and there shall I shewe thee my wordes.

3 Then I went downe to the potters house, & behold, he wrought a worke on the wheelles.

4 And the vessell that he made of claye, was broken in the hand of the potter. so he returned, and made it another vessell, as seemed good to the potter to make it.

5 The y^e word of y^e Lord came vnto me, saying,

6 O house of Israel, cannot I doe with you as this potter, saith the Lord? behold, as the clay is in the potters hand, so are you in mine hand, O house of Israel.

7 I will speake suddenly against a nation, or against a kingdome to pluck it vp, & to roote it out, and to destroy it.

8 But if this nation against whom I haue pronounced, turne fro their wickednes, I wil repēt of the plague y^e I thought to bring vpon them.

9 And I will speake suddenly concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdome to build it and to plant it.

10 But if it do euill in my sight, and heare not my voice, I will repent of the good that I thought to doe for them.

11 Speake thou now therefore vnto the men of Iudah, & to the inhabitants of Ierusalem, saying, Thus saith the Lorde, Behold, I prepare a plague for you, & purpose a thing against you: returne you therefore euery one from his euill way, & make your waies & your works good.

12 But they said desperately, Surely we will walke after our owne imaginations, & do euery mā after the stubbornnes of his wicked heart.

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord, Aske now among y^e heathen, who hath heard such things? the virgine of Israel hath done very filthie.

14 Will a man forsake the snow of Lebanon, which commeth from the rocke of the field? or shall the cold flowing waters, that come from another place, be forsaken?

15 Because my people hath forgotten me, and haue burnt incense to vanitie, and their prophets haue caused them to stumble in their waies from the ancient waies, to walke in the paths and way that is not troden,

16 To make their land desolate and a perpetuall derision, so that euery one that passeth thereby, shalbe astonished, & wagge his head,

17 I will scatter them with an East winde before the enemy: I will shewe them the backe, and not the face in the day of their destruction.

18 Then said they, Come, and let vs imagine some deuise against Ieremiah: for the Law shall not perish from the Priest, nor counsel from the wise, nor the word from the Prophet: come, and let vs smite him with the tongue, and let vs not giue heede to any of his wordes.

19 Hearken

19 Harken vnto me, O Lord, and heare the voyce of them that contend with me.

20 Shall euil be recompensed for good? for they haue digged a pit for my soule: remember that I stood before thee, to speake good for them, and to turne away thy wrath from them.

21 Therefore, deliuer vp their children to famine, and let them drop away by the force of the sworde, and let their wives be robbed of their children, and be widowes: and let their husbands be put to death, and let their young men be slaine by the sword in the battell.

22 Let their cry be heard from their houses, when thou shalt bring an holte suddenly vpon them: for they haue digged a pit to take me, and hid snares for my feete.

23 Yet Lord thou knowest all their counsell against me *senāsh* to death: forgiue not their iniquitie, neither put out their sinne from thy sight, but let them be ouerthrowē before thee: *deale thus* with them in the time of thine anger

CHAP. XIX.

He prophesieth the destruction of Ierusalem for the contempt and despising of the word of God.

Thus said the Lord, Goe, and bye an earthen bottel of a potter, & take of the ancients of the people, and of the ancients of the Priestes,

2 And go forth vnto y valley of Ben-hinnom, *gate of which is by the entrie of the East gate: & thou shalt* preach there the words, y I shall tell thee,

3 And shalt say, Heare ye y word of y Lord, O Kings of Iudah, & inhabitants of Ierusalem, Thus saith the Lord of hosts the God of Israel, Behold, I will bring a plague vpon this place, the w whosoeuer heareth his eares shall tingle.

4 Because they haue forsaken me, & prophaned this place, & haue burnt incense in it vnto other gods, whom *neither* they, nor their fathers haue knowen, nor y kings of Iudah (they haue filled this place also w the blood of innocents,

5 And they haue built the hie places of Baal, to burne their sonnes with fire for burnt offerings vnto Baal, which I commanded not, nor spake it, neither came it into my minde)

6 Therefore behold, the daies come, saith the Lorde, that this place shall no more be called Topheth, nor the valley of Ben-hinnom, but the valley of slaughter.

7 And I will bring the counsell of Iudah and Ierusalem to nought in this place, & I wil cause them to fall by the sword before their enemies, and by the hand of them that seeke their liues: & their carkeises wil I giue to be meate for the foules of the heauen, & to the beasts of y field.

18.16 8 *And I will make this citie desolate and an hissing, so that euery one that passeth thereby, shall be astonished and hiss, because of all the plagues thereof.

28.13 9 *And I will feed them w the flesh of their sonnes, & with the flesh of their daughters, and euery one shall eate the flesh of his friend in the siege and streitnesse, wherewith their enemies that seeke their liues, shall hold them streiz.

10 Then shalt thou breake the bottell in the fight of the men that go with thee,

11 And shalt say vnto them, Thus saith the Lord of Hosts, Euen so wil I breake this people & this city, as one breaketh a potters vessel, that cā not be made whole againe, & they shall bury

them in Topheth, till there be no place to bury.

12 Thus wil I doe vnto this place, saith the Lord, and to the inhabitants thereof, and I will make this city like Topheth.

13 For the houses of Ierusalem, and the houses of the Kings of Iudah shall be defiled as the place of Topheth, because of all the houses vpon whose roofes they haue burnt incense vnto all the holte of heauen, and haue powred out drinke offerings vnto other gods.

14 Thē came Ieremiah fro Topheth, where y Lord had sent him to prophetic & he stood in y court of y Lords house, & said to al y people,

15 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, Behold, I will bring vpon this citie, and vpon all her townes, all the plagues that I haue pronounced against it, because they haue hardened their necks, & would not heare my words.

CHAP. XX.

2 *Ieremiah is smitten & cast into prison for preaching of the word of God. 3 He prophesieth the captiuitie of Babylon. 7 He complaineth that he is a mocking stocke for the word of God 9 He is compelled by the Spirit to preach the worde.*

When Pashur, the sonne of Immer, y Priest, which was appointed gouernour in the house of the Lord, heard that Ieremiah prophetic these things,

2 Then Pashur smote Ieremiah the Prophet, and put him in y stocks y were in the hie gate of Benjamin, w was by the house of the Lorde.

3 And on the morning, Pashur brought Ieremiah out of the stocks. Then said Ieremiah vnto him, The Lorde hath not called thy name Pashur, but y Magor-missabab.

4 For thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will make thee to be a terror to thy selfe, and to all thy friendes, and they shall fall by the sworde of their enemies, and thine eyes shall beholde it, and I will giue all Iudah into the hand of the King of Babel, and he shall cary them captiue into Babel, and shall slay them with the sword.

5 Moreover, I will deliuer all the substance of this city, and all the labours thereof, and all the precious things thereof, and all the treasures of the Kings of Iudah wil I giue into the hand of their enemies, which shall spoyle them, & take them away, and cary them to Babel.

6 And thou Pashur, and all that dwell in thine house, shall goe into captiuitie, and thou shalt come to Babel, and there thou shalt die, & shalt bee buried there, thou and all thy friendes, to whome thou hast propheticd hee.

7 O Lorde, thou hast deceived me, and I am deceived: y art stronger then I, & hast preuailed: I am in derision daylie: euery one mocketh me.

8 For since I spake, I cryed out of wrong, and proclaimed desolation: therefore the word of the Lord was made a reproch vnto me, and in derision daily.

9 Then I sayde, I will not make mention of him, nor speake any more in his Name. But his worde was in mine heart as a burning fire shut vp in my bones, and I was wearie with forbearing, and I could not stay.

10 For I had heard the railing of many, and feare on euery side. Declare, *saide they*, and we will declare it: all my familiars watched for mine halting, saying, It may be that he is deceiued

Or, from roid dnt

ued: so w
shall ex
11 But
therefore
and shall
founded:
euil lasti
12 *B
teous, an
see thy
I opened
13 Sim
for hee h
from the
14 *C
and let
me, be b
15 Cu
saying,
comfort
16 Ap
the I. or
and let
the shou
17 Be
the wor
my gra
18 He
to see la
be conf

He pr
the cur
The v
the
him Pa
mah, th
2 Inc
Nebuch
against
with v
that he
3 Th
Zedeki
4 Th
I will
are in
the Kir
which
assemb
5 An
oustr
in ang
6 A
tie. bo
pestile
7 A
Zedel
peopl
pestile
the h
Into t
of the
them
spare
8 q
saith
ol life
13.2, 9 *

ed: so we shall preuaile against him, and wee shall execute our vengeance vpon him.

11 But the Lord is w me like a mighty giant: therefore my persecuters shal be ouerthrowen, and shall not preuaile, and shalbe greatly confounded: for they haue done vnwisely, & their euilllasting shame shall neuer be forgotten.

12 *But, O Lord of hosts, that triest the righteous, and test the reines and the heart, let me see thy vengeance on them: for vnto thee haue I opened my cause.

13 Sing vnto the Lord, praise ye the Lorde: for hee hath deliuered the soule of the poore from the hand of the wicked.

14 *Cursed be the day wherein I was borne: and let not the day wherein my mother bare me, be blessed.

15 Cursed be the man, that shewed my father, saying, A man childe is borne vnto thee, and comforted him.

16 And let that man be as the cities, which the Lorde hath ouerturned and repented not: and let him heare the cry in the morning, and the shouting at noonetide,

17 Because he hath not slaine me, euen from the womb, or that my mother might haue bene my graue, or her wombe a perpetual coception.

18 How is it, that I came forth of the womb, to see labour and sorow, that my dayes should be consumed with shame?

CHAP. XXI.

He prophesieth that Zedekiah shalbe taken, and the cite burned.

The word which came vnto Ieremiah from the Lorde, when King Zedekiah sent vnto him Palthur, the sonne of Malchiah, and Zephaniah, the sonne of Maaseiah the Priest, saying,

2 Inquire, I pray thee, of the Lord for vs (for Nebuchad-nezzar King of Babel maketh warre against vs) if so be that the Lorde will deale with vs according to all his wonderous works, that he may returne vp from vs.

3 Then said Ieremiah, Thus shall you say to Zedekiah,

4 Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Behold, I will turne backe the weapons of warre that are in your hands, wherewith ye fight against the King of Babel, and against the Caldeans, which besiege you without the walles, & I will assemble them into the middes of this cite.

5 And I my selfe will fight against you w an outstretched hand, & with a mighty arme, euen in anger and in wrath, and in great indignatio.

6 And I will smite the inhabitants of this cite, both man, and beast: they shal die of a great pestilence.

7 And after this, saith the Lord, I will deliuer Zedekiah & King of Iudah, & his seruants, & the people, & such as are left in this city, from the pestilence, fro the sword & from & famine into the had of Nebuchad-nezzar King of Babel, & into the hand of their enemies, & into the hand of those that seeke their liues, & he shall smite them with the edge of the sword: he shall not spare them, neither haue pitie nor compassion.

8 *And vnto this people thou shalt say, Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I set before you the way of life, and the way of death.

9 *He that abideth in this cite, shall dye by

the sword and by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth out, and falleth to the Caldeans, that besiege you, he shall liue, and his life shalbe vnto him for a praye.

10 For I haue set my face against this cite, for euill and not for good, saith the Lorde: it shall be giuen into the hand of the King of Babel, and he shall burne it with fire.

11 *And say vnto the house of the King of Iudah, Heare yee the word of the Lord.

12 O house of Dauid, thus saith & Lord, *Execute iudgement in the morning, & deliuer y oppressed out of & hand of the oppressour, lest my wrath go out like fire and burne, that none can quench it, because of & wickednes of your works.

13 Behold, I come against thee, O inhabitant of the valley, and rocke of the plaine, saith the Lord, which say, Who shal come down against vs? or who shall enter into our habitations?

14 But I will visite you according to the fruite of your workes, saith the Lord, and I will kindle a fire in the forest thereof, and it shall deuoure round about it.

CHAP. XXII.

2 He exhorteth the King to iudgement & righteousness. 9 Why Jerusalem is brought into captiuitie 11 The death of Shallum the sonne of Josiah is prophesied.

Thus said the Lord, Go downe to & house of & King of Iudah, & speake there this thing,

2 And say, Heare the wordes of the Lorde, O King of Iudah, that sitteth vpon the throne of David, thou and thy seruants, and thy people that enter in by these gates.

3 Thus saith the Lord, *Execute yo iudgement & righteousness, & deliuer the oppressed from the hande of the oppressour, and vex not the stranger, the fatherlesse nor the widow: do no violence, nor shed innocent blood in this place.

4 For if ye doe this thing, then shal the kings sitting vpon the throne of David enter in by the gates of this House, & ride vpon charrets, & vpon horses, both he & his seruants & his people.

5 But if yee will not heare these wordes, I swear by my selfe, saith the Lorde, that this House shalbe waste.

6 For thus hath the Lord spoken vpon the Kings House of Iudah, Thou art Gilead vnto me, & & head of Lebanon, yet surely I will make thee a wilderness, and as cities not inhabited.

7 And I wil prepare destroyers against thee, eueny one w his weapōs, & they shal cut downe thy chiefe cedai trees, & cast them in the fire.

8 And many nations shall passe by this city, and they shall say euery man to his neighbour, Wherefore hath the Lord done thus vnto this great cite?

9 Then shal they answer, Because they haue forsaken the covenant of the Lord their God, and worshipped other gods, and serued them.

10 *Weepe not for & dead, & be not moued for them, but weepe for him & goeth out: for he shal returne no more, nor see his native cuntry.

11 For thus saith the Lord, As touching Shallum the sonne of Iosiah King of Iudah, which reigned for Iosiah his father, which went out of this place, he shall not returne thither.

12 But he shal die in & place, whither they haue led him captiue, and shal see this land no more.

13 *Wee

13 ¶ Woe vnto him that buildeth his house by vnrighteousnesse, and his chambers without equitie: he vieth his neighbour without wages, and giueth him not for his worke.

14 He saith, I wil build me a wide house and large chambers: so he wil make him selfe large windowes, and sieling with cedar, and paint them with vermillion.

15 Shalt thou reigne because thou closest thy selfe in cedar? did not thy father eate & drink & prosper, when he executed iudgement & iustice?

16 When he iudged the cause of the afflicted & the poore, he prospered: was not this because he knew me, saith the Lord?

17 But thine eyes & thine heart are but onely for thy couetousnesse, and for to shed innocent blood, and for oppresion, and for destruction, *even* to doe this.

18 Therefore thus saith the Lord against Iehoiakim, the sonne of Iosiah king of Iudah. They shall not lament him, saying, Ah, my brother, or ah, sister: neither shall they mourne for him, saying, Ah, lord, or ah, his glorie.

19 He shall be buried as an asse is buried, *even* drawen & cast forth wthout the gates of Ierusalem.

20 ¶ Goe vp to Lebanon, and cry: showte in Bashan and cry by the passages: for al thy louers are destroyed.

21 I spake vnto thee when thou wast in prosperitie: but thou saidst, I will not heare: this hath bene thy maner from thy youth, that thou wouldest not obey my voice.

22 The winde shall feed all thy pastors, & thy louers shall go into captiuitie: & then shalt thou be ashamed & confounded of all thy wickednes.

23 Thou that dwellest in Lebanon, and makest thy nest in the cedars, how beautifull shalt thou be when sorowes come vpon thee, as the sorow of a woman in trauell?

24 As I liue, saith the Lord, though Coniah the sonne of Iehoiakim king of Iudah, were my signet of my right hand, yet would I pluck thee thence.

25 And I wil giue thee into the hand of them that seeke thy life, and into the hande of them, whose face thou fearest, *even* into the hande of Nebuchad-nezzar King of Babel, and into the hand of the Chaldeans.

26 And I wil cause them to cary thee away, & thy mother & bare thee, into another countrie, where ye were not borne, and there shall ye die.

27 But to the land, whereunto they desire to returne, they shall not returne thither.

28 Is not this man Coniah as a despised and broken idole? or as a vessel, wherein is no pleasure? wherefore are they caried away, he and his seed, & cast out into a land that they know not.

29 O earth, earth, earth, heare the worde of the Lord.

30 Thus saith the Lord, Write this man destitute of children, a man that shall not prosper in his daies: for there shall be no man of his seed that shall prosper and sit vpon the throne of Dauid, or beare rule any more in Iudah.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Against false pastors. 5 A prophetic of the great Pastor Iesus Christ.

Woe vnto the pastors that destroy & scatter my sheepe of my pasture, saith the Lord.

2 Therefore thus saith the Lord God of Israel

vnto the pastors that feed my people, Ye haue scattered my flock and thrust them out, & haue not visited them: behold, I will visite you for the wickednesse of your workes, saith the Lord.

3 And I wil gather the remnant of my sheepe out of all cuntries, whither I had driven them, and wil bring them againe to their foldes, and they shall grow and increase.

4 And I will set vp shepherds ouer them, which shall feede them: and they shall dread no more nor be afraid, neither shall any of them be lacking, saith the Lord.

5 Behold, The daies come, saith the Lorde, that I wil raise vnto Dauid a righteous branch, and a King (shall) reigne, and prosper, and shall execute iudgement, and iustice in the earth.

6 In his daies Iudah shall be saved, * and Israel shall dwell safely, & this is the Name whereby they shall call him, * The Lord our righteousness. *Dem. 33. 11*

7 Therefore behold, the daies come, saith the Lord, that they shall no more say, The Lord lieth, which brought vp the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt.

8 But, the Lord lieth, w^{ch} brought vp & led the seede of the house of Israel out of E North cuntry & from all cuntries where I had scattered them, & they shall dwell in their own land.

9 Mine heart breaketh within me, because of the prophets, all my bones shake: I am like a drunken man (and like a man whom wine hath overcome) for the presence of the Lorde and for his holy wordes. *† Eb. p. 101 over p*

10 For the land is full of adulterers, *and because* of othes the land mourneth, the pleasant places of the wilderness are dried vp, and their course is euil, and their force is not right.

11 For both the Prophet and the Priest I do wickedly: and their wickednesse haue I found in mine House, saith the Lord. *Or, by p. 101*

12 Wherefore their way shall be vnto them as slippery waies in the darkenes: they shall be driven forth and fall therein: for I wil bring a plague vpon them, *even* the yere of their visitation, saith the Lord.

13 And I haue seene foolishnesse in the prophets of Samaria, that prophesied in Baal and caused my people Israel to erre.

14 I haue seene also in the prophets of Ierusalem filthines: they commit adultery, & walke in lies: they strengthen also the hands of the wicked that none can returne from his wickednes: they are all vnto me as Sodom, and the inhabitants thereof as Gomorah.

15 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hostes concerning the prophets, Behold, I wil feede them with wormwood, and make them drinke the water of gall: for fro the prophets of Ierusalem is wickednes gone forth into all the land. *Or, by p. 101*

16 Thus saith the Lord of hostes, Heare not the wordes of the prophets that prophetic vnto you, and teach you vanitie: they speake the vision of their owne heart and not out of the mouth of the Lord.

17 They say stil vnto them I despise me, The Lord hath said, Ye shall haue peace: & they say vnto euery one I walketh as yet the stubbornnes of his owne heart, No euil shall come vpon you.

18 For who hath stand in the counsel of the Lord, & he hath perceined and heard his word?

Who

Chap. 14.
31. 14.
and 27. 15
of 29. 8, 9

28. 7. is
in the
heart of
the pro-
phets.

Who hath marked his word and heard it?

19 Beholde, the tempest of the Lord goeth forth in his wrath, and a violent whirlewinde shall fall downe vpon the head of the wicked.

20 The anger of the Lord shall not returne vntill he haue executed, and till he haue performed the thoughtes of his heart: in the latter dayes ye shall vnderstand it plainly.

21 * I haue not sent these prophets, saith the Lord, yet they ranne: I haue not spoken to them, and yet they prophesied.

22 But if they had stand in my counsell, and had declared my wordes to my people, then they should haue turned them from their euill way, & from the wickednes of their inuentions.

23 Am I a God at hand, saith the Lord, and not a God farre off?

24 Can any hide him selfe in secreete places, that I shall not see him, saith the Lord? Do not I fill heauen and earth, saith the Lord?

25 I haue heard what the prophets said, that prophesie lies in my Name, saying, I haue dreamed, I haue dreamed.

26 Howe long? † Doe the prophets delite to prophesie lyes, euen prophesying the deceit of their owne heart?

27 Thinke they to cause my people to forget my Name by their dreames, which they tell euery man to his neighbour, as their forefathers haue forgotten my Name for Baal?

28 The prophet that hath a dreame, let him tel a dreame, and he that hath my word, let him speake my worde faithfully: what is the chaffe to the wheate, saith the Lord?

29 Is not my word euen like a fire, saith the Lord? & like an hammer, that breaketh y stone?

30 Therefore behold, I will come against the prophets, saith the Lord, that steale my worde euery one from his neighbour.

31 Behold, I will come against the prophets, saith the Lord, which haue sweete tongues, and say, He saith.

32 Behold, I will come against them y prophesie false dreames, saith the Lord, and doe tell them, and cause my people to erre by their lyes, and by their flatteries, and I sent them not, nor commanded them: therefore they bring no profite vnto this people, saith the Lord.

33 And when this people, or the prophet, or a Priest shal aske thee, saying, What is y burden of y Lord: thou shalt then say vnto them, What burden? I wil euen forsake you, saith the Lord.

34 And y Prophet, or the Priest, or the people that shall say, The burden of the Lord, I will euen visite euery such one, and his house.

35 Thus shall ye say euery one to his neighbour, & euery one to his brother, What hath y Lord answered? & what hath y Lord spoken?

36 And the burden of the Lord shal ye mention no more: for euery mans word shalbe his burden: for ye haue peruered the wordes of the liuing God, the Lord of hostes our God.

37 Thus shalt thou say to the Prophet, What hath the Lord answered thee? and what hath the Lord spoken?

38 And if you say, The burde of y Lord, Then thus saith y Lord, Because ye say this word, The burden of the Lord, & I haue sent vnto you, saying, Ye shall not say, The burden of the Lord,

39 Therefore beholde, I, euen I will vtterly forget you, and I wil forsake you, and the citie that I gaue you and your fathers, and cast you out of my presence,

40 And will bring * an euertlasting reproche vpon you, and a perpetuall shame which shall neuer be forgotten.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 The vision of the baskets of figs, 5 Signifieth that part of the people should be brought againe from captiuitie, 8 And that Zedekiah and the rest of the people should be caried away.

The Lord shewed me, & behold, two baskets of figges were set before the Temple of the Lord, after that Nebuchad-nezzar king of Babel had caryed away captiue Ieconiah the sonne of Iehoiakim King of Iudah, and the princes of Iudah with the workemen, and cunning men of Ierusalem, and had brought them to Babel.

2 One basket had very good figges, euen like the figges that are first ripe: and the other basket had very naughtie figges, which could not be eaten, they were so euill.

3 Then said the Lord vnto me, What seest thou, Ieremiah? And I said, Figs: the good figs very good, and the naughtie very naughtie, which can not be eaten, they are so euill.

4 Againe the word of the Lord came vnto me, saying,

5 Thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel, Like these good figs, so wil I know them y are caried away captiue of Iudah to be good, who I haue sent out of this place, into y land of y Caldeas.

6 For I wil set mine eyes vpon the for good, and I will bring them againe to this land, and I will build them, and not destroy them, and I will plant them, and not roote them out,

7 And I wil giue them an heart to know me, that I am the Lord, and they shalbe my * people, and I will be their God: for they shall returne vnto me with their whole heart.

8 * And as y naughtie figs which can not be eaten, they are so euil (surely thus saith y Lord) so wil I giue Zedekiah the king of Iudah, & his princes, & the residue of Ierusalem, y remaine in this land, & them y dwel in the land of Egypt:

9 I will euen giue them for a terrible plague to al y kingdomes of y earth, & for a reproch, and for a prouerbe, for a common talke, & for a curse, in all places, where I shall cast them.

10 And I wil send y sword, y famine, and the pestilence among the, til they be consumed out of y land, y I gaue vnto the & to their sathers.

CHAP. XXV.

1 He prophesieth that they shall be in captiuitie seuentie yeeres, 12 And that after the seuentie yeeres the Babylonians should be destroyed. 15 The destruction of all nations is prophesied.

The word y came to Ieremiah, concerning all y people of Iudah in y fourth yere of Iehoiakim y sonne of Iosiah king of Iudah y was in y first yere of Nebuchad-nezzar King of Babel:

2 The which Ieremiah the Prophet spake vnto all the people of Iudah, and to all the inhabitants of Ierusalem, saying,

3 Fro the thirteenth yere of Iosiah y sonne of Amon King of Iudah, euen vnto this day (y is y three & twentieth yeere) the word of the Lord hath come vnto me, & I haue spoken vnto you

rising early & speaking, but ye would not heare.

4 And the Lord hath sent vnto you all his seruants the Prophets, rising early and sending them, but ye would not heare, nor encline your eares to obey.

5 They said, Turne againe nowe euery one from his euill way, and from the wickednesse of your inuentions, and ye shall dwell in the land that the Lord hath giuen vnto you, and to your fathers for ener and ever.

6 And goe not after other gods to serue them, and to worship them, and prouoke me not to anger with the workes of your handes, and I will not punish you.

7 Neuerthelesse ye would not heare me, saith the Lord, but haue prouoked me to anger with the workes of your hands to your owne hurt.

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hostes, Because ye haue not heard my wordes,

9 Behold, I will send & take to me al the families of the North, saith the Lord, and Nebuchadnezzar y King of Babel my seruant, & wil bring them against this land, & against the inhabitants thereof, & against al these nations round about, & wil destroy them, & make them an astonishment, & an hissing, & a continuall desolation.

16.9. *left voy* 10 *Moreouer, I wil take fro them y voyce of mirth & the voyce of gladnes, y voyce of the bridegrome & the voyce of the bride, the noite of the millstones, and the light of the candle.

11 And this whole land shalbe desolate, and an astonishment, and these nations shall serue the King of Babel seuentie yeeres.

12 And when the seuentie yeeres are accomplished, I will visite the King of Babel and that nation, saith the Lord, for their iniquities, euen the land of the Caldeans, and will make it a perpetuall desolation,

13 And I will bring vpon that land all my wordes which I haue pronounced against it, euen all that is written in this booke, which Ieremiah hath prophesied against all nations.

14 For many nations, and great Kings shall euen serue them selues of them: thus will I recompense them according to their deedes, and according to the workes of their owne hands.

15 For thus hath the Lord God of Israel spoken vnto me, Take the cup of wine of this mine indignation at mine hand, and cause all the nations, to whome I send thee, to drinke it.

16 And they shall drinke, and be mooued, and be made, because of the sword, that I will send among them.

17 Then tooke I the cup at the Lodes hand, and made all people to drinke, vnto whom the Lord had sent me:

18 Euen Ierusalem, and the cities of Iudah, and the Kings thereof, and the princes thereof, to make them desolate, an astonishment, an hissing, and a curse, as appeareth this day.

19 Pharaoh also King of Egypt, and his seruants, and his princes, and all his people:

20 And all sortes of people, and all the Kings of the land of Vz: and al the Kings of the land of the Philistims, and Ashkelon, and Azzah, and Ekron, and the remnant of Ashdod:

21 Edom, and Moab, and the Ammonites,

22 And all the Kings of Tyrus, & al the kings of Zidon, and the kings of the yles, that are be-

yond the Sea,

23 And Dedan, and Tema, and Buz, and all that dwell in the vttermost corners,

24 And all the Kings of Arabia, and all the kings of Arabia, that dwell in the desert,

25 And all the kings of Zimri, and all the kings of Elam, and all the kings of the Medes, *Or, Pers*

26 And all the kings of the North, farre and neere one to another, and all the kingdomes of the worlde, which are vpon the earth, and the King of Shethach shall drinke after them.

27 Therefore say thou vnto them, Thus saith the Lord of hostes, y God of Israel, Drinke & be drunken, & spew and fall, and rise no more, because of the sword, which I wil send among you.

28 ¶ But if they refuse to take the cuppe at thine hand to drinke, then tell them, Thus saith the Lord of hostes, Ye shall certainly drinke.

29 For loe, I begin to plague the citie, where my Name is called vpon, and should you goe free? ye shall not goe quite: for I will call for a sword vpon all the inhabitants of the earth, saith the Lord of hostes.

30 Therefore prophesie thou against them al these words, & say vnto them, * The Lord shall *Joel. 3. 14* roar from aboue, & thrust out his voyce from *amos 1. 2* his holy habitation: he shal roar vpon his habitation, and crie alonde, as they that presse the grapes, against all the inhabitants of the earth.

31 The sound shall come to the ends of the earth: for the Lord hath a controuersie with the nations, and wil enter into iudgement with all flesh, and he will giue them that are wicked, to the sword, saith the Lord.

32 ¶ Thus saith the Lord of hostes, Beholde, a plague shall go soorth from nation to nation, and a great whilewinde shall be raised vpon *Chap. 23.* from the coastes of the earth,

33 And the slaine of the Lord shalbe at that day, from one end of the earth, euen vnto the other end of the earth: they shal not be mourned, neither gathered, nor buried, but shall be as the dung vpon the ground.

34 Howle, ye shepheards, and crie, and walowe your selues in the ashes, ye principall of the flocke: for your dayes of slaughter accomplished, and of your dispersion, and ye shall fall like precious vessels.

35 And y sight shal faile from y shepheards, & the escaping from y principall of the flocke.

36 A voyce of y crie of the shepheards, & an howling of the principall of the flocke shalbe heard: for y Lord hath destroyed their pasture.

37 And the best pastures are destroyed because of the wrath & indignation of the Lord. *Eb. p. 100. able.*

38 He hath forsaken his couert, as y lyon: for their land is waste, because of y wrath of y oppressor, & because of y wrath of his indignation.

CHAP. XXVI.

2 Jeremiah moueth the people to repentance. 7 He is taken of the false prophets and priestes, and brought to iudgement. 23 Urijah the Prophet is killed of Jehoiakim contrary to the will of God.

IN the beginning of the reigne of Ichoiakim the sonne of Iosiah King of Iudah, came vnto word from the Lord, saying,

2 Thus saith the Lord, Stand in the court of the Lodes house, & speake vnto all the cities of Iudah, which come to worshipp in the Lodes House,

the image
ment of
death be
longeth
the man

Micah
and 3.

House, all the wordes that I command thee to speake vnto them: keepe not a word backe,

3 If so be they will hearken, and turne euery man from his euil way, & I may repent me of y plague, which I haue determined to bring vpon them, because of y wickednes of their workes.

4 And thou shalt say vnto them, Thus saith the Lord, If ye will not heare me to walke in my Lawes, which I haue set before you,

5 And to heare y wordes of my seruants the Prophets, whom I sent vnto you, both rising vp earely, & sending them, and will not obey them,

6 Then will I make this House like Shiloh, and will make this citie a curie to all the nations of the earth.

7 So the Priestes, and the Prophets, and all the people heard Ieremiah speaking these wordes in the House of the Lord.

8 Nowe when Ieremiah had made an ende of speaking al that the Lord had commanded him to speake vnto all the people, then the Priestes, and the Prophets, and all the people tooke him, and said, Thou shalt die the death.

9 Why halt thou prophecied in the Name of the Lord, saying, I his House shalbe like Shiloh, and this citie shall be desolate without an inhabitant? and all the people were gathered against Ieremiah in the house of the Lord.

10 And when the princes of Iudah heard of these things, they came vp from y Kings house into y House of the Lord, & sate downe in the entrie of the newe gate of the Lordes House.

11 Then spake the Priestes and the Prophets vnto y princes, & to all y people, saying, This man is worthie to die: for he hath prophecied against this citie, as ye haue heard w your eares.

12 Then spake Ieremiah vnto all y princes, & to all the people, saying, The Lord hath sent me to prophecie against this House and against this citie all the things that ye haue heard.

13 Therefore nowe amend your wayes and your workes, and heare the voyce of the Lord your God, that the Lord may repent him of the plague, that he hath pronounced against you.

14 As for me, behold, I am in your handes: doe with me as ye thinke good and right.

15 But knowe ye for certen, that if ye put me to death, ye shall surely bring innocent blood vpon your selues, and vpon this citie, and vpon the inhabitants thereof: for of a trueth the Lord hath sent me vnto you, to speake all these wordes in your eares.

16 Then said the princes and all the people vnto the Priestes and to the Prophets, This man is not worthie to die: for he hath spoken vnto vs in the Name of the Lord our God.

17 ¶ Then rose vp certaine of the Elders of the land, and spake to all the assembly of the people, saying,

18 Micah the Morashite * prophecied in the dayes of Hezekiah king of Iudah, & spake to all the people of Iudah, saying, Thus saith the Lord of hostes, Zion shalbe plowed like a field, & Ierusalem shalbe an heape, & the mountaine of y House shalbe as the high places of the forest.

19 Did Hezekiah King of Iudah, & all Iudah put him to death? did he not feare the Lord, & praied before y Lord, & y Lord repented him of y plague, y he had pronounced against the? thus

might we procure great euil against our soules.

20 And there was also a man that prophecied in the Name of the Lord, one Vriah the sonne of Shemaiah, of Kiriath-sareem, who prophecied against this citie, and against this land, according to all the wordes of Ieremiah.

21 Nowe when Iehoiakim y king w al his men of power, and al y princes heard his wordes, the King sought to slay him. But when Vriah heard it, he was afraid, and fled, and went into Egypt.

22 Then Iehoiakim the King sent men into Egypt, euen Elnathan the sonne of Achbor, and certaine with him into Egypt.

23 And they fet Vriah out of Egypt, and brought him vnto Iehoiakim the king, who slew him with the sworde, & cast his dead body into the graues of the children of the people.

24 But y hand of Ahikam y sonne of Shaphan was with Ieremiah, y they should not giue him into y hand of the people to put him to death.

C H A P. XXVII.

1 Ieremiah at the Lord's commandment sendeth bods to the king of Iudah, & the other kings that were neere, whereby they are manifested to be subiect vnto Nebuchad-nezzar. 9 He warneth the people and rulers not to beleue false prophets.

I N the beginning of the reigne of Iehoiakim the sonne of Iosiah King of Iudah came this word vnto Ieremiah from the Lord, saying,

2 Thus saith the Lord to me, Make thee bonds, & yokes, and put them vpon thy necke,

3 And send them to the King of Edom, & to y King of Moab, & to y King of y Ammonites, & to y King of Tyrus, & to the King of Zidon, by the hand of the messengers, which come to Ierusalem vnto Zedekiah the King of Iudah,

4 And command them to say vnto their masters, Thus saith the Lord of hostes the God of Israel, Thus shall ye say vnto your masters,

5 I haue made the earth, the man, and the beast that are vpon the ground, by my great power, and by my outstretched arme, and haue giuen it vnto whom it pleased me.

6 But now I haue giuen all these landes into the hand of Nebuchad-nezzar the King of Babel my seruant, and the beastes of the field haue I also giuen him to serue him.

7 And all nations shall serue him, and his sonne, and his sonnes sonne vntill the very time of his land come also: then many nations and great Kings shall serue them selues of him.

8 And the nation and kingdome which will not serue the same Nebuchad-nezzar king of Babel, and that will not put their necke vnder the yoke of the King of Babel, the same nation will I visite, saith the Lord, with the sword, and with the famine, and with the pestilence, vntill I haue wholly giuen them into his handes.

9 Therefore heare not your prophets, nor your soothsayers, nor your dreamers, nor your inchanters, nor your sorcerers, which say vnto you thus, Ye shall not serue the King of Babel:

10 For they prophecie a lye vnto you to cause you to goe farre from your land, and that I should cast you out, and you should perish.

11 But the nation that put their necks vnder the yoke of y King of Babel, & serue him, those will I let remaine still in their owne land, saith y Lord, & they shall occupie it, and dwel therein.

12 ¶ I spake also to Zedekiah king of Iudah according to all these wordes, saying, Put your neckes vnder the yoke of the King of Babel, and serue him and his people, that ye may liue.

13 Why will ye die, thou, and the people by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, as the Lord hath spoken against the nation, that will not serue the King of Babel?

14 Therefore heare not y words of y prophets, y I spake vnto you, saying, Ye shall not serue the king of Babel: for they prophetic a lie vnto you.

14. 15 For I haue not sent them, saith the Lord, yet they prophetic a lie in my Name, y I might cast you out, and that ye might perish, both you, 9.9. and the prophets that prophetic vnto you.

16 ¶ Also I spake to the Priests, and to al this people, saying, Thus saith y Lord, Heare not the words of your prophets y prophetic vnto you, 28.3. saying, Behold, * the vessels of the House of the Lord shall now shortly be brought againe from Babel, for they prophetic a lie vnto you.

17 Heare them not, but serue the King of Babel, that ye may liue: wherefore should this citie be delolate?

18 But if they be prophets, and if the worde of the Lord be with them, let them intreate the Lord of hostes, that the vessels w are left in the House of the Lord, & in the house of the King of Iudah, and at Ierusalem, goe not to Babel.

19 For thus saith the Lord of hostes, concerning the * pillars, and concerning the sea, and concerning the bases, and concerning the residue of the vessels that remaine in this citie,

20 Which Nebuchad-nezzar King of Babel tooke not, when he caryed away captiue Iecooniah the sonne of Iehoiakim King of Iudah from Ierusalem to Babel, with all the nobles of Iudah and Ierusalem.

21 For thus saith the Lord of hostes, the God of Israel, concerning the vessels that remaine in the House of the Lord, and in the house of the King of Iudah, and at Ierusalem,

22 They shall be brought to Babel, and there they shall be vntill the day that I visite them, saith the Lord: then will I bring them vp, and restore them vnto this place.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 The false prophetic of Hananiah. 12 Jeremiah reprocueth Hananiah, and propheticeth.

And y same yere in y beginning of y reigne of Zedekiah King of Iudah in the fourth yere, & in the fift moneth Hananiah the sonne of Azur the Prophet, w was of Gibeon, spake to me in the House of the Lord in the presence of the Priests, and of all the people, and said,

2 Thus speaketh the Lord of hostes, the God of Israel, saying, I haue broken the yoke of the King of Babel.

3 Within t two yeres space I will bring into this place al the vessels of the Lords House, that Nebuchad-nezzar King of Babel tooke away from this place, and caryed them into Babel.

4 And I will bring againe to this place Iecooniah the sonne of Iehoiakim King of Iudah, with all them that were caryed away captiue of Iudah, and went into Babel, saith the Lord: for I will breake the yoke of the King of Babel.

5 Then the Prophet Jeremiah said vnto the prophet Hananiah in the presence of the priests,

and in the presence of al the people that stood in the house of the Lord,

6 Euen the Prophet Jeremiah said, So be it: the Lord so doe, the Lord confirme thy wordes which thou hast prophetic to restore the vessels of the Lordes House, and all that is caryed captiue, from Babel into this place.

7 But heare y now this word y I will speake in thine eares, & in the eares of all the people.

8 The Prophets that haue bene before me & before thee in time past, prophetic against many countries, and against great kingdomes, of warre, and of plagues, and of pestilence.

9 And that Prophet which propheticeth of peace, when the word of the Prophet shal come to passe, then shall the Prophet be knowen that the Lord hath truly sent him.

10 Then Hananiah y Prophet tooke y yoke from the Prophet Ieremiahs necke, & brake it.

11 And Hananiah spake in y presence of all y people, saying, Thus saith y Lord, Euen so wil I breake y yoke of Nebuchad-nezzar king of Babel, fro the necke of al y na. iōs win y space of two yeres: & y Prophet Ieremiah went his way.

12 ¶ Then the word of the Lord came vnto Ieremiah the Prophet, (after that Hananiah the prophet had broken the yoke from the necke of the Prophet Ieremiah) saying,

13 Goe, and tell Hananiah, saying, Thus saith the Lord, Thou hast broke the yokes of wood, but thou shalt make for them yokes of yron.

14 For thus saith the Lord of hostes the God of Israel, I haue put a yoke of yron vpon y neck of al these nations, y they may serue Nebuchad-nezzar King of Babel: for they shal serue him, & I haue given him the beastes of the field also.

15 Then said the Prophet Ieremiah vnto the prophet Hananiah, Heare now, Hananiah, the Lord hath not sent thee, but thou makest this people to trust in a lie.

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will cast thee from off the earth: this yeeere thou shalt die, because thou hast spoken rebelliously against the Lord.

17 So Hananiah the prophet dyed the same yeeere in the seuenth moneth.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 Jeremiah writeth to the captiues in Babylon. 10 He propheticeth their returne after seuentie yeres, 16 And the destruction of the King and people that remaine in Ierusalem. 21 He threatneth the prophets that seduce the people. 25 The death of Semaiah is propheticd.

Now these are y words of the booke that Ieremiah the Prophet sent from Ierusalem vnto y residue of the Elders which were caryed away captiues, & to y Priests, & to y Prophets, & to all y people whom Nebuchad-nezzar had caryed away captiue from Ierusalem to Babel.

2 (After y Iecooniah the King, & the Queene, and the eunuches, the * princes of Iudah, and of Ierusalem, and the workemen, and cunning men were departed from Ierusalem)

3 By the hande of Elafah the sonne of Shaphan, and Gemariah the sonne of Hilkiah, (who Zedekiah king of Iudah sent vnto Babel to Nebuchad-nezzar King of Babel) saying,

4 Thus hath the Lord of hostes the God of Israel spoken vnto all that are caryed away cap-

Or, let

Chap. 24

tiues, whome I haue caused to be caryed away captiues from Ierusalem vnto Babel:

5 Build you houses to dwell in, and plant you gardens, and eate the fruites of them.

6 Take you wiues, and beget sonnes and daughters, and take wiues for your sonnes, and giue your daughters to husbands, that they may beare sonnes and daughters, that ye may be increased there, and not diminished.

7 And seeke the prosperitie of the citie, whether I haue caused you to be caried away captiues, and pray vnto the Lord for it: for in the peace thereof shall you haue peace.

8 ¶ For thus saith the Lord of hostes the God of Israel, Let not your prophets, & your soothsayers that be among you, deceiue you, neither giue eare to your dreames, which you dreame.

9 For they prophecie you a lie in my Name: I haue not sent them, saith the Lord.

10 But thus saith the Lord, That after seuen-tyeeres be accomplished in Babel, I will visite you, and perfourme my good promes toward you, and cause you to returne to this place.

11 For I knowe the thoughts, that I haue thought towards you, saith the Lord, *euen* the thoughtes of peace, and not of trouble, to giue you an ende, and *your* hope.

12 Then shall you crie vnto me, and ye shall goe and pray vnto me, and I will heare you,

13 And ye shall seeke me, and finde me, because ye shall seeke me with all your heart.

14 And I wil be found of you, saith the Lord, and I will turne away your captiuitie, and I will gather you from all the nations, and from all the places, whither I haue cast you, saith the Lord, and wil bring you againe vnto the place, whence I caused you to be caried away captiue.

15 ¶ Because ye haue said, The Lord hath raised vs vp Prophets in Babel,

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord of the King, that sitteth vpon the throne of Dauid, and of al the people, that dwell in this citie, your breithre that are not gone forth w you into captiuitie:

17 *Euen* thus saith the Lord of hostes, Behold, I will send vpon them the sword, the famine, & the pestilence, and wil make them like vile figs, that can not be eaten, they are so naughtie.

18 And I will persecute them with the sword, with the famine, and with the pestilence: and I will make them a terrour to all king- domes of the earth, and a curse, and astonish- ment, and an hissing, and a reproch among all the nations whither I haue cast them,

19 Because they haue not heard my wordes, saith the Lord, which I sent vnto them by my ser- uants the Prophets, rising vp early, and sending *them*, but ye would not heare, saith the Lord.

20 ¶ Heare ye therefore the worde of the Lord all ye of the captiuitie, whom I haue sent from Ierusalem to Babel.

21 Thus saith the Lord of hostes, the God of Israel, of Ahab the sonne of Kolaiah, & of Zede- kiah the sonne of Maaseiah, which prophecie lies vnto you in my Name, Behold, I wil deliuer the into the hand of Nebuchad-nezzar King of Ba- bel, and he shall slay them before your eyes.

22 And all they of the captiuitie of Iudah, that are in Babel, shall take vp this curse against the, & say, The Lord make thee like Zedekiah & like

Ahab, whom the king of Babel burnt in the fire,

23 Because they haue comitted villenie in Is- rael, and haue committed adulterie with their neighbors wiues, & haue spoken lying words in my Name, which I haue not commanded them, euen I knowe it, and testifie it, saith the Lord.

24 ¶ Thou shalt also speake to Shemaiah the Nehelamite, saying,

25 Thus speaketh the Lord of hostes, the God of Israel, saying, Because thou hast sent letters in thy name vnto all the people, that are at Ierusa- lem, and to Zephaniah the sonne of Maaseiah the Priest, and to all the Priests, saying,

26 The Lord hath made thee Priest, for Icho- jada the Priest, that ye should be officers in the House of the Lord, for euery man that raueth and maketh him selfe a Prophet, to put him in prison, and in the stockes.

27 Nowe therefore, why hast not thou re- prooued Ieremiah of Anathoth, which prophe- cieth vnto you?

28 For, for this cause he sent vnto vs in Babel, saying, This captiuitie is long: build houses to dwell in, & plant gardes, & eat the fruits of them.

29 And Zephaniah the Priest read this letter in the eares of Ieremiah the Prophet.

30 Then came the word of the Lord vnto Ie- remiah, saying,

31 Send to al the of the captiuitie, saying, Thus saith the Lord of Shemaiah the Nehelamite, Be- cause the Shemaiah hath prophecied vnto you, & I sent him not, & he caused you to trust in a lie,

32 Therefore thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will visite Shemaiah the Nehelamite, & his seeder: he shal not haue a man to dwell among this peo- ple, neither shal he behold the good, that I will doe for my people, saith the Lord, because he hath spoken rebelliously against the Lord.

CHAP. XXX.

1 The returne of the people from Babylon. 16 The enemies menaced. 18 The Church comforted.

The word, that came to Ieremiah from the Lord, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the Lord God of Israel, say- ing, Write thee all the wordes that I haue spo- ken vnto thee in a booke.

3 For lo, the dayes come, saith the Lord, that I will bring againe the captiuitie of my people Israel and Iudah, saith the Lord: for I will re- store them vnto the land, that I gaue to their fathers, and they shall possesse it.

4 Again, these are the wordes that the Lord spake concerning Israel, and concerning Iudah.

5 For thus saith the Lord, We haue heard a terrible voice of feare and not of peace.

6 Demaund now and behold, if man trauaile with child? wherefore doe I behold euery man with his hands on his loines as a woman in tra- uaile, and all faces are turned into a paleness?

7 Alas, for this day is great: none hath bene like it: it is euen the time of Iakobs trouble, shall he be deliuered from it.

8 For in that day, saith the Lord of hostes, I will breake his yoke from off thy necke, and breake thy bonds, and strangers shall no more serue them selues of him.

9 But they shal serue the Lord their God, & Da- uid their King, whom I will raise vp vnto them.

10 Therefore feare not, O my seruant Iakob,

saith the Lord, neither be afraid, O Israel: for lo, I will deliuer thee from a farre countrey, and thy seede from the land of their captiuitie, and Iacob shall turne againe, and shalbe in rest, and prosperitie, and none shall make him afraid.

11 For I am with thee, saith the Lord, to saue thee: though I vtterly destroy all the nations where I haue scattered thee, yet will I not vtterly destroy thee, but I will correct thee by iudgement, and not vtterly cut thee off.

12 For thus saith the Lord, Thy bruising is incurable, and thy wound is dolorous.

13 There is none to iudge thy cause, or to lay a plaister: there are no medicines, nor helpe for thee.

14 All thy louers haue forgotten thee: they seeke thee not: for I haue stricken thee with the wound of an enemye, and with a sharpe chastisement for the multitude of thine iniquities, because thy sinnes were increased.

15 Why cryest thou for thy affliction? thy sorowe is incurable, for the multitude of thine iniquities: because thy sinnes were increased, I haue done these things vnto thee.

16 Therefore all they that deuoure thee, shall be deuoured, and all thine enemies euery one shall goe into captiuitie: and they that spoile thee, shall be spoiled, and all they that robbe thee, will I giue to be robbed.

17 For I will restore health vnto thee, and I will heale thee of thy woundes, saith the Lord, because they called thee, The castaway, saying, This is Zion, whome no man seeketh after.

18 Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will bring againe the captiuitie of Iacob, and haue compassion on his dwelling places: & the citie shall be builded vpon her owne heape, and the palace shall remaine after the maner thereof.

19 And out of them shall proceede thanksgiving, & the voice of the y are ioyous, & I will multiplie them, & they shall not be few: I will also glorifie them & they shall not be diminished.

20 Their children also shall be as aforetime, and their Congregation shall be established before me: and I will visite all that vexed them.

21 And their noble ruler shall be of the Ieues, & their governor shall proceede from the mids of them, and I will cause him to drawe neere, & approach vnto me for who is this that directeth his heart to come vnto me, saith the Lord?

22 And ye shall be my people, and I will be your God.

23 Beholde, the tempest of the Lord goeth forth with wrath: the whirlwind that hangeth ouer, shall light vpon the head of the wicked.

24 The fierce wrath of the Lord shall not returne, vntill he haue done, and vntill he haue performed the intents of his heart: in the latter dayes ye shall vnderstand it.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 He rehearseth Gods benefites after their returne from Babylon, 23 And the spirituall ioy of the faithfull in the Church.

At the same time, saith the Lord, will I be the God of all the families of Israel, and they shall be my people.

2 Thus saith the Lord, The people which escaped the sword, found grace in the wilderness: he walked before Israel to cause him to rest.

3 The Lord hath appeared vnto me of olde, say they: Yea, I haue loued thee with an euerslasting loue, therefore w mercy I haue drawe thee.

4 Againe I will build thee, and thou shalt be builded, O virgine Israel: thou shalt still be adorned with thy timbrels, and shalt goe forth in the dance of them that be ioyfull.

5 Thou shalt yet plant vines vpon the mountaines of Samaria, and the planters that plant them, shall make them common.

6 For y dayes shall come that the watchmen vpon the mount of Ephraim shall crie, Arise, let vs goe vp vnto Zion to the Lord our God.

7 For thus saith the Lord, Reioyce with gladnesse for Iacob, and shewte for ioy among the chiefe of the Gentiles: publish praise, and say, O Lord, saue thy people, the remnant of Israel.

8 Behold, I will bring them from the North countrey, & gather them from the coasts of the world, with the blind & the lame among them, with the woman with child, and her that is deliuered also: a great companie shall returne hither.

9 They shall come weeping, and with mercie will I bring them againe: I will leade them by the riuers of water in a straight way, wherein they shall not stumble: for I am a father to Israel, and Ephraim is my first borne.

10 Hear the word of the Lord, O ye Gentiles, and declare in the yles a farre off, and say, He that scattered Israel, will gather him, and will keepe him, as a shepheard doeth his flocke.

11 For the Lord hath redeemed Iacob, and ransomed him from the hand of him, that was stronger then he.

12 Therefore they shall come, & reioyce in y height of Zion, & shall run to the bountifullnes of the Lord, even for the wheat & for the wine, and for the oyle, and for the increase of sheepe, and bullockes: and their soule shall be as a watered garden, and they shall no more sorowe.

13 Then shall the virgin reioyce in the dance, & the yong men, & the old men together: for I will turne their mourning into ioy, & will comfort them, and giue them ioy for their sorowes.

14 And I will replenish the soule of the Priests with fatnes, and my people shall be satisfied with my goodnesse, saith the Lord.

15 Thus saith the Lord, A voice was heard on hie, a mourning & bitter weeping. Rachel weeping for her children, refused to be comforted for her children, because they were not.

16 Thus saith the Lord, Refraine thy voyce from weeping, & thine eyes fro teares: for thy worke shall be rewarded, saith the Lord, & they shall come againe from the land of the enemye:

17 And there is hope in thine ende, saith the Lord, that thy children shall come againe to their owne borders.

18 I haue heard Ephraim lamenting thus, Thou hast corrected me, and I was chastised as an vntamed calfe: conuert thou me, and I shall be conuerted: for thou art the Lord my God.

19 Surely after that I conuerted, I repented: & after that I was instructed, I smote vpon my thigh: I was ashamed, yea, even confounded, because I did beare the reproch of my youth.

20 Is Ephraim my deare sonne or pleasant child? yet since I spake vnto him, I still remembered him: therefore my bowels are troubled

for him: I will surely haue compassion vpon him, saith the Lord.

21 Set thee vp signes: make thee heapes: set thine heart toward the path and way, that thou hast walked: turne againe, O virgine of Israel: turne againe to these thy cities.

22 Howe long wilt thou goe astray, O thou rebellious daughter? for the Lord hath created a newe thing in the earth: A WOMAN shall compasse a man.

23 Thus saith the Lord of hostes, the God of Israel, Yet shal they say this thing in the land of Iudah, & in the cities thereof, when I shall bring againe their captiuitie, The Lord blesse thee, O habitation of iustice and holy mountaine.

24 And Iudah shall dwell in it, and all the cities thereof together, the husbandmen and they that goe forth with the flocke.

25 For I haue faciate the wearie soule, and I haue replenished euery sorowfull soule.

26 Therefore I awaked and behelde, and my sleepe was sweete vnto me.

27 Behold, y dayes come, saith the Lord, that I will sowe y house of Israel, & the house of Iudah wth the seede of man & with y seed of beast.

28 And like as I haue watched vpon the, to plucke vp & to root out, & to throw downe, & to destroy, & to plague the, so wil I watch ouer them, to build and to plant them, saith y Lord.

29 In those dayes shall they say no more, The fathers haue eaten a sowre grape, and the childrens teeth are set on edge:

30 But euery one shall die for his owne iniquitie: euery man that eateth the sowre grape, his teeth shall be set on edge.

31 Behold, the dayes come saith the Lord, that I will make a newe couenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Iudah.

32 Not according to the couenant that I made with their fathers, when I tooke them by the hand to bring them out of y land of Egypt, the which my couenant they brake, although I was an husband vnto them, saith the Lord:

33 But this shall be the conenant that I will make with y house of Israel, After those dayes, saith the Lord, I will put my Lawe in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts, and will be their God, and they shall be my people.

34 And they shall teach no more euery man his neighbour, and euery man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for they shal all know me from the least of them vnto the greatest of them, saith the Lord: for I will forgieue their iniquitie, and wil remember their sinnes no more.

35 Thus saith the Lord, which giueth the sunne for a light to the day, and the courses of the moone and of the starres for a light to the night; which breaketh the sea, when the waves thereof roare: his Name is the Lord of hostes.

36 If these ordinañces depart out of my sight, saith the Lord, then shall the seede of Israel cease from being a nation before me, for euer.

37 Thus saith the Lord, If y heauens can be measured, or the foundations of the earth be searched out beneath, then wil I cast off al y seed of Israel, for all that they haue done saith y Lord.

38 Beholde, the dayes come, saith the Lord, that the cite shalbe built to the Lord, from the towne of Hananeel, vnto the gate of y corner.

39 And the line of the measure shall goe forth in his presence vpon the hill Gareb, and shall compasse about to Goath.

40 And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the ashes, and all the fieldes vnto the brooke of Kidron, and vnto the corner of the horsagate toward the East, shalbe holy vnto the Lord, neither shall it be plucked vp nor destroyed any more for euer.

CHAP. XXXII.

Jeremiah is cast into prison, because he prophesied that the cite shoulde be taken of the King of Babilō. He sheweth that the people shoulde come againe to their owne possession. 38 The people of God are his seruants, and he is their Lord.

The word y came vnto Ieremiah fro y Lord, in y tenth yere of Zedekiah King of Iudah, w^{as} y eighteenth yere of Nebuchad-nezzar.

2 For then the King of Babels hoste besieged Ierusalem: and Ieremiah the Prophet was shut vp in the court of the prison, which was in the King of Iudahs house.

3 For Zedekiah King of Iudah had shut him vp, saying, Wherefore doest thou prophesie, and say, Thus saith the Lord, * Beholde, I will *Chap. 16, 17.* gine this city into the hands of the King of Babel, and he shall take it? *34. 2.*

4 And Zedekiah the King of Iudah shall not escape out of the hande of the Caldeans, but shall surely be deliuered into the hands of the King of Babel, & shal speake with him mouth to mouth, and his eyes shall behold his face,

5 And he shall leade Zedekiah to Babel, and there shal he be, vntil I visite him, saith y Lord: though ye fight with the Caldeans, ye shall not prosper.

6 And Ieremiah saide, The worde of the Lord came vnto me, saying,

7 Beholde, Hanameel, the sonne of Shallum thine vncle, shall come vnto thee, & say, Bye vnto thee my field, that is in Anathoth: for the *Or, vnto* *to red* tie by kintred apperteineth vnto thee to bye it.

8 So Hanameel, mine vncles sonne, came to me in y court of the prison, according to the word of the Lord, & said vnto me, Bye my field, I pray thee, y is in Anathoth, w^{is} in the countrey of Benjamin: for y right of the possession is thine, & the purchase belongeth vnto thee: bye it for thee. Then I knew y this was the word of the Lord.

9 And I bought y field of Hanameel mine vncles sonne, y was in Anathoth, & weighed him y siluer, eue seven shekels, & ten pieces of siluer.

10 And I writte it in the booke & signed it, and tooke witnesses, and weighed him the siluer in the balances.

11 So I tooke the booke of the possession, being sealed according to the Lawe, and custome, with the booke that was open,

12 And I gaue the booke of the possession vnto Baruch y sonne of Neriah, the sonne of Maaseiah, in y sight of Hanameel mine vncles sonne, and in the presence of the witnesses, written in y booke of the possession, before all the Iewes that sate in the court of the prison.

13 And I charged Baruch before the, saying,

14 Thus saith the Lord of hostes, the God of Israel, Take the writings, euen this booke of the possession, both that is sealed, & this booke that is open, and put them in an earthen vessel, that

They

5 They come to fight with the Caldeans, but it is to fill themselves with the dead bodies of men, whome I haue slaine in mine anger and in my wrath: for I haue hid my face from this citie, because of all their wickednesse.

6 ¶ Behold, I will giue it health and amendment: for I wil cure them, and will reueile vnto them the abundance of peace, and trueth.

7 And I wil cause the captiuitie of Iudah, and the captiuitie of Israel to returne, and wil build them as at the first.

8 And I wil cleanse them from all their iniquitie, whereby they haue sinned against me: yea, I will pardon all their iniquities, whereby they haue sinned against me, and whereby they haue rebelled against me.

9 And it shall be to me a name, a ioy, a praise, & an honour before al the nations of the earth, which shal heare all y good y I do vnto them: & they shal feare & tremble for al the goodnes, & for all the wealth, that I shew vnto this citie.

10 Thus saith y Lord, Again there shal be heard in this place (w ye say shalbe desolate, without man, and wout beast, *even* in y cities of Iudah, & in the streets of Ierusalem, y are desolate without man, & without inhabitant, and without beast)

11 The voyce of ioye and the voyce of gladnesse, the voyce of the bridegrome, & the voyce of y bride, the voyce of the that shal say, Praise the Lord of hosts, because the Lord is good: for his mercie endureth for ever, and of them that offer the sacrifice of praise in the house of the Lord, for I wil cause to returne the captiuitie of the land, as at the first, saith the Lord.

12 Thus saith the Lorde of hostes, Again in this place, which is desolate, without man, and without beast, & in all y cities thereof there shall be dwelling for shepherds to rest their flocks.

13 In y cities of the mountaines, in the cities in y plaine, & in y cities of y South, & in y land of Benjamin, & about Ierusalem, & in the cities of Iudah shall the sheepe passe againe, vnder the hand of him that telleth them, saith the Lord.

14 Behold, the daies come, saith the Lord, that I wil perform y good thing, w I haue promised vnto the house of Israel, & to y house of Iudah.

15 In those daies, and at that time, wil I cause the branch of righteousnesse to grow vp vnto Dauid, and he shal execute iudgement, and righteousness in the land.

16 In those daies shal Iudah be saved, and Ierusalem shal dwell safely, and he that shall call her, is the Lord our righteousness.

17 For thus saith the Lord, Dauid shall neuer want a man to sit vpon the throne of the house of Israel.

18 Neither shall the Priests and Leuites want a man before me to offer burnt offerings, & to offer meat offerings, & to do sacrifice continually.

19 ¶ And the worde of the Lord came vnto Ieremiah, saying,

20 Thus saith the Lord, If you can breake my covenant of the day, and my covenant of the night, that there should not be day, and night in their season,

21 Then may my covenant be broken with Dauid my seruant, that hee should not haue a sonne to reigne vpon his throne, and with the Leuites, and Priests my ministers.

22 As the armie of heauen can not be numbered, neither the sand of the sea measured: so wil I multiplie the seede of Dauid my seruant, and the Leuites that minister vnto me.

23 ¶ Moreover the word of the Lord came to Ieremiah, saying,

24 Considerest thou not what this people hath spoken, saying, The two families which the Lord hath chosen, he hath euen cast them off: thus they haue despised my people, that they should be no more a nation before them.

25 Thus saith the Lord, If my covenant be not with day and night, and if I haue not appointed the order of heauen and earth,

26 Then will I cast away the seede of Izaak and Dauid my seruant, and not take of his seede to be rulers ouer the seede of Abraham, Izhak, and Izaak: for I will cause their captiuitie to returne, and haue compassion on them.

CHAP. XXXIII.

2 He threatneth that the citie, and the King shall be giuen into the hands of the King of Babylon. 12 Their crueltie toward their seruants rebuked.

The worde which came vnto Ieremiah from the Lorde (when Nebuchad-nezzar King of Babel, and all his hoste, and all the kingdoms of the earth, that were vnder the power of his had, and all people fought against Ierusalem, and against all the cities thereof) saying,

2 Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Goe, and speake to Zedekiah King of Iudah, and tell him, Thus saith the Lord, Behold, * I will giue this citie into the hand of the King of Babel, and he shall burne it with fire, 2. Chr 36. 19 chap. 1

3 And thou shalt not escape out of his hande, but shalt surely be taken, and deliuered into his hand, and thine eyes shal behold the face of the King of Babel, and hee shall speake with thee mouth to mouth, and thou shalt goe to Babel. 16. 17 32. 30

4 Yet heare the word of the Lord, O Zedekiah, King of Iudah: thus saith the Lord of thee, Thou shalt not die by the sword,

5 But y shalt die in peace: and according to y burning for thy fathers the former Kings which were before thee, so shall they burne odours for thee, & they shal lament thee, saying, Oh, Lord: for I haue pronounced y word, saith the Lord.

6 Then Ieremiah the Prophet spake all these words vnto Zedekiah King of Iudah in Ierusalem.

7 (When the King of Babels hoste fought against Ierusalem, and against all the cities of Iudah, that were left, *even* against Lachish, and against Azekah: for these strong cities remained of the cities of Iudah)

8 This is the word that came vnto Ieremiah from the Lord, after that y King Zedekiah had made a covenant w all the people, which were at Ierusalem, to proclaime libertie vnto them,

9 That every man should let his seruant goe free, & every man his handmayd, which was an Ebrue or an Ebruesse, & that none should serue himselfe of them, *to wit*, of a Iewe his brother.

10 Now when all the princes, & all the people w had agreed to the covenant, heard y every one should let his seruant go free, & every one his hadmayd, & y none should serue themselves of the any more, they obeyed and let them goe.

11 But afterward they repented and caused the seruants & the handmaidens, whom they had let † Eb. ned. let

let goe free, to returne, and held them in subiection as seruants and handmaidens.

12 Therefore the word of the Lord came vnto Ieremiah from the Lord, saying,

13 Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, I made a couenant with your fathers, when I brought them out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of seruants, saying,

14 *At the terme of seuen yeres let ye goe, euery mā his brother an Ebrue & hath bin sold vnto thee: & whē he hath serued thee sixe yeres, thou shalt let him go free frō thee: but your fathers obeyed me not, neither inclined their eares.

15 And yee were now turned, and had done right in my sight in proclaiming libertie, euery man to his neighbour, and ye had made a couenant before me in the house, whereupon my Name is called.

16 But ye repented & polluted my Name: for ye haue caused euery mā his seruāt & euery man his handmaid, whō ye had set at libertie at their pleasure, to returne, & holde them in subiection to be vnto you as seruants and as handmaidens.

17 Therefore thus saith the Lord, Ye haue not obeyed me in proclaiming freedom euery man to his brother and euery man to his neighbour: behold, I proclaime a libertie for you, saith the Lord, to the sword, to the pestilence, and to the famine, and I will make you a terrour to all the kingdomes of the earth.

18 And I will giue those men that haue broken my couenant, and haue not kept the words of the couenant, which they had made before me, when they cut the calfe in twaine, and passed betwene the parts thereof:

19 The princes of Iudah, and the princes of Ierusalem, the Eunuches, and the Priests, and all the people of the land, which passed betwene the parts of the calfe,

20 I will euen giue the into the hand of their enemies, & into the hands of them that seeke their life: & their dead bodies shalbe for meat vnto the foules of the heauen, & to the beasts of the earth.

21 And Zedekiah King of Iudah, & his Princes will I giue into the hande of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seeke their life, and into the hand of the King of Babels hoste, which are gone vp from you.

22 Behold, I will commaund, saith the Lord, and cause them to return to this citie, and they shall fight against it, & take it, and burne it with fire: and I will make the cities of Iudah desolate without an inhabitant.

CHAP. XXXV.

He proposeth the obedience of the Rechabites, and thereby confoundeth the pride of the Jewes.

The worde which came vnto Ieremiah from the Lord in the daies of Iehoiakim the sonne of Iosiah King of Iudah, saying,

2 Goe vnto the house of the Rechabites, and speake vnto them, & bring them into the House of the Lord, into one of the chambers, and giue them wine to drinke.

3 Then tooke I Iazaniah, the sonne of Ieremiah the sonne of Habazziniah, & his brethre, & all his sonnes, & the whole house of the Rechabites,

4 And I brought them into the house of the Lord, into the chamber of the sonnes of Hanan, the sonne of Igdaiah a man of God, which was

by the chamber of the princes, which was aboue the chamber of Maasiah, the sonne of Shallum, the keeper of the treasure.

5 And I set before the sonnes of the house of the Rechabites, pottes full of wine, and cuppes, and said vnto them, Drinke wine.

6 But they said, We will drinke no wine: for Ionadab the sonne of Rechab our father commanded vs, saying, Ye shall drinke no wine neither you nor your sonnes for euer.

7 Neither shall ye build house, nor sow seede, nor plant vineyarde, nor haue any, but all your daies ye shall dwell in tents, that ye may liue a long time in the land where ye be strangers.

8 Thus haue we obeyed the voice of Ionadab the sonne of Rechab our father, in all that he hath charged vs, & we drinke no wine al our daies, neither we, our wiues, our sones, nor our daughters.

9 Neither build we houses for vs to dwell in, neither haue we vineyard, nor field, nor seede,

10 But wee haue remained in tents, and haue obeyed, and done according to all that Ionadab our father commanded vs.

11 But when Nebuchad-nezzar king of Babel came vp into the land, we said, Come, & let vs go to Ierusalem, frō the host of the Caldeans, & from the hoste of Aram: so we dwell at Ierusalem.

12 Then came the word of the Lord vnto Ieremiah, saying,

13 Thus saith the Lord of hostes, the God of Israel, Goe, & tell the men of Iudah, and the inhabitants of Ierusalem, Will ye not receiue doctrine to obey my words, saith the Lord?

14 The commandement of Ionadab the sonne of Rechab, that he commanded his sonnes, that they should drinke no wine, is surely kept: for vnto this day they drinke none, but obey their fathers commandement: notwithstanding I haue spoken vnto you, rising early, and speaking, but ye would not obey me.

15 I haue sent also vnto you all my seruants the Prophets, rising vp early, & sending the, saying, *Returne now euery man from his euill way, & amend your works, & goe not after other gods to serue the, & ye shal dwell in the land, which I haue giuen vnto you, & to your fathers, but ye would not encline your eare, nor obey me.

16 Surely the sonnes of Ionadab the sonne of Rechab, haue kept the commandement of their father, which he gaue them, but this people hath not obeyed me.

17 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hostes, the God of Israel, Behold, I will bring vpon Iudah, & vpon all the inhabitants of Ierusalem, all the euil that I haue pronounced against the, because I haue spoken vnto them, but they would not heare, & I haue called vnto them, but they would not answer.

18 And Ieremiah said to the house of the Rechabites, Thus saith the Lord of hostes the God of Israel, Because ye haue obeyed the commandement of Ionadab your father, and kept all his precepts, and done according vnto all that he hath commanded you,

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hostes, the God of Israel, Ionadab the sonne of Rechab shall not want a man to stand before me for euer.

CHAP. XXXVI.

Baruch writeth, as Ieremiah inditeth, the booke of the curses against Iudah and Israel.

[Or, the]

Chap. 35
1. and
25.5

is sent with the booke vnto the people & readeth it before them all. 14 Hee is called before the rulers and readeth it before them also. 23 The king casteth it in the fire. 28 There is another written at the commandment of the Lord.

And in the fourth yere of Ichoiakim \bar{y} sonne of Iosiah King of Iudah, came this word vnto Ieremiah from the Lord, saying,

2 Take thee a roule or booke, & write therein all the words that I haue spoken to thee against Israel, & against Iudah, and against all the nations, from the day that I spake vnto thee, *euem* from the daies of Iosiah vnto this day.

3 It may be \bar{y} the house of Iudah wil heare of all the euill, w^{ch} I determined to do vnto them, \bar{y} they may returne every man fro his euill way, that I may lorgiue their iniquitie & their sinnes.

4 Then Ieremiah called Baruch the sonne of Neriah, and Baruch wrote at the mouth of Ieremiah all the wordes of the Lord, which he had spoken vnto him, vpon a roule or booke.

5 And Ieremiah commanded Baruch, saying, I am shut vp, and can not goe into the House of the Lord.

6 Therefore goe thou, & read \bar{y} roule, wherein \bar{y} hast writtē at my mouth \bar{y} words of \bar{y} Lord, in \bar{y} audience of \bar{y} people in \bar{y} Lords house vpo the fasting day: also thou shalt read them in the hearing of all Iudah, \bar{y} come out of their cities.

7 It may be that they will pray before the Lord, and every one returne from his euill way, for great is the anger and the wrath, that the Lord hath declared against this people.

8 So Baruch the sonne of Neriah did according vnto all, that Ieremiah the Prophet commanded him, reading in the booke the words of the Lord in the Lords House.

9 ¶ And in the fift yere of Ichoiakim \bar{y} sonne of Iosiah King of Iudah, in \bar{y} ninth moneth, they proclaimed a fast before the Lord to all the people in Ierusalem, and to all the people that came from the cities of Iudah vnto Ierusalem.

10 Thē read Baruch in the booke \bar{y} words of Ieremiah in \bar{y} House of the Lord, in the chāber of Gemariah \bar{y} sonne of Shaphan the secretarie, in \bar{y} hier court at the entrie of the new gate of the Lords House, in \bar{y} hearing of all the people.

11 Whē Michaiah the sonne of Gemariah, the sonne of Shaphan had heard out of the booke all the words of the Lord,

12 Then hee went downe to the Kings house into the Chauncellors chamber, and loe, all the princes sate there, *euem* Elishama the Chauncellour, and Delaiah the sonne of Shemaiah, & Elnathan the sonne of Achbor, and Gemariah the sonne of Shaphan, and Zedekiah the sonne of Hananiah, and all the princes.

13 Then Michaiah declared vnto them all the words that he had heard when Baruch read in the booke in the audience of the people.

14 Therefore all the princes sent Iehudi the sonne of Nethaniah, the sonne of Shelemiah, the sonne of Cushi, vnto Baruch, saying, Take in thine hand the roule, wherein thou hast read in the audience of the people, & come. So Baruch the sonne of Neriah, tooke \bar{y} roule in his hand, and came vnto them.

15 And they saide vnto him, Sit downe now, and read it, that we may heare. So Baruch read

it in their audience.

16 Now when they had heard all the words, they were afraid both one and other, and saide vnto Baruch, Wee will certifie the King of all these wordes.

17 And they examined Baruch, saying, Tell vs nowē, how diddest thou write all these wordes at his mouth?

18 Then Baruch answered them, He pronounced all these wordes vnto me with his mouth, and I wrote *them* with ynke in the booke.

19 Then saide the princes vnto Baruch, Goe, hide thee, thou and Ieremiah, and let no man know where ye be.

20 ¶ And they wēt in to \bar{y} King to the court, but they laid vp the roule in the chamber of Elishama the Chauncellour, and told the King all the wordes, that he might heare.

21 So the King sent Iehudi to set the roule, & he tooke it out of Elishama the Chauncellours chamber, and Iehudi read it in the audience of the King, and in the audience of all the princes, which stode beside the King.

22 Now the King sate in the winter house, in the ninth moneth, and there was a fire burning before him.

23 And when Iehudi had read three, or foure sides, he cut it with the penknife & cast it into the fire, \bar{y} was on the hearth, vntill all the roule was consumed in \bar{y} fire, that was on the hearth.

24 Yet they were not afraide, nor rent their garments, *neither* the King, nor any of his seruants, that heard all these wordes.

25 Neuertheles, Elnathan, & Delaiah, & Gemariah had besought \bar{y} King, that he would not burne the roule: but he would not heare them.

26 But the King commanded Ierahmeel the sonne of Hammelech, and Seraiah the sonne of Azriel, and Shelamiah the sonne of Abdiel, to take Baruch the Scribe, and Ieremiah the Prophet, but the Lord hid them.

27 ¶ Then the word of the Lord came to Ieremiah (after \bar{y} the King had burnt the roule & the words which Baruch wrote at the mouth of Ieremiah) saying,

28 Take thee again another roule, & write in it all the former words \bar{y} were in the first roule which Ichoiakim the king of Iudah hath burnt,

29 And thou shalt say to Ichoiakim King of Iudah, Thus saith the Lord, Thou hast burnt this roule, saying, Why hast thou written therein, saying, that the King of Babel shall certainly come and destroy this land, & shall take thence both man and beast?

30 Therefore thus saith \bar{y} Lord of Ichoiakim King of Iudah, He shal haue none to sit vpon the throne of David, & his dead body shalbe cast out in \bar{y} day to the heat, & in the night to the frost.

31 And I will visit him and his seede, and his seruants for their iniquitie, & I will bring vpon thē & vpon the inhabitants of Ierusalem, & vpon \bar{y} men of Iudah all the euill that I haue pronounced against thē: but they would not heare.

32 Then tooke Ieremiah another roule, and gaue it Baruch the Scribe the sonne of Neriah, w^{ch} wrote therein at the mouth of Ieremiah all the words of the booke which Ichoiakim King of Iudah had burnt in the fire, and there were added besides them many like wordes.

C H A P. XXXVII.

Zedekiah succeeded Ieconiah. 3 He sendeth vnto Jeremiah to pray for him. 12 Jeremiah, going into the lande of Benjamin, is taken: 15 Hee is beaten and put in prison.

in. 24. **A**ND *king Zedekiah the sonne of Iosiah
2. chro. reigned for Coniah the sonne of Iehoiakim,
10. whome Nebuchad-nezzar king of Babel made
31. 1. King in the land of Iudah.

hand. 2 But neither he, nor his seruants, nor the people of the land would obey the wordes of the Lorde, which he spake by the † ministerie of the Prophet Ieremiah.

3 And Zedekiah the King sent Ichmual the sonne of Shelemiah, & Zephaniah the sonne of Maaseiah the Priest to the Prophet Ieremiah, saying, Pray now vnto † Lord our God for vs.

4 (Now Ieremiah went in & out among the people; for they had not put him into † prison.

7. xxi. 5 Then Pharaohs hoste was come out of Egypt: and when the Caldeans that besieged Ierusalem, heard tidings of them, they † departed from Ierusalem)

6 Then came the word of the Lord vnto the Prophet Ieremiah, saying,

7 Thus saith the Lorde God of Israel, Thus shall ye say to the King of Iudah, that sent you vnto me to inquire of me. Beholde, Pharaohs hoste which is come soorth to helpe you, shall returne to Egypt into their owne land.

8 And the Caldeans shall come againe, and fight against this city, and take it and burne it with fire.

list not 9 Thus saith the Lorde, † Deceiue not your selues, saying, The Caldeans shall surely depart from vs: for they shall not depart.

our 10 For though ye had smitten the whole host of the Caldeans that fight against you, & there remained but wounded men among them, yet should every man rise vp in his tent, and burne this city with fire.

ds. 11 ¶ Whē the host of † Caldeans was broke vp frō Ierusalem, because of Pharaohs armie,

12 Then Ieremiah went out of Ierusalem to goe into the land of Benjamin, separating him selfe thence from among the people.

13 And when he was in the gate of Benjamin: there was a chiefe officer, whose name was Iriiah the sonne of Shelemiah, the sonne of Hananiah, and he tooke Ieremiah the Prophet, saying, Thou † fliest to the Caldeans.

fallst 14 Then saide Ieremiah, That is false, I flee not to the Caldeans: but he would not heare him: so Iriiah tooke Ieremiah, and brought him to the princes.

15 Wherefore the princes were angry with Ieremiah and smote him, and laid him in prison in the house of Iehonathan the scribe: for they had made that the prison.

16 When Ieremiah was entred into the dungeon, and into the prisons, and had remained there a long time,

17 Then Zedekiah the King sent, and tooke him out, and the King asked him secretly in his house and said, Is there any word frō the Lord? And Ieremiah said, Yea: for, said he, thou shalt be deliuered into the hand of the King of Babel.

18 Moreouer, Ieremiah said vnto King Zedekiah, What haue I offended against thee, or a-

gainst thy seruants, or against this people, that ye haue put me in prison?

19 *Where are now your prophets, which *Chap. 1* prophesied vnto you, saying, The king of Babel shall not come against you, nor against this lād?

20 Therefore heare now, I pray thee, O my lord † king: let my praier † be accepted before † *Ebr. 1* thee, that thou cause me not to returne to the house of Iehonathan † scribe, lest I die there.

21 Then Zedekiah the King cōmanded, that they should put Ieremiah in the court of the prison, and that they should giue him daily a piece of bread out of the bakers streete, vntill all the bread in the city were eaten vp. Thus Ieremiah remained in the court of the prison.

C H A P. XXXVIII.

2 By the motion of the rulers Ieremiah is put into a dungeon. 10 At the request of Ebed-melech the King cōmandeth Ieremiah to be brought forth of the dungeon. 17 Ieremiah sheweth the King how he might escape death.

THEN Shephatiah the sonne of Mattan, and Gedaliah the sonne of Pashhur, and Iucal the sonne of Shelemiah, and Pashhur the sonne of Malchiah, heard the wordes that Ieremiah had spoken vnto all the people, saying,

2 Thus saith the Lorde, He that remaineth in this city, shall die by the sword, by the famine and by the pestilence: but he that goeth soorth to the Caldeans, shall liue: for he shall haue his life for a pray, and shall liue.

3 Thus saith the Lord, This city shall surely be giuen into the hand of the King of Babels armie, which shall take it.

4 Therefore the princes said vnto the King, We beseech you, let this man be put to death: for thus he † weakeneth the hands of the men *Or. 12* of warre that remaine in this city, and † hands *razed* of all the people, in speaking such wordes vnto them: for this man seeketh not the wealth of this people, but the hurt.

5 Then Zedekiah † King said, Behold, he is in your hands, for the King can *denie* you nothing.

6 Then tooke they Ieremiah, and cast him into the dungeon of Malchiah the sonne of Hammelech, that was in the court of the prison: and they let downe Ieremiah with coardes: and in the dungeon there was no water but myre: so Ieremiah sticke fast in the myre.

7 Now when Ebed-melech † † blacke More, one of the Eunuches, *† Ebr. 1* was in the kings house, *Shite, or* heard † they had put Ieremiah in the dungeon *thiopian* (then the King sate in the gate of Benjamin)

8 And Ebed-melech went out of the Kings house, and spake to the King, saying,

9 My lord the King, these men haue done euil in all that they haue done to Ieremiah the Prophet, whome they haue cast into the dungeon, and he dieth for hunger in the place where he is: for there is no more bread in the city.

10 Then the king commanded Ebed-melech the black More, saying, Take from hence thirtie men † with thee, and take Ieremiah the Prophet out of the dungeon before he die. *† Ebr. 1* *thine*

11 So Ebed-melech tooke the men with him and went to the house of the King vnder the treasure and tooke there old rotten ragges, and old worne c'outes, and let them down by cords into the dungeon to Ieremiah.

12 And

12 And Ebed-melech the blacke More saide vnto Ieremiah, Put now these old rotten ragges and worne, vnder thine arme holes, betwene the cordes. And Ieremiah did so.

13 So they drewe vp Ieremiah with cordes, and tooke him vp out of the dungeon, and Ieremiah remained in the court of the prison.

14 ¶ Then Zedekiah the King sent, and tooke Ieremiah the Prophet vnto him, into the third entrie that is in the House of the Lord, and the King saide vnto Ieremiah, I will aske thee a thing: hide nothing from me.

15 Then Ieremiah said to Zedekiah, If I declare it vnto thee, wilt not thou slay me? and if I giue thee counsell, thou wilt not heare me.

16 So the King sware secretly vnto Ieremiah, saying, As the Lord liueth, that made vs these soules, I will not slay thee, nor giue thee into the hands of those men that seeke thy life.

17 Then said Ieremiah vnto Zedekiah, Thus saith y Lord God of hosts, the God of Israel, if y wilt go forth vnto y king of Babels princes, the thy soule shall liue, & this city shal not be burnt vp with fire, and y shalt liue, and thine house.

18 But if y wilt not go forth to y king of Babels princes, then shal this city be giuen into y hand of the Caldeans, and they shall burne it w fire, and y shalt not escape out of their hands.

19 And Zedekiah the King said vnto Ieremiah, I am carefull for the Iewes that are fled vnto the Caldeans, lest they deliuer me into their hands, and they mock me.

20 But Ieremiah said, They shall not deliuer thee: hearken vnto the voice of the Lord, I beseech thee, which I speake vnto thee: so shall it be well vnto thee, and thy soule shall liue.

21 But if thou wilt refuse to go forth, this is the word that the Lord hath shewed me.

22 And behold, all the women that are left in y King of Iudahs house shalbe brought forth to the King of Babels princes: & those women shall say, Thy friends haue perswaded thee, and haue preuailed against thee: thy feete are fastened in the myre, and they are returned backe.

23 So they shall bring out all thy wiues, and thy children to the Caldeans, and thou shalt not escape out of their hands, but shalt be taken by the hand of the King of Babel: and this city shalt thou cause to be burnt with fire.

24 The said Zedekiah vnto Ieremiah, Let no mā know of these words, & thou shalt not die.

25 But if the princes vnderstand that I haue talked with thee, & they come vnto thee, & say vnto thee, Declare vnto vs now, what thou hast said vnto y King, hide it not from vs, & we will not slay thee: also what y King said vnto thee,

26 Then shalt thou say vnto them, I humbly besought the King that he would not cause me to returne to Iehonathans house to die there.

27 Then came all the princes vnto Ieremiah and asked him. And he told them according to all these words that the King had commanded: so they left off speaking with him, for the matter was not perceiued.

28 So Ieremiah abode still in the court of the prison, vntill the day that Ierusalem was taken: and he was there, when Ierusalem was taken.

CHAP. XXXIX.

¶ Nebuchad nezzar besiegeth Ierusalem. 4 Ze-

dekiah fleeing is taken of the Caldeans. 6 His sonnes are slaine. 7 His eyes are thrust out. 11 Ieremiah is provided for. 15 Ebed-melech is deliuered from captiuitie.

IN the ninth yere of Zedekiah King of Iudah 2. Kin. 25. in the tenth moneth, came Nebuchadnezzar chap. 52. King of Babel and all his hoste against Ierusalem, and they besieged it.

2 And in the eleventh yere of Zedekiah in the fourth moneth, the ninth day of the moneth, the city was broken vp.

3 And all the princes of the King of Babel came in, and sate in the middle gate, euen Nerregal, Sharezer, Samgar-nebo, Sartechim, Rabfarris, Nerregal, Sharezer, Rab-mag, with all the residue of the princes of the King of Babel.

4 And when Zedekiah the king of Iudah saw them, and all the men of warre, then they fled, and went out of the city by night, through the Kings garden, and by the gate betwene y two walles, and he went toward the wildernes.

5 But the Caldeans host pursued after them, and ouertooke Zedekiah in the desert of Iericho: & when they had taken him, they brought him to Nebuchadnezzar King of Babel vnto Riblah in the land of Hamath, where he gaue iudgement vpon him.

6 Then the King of Babel slew the sonnes of Zedekiah in Riblah before his eyes: also the King of Babel slewe all the nobles of Iudah.

7 Moreouer he put out Zedekiahs eyes, and bound him in chaines, to carie him to Babel.

8 And the Caldeans burnt the Kings house, and the houses of the people with fire, & brake downe the walles of Ierusalem.

9 Then Nebuzar-adan the chiefe Stewarde ¶ Or, cap- caried away captiue into Babel the remnant of taine of the people, that remained in the city, and those garde. that were fled and fallen vnto him, with the rest of the people that remained.

10 But Nebuzar-adan the chiefe steward left the poore y had nothing in y land of Iudah, & gaue them vineyards & fields at y same time.

11 Nowe Nebuchadnezzar King of Babel gaue charge concerning Ieremiah ¶ vnto Nebuzar-adan the chiefe steward, saying,

12 Take him, and flooke well to him, and do him no harme, but doe vnto him euen as hee shall say vnto thee.

13 So Nebuzar-adan the chiefe steward sent, and Nebushazban, Rabfarris, & Nerregal, Sharezar, Rab-mag, and al y King of Babels princes:

14 Euen they sent, and tooke Ieremiah out of the court of the prison, and committed him vnto Gedaliah the sonne of Ahikam the sonne of Shaphan, that he should carie him home: so he dwelt among the people.

15 Now the worde of the Lorde came vnto Ieremiah, while he was shut vp in the court of the prison, saying,

16 Go & speake to Ebed-melech the blacke More, saying, Thus saith the Lord of hostes the God of Israel, Behold, I will bring my wordes vnto this city for euill, & not for good, & they shalbe accomplished in that day before thee.

17 But I will deliuer thee in that day, saith the Lord, and thou shalt not be giuen into the hand of the men whome thou fearest.

18 For I will surely deliuer thee, and thou shalt

¶ Eb. by hand of

¶ Eb. I thine ey vpon

thalt not fall by the sword, but thy life shall be
for a pray unto thee, because thou hast put thy
trust in me, saith the Lord.

CHAP. XL.

4 Jeremiah licensed to go whither he wil. 6 He dwelleth with the people & remain with Gedaliah.

THe word which came to Ieremiah from the Lord, after ^{that} Nebuzar-adan the chiefe steward had let him go from Ramath, whē he had taken him being bound in chains amōg al that were caried away captiue of Ierusalem and Iudah, & were caried away captiue vnto Babel.

2 And the chiefe steward tooke Ieremiah,
and said vnto him, The Lorde thy God hath
pronounced this plague vpon this place.

3 Now the Lord hath brought it, and done according as he hath said: because ye haue sinned against the Lord, and haue not obeyed his voice, therefore this thing is come vpon you.

4 And now behold, I loose thee this day from the chaines ^{wh} were on thine hands: if it please thee to come ^w me into Babel, come, & I will looke wel vnto thee: but if it please thee not to come with me into Babel, tary stil: behold, all the lād is before thee: whither it seemeth good, and conuenient for thee to goe, thither goe.

3 For yet he was not returned: therefore he said, Returne to Gedaliah ſonne of Ahikam, ſonne of Shaphan, whom ſonne of the King of Babel hath made gouernour ouer all the cities of Iudah, & dwell wth him among the people, or go whereſoeuer it pleaſeth thee to go. So ſonne of the chiefe ſteward gaue him vitayles & a reward, and let him goe.

6 The went Ieremiah vnto Gedaliah y sonne
of Ahikam to Mizpah, & dwelt there with him
among the people that were left in the land.

7 Now when all the captaines of the hofte, ~~w~~ were in the fieldes, *even* they and their men heard, that ~~the~~ King of Babel had made Gedaliah the sonne of Ahikam gouernour in the land, & that he had committed vnto him, men, and women, and children, and of the poore of the land, that were not caried away captiue to Babel.

8 Then they came to Gedaliah to Mizpah, even Ishmael the sonne of Nethaniah, and Iohanan, and Jonathan the sonnes of Kareah, and Seraiah the sonne of Tanhumeth, and the sonnes of Ephai, the Netophathite, and Iezaniah the sonne of Maachathi, they and their men.

9 And Gedaliah the sonne of Ahikam, the
King. 10 sonne of Shaphan *swore vnto them, & to their
men, saying, Feare not to serue the Caldeans:
dwell in the land, and serue the King of Babel,
and it shalbe well with you.

10 As for me, behold, I will dwell at Mizpah
to serue the Caldeans, which will come vnto
vs: but you, gather you wine, and sommer
fruits, and oyle, and put them in your vessels,
and dwell in your cities, that ye haue taken.

11 Likewise when all the Iewes that were in
1, *chosen* Moab, and among the Ammonites, & in Edom,
dwell in. and that were in all the countreyes, heard that
the King of Babel had left a remnant of Iudah,
and that he had set ouer them Gedaliah the
sonne of Ahikam the sonne of Shaphan.

12 Euen all the Iewes returned out of all places where they were driuen, and came to the Land of Iudah to Gedaliah vnto Mizpah, and gathered wine and sommer fruite, very much.

13 Moreover Iohanan the sonne of Kareah, & all the captaines of the holte that were in the fieldes, came to Gedaliah to Mizpah,

14 And said vnto him, Knowest thou not that Baalis ^{the} King of the Ammonites hath sent Ishmael ^{the} sonne of Nethaniah to slay thee? But Gedaliah the sonne of Ahikam beleueed them not.

15 Then Iohanan the sonne of Kareah spake to Gedaliah in Mizpah secretly, saying, Let me go, I pray thee, & I will slay Iihmael the sonne of Nethaniah, & no man shall know it. Wherefore shoulde hee kill thee, that all the Iewes, which are gathered vnto thee, should be scattered, and the remnant in Iudah perish?

16 But Gedaliah ^{the} sonne of Ahikam said vnto Iohanan the sonne of Kareah, Thou shalt not doe this thing: for ^{we} speake it falsly of Ishmael.

CHÁP. XLI.

2 Jshmael killeth Gedaliah guilefullie, & many
other & him. 11 Johana followeth after Jshmael.

BYt in the seventh moneth came Ishmael the sonne of Nethaniah, the sonne of Elishama of the seede royall, and the princes of the King, and ten men with him, vnto Gedaliah the sonne of Ahikam to Mizpah, and there they did eate bread together in Mizpah.

2 Then arose Iſhmael the ſonne of Nethaniah with theſe ten men ⁊ were with him, & ſmote Gedaliah the ſonne of Ahikam, ⁊ ſonne of Shaphan with the ſword, & ſlew him whom the King of Babel had made gouernour over the land.

3 Ishmael also slewe all the Iewes that were
with Gedaliah at Mizpah, and all the Caldeans
that were found there *and* the men of warre.

4 Now the second day that he had slaine
Gedaliah, and no man knew it,

5 There came men from Shechem, from Shiloh, and from Samaria, *then* four score men, having their beards shaven, and their clothes rent and cut, with offerings and incense in their hands to offer in the House of the Lord.

6 And [Ishmael] the sonne of Nathaniah went
foorth from Mizpah to meete them, weeping as
he went: and when he met them, he said vnto
them, Come to Gedaliah the sonne of Ahikam,

7 And when they came into the mids of the citie, Ishmael the sonne of Nethaniah slewe them, *and cast them* into the mids of the pit, he and the men that were with him.

8 But ten men were found among them, that
saide vnto Ithmael, Slay vs not: for we haue
treasures in the field, of wheate, and of barley,
and of oyle, and of hony: so he stayed, and slew
them not among their brethren.

9 Now the pit wherein Ishmael had cast the dead bodies of the men (whome he had slaine because of Gedaliah) is it, which Asa the King had made because of Basha King of Israel, and Ishmael the sonne of Nethaniah filled it with them that were slaine.

10 Then Ishmael caried away captiue all the residue of the people that were in Mizpah, *even* the Kings daughters, and all the people that remained in Mizpah, whome Nebuzar-adan the chiefe steward had committed to Gedaliah the sonne of Ahikam, and Ishmael the sonne of Nethaniah caried them away captiue, and departed to go over to the Ammonites.

h. 11 But when Iohanan the sonne of Kareah,
and

and all the captaines of the hoste that were with him, heard of all the euill that Ishmael the sonne of Nethaniah had done,

12 Then they all tooke *their* men, and went to fight with Ishmael & sonne of Nethaniah, & found him by the great waters & are in Gibeon.

13 Now when al the people whom Ishmael caried away captiue, saw Iohanan the sonne of Kareah, and all the captaines of the hoste, that were with him, they were glad.

14 So all the people, that Ishmael had caried away captiue from Mizpah, returned & came againe, & went vnto Iohanan & sonne of Kareah.

15 But Ishmael the sonne of Nethaniah escaped from Iohanan with eight men, and went to the Ammonites

16 Then tooke Iohanan the sonne of Kareah, & all the captains of the host & were wth him, all the remnant of the people, whom Ishmael the sonne of Nethaniah had caried away captiue from Mizpah, (after & he had slain Gedaliah the sonne of Ahikam) *euen* the strong men of warre, and the women, and the children, and the eunuches, whome he had brought againe from Gibeon:

17 And they departed and dwelt in Geruth Chimham, which is by Beth-lehem, to go and to enter into Egypt,

18 Because of the Caldeans: for they feared them, because Ishmael the sonne of Nethaniah had slaine Gedaliah & sonne of Ahikam, whom the King of Babel made governour in the land.

CHAP. XLII.

1 The captaines aske counsell of Jeremiah, what they ought to doe. 7 He admonisheth the remnant of the people not to go into Egypt.

Then all the captaines of the hoste, and Iohanan the sonne of Kareah, and Iezaniah the sonne of Hoshatiah, and al the people from the least vnto the most came,

2 And said vnto Ieremiah the Prophet, *¶* Hearc our prayer, we beseech thee, and pray for vs vnto the Lorde thy God, euen for all this remnant (for wee are left, but a fewe of many, as thine eyes doe behold)

3 That the Lord thy God may shewe vs the way wherein we may walke, and the thing that we may doe.

4 Then Ieremiah the Prophet saide vnto them, I haue heard you: behold I will pray vnto the Lorde your God according to your wordes, and whatsoever thing the Lorde shall answere you, I will declare it vnto you: I will keepe nothing backe from you.

5 Then they said to Ieremiah, The Lord be a witnes of trueth, and faith betweene vs, if wee doe not, euen according to all things for the which the Lord thy God shall send thee to vs.

6 Whether it be good or euill, we will obey the voice of the Lord God, to whom we send thee, that it may be well with vs, when we obey the voyce of the Lord our God.

7 And so after ten dayes came the worde of the Lord vnto Ieremiah.

8 Then called he Iohanan the sonne of Kareah, and all the captaines of the hoste, which were with him, and all the people from the least to the most,

9 And said vnto them, Thus saith the Lorde God of Israel, vnto whome ye sent me to pre-

sent your prayers before him,

10 If yee will dwell in this land, then I will build you, and not destroy you, and I will plant you, and not roote you out: for I repent me of the euill that I haue done vnto you.

11 Feare not for the King of Babel, of whom ye are afraid: be not afraid of him, saith the Lorde: for I am with you, to saue you, and to deliuer you from his hand,

12 And I wil graunt you mercie that he may haue compassion vpon you, and he shall cause you to dwell in your owne land.

13 But if ye say, We wil not dwell in this land, neither heare the voyce of the Lord your God,

14 Saying, Nay, but we wil go into the land of Egypt, where we shall see no warre, nor heare the sound of the trumpet, nor haue hunger of bread, and there will we dwell,

15 (And now therefore heare the word of the Lord, ye remnant of Iudah: thus saith & Lord of hostes the God of Israel, If ye set your faces to enter into Egypt, and go to dwell there)

16 Then the sword that ye feared, shall take you there in the land of Egypt, and the famine, for the which ye care, shall there hang vpon you in Egypt, and there shall ye die.

17 And all the men that set their faces to enter into Egypt to dwell there, shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, and none of them shall remaine nor escape from the plague, that I will bring vpon them.

18 For thus saith the Lord of hostes the God of Israel, As mine anger & my wrath hath bene powred sooth vpon the inhabitants of Ierusalem: so shall my wrath be powred sooth vpon you, when ye shal enter into Egypt, and ye shal be a detestation, and an astonishment, & a curse, & a reproch, & ye shall see this place no more.

19 O ye remnant of Iudah, the Lord hath said concerning you, Go not into Egypt: know certainly that I haue admonished you this day.

20 Surely ye dissembled in your hearts when ye sent me vnto & Lord your God, saying, Pray for vs vnto the Lord our God, and declare vnto vs euen according vnto all that the Lorde our God shall say, and we will doe it.

21 Therefore I haue this day declared it you, but you haue not obeyed the voice of the Lord your God, nor any thing for the which he hath sent me vnto you.

22 Now therefore, know certainly that yee shall die by the sworde, by the famine, and by the pestilence, in the place whither ye desue to go and dwell.

CHAP. XLIII.

Johanan carrieth the remnant of the people into Egypt contrarie to the minde of Jeremiah. 8 Jeremiah prophesieth the destruction of Egypt.

Now when Ieremiah had made an end of speaking vnto & whole people all & wordes of the Lord their God, for & which the Lord their God had sent him to them, *euen* al these words,

2 Then spake Azariah the sonne of Hoshatiah, and Iohanan the sonne of Kareah, and all the proud men, saying vnto Ieremiah, Thou speakest falsly: the Lorde our God hath not sent thee to say, Go not into Egypt to dwell there,

3 But Baruch the sonne of Neriah prouoketh thee against vs, for to deliuer vs into & hand of the

Or, re-
turne,

the Caldeans, that they might slay vs, and cary vs away captiues into Babel.

4 So Iohanan ſonne of Kareah, & all ſe captiues of ſ host, & all the people obeyed not the voyce of the Lord, to dwell in ſ land of Iudah.

5 But Iohanan the ſonne of Kareah, and al the captiues of ſ host tooke all ſ remnāt of Iudah, ſ were returned from all nations, whither they had bene driven, to dwell in the land of Iudah:

6 *Even* men and women, and children, & the Kings daughters, & euery perſon that Nebuzaradan the chiefe ſteward had left with Gedaliah ſ ſonne of Ahikam, the ſonne of Shaphan, & Ieremiah ſ Prophet, & Baruch ſ ſonne of Neriah.

7 So they came into the lande of Egypt: for they obeyed not the voyce of the Lorde: thus came they to Tahpanhes.

8 ¶ Then came the word of the Lord vnto Ieremiah in Tahpanhes, ſaying,

9 Take great ſtones in thine hande, and hide them in ſ clay in the bricke kull, which is at the entrie of Pharaohs houſe in Tahpanhes in the ſight of the men of Iudah,

10 And ſay vnto them, Thus ſaith the Lord of hoſtes, the God of Iſrael, Behold, I will ſend and bring Nebuchad-nezzar the King of Babel my ſeruant, & will ſet his throne vpon theſe ſtones that I haue hid, and he ſhall ſpread his pavilion ouer them.

11 And when he ſhal come, he ſhall ſmite the land of Egypt: ſuch as are appointed for death, to death, and ſuch as are for captiuitie, to captiuitie, and ſuch as are for the ſword, to the ſword.

12 And I wil kindle a fire in the houſes of the gods of Egypt, and he ſhal burne them and cary the away captiues, & he ſhall aray himſelfe with the land of Egypt, as a ſhepherd putteth on his garment, and ſhal depart from thence in peace.

13 He ſhal breake alſo ſ images of Bethſemel, ſ is in ſ land of Egypt, & the houſes of ſ gods of the Egyptians ſhall he burne with fire.

CHAP. XLIIII.

He reprooueth the people for their idolatrie. 15 They that ſet light by the threatening of the Lord, are chaſtised. 26 The deſtruction of Egypt and of the Jewes therein, is prophecied.

The word that came to Ieremiah concerning all the Jewes, which dwell in the land of Egypt, & remained at Migdol & at Tahpanhes, & at Noph, and in the country of Pathros, ſaying,

2 Thus ſaith the Lord of hoſtes, the God of Iſrael, Ye haue ſeene all ſ euil that I haue brought vpon Ieruſalem, & vpon all the cities of Iudah: and beholde, this day they are deſolate, and no man dwelleth therein,

3 Becauſe of their wickedneſſe which they haue comitted, to prouoke me to anger, in that they went to burne incenſe, and to ſerue other gods, whome they knew not, neither they nor you nor your fathers.

4 Howbeit, I ſent vnto you all my ſeruaunts the Prophets riſing early, and ſending them, ſaying, Oh doe not this abominable thing that I hate.

5 But they would not heare nor incline their eare to turne from their wickedneſſe, & to burne no more incenſe vnto other gods.

6 Wherefore my wrath, and mine anger was powred forth, and was kindled in the cities of Iudah, and in the ſtreetes of Ieruſalem, and they

are deſolate, and waſted, as appeareth this day.

7 Therefore now thus ſaith the Lord of hoſtes the God of Iſrael, Wherefore commit yee this great euil againſt your ſoules, to cut off from you man and woman, childe and ſuckling out of Iudah, and leaue you none to remaine?

8 In that ye prouoke me vnto wrath with the workes of your hands, burning incenſe vnto other gods in the land of Egypt whither ye be gone to dwell: that ye might bring deſtruction vnto your ſelues, and that ye might be a curſe and a reproch among all nations of the earth.

9 Haue ye forgotten the wickedneſſe of your fathers, and the wickedneſſe of the Kings of Iudah and the wickedneſſe of their wiues, & your owne wickedneſſe, and the wickedneſſe of your wiues, which they haue committed in the lande of Iudah and in the ſtreetes of Ieruſalem?

10 They are not ¶ humbled vnto this day, *Or, haue* neither haue they feared nor walked in my lawe, nor in my ſtatutes, that I ſet before you and before your fathers.

11 Therefore thus ſaith the Lord of hoſtes the God of Iſrael, Behold, I will ſet my face againſt you* to euil and to deſtroy all Iudah, *Amos*

12 And I wil take the remnant of Iudah, that haue ſet their faces to go into the land of Egypt there to dwell, & they ſhall all be conſumed & fall in ſ land of Egypt: they ſhall *even* be conſumed by the ſword & by ſ famine: they ſhall die from the leaſt vnto the moſt, by the ſword, and by the famine, & they ſhal be a deteſtation and an aſtoniſhment, and a curſe, and a reproch.

13 For I will viſite them that dwell in the land of Egypt, as I haue viſited Ieruſalem, by the ſword, by the famine, & by the peſtilence.

14 So that none of the remnant of Iudah, which are gone into the land of Egypt to dwell there, ſhal eſcape or remaine, that they ſhould returne into the land of Iudah, to the which they ¶ haue a deſire to returne to dwell there: for none ſhall returne, but ſuch as ſhall eſcape. *¶ Ebr. 13. up their ſoules*

15 Then all the men which knew that their wiues had burnt incenſe vnto other gods, and all the men that ſtoode by, a great multitude, *¶ Ebr. 14. were ſoules* even all the people that dwelt in the land of Egypt in Pathros, answered Ieremiah, ſaying,

16 The word ſ thou haſt ſpoken vnto vs in ſ Name of the Lord, we wil not heare it of thee,

17 But we wil doe whatſoener thing goeth out of our owne mouth, as to burne incenſe vnto the Queene of heauen, and to powre out drinke offerings vnto her, as we haue done, both we and our fathers, our kings and our princes in the cities of Iudah, and in the ſtreetes of Ieruſalem: for *¶ Ebr. 15. were ſoules* them ¶ had we plentie of vitailles and were well and ¶ felt none euill.

18 But ſince we left off to burne incenſe to the Queene of heauen, and to powre out drinke offerings vnto her, we haue had ¶ ſcarcenelleſſe of all things, and haue bene conſumed by the ſword and by the famine. *¶ Or, ſoules*

19 And when we burnt incenſe to ſ Queene of heauen, and powred out drinke offerings vnto her, did we make her cakes to ¶ make her ¶ glad, and powre out drinke offerings vnto her without our husbands? *¶ Or, 16. people*

20 Then ſaid Ieremiah vnto all the people, to the men, & to the women, & to all the people which

which had given him that answer, saying,

21 Did not the Lord remember the incense, that ye burnt in the cities of Iudah, and in the streetes of Ierusalem, both you, and your fathers, your kings and your princes, and the people of the land, and hath he not considered it?

22 So that the Lord could no longer forbear, because of the wickednesse of your inuentions, and because of the abominations, which ye haue committed: therefore is your land desolate, and an astonishment, and a curse, and without an inhabitant, as appeareth this day.

23 Because ye haue burnt incense, & because ye haue sinned against the Lord, & haue not obeyed the voice of the Lord, nor walked in his Law, nor in his statutes, nor in his testimonies, therefore this plague is come vpon you, as appeareth this day.

24 Moreover Ieremiah said vnto all the people, & to all the women, Heare the word of the Lord, all Iudah that are in the land of Egypt.

25 ¶ Thus speaketh the Lord of hosts the God of Israel, saying, Ye and your wives haue both spoken with your mouthes, and fulfilled with your hand, saying, We wil performe our vowes that we haue vowed to burne incense to the Queene of heauen, and to powre out drinke offerings to her: ye will perforce your vowes and doe the things that ye haue vowed.

26 Therefore heare the word of the Lord, all Iudah that dwell in the land of Egypt, Behold, I haue sworne by my great Name, saith the Lord, that my Name shall no more be called vpon by the mouth of any man of Iudah, in all the land of Egypt, saying, The Lord God lieth.

27 Behold, I will watch ouer them for euil & not for good, & all men of Iudah that are in the land of Egypt, shall be consumed by the sword, & by the famine vntill they be utterly destroyed.

28 Yet a small number shall escape the sword, shall returne out of the land of Egypt into the land of Iudah: & all the remnant of Iudah that are gone into the land of Egypt to dwell there, shall know whose words shall stand, mine or theirs.

29 And this shall be a signe vnto you, saith the Lord, when I visite you in this place, that ye may know that my words shall surely stand against you for euil.

30 Thus saith the Lord. Behold, I will giue Pharaoh Hophra King of Egypt into the hand of his enemies, & into the hand of them that seeke his life, as I gaue Zedekiah King of Iudah into the hand of Nebuchad-nezzar King of Babel his enemy, who also sought his life.

CHAP. XLV.

¶ Ieremiah comforteth Baruch, assuring him that he should not perish in the destruction of Ierusalem.

THE wordes that Ieremiah the Prophet spake vnto Baruch the sonne of Neriah, when he had written these wordes in a booke at the mouth of Ieremiah, in the fourth yeere of Iehoiakim the sonne of Iosiah King of Iudah, saying,

1 Thus saith the Lord God of Israel vnto thee, O Baruch,

2 Thou diddest say, Wo is me now: for the Lord hath laid sorrow vnto my sorrow: I fainted in my mourning, and I can finde no rest.

3 Thus shalt thou say vnto him, The Lord saith thus, Behold, that which I haue built, will I destroy, and that which I haue planted, will I

plucke vp, even this whole land.

4 And seekest thou great things for thy selfe? seeke thou not: for behold, I will bring a plague vpon all flesh, saith the Lord: but thy life wil I giue thee for a pray in all places whither thou goest.

CHAP. XLVI.

¶ He prophesieth the destruction of Egypt. 27 Deliueraunce is promised to Israel.

THE wordes of the Lord, which came to Ieremiah the Prophet against the Gentiles,

2 As against Egypt, against the armie of Pharaoh Necho king of Egypt, which was by the river Perath in Carchemish, w^{ch} Nebuchad-nezzar King of Babel smote in the fourth yeere of Iehoiakim the sonne of Iosiah King of Iudah.

3 Make ready buckler and shilde, and goe forth to battell.

4 Make ready the horses, and let the horsemen get vp, and stand vp with your sallets, flourish the speares, and put on the brigandines.

5 Wherefore haue I seene them astraide, and driuen backe? for their mightie men are smitten, and are fled away, and looke not backe: for feare was round about, saith the Lord.

6 The swift shall not flee away, nor the strong man escape: they shall stumble, and fall toward the North by the river Perath.

7 Who is this that commeth vp, as a flood, whose waters are mooued like the riuers?

8 Egypt riseth vp like the flood, and his waters are mooued like the riuers, and he saith, I will go vp, and will coner the earth: I will destroy the citie with them that dwell therein.

9 Come vp, ye horses, and rage ye charets, and let the valiant men come forth, the blacke Mores, & the Lybians that beare the shield, and the Lydians that handle and bend the bowe.

10 For this is the day of the Lord God of hostes, and a day of vengeance, y^e he may auenge him of his enemies: for the sword shall deuoure, and it shall be faciate, & made drunke with their blood: for the Lord God of hostes hath a sacrifice in the North countrey by the river Perath.

11 Go vp vnto Gilead, and take balm, O virgin, the daughter of Egypt: in vaine shalt thou vse many medicines: for thou shalt haue no health.

12 The nations haue heard of thy shame, and thy crye hath filled the land: for the strong hath stumbled against the strong, and they are fallen both together.

13 ¶ The word of the Lord spake to Ieremiah the Prophet, how Nebuchad-nezzar King of Babel should come & smite the land of Egypt.

14 Publish in Egypt, and declare in Migdol, and proclaime in Noph, and in Tahpanhes, and say, Stand still, and prepare thee: for the sword shall deuoure round about thee.

15 Why are thy valiant men put backe? they could not stand, because the Lord did drine them.

16 He made many to fall, and one fell vpon another: and they said, Arise, let vs goe againe to our owne people, and to the land of our natiuitie from the sword of the violent.

17 They did crye there, Pharaoh King of Egypt, and of a great multitude hath passed the time appointed.

18 As I haue, saith the King, whose Name is the Lord of hostes, surely as Tabor is in the mountains, & as Carmel is in the sea: so shall it come.

19 O thou daughter dwelling in Egypt, make thee gear to go into captiuitie: for Noph shall be waste and desolate, without an inhabitant.

20 Egypt is like a faire calic, but destruction commeth: out of the North it commeth.

21 Also her hired men are in the mids of her like fat calves: they are also turned backe and fled away together: they could not stand, because the day of their destruction was come vpon them, and the time of their visitation.

22 The voyce therof shall go forth like a serpent: for they shall march with an armie, and come against her with axes, as hewers of wood.

23 They shall cut downe her forrest, saith the Lord: for they cannot be counted, because they are more then the grasshoppers, & are innumerable.

24 The daughter of Egypt shall be confounded: she shall be deliuered into the hands of the people of the North.

25 ¶ Thus saith the Lord of hostes, the God of Israel, Behold, I will visite the common people of No, and Pharaoh, and Egypt, with their gods and their kings, euen Pharaoh, and al them that trust in him.

26 And I wil deliuer them into the hands of those, that seeke their liues, and into the hand of Nebuchad-nezzar king of Babel, and into the handes of his seruants, and afterward they shall dwell as in the olde time, saith the Lord.

27 ¶ But feare not thou, O my seruant Iakob, & be not thou afraid, O Israel: for behold, I will deliuer thee from a farre country, and thy seede from the hand of their captiuitie, and Iakob shall returne and be in rest, and prosperitie, and none shall make him afraid.

28 Feare thou not, O Iakob my seruant, saith the Lord: for I am w thee, & I will utterly destroy all y nations; whither I haue druen thee: but I will not utterly destroy thee, but correct thee by iudgement, & not utterly cut thee off.

C H A P. XLVII.

The word of the Lord against the Philistims.

The wordes of the Lord that came to Ieremias the Prophet, against the Philistims, before that Pharaoh smote Azzah.

1 Thus saith the Lord, Behold, waters rise vp out of the North, and shall be as a swelling flood, and shall ouerflowe the land; and all that is therein, and the cities with them that dwell therein: then the men shall crie, and all the inhabitants of the land shall howle.

2 At the noyse & stamping of the hooves of his strong horses, at the noyse of his charrets, & at the rubbing of his wheels: y fathers shal not looke backe to their children, for feeblenes of hands.

3 Because of the day that commeth to destroy all the Philistims, and to destroy Tyrus and Zidon, and all the rest that take their part: for the Lord will destroy the Philistinis, the remnant of the yle of Caphtor.

4 Baldnesse is come vpon Azzah: Ashkelon is cut vp with the rest of their valleyes. Howe long wilt thou cut thy selfe?

5 O thou sword of the Lord, how long will it be or thou cease! turne againe into thy sheath, rest and be still.

6 How can it cease, seeing the Lord hath giuen it a charge against Ashkelon, & against the sea bankes: euen there hath he appointed it.

C H A P. XLVIII.

The word of the Lord against the Moabites, 26 Because of their pride and crueltie.

Concerning Moab, thus saith the Lord of hostes, the God of Israel, Wo vnto Nebo: for it is wasted: Kirithaim is confounded and taken: Misgah is confounded and afraid.

2 Moab shall boast no more of Heshbon: for they haue deuiled euil against it. Come, and let vs destroy it, that it be no more a nation: also thou shalt be destroyed, O Madmen, and the sword shall pursue thee.

3 A voyce of crying shall be from Horonaim with desolation and great destruction.

4 Moab is destroyed: her litle ones haue caused their crie to be heard.

5 For at the going vp of Lubith, the mourner shall goe vp with weeping: for in the going downe of Horonaim, the enemies haue heard a crie of destruction.

6 Flee, and saue your liues, and be like vnto the heath in the wilderness.

7 For because thou hast trusted in thy works, and in thy treasures, thou shalt also be taken, and Chemosh shall goe soorth into captiuitie with his Priestes and his princes together.

8 And the destroyer shall come vpon all cities, and no citie shall escape: the valley also shall perish, and the plaine shall be destroyed, as the Lord hath spoken.

9 Giue wings vnto Moab, that it may flee and get away: for the cities thereof shall be desolate, without any to dwell therein.

10 Cursed be he that doeth the worke of the Lord negligently, and cursed be he that keepeth backe his sword from blood. *[Or, draw fully.]*

11 Moab hath bene at rest from his youth, & he hath settled on his lees, and hath not bene powred from vessell to vessell, neither hath he gone into captiuitie: therefore his taste remained in him, and his sent is not changed.

12 ¶ Therefore behold, the dayes come, saith the Lord, that I will send vnto him such as shall carie him away, and shall emptie his vessels, and breake their bottels.

13 And Moab shall be ashamed of Chemosh, as the house of Israel was ashamed of Beth-el their confidence.

14 Howe thinke you this, We are mightie and strong men of warre?

15 Moab is destroyed, and his cities burnt vp, and his chosen yong men are gone downe to slaughter, saith the King, whose name is the Lord of hostes.

16 The destruction of Moab is readie to come, and his plague hasteth fast.

17 All ye y are about him, mourne for him, and all ye that knowe his name, say, How is the strong staffe broken, and the beautifull rod!

18 Thou daughter that doest inhabite Dibon, come downe from thy glory, and sit in this: for the destroyer of Moab shall come vp vpon thee, and he shall destroy thy strong holdes.

19 Thou that dwellest in Aroer, stand by the way, and behold: aske him that fleeth and escapeth, and say, What is done?

20 Moab is confounded: for it is destroyed: howle, and crie, tell ye it in Arnon, that Moab is made waste,

21 And iudgement is come vpon the plaine cuntry, vpon Holon, and vpon Iahazah, and vpon Mephaath,

22 And vpon Dibon, and vpon Nebo, and vpon the house of Diblathaim,

23 And vpon Kiriathaim, and vpon Beth-gamul, and vpon Beth-meon,

24 And vpon Kerioth, & vpon Bozrah, & vpon all the cities of the land of Moab lare or nere.

25 The horne of Moab is cut off, & his arme is broken, saith the Lord.

26 Make ye him drunken: for he magnified him selfe against the Lord: Moab shal swallow in his vomite, and he also shalbe in derision.

27 For diddest not thou deride Israel, as though he had bene found among thieues? for when thou speakest of him, thou art moued.

28 O ye that dwell in Moab, leaue the cities, and dwell in the rockes, & be like the done that maketh her nest in the sides of the holes mouth.

29 * We haue heard the pride of Moab (he is exceeding prond) his stoutnes, and his arrogancie, and his pride, & the hautinesse of his heart.

30 I knowe his wrath, saith the Lord, but it shall not be to: and his dissimulations, for they do not right.

31 Therefore will I howle for Moab, and I will crie out for all Moab: mine heart shall mourne for the men of Kir-heres.

32 O vine of Sibmah, I wil weepe for thee, as I wept for Iazer: thy plants are gone ouer the sea, they are come to the sea of Iazer: the destroyer is fallē vpon thy sommer fruits, & vpon thy vintage,

33 And ioy, and gladnesse is taken from the plentifull field and from the land of Moab: and I haue caused wine to faile from the winepresse: none shall treade with shewing: their shewing shalbe no shewing.

34 From the crie of Heshbon vnto Elaleh, & vnto Iahaz haue they made their noyse: from Zoar vnto Horonaim, the heifer of three yeere olde shall goe lowing: for the waters also of Nimrim shalbe wasted.

35 Moreover, I will cause to cease in Moab, saith the Lord, him that offered in the hie places, and him that burneth incense to his gods.

36 Therefore mine heart shall sound for Moab like a shauime, and mine heart shall sound like a shauime for the men of Kir-heres, because the riches that he hath gotten, is perished.

37 * For euery head shalbe balde, and euery beard plucked: vpon all the hands shalbe cuttings, and vpon the loynes sackcloth.

38 And mourning shalbe vpon all the house toppes of Moab, and in all the streetes thereof: for I haue broken Moab like a vessel wherein is no pleasure, saith the Lord.

39 They shall howle, saying, Howe is he destroyed! howe hath Moab turned the backe with shame! so shall Moab be a derision, and a seare to all them about him.

40 For thus saith the Lord, Behold, he shall flee as an eagle, & shall spread his wings ouer Moab.

41 The cities are takē, & the strong holds are won, & the mightie mens hearts in Moab at the day shalbe as the heart of a woman in trauaile.

42 And Moab shalbe destroyed from being a people, because he hath set vp him selfe against the Lord.

43 Feare, and pit, and snare shall be vpon thee, O inhabitant of Moab, saith the Lord.

44 He that escapeth from the leare, shall fall in the pit, and he that getteth vp out of the pit, shalbe taken in the snare: for I will bring vpon it, euery vpon Moab, the yeere of their visitation, saith the Lord.

45 They that fled, floode vpon the shadowe of Heshbon, because of the force: for the fire came out of Heshbon, and a flame from Sihon, and deuoured the corner of Moab, and the top of the seditious children.

46 Wo be vnto thee, O Moab: the people of Chemosh perissheth: for thy sonnes are taken captiues, and thy daughters led into captiuitie.

47 Yet will I bring againe the captiuitie of Moab in the latter dayes, saith the Lord. Thus saith the Lord.

CHAP. XLIX.

1 The word of the Lord against the Ammonites, 7 Idumea, 23 Damascus, 28 Kedar, 34 And Elam

Vnto the children of Ammon thus saith the Lord, Hath Israel no sonnes? or hath hee none heire? Why then hath their King possessed Gad? and his people dwelt in his cities?

2 Therefore behold, the dayes come, saith the Lord, that I will cause a noyse of warre to be heard in Rabbah of the Ammonites, and it shall be a desolate heape, and her daughters shall be burnt with fire: then shall Israel possesse those that possessed him, saith the Lord.

3 Howle, O Heshbon, for Ai is wasted: crie ye daughters of Rabbah: gird you with sackcloth: mourne and runne to and fro by the hedges: for their King shal goe into captiuitie, and his Priestes, and his princes likewise.

4 Wherefore gloriest thou in the valleyes? thy valley floweth away, O rebellious daughter: she trusted in her treasures, saying, Who shall come vnto me?

5 Behold, I will bring a seare vpon thee, saith the Lord God of hosts, of all those that be about thee, and ye shall be scattered euery man right soorth, and none shall gather him that fleeth.

6 And afterward I will bring againe the captiuitie of the children of Ammon.

7 ¶ To Edom thus saith the Lord of hosts, Is wisdom no more in Teman? is counsell perished from their children? is their wisdom vanished?

8 Flee, ye inhabitants of Dedan (they are turned backe, and haue consulted to dwell) for I haue brought the destruction of Esau vpon him, and the time of his visitation.

9 If the grape gatherers come to thee, would they not leaue some grapes? if theeues come by night, they will destroy till they haue ynough.

10 For I haue discovered Esau: I haue vncovered his secrets, and he shall not be able to hide him selfe: his seed is wasted, & his brethren and his neighbours, and there shall be none to say,

11 Leaue thy fatherles children, & I will preserue the aliue, & let thy widowes trust in me.

12 For thus saith the Lord, Beholde, they whose iudgement was not to drinke of the cuppe, haue assuredly drunken, and art thou he that shal escape free? thou shalt not goe free, but thou shalt surely drinke of it.

13 For I haue sworne by my selfe, saith the Lord, that Bozrah shalbe waste, & for a reproch,

and a desolation, and a curse, and all the cities thereof shalbe perpetuall desolations.

14 I haue heard a rumour from the Lord, and an ambassadour is sent vnto the heathen, saying, Gather you together, and come against her, and rise vp to the battell.

15 For loe, I wil make thee but small among the heathen, and despised among men.

7. idole.

16 Thy || feare, and the pride of thine heart hath deceiued thee, thou that dwellest in the cleites of the rocke, and keepest the height of the hill: though thou shouldest make thy nest as hie as the egle, I will bring thee downe from thence, saith the Lord.

17 ¶ Also Edom shalbe desolate: euery one that goeth by it, shalbe astonished, and shal hisse at all the plagues thereof,

18 As in the ouerthrowe of Sodom, and of Gomorah, and the places thereof neere about, saith the Lord: no man shall dwell there, neither shall the sonnes of men remaine in it.

19 Behold, he shall come vp like a lyon from the swelling of Iorden vnto a strong dwelling place: for I will make Israel to rest, *euē* I will make him to haste away from her, and who is a chosen man y I may appoint against her? for who is like me? & who wil appoint me y time? & who is the shepheard y wil stand before me?

20 Therefore heare the counsell of the Lord that he hath deuised against Edom, and his purpose that he hath conceived against the inhabitants of Teman: surely the least of the flocke shall drawe them out: surely he shall make their habitations desolate with them.

21 The earth is moued at y noyse of their fall: the crye of their voyce is heard in the red sea.

22 Behold, he shall come vp, and flie as the Egle, and spread his wings ouer Bozrah, and at that day shall the heart of the strong men of Edom be as the heart of a woman in trauaile.

23 ¶ Vnto Damascus he saith, Hamath is confounded and Arpad, for they haue heard euill tidings, and they are faint hearted, *as one* on the fearfull sea that can not rest.

24 Damascus is discouraged, & turneth her selfe to flight, & feare hath seased her: anguish & sorowes haue takē her as a woman in tranel,

25 Howe is the glorious citie not reserved, the citie of my ioy?

26 Therefore her yong men shall fall in her streetes, and all her men of warre shalbe cut off in that day, saith the Lord of hostes.

27 And I wil kindle a fire in y wal of Damascus, & shall consume the palaces of Ben-hadad.

28 ¶ Vnto Kedar, & to the kingdomes of Hazer, which Nebuchad-nezzar king of Babel shal smite, thus saith the Lord, Arise, and go vp vnto Kedar, and destroy the men of the East.

29 Their tents & their flockes shal they take away: yea, they shal take to the selfes their curtaines, and al their vessels, and their camels, and they shal cry vnto them, Feare is on euery side.

30 Flee, get you farre off (they haue counselled to dwell) O ye inhabitants of Hazer, saith the Lord: for Nebuchad-nezzar king of Babel hath taken counsell against you, & hath deuised a purpose against you.

31 Arise & get you vp vnto y wealthy nation y dwelleth wout care, saith the Lord, which

haue neither gates nor barres, *but* dwell alone.

32 And their camels shall be a bootie: and the multitude of their cattell a spoyle, and I wil scatter them into all windes, and to the vtmost corners, and I will bring their destruction from all the sides thereof, saith the Lord.

33 And Hazer shalbe a dwelling for dragons, & desolation for euer: there shall no man dwell there, nor the sonnes of men remaine in it.

34 ¶ The wordes of the Lord that came to Ieremiah the Prophet, concerning Elam, in the beginning of the reigne of Zedekiah King of Iudah, saying,

35 Thus saith the Lord of hostes, Beholde, I will breake the bowe of Elam, *euē* the chiefe of their strength.

36 And vpon Elam I will bring the foure windes from the foure quarters of heauen, and will scatter them towards all those windes, and there shalbe no nation, whither the fugitiues of Elam shall not come.

37 For I will cause Elam to be afraid before their enemies, & before the y seeke their liues, & wil bring vpon the a plague, *euē* the indignation of my wrath, saith the Lord, & I wil send the sword after them, till I haue consumed the.

38 And I will set my throne in Elam, & I wil destroy both y King & the princes from thence, saith the Lord: but in y latter daies I wil bring againe the captiuitie of Elam, saith the Lord.

CHAP. I.

1 He prophesieth the destruction of, Babylon, & the deliuerance of Israel which was in captiuitie.

THE word that the Lord spake, concerning Babel, & concerning the land of the Caldeans by the y ministerie of Ieremiah the Prophet.

2 Declare among the nations, and publish it, & set vp a standart, proclaime it, & conceale it not: say, Babel is taken, Bel is confounded, Merodach is broken downe: her idoles are confounded, and their images are burst in peece.

3 For out of the North there commeth vp a nation against her, which shall make her land waste, and none shall dwell therein: they shall flee, and depart, both man and beast.

4 In those dayes, and at that time, sayeth the Lord, the children of Israel shal come, they, and y children of Iudah together, going, & weeping shall they goe, and seeke the Lord their God.

5 They shal aske the way to Zion, with their faces thitherward, saying, Come, and let vs cleaue to the Lord in a perpetuall covenant that shall not be forgotten.

6 ¶ My people hath bene as lost sheepe: their shepherds haue caused them to goe astray, and haue turned them away to the mountaines: they haue gone from mountaine to hill, and forgotten their resting place.

7 All y found them, haue denoured them, and their enemies said, We offend not, because they haue sinned against the Lord, the habitation of iustice, *euē* the Lord the hope of their fathers.

8 Flee from the middes of Babel, and depart out of the land of the Caldeans, and be ye as the hee goates before the flocke.

9 For loe, I will raise, and cause to come vp against Babel a multitude of mightie nations, fro the North countrey, and they shall set them selues in aray against her, whereby she shall be taken:

taken: their arrowes shall be as of a strong man, which is expert, for none shall returne in vaine.

10 And Caldea shall be a spoyle: all that spoile her, shall be satisfied, saith the Lord.

11 Because ye were glad and reioyced in destroying mine heritage, and because ye are grown fat, as the calves in the grasse, and neyed like strong horses,

12 Therefore your mother shall be sore confounded, and she that bare you, shall be ashamed: behold, the uttermost of the nation, shall be a desert, a drie land, and a wilderness.

13 Because of the wrath of the Lord it shall not be inhabited, but shall be wholly desolate: every one that goeth by Babel, shall be astonished, and hisse at all her plagues.

14 Put your selues in aray against Babel round about: all ye bend bow, shoot at her: spare no arrowes: for she hath sinned against the Lord.

15 Cry against her round about: she hath giuen her hand: her foundations are fallen, and her walles are destroyed: for it is the vengeance of the Lord: take vengeance vpon her: as she hath done, doe vnto her.

16 Destroy the sower from Babel, and him that handleth the sickle in the time of harvest: because of the sword of the oppressour they shall turne every one to his people, and they shall see every one to his owne land.

17 Israel is like scattered sheepe: the lyons haue dispersed them: first the King of Asshur hath deuoured him, and last this Nebuchadnezzar King of Babel hath broken his bones.

18 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hostes the God of Israel, Behold, I will visit the king of Babel, & his land, as I haue visited the King of Asshur.

19 And I will bring Israel againe to his habitation: he shall feede on Carmel and Bashan, and his soule shall be satisfied vpon the mount Ephraim and Gilead.

20 In those dayes, and at that time, saith the Lord, the iniquitie of Israel shall be sought for, and there shall be none: and the sinnes of Iudah, and they shall not be found: for I will be mercifull vnto them, whome I reserue.

21 Goe vp against the land of the rebels, even against it, & against the inhabitants of Pekod: destroy, & lay it waste after them, saith the Lord, & do according to all that I haue commanded thee.

22 A cry of battell is in the land, and of great destruction.

23 Howe is the hammer of the whole world destroyed, and broken! howe is Babel become desolate among the nations!

24 I haue snared thee, & thou art taken, O Babel, & thou wast not aware: thou art found and also caught, because thou hast striven against the Lord.

25 The Lord hath opened his treasure, and hath brought forth the weapons of his wrath: for this is the worke of the Lord God of hosts in the land of the Caldeans.

26 Come against her from the utmost border: open her store houses: tread on her as on sheaues, & destroy her utterly: let nothing of her be left.

27 Destroy all her bullockes: let them goe down to the slaughter. Wo vnto them, for their day is come, and the time of their visitation.

28 The voyce of them that see, & escape out of the land of Babel to declare in Zion the ven-

geance of the Lord our God, and the vengeance of his Temple.

29 Call vp the archers against Babel: all ye bend bow, besiege it round about: let none thereof escape: *recopense her according to her worke, and according to all that she hath done, doe vnto her: for she hath beene proud against the Lord, even against the holy one of Israel.

30 Therefore shall her young men fall in the streets, and all her men of warre shall be destroyed in that day, saith the Lord.

31 Behold, I come vnto thee, O proude man, saith the Lord God of hostes: for thy day is come, even the time that I will visit thee.

32 And the proud shall stumble & fall, & none shall raise him vp: & I will kindle a fire in his cities, and it shall deuoure all round about him.

33 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, The children of Israel, and the children of Iudah were oppressed together: and all that tooke them captiues, held them, and would not let them goe.

34 But their strong redeemer, whose Name is the Lord of hostes, he shall mainteine their cause, that he may giue rest to the land, and disquiet the inhabitants of Babel.

35 A sword is vpon the Caldeans, saith the Lord, and vpon the inhabitants of Babel, and vpon her princes, and vpon her wife men.

36 A sword is vpon the soothsayers, and they shall dote: a sword is vpon her strong men, and they shall be afraide.

37 A sword is vpon their horses & vpon their charrets, & vpon all the multitude that are in the mids of her, & they shall be like women: a sword is vpon her treasures, and they shall be spoiled.

38 A drought is vpon her waters, and they shall be dried vp: for it is the land of grauen images, and they dote vpon their idoles.

39 Therefore shall Zims with his lims shall dwell there, and the soothsayers shall dwell therein: for it shall no more be inhabited, neither shall it be inhabited from generation to generation.

40 As God destroyed Sodom and Gomorah with the places thereof neere about, saith the Lord: so shall no man dwell there, neither shall the sonne of man remaine therein.

41 Beholde, a people shall come from the North, and a great nation, and many Kings shall be raised vp from the coastes of the earth.

42 They shall hold the bowe and the buckler: they are cruell and vnmmercifull: their voyce shall roare like the sea, and they shall ride vpon horses, and be put in aray like men to the battell against thee, O daughter of Babel.

43 The King of Babel hath heard the report of them, and his hands waxed feeble: sorow came vpon him, even sorow as of a woman in trauell.

44 Behold, he shall come vp like a lyon from the swelling of Iorden vnto the strong habitati- on: for I will make Israel to rest, & I will make them to hast away from her: & who is a chosen man that I may appoint against her? for who is like me, & who will appoint me the time? and who is the shepheard that will stand before me?

45 Therefore heare the counsell of the Lord, that he hath deuised against Babel, and his purpose that he hath conceived against the land of the Caldeans: surely the least of the flocke shall draw them out: surely he shall make their habi-

tation desolate with them.

46 At the noise of the winning of Babel the earth is moued, and the crie is heard among the nations.

C H A P. LI.

6 Why Babylon is destroyed. 41 The vaine confidence of the Babylonians. 43 The vanitie of idolaters. 59 Jeremiah giueth his booke to Sberaiab.

*vr. of she
nd that
teah up.*
Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will raise vp against Babel, & against the inhabitants || that lift vp their heart against me, a destroying wind,

2 And will send vnto Babel fanners that shal fanne her, & shal emptie her land: for in the day of trouble they shalbe against her on euery side.

3 Also to the bender that bendeth his bow, and to him that listeth him selfe vp in his brigandine, will I say, Spare not her yong men, but destroy all her hoste.

4 Thus the flaine shall fall in the land of the Caldeans, and they that are thrust through in her streetes.

5 For Israel hath bene no widowe, nor Iudah from his God, from the Lord of hostes, though their land was filled with sinne against the Holy one of Israel.

6 ¶ Flee out of the mids of Babel, and deliuer enery man his soule: be not destroyed in her iniquitie: for this is the time of the Lordes vengeance: he will render vnto her a recompence.

7 Babel hath bene as a golden cuppe in the Lordes hand, that made all the earth drunken: the nations haue drunken of her wine, therefore doe the nations rage.

*2.21.9.
vr. 14.8.*
8 * Babel is suddenly fallen, and destroyed: howle for her, bring balme for her sore, if shee may be healed.

9 We would haue cured Babel, but shee could not be healed: forsake her, & let vs go euery one into his own countrey: for her iudgemēt is come vp vnto heauen, and is lifted vp to the cloudes.

10 The Lord hath brought forth our righteousness: come and let vs declare in Zion the worke of the Lord our God.

*fill, or
simple.*
11 Make bright the arrowes: gather the shields: the Lord hath raised vp the spirit of the king of the Medes: for his purpose is against Babel to destroy it, because it is the vengeance of the Lord, and the vengeance of his Temple.

12 Set vp the standart vpon the wallles of Babel, make the watch strong: set vp the watchmen: prepare the skoutes: for the Lord hath both deuised, and done that which he spake against the inhabitants of Babel.

13 O thou that dwellest vpon many waters, abundant in treasures, thine ende is come, euen the ende of thy conetousnesse.

*vr. 4.
vr. 6.8.
p. 10.*
14 The Lord of hostes hath sworne by himselfe, saying, Surely I will fill thee with men as with caterpillers, and they shall cry and shoute against thee.

15 * He hath made the earth by his power, & established the worlde by his wisdom, and hath stretched out the heauen by his discretion.

16 He giueth by his voyce the multitude of waters in the heauen, and he causeth the clouds to ascend from the endes of the earth: he turneth lightnings to raine, and bringeth forth the winde out of his treasures.

17 Enery man is a beast by his owne know-

ledge: euery founder is confounded by the grauen image: for his melting is but falsehoode, and there is no breath therein.

18 They are vanitie, & the worke of error: in the time of their visitation they shall perish.

19 The portion of Iakob is not like the: for he is the maker of all things, & Israel is the rod of his inheritance: y Lord of hosts is his Name.

20 Thou art mine hammer, and weapons of warre: for with thee will I breake the nations, and with thee will I destroy kingdomes,

21 And by thee will I breake horse and horseman, and by thee will I breake the charet and him that rideth therein.

22 By thee also will I breake man & woman, and by thee will I breake old and yong, and by thee will I breake the yong man and the maid.

23 I will also breake by thee the shepherd and his flocke, and by thee will I breake the husbandman and his yoke of oxen, and by thee will I breake the dukes and princes.

24 And I will render vnto Babel, and to all the inhabitants of the Caldeans all their euill, that they haue done in Zion, euen in your sight, saith the Lord.

25 Beholde, I come vnto thee, O destroying mountaine, saith the Lord, which destroyest all the earth: and I will stretch out mine hand vpon thee, and rolle thee downe from the rockes, and will make thee a burnt mountaine.

26 They shall not take of thee a stone for a corner, nor a stone for foundations, but thou shalt be destroyed for euer, saith the Lord.

27 Set vp a standart in the land: blowe the trumpets among the nations: prepare the nations against her: call vp the kingdomes of Arrarat, Minni, and Ashebenas against her: appoint the prince against her: cause horses to come vp as the rough caterpillers.

28 Prepare against her the nations with the kings of the Medes, the dukes thereof, and the princes thereof, & all the land of his dominion.

29 And the land shall tremble and sorowe: for the deuice of the Lord shall be perfourmed against Babel, to make the land of Babel waste without an inhabitant.

30 The strong men of Babel haue ceased to fight: they haue remained in their holdes: their strength hath failed, & they were like women: they haue burnt her dwelling places, and her barres are broken.

31 A post shall runne to meete the post, and a messenger to meete the messenger, to shewe the King of Babel, that his cite is taken on a side thereof.

32 And y the passages are stopped, & y reeds burnt with fire, and the men of warre troubled.

33 For thus saith y Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, The daughter of Babel is like a threshing floore: y time of her threshing is come: yet a litle while, & the time of her haruest shall come.

34 Nebuchad-nezzar the King of Babel hath deuoured me, and destroyed me: he hath made me an emptie vessel: he swallowed me vp as a dragon, & filled his bellie with my delicates, and hath cast me out.

35 The spoyle of me, and that which was left of me, is brought vnto Babel, shall the inhabitant of Zion say: and my blood vnto the inha-

bitants of Caldea, shall Ierusalem say.

36 Therefore thus saith \bar{y} Lord, Behold, I will maintaine thy cause, & take vengeance for thee, and I will drie vp the sea, & drie vp her springs.

37 And Babel shall be as heapes, a dwelling place for dragons, an astonishment, and an hissing, without an inhabitant.

38 They shall roare together like lyons, and yell as the lyons whelpes.

39 In their heate I will make them feastes, and I will make them drunken, that they may reioyce, and sleepe a perpetuall sleepe, and not wake, saith the Lord.

40 I will bring them downe like lambes to the slaughter, and like rammes and goates.

41 How is Sheshach taken! and how is the glory of the whole earth taken! how is Babel become an astonishment among the nations!

42 The sea is come vp vpon Babel: he is conuered with the multitude of the waues thereof.

43 Her cities are desolate: the land is dry and a wilderness, a land wherein no man dwelleth, neither doth the sonne of man passe thereby.

44 I will also visite Bel in Babel, and I will bring out of his mouth, that which he hath swallowed vp, and the nations shall runne no more vnto him, & the wall of Babel shall fall.

45 My people, go out of the mids of her, and deliuer ye euery man his soule from the fierce wrath of the Lord,

46 Lest your heart euen faint, and yee feare the rumour that shall be heard in the land: the rumour shall come this yeeare, and after that in the other yere shall come a rumour, and cruelty in the land, and ruler against ruler.

47 Therefore behold, the dayes come, that I will visite the images of Babel, and the whole land shall be confounded, and all her saine shall fall in the mids of her.

48 Then the heaven & the earth, and all \bar{y} is therein, shall reioyce for Babel: for \bar{y} destroyers shall come vnto her from the North, saith \bar{y} Lord.

49 As Babel caused the saine of Israel to fall, so by Babel the saine of all the earth did fall.

50 Ye that haue escaped the sword, go away, stand not still: remember the Lord a farre off, and let Ierusalem come into your minde.

51 We are confounded because wee haue heard reproch: shame hath couered our faces, for strangers are come into the Sanctuaries of the Lordes House.

52 Wherefore behold, the dayes come, saith the Lord, that I will visite her grauen images, and through all her land the wounded shall grone.

53 Though Babel should mount vp to heauen, & though shee should defend her strength on hie, yet from me shall her destroyers come, saith the Lord.

54 A sound of a cry commeth from Babel, & great destruction from the land of the Caldeans,

55 Because the Lord hath laide Babel waste, and destroyed from her the great voice, and her waues shall roare like great waters, and a sound was made by their noyse:

56 Because the destroyer is come vpon her, euen vpon Babel, and her strong men are taken, their bowes are broken: for the Lord God that recompenseth, shall surely recompense.

57 And I will make drunke her princes, and

her wise men, her dukes and her nobles, and her strong men: and they shall sleepe a perpetuall sleepe, & not wake, saith the King, whose Name is the Lord of hostes.

58 Thus saith \bar{y} Lord of hosts, The thick wall of Babel shall be broken, & her hie gates shall be burnt with fire & \bar{y} people shall labour in vaine, and the folke in the fire, for they shall be wearie.

59 The word \bar{v} Ieremiah the Prophet commanded Sheraiah \bar{y} sonne of Neriah, the sonne of Maaseiah, when he went with Zedekiah the king of Iudah into Babel, in \bar{y} fourth yere of his reigne: and this Sheraiah was a peaceable prince.

60 So Ieremiah wrote in a booke all the euill that should come vpon Babel: euen all these things, that are written against Babel.

61 And Ieremiah saide to Sheraiah, When thou comest vnto Babel, and shalt see, and shalt reade all these wordes,

62 Then shalt thou say, O Lord, thou hast spoken against this place, to destroy it, that none should remaine in it, neither man nor beast, but that it should be desolate for ever.

63 And when thou hast made an ende of reading this booke, thou shalt binde a stone to it, and cast it in the middes of Euphrates,

64 And shalt say, Thus shall Babel be drowned, and shall not rise from the euill, that I will bring vpon her: and they shall be wearie. Thus saire are the wordes of Ieremiah.

CHAP. LII.

4 *Ierusalem is taken. 10 Zedekiahs sonnes are killed before his face, and his eyes put out. 12 The citie is burned. 31 Jehoiachin is brought forth of prison, and fed like a King.*

Zedekiah* was one & twentie yeeare old when he begā to reigne, & he reigned eleuen yeres in Ierusalem, and his mothers name was Hamutal, the daughter of Ieremiah of Libnah.

2. King. 18.
2. Chron. 36. 11.

2 And he did euill in the eyes of the Lord, according to all that Iehoiakim had done.

3 Doubtlesse because the wrath of the Lord was against Ierusalem and Iudah, till he had cast them out from his presence, therefore Zedekiah rebelled against the King of Babel.

4 *But in the ninth yeeare of his reigne, in the tenth moneth the tēth day of the moneth came Nebuchad-nezzar King of Babel, he and all his hoste against Ierusalem, and pitched against it, and built forts against it round about.

2. Kin. 24.
and ch. 39. 1.

5 So the citie was besieged vnto the eleuenth yeeare of the King Zedekiah.

6 Now in the fourth moneth, the ninth day of \bar{y} moneth, \bar{y} famine was sore in the citie, so that there was no more bread for \bar{y} people of \bar{y} land.

7 Then the citie was broken vp, and all the men of warre fled, and went out of the citie by night, by the way of the gate betwene the two walles, which was by the Kings garden: (nowe the Caldeans were by the city round about) and they went by the way of the wilderness.

8 But the army of the Caldeans pursued after the King, & tooke Zedekiah in the desert of Iericho, and all his hoste was scattered from him.

9 Then they tooke the King, & caried him vnto the King of Babel to Riblah in the land of Hamath, where he gaue iudgement vpon him.

10 And the King of Babel slewe the sonnes of Zedekiah, before his eyes: he slewe also all the

princes of Iudah in Riblah.

11 Then he put out the eyes of Zedekiah and the King of Babel bounde him in chaines, and caried him to Babel, and put him in prison till the day of his death.

12 Now in the fifth moneth in y tenth day of the moneth (which was the nineteenth yeere of the King Nebuchad-nezzar King of Babel) came Nebuzar-adan chiefe steward which stode before the King of Babel in Ierusalem,

13 And burnt the house of the Lord, and the Kings house, and all the houses of Ierusalem, and all the great houses burnt he with fire.

14 And all the armie of the Caldeans that were with the chiefe steward, brake downe all the walles of Ierusalem round about.

15 Then Nebuzar-adan y chiefe steward caried away captiue certain of the poore of y people, & the residue of y people that remained in the citie, & those that were fled, & fallen to the King of Babel, with the rest of the multitude.

16 But Nebuzar-adan the chiefe steward left certaine of the poore of the land, to dresse the vines, and to till the land.

17 Also the pillars of brasle that were in the House of y Lord, & the bases, & the brasen Sea, that was in the house of the Lord, the Caldeans brake, & caried all the brasle of them to Babel.

18 The pots also and the besomes, & the instruments of musick, and the basins, and the incense dishes, and all the vessels of brasle where with they ministred, tooke they away.

19 And the howles, & the ashpens, & the basins, & y pots, & the candlesticks, & the incense dishes, & the cups, and all that was of gold, and y was of siluer, tooke the chiefe steward away,

20 With the two pillars, one Sea, and twelue brasen huls, y were vnder the bases, which King Salomō had made in the House of the Lord: the brasle of all these vessels was without weight.

21 And concerning the pillars, the height of one pillar was eghtene cubites, & a threede of twelue cubites did compasse it, & the thicknes thereof was foure fingers: it was holow.

22 And a chapter of brasle was vpo it & the height of one chapter was five cubites w networke; and pomegranates vpon the chapters round about, all of brasle: the second pillar also, and the pomegranates were like vnto these.

23 And there were ninetie and fixe pomegranates on a side: and all the pomegranates vpon the networke were an hundred round about.

24 And the chiefe steward tooke Seraiah, the chiefe Priest, and Zephaniah the seconde Priest, and the three keepers of the doore.

25 He tooke also out of the citie an Eunuch, which had the oversight of the men of warre, & seven men that were in y kings presence, which were found in the citie, and Sopher captaine of the hoste, who mustred the people of the land, and three score men of the people of the land, that were found in the middes of the citie.

26 Nebuzar-adan the chiefe steward tooke them, and brought them to the King of Babel to Riblah.

27 And y King of Babel smote them, & slew the in Riblah in the land of Hamath: thus Iudah was caried away captiue out of his owne land.

28 ¶ This is the people, whō Nebuchad-nez-

zar caried away captiue, in the seventh yeere, & wen three thousand Iewes, and three & twentie.

29 In the eighteenth yeere of Nebuchad-nezzar he caried away captiue from Ierusalem eight hundred thirtie and two y persons.

30 In the three and twentieth yere of Nebuchad-nezzar, Nebuzar-adan the chiefe steward caried away captiue of the Iewes seven hundred thirtie and foue persons: all the persons were foure thousand and sixe hundred.

31 And In the seven and thirtieth yeere of the captiuitie of Iehoiachin King of Iudah in the twelfth moneth, in the five and twentieth day of y moneth, Evil-merodach King of Babel, in the first yere of his reigne, lifted vp y head of Iehoiachin King of Iudah, & brought him out of prison,

32 And spake kindly vnto him, and set his throne about y throne of the Kings, that were with him in Babel,

33 And changed his prison garments, and he did continually eate breade before him all the daies of his life.

34 His portion was a continuall portion given him of the King of Babel, every day a certaine, all the dayes of his life vntill he died.

LAMENTATIONS.

CHAP. I.

1 The Prophet bewaileth the miserable estate of Ierusalem, & And sheweth that they are plagued because of their finnes. The first and second chapter begin every verse according to the letter of the Hebrew Alphabet. The third hath three verses for every letter, and the fourth is as the first.

HOwe doeth the citie remaine solitarie that was full of people! she is as a widow: shee that was great among the nations, and pryncesse among the provinces, is made tributarie.

2 She weepeth continually in the night, and her teares runne downe by her cheekes: among all her louers, she hath none to comfort her: all her friends haue dealt vnfaithfully with her, and are her enemies.

3 Iudah is caried away captiue, because of affliction, and because of great seruitude: she dwelleth among the heathen, and findeth no rest: all her persecuters tooke her in the straites.

4 The waies of Zion lament, because no man commeth to the solemne feasts: all her gates are desolate: her Priestess sigh: her virgins are discomfited, and she is in y heavinesse.

5 Her aduersaries are the chiefe, and her enemies prosper: for the Lord hath afflicted her, for the multitude of her transgressions, & her children are gone into captiuitie before y enemy.

6 And from y daughter of Zion all her beautie is departed: her princes are become like harts that finde no pasture, & they are gone without strength before the pursuer.

7 Ierusalem remembered the daies of her affliction, & of her rebellion, and all her pleasant things, that she had in times past, when her people sell into the hand of the enemy, & none did helpe her: the aduersaries saw her, and did merrily at her Sabbaths.

8 Ierusalem hath grievously sinned, therefore she is in derision: all that honoured her, despise her, because they haue seene her filthinesse: yea

she sigheth and turneth backward.

9 Her filthinesse is in her skirtes: she remembered not her last end, therefore she came downe wonderfully: she had no comforter: O Lord, be-
Heb. hath magnified himselfe.

hold mine affliction: for the enimie is proud.
10 The enimie hath stretched out his hande vpon all her pleasant things: for she hath seene the heathen enter into her Sanctuary, whome thou diddest command, that they should not enter into thy Church.

11 All her people sigh and seeke their breade: they haue given their pleasant things for meate to refresh the soule: see, O Lord, and consider: for I am become vile.

12 Haue ye no regard, all ye that passe by this way? behold, and see, if there be any sorow like vnto my sorow, which is done vnto me, where-with the Lorde hath afflicted me in the day of his fierce wrath.

13 From aboue hath hee sent fire into my bones, which preuaile against the: he hath spread a net for my feete, and turned me backe: he hath made me desolate, and daylie in heauinesse.

14 The yoke of my transgressions is bound vpon his hand: they are wrapped, and come vpon my neck: he hath made my strength to fail: the Lord hath deliuered me into their handes, neither am I able to rise vp.

15 The Lord hath troden vnder soote all my valiant men in the middes of me: he hath called an assemblie against me to destroy my young men: the Lord hath troden the wine presse vpon the virgin the daughter of Iudah.

Jer. 14.
17.
chap. 2. 18.
16 * For these things I weepe: mine eye, *euen* mine eye casteth out water: because y^e comforter y^e should refresh my soule, is far fro me: my children are desolate, because the enimie preuailed.

17 Zion stretched out her handes, and there is none to comfort her: y^e Lord hath appointed the enemies of Iacob round about him: Ierusalem is as a menstruous woman in y^e middes of the.

Reb. mouth
18 The Lord is righteous: for I haue rebelled against his commandement: heare, I pray you, all people, and behold my sorowe: my virgins and my yong men are gone into captiuitie.

19 I called for my louers, but they deceiued me: my Priests and mine Elders perished in the cite, while they fought their meate to refresh their soules.

20 Behold, O Lord, how I am troubled: my bowels swell: mine heart is turned within me, for I am full of heauinesse: the sword spoileth a-broad as death doth at home.

21 They haue heard that I mourne, but there is none to comfort me: all mine enemies haue heard my trouble, and are glad, that thou hast done it: thou wilt bring the day, that thou hast pronounced, and they shall be like vnto me.

Or, gather them like grapes.
22 Let all their wickednes come before thee: I doe vnto them, as thou hast done vnto me, for all my transgressions: for my sighs are many, and mine heart is heauie.

CHAP. II.

How hath the Lord darkned the daughter of Zion in his wrath! he hath cast down from heaue vnto y^e earth y^e beauty of Israel, & remembered not his footstool in the day of his wrath!

1 The Lorde hath destroyed all the habitations of Iacob, and not spared: he hath throwen

downe in his wrath the strong holdes of the daughter of Iudah: he hath cast them downe to the ground: he hath polluted the kingdom and the princes thereof.

3 He hath cut off in his fierce wrath all the horne of Israel: he hath drawen backe his right hand from before the enimie, and there was kindled in Iacob like a flame of fire, which deuoured round about.

4 Hee hath bent his bowe like an enimie: his right hand was stretched vp as an aduersarie, & slewe all that was pleasant to the eye in the tabernacle of the daughter of Zion: hee powred out his wrath like fire.

5 The Lord was as an enimie: he hath deuoured Israel, & consumed al his palaces: he hath destroyed his strong holdes, & hath increased in y^e daughter of Iudah lamentation and mourning.

6 For hee hath destroyed his tabernacle, as a garden, he hath destroyed his congregation: the Lord hath caused the feasts and Sabbaths to be forgotten in Zion, & hath despised in the indignation of his wrath the King and the Priest.

7 The Lord hath forsaken his altar: hee hath abhorred his Sanctuary: he hath giuen into the hande of the enimie the walles of her palaces: they haue made a noise in the House of y^e Lord, as in the day of solemnitie.

8 The Lord hath determined to destroy the wall of the daughter of Zion: he stretched out a line: he hath not withdrawne his hand from destroying: therefore he made the rampart and the wall to lament: they were destroyed together.

9 Her gates are sunke to the ground: he hath destroyed and broken her barres: her king & her princes are among the Gentiles: the Law is no more, neither can her Prophets receiue any vi-
Or, si-
sion from the Lord.

10 The Elders of the daughter of Zion sit vpon the ground and keepe silence: they haue cast vp dust vpon their heads: they haue girded the selues with sackcloth: the virgines of Ierusalem hang downe their heads, to the ground.

11 Mine eyes do faile with teares: my bowels swell: my liuer is powred vpon the earth, for the destruction of y^e daughter of my people, because the children & sucklings swoone in the stretes
Or, si-
of the cite.

12 They haue said to their mothers, Where is y^e bread and drink? when they swooned as the wounded in y^e streets of the cite, & when they gaue vp the ghost in the mothers bosome.
Ebr. 17.

13 What thing shal I take to witnes for thee? what thing shal I compare to thee, O daughter Ierusalem? what shal I liken to thee, that I may comfort thee, O virgine daughter Zion? for thy breach is great like the sea: who can heale thee?
Or, soule.

14 Thy prophets haue looked out vaine and foolish things for thee, and they haue not discovered thine iniquitie, to turne away thy captiuitie, but haue looked out for thee false prophe-
Or, fa-
cies and causes of banishment.

15 All that passe by the way, clap their hands at thee: they hiss & wagge their head vpon the daughter Ierusalem, saying, Is this the cite that men call. The perfection of beauty, and the ioy of the whole earth?

16 Al thine enemies haue opened their mouth against thee: they hiss and gnash the teeth, say-
ing,

ing, let vs denoure it: certainly this is the day that we looked for: we haue found & seene it.

136. 17 * The Lorde hath done that which he had purposed: he hath fulfilled his word that he had determined of old time: he hath thrown down, and not spared: he hath caused thine enemy to reioyce ouer thee, and set vp the horne of thine aduersaries.

14. 18 Their heart * cried vnto the Lord, O wall of the daughter Zion, let teares run downe like a river, day and night: take thee no rest, neither let the apple of thine eye cease.

19 Arise, crie in the night: in the beginning of the watches powre out thine heart like water before the face of the Lord: lift vp thine hands toward him for y life of thy yong children that faint for hunger in the corners of al the streets.

20 Beholde, O Lord, & consider to whō thou hast donethus: shal y women cate their fruit, & children of a span long? shal the Priest and the Prophet be slaine in the Sanctuary of the Lord?

21 The yong and the olde lie on the ground in the streets: my virgins and my yong men are fallen by the sword: thou hast slaine them in the day of thy wrath: thou hast killed & not spared.

22 Thou hast called as in a solemne day my terrors round about, so that in the day of the Lords wrath none escaped nor remained: those that I haue nourished & brought vp, hath mine enemy consumed.

CHAP. III.

I Am the man, that hath scene affliction in the rod of his indignation.

2 He hath led me, and brought me into darkness, but not to light.

3 Surely he is turned against me: he turneth his hand against me all the day.

4 My flesh and my skinne hath he caused to waxe old, and he hath broken my bones.

5 He hath builded against me, and compassed me with gall and labour.

6 He hath set me in darke places, as they that be dead for ever.

7 He hath hedged about me, that I cannot get out: he hath made my chaines heauie.

8 Also when I crie and thout, he shutteth out my prayer.

9 He hath stopped vp my waies with hewen stone, and turned away my paths.

10 He was vnto me as a beare lying in waite, and as a lyon in secret places.

11 He hath stopped my waies, and pulled me in pieces: he hath made me desolate.

12 He hath bent his bowe and made me a marke for the arrow.

13 He caused y the arrowes of his quiver to enter into my reins.

14 I was a derision to all my people, and their song all the day.

15 He hath filled me with bitternes, & made me drunken with wormewood.

16 He hath also broken my teeth with stones, and hath couered me with ashes.

17 Thus my soule was farre off from peace: I forgate prosperitie.

18 And I sayd, My strength and mine hope is perished from the Lord.

19 Remembring mine affliction, & my mourning, the wormewood and the gall.

20 My soule hath them in remembrance, and is humbled in me.

21 I consider this in mine heart: therefore haue I hope.

22 It is the Lordes mercies that we are not consumed, because his compassions faile not.

23 They are renewed euery morning: great is thy faithfulness.

24 The Lorde is my portion, saith my soule: therefore will I hope in him.

25 The Lord is good vnto them, that trust in him, and to the soule that seeketh him.

26 It is good both to trust, and to waite for the saluation of the Lord.

27 It is good for a man that he beare the yoke in his youth.

28 Hee sitteth alone, and keepeth silence, because he hath borne it vpon him.

29 He putteth his mouth in the dust, if there may be hope.

30 He giueth his cheeke to him that smiteth him: he is filled full with reproches.

31 For the Lord will not forsake for ever.

32 But though he sende affliction, yet will he haue compassion according to the multitude of his mercies.

33 For he doth not punish y willingly, nor afflict the children of men.

34 In stamping vnder his feete all the prisoners of the earth,

35 In ouerthrowing the right of a man before the face of the most High,

36 In subverting a man in his cause: the Lord seeth it not.

37 Who is he then that saith, and it commeth to passe, and the Lord commandeth it not?

38 Out of the mouth of the most High proceedeth not euill and good?

39 Wherefore then is the liuing man sorrowfull? man suffereth for his sinne.

40 Let vs search and trie our waies, and turne againe to the Lord.

41 Let vs lift vp our hearts with our handes vnto God in the heauens.

42 We haue sinned, and haue rebelled, therefore thou hast not spared.

43 Thou hast conered vs with wrath, & persecuted vs: thou hast slaine and not spared.

44 Thou hast couered thy selfe with a cloud, that our prayer should not passe through.

45 Thou hast made vs as the *offscouring and refuse in the middes of the people.

46 All our enemies haue opened their mouth against vs.

47 Feare, and a snare is come vpon vs with desolation and destruction.

48 Mine eye casteth out riuers of waters for the destruction of the daughter of my people.

49 Mine eye droppeth without staye and ceaseth not.

50 Till the Lorde looks downe, and beholde from heauen.

51 Mine eye breaketh mine heart because of all the daughters of my citie.

52 Mine enemies chased me sore like a bird, without cause.

53 They haue shut vp my life in the dungeon, and cast a stone vpon me.

54 Waters flowed ouer mine heade, I thought

thought I, I am destroyed.

55 I called vpon thy Name, O Lord, out of the lowe dungeon.

56 Thou hast heard my voice: stop not thine eare from my sigh *and* from my cry.

57 Thou drewest neere in the day that I called vpon thee: thou saydest, Feare not.

58 O Lord, thou hast maintained the cause of my soule, *and* hast redeemed my life.

59 O Lord, thou hast seene my wrong, iudge thou my cause.

60 Thou hast seene all their vengeance, & all their deuices against me.

61 Thou hast heard their reproch, O Lord, & all their imaginations against me:

62 The lips *also* of those that rose against me, and their whispering against me continually.

63 Behold their sitting down and their rising vp, *how* I am their song.

64 * Give them a recompense, O Lord, according to the worke of their handes.

65 Give them sorrow of heart, *even* thy curse to them.

66 Persecute with wrath and destroye them from vnder the heauen, O Lord.

CHAP. IIII.

How is the gold become so dimme: the most fine gold is chaged, & the stones of the Sanctuary are scattered in the corner of euery street.

2 The noble men of Zion comparable to fine gold, how are they esteemed as earthe pitchers, *even* the worke of the hands of the potter!

3 Euen the dragons drawe out the breastes, and giue sucke to their young, *but* the daughter of my people is become cruell like the ostriches in the wildernes.

4 The tongue of the sucking child cleaueth to y^e roofof his mouth for thirst: the young children aske bread, *but* no mā breaketh it vnto thē.

5 They that did feede delicately, perish in the streetes: they that were brought vp in skarlet, embrace the dounge.

6 For the iniquity of the daughter of my people is become greater then the sinne of Sodom, that was destroyed as in a moment, and none pitched camps against her.

7 Her *Nazarites were purer then the snowe, & whiter then the milke: they were more ruddie in body, then the red precious stones: they were like polished Saphir.

8 Now their visage is blacker then a cole: they cannot know thē in the streetes: their skin cleaueth to their bones: it is withered like a stocke.

9 They that be slaine with the sword, are better then they that are killed with hunger: for they sate away *as* they were stricken through for the fruits of the field.

10 The hands of the pitiful women haue sodden their own children, *which* were their meate in y^e destruction of the daughter of my people.

11 The Lord hath accomplished his indignation: he hath powred out his fierce wrath, hee hath kindled a fire in Zion, which hath deuoured the foundations thereof.

12 The Kings of the earth, and all the inhabitants of the world would not haue beleueed y^e aduersarie and the enemy should haue entered into the gates of Ierusalem:

13 For the sinnes of the prophets, *and* the ini-

quities of her Priests, that haue shed the bloode of the iust in the middes of her.

14 They haue wandred *as* blinde men in the streetes, and they were polluted with blood, so that they would not touch their garments.

15 *But* they cried vnto them, Depart, ye polluted, depart, depart, touch not: therefore they fled away, and wandered: they haue said among the heathen, They shall no more dwell there.

16 The anger of y^e Lord hath scattered them, *Or,* he will no more regard them: they reuerenced not the face of the Priests, nor had compassion of the Elders.

17 Whiles we waited for our vaine helpe, our eyes failed: for in our waiting we looked for a nation that could not saue vs.

18 They hunt our steps that we cannot goe in our streets, our end is neere, our daies are fulfilled, for our ende is come.

19 Our persecuters are swifter then the egles of the heauen: they pursued vs vpon the mountains, and laide waite for vs in the wilderness.

20 The breath of our nostrils, the Annoynted of the Lord was takē in their nets, of whom we said, Vnder his shadowe we shalbe preserued alieue among the heathen.

21 Reioyce & be glad, O daughter Edom, that dwellest in y^e land of Vz: the cup also shall passe through vnto thee: y^e shalt be drunken & vomit. *Or,*

22 Thy punishment is accomplished, O daughter Zion: he will no more carie thee away into captinitie. *but* hee will visite thine iniquitie, O daughter Edom, he will discouer thy sinnes. *thy necessity.*

CHAP. V.

The prayer of Ieremiah.

Remember, O Lorde, what is come vpon vs: consider, and behold our reproch.

2 Our inheritance is turned to the strangers, our houses to the aliants.

3 We are fatherlesse, *even* without father, and our mothers are as widowes.

4 We haue drunke our waters for money, and our wood is solde *vnto* vs.

5 Our neckes are vnder persecution: wee are wearie, and haue no rest.

6 We haue giuen our handes to the Egyptians, and to Asshur, to be satisfied with bread.

7 Our fathers haue sinned, and are not, and we haue borne their iniquities.

8 Seruants haue ruled ouer vs, none would deliuer vs out of their hands.

9 Wee gate our bread with the perill of our liues, because of the sword of the wilderness.

10 Our skinne was blacke like as an ouen because of the terrible famine.

11 They defiled the women in Zion, *and* the maydes in the cities of Iudah.

12 The princes are hanged vp by their hand: the faces of the Elders were not had in honour.

13 They tooke the young men to grinde, and the children sell vnder the wood.

14 The Elders haue ceased from the gate, and the young men from their songs.

15 The ioy of our heart is gone, our daunce is turned into mourning.

16 The crowne of our head is fallen: now vnto vs, that we haue sinned.

17 Therefore our heart is heauie for these things, our eyes are dimme,

- 18 Because of the mountaine of Zion which and forsake vs so long time?
is desolate: the foxes runne vpon it.
21 Turne thou vs vnto thee, O Lord, and we
19 But thou, O Lord, remainest for euer: thy shall be turned: renew our dayes of old.
throne is from generation to generation.
22 But thou hast vterly rejected vs: thou art
20 Wherefore dost thou forget vs for euer, exceedingly angry against vs.

EZEKIEL.

THE ARGUMENT.

After that Iehoiachin by the counsell of Jeremiah & Ezekiel had yeelded himselfe to Nebuchadnezzar, & so went into captiuitie with his mother & diuers of his princes & of the people, certain began to repent that they had obeyed the Prophets counsell, as though the thing which they had prophesied should not come to passe, & therefore their estate should be still miserable vnder the Caldeans. By reason wherof he confirmeth his former prophesies, declaring by new reuelations shewed vnto him, that the citie should most certenlie be destroyed, & the people grievously plagued, inasmuch that they that remained, should be brought into cruell bondage. And least the goodlie should despaire in these great troubles, he assureth the that God will deliuer his Church at his time appointed, & also destroy their enemies which either afflicted the, or reioiced in their miseries. The effect of the one & the other, should chiefly be performed vnder Christ, of who in this booke are many notable promises, & in whom the glorie of the new Temple should perfectly be restored. He prophesied these things in Caldea at the same time that Jeremiah prophesied in Iudah, & there began in the fift yere of Iehoiachins captiuitie.

CHAP. I.

1 The time wherein Ezekiel prophesied and in what place. 3 His kinred. 5 The vision of the four beastes. 26 The vision of the throne.

IT came to passe in the thirtieth yere in the fourth moneth, & in the fift day of the moneth (as I was among the captiues by the riuier Chebar) that the heauens were opened and I saw visions of God.

2 In the fift day of the moneth (which was the fift yere of king Iehoiachins captiuitie)

3 The word of the Lord came vnto Ezekiel the Priest, the sonne of Buzi, in the land of the Caldeans by the riuier Chebar, where the hand of the Lord was vpon him.

4 And I looked, and behold, a whirlewinde came out of the North, a great cloud and a fire wrapped about it, and a brightnes was about it, and in the mids thereof, so was, in the mids of the fire came out as the likenesse of I amber.

5 Also out of the mids there came the likenesse of foure beastes, and this was their forme: they had the appearance of a man:

6 And euery one had foure faces, and euery one had foure wings.

7 And their feete were straight feete, and the sole of their feete was like the sole of a calves foote, and they sparkled like the appearance of bright brasie.

8 And the handes of a man came out from vnder their wings in the foure partes of them, and they foure had their faces, and their wings.

9 They were ioyned by their wings one to another, and when they went forth, they returned not, but euery one went streight forward.

10 And the similitude of their faces was as the face of man: and they foure had the face of a lyon on the right side, and they foure had the face of a bullocke on the left side: they foure also had the face of an Eagle.

11 Thus were their faces: but their wings were spred out aboue: two wings of euery one were ioyned one to another, and two couered their bodies.

12 And euery one went streight forward: they went whither their spirit led them, and they returned not when they went forth.

13 The similitude also of the beastes, and their

appearance was like burning coles of fire and like the appearance of lampes: for the fire ranne among the beastes, and the fire gaue a glister, and out of the fire there went lightning.

14 And the beastes ranne, and returned like vnto lightning.

15 Now as I beheld the beastes, behold, a wheele appeared vpon the earth by the beastes, hauing foure faces.

16 The fashion of the wheeles and their worke was like vnto a chrysolite: and they foure had one forme, and their fashion, and their worke was as one wheele in another wheele.

17 When they went, they went vpon their foure sides, & they returned not whither they went.

18 They had also rings, and height, and were fairefull to behold, and their rings were full of eyes, round about them foure.

19 And when the beastes went, the wheeles went with them: and when the beastes were lift vp from the earth, the wheeles were lift vp.

20 Whither their spirit led them, they went, and thither did the spirit of the wheeles leade them, & the wheeles were lifted vp besides the beastes for the spirit of the beastes was in the wheeles.

21 When the beastes went, they went, and when they stood, they stood, and when they were lifted vp from the earth, the wheeles were lifted vp besides them: for the spirit of the beastes was in the wheeles.

22 And the similitude of the firmament vpon the heads of the beastes was wonderfull, like vnto chrystall, spred ouer their heads aboue.

23 And vnder the firmament were their wings straight, the one toward the other: euery one had two, which couered them, and euery one had two, which couered their bodies.

24 And when they went forth, I heard the noise of their wings, like the noise of great waters, and as the voice of the Almighty, even the voice of speech, as the noise of an hoste: and when they stood, they let downe their wings.

25 And there was a voice from the firmament, that was ouer their heades, when they stood, and had let downe their wings.

26 And aboue the firmament that was ouer their heades, was the fashion of a throne like vnto a saphir stone, and vpon the similitude of the throne was by appearance, as the similitude of a

man aboue vpon it.

27 And I saw as the appearance of amber, & as the similitude of fire round about within it to looke to, euen from his loynes vpward: and to looke to, euen fro his loines downeward I saw as a likenes of fire, & brightnes round about it.

28 As the likenes of the bowe, that is in the cloude in the day of raine, so was the appearance of the light round about.

29 This was y^e appearance of the similitude of the glory of the Lord: & when I saw it, I tell vpon my face, & I heard a voice of one y^e spake.

CHAP. II.

The prophet sent to call the people fro their error.

And he said vnto me, Sonne of man, stand vp vpon thy seete, & I wil speake vnto thee.

2 And the Spirit entred into me, when he had spoken vnto me, and set me vpon my seete, so that I heard him that spake vnto me.

3 And he said vnto me, Sonne of man, I send thee to the children of Israel, to a rebellious nation, that hath rebelled against me: for they and their fathers haue rebelled against me, euen vnto this very day.

Heb. word of face.

4 For they are y^e impudent children, & stiffhearted: I doe send thee vnto them, and thou shalt say vnto them, Thus saith the Lord God.

5 But surely they will not heare, neither in deede will they cease: for they are a rebellious house: yet shall they know that there hath bene a Prophet among them.

6 And thou sonne of man, feare them not, neither be afraid of their words, although rebels, and thorns be wth thee, & thou remainest with scorpions: feare not their wordes, nor be afraid at their lookes, for they are a rebellious house.

7 Therefore thou shalt speake my words vnto them: but surely they will not heare, neither wil they in deed cease: for they are rebellious.

8 But y^e sonne of man, heare what I say vnto thee: be not thou rebellious, like this rebellious house: open thy mouth, and eate y^e I giue thee.

9 And when I looked vp, behold, a hand was sent vnto me, & lo a roule of a book was therein,

10 And he spred it before me, & it was written within, and without, & there was written therein, Lamentations, and mourning, and woe.

CHAP. III.

1 The Prophet being fed with the word of God and with the constant boldnes of the Spirit, is sent vnto the people that were in captiuitie. 17 The office of true ministers.

Moreouer he said vnto me, Sonne of man, eate that thou findest: eate this roule, and go and speake vnto the house of Israel.

2 So I opened my mouth, and he gaue me this roule to eate.

3 And he said vnto me, Sonne of man, cause thy belly to eate, and fill thy bowels with this roule that I giue thee. Then did I eate it, and it was in my mouth as sweet as hony.

4 And he said vnto me, sonne of man, go, and enter into the house of Israel, and declare them my words.

Heb. deeper.

5 For thou art not sent to a people of an vnknown tongue, or of an hard language, but to the house of Israel,

6 Not to many people of an vnknown tongue, or of an hard language, whose wordes

thou canst not vnderstand: yet if I should send thee to them, they would obey thee.

7 But the house of Israel will not obey thee: for they will not obey me: yea, all the house of Israel are impudent and stiffhearted.

8 Behold, I haue made thy face strong against their faces, and thy forehead hard against their foreheads.

9 I haue made thy forehead as the adamant, and harder then the flint: feare them not therefore, neither be afraid at their lookes: for they are a rebellious house.

10 He said moreover vnto me, Sonne of man, receiue in thine heart all my words y^e I speake vnto thee, and heare them with thine eares.

11 And go and enter to them that are ledde away captiues vnto the children of thy people, and speake vnto them, and tell them, Thus saith the Lord God: but surely they will not heare, neither will they in deede cease.

12 Then the Spirit tooke me vp, and I heard behind me a noise of a great rushing, saying, Blessed be y^e glory of y^e Lord out of his place.

13 I heard also the noise of the wings of the beasts, that touched one another, and the rattling of the wheelles that were by them, euen a noise of a great rushing.

14 So y^e Spirit lift me vp, & tooke me away, & I went in bitterness, & indignation of my spirit, but y^e hand of the Lord was strong vpon me.

15 Then I came to them that were led away captiues to Tel-abib, that dwelt by the riuer Chebar, and I sate where they sate, and remained there astonished among them seuen daies.

16 And at the end of seuen daies, the worde of the Lord came againe vnto me, saying,

17 Sonne of man, I haue made thee a watchman vnto the house of Israel: therefore heare the word at my mouth, & giue the warning fro me.

18 When I shall say vnto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die, and thou givest not him warning, nor speakest to admonish the wicked of his wicked way, that he may liue, the same wicked man shall die in his iniquitie: but his blood will I require at thine hand.

19 Yet if thou warne the wicked, and hee turne not from his wickednes, nor from his wicked way, he shall die in his iniquitie: but thou hast deliuered thy soule.

20 Likewise if a righteous man turne fro his righteousness, and commit iniquitie, I will lay a stumbling blocke before him, & he shall die because thou hast not given him warning: he shall die in his sinne, and his righteous deeds, which he hath done, shall not be remembered: but his blood will I require at thine hand.

21 Neuertheless, if thou admonish that righteous man, that the righteous sinne not, & that he doeth not sinne, he shall liue because he is admonished: also y^e hast deliuered thy soule.

22 And the hand of the Lord was there vpon me, and he said vnto me, Arise, and go into the field, and I will there talke with thee.

10r, v

23 So when I had risen vp, and gone soorth into the fiede, behold, the glory of the Lorde stood there, as the glory which I saw by the riuer Chebar, and I fell downe vpon my face.

24 Then the Spirit entred into me, which set me vp vpon my seete, & spake vnto me, & said

to me, Come, & shut thy selfe wth thine house.

25 But thou, O sonne of mā, behold, they shal put bands vpon thee, and shall binde thee with them, and thou shalt not go out among them.

26 And I will make thy tongue cleaue to the roose of thy mouth, that thou shalt bee dumme, and shalt not bee to them as a man that rebuketh: for they are a rebellious house.

27 But when I shall haue spoken vnto thee, I wil open thy mouth, and thou shalt say vnto them, Thus saith the Lord God, He that heareth, let him heare, and he that leaueth off, *let him leaue: for they are a rebellious house.

CHAP. IIII.

1 The besieging of the citie of Ierusalem is signified. 9 The long continuance of the captiuitie of Iffrael. 16 An hunger is prophecied to come.

THou also sonne of man, take thee a bricke, and lay it before thee, and poutrey vpon it the citie, *euen* Ierusalem,

2 And lay siege against it, and build a fort against it, and cast a mount against it: set the campe also against it, and lay engines of warre against it round about.

3 Moreover, take an yron pan, and set it for a wall of iron betweene thee and the city, and direct thy face toward it, and it shalbe besieged, and thou shalt lay siege against it: this shal be a signe vnto the house of Israel.

4 Sleepe thou also vpon thy left side, and lay the iniquitie of the house of Israel vpon it: *according to the number of the daies*, that thou shalt sleepe vpon it, thou shalt beare their iniquity.

5 For I haue laide vpon thee 7 yeres of their iniquity, according to the number of the daies, *euen* three hundredth and ninety dayes: so shalt thou beare the iniquity of the house of Israel.

6 And when thou hast accomplished them, sleepe againe vpon thy right side, & thou shalt beare the iniquity of the house of Iudah forty dayes: I haue appointed thee a day for a yere, *euen* a day for a yere.

7 Therefore thou shalt direct thy face toward the siege of Ierusalem, and thine arme shalbe vncovered, and thou shalt prophecie against it.

8 And behold, I will lay bands vpon thee, and thou shalt not turne thee from one side to another, til thou hast ended the daies of thy siege.

9 Thou shalt take also vnto thee wheate, and barley, and beanes, and lentiles, and miller, and fitches, and put them in one vessell, and make thee bread thereof *according to the number of the daies* that thou shalt sleepe vpon thy side: *euen* three hundredth and ninetie dayes shalt thou eate thereof.

10 And the meate, whereof thou shalt este, shalbe by weight, *euen* twenty shekels a day: & from time to time shalt thou eate thereof.

11 Thou shalt drinke also water by measure, *euen* the fixt part of an Hin: from time to time shalt thou drinke.

12 And thou shalt eate it as barly cakes, and thou shalt bake it in the dounge that commeth out of man, in their sight.

13 And the Lord saide, So shall the children of Iffrael eate their defiled bread among the Gentiles, whither I will cast them.

14 Then said I, Ah, Lord God, beholde, my soule hath not bene polluted: for from my

youth vp, euen vnto this house, I haue not eaten of a thing dead, or torne in pieces, neither came there any vnclane flesh in my mouth.

15 Then he saide vnto me, Lo; I haue giuen thee bullocks dounge for mans dounge, and thou shalt prepare thy bread therewith.

16 Moreover he said vnto me, Sonne of man, behold, I wil breake the staffe of bread in Ierusalem, and they shall eate bread by weight, and with care, and they shall drinke water by measure, and with astonishment.

17 Because that bread and water shall faile, they shalbe astonied one with another, and shal consume away for their iniquitie.

CHAP. V.

The signe of the haire, whereby is signified the destruction of the people.

And thou sonne of man, take thee a sharpe knife, or take thee a barbour's rasor, & caule it to passe vpo thine head, & vpo thy beard: thē take thee balāces to weigh, & deuide the haire.

3 Thou shalt burne with fire the third part in the mids of the city, when the daies of the siege are fulfilled, and thou shalt take the *other* third part, and smite about it with a knife, and the *last* third part thou shalt scatter in the winde, and I will draw out a sword after them.

3 Thou shalt also take thereof a few in number, and binde them in thy lap.

4 Then take of them againe, and cast them into the mids of the fire, and burne them in the fire: for thereof shall a fire come soorth into all the house of Israel.

5 Thus saith the Lorde God, This is Ierusalem: I haue set it in the mids of the nations and countreies, that are round about her.

6 And she hath changed my iudgements into wickednes more then 7 nations, & my statutes more then the countreies, that are round about her: for they haue refused my iudgements and my statutes, and they haue not walked in them.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Because your multitude is greater then the nations that are round about you, & ye haue not walked in my statutes, neither haue ye kept my iudgements: no, ye haue not done according to the iudgements of 7 nations, 7 are round about you.

8 Therefore thus saith the Lorde God, Behold, I, euen I come against thee, and will execute iudgement in the mids of thee, *euen* in the sight of the nations.

9 And I will doe in thee, that I neuer did before, neither will doe any more the like, because of all thine abominations.

10 For in the mids of thee, the fathers * shall eat their sonnes, and the sonnes shall eat their fathers, and I will execute iudgement in thee, and the whole remnant of thee will I scatter into all the windes. *Leu. 26.31 den. 28.31 2. kin. 6.30 lam 4.10 baruch 3*

11 Wherefore, as I live, saith the Lord God, Surely, because thou hast defiled my Sanctuary with al thy filthines, & wth al thine abominations, therefore wil I also destroy thee, neither shall mine eie spare thee, neither wil I haue any pity.

12 The third part of thee shall die with the pestilence, and with famine shall they be consumed in the mids of thee: and *another* third part shall fall by the sword round about thee: & I wil scatter the *last* third part into al windes, &

& I will draw out a sword after them.

13 Thus shall mine anger be accomplished, and I will cause my wrath to cease in them, and I will be comforted: and they shall know, that I the Lord have spoken it in my zeale, when I have accomplished my wrath in them.

14 Moreover, I will make thee waste, and abhorred among the nations, that are round about thee, and in the sight of all that passe by.

15 So thou shalt be a reproch and shame, a chastisement & an astonishment vnto the nations, y^e are round about thee, when I shall execute iudgements in thee, in anger and in wrath & in sharpe rebukes: I the Lord have spoken it.

16 When I shall send vpon them the euill arrowes of famine, which shall be for their destruction, and which I will send to destroy you: and I will increase the famine vpon you, and will breake your staffe of bread.

17 *So will I send vpon you famine, and euil beasts, and they shall spoile thee, and pestilence & blood shall passe through thee, & I will bring the sword vpon thee: I the Lord have spoken it.

CHAP. VI.

He sheweth that Ierusalem shall be destroyed for their idolatry. 8 He prophesieth the repentance of the remnant of the people, & their deliuerance.

A Gaine the word of the Lord came vnto me, saying,

2 Sonne of man, Set thy face towards the mountains of Israel, & prophetic against them,

3 And say, Ye mountaines of Israel, heare the word of the Lord God: thus saith y^e Lord God to y^e mountaines, & to the hills, to y^e riuers, & to the valleyes, Behold, I will bring a sword vpon you, and I will destroy your hie places:

4 And your altars shall be desolate, and your images of the sunne shall be broken: and I will cast downe your slaine men before your idols.

5 And I will lay the dead carkeises of the children of Israel before their idoles, and I will scatter your bones round about your altars.

6 In all your dwelling places the cities shall be desolate, & the hie places shall be laid waste, so that your altars shall be made waste and desolate, and your idoles shall be broken, and cease, and your images of the sunne shall be cut in pieces, and your workes shall be abolished.

7 And the slaine shall fall in the mids of you, and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

8 Yet will I leaue a remnant, y^e you may haue some y^e shall escape the sword among the nations, whē you shall be scattered through y^e cuntreies.

9 And they y^e escape of you, shall remēber me among y^e nations, where they shall be in captivity, because I am grieved for their whorish hearts, w^h haue departed from me, & for their eyes, w^h haue gone a whoring after their idoles, & they shall be displeased in themselves for the euils, w^h they haue committed in all their abominatiōs,

10 And they shall know that I am the Lord, and that I haue not said in vaine, that I would doe this euill vnto them.

11 Thus saith y^e Lord God, Smite with thine hand, and stretch forth with thy foote, and say, Alas, for all the wicked abominations of the house of Israel: for they shall fall by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence.

12 He y^e is faine off, shall die of the pestilence:

and he y^e is nere, shall fall by y^e sword, & he that remaineth & is besieged, shall die by y^e famine: thus will I accomplish my wrath vpon them.

13 Then ye shall know, that I am the Lord, when their slaine men shall be among their idoles round about their altars, vpon euery hie hill in all the tops of the mountaines, and vnder euery greene tree, and vnder euery thick oke which is the place where they did offer sweete sauour to all their idoles.

14 So will I stretch mine hand vpon them, and make the land waste, & desolate from the wilderness vnto Diblath in all their abominations, and they shall know that I am the Lord.

CHAP. VII.

The end of all the land of Israel shall suddenly come.

Moreouer the word of the Lord came vnto me, saying,

2 Also thou sonne of man, Thus saith y^e Lord God, An end is come vnto y^e land of Israel: the end is come vpon the foure corners of the land.

3 Now is the end come vpon thee, and I will send my wrath vpon thee, and will iudge thee according to thy wayes, and will lay vpon thee all thine abominations.

4 Neither shall mine eye spare thee, neither will I haue pity: but I will lay thy wayes vpon thee: & thine abomination shall be in the mids of thee, and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

5 Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, one euill is come.

6 An ende is come, the ende is come, it watched for thee: behold, it is come.

7 The morning is come vnto thee, y^e dwellest in the land: the time is come, the day of trouble is neere, and not the sounding againe of the mountaines.

8 Now I will shortly powre out my wrath vpon thee, and fulfill mine anger vpon thee: I will iudge thee according to thy wayes, and will lay vpon thee all thine abominations.

9 Neither shall mine eyes spare thee, neither will I haue pity, but I will lay vpon thee according to thy wayes, and thine abominations shall be in the mids of thee, and ye shall know that I am the Lord that smiteth.

10 Behold, the day, behold, it is come: the morning is gone forth, the rod flourisheth: pride hath budded.

11 Cruelty is risen vp into a rod of wickednes: none of them shall remaine, nor of their riches, nor of any of theirs, neither shall there be lamentation for them.

12 The time is come, the day draweth neere: let not the byer reioyce, nor let him that selleth, mourne: for the wrath is vpon all the multitude thereof.

13 For he that selleth, shall not returne to that which is sold, although they were yet aliue: for the vision was vnto all the multitude thereof, and they returned not, neither doeth any encourage himselfe in the punishment of his life.

14 They haue blowne the trumpet, and prepared all, but none goeth to the battell: for my wrath is vpon all the multitude thereof.

15 The sword is without, and the pestilence and the famine within: he that is in the field, shall die with the sword, and he that is in the city, famine & pestilence shall deuoure him.

16 But they that flee away from them, shall escape, and shall be in the mountaines, like the doves of the valleys: all they shall mourne, euery one for his iniquitie.

13.7. 17 * All hands shall be weake, and all knees shall fall away as water.

15.3. 18 * They shall also gird themselves with sackcloth, & seare shall couer them, and shame shall be vpon all faces, & baldnes vpon their heades.

19 They shall cast their siluer in the streetes, and their gold shall be cast farre off: their siluer and their gold can not deliuer them in the day of the wrath of the Lord: they shall not satisfie their soules, neither fill their bowels: for this ruine is for their iniquitie.

20 Hee had also set the beantie of his ornament in maiestie: but they made images of their abominations and of their idoles therein: therefore haue I set it farre from them.

21 And I will giue it into the handes of the strangers to be spoiled, & to the wicked of the earth to be robbed, and they shall pollute it.

22 My face will I turne also from them, and they shall pollute my secret place: for the destroyers shall enter into it, and defile it.

23 * Make a chaine: for the land is full of the iudgement of blood, and the citie is full of crueltie.

24 Wherefore I will bring the most wicked of the heathen, and they shall possesse their houses: I will also make the pompe of the mightie to cease, and their holy places shall be defiled.

25 When destruction cometh they shall seeke peace, and shall not haue it.

26 Calamitie shall come vpon calamitie, and rumor shall be vpon rumor: then shall they seeke a vision of the Prophet: but the Law shall perish from the Priest, and counsell from the Ancient.

27 The King shall mourne, and the prince shall be clothed with desolation, & the hands of the people in y^e land shall be troubled: I will do vnto them according to their wayes, and according to their iudgements will I iudge them, and they shall know that I am the Lord.

CHAP. VIII.

1 An appearance of the similitude of God. 3 Ezekiel is brought to Jerusalem in the spirit. 6 The Lord sheweth y^e Prophet the idolatries of Israel.

And in the sixt yere, in the sixt moneth, and in the fift day of the moneth, as I late in mine house, and the Elders of Iudah sate before me, the hand of the Lord God fell there vpon me.

2 Then I beheld, & loe, there was a likeness, as y^e appearance of fire, too look to, fro his loynes downward, & from his loynes vpward, as the appearance of brightnesse, & like vnto amber.

3 And hee stretched out the likenesse of an hand, and tooke me by an haire looke of mine head, & the Spirit lift me vp betwene y^e earth, & y^e heauen, & brought me by a Diuine vision to Ierusalem, into the entrie of y^e inner gate that lyeth toward y^e North, where remained y^e idole of indignation, which prouoked indignation.

4 And behold, the glory of the God of Israel was there according to the vision, that I saw in the field.

5 Then saide he vnto me, Sonne of man, lift vp thine eyes now toward the North. So I lift vp mine eyes toward the North, and beholde,

Northward, at the gate of the altar, this idole of indignation was in the entrie.

6 He saide furthermore vnto me, Sonne of man, seest thou not what they doe? euen the great abominations that the house of Israel committeth here to cause me to depart from my Sanctuary? but yet turne thee and thou shalt see greater abominations.

7 And he caused me to enter at the gate of the court: and when I looked, behold, an hole was in the wall.

8 Then said he vnto me, Sonne of man, digge now in the wall. And when I had digged in the wall, behold, there was a doore.

9 And he said vnto me, Goe in, and beholde the wicked abominations that they doe here.

10 So I went in, and saw, & behold, there was euery similitude of creeping things and abominable beastes, and all the idoles of the house of Israel painted vpon the wall round about.

11 And there stood before them seuentie men of the Ancients of the house of Israel, & in the mids of them stood Iazaniah, the sounne of Shaphan, with euery man his censor in his had, & the vapour of y^e incense went vp like a cloud.

12 Then said he vnto me, Sonnes of man, hast thou scene what the Ancients of the house of Israel doe in the darke, euery one in the chamber of his imagerie? for they say, The Lord seeth vs not, The Lord hath forsaken the earth.

13 Again he said also vnto me, Turne thee againe, and thou shalt see greater abominations that they doe.

14 And he caused me to enter into the entrie of the gate of the Lords house, which was toward the North: and behold, there sate women mourning for Tammuz.

15 Then saide he vnto me, Hast thou scene this, O sonne of man? Turne thee againe, & thou shalt see greater abominations then these.

16 And he caused me to enter into the inner court of the Lords house, & behold, at the doore of the Temple of the Lord, betwene the porch and the altar were about five and twenty men with their backs toward the Temple of the Lord, and their faces toward the East, and they worshipped the sunne, toward the East.

17 Then he said vnto me, Hast thou scene this, O sonne of man? Is it a smal thing to y^e house of Iudah to commit these abominations which they doe here? for they haue filled the land with crueltie, and haue returned to prouoke me: & loe, they haue cast out stinke before their noses.

18 Therefore will I also execute my wrath: mine eye shall not spare them, neither wil I haue pity, and though they cry in mine eares with a loud voice, yet will I not heare them.

CHAP. IX.

1 The destruction of the citie. 4 They that shall be saved, are marked. 8 A complaint of the Prophet for the destruction of the people.

HE cryed also with a loude voice in mine eares, saying, The visitations of the citie draw nere, and euery man hath a weapon in his hand to destroy it.

2 And behold, sixe men came by the way of the hie gate, which lieth toward the North, & euery man a weapō in his hand to destroy it: & one mā among them was clothed with linnen, with

with a writers ynhorne by his side, and they went in and stood beside the braten altar.

3 And the glorie of the God of Israel was gone vp from the Cherub, whereupon he was, and stood on the || doore of the house, and he called to the man clothed with linnen, which had the writers ynhorne by his side.

4 And the Lord said vnto him, Goe through the mids of the citie, *even* through the mids of Ierusalem, and || set a marke vpon the foreheads of them that mourne, and crie for all the abominations that be done in the middes thereof.

5 And to y other he said, that I might heare, Goe ye after him through the citie, and smite: let your eye spare none, neither haue pitie.

6 Destroy vtterly the olde, & the yong, and the maides, and the children, & the women, but touch no man, vpon whome is the marke, and begin at my Sanctuarie. Then they began at the Ancient men, which were before the house.

7 And he said vnto them, Defile the house, and fill the courts with the slaine, *then* go forth: and they went out, and slewe *them* in the citie.

8 Now when they had slaine them, and I had escaped, I fell downe vpon my face, and cryed, saying, Ah Lord God, wilt thou destroy all the residue of Israel, in powring out thy wrath vpon Ierusalem?

9 Then said he vnto me, The iniquitie of the house of Israel and Iudah is exceeding great, so that the land is full of blood, & the citie full of corrupt iudgement: for they say, The Lord hath forsaken the earth, and the Lord seeth vs not.

10 As touching me also, mine eye shall not spare *them*, neither will I haue pitie, but will recompense their wayes vpon their heades.

11 And behold, the man clothed with linnen which had the ynhorne by his side, made report, and said, Lord, I haue done as thou hast commanded me.

CHAP. X.

1 Of the man that tooke hote burning coles out of the middle of the wheelles of the Cherubims. 8 A rehearfall of the vision of the wheelles, of the beastes, and of the Cherubims.

12. **A**ND as I looked, behold, in the * firmament that was aboue the head of the Cherubims there appeared vpon them like vnto the similitude of a throne, as it were a saphir stone.

2 And he spake vnto the man clothed w linnen, & said, Go in betweene the wheelles, *even* vnder the Cherub, & fill thine hands with coles of fire from betweene the Cherubims, & scatter them ouer the citie. And he went in in my sight.

3 Now the Cherubims stood vpon the right side of the house, when the man went in, and the cloud filled the inner court.

4 Then the glorie of the Lord went vp from the Cherub, and stood ouer the doore of the house, and the house was filled with the cloud, and the court was filled with the brightnesse of the Lords glorie.

5 And the sound of the Cherubims wings was heard into the vtter court, as the voyce of the Almighty God, when he speaketh.

6 And when he had commanded the man clothed w linnen, saying, Take fire from betweene the wheelles, & from betweene the Cherubims, then he went in and stood beside the wheele.

7 And one Cherub stretched soorth his hand fro betweene the Cherubims vnto the fire, that was betweene the Cherubims, & tooke *thereof*, and put it into the handes of him that was clothed with linnen: who tooke it and went out.

8 And there appeared in the Cherubims, the likenesse of a mans hand vnder their wings.

9 And when I looked vp, beholde, foure wheelles were beside the Cherubims, one wheele by one Cherub, and another wheele by another Cherub, and the apperance of the wheele was as the colour of a chrysolite stone.

10 And their appearance (for they were all foure of one facion) was as if one wheele had bene in another wheele.

11 When they went soorth, they went vpon their foure sides, and they returned not as they went: but to y place whither they first wet, they went after it, and they turned not as they went.

12 And their whole body, and their || rings, || *Or, the* and their hands, and their wings, & the wheelles were full of eyes round about, *even* in the same foure wheelles.

13 And the Cherub cryed to these wheelles in mine hearing, saying, O wheele.

14 And euery beast had foure faces: the first face was the face of a Cherub, and the second face was the face of a man, & the third the face of a lyon, and the fourth the face of an eagle.

15 And the Cherubims were lifted vp: * this *Chap. 1* is the beast that I sawe at the riuer Chebar.

16 And when y Cherubims went, y wheelles went by them: & when the Cherubims list vp their wings to mount vp fro the earth, the same wheelles also turned not from beside them.

17 When the Cherubims stood, they stood: & whe they were lifted vp, they lifted themselves vp also: for the spirt of the beast was in them.

18 Then the glorie of the Lord departed from aboue the doore of the house, and stood vpon the Cherubims.

19 And the Cherubims list vp their wings, & mounted vp fro y earth in my sight: when they went out, the wheelles also were besides them: and euery one stood at the entrie of the gate of the Lordes house, at the East side, and the glory of the God of Israel was vpon them on high.

20 * This is the beast that I sawe, vnder the *Chap. 1* God of Israel by the riuer Chebar, and I knewe that they were the Cherubims.

21 Euery one had foure faces, and euery one foure wings, and the likenesse of mans handes was vnder their wings.

22 And y likenes of their faces was the selfe same faces, which I saw by the riuer Chebar, & the appearance of the Cherubims was the selfe same, & they went euery one straight forward.

CHAP. XI.

1 Who they were y seduced the people of Israel.

5 Against these he prophesieth, shewing them howe they shalbe dispersed abroad. 19 The remning of the heart cometh of God. 21 He threatneth them that leane vnto their owne counsels.

MOREouer, the Spirit lift me vp, & brought me vnto the East gate of the Lords house, which lieth Eastward, & behold, at the entrie of y gate were five & twenty men: among whom I saw Iacozaniah the sonne of Azur, and Pelatiah the sonne of Benaiah, the princes of the people.

2 Then said he vnto me, Sonne of man, these are the men that imagine mischiefe, and deuise wicked counsell in this citie.

3 For they say, It is not nere, let vs build houses: this citie is the caldron, & we be the flesh.

4 Therefore propheticie against them, sonne of man, propheticie.

5 And the Spirite of the Lord fell vpon me, and said vnto me, Speake, Thus saith the Lord, O ye house of Israel, this haue ye said, and I knowe that which riseth vp of your mindes.

6 Many haue ye murdered in this citie, & ye haue filled the streetes thereof with the slaine.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, They that ye haue slaine, and haue laid in the middes of it, they are y^e flesh, & this citie is the caldron, but I will bring you soorth of the middes of it.

8 Ye haue feared the sword, and I will bring a sword vpon you, saith the Lord God.

9 And I will bring you out of the middes thereof, and deliuer you into the hands of strangers, and will execute iudgements among you.

10 Ye shall fall by the sword, & I wil iudge you in the border of Israel, and ye shall knowe that I am the Lord,

11 This citie shall not be your caldron, neither shall ye be the flesh in the middes thereof, but I will iudge you in the border of Israel.

12 And ye shall know that I am the Lord: for ye haue not walked in my statutes, neither executed my iudgements, but haue done after the maners of the heathen, y^e are round about you,

13 ¶ And when I prophesied, Pelatiah the sonne of Benaiah died: then fell I downe vpon my face, and cryed with a loud voyce, and said, Ah Lord God, wilt thou then vtterly destroy al the remnant of Israel?

14 Again the word of the Lord came vnto me, saying,

15 Sonne of man, thy brethren, *even* thy brethren, y^e men of thy kinred, & al the house of Israel, wholly *are they* vnto whom the inhabitants of Ierusalem haue said, Depart ye farre from the Lord: for the land is given vs in possession.

16 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord God, Although I haue cast them farre off among the heathē, & although I haue scattered the among y^e countreis, yet wil I be to them as a litle Sanctuary in the countreis where they shall come.

17 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord God, I wil gather you againe frō the people, & asseble you out of the countreys where ye haue bene scatteted, and I will giue you the land of Israel.

18 And they shall come thither, and they shall take away all the idoles thereof, and all the abominations thereof from thence.

19 * And I will giue them one heart, and I will put a new spirit within their bowels: and I will take the stonie heart out of their bodies, and will giue them an heart of flesh,

20 That they may walke in my statutes, and keepe my iudgements, and execute them: and they shall be my people, and I will be their God.

21 But vpon them, whose heart is toward their idoles, and whose affection goeth after their abominations, I will lay their way vpon their owne heads, saith the Lord God.

22 ¶ Then did the Cherubims lift vp their wings, and the wheelles beside them, & the glo-

ry of the God of Israel was vpon them on hie.

23 And the glory of the Lord went vp from the mids of the citie, and stood vpon the mountaine which is toward y^e East side of the citie.

24 Alterward the Spirit tooke me vp, and brought me in a vision by the Spirit of God into Caldea, to them y^e were led away captiues: so the vision that I had scene, went vp from me.

25 Then I declared vnto them that were led away captiues, all the things that the Lord had shewed me.

CHAP. XII.

1 The parable of the captiuitie. 18 Another whereby distresse of hunger & thirst is signified. The word of the Lord also came vnto me, saying,

2 Sonne of man, thou dwellest in the middes of a rebellious house, which haue eyes to see, and see not: they haue eares to heare, and heare not: for they are a rebellious house.

3 Therefore y^e sonne of man, † prepare thy † *Elbr. mds* fluffe to go into captiuitie, & go forth by day in *their sight* their sight: and y^e shalt passe frō thy place to an *so goe in* other place in their sight, if it be possible y^e they *captiuitie* may cōsider it: for they are a rebellious house.

4 Then shalt thou bring soorth thy fluffe by day in their sight, as the fluffe of him that goeth into captiuitie: & thou shalt go forth at euen in their sight, as they that go forth into captiuitie.

5 Digge thou through the wall in their sight, and carrie out thereby.

6 In their sight shalt thou beare it vpon thy shoulders, & carie it forth in y^e darke: thou shalt couer thy face that thou see not the earth: for I haue set thee as a signe vnto the house of Israel.

7 And as I was comāded, so I brought soorth my fluffe by day, as y^e fluffe of one y^e goeth into captiuitie: & by night I digged thorow the wall wth mine hand, & brought it forth in the darke, and I bare it vpon my shoulder in their sight.

8 And in the morning came the word of the Lord vnto me, saying,

9 Sonne of man, hath not y^e house of Israel, y^e rebellious house, said vnto thee, What doest y^e?

10 But say thou vnto the, Thus saith y^e Lord God, This burden concerneth y^e chiefe in Ierusalem, & all y^e house of Israel y^e are among them. *Or. p. m. phem*

11 Say, I am your signe: like as I haue done, so shall it be done vnto them: they shall goe into bondage and captiuitie.

12 And the chiefe that is among them, shall beare vpon his shoulder in the darke, and shall go forth: they shall digge through the wall, to carie out thereby: he shall couer his face, that he see not the ground with his eyes.

13 My net also wil I spread vpon him, and he shall be taken in my net, and I will bring him to Babel to the land of the Caldeans, yet shall he not see it, though he shall die there.

14 And I will scatter toward every winde all that are about him to helpe him, & all his garsons, and I will draw out the sword after them.

15 And they shall knowe that I am the Lord, when I shall scatter them among the nations, and disperse them in the countreys.

16 But I will leaue a litle number of them frō the sword, from the famine, and from the pestilence, that they may declare all these abominations among the heathen, where they come, and they

they shall know, that I am the Lord.

17 ¶ Moreover, the word of the Lord came vnto me, saying,

18 Sonne of man, eate thy bread with trembling, and drinke thy water with trouble, and with carefulnesse,

19 And say vnto the people of the land, Thus saith the Lord God of the inhabitants of Ierusalem, and of the land of Israel, They shall eate their bread with carefulnesse, and drinke their water with desolation: for the land shalbe desolate frō her abundance, because of the cruelty of them that dwell therein.

20 And the cities that are inhabited, shall be left voyde, and the land shalbe desolate, and ye shall knowe that I am the Lord.

21 ¶ And the worde of the Lord came vnto me, saying,

22 Sonne of man, what is that prouerbe that you haue in the land of Israel, saying, The dayes are prolonged, and all visions || faile?

23 Tell them therefore, Thus saith the Lorde God, I will make this prouerbe to cease, and they shall no more vse it as a prouerbe in Israel: but say vnto them, The dayes are at hand, and the effect of euery vision.

24 For no vision shall be any more in vaine, neither shall there be any flattering diuination within the house of Israel.

25 For I am the Lord: I will speake, and that thing that I shall speake, shall come to passe: it shal be no more prolonged: for in your dayes, O rebellious house, will I say the thing, and will perfourme it, saith the Lord God.

26 Againe the word of the Lord came vnto me, saying,

27 Sonne of man, behold, they of the house of Israel say, The vision that he seeth, is for many dayes to come, and he prophecieth of the times that are farre off.

28 Therefore say vnto them, Thus sayeth the Lord God, All my wordes shall no longer be delayed, but that thing which I haue spoken, shall be done, saith the Lord God.

CHAP. XLIIII.

2 The word of the Lord against false prophets, which teach the people pleasing things.

And y word of y Lord came vnto me, saying,

2 Sonne of man, prophecie against the prophets of * Israel, that prophecie, and say thou vnto them, that prophecie out of their owne heartes, Heare the word of the Lord.

3 Thus saith the Lord God, Woe vnto the foolish prophets that followe their owne spirit, and haue seene nothing.

4 O Israel, thy prophets are like the foxes in the waste places.

5 Ye haue not risen vp in the gappes, neither made vp the hedge for the house of Israel, to stand in the battell in the day of the Lord.

6 They haue seene vanitie, & lying diuinitie, saying, The Lord saith it, & y Lord hath not sent them: & they haue made others to hope y they would confirme the worde of their prophecie.

7 Haue ye not seene a vaine vision? and haue ye not spoken a lying diuination? ye say, The Lord saith it, albeit I haue not spoken.

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Because ye haue spoken vanitie, and haue seene lyes,

therefore, behold, - I am against you, saith the Lord God,

9 And mine hand shall be vpon the prophets that see vanitie, & diuine lies: they shal not be in the assembly of my people, neither shal they be written in the writing of the house of Israel, neither shall they enter into the land of Israel: and ye shall knowe that I am the Lord God.

10 And therefore, because they haue deceiued my people, saying, Peace, & there was no peace: and one built vp a wall, and behold, the others daubed it with vntempered mortar,

11 Say vnto them which daube it with vntempered mortar, that it shall fall: for there shal come a great showre, and I will send hailstones, which shall cause it to fall, and a stormie winde shall breake it.

12 Lo, when the wall is fallen, shall it not be said vnto you, Where is the daubing wherewith ye haue daubed it?

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, I will cause a stormie winde to breake forth in my wrath, and a great showre shalbe in mine anger, & hailstones in mine indignation to consume it.

14 So I will destroy the wall that ye haue daubed with vntempered mortar, and bring it downe to the ground, so that the foundation thereof shall be discouered, and it shall fall, and ye shalbe consumed in the middes thereof, and ye shall knowe, that I am the Lord.

15 Thus will I accomplish my wrath vpon y wall, and vpon them that haue daubed it with vntempered mortar, and will say vnto you, The wall is no more, neither the daubers thereof,

16 To wit, the Prophets of Israel, which prophecie vpon Ierusalem, & see visions of peace for it, & there is no peace, saith the Lord God.

17 Likewise thou sonne of man, set thy face against the daughters of thy people, which prophecie out of their owne heart: and prophecie thou against them, and say,

18 Thus saith the Lord God, Woe vnto the women that sowe pillowes vnder all armbolles, and make vailles vpon the head of euery one that standeth vp, to hunt soules: will ye hunt the soules of my people, and will ye giue life to the soules that come vnto you?

19 And will ye pollute me among my people for handfuls of barley, & for pieces of bread to slay the soules of them that should not die, and to giue life to the soules that should not liue in lying to my people, that heare your lies?

20 Wherefore thus saith the Lord God, Beholde, I will haue to doe with your pillowes, wherewith ye hunt the soules to make them to flie, and I will teare them from your armes, and will let the soules goe, euen the soules, that ye hunt, to make them to flie.

21 Your vailles also will I teare, and deliuer my people out of your hand, and they shall be no more in your handes to be hunted, and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

22 Because with your lyes ye haue made the heart of the righteous sadde, whom I haue not made sadde, and strengthened the handes of the wicked, that he should not returne from his wicked way, by promising him life,

23 Therefore ye shall see no more vanitie, nor diuine diuinations: for I will deliuer my people

people out of your hand, and ye shall knowe that I am the Lord.

CHAP. XIII.

4 *The Lord sendeth false prophets for the ingratitude of the people. 22 He reserveth a small portion for his Church.*

Then came certaine of the Elders of Israel vnto me, and sate before me.

2 And the word of the Lord came vnto me, saying,

3 Sonne of man, these men have set vp their idoles in their heart, and put the stumbling blocke of their iniquitie before their face: should I, being required, answere them?

4 Therefore speake vnto them, and say vnto them, Thus saith the Lord God, Every man of y^e house of Israel that setteth vp his idoles in his heart, & putteth y^e stumbling blocke of his iniquitie before his face, and commeth to the Prophet, I the Lord will answere him that cometh, according to the multitude of his idoles:

5 That I may take the house of Israel in their owne heart, because they are all departed from me through their idoles.

6 Therefore say vnto y^e house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God, Returne, & withdraw your selues, & turne your faces from your idoles, and turne your faces from all your abominations.

7 For every one of the house of Israel, or of the stranger that sojourneth in Israel, which departeth from me, and setteth vp his idoles in his heart, and putteth the stumbling blocke of his iniquitie before his face, and commeth to a Prophet, for to inquire of him for me, I the Lord will answere him *by my* for my selfe,

8 And I will set my face against that man, and will make him an example and prouerbe, and I will cut him off from the middes of my people, and ye shall knowe that I am the Lord.

9 And if the Prophet be deceived, when he hath spoken a thing, I the Lord haue deceived that Prophet, and I will stretch out mine hand vpon him, and will destroy him from the mids of my people of Israel.

10 And they shall beare their punishment: the punishment of the prophet shall be euen as the punishment of him that asketh,

11 That the house of Israel may go no more astray fro me, neither be polluted any more wth all their trasgressions, but that they may be my people, & I may be their God, saith y^e Lord God.

12 ¶ The word of the Lord came againe vnto me, saying,

13 Sonne of man, when the land sinneth against me by committing a trespass, then will I stretch out mine hand vpon it, & will breake the staffe of y^e bread thereof, & will send famine vpon it, & I wil destroy man and beast forth of it.

14 Though these three men, Noah, Daniel, and Iob were among them, they should deliuer but their owne soules by their righteousness, saith the Lord God.

15 If I bring noysome beastes into the land and they spoyle it, so that it be desolate, that no man may passe through, because of beastes,

16 Though these three men were in the mids thereof, As I liue, saith the Lord God, they shall saue neither sonnes nor daughters: they onely shalbe deliuered, but the land shalbe waste.

17 Or if I bring a sword vpon this land, and say, Sword, goe through the land, so that I destroy man and beast out of it,

18 Though these three men were in the mids thereof, As I liue, saith the Lord God, they shall deliuer neither sonnes nor daughters, but they onely shalbe deliuered them selues.

19 Or if I send a pestilence into this land, and powre out my wrath vpon it in blood, to destroy out of it man and beast,

20 And though Noah, Daniel, & Iob were in y^e mids of it, As I liue, saith y^e Lord God, they shal deliuer neither sone nor daughter: they shal but deliuer their owne soules by their righteousness.

21 For thus saith the Lord God, Howe much more when I send my * foure sore iudgements vpon Ierusalem, *Chap. xij* euen the sword, and famine, and the noysome beast, and pestilence, to destroy man and beast out of it?

22 Yet beholde, therein shalbe left a remnant of them that shalbe caried away both sonnes & daughters: behold they shall come soorth vnto you, & ye shal see their way, and their enterprises: and ye shall be comforted, concerning the euill that I haue brought vpon Ierusalem, *euen* concerning all that I haue brought vpon it.

23 And they shall comfort you, when ye see their way and their enterprises: and ye shall knowe, that I haue not done without cause all that I haue done in it, saith the Lord God.

CHAP. XV.

As the unprofitable wood of the vine tree is cast into the fire, so Ierusalem shalbe burnt.

And the word of the Lord came vnto me, saying,

2 Sonne of man, what commeth of the vine tree about al other trees? & of the vine branch, which is among the trees of the forest?

3 Shall wood be taken thereof to doe any worke? or will men take a pinne of it to hang any vessell thereon?

4 Behold, it is cast in the fire to be consumed: the fire consumeth both the endes of it, and the mids of it is burnt. Is it meete for any worke?

5 Behold, when it was whole, it was meete for no worke: how much lesse shall it be meet for any worke, when the fire hath consumed it, and it is burnt?

6 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, As the vine tree, *that is* among the trees of the forest, which I haue giuen to the fire to be consumed, so will I giue the inhabitants of Ierusalem.

7 And I will set my face against them: they shall goe out from one fire, and another fire shall consume them: and ye shall knowe, that I am the Lord, when I set my face against them,

8 And when I make the land waste, because they haue greatly offended, saith the Lord God.

CHAP. XVI.

The Prophet declareth Gods benefitts toward Ierusalem. 15 Their unkindnes. 46 He iustificieth the wickednes of other people in coparison of Ierusalem sinnes. 49 The cause of the abominations of the S. domits. 60 Mercie promised to y^e repentant.

And the word of the Lord came vnto me, saying,

2 Sonne of man, cause Ierusalem to knowe her abominations,

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God vnto Ierusalem,

rusalem, saying, Thine habitation and thy kindred is of the land of Canaan: thy father was an Amorite, and thy mother an Hittite.

4 And in thy nativitie when thou wast borne, thy navel was not cut: thou wast not washed in water to soften thee: thou wast not salted with salt, nor swaddled in cloutes.

5 None eie pitied thee to do any of these vnto thee, for to haue compassion vpon thee, but thou wast cast out in the open field to the contempt of thy person in the day that thou wast borne.

6 And when I passed by thee, I saw thee polluted in thine owne blood, and I said vnto thee, when thou wast in thy blood, Thou shalt liue: euen when thou wast in thy blood, I said vnto thee, Thou shalt liue.

7 I haue caused thee to multiplie, as the bud of the field, and thou hast increased and waxen great, and thou hast gotten excellent ornaments: thy breastes are facioned, thine haire is growen, whereas thou wast naked and bare.

8 Nowe when I passed by thee, and looked vpon thee, behold, thy time was the time of loue, and I spred my skirts ouer thee, and covered thy filthinesse: yea, I sware vnto thee, and entred into a couenant with thee, saith the Lord God, and thou becamest mine.

9 Then washed I thee with water: yea, I washed away thy blood from thee, and I anointed thee with oyle.

10 I clothed thee also wth broidred worke, & shod thee with badgers skin: & I girded thee about with fine linen, & I couered thee wth silke.

11 I decked thee also with ornaments, and I put bracelets vpon thine handes, and a chaine on thy necke.

12 And I put a frontlet vpon thy face, and earrings in thy eares, and a beautifull crowne vpon thine head.

13 Thus wast thou deckt with gold, & siluer, and thy raiment was of fine linen, and silke, and broidred worke: thou diddest eate fine floure, and hony & oyle, and thou wast very beautiful, and thou diddest growe vp into a kingdome:

14 And thy name was spread among the heathen for thy beautie: for it was perfite through my beautie which I had set vpon thee, saith the Lord God.

15 Now thou didst trust in thine owne beautie, and playedst the harlot, because of thy renowne, & hast powred out thy fornications on euery one that passed by, thy desire was to him.

16 And thou diddest take thy garments, and deckedst thine hie places with diuers colours, and playedst the harlot thereupon: the like things shal not come, neither haue any done so.

17 Thou hast also takē thy faire iewels made of my golde and of my siluer, which I had giuen thee, and madest to thy selfe images of me, and diddest commit whoredome with them.

18 And tookest thy broidred garments, and coueredst them: and thou hast set mine oyle and my perfume before them.

19 My meate also, which I gaue thee, as fine floure, oyle, and hony, wherewith I fed thee, thou hast euen set it before them for a sweete savour: thus it was, saith the Lord God.

20 Moreover, thou hast taken thy sonnes and thy daughters, whom thou hast born vnto me,

& these hast thou sacrificed vnto them, to be deuoured: is this thy whoredome a small matter?

21 That thou hast slaine my children, and deliuered them to cause them to passe through fire for them?

22 And in all thine abominations and whoredomes thou hast not remembred the dayes of thy youth, when thou wast naked and bare, and wast polluted in thy blood.

23 And beside all thy wickednes (wo, wo vnto thee, saith the Lord God)

24 Thou hast also built vnto thee an hie place, and hast made thee an hie place in euery street.

25 Thou hast built thine hie place at euery corner of y way, & hast made thy beauty to be abhorred: thou hast opened thy seete to euery one that passed by, and multiplied thy whoredome.

26 Thou hast also committed fornication with the Egyptians thy neighbours, which haue great members, and hast increased thy whoredome to prouoke me.

27 Behold, therefore I did stretch out mine hand ouer thee, & will diminish thine ordinary, & deliuer thee vnto the will of them that hate thee, euen to the daughters of the Philistims, which are ashamed of thy wicked way.

28 Thou hast played the whore also with the Assyrians, because thou wast insatiable: yea, thou hast played the harlot with them, and yet couldest not be satisfied.

29 Thou hast moreover multiplied thy fornication from the land of Canaan vnto Caldea, and yet thou wast not satisfied herewith.

30 How weake is thine heart, saith the Lord God, seeing thou doest all these things, euen the worke of a presumptuous whorish woman?

31 In that thou buildest thine hie place in the corner of euery way, and makest thine hie place in euery streete, and hast not bene as an harlot that despiseth a reward,

32 But as a wise that playeth the harlot, and taketh others for her husband:

33 They giue giftes to all other whores, but thou giuest giftes vnto all thy louers, and rewardest them, that they may come vnto thee on euery side for thy fornication.

34 And the contrary is in thee from other women in thy fornications, neither the like fornication shal be after thee: for in that thou giuest a reward, and no reward is giuen vnto thee, therefore thou art contrary.

35 Wherefore, O harlot, heare the worde of the Lord.

36 Thus saith y Lord God, Because thy shame was powred out, and thy filthinesse discovered through thy fornications wth thy louers, & wth al the idoles of thine abominations, & by y blood of thy children, wth thou didst offer vnto them,

37 Behold, therefore I will gather all thy louers, with whom thou hast taken pleasure, & all them y thou hast loued, with al them that thou hast hated: I will euen gather them round about aginst thee, and will discover thy filthinesse vnto them, that they may see all thy filthinesse.

38 And I will iudge thee as the manner of them y are harlots: & of them that shed blood, & I will giue thee y blood of wrath & ielousie.

39 I will also giue thee into their hands, and they shal destroy thine hie places, & shal breake

downe thine hie places: they shall strip thee also out of thy clothes, and shall take thy faire jewels, and leaue thee naked and bare.

40 They shall also bring vp a company against thee, & they shall stone thee with stones, and thrust thee through with their swordes.

41 And they * shall burne vp thine houses with fire, and execute iudgements vpon thee in the sight of many women: and I will cause thee to cease from playing the harlot, and thou shalt giue no reward any more.

42 So will I make my wrath toward thee to rest, and my ielousie shall depart from thee, and I will cease and be no more angrie.

43 Because thou hast not remembred the dayes of thy youth, but hast prouoked me with all these things, behold, therefore I also haue brought thy way vpon thine head, saith the Lord God: yet hast not thou had consideration of all thine abominations.

44 Behold, all that vse proverbes, shall vse this prouerbe against thee, saying, As is the mother, so is her daughter.

45 Thou art thy mothers daughter, that hath cast off her husband and her children, and thou art the sister of thy sisters, which forooke their husbandes and their children: your mother is an Hittite, and your father an Amorite.

46 And thine elder sister is Samaria, and her daughters, that dwell at thy left hand, and thy young sister that dwelleth at thy right hand, is Sodom, and her daughters.

47 Yet hast thou not walked after their wayes, nor done after their abominations: but as it had bene a very litle thing, thou wast corrupted more then they in all thy wayes.

48 As I liue, saith the Lord God, Sodom thy sister hath not done, neither she nor her daughters, as thou hast done and thy daughters.

49 Behold, this was the iniquitie of thy sister Sodom, Pride, fulnes of bread, & abundance of idleness was in her, & in her daughters: neither did she strengthen my hand of my poore & needie.

50 But they were haucie, and committed abomination before me: therefore I tooke them away, as pleased me.

51 Neither hath Samaria committed halfe of thy sinnes, but thou hast exceeded them in thine abominations, and hast iustified thy sisters in all thine abominations, which thou hast done.

52 Therefore thou which hast iustified thy sisters, beare thine owne shame for thy sinnes, & thou hast committed more abominable then they: which are more righteous then thou art: be thou therefore confounded also, and beare thy shame, seeing that thou hast iustified thy sisters.

53 Therefore I will bring againe their captiuitie with the captiuitie of Sodom, and her daughters, and with the captiuitie of Samaria, and her daughters: euen the captiuitie of thy captiuitie in the middes of them.

54 That thou mayst beare thine owne shame, and mayest be confounded in all that thou hast done, in that thou hast comforted them.

55 And thy sister Sodom, and her daughters shall returne to their former state: Samaria also and her daughters shall returne to their former state, when thou and thy daughters shall returne to your former state.

56 For thy sister Sodom I was not heard of by thy report in the day of thy pride,

57 Before thy wickednes was discouered, as in the same time of the reproch of the daughters of Aram, & of all the daughters of the Philistims round about her which despise thee on all sides.

58 Thou hast borne therefore thy wickednes and thine abomination, saith the Lord.

59 For thus saith the Lord God, I might euen deale with thee, as thou hast done: when thou didst despise me, in breaking the covenant.

60 Neuertheles, I will remember my covenant made with thee in the dayes of thy youth, & I will confirme vnto thee an euermore euermore.

61 Then thou shalt remember thy wayes, and be ashamed, when thou shalt receiue thy sisters, both thy elder & thy yonger, & I will giue them vnto thee for daughters, but not by thy covenant.

62 And I will establish my covenant with thee, and thou shalt know that I am the Lord,

63 That thou mayest remember, & be ashamed, and neuer open thy mouth any more, because of thy shame when I am pacified toward thee, for all that thou hast done, saith the Lord God.

CHAP. XVII.

The parable of the two Egles.

And the word of the Lord came vnto me, saying,

2 Sonne of man, put forth a parable and speake a prouerbe vnto the house of Israel,

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God, The great Eagle with great wings, & long wings, & full of feathers, which had diuers colours, came vnto Lebanon, and tooke the hiest branch of the cedar,

4 And brake off the top of his twig, and carryed it into the land of merchants, and set it in a citie of merchants,

5 He tooke also of the seede of the land, and planted it in a fruitful ground: he placed it by great waters, and set it as a willowe tree.

6 And it budded vp, and was like a spreading vine of lowe stature, whose branches turned toward it, and the rootes thereof were vnder it: so it became a vine, and it brought forth branches, and shot forth buds.

7 There was also another great Eagle with great wings, & many feathers, and behold, this vine did turne her rootes toward it, and spread forth her branches toward it, that she might water it by the trenches of her plantation.

8 It was planted in a good soile by great waters, that it should bring forth branches, and beare fruite, and be an excellent vine.

9 Say thou, Thus saith the Lord God, Shall it prosper? shall he not pull vp the rootes thereof, and destroy the fruit thereof, and cause them to drie? all the leaues of her bud shall wither without great power, or many people, to plucke it vp by the rootes thereof.

10 Behold, it was planted: but shall it prosper? shall it not be drued vp, and wither? when the East winde shall touch it, it shall wither in the trenches, where it grewe.

11 Moreover, the word of the Lord came vnto me, saying,

12 Say now to this rebellious house, Know ye not, what these things mean? tell them, Behold, the King of Babel is come to Ierusalem, & hath taken the King thereof, and the prince thereof.

thereof, and led them with him to Babel,

13 And hath taken one of the Kings seede, and made a covenant wth him, & hath taken an othe of him: he hath also taken y^e princes of the lād,

14 That the kingdome might be in subiection, and not lift it selfe vp, but keepe their covenant, and stand to it.

15 But he rebelled against him, and sent his ambassadours into Egypt, that they might glue him horses, and much people: shall he prosper? shall he escape, that doth such things? or shall he breake the covenant, and be deliuered?

16 As I liue, saith the Lord God, he shall die in the mids of Babel, in the place of the King, that had made him king, whose oth he despised, and whose covenant made with him, he brake.

17 Neither shal Pharaoh wth his mighty host, and great multitude of people, maintaine him in the warre, when they haue cast vp mounts, & builded ramparts to destroy many persons.

18 For he hath despised y^e oth, & broken the covenant (yet lo, he had giue his hand) because he hath done all these things, he shal not escape.

19 Therefore, thus saith the Lord God, As I liue, I wil surely bring mine othe that he hath despised, and my covenant that he hath broken, vpon his owne head.

20 *And I wil spread my net vpon him, & he shal be takē in my net, & I wil bring him to Babel, & will enter into iudgement wth him there for his trespasses y^e he hath committed against me.

21 And all that flee from him with all his hoste, shall fall by the sword, and they that remaine, shal be scattered toward al the winds: & ye shall know that I the Lord haue spoken it.

22 Thus saith the Lord God, I will also take off the top of this hie cedar, and will set it, and cut off the top of the tender plant thereof, and I will plant it vpon an hie mountaine & great.

23 *Euen* in the hie mountaine of Israel will I plant it: and it shall bring forth boughes and beare fruit, and be an excellent cedar, & vnder it shal remaine all birdes, and every foule shall dwell in the branches of the shadow thereof.

24 And all the trees of the field shall knowe y^e I the Lord haue brought downe the hie tree, and exalted the low tree: that I haue dried vp the greene tree, & made y^e dry tree to flourish: I the Lord haue spoken it, and haue done it.

CHAP. XVIII.

2 He sheweth v^t at every man shall beare his owne sinne. 21 To him that amendeth, is saluation promised. 24 Death is prophecied to the righteous, which turneth back from the right way.

The word of the Lord came vnto me againe, saying,

3 What meane ye that ye speake this prouerbe, concerning the lande of Israel, saying, The fathers haue eaten sowre grapes, & the childrens teeth are set on edge?

4 As I liue, saith the Lord God, ye shall v^se this prouerbe no more in Israel.

5 Behold, all soules are mine, both the soule of the father, and also the soule of the sonne are mine: the soule that sinneth, it shall die.

6 But if a man be iust, and doe that which is lawfull, and right,

7 And hath not eaten vpon the mountaines, neither hath lift vp his eyes to the idols of the

house of Israel, neither hath * defiled his neighbours wife, neither hath y^e lien with a * menstruous woman,

8 Neither hath oppressed any, but hath restored the pledge to his detter: hee y^e hath spoiled none by violence, * but hath giue his bread to the hungry, & hath couered y^e naked wth a garment,

9 And hath not giuen soorth vpon * vsurie, neither hath taken any increase, but hath withdrawn his hand from iniquitie, and hath executed true iudgement betweene man and man,

10 And hath walked in my statutes, and hath kept my iudgements to deale truly, he is iust, he shall surely liue, saith the Lord God.

11 ¶ If he beget a sonne, that is y^e a thiefe, or a shedder of blood, if he do any one of these things,

12 Though he do not all these things, but either hath eaten vpon the mountaines, or defiled his neighbours wife,

13 Or hath oppressed the poore and needy, or hath spoiled by violence, or hath not restored the pledge, or hath lift vp his eye vnto the idoles, or hath committed abomination,

14 Or hath giuen forth vpon vsury, or hath taken increase, shal he liue? he shall not liue: seeing he hath done all these abominations, he shal die the death, and his blood shall be vpon him.

15 ¶ But if he beget a sonne, that seeth all his fathers sinnes, which he hath done, and seareth, neither doeth such like,

16 That hath not eaten vpon the mountaines, neither hath lift vp his eyes to y^e idoles of y^e house of Israel, nor hath defiled his neighbours wife,

17 Neither hath oppressed any, nor hath withholden the pledge, neither hath spoiled by violence, but hath giuen his breade to the hungry, and hath couered the naked with a garment,

18 Neither hath withdrawn his hande from the afflicted, nor receiued vsurie nor increase, but hath executed my iudgements, and hath walked in my statutes, he shall not die in the iniquity of his father, but he shall surely liue.

19 His father, because hee cruelly oppressed & spoiled his brother by violence, and hath not done good among his people, lo, euen he dieth in his iniquitie.

20 Yet say yee, Wherefore shal not the sonne beare y^e iniquitie of y^e father? Because the sonne hath executed iudgement & iustice, & hath kept all my statutes, & done them, he shal surely liue.

21 *The same soule that sinneth, shall die: the sonne shall not beare the iniquitie of the father, neither shall the father beare the iniquitie of the sonne, but the righteousness of y^e righteous shall be vpon him, and the wickednes of the wicked shal be vpon him selfe.

22 But if the wicked will returne from all his sinnes that he hath committed, and keepe al my statutes, and do that which is lawfull and right, he shall surely liue, and shall not die.

23 All his transgressions that he hath committed, they shall not be y^e mentioned vnto him, but in laid to his righteousness that he hath done, he shall liue.

24 Haue I any desire that the wicked should die, saith the Lord God? or shall he not liue, if he returne from his wayes?

25 But if the righteous turne away from his righteousness, & commit iniquitie, and doe according to all the abominations, that the wicked man

man doth, shall he live? all his righteousness that he hath done, shall not be mentioned: but in his transgression that he hath committed, and in his sinne that he hath sinned, in them shall he die.

25 Yet yee say, The way of the Lord is not equal: heare now, O house of Israel. Is not my way equal? or are not your waies vnequal?

26 For when a righteous man turneth away from his righteousness, & committeth iniquitie, he shall euen die for the same, he shall euen die for his iniquitie, that he hath done.

27 Again when the wicked turneth away from his wickednes that he hath committed, & doth that which is lawfull & right, he shall saue his soule aliue.

28 Because he considereth, and turneth away from all his transgressions that hee hath committed, he shall surely live, and shall not die.

29 Yet saith the house of Israel, The way of the Lord is not equal. O house of Israel, are not my wayes equal? or are not your waies vnequal?

30 Therefore I will iudge you, O house of Israel, euery one according to his waies, saith the Lord God: returne therefore and cause others to turne away from all your transgressions: so iniquitie shall not be your destruction.

31 Cast away fro you all your transgressions, whereby ye haue transgressed, and make you a new heart and a new spirit: for why will ye die, O house of Israel?

32 For I desire not the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God: cause therefore one another to returne, and liue ye.

CHAP. XIX.

1 The captiuitie of the kings of Iudah signified by the Lyons whelps, and by the Lyon. 10 The prosperitie of the citie of Ierusalem that is past, and the miserie thereof that is present.

Thou also, take vp a lamentation for the princes of Israel.

2 And say, Wherefore lay thy mother as a lionesse among the lions? she nourished her yong ones among the Lyons whelps,

3 And she brought vp one of her whelps, and it became a Lyon, & it learned to catch the pray, and it deuoured men.

4 The nations also heard of him, and he was taken in their nettes, and they brought him in chaines vnto the land of Egypt.

5 Now when she sawe, that she had wayted, and her hope was lost, she tooke another of her whelpes, and made him a Lyon.

6 Which went among the lions, and became a lion, and learned to catch the praye, and he deuoured men.

7 And he knew their widowes, & he destroyed their cities, and the land was wasted, and all that was therein by the noise of his roaring.

8 Then the nations set against him on euery side of the countreies, & laid their nets for him: so he was taken in their pit.

9 And they put him in prison and in chaines, & brought him to the King of Babel, and they put him in holds, that his voice should no more be heard vpon the mountaines of Israel.

10 Thy mother is like a vine in thy bloode, planted by the waters: she brought forth fruit and branches by the abundant waters.

11 And shee had strong rods for the scepters

of them that beare rule, & her stature was exalted among the branches, & she appeared in her height with the multitude of her branches,

12 But she was plucked vp in wrath: she was cast down to the ground, & the East winde dried vp her fruite: her branches were broken, and withered: as for the rod of her strength, the fire consumed it.

13 And nowe she is planted in the wilderness in a drie and thirstie ground.

14 And fire is gone out of a rod of her branches, which hath deuoured her fruite, so that she hath no strong rod to be a scepter to rule: this is a lamentation and shalbe for a lamentation.

CHAP. XX.

3 The Lord dineth that he will answere them when they pray, because of their vnkndenesse. 33 He promisseth that his people shall returne from captiuitie. 46 By the forest that should be burnt, is signified the burning of Ierusalem.

And in the seventh yeere, in the fift month, the tenth day of the moneth, came certaine of the Elders of Israel to inquire of the Lorde, and saie before me.

1 Then came the word of the Lord vnto me, saying,

3 Sonne of man, speake vnto the elders of Israel, & say vnto them, Thus saith the Lord God, Are ye come to inquire of me? as I liue, saith the Lord God, when I am asked, I wil not answer you.

4 Wilt thou iudge them, sonne of man? wilt thou iudge them? cause them to vnderstand the abominations of their fathers,

5 And say vnto them, Thus saith the Lord God, In the day when I chose Israel, and lift vp mine hand vnto the seede of the house of Iacob, and made my selfe known vnto them in the land of Egypt, when I lift vp mine hand vnto them, and said, I am the Lord your God,

6 In y day that I lift vp mine hand vnto them to bring the forth of the land of Egypt, into a land that I had provided for the, flowing with milk & honie, which is pleasant amog all lands.

7 Then saide I vnto them, Let euery man cast away the abominations of his eyes, & defile not your selues with the idoles of Egypt: for I am the Lord your God.

8 But they rebelled against me, & would not heare me: for none cast away the abominations of their eyes, neither did they forsake the idoles of Egypt: the I thought to powre out mine indignation vpon the, & to accomplish my wrath against them in the mids of the land of Egypt.

9 But I had respect to my Name, that it should not be polluted before y heathen, among whom they were, and in whose sight I made my selfe knowne vnto them in bringing them forth of the land of Egypt.

10 Now I caried them out of the land of Egypt, and brought them into the wilderness.

11 And I gaue them my statutes, and declared my iudgements vnto them, * which if a man doe, he shall liue in them.

12 Moreover I gaue them also my Sabbaths to be a signe betweene me and them, that they might know y I am y Lord, that sanctifie them.

13 But the house of Israel rebelled against me in the wilderness: they walked not in my statutes, and they cast away my iudgements, which

27. 19.
26. 5.

Leuit. 24.
rom. 14.
gala. 3.
Exo. 20.
and 3.
dent. 5.

- if a man doe, he shall liue in them, and my Sabbaths haue they greatly polluted: the I thought to powre out mine indignation vpon them * in the wilderness to consume them, † after the maner of your fathers? & commit ye † Eb. in way.
- 14 But I had respect to my Name, that it should not be polluted before the heathen, in whose sight I brought them out.
- 15 Yet neuertheless, I lift vp mine hand vnto them in the wilderness that I would not bring them into the lande, which I had giuen them, flowing with milke and honie, which was pleasant about all lands,
- 16 Because they cast away my iudgements, & walked not in my statutes, but haue polluted my Sabbaths: for their heart went after their idols.
- 17 Neuertheless, mine eyes spared them, that I would not destroy them, neither would I consume them in the wilderness.
- 18 But I said vnto their childre in the wilderness, Walke ye not in the ordinances of your fathers, neither obserue their maners, nor defile your selues with their idols.
- 19 I am the Lord your God: walke in my statutes, and keepe my iudgements and doe them,
- 20 And sanctifie my Sabbaths, and they shalbe a signe betwene me & you, that ye may know that I am the Lord your God.
- 21 Notwithstanding the children rebelled against me: they walked not in my statutes, nor kept my iudgements to doe the, which if a man doe, he shall liue in them, *but* they polluted my Sabbaths: then I thought to powre out mine indignation vpon them, and to accomplish my wrath against them in the wilderness.
- 22 Neuertheless I withdrew mine hand and had respect to my Name that it should not be polluted before the heathen, in whose sight I brought them forth.
- 23 Yet I lift vp mine hande vnto them in the wilderness, that I would scatter them among the heathen, & disperse the through the countreies,
- 24 Because they had not executed my iudgements, but had cast away my statutes, and had polluted my Sabbaths, and their eies were after their fathers idols.
- 25 Wherefore I gaue them also statutes that were not good, and iudgements, wherein they should not liue:
- 26 And I polluted them in their owne giftes in that they caused to passe by the fire all that first openeth the wombe, that I might destroy them, to the end that they might knowe, that I am the Lord.
- 27 Therefore, sonne of man, speake vnto the house of Israel, & say vnto them, Thus saith the Lord God, Yet in this your fathers haue blasphemed me, though they had before grievously transgressed against me.
- 28 For when I had brought them into y land, for y which I lifted vp mine hand to giue it to them, then they sawe euery hie hill, and all the thicke trees, and they offered there their sacrifices, & there they presented their offerings of provocation: there also they made their sweete savour, & powred out there their drink offerings.
- 29 Then I saide vnto them, What is the hie place whereunto you goe? And the name thereof was called Bamah vnto this day.
- 30 Wherefore, say vnto the house of Israel,
- Thus saith the Lord God, Are ye not polluted
- 31 For when you offer your giftes, and make your sonnes to passe through the fire, you pollute your selues with all your idols vnto this day: shal I answer you when I am asked, O house of Israel? as I liue, saith the Lord God, I will not answer you when I am asked.
- 32 Neither shall that be done that cometh into your minde: for ye say, We will be as the heathen, & as the families of the countreies, and serue wood, and stone.
- 33 As I liue, saith the Lord God, I will surely rule you with a mightie hand, and with a stretched out arme, and in my wrath powred out,
- 34 And will bring you from the people, and will gather you out of y countreies, wherein ye are scattred, with a mighty hand, & with a stretched out arme, and in my wrath powred out.
- 35 And I will bring you into y wilderness of y people, & there will I plead w you face to face.
- 36 Like as I pleaded with your fathers in the wilderness of the land of Egypt, so will I pleade with you, saith the Lord God.
- 37 And I wil cause you to passe vnder the rod, & will bring you into y bond of the covenant:
- 38 And I will chuse out from among you the rebels, & them that transgress against me: I will bring them out of the land where they dwell, & they shall not enter into the land of Israel, and you shall know that I am the Lord.
- 39 As for you, O house of Israel, thus saith the Lord God, Go you, & serue euery one his idol, seeing that ye will not obey me, and pollute mine holy Name no more with your giftes and with your idols.
- 40 For in mine holy mountaine, *even* in the hie mountain of Israel, saith the Lord God, there shall all y house of Israel, & all in the land, serue me: there will I accept them and there will I require your offerings and the first fruites of your oblations, with all your holy things.
- 41 I will accept your sweete savour, when I bring you from the people, & gather you out of the countreies, wherein ye haue bene scattered, that I may be sanctified in you before y heathen.
- 42 And ye shall knowe, that I am the Lorde, when I shall bring you into the lande of Israel, into the lande, for the which I lifted vp mine hand to giue it to your fathers.
- 43 And there shall ye remember your waies, and all your works, wherein ye haue bene defiled, & ye shall iudge your selues worthy to be cut off, for all your euils that ye haue comitted.
- 44 And ye shal know that I am the Lord, when I haue respect vnto you for my Names sake, and not after your wicked waies, nor according to your corrupt workes, O ye house of Israel, saith the Lord God.
- 45 Moreover, the worde of the Lorde came vnto me, saying,
- 46 Sonne of man, set thy face toward the way of Teman, & drop thy word toward the South, and prophetic toward the forest of the field of the South,
- 47 And say to the forest of the South, Heare the word of the Lord: thus saith the Lord God, Beholde, I will kindle a fire in thee, and it shall deuoure

deuoure all the greene wood in thee, and all the drie woode: the continuall flame shall not be quenched, and euery face from the South to the North shalbe burnt therein.

48 And all flesh shall see, that I the Lord haue kindled it, & it shal not be quenched. Then said I, Ah Lord God, they say of me, Doeth not hee speake parables?

C H A P. XXI.

1 He threatneth the sworde, and destruction to Jerusalem. 25 He sheweth the fall of King Zedekiah. 28 He is commaunded to prophesie the destruction of the children of Ammon. 30 The Lord threatneth to destroy Nebuchad-nezzar.

The word of the Lord came to me again, saying,

2 Sonne of man, set thy face toward Jerusalem, and drop thy word toward the holy places, and prophesie against the land of Israel,

3 And say to the land of Israel, Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I come against thee, and will draw my sword out of his sheath, & cut off from thee both the righteous and the wicked.

4 Seeing then that I wil cut off from thee both the righteous & wicked, therefore shal my sword gine out of his sheath against all flesh from the South to the North,

5 That all flesh may knowe that I the Lorde haue drawn my sword out of his sheath, and it shall not returne any more.

6 Mourne therefore, thou sonne of man, as in the paine of thy reines, and mourne bitterly before them.

7 And if they say vnto thee, Wherefore mourest thou? then answer, Because of the bruit: for it cometh, and euery heart shall melt, and all hands shall be weake, and all mindes shall faint, and all knees shal fal away as water: beholde, it cometh, and shalbe done, saith the Lord God.

8 And againe, the word of the Lord came vnto me, saying,

9 Sonne of man, prophesie, and say, Thus saith the Lord God, say, A sword, a sword both sharp, and fourbished.

10 It is sharpened to make a fore slaughter, & it is fourbished that it may glitter: how shal we reioyce? for it condemneth the rod of my sonne, as all other trees.

11 And he hath giuen it to be fourbished, that he may handle it: this sword is sharp, & is fourbished, that he may gine it into y hand of y slayer.

12 Cry, and howle, sonne of man: for this shall come to my people, & it shal come vnto all the princes of Israel: the terrors of y sword shall be vpon my people: smite therefore vpon thy thigh.

13 For it is a trial, and what shal this be, if the sworde condemne euen the rod? It shall be no more, saith the Lord God.

14 Thou therefore, sonne of man, prophesie, & smite hand to hand, and let the sworde be doubled: let the sword that hath killed, returne the third time: it is the sword of the great slaughter entring into their priue chambers.

15 I haue brought y feare of the sword into all their gates to make their heart to faint, & to multiplie their ruine. Ah it is made bright, and it is dressed for the slaughter.

16 Get thee alone: goe to the right hand, or get thy selfe to the left hande, whither so euer

thy face turneth.

17 I wil also smite mine hands together, & wil cause my wrath to cease. I the Lord haue said it.

18 The word of the Lord came vnto me againe, saying,

19 Also thou sonne of man, appoint thee two waies, that the sword of the King of Babel may come: both twaine shall come out of one land, and chuse a place, and chuse it in the corner of the way of the citie.

20 Appoint a way that the sword may come to Rabbah of the Ammonites, and to Iudah in Jerusalem the strong citie.

21 And y King of Babel stood at y parting of the way, at the head of y two waies, consulting by diuination, and made his arrowes bright: he consulted with idoles, and looked in the liuer.

22 At his right hande was the diuination for Jerusalem to appoint captaines, to open their mouth in the slaughter, & to lift vp their voyce w shouting, to lay engines of warre against the gates, to cast a mount, and to builde a fortresse.

23 And it shal be vnto them as a false diuination in their sight for the othes made vnto thet but he wil call to remembrance their iniquitie, to the intent they should be taken.

24 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Because ye haue made your iniquity to be remembered, in discovering your rebellion, that in all your works your finnes might appeare: because, I say, that ye are come to remembrance, ye shall be taken with the hand.

25 And thou prince of Israel polluted, and wicked, whose day is come, when iniquitie shal haue an ende,

26 Thus saith the Lord God, I will take away the diademe, & take off the crowne: this shalbe no more the same: I will exalt the humble, and will abase him that is high.

27 I wil ouerturne, ouerturne, ouerturne it, & it shalbe no more vntill he come, whose right it is, and I will gine it him.

28 And thou, sonne of man, prophesie, & say, Thus saith y Lord God to y childre of Ammon, & to their blasphemie: say y, I say. The sword, y sword is drawen forth, & fourbished to the slaughter, to confirme, because of the glittering.

29 Whiles they see vanitie vnto thee, & prophesied a lye vnto thee to bring thee vpon the neckes of the wicked that are slaine, whose day is come when their iniquitie shal haue an ende.

30 Shal I cause it to returne into his sheath? I wil indge thee in the place where thou wast created, euen in the land of thine habitation.

31 And I will powre out mine indignation vpon thee, & will blowe against thee in the fire of my wrath, and deliuer thee into the hande of beastly men, and skilful to destroy.

32 Thou shalt be in the fire to be deuoured: thy blood shall be in the mids of the lande, and thou shalt be no more remebred: for I the Lord haue spoken it.

C H A P. XXII.

1 Jerusalem is reprooued for cruelty. 25 Of the wicked doctrine of the false prophets and priests, and of their unsatiable couetousnes. 27 The tyrannie of rulers. 29 The wickednesse of the people.

Moreouer, the word of the Lord came vnto me, saying,

2 Now thou sonne of man, wilt thou iudge, wilt thou iudge this bloodie citie? wilt thou shew her all her abominations?

3 Then say, Thus saith the Lord God, The city sheddeth blood in the mids of it, that her time may come, and maketh idoles against her selfe to pollute her selfe.

4 Thou hast offended in thy blood, that thou hast shed, & hast polluted thy selfe in thine idols, which thou hast made, and thou hast caused thy daies to draw nere, & art come vnto thy terme: therefore haue I made thee a reproch to the heathen, and a mocking to all countreys.

5 Those that be neere, and those that be farre from thee, shall mocke thee, which art vile in name, and sore in affliction.

6 Beholde, the princes of Israel every one in thee was ready to his power, to shed blood.

7 In thee haue they despised father and mother: in the middes of thee haue they oppressed the stranger: in thee haue they vexed the fatherlesse and the widowe.

8 Thou hast despised mine holy thinges, and hast polluted my Sabbaths.

9 In thee are men y cary tales to shed blood: in thee are they that eate vpon the mountaines: in the mids of thee they commit abomination.

10 In thee haue they discouered their fathers shame: in thee haue they vexed her that was polluted in her floures.

11 And every one hath committed abomination with his neighbours wife, and every one hath wickedly defiled his daughter in lawe, and in thee hath every man forced his owne sister, euen his fathers daughter.

12 In thee haue they taken giftes to shedde blood: thou hast taken vsurie & the increase, and thou hast defrauded thy neighbours by extortion, and hast forgotten me, saith the Lord God.

13 Beholde, therefore I haue smitten mine handes vpon thy couetousnesse, that thou hast vsed, & vpon the blood, which hath bene in the middes of thee.

14 Can thine heart endure, or can thine hands be strong, in y daies that I shall haue to do with thee? the Lord haue spoken it, and will doe it.

15 And I wil scatter thee among the heathen, and disperse thee in the countries, and wil cause thy filthinesse to cease from thee.

16 And thou shalt take thine inheritance in thy selfe in the sight of the heathen, and thou shalt know, that I am the Lord.

17 And the worde of the Lorde came vnto me saying,

18 Sonne of man, the house of Israel is vnto mee as drosse: all they are brasfe, and tinne, and yron, and leade in the mids of the fornace: they are euen the drosse of siluer.

19 Therefore, thus saith the Lorde God, Because ye are all as drosse, behold, therefore I will gather you in the middes of Ierusalem.

20 As they gather siluer and brasfe, and yron, & leade, & tinne into the middes of the fornace, so will I gather you in mine anger and in my wrath, and will put you there and melt you.

21 I wil gather you, I say, and blow the fire of my wrath vpon you, and you shalt be melted in the middes thereof.

22 As siluer is melted in the mids of the fornace, so shall ye be melted in the mids thereof, and ye shal know, that I the Lord haue powred out my wrath vpon you.

23 And the word of the Lord came vnto me, saying,

24 Sonne of man, say vnto her, Thou art the land, that is vnclane, & not rained vpon in the day of wrath.

25 There is a conspiracie of her prophets in the middes thereof like a roaring lyon, rauening the praye: they haue denoured soules, they haue taken the riches and precious thinges: they haue made her many widows in the middes thereof.

26 Her Priestres haue broken my Lawe, and haue defiled mine holy thinges: they haue put no difference betweene the holy & prophane, neither discerned betweene the vnclane, and the cleane, and haue hid their eyes from my Sabbaths, and I am prophaned among them.

27 Her princes in the mids thereof are like Mica. 3 wolues, rauening the pray to shed blood, and to rephay. 3 destroy soules for their owne couerous lucre.

28 And her prophets haue dawbed the with vntempered mortar, seeing vanities, & diuining lyes vnto them, saying, Thus saith the Lord God, when the Lord had not spoken.

29 The people of the land haue violently oppressed by spayling & robbing, and haue vexed the poore and the needie: yea, they haue oppressed the stranger against right.

30 And I sought for a man among them, that should make vp the hedge, & stand in the gappe before me for the land, that I should not destroy it, but I found none.

31 Therefore haue I powred out mine indignation vpon them, and consumed them with the fire of my weath: their owne waies haue I rendered vpon their heads, saith the Lord God.

CHAP. XXIII.

Of the idolatrie of Samaria and Ierusalem, vnder the name of Aholah and Aholibah.

The word of the Lord came againe vnto me, saying,

2 Sonne of man, there were two women, the daughters of one mother.

3 And they committed fornication in Egypt: they committed fornication in their youth: there were their breasts pressed, and there they bruised the teates of their virginities.

4 And the names of them were Aholah, the elder, and Aholibah her sister: & they were mine, and they bare sonnes and daughters: thus were their names. Samaria is Aholah, and Ierusalem Aholibah.

5 And Aholah plaied the harlot when shee was mine, & she was set on fire with her louers, so wit, with the Assyrians her neighbours.

6 Which were clothed with blew silke, both captaines & princes: they were all pleasant yong men, and horsemen riding vpon horses.

7 Thus she committed her whoredome with them, euen with all them that were the chosen men of Asshur, and with all on whome she doted, and defiled her selfe with all their idoles.

8 Neither left she her fornications: learned of y Egyptians: for in her youth they lay with her, & they bruised the breastes of her virginities, and powred their whoredome vpon her.

9 Where.

Indit. 20.
14, 18.
Ier. 8.

† Eb. 20.
me.

9 Wherefore I deliuered her into the hands of her louers, *euen* into the hands of the Assyrians, vpon whom shee doted.

10 These discovered her shame: they tooke away her sonnes and her daughters, & slew her wth the sword, & she had an *evil* name amōg women: for they had executed iudgemēt vpo her.

11 And when her sister Aholibah sawe this, she marred her selfe with inordinate loue, more then she, and with her fornications, more then her sister with *her* fornications.

12 She doted vpon the Assyrians *her* neighbours, both captaines and princes clothed with diuers suites, horsemen riding vpon horses: they were all pleasant yong men.

13 Then I saw that she was defiled, & that they were both after one sort.

14 And that she increased her fornications: for when she saw men painted vpo the wal, the images of the Caldeans painted wth vermillion,

15 And girded with girdles vpo their loines, & with diademes vpon their heads, (looking all like princes, after the maner of the Babylonians in Caldea, the land of their natiuitie)

16 Assoone, I say, as she saw thē, she doted vpon thē, & sent messengers vnto thē into Caldea.

17 Now when the Babylonians came to her into the bed of loue, they defiled her with their fornication, and she was polluted with them, and her lust departed from them.

18 So shee discovered her fornication, and disclosed her shame: then mine heart forsooke her, like as mine heart had forsaken her sister.

19 Yet she increased her whoredome more, and called to remembrance the dayes of her youth, wherein she had played the harlot in the land of Egypt.

20 For she doted vpon their seruants, whose members are as the members of asses, & whose issue is like the issue of horses.

21 Thou calledst to remembrance the wickednes of thy youth, when thy teares were bruyed by the Egyptians: therefore the pappes of thy youth are thus.

22 Therefore, O Aholibah, thus saith *Y*. Lord God. Behold, I will raise vp thy louers against thee, from whence thine heart is departed, and I will bring them against thee on euery side,

23 To wit, the Babylonians, and all the Caldeans, Peked, and Shoah, and Koah, and all the Assyrians with them: they were all pleasant yong men, captaines and princes: all they were valiant and renowned, riding vpon horses.

24 Euen these shall come against thee with charrets, wagons, and wheeles, & with a multitude of people, which shal set against thee buckler & shield, and helmet round about: and I will iudge: will leane the punishment vnto them, and they before shal iudge thee according to their iudgemēt.

25 And I will lay mine indignation vpo thee, *lawes*, and they shal deale cruelly with thee: they shal cut off thy nose and thine eares, and thy remnant shall fall by the sword: they shal carie away thy sonnes and thy daughters, and thy residue shalbe deuoured by the fire.

26 They shall also strippe thee out of thy clothes and take away thy faire jewels.

27 Thus wil I make thy wickednes to cease from thee, and thy fornication out of the land

of Egypt: so that thou shalt not lift vp thine eyes vnto them, nor remēber Egypt any more.

28 For thus saith the Lord God, Beholde, I will deliuer thee into the hand of them, whom thou hatest: *euen* into the hands of them from whom thine heart is departed.

29 And they shall handle thee despitefully, and shal take away all thy labour, & shall leaue thee naked and bare, and the shame of thy fornications shalbe discovered, both thy wickednesse, and thy whoredome.

30 I will doe these things vnto thee, because thou hast gone a whoring after the heathen, & because thou art polluted with their idoles.

31 Thou hast walked in the way of thy sister: therefore will I giue her cup into thine hand,

32 Thus saith the Lorde God, Thou shalt drinke of thy sisters cup, deepe and large: thou shalt be laughed to scorne and had in derision, because it containeth much.

33 Thou shalt be filled with drunkennesse and sorow, *euen* with the cup of destruction, & desolation, with the cup of thy sister Samaria.

34 Thou shalt euen drinke it, and wring it out to the dregges, and thou shalt breake the sheardes thereof, and teare thine owne breasts: for I haue spoken it, saith the Lord God.

35 Therefore thus saith the Lorde God, Because thou hast forgotten me, and cast me behind thy backe, therefore thou shalt also beare thy wickednes and thy whoredome.

36 ¶ The Lord said moreouer vnto me, Sōne of man, wilt thou iudge Aholah & Aholibah? and wilt thou declare to them their abominations?

37 For they haue plaid the whores, & blood is in their hands, and with their idols haue they committed adultery, and haue also caused their sonnes, whom they bare vnto me, to passe by the fire to be their meate.

38 Moreouer thus haue they done vnto me: they haue defiled my Sanctuarie in the same day, and haue prophaned my Sabbaths.

39 For when they had slaine their children to their idols, they came the same day into my Sanctuarie to defile it: and loe, thus haue they done in the mids of mine house.

40 And how much more is it that they sent for men to come from farre, vnto whom a messenger was sent, & lo, they came: for whom thou didst wash thy selfe, and paintedst thine eyes, and deckedst thee with ornaments,

41 And satest vpon a costly bed, and a table prepared before it, whereupon thou hast set mine incense and mine oyle.

42 And a voice of a multitude being at ease, with her: & with the men to make company great were brought men of Saba from the wilderness, which put bracelets vpon their hands, & beautifull crownes vpon their heads.

43 Then I said vnto her, that was olde in adulteries, Now shall shee and her fornications come to an end.

44 And they went in vnto her, as they go to a common harlot: so went they to Aholah and Aholibah the wicked women.

45 And the righteous men they shall iudge them, after the maner of harlots, and after the maner of murderers: for they are harlots, and blood is in their hands.

46 Wherefore thus saith the Lorde God, I will bring a multitude vpon them, & will giue them vnto the tumult, and to the spoyle,

47 And the multitude shall stone them with stones, and cut them with their swordes: they shall slay their sonnes, and their daughters, and burne vp their houses with fire.

48 Thus will I cause wickednes to cease out of the land, that all women may be taught not to doe after your wickednesse.

49 And they shall lay your wickednes vpon you, & ye shall beate the sinnes of your idoles, and ye shall know that I am the Lord God.

CHAP. XXIIII.

3 He sheweth the destruction of Jerusalem by a parable of a seething pot. 16 The parable of Ezekeils wife being dead.

A Gaine in the ninth yeere, in the ninth moneth, in the tenth day of the moneth, came the word of the Lord vnto me, saying,

2 Sonne of man, write thee the name of the day, *euen* of this same day: for the King of Babel set himselfe against Ierusalem this same day.

3 Therefore speake a parable vnto the rebellious house, and say vnto them, Thus saith the Lord God, Prepare a pot, prepare it, and also powre water into it.

4 Gather the pieces thereof into it, *euen* euery good piece, as the thigh and the shoulder, and fill it with the chiefe bones.

5 Take one of the best sheepe, and burne also the bones vnder it, and make it boile wel, and seethe the bones of it therein,

6 Because y Lord God saith thus, Wo to the bloody citie, *euen* to the pot, whose skomme is therein: & whose skomme is not gone out of it: bring it out piece by piece. let no lot fall vpon it.

7 For her blood is in the middes of her: she set it vpon an high rocke, and powred it not vpon the ground to couer it with dust,

8 That it might cause wrath to arise, & take vengeance: *euen* I haue set her blood vpon an high rocke, that it should not be couered.

9 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Wo to the bloody city, for I wil make y burning great.

10 Heape on much wood: kindle the fire, consume the flesh, and cast in spice, and let the bones be burnt.

11 Then set it empty vpon the coles thereof, that the brasie of it may be hote, & may burne, & that the filthines of it may be molten in it, and that the skomme of it may be consumed.

12 She hath wearied her selfe with lies, and her great skomme went not out of her: therefore her skomme shall be consumed with fire.

13 Thou remainest in thy filthinesse and wickednes: because I would haue purged thee, and thou wast not purged, thou shalt not be purged from thy filthines, till I haue caused my wrath to light vpon thee.

14 I the Lord haue spoken it: it shall come to passe, and I will doe it: I wil not go backe, neither wil I spare, neither will I repent: according to thy wayes, & according to thy workes shall they indge thee, saith the Lord God.

15 Also the worde of the Lorde came vnto me, saying,

16 Sonne of man, beholde, I take away from thee the pleasure of thine eyes with a plague:

yet shalt thou neither mourne nor weepe; neither shall thy teares runne downe.

17 Cease fro fighting: make no mourning for the dead, and binde the tire of thine head vpon thee, & put on thy shoes vpon thy feete, & couer not thy lips, and eate not the bread of men.

18 So I spake vnto the people in the morning, and at euen my wife died: and I did in the morning, as I was commanded.

19 And the people said vnto me, Wilt thou not tell vs what these things meane toward vs, that thou doest so?

20 Then I answered them, The word of the Lord came vnto me, saying,

21 Speake vnto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God, Beholde, I wil pollute my Sanctuary, *euen* the pride of your power, the pleasure of your eyes, and your hearts desire, and your sonnes and your daughters whom ye haue left, shall fall by the sword.

22 And ye shall doe as I haue done: ye shall not couer your lippes, neither shall ye eate the bread of men.

23 And your tire shall be vpon your heads, and your shoes vpon your feet: ye shall not mourne nor weepe, but ye shall pine away for your iniquities, and mourne one toward another.

24 Thus Ezekiel is vnto you a signe: according to all y he hath done, ye shall do: & when this cometh, ye shall know y I am y Lord God.

25 Also, thou sonne of man shall it not be in the day when I take from them their power, the ioy of their honour, the pleasure of their eyes, and the desire of their heart, their sonnes and their daughters,

26 That he that escapeth in that day, shall come vnto thee to tell thee that which he hath heard with his eares

27 In that day shall thy mouth be opened to him which is escaped, and thou shalt speake, and be no more dumme, & thou shalt be a signe vnto them, and they shall know y I am the Lord.

CHAP. XXV.

1 The word of the Lord against Ammon, which reioyced at the fall of Jerusalem. 8 Against Moab and Seir, Idumea and the Philistims.

THE word of the Lord came againe vnto me, saying,

2 Sonne of man, set thy face against the Ammonites, and prophecie against them,

3 And say vnto the Ammonites, Heere the word of y Lord God, Thus saith y Lord God, Because thou saidst, Ha, ha, against my Sanctuary, when it was polluted, & against the land of Israel, when it was desolate, & against the houle of Iudah, when they went into captiuitie,

4 Behold, therefore I wil deliuer thee to the men of the East for a possession, and they shall set their palaces in thee, and make their dwellings in thee: they shall eate thy fruite, and they shall drinke thy milke.

5 And I wil make Rabbah a dwelling place for camels, and the Ammonites a sheepecote, and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

6 For thus saith the Lord God, Because thou hast clapped the hands, and stamped with the feete, and reioyced in heart with all thy despite against the land of Israel,

7 Behold, therefore I will stretch out mine hand

Nab. 3. 1.
Luk. 2. 12.
10r, an
heape of
wood.

10r, bot.
um.

† Eb. lift
up of the
soules.

hand vpon thee, & will deliuer thee to be spoiled of the heathen, & I will root thee out from the people, and I will cause thee to be destroyed out of the cuntries, and I will destroy thee, and thou shalt know that I am the Lord.

8 Thus saith the Lorde God, Because that Moab and Seir doe say, Beholde, the house of Iudah is like vnto all the heathen,

9 Therefore, beholde, I will open the side of Moab, *even* of the cities of his cities, *I say*, in his frontiers with the pleasant countrey, Beth-ielhemoth, Baal-meon, and Kariatthaim.

10 *I will call* the men of the East against the Ammonites, and will giue them in possession, so that the Ammonites shall no more bee remembered among the nations,

11 And I will execute iudgements vpon Moab and they shall know that I am the Lord.

12 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God, Because that Edom hath done *evil* by taking vengeance vpon the house of Iudah, & hath committed great offence, and reuenged himselfe vpon them,

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, I will also stretch out mine hand vpon Edom, and destroy man and beast out of it, and I will make it desolate from Teman, and they of Dedan shall fall by the sword.

14 And I will execute my vengeance vpon Edom by the hand of my people Israel, & they shall doe in Edom according to mine anger, & according to mine indignation, and they shall know my vengeance, saith the Lord God.

15 Thus saith the Lorde God, Because the Philistims haue executed vengeance, and reuenged themselves with a despitefull heart, to destroy it for the old hatred,

16 Therefore thus saith the Lorde God, Beholde, I will stretch out mine hand vpon the Philistims, and I will cut off the Cherethims, & destroy the remnant of the sea coast.

17 And I will execute great vengeance vpon them with rebukes of mine indignation, and they shall knowe that I am the Lorde, when I shall lay my vengeance vpon them.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 He prophesieth that Tyrus shall be overthrowne because it rejoiced at the destruction of Ierusalem. 15 The wondering and astonishment of the merchants for the destruction of Tyrus.

And in the eleventh yee, in the first day of the moneth, the words of the Lorde came vnto me, saying,

2 Sonne of man, because that Tyrus hath said against Ierusalem, Aha, the gate of the people is broken: it is turned vnto me: for seeing thee is desolate, I shall be replenished,

3 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I come against thee, O Tyrus, and I will bring vp many nations against thee, as the sea mounteth vp with his waves.

4 And they shall destroy the walles of Tyrus & break down her towres: I will also scrape her dust from her, & make her like *the* top of a rocke.

5 Then shalt be for the spreading of nets in the mids of *the* sea: for I haue spoken it, saith the Lord God, & it shall be a spoile to the nations.

6 And her daughters which are in the field, shall be slaine by the sword, and they shall know that I am the Lord.

7 For thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I will bring vpon Tyrus Nebuchad-nezzar King of Babel, a King of Kings from the North, with horses and with charrets, and with horsemen, with a multitude and much people.

8 He shall slay with the sworde thy daughters in the field, and he shall make a fort against thee, and cast a mount against thee, and lift vp the buckler against thee.

9 He shall set engins of warre before him against thy walles, and with his weapons breake downe thy towres.

10 The dust of his horses shall cover thee, for their multitude: thy walles shall shake at the noise of the horsemen, & of the wheelles, and of the charrets, when he shall enter into thy gates as into the entrie of a city that is broken downe.

11 With the hoofes of his horses shall hee treade downe all thy streetes: he shall slay thy people by the sworde, and the pillars of thy strength shall fall downe to the ground.

12 And they shall robbe thy riches, and spoile thy marchandise, and they shall breake downe thy walles, and destroy thy pleasant houses and they shall cast thy stones and thy timber and thy dust into the middes of the water.

13 ¶ Thus will I cause the sound of thy songs to cease, and the sound of thine harpes shall be no more heard.

14 I will lay thee like the toppes of a rocke: thou shalt be for a spreading of nets: thou shalt be built no more: for I the Lord haue spoken it, saith the Lord God.

15 Thus saith the Lord God to Tyrus, Shall not the yles tremble at the sound of thy fall, & at the cry of the wounded, when they shall be slaine and murdered in the middes of thee?

16 Then all the princes of the sea shall come downe from their thrones: they shall lay away their robes, and put off their broyered garments, & shall clothe themselves with astonishment: they shall sit vpon the ground, & be astonished at *every* moment & be amazed at thee.

17 And they shall take vp a lamentation for thee, and say to thee, How art thou destroyed, that wast inhabited of the sea men, the renowned city, which was strong in the sea, both thee and her inhabitants, which cause their feare to be on all that haunte therein!

18 Now shall the yles be astonished in the day of thy fall: yea, the yles that are in the sea, shall be troubled at thy departure.

19 For thus saith the Lord God, When I shall make thee a desolate city, like the cities that are not inhabited, and when I shall bring the deepe vpon thee, and great waters shall couer thee,

20 When I shall cast thee down wth them that descend into the pit, wth the people of old time, & shall set thee in the low parts of *the* earth, like the old ruines, with them, *I say*, wth go downe to the pit, so that thou shalt not be inhabited, and I shall shew my glory in the land of the living.

21 I will bring thee to nothing, & thou shalt be no more: though thou be sought for, yet shalt thou neuer be found againe, saith the Lord God.

CHAP. XXVII.

2 The Prophet bewaileth the desolation of Tyrus, shewing what were the riches, power, and shortness thereof in time past.

The word of the Lord came againe vnto me, saying,

2 Some of mā, take vp a lamentatiō for Tyrus,

3 And say vnto Tyrus, that is situate at the entry of the Sea, which is the marte of the people for many yles, Thus saith the Lord God, O Tyrus, Thou hast said, I am of perfite beauty.

4 Thy borders are in the mids of the sea, and thy builders haue made thee of perfite beautie.

5 They haue made all thy ship boards of fine trees of Shenir: they haue brought cedars from Lebanon, to make masts for thee.

6 Of y oaks of Bashan haue they made thine ores: the cōpany of y Assyrians haue made thy bāks of iuory, brought out of y yles of Chittim.

7 Fine linnen, with broidered worke, brought from Egypt, was spred ouer thee to be thy saile, blue silke and purple, brought from the yles of Elisah, was thy couering.

8 The inhabitants of Zidon, and Arvad were thy mariners, O Tyrus: thy wise men that were in thee, were thy pilots.

9 The ancients of Gebal, and the wise men thereof were in thee thy calkers, all the shippes of the sea with their mariners were in thee to occupy thy merchandise.

10 They of Persia, and of Lud, and of Phut were in thine armie: thy men of warre they hanged the shield and helmet in thee: they set fourth thy beautie.

11 The men of Arvad with thine armie were vpon thy walles round about, and the Gammadims were in thy towres: they hanged their shields vpon thy walles round about: they haue made thy beautie perfite.

12 They of Tarshish were thy marchants for the multitude of all riches, for siluer, yron, tinne, and lead, which they brought to thy saires.

13 They of Iauan, Tubal & Meshech were thy marchants, cōcerning the lines of men, & they brought vessels of brasē for thy merchandise.

14 They of the house of Togarmah brought to thy saires horses, and horsmen, and mules.

15 The men of Dedan were thy marchants, & the merchandise of many yles were in thine hands: they brought thee for a present hornes, teeth, and peacocks.

16 They of Aram were thy marchants for the multitude of thy wares: they occupied in thy saires with emeralds, purple, and broyered worke, and fine linnen, and corall, and pearle.

17 They of Iudah and of the lande of Israel were thy marchants: they brought for thy merchandise wheate of Minnith, and Pannag, and honie, and oile, and balme.

18 They of Damascus were thy marchants in y multitude of thy wares, for y multitude of all riches, as in the wine of Helbon & white wool.

19 They of Dan also & of Iauan, going to & fro, occupied in thy saires: iron worke, calsia, and calamus were among thy merchandise.

20 They of Dedan were thy marchants in precious clothes for the charets.

21 They of Arabia, & all the princes of Kedar occupied with thee, in lambs, & rammes and goates: in these were they thy marchants.

22 The marchants of Sheba, and Ramah were thy marchants: they occupied in thy saires with the chief of all spices, and with all preci-

ous stones and gold.

23 They of Haran, and Conneh, and Eden, the marchants of Sheba, Asbur and Chilmad were thy marchants.

24 These were thy marchants in all sortes of things, in raiment of blew silke, and of broidered worke, and in coffers for the rich apparell, which were bound with cords: chaines also were among thy merchandise.

25 The ships of Tarshish were thy chiefe in thy merchandise, and thou wast replenished & made very glorious in the mids of the sea.

26 Thy robbers haue brought thee into great waters: the East winde hath broken thee in the mids of the sea in the day of thy ruine.

27 Thy riches and thy saires, thy merchandise, thy mariners and pilots, thy calkers, and the occupiers of thy merchandise, and all thy men of warre that are in thee, and all thy multitude which is in the mids of thee, shall fall in the mids of the sea.

28 The suburbs shall shake at the sound of the cry of thy pilots.

29 And all that handle the ore, the mariners and all the pilots of the sea shall come downe from their ships, and shall stand vpon the land,

30 And shall cause their voice to be heard against thee, and shall crie bitterly, and shall cast dust vpon their heads, and wallow themselves in the ashes.

31 They shall plucke off their haire for thee, and girdle them with a sackcloth, and they shall weepe for thee with sorow of heart and bitter mourning.

32 And in their mourning they shall take vp a lamentation for thee, saying, What cite is like Tyrus, so destroyed in the mids of the sea!

33 When thy wares went forth of the sea, thou filledst many people, and thou didst enrich the Kings of the earth with the multitude of thy riches and of thy merchandise.

34 When thou shalt be broken by the seas in the deptes of the waters, thy merchandise and all thy multitude, which was in the middes of thee, shall fall.

35 All the inhabitants of the yles shall be astonished at thee, and all their Kings shall be sore afraid, and troubled in their countenance.

36 The marchants among the people shall hiss at thee: thou shalt be a terrour, and neuer shalt be any more.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 The word of God against the King of Tyrus for his pride. 21 The worde of the Lorde against Zidon. 25 The Lorde promisseth that he will gather together the children of Jsrael.

The word of the Lord came againe vnto me, saying,

2 Sonne of man, say vnto the prince of Tyrus, Thus saith the Lorde God, Because thine heart is exalted, and thou hast said, I am a god, I sit in the seate of God in the mids of the sea, & though yet thou art but a man & not God, & though thou didst thinke in thine heart, that thou wast shime be equall with God,

3 Beholde, thou art wiser then Daniel: there is no secret that they can hide from thee.

4 With thy wildome and thine vnderstanding thou hast gotten thee riches, and hast gotten

ten gold, and silver into thy treasures.

5 By thy great wisdom, and by thine occupying hast thou increased thy riches, and thine heart is lifted up because of thy riches.

6 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Because thou diddest thinke in thine heart, that thou wast equall with God,

7 Behold, therefore I will bring strangers upon thee, even the terrible nations: and they shall draw their swordes against the beautie of thy wisdom, and they shall defile thy brightness.

8 They shall cast thee downe to the pit, and thou shalt die the death of them, that are slaine in the middes of the sea.

9 Wilt thou say then before him that slayeth thee, I am a god? but thou shalt be a man, and no God, in the hands of him that slayeth thee.

10 Thou shalt die the death of the yncircumcised by the hands of strangers: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord God.

11 Moreover, the worde of the Lorde came vnto me, saying,

12 Sonne of man, take up a lamentation upon the king of Tyrus, and say vnto him, Thus saith the Lord God, Thou sealest up the summe, and art full of wisdom, and perfite in beautie.

13 Thou hast bene in Eden thy garden of Gods: every precious stone was in thy garment, ruby, the topaze, & the diamond, the chrysolite, the onix, & the iasper, the saphir, emeraud, and the carbuncle, and gold: the workmanship of thy timbrels, and of thy pipes was prepared in thee in the day that thou wast created.

14 Thou art the anointed Cherub, that couereth, & I haue set thee in honour: thou wast upon the holy mountaine of God: thou hast walked in the mids of the stones of fire.

15 Thou wast perfite in thy wayes from the day thou wast created, till iniquity was found in thee.

16 By the multitude of thy marchandise, they haue filled the middes of thee with crueltie, and thou hast sinned: therefore I will cast thee as prophane out of the mountaine of God: and I will destroy thee, O conering Cherub, from the mids of the stones of fire.

17 Thine heart was lifted up because of thy beautie, and thou hast corrupted thy wisdom by reason of thy brightness: I will cast thee to the ground: I will lay thee before Kings that they may behold thee.

18 Thou hast defiled thy sanctification by the multitude of thine iniquities, and by thy iniquitie of thy marchandise: therefore will I bring forth a fire from the mids of thee, which shall deuoure thee: and I will bring thee to ashes upon the earth, in the sight of all them that behold thee.

19 All they that knowe thee among the people, shall be astonished at thee: thou shalt be a terror, and neuer shalt thou be any more.

20 Again, the worde of the Lord came vnto me, saying,

21 Sonne of man, set thy face against Zidon, and propheticke against it,

22 And say, Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I come against thee, O Zidon, and I will be glorified in the middes of thee: and they shall know that I am the Lord, when I shall haue executed iudgements in her, and shall be sanctified in her.

23 For I will send into her pestilence, & blood

into her streetes, and the slaine shall fall in the middes of her: the enimie shall come against her with the sword on every side, and they shall know that I am the Lorde.

24 And they shall be no more a pricking thorn vnto thy house of Israel, nor any grievous thorne of all that are round about them, and despised them, & they shall know that I am the Lord God.

25 Thus saith the Lord God, When I shall haue gathered thy house of Israel from the people where they are scattered, & shall be sanctified in the sight of the heathen, then shall they dwell in the land, that I haue giuen to my seruant Iacob.

26 And they shall dwell safely therein, & shall build houses, & plant vineyards: yes, they shall dwell safely, when I haue executed iudgements upon all round about them, & despise them, and they shall know that I am the Lord their God.

CHAPTER XXIX.

2 He propheticke against Pharaoh and Egypt. 13 The Lorde promisseth that he will restore Egypt after fourtie yeres. 18 Egypt is the reward of King Nebuchad-nazzar for the labour, which he tooke against Tyrus.

IN the tenth yere, and in the tenth moneth in the twelfth day of the moneth, the worde of the Lord came vnto me, saying,

2 Sonne of man, set thy face against Pharaoh the king of Egypt, and propheticke against him, and against all Egypt.

3 Speake, and say, Thus saith the Lord God, Beholde, I come against thee, Pharaoh King of Egypt, the great dragon, that lyeth in the mids of his riuers, which hath said, The river is mine, and I haue made it for my selfe.

4 But I will put hookes in thy chawes, and I will cause the fish of thy riuers to sticke vnto thy scales, and I will draw thee out of the mids of thy riuers, and all the fish of thy riuers shall sticke vnto thy scales.

5 And I will leaue thee in the wilderness, both thee and all the fish of thy riuers: thou shalt fall upon the open field: thou shalt not be brought together, nor gathered: for I haue giuen thee for meate to the beastes of the field, and to the fowles of the heauen.

6 And all the inhabitants of Egypt shall know that I am the Lorde, because they haue bene a staffe of reed to the house of Israel.

7 When they tooke hold of thee with their hand, thou didst breake, & rent all their shoulder: & when they leaped upon thee, thou brakest, & madest all their loines to stand vpright.

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I will bring a sword upon thee, and destroy man and beast out of thee,

9 And the land of Egypt shall be desolate, and waste, and they shall know that I am the Lorde: because he hath said, The river is mine, & I haue made it.

10 Behold, therefore I come upon thee, & upon thy riuers, & I will make the land of Egypt utterly waste & desolate from thy towne of Seueneh, even vnto thy borders of the black Mores.

11 No soote of man shall passe by it, nor soote of beast shall passe by it, neither shall it be inhabited fourtie yeres.

12 And I will make the land of Egypt desolate in the mids of the countries, that are desolate.

late, and her cities shall be desolate among the cities that are desolate, for fourtie yeeres: and I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countreys.

13 Yet thus saith the Lord God,* At the end of fourtie yeeres will I gather the Egyptians from the people, where they were scattered,

14 And I will bring againe the captiuitie of Egypt, and will cause them to returne into the land of Pathros into the land of their habitatiou, and they shalbe there a small kingdome.

15 It shalbe the smallest of the kingdomes, neither shall it exalt it selfe any more above the nations: for I will diminish them, that they shall no more rule the nations.

16 And it shalbe no more the confidence of the house of Israel, to bring their iniquitie to remembrance by looking after them, so shall they knowe, that I am the Lord God.

17 ¶ In the seuen and twentieth yeere also in the first moneth, and in the first day of y moneth, came the word of the Lord vnto me, saying,

18 Sonne of man, Nebuchad-nezzar King of Babel caused his armie to serue a great seruice against Tyrus: euery head was made balde, and euery shoulder was made bare: yet had he no wages, nor his armie for Tyrus, for the seruice that he serued against it.

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I will giue the land of Egypt vnto Nebuchad-nezzar the king of Babel, and he shal take her multitude, and spoyle her spoyle, & take her praye, and it shalbe the wages for his armie.

20 I haue giuen him the land of Egypt for his labour, that he serued ¶ against it, because they wrought ¶ for me, saith the Lord God.

21 In that day will I cause the horne of the house of Israel to growe, and I will giue thee an open mouth in the middes of them, and they shall knowe that I am the Lord.

CHAP. XXX.

The destruction of Egypt, and the cities thereof.

The word of the Lord came againe vnto me, saying,

2 Sonne of man, propheticie, & say, Thus saith y Lord God, Howle & cry, Wo be vnto this day.

3 For the day is neere, and the day of the Lord is at hand, a clouddie day, and it shalbe the time of the heathen.

4 And the sword shal come vpon Egypt, and feare shalbe in Ethiopia, whē y slaine shal fal in Egypt, whē they shall take away her multitude, & when her foundations shalbe broken downe.

5 Ethiopia & Phut, and Lud, and all the common people, & Cub, & the men of the land, that is in league, shall fall with them by the sworde.

6 Thus saith the Lord, They also that mainreine Egypt, shall fall, & the pride of her power shall come downe: from the towre of Seuenēh shal they fal by the sword, saith the Lord God.

7 And they shalbe desolate in the mids of the countreys that are desolate, and her cities shalbe in the cities that are wasted.

8 And they shall knowe that I am the Lord, when I haue set a fire in Egypt, and when all her helpers shalbe destroyed.

9 In that day shall there messengers go forth from me in shippes, to make the carelesse Moors afraid, and feare shall come vpon them as in the

day of Egypt: for loe, it commeth.

10 Thus saith the Lord God, I will also make the multitude of Egypt to cease by the hand of Nebuchad-nezzar King of Babel.

11 For he and his people with him, even the terrible nations shalbe brought to destroy the land: and they shall drawe their swords against Egypt, and fill the land with the slaine.

12 And I will make the riuers drie, and sell the land into the hands of the wicked, & I will make the land waste, and all y therein is, by the hands of strangers: I the Lord haue spoken it.

13 Thus saith the Lord God, I will also destroy the idoles, and I will cause their idoles to cease out of ¶ Noph, and there shalbe no more a prince of the land of Egypt, and I will send a feare in the land of Egypt.

14 And I wil make Pathros desolate, & wil set fire in ¶ Zoan, & I wil execute iudgemēt in No.

15 And I will powre my wrath vpon ¶ Sin, which is the strength of Egypt: and I will destroy the multitude of ¶ No.

16 And I will set fire in Egypt: Sin shal haue great sorowe, and No shall be destroyed, and Noph shall haue sorowes daily.

17 The yong men of ¶ Auen, and of ¶ Phibe- seth shall fall by the sword: and these cities shal goe into captiuitie.

18 At Tehaphnehes the day shall restraine his light, when I shall breake there the barres of Egypt: and when the pompe of her power shall cease in her, the cloudes shall couer her, and her daughters shall goe into captiuitie.

19 Thus wil I execute iudgements in Egypt, and they shall knowe that I am the Lord.

20 ¶ And in the eleuenth yeere, in the first moneth, and in the seuenth day of the moneth, the word of the Lord came vnto me, saying,

21 Sonne of man, I haue broken the arme of Pharaoh king of Egypt: & lo, it shal not be bound vp to be healed, neither shal they put a roule to binde it, & so make it strong to hold the sword.

22 Therefore thus saith y Lord God, Behold, I come against Pharaoh King of Egypt, and wil breake his arme, that was strong, but is broken, & I will cause the sword to fall out his hand.

23 And I wil scatter y Egyptians among y nations, & wil disperse them through y countreys.

24 And I will strengthen the arme of the King of Babel, and put my sworde in his hand, but I will breake Pharaohs armes: and he shal cast out sighings, as the sighings of him that is wounded before him.

25 But I will strengthen the armes of y King of Babel, & y armes of Pharaoh shal fal downe, & they shal know, that I am y Lord, when I shal put my sword into y hand of the king of Babel, & he shal stretch it out vpo the land of Egypt.

26 And I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and disperse them among the countreys, and they shall knowe that I am the Lord.

CHAP. XXXI.

¶ A comparison of the prosperitie of Pharaoh with the prosperitie of the Assyrians. 10 He propheticth a like destruction to them both.

And in the eleuenth yeere, in the third moneth, and in the first day of the moneth, the word of the Lord came vnto me, saying,

2 Sonne of man, Speake vnto Pharaoh King

of Egypt, and to his multitude, Whom art thou like in thy greatnesse?

3 Behold, Ashur was like a cedar in Lebanon with faire branches, and with thicke shadowing boughes, and shot vp very hie, and his top was among the thicke boughes.

4 The waters nourished him, and the deepe exalted him on hie with her riuers running round about his plants, and sent out her litle riuers vnto all the trees of the field.

5 Therefore his height was exalted aboue all the trees of the field, & his boughs were multiplied, & his branches were long, because of the multitude of waters, which the deepe sent out.

6 All foules of the heauen made their nests in his boughes, & vnder his branches did all the beastes of the field bring forth their yong, and vnder his shadowe dwelt all mightie nations.

7 Thus was he faire in his greatnesse, and in the length of his branches: for his roote was neere great waters.

8 The cedars in the garden of God, could not hide him: no firre tree was like his branches, & the cheffennut trees were not like his boughes: all the trees in the garden of God were not like vnto him in his beautie.

9 I made him faire by the multitude of his branches: so that all the trees of Eden, that were in the garden of God, enuied him.

10 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Because he is lift vp on high, and hath shot vp his toppe among the thicke boughes, and his heart is lift vp in his height,

11 I haue therefore deliuered him into the handes of the mightiest among the heathen: he shall handle him, for I haue cast him away for his wickednesse.

12 And strangers haue destroyed him, euen the terrible nations, & they haue left him vpon the mountaines, & in al the valleis his branches are fallen, & his boughes are broken by all riuers of land: & al the people of the earth are departed from his shadow, & haue forsaken him.

13 Vpon his ruine shall all the foules of the heauen remaine, and all the beastes of the fildes shalbe vpon his branches,

14 So that none of al the trees by the waters shall be exalted by their height, neither shall shoot vp their top among the thicke boughes, neither shall their leaues stand vp in their height, which drinke so much water: for they are all deliuered vnto death in the nether partes of the earth, in the middes of the children of men among them that goe downe to the pit.

15 Thus saith the Lord God, In the day when he went down to hel, I caused them to mourne, and I couered the deepe for him, and I did re-
fine the floods thereof, and the great waters were stayed: I caused Lebanon to mourne for him, and all the trees of the field fainted.

16 I made the nations to shake at the sound of his fall, when I cast him downe to hell, with them that descend into the pit, and all the excellent trees of Eden, and the best of Lebanon: euen all that are nourished with waters, shalbe comforted in the nether partes of the earth.

17 They also went downe to hell with him vnto them that be slaine with the sworde, and his arme, and they that dwell vnder his shadow

in the middes of the heathen.

18 To whom art thou thus like in glorie and in greatnes among the trees of Eden? yet thou shalt be cast downe with the trees of Eden vnto the nether partes of the earth: thou shalt sleepe in the middes of the vncircumcised, with them that be slaine by the sword: this is Pharaoh and all his multitude. saith the Lord God.

CHAP. XXXII.

2 The Prophet is commanded to bewaile Pharaoh. 12 He prophesieth that destruction shall come vnto Egypt through the King of Babylon.

And in the twelfth yeere in the twelfth moneth, and in the first day of the moneth, the worde of the Lord came vnto me, saying,

2 Sonne of man, take vp a lamentation for Pharaoh King of Egypt, and say vnto him, Thou art like a lyon of the nations, and art as a dragon in the sea: thou castedst out thy riuers, and troubledst the waters with thy secte, and stampedst in the riuers.

3 Thus saith the Lord God, * I will therefore spread my net ouer thee with a great multitude of people, and they shal make thee come vp into my net.

4 Then will I leaue thee vpon the land, and I will cast thee vpon the open field, & wil cause all foules of the heauen to remaine vpon thee, & I wil fill all the beastes of the field with thee,

5 And I will lay thy flesh vpon the mountaines, and fill the valleyes with thine height.

6 I will also water with thy blood the land wherein thou swimdest, euen to the mountaines, and the riuers shalbe full of thee.

7 And when I shall put thee out, I wil couer the heauen, and make the starres thereof darke: * I will couer the sunne with a cloude, and the moone shall not giue her light.

8 All the lightes of heauen will I make darke for thee, and bring darknesse vpon thy land, saith the Lord God.

9 I will also trouble the hearts of many people, when I shall bring thy destruction among the nations, and vpon the countreyes which thou hast not knowen.

10 Yea, I will make many people amased at thee, & their kings shalbe astonished wth feare for thee, when I shall make my sword to glitter against their faces, & they shalbe afraid at euery momēt: euery man for his owne life in day of thy fall.

11 For thus saith the Lord God, The sword of the King of Babel shall come vpon thee.

12 By the swordes of the mightie wil I cause thy multitude to fall: they al shalbe terrible nations, & they shal destroy the pompe of Egypt, and all the multitude thereof shalbe consumed.

13 I will destroy also all the beastes thereof from the great water sides, neither shall the foot of man trouble them any more, nor the hooves of beast trouble them.

14 The wil I make their waters deepe, & cause their riuers to run like oyle. saith the Lord God.

15 When I shal make the land of Egypt desolate, and the countrey with all that is therein, shalbe laid waste: when I shal smite al them, which dwell therein, then shall they know, that I am the Lord.

16 This is the mourning wherewith they shal lament her: the daughters of the nations shall lament

lament her: they shall lament for Egypt, and for all her multitude, saith the Lord God.

17 ¶ In the twelfth yeere also in the fifteenth day of the moneth, came the word of the Lord vnto me, saying,

18 Sonne of man, lament for the multitude of Egypt, and cast them downe, *even* them and the daughters of the mightie nations vnto the nether partes of the earth, with them that goe downe into the pit.

19 Whome doest thou passe in beautie? goe downe and sleepe with the vncircumcised.

20 They shal fal in the mids of them that are slaine by the sword: she is deliuered to the sword: draw her downe and all her multitude.

21 The most mighty & strong shal speake to him out of the mids of hel with them that help her: they are gone downe *and* sleepe with the vncircumcised that be slaine by the sword.

22 Ashur is there and all his companie: their graues are about him: all they are slaine *and* fallen by the sword.

23 Whose graues are made in the side of the pit, & his multitude are round about his graue: all they are slaine & fallen by the sword, which caused feare to be in the land of the living.

24 There is Elam & all his multitude round about his graue: all they are slaine & fallen by the sword, which are gone downe with the vncircumcised into the nether partes of the earth, which caused themselves to be feared in y^e land of the living, yet haue they borne their shame with them that are gone downe to the pit.

25 They haue made his bed in the mids of y^e slaine with all his multitude: their graues are round about him: all these vncircumcised are slaine by y^e sword: though they haue caused their feare in y^e land of y^e living, yet haue they borne their shame with them that go downe to y^e pit: they are laid in the middes of them that be slaine.

26 There is Meshech, Tubal, and all their multitude: their graues are round about them: all these vncircumcised were slaine by the sword, though they caused their feare to be in the land of the living.

27 And they shall not lye with the valiant of the vncircumcised, that are fallen, which are gone downe to the graue, with their weapons of warre, and haue laid their swords vnder their heades, but their iniquitie shall be vpon their bones: because *they were* the feare of the mightie in the land of the living.

28 Yea, thou shalt be broken in the middes of the vncircumcised, and lie with them that are slaine by the sword.

29 There is Edom, his Kings, and all his princes, which with their strength are laide by them that were slaine by the sword: they shall sleepe with the vncircumcised, and with them that goe downe to the pit.

30 There be all the Princes of the North, & all the Zidonians, which are gone downe with the slaine, wth their feare: they are ashamed of their strength, & the vncircumcised sleepe with them that be slaine by the sword, & beare their shame with them that goe downe to the pit.

31 Pharaoh shal see them, & he shal be comforted over all his multitude: Pharaoh, & all his army shall be slaine by y^e sword, saith y^e Lord God.

32 For I haue caused my leare to be in the land of the living: and he shal be laid in the middes of the vncircumcised, with them that are slaine by the sword, *even* Pharaoh and all his multitude, saith the Lord God.

CHAP. XXXIII.

2 The office of y^e gouernours & ministers. 14 He strengtheneth them that desire, and boldeneth them with the promises of mercie. 30 The worde of the Lord against the mockers of the Prophet.

A Gaine the worde of the Lord came vnto me, saying,

2 Sonne of man, speake to y^e children of thy people, & say vnto them, When I bring y^e sword vpon a land, if y^e people of the land take a man frō among them, & make him their watchman,

3 If when he seeth the sword come vpon the land, he blow the trumpet & warne the people,

4 Then he y^e beareth y^e sound of y^e trumpet, & will not be warned: if y^e sword come, & take him away, his blood shalbe vpon his owne head.

5 For he heard y^e sound of y^e trumpet, & would not be admonished: *therefore* his blood shalbe vpon him: but he y^e receiueth warning, shal saue his life.

6 But if y^e watchman see the sword come, and blow not y^e trumpet, & the people be not warned: if y^e sword come, & take any person frō among the: he is take away for his iniquitie, but his blood will I require at y^e watchmans hand.

7 * So thou, O sonne of man, I haue made thee a watchman vnto the house of Israel: therefore thou shalt heare the worde at my mouth, and admonish them from me.

8 When I shall say vnto the wicked, O wicked man, thou shalt die the death, if thou doest not speake, & admonish the wicked of his way, that wicked man shall die for his iniquitie, but his blood will I require at thine hand.

9 Neuerthelesse, if thou warne the wicked of his way, to turne from it, if he doe not turne frō his way, he shall die for his iniquitie, but thou hast deliuered thy soule.

10 Therefore, O y^e sonne of man, speake vnto y^e house of Israel, Thus ye speake, & say, If our transgressions & our sinnes be vpon vs, & we are consumed because of them, how should we the line?

11 Say vnto them, As I liue, saith the Lord God, I desire not the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turne from his way and liue: turne you, turne you from your euill wayes, for why will ye die, O ye house of Israel?

12 Therefore thou sonne of man, say vnto y^e children of thy people: The righteousness of the righteous shal not deliuer him in the day of his transgression, nor y^e wickednes of y^e wicked shal cause him to fal therein, in y^e day y^e he returneth from his wickednes, neither shall the righteous liue for his righteousness in the day y^e he sinneth.

13 When I shall say vnto the righteous, that he shal surely liue, if he trust to his owne righteousness, & comit iniquitie, all his righteousness shalbe no more remembred, but for his iniquitie that he hath committed, he shal die for y^e same.

14 Again when I shall say vnto the wicked, Thou shalt die the death, if he turne from his sinne, and do that which is lawfull and right,

15 To wit, if the wicked restore the pledge, and giue againe that he had robbed, and walke in the statutes of life, without committing iniquitie,

quittie, he shall surely live, and not die.

16 None of his finnes that he hath committed, shalbe mentioned vnto him: *because* he hath done that, which is lawfull and right, he shall surely live.

17 Yet the children of thy people say, * The way of the Lord is not equall: but their owne way is vnequall.

18 When the righteous turneth from his righteousnesse, and committeth iniquitie, he shall euen die thereby.

19 But if the wicked returne from his wickednesse, and doe that which is lawfull and right, he shall live thereby.

20 Yet ye say, The way of the Lord is not equall. O ye house of Israel, I will iudge you euery one after his wayes.

21 Also in the twelfth yere of our captiuitie, in the tenth moneth, and in the fifth day of the moneth, one that had escaped out of Ierusalem, came vnto me, and laid, The citie is smitten.

22 Nowe the hand of the Lord had bene vpon me in the euening afore he that had escaped, came, and had opened my mouth vntill he came to me in the morning: and when he had opened my mouth, I was no more dumpe.

23 Againe the word of the Lord came vnto me, and said,

24 Sonne of man, These that dwell in the desolate places of the land of Israel, talke and say, Abraham was but one, and he possessed the land: but we are many, therefore the land shalbe given vs in possession.

25 Wherefore say vnto them, Thus saith the Lord God, Ye eate with the blood, and lift vp your eyes toward your idoles, and shed blood: should ye then possesse the land?

26 Ye leane vpon your swords: ye worke abomination, and ye defile euery one his neighbours wife: should ye then possesse the land?

27 Say thus vnto them, Thus saith the Lord God, As I live, so surely they that are in the desolate places, shall fall by the sword: and him that is in the open field, will I giue vnto the beastes to be deuoured: and they that be in the forts & in the castles, shall die of the pestilence.

28 For I will lay the land desolate and waste,

and the pompe of her strength shall cease: and

the mountains of Israel shall be desolate, and

none shall passe through.

29 Then shall they knowe that I am the Lord, when I haue laid the land desolate and waste, because of all their abominations, that they haue committed.

30 Also thou sonne of man, the children of thy people that talke of thee by the wallies, and in the doores of houses, and speake one to another, euery one to his brother, saying, Come, I pray you, and heare what is the word that cometh from the Lord:

31 For they come vnto thee, as the people wish to come: & my people sit before thee, & heare thy wordes, but they will not do them; for with their mouthes they make iustes, and their heart goeth after their concupiscesse.

32 And loe, thou art vnto them, as a ielling song of one that hath a pleasant voyce, and can sing well: for they heare thy wordes, but they doe them not.

33 And when this commeth to passe (for loe, it will come) then shall they know, that a Prophet hath bene among them.

CHAP. XXXIII.

2 Against the shepherds that despised the flocke of Christ, & seeke their owne game. 7 The Lord saith that he will visite his dispersed flocke, and gather them together. 23 He promisseth the true Shepherd Christ, and with him peace.

And y word of y Lord came vnto me, saying,

2 Sone of man, prophecie against y shepherds of Israel, prophecie & say vnto the, Thus saith y Lord God vnto the shepherds, * Wo be vnto the shepherds of Israel, that feede themselves: should not y shepherds feed the flockes?

3 Ye eate the fat, and ye clothe you with the wool: ye kill them that are fedde, but ye feede not the sheepe.

4 The weake haue ye not strengthened: the sicke haue ye not healed, neither haue ye bound vp the broken, nor brought againe that which was driven away, neither haue ye sought that which was lost, but with crueltie, and with rigour haue ye ruled them.

5 And they were scattered without a shepherd: and when they were dispersed, they were deuoured of all the beastes of the fildes.

6 My sheepe wandred through all the mountaines, and vpon euery high hill: yea, my flocke was scattered through all the earth, and none did seeke or search after them.

7 Therefore ye shepherds, heare the word of the Lord.

8 As I live, saith the Lord God, surely because my flocke was spoyled and my sheepe were deuoured of all the beastes of the field, hauing no shepherd, neither did my shepherds seeke my sheepe, but the shepherds fed them selues, and fed not my sheepe,

9 Therefore, heare ye the word of the Lord, O ye shepherds,

10 Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I come against the shepherdes, and will require my sheepe at their handes, and cause them to cease from feeding the sheepe: neither shall the shepherds feede them selues any more: for I will deliuer my sheepe from their mouthes, and they shall no more deuoure them.

11 For thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I will search my sheepe, and seeke them out.

12 As a shepherd searcheth out his flocke, when he hath bene among his sheepe that are scattered, so will I seeke out my sheepe, and will deliuer them out of all places, where they haue bene scattered in the cloudie and darke day.

13 And I will bring them out from y people, & gather them from the countreys, & wil bring them to their owne land, and feede them vpon the mountaines of Israel, by the riuers, and in all the inhabited places of the countrey.

14 I will feede them in a good pasture, & vpon y hie mountaines of Israel shal their fold be: there shall they lie in a good fold and in fat pasture shal they feed vpon y mountaines of Israel.

15 I will feede my sheepe, and bring them to their rest saith the Lord God.

16 I will seeke that which was lost, and bring againe that which was driven away, & wil bind vp that which was broken, and will strengthen the

the weake, but I will destroy the fatte and the strong, & I will feede them with iudgement.

17 Also you my sheepe, Thus saith the Lord God, Beholde, I iudge betweene sheepe and sheepe, betweene the rammes and the goates.

18 Seemeth it a smal thing vnto you to haue eaten vp the good pasture, but ye must treade downe with your feete the residue of your pasture: & to haue drunke of y^e deepe waters, but ye must trouble the residue with your feete?

19 And my sheepe eate that which ye haue troden with your feete, and drinke that which ye haue troubled with your feete.

20 Therefore thus saith the Lord God vnto them, Behold, I, *euē* I will iudge betweene the fat sheepe and the leane sheepe.

21 Because ye haue thrust with side and with shoulder, and pusht all the weake with your hornes, till ye haue scattered them abroad,

22 Therefore wil I helpe my sheepe, and they shall no more be spoiled, and I will iudge betweene sheepe and sheepe.

23 And I wil set vp a shepherd ouer them, & he shall feede them, *euē* my seruant David, he shall feede them, and he shall be their shepherd.

24 And I the Lord will be their God, and my seruant David shall be the prince among them, I the Lord haue spoken it.

25 And I will make with them a couenant of peace, and will cause the ouill beastes to cease out of the land: and they shall dwell safely in the wilderness, and sleepe in the woods.

26 And I will set them, as a blessing, *euē* round about my mountaine: and I will cause raine to come downe in due season, and there shall be raine of blessing.

27 And the tree of the fildes shall yeeld her fruite, and the earth shall giue her fruite, & they shall be safe in their land, and shall knowe that I am the Lord, when I haue broken the cordes of their yoke, and deliuered them out of the hands of those that serued them selues of them.

28 And they shall no more be spoiled of the heathen, neither shall the beastes of the land deuoure them, but they shall dwell safely, and none shall make them afraid.

29 And I will raise vp for them a plant of renowne, and they shall be no more consumed with hunger in the land, neither beare the reproch of the heathen any more.

30 Thus shall they vnderstand, y^e I the Lord their God am with them, & that they, *euē* the house of Israel are my people, saith y^e Lord God.

31 And ye my sheepe, y^e sheepe of my pasture are men, & I am your God, saith y^e Lord God.

CHAP. XXXV.

The destruction that shall come on mount Seir, because they troubled the people of the Lord.

Moreouer the word of the Lord came vnto me, saying,

3 Sonne of man, set thy face against mount Seir, and propheticie against it,

4 And say vnto it, Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, O mount Seir, I come against thee, and I will stretch out mine hand against thee, and I will make thee desolate and waste.

5 I will lay thy cities waste, and thou shalt be desolate, & thou shalt know that I am y^e Lord.

6 Because thou hast had a perpetuall hatred,

and hast put the children of Israel to flight by the force of the sword in the time of their calamitie, when *their* iniquitie had an end,

6 Therefore as I liue, saith the Lord God, I will prepare thee vnto blood, and blood shall pursue thee: except thou hate blood, euē blood shall pursue thee.

7 Thus will I make mount Seir desolate and waste, and cut off from it him that passeth out and him that returneth.

8 And I will fill his mountaines wth his slaine men: in thine hils, & in thy valles, & in all thy riuers shall they fall, y^e are slaine with the sword.

9 I will make thee perpetuall desolations, and thy cities shall not returne, and ye shall knowe that I am the Lord.

10 Because thou hast said, These two nations, and these two countreis shall be mine, and we will possesse them (seeing the Lord was there)

11 Therefore as I liue, saith the Lord God, I will *euē* doe according to thy wrath, and according to thine indignation which thou hast vsed in thine hatred against them: and I will make my selfe knowne among them when I haue iudged thee.

12 And thou shalt know, that I y^e Lord haue heard all thy blasphemie wth thou hast spoken against the mountaines of Israel, saying, They lye waste, they are giuen vs to be deuoured.

13 Thus with your monthes ye haue boasted against me, and haue multiplied your wordes against me: I haue heard them.

14 Thus saith the Lord God, So shall all the world reioyce when I shall make thee desolate.

15 As thou diddest reioice at the inheritance of the house of Israel, because it was desolate, so will I do vnto thee: thou shalt be desolate, O mount Seir, and all Idumea wholly, and they shall knowe that I am the Lord.

CHAP. XXXVI.

8 He promiseth to deliuer Israel from the Gentiles. 22 The benefites done vnto the Jewes, are to be ascribed to the mercie of God, and not vnto their desertings. 26 God reneweth our heartes, that we may walke in his commandments.

Also thou sonne of man, propheticie vnto the mountaines of Israel, and say, Ye mountaines of Israel, heare the word of the Lord.

2 Thus saith the Lord God, Because the enemy hath said against you, Aha, *euē* the hie places of the world are ours in possession,

3 Therefore propheticie, & say, Thus saith the Lord God, Because y^e they haue made you desolate, & swallowed you vp on euery side, that ye might be a possession vnto the residue of y^e heathen, and ye are come vnto the lips & tongues of men, and vnto the reproche of the people,

4 Therefore ye mountaines of Israel, heare the word of the Lord God, Thus saith y^e Lord God to the mountaines and to the hilles, to y^e riuers, and to the valleys, and to the waste, and desolate places, and to the cities that are forsaken: which are spoiled and had in derision of the residue of the heathen that are round about.

5 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Surely in the fire of mine indignation haue I spoken against the residue of the heathen, & against all Idumea, which haue taken my land for their possession, with the toy of all their heart, and with

despitefull mindes to cast it out or a pray.

6 Prophecie therefore vpon the land of Israel, & say vnto the mountaines and to the hilles, to the rivers, and to the valleyes, Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I haue spoken in mine indignation, and in my wrath, because ye haue suffered the shame of the heathen,

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, I haue lifted vp mine hand, surely the heathen that are about you, shall beare their shame.

8 But you, O mountaines of Israel, ye shall shoot forth your braches, & bring forth your fruit to my people of Israel: for they are ready to come.

9 For behold, I come vnto you, and I will turne vnto you, and ye shall be tilled and sowed.

10 And I will multiplie y men vpon you, *even* al the house of Israel wholly, & the cities shall be inhabited, & the desolate places shall be builded.

11 And I will multiplie vpon you man & beast, and they shall increase, & bring fruit, & I will cause you to dwel after your old estate, & I will bestowe benefites vpon you more then at the first, and ye shall knowe that I am the Lord.

12 Yea, I will cause men to walke vpon you, *even* my people Israel, and they shall possesse you, and ye shall be their inheritance, and ye shall no more henceforth deprive them of men.

13 Thus saith the Lord God, Because they say vnto you, Thou *land* deuourest vp men, and hast bene a waste of thy people,

14 Therefore thou shalt deuoure men no more, neither waste thy people henceforth, saith the Lord God,

15 Neither will I cause men to heare in thee the shame of the heathen any more, neither shalt thou beare the reproch of the people any more, neither shalt cause thy tolke to fall any more, saith the Lord God.

16 Moreover the word of the Lord came vnto me, saying,

17 Sonne of man, when the house of Israel dwelt in their own land, they defiled it by their owne wayes, & by their deedes: their way was before me as the filthinesse of the menstruous.

18 Wherefore I powred my wrath vpon thee, for the blood that they had shed in the land, & for their idoles, *where with* they had polluted it.

19 And I scattered them among the heathen, and they were dispersed through the countreys for according to their wayes, and according to their deedes, I iudged them.

20 And when they entred vnto y heathen, whither they went, they polluted mine holy Name, when they said of them, These are the people of the Lord, & are gone out of his land.

21 But I favoured mine holy Name, which the house of Israel had polluted among the heathen, whither they went.

22 Therefore say vnto y house of Israel, Thus saith y Lord God, I do not this for your sakes, O house of Israel, but for mine holy names sake, w ye polluted among y heathen, whither ye went.

23 And I will sanctifie my great Name, which was polluted among y heathen, among whom you haue polluted it, & the heathen shall know that I am the Lord, saith the Lord God, when I shall be sanctified in you before y their eyes.

24 For I will take you from among the heathen, and gather you out of all countreys, and

will bring you into your owne land.

25 Then will I powre cleane water vpon you, and ye shall be cleane: *yea*, from all your filthinesse, and from all your idoles will I cleanse you.

26 A new heart also will I giue you, and a new spirit will I put within you, and I will take away the stonie heart out of your body, and I will giue you an heart of flesh.

27 And I will put my spirit within you, and cause you to walke in my statutes, and ye shall keepe my iudgements and doe them.

28 And ye shall dwell in the land that I gaue to your fathers, and ye shall be my people and I will be your God.

29 I will also deliuer you from all your filthinesse, and I will call for corne, and will increase it, and lay no famine vpon you.

30 For I will multiplie the fruite of the trees, & the increase of the field, that ye shall beare no more y reproch of famine among the heathen.

31 Then shall ye remember your owne wicked wayes, and your deedes y were not good, & shall iudge your selues worthy to haue bin destroyed for your iniquities, and for your abominations.

32 Be it known vnto you that I do not this for your sakes, saith the Lord God: therefore, O ye house of Israel be ashamed, and confounded for your owne wayes.

33 Thus saith the Lord God, What time as I shall haue cleansed you from all your iniquities, I will cause y to dwell in the cities, and the desolate places shall be builded.

34 And y desolate land shall be tilled, where as it lay waste in the sight of all that passed by.

35 For they said, This waste land was like the garden of Eden, and these waste & desolate and ruinous cities were strong, and were inhabited.

36 Then the residue of the heathen that are left round about you, shall know that I the Lord build the ruinous places, and plant the desolate places: I the Lord haue spoken it, & will do it.

37 Thus saith y Lord God, I will yet for this be sought of y house of Israel, to perform it vnto them: I will increase them w men like a flocke.

38 As the holy flocke, as the flocke of Ierusalem in their solemn feastes, so shall the desolate cities be filled with flockes of men, and they shall knowe that I am the Lord.

CHAP XXXVII.

1 He prophesieth the bringing againe of the people being in captivity. 16 He sheweth the vision of the ten tribes with the two.

The hand of the Lord was vpon me, and carried me out in the spirit of the Lord, and set me downe in the middes of the field, which was full of bones.

2 And he led me round about by them, and behold, there were very many in the open field, and loe they were very drie.

3 And he said vnto me, Sonne of man, can these bones liue? And I answered, O Lord God, thou knowest.

4 Againe he said vnto me, Prophecie vpon these bones, and say vnto them, O ye drie bones, heare the word of the Lord.

5 Thus saith the Lord God vnto these bones, Behold, I will cause breath to enter into you, and ye shall liue.

6 And I will lay sinewes vpon you, and make

flesh grow vpon you, and couer you with skin, and put breath in you, that ye may liue, and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

7 So I prophesied, as I was commanded: and as I prophesied there was a noyse, and behold, there was a shaking, and the bones came together, bone to his bone.

8 And when I behelde, loe, the finewes, and the flesh grew vpon them, & aboue, the skin couered them, but there was no breath in them.

9 Then said he vnto me, Prophecie vnto the winde: prophecie, sonne of man, and say to the winde, Thus saith the Lord God, Come from the four winds, O breath, and breathe vpon these slaine, that they may liue.

10 So I prophesied as he had commanded me: and the breath came into them, and they liued, and stood vp vpon their feet, an exceeding great armie.

11 Then hee saide vnto me, Sonne of man, these bones are the whole house of Israel. Beholde, they say, Our bones are dried, and our hope is gone, and we are cleane cut off.

12 Therefore prophecie, & say vnto the, Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, my people, I will open your graues, & cause you to come vp out of your sepulchres, & bring you into the land of Israel.

13 And ye shall knowe that I am the Lorde, when I haue opened your graues, O my people, and brought you vp out of your sepulchres,

14 And shall put my Spirit in you, and yee shall liue, and I shall place you in your owne land, then ye shall know that I the Lorde haue spoken it, and performed it, saith the Lord.

15 ¶ The word of the Lord came againe vnto me, saying,

16 Moreover thou sonne of man, take thee a piece of wood, and write vpon it, Vnto Iudah and to the children of Israel his companions: then take another piece of wood, and write vpon it, Vnto Ioseph the tree of Ephraim, & to all the house of Israel his companions.

17 And thou shalt ioine them one to another into one tree, & they shall be as one in thine hand.

18 And when the children of thy people shall speake vnto thee, saying, Wilt thou not shewe vs what thou meanest by these?

19 Thou shalt answer them, Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I will take the tree of Ioseph which is in the hand of Ephraim, & the tribes of Israel his fellowes, and will put them with him, *even* with the tree of Iudah, & make them one tree, and they shall be one in mine hand.

20 And the pieces of wood, whereon thou writest, shall be in thine hand, in their sight.

21 And say vnto them, Thus saith the Lorde God, Beholde, I will take the children of Israel from among the heathen, whether they be gone, and will gather them on euery side, and bring them into their owne land.

22 And I will make them one people in the land, vpon the mountaines of Israel, *and one King shall be King to them all and they shall be no more two peoples, neither be deuided any more henceforth into two kingdomes.

23 Neither shall they be polluted any more with their idoles, nor with their abominations, nor with any of their transgressions: but I will save the out of all their dwelling places, where-

in they haue sinned, & will cleanse them: so shall they be my people, and I will be their God.

24 And Dauid my *seruant shall be King ouer *Isa. 40.* them, & they all shall haue one shepheard: they shall also walke in my iudgements, and obserue *chap. 34.* my statutes, and doe them. *dan. 9. 2.*

25 And they shall dwell in the land, for I haue giuen vnto Iakob my seruāt, where your fathers haue dwelt, & they shall dwell therein, *even* they & their sonnes, and their sonnes sonnes for euer, & my seruāt Dauid shall be their prince for euer.

26 Moreover, I will make *a covenant of *Psal. 110.* peace with them: it shall be an euertlasting covenant with them, and I will place them, and multiplie them, and will set my Sanctuary among them for euermore.

27 My tabernacle also shall be with them: yea, I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

28 Thus the heathen shall knowe, that I the Lord doe sanctifie Israel, when my Sanctuary shall be among them for euermore.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

2 He prophesieth that Gog & Magog shall fight against the people of God. 21 Their destruction.

And the worde of the Lorde came vnto me, saying,

2 Sonne of man, set thy face against Gog and against the land of Magog, the chiefe prince of Meshech and Tubal, and prophecie against him,

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God, Beholde, I come against thee, O Gog the chiefe prince of Meshech and Tubal.

4 And I will destroy thee, and put hookes in thy chawes, & I will bring thee forth, and all thine hoste, both horses, & horsemen, all clothed with all sorts of armour, *even* a great multitude with bucklers, & shieldes, all handling swordes.

5 They of Paras, of Cush, & Phut with them, *even* all they that beare shield and helme.

6 Gomer and all his bandes, and the house of Togarmah of the North quarters, and all his bands, and much people with thee.

7 Prepare thy selfe, and make thee ready, both thou, and all thy multitude, that are assembled vnto thee, and be thou their safeguard.

8 After many daies thou shalt be visited: for in the latter yeres thou shalt come into the land, which hath bin destroyed with the sword, & is gathered out of many people vpon the mountaines of Israel, which haue long lien waste: yet they haue bin brought out of the people, & they shall dwell safely. *Or it may be, the land of*

9 Thou shalt ascend and come vp like a tempest, & shalt be like a cloud to couer the land, both thou, & all thy bands, & many people with thee.

10 Thus saith the Lord God, *Even* at the same time shall many things come into thy minde, and thou shalt thinke euill thoughts.

11 And thou shalt say, I will go vp to the land that hath no walled towres: I will goe to them which are at rest, & dwell in safetie, which dwell all without walles, & haue neither barres nor gates.

12 Thinking to spoile the praye, and to take a bootie, to turne thine hand vpon the desolate places that are now inhabited, & vpon the people, that are gathered out of the nations, which haue gotten cattell and goods, and dwell in the middes of the land.

13 Sheba & Dedan, & the marchants of Tarshish, with all the Lyons thereof shall say vnto thee,

thee, Art thou come to spoile? pray? hast thou gathered by multitude to take a booty to carry away silver and golde, to take away cattell and goods, and to spoile a great praye?

14 Therefore, sonne of man, prophetic, and say vnto Gog, Thus saith the Lord God, In that day when my people of Israel dwelleth safe, shalt thou not know it?

15 And come fro thy place out of the North parts, thou and much people with thee? all shall ride vpon horses, *even* a great multitude and a mightie armie.

16 And thou shalt come vp against my people of Israel as a cloud to couer the land: thou shalt be in the latter daies, and I will bring thee vpon my land, that the heathen may know me, when I shall be sanctified in thee, O Gog, before their eyes.

17 Thus saith the Lord God, Art not thou he, of whom I haue spoken in old time by the hand of my seruants the Prophets of Israel which prophetic in those daies and yeeeres, that I would bring thee vpon them?

18 At the same time also when God shall come against the lande of Israel, saith the Lord God, my wrath shall arise in mine anger.

19 For in mine indignation and in the fire of my wrath haue I spoken it: surely at that time there shall be a great shaking in thy land of Israel,

20 So that the fishes of the sea, and the fowles of heaven, & the beasts of the field, & all that moue & creepe vpon the earth, and all the men that are vpon the earth, shall tremble at my presence, & the mountains shall be overthrowed, & the staires shall fall, and every wall shall fall to the ground.

21 For I will call for a sword against him, throughout all my mountains, saith the Lord God: every mans sword shall be against his brother.

22 And I will pleade against him with pestilence, and with blood, and I will cause to raine vpon him & vpon his bands, and vpon the great people that are with him, a sore raine, & hailestones, fire, and brimstone.

23 Thus will I be magnified, and sanctified, and known in the eyes of many nations, and they shall know, that I am the Lord.

CHAP. XXXIX.

1 The destruction of Gog and Magog. 11 The graves of Gog & his host. 17 They shall be deuoured of birds & beasts. 22 Wherefore the house of Israel is captiue. 24 Their bringing home is promised.

Therefore, thou sonne of man, prophetic against Gog, & say, Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I come against thee, O Gog, the chiefe prince of Meshech and Tubal.

2 And I will destroy thee, and leaue but the sixt part of thee, and will cause thee to come vp from the North parts, and will bring thee vpon the mountaines of Israel:

3 And I will smite thy bowe out of thy left hand, and I will cause thine arrowes to fall out of thy right hand.

4 Thou shalt fall vpon the mountaines of Israel, & all thy bandes & the people, that is with thee: for I will giue thee vnto birds & to every feathered fowle & beast of the field to be deuoured.

5 Thou shalt fall vpon the open fields: for I haue spoken it, saith the Lord God.

6 And I will send a fire on Magog, and among them that dwell safely in the lles, and they shall

know, that I am the Lord.

7 So will I make mine holy Name known in the mids of my people Israel, and I will not suffer them to pollute mine holy Name any more, and the heathen shall know that I am the Lord, the holy one of Israel.

8 Beholde, it is come, and it is done, saith the Lord God: this is thy day whereof I haue spoken.

9 And they that dwell in the cities of Israel, shall goe forth, & shall burne and set fire vpon the weapons, and on the shieldes, and bucklers, vpon the bowes, & vpon the arrowes and vpon the staves in their handes, and vpon the speares, & they shall burne them with fire seven yeeeres.

10 So they shall bring no wood out of the fields, neither cut downe any out of the forests: for they shall burne the weapons with fire, and they shall robbe those that robbed them, and spoile those that spoiled them, saith the Lord God.

11 And at the same time will I giue vnto Gog a place there for buriall in Israel, *even* the valley whereby men goe toward the East part of the Sea: and it shall cause them that passe by, to stop their noses, & there shall they burie Gog with all his multitude: and they shall call it the valley of Haman-Gog.

12 And seven moneths long shall the house of Israel be burying of them, that they may cleanse the land.

13 Yea, all the people of the lande shall burie them, and they shall haue a name when I shall be glorified, saith the Lord God.

14 And they shall chuse out men to goe continually through the land with the that trauaile, to burie those that remaine vpon the ground, and cleanse it: they shall search to the ende of seven moneths.

15 And the traualers that passe through the land, if any see a mans bone, then shall he set vp a signe by it till the buriers haue buried it, in the valley of Haman-Gog.

16 And also the name of the citie shall be Haman-Gog: thus shall they cleanse the land.

17 And thou sonne of man, thus saith the Lord God, Speake vnto every feathered fowle, and to all the beasts of the field, Assemble your selues, and come: gather your selues on every side to my sacrifice: for I doe sacrifice a great sacrifice for you vpon the mountaines of Israel, that yee may eat flesh, and drinke blood.

18 Yee shall eat the flesh of the valiant, and drinke the blood of the princes of the earth, of the weathers, of the lambs, & of the goats, and of bullockes, *even* of all fat beasts of Bashan.

19 And ye shall eat fatte till ye be full, and drinke blood till ye be drunken of my sacrifice, which I haue sacrificed for you.

20 Thus you shall be filled at my table with horses and charets, with valiant men, and with all men of warre, saith the Lord God.

21 And I will set my glory among the heathen, & all the heathen shall see my iudgement, that I haue executed, and mine hande, which I haue laid vpon them.

22 So the house of Israel shall know, that I am the Lord their God from that day & so forth.

23 And the heathen shall know, that the house of Israel went into captiuitie, for their iniquitie, because they trespassed against me: therefore haue I

I my face fro them, & gaue them into the hande of their enemies: so fell they all by the sword.

24 According to their vncleannesse, and according to their transgressions haue I done vnto them, and hid my face from them.

25 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Nowe will I bring againe the captiuitie of Iacob, and haue compassion vpon the whole house of Israel, and will be ielous for mine holy Name.

26 After that they haue borne their shame, & all their transgression whereby they haue transgressed against mee, when they dwelt saley in their land and without feare of any.

27 When I haue brought them againe from the people, and gathered them out of their enemies landes, and am * sanctified in them in the sight of many nations.

28 Then shall they know, that I am the Lord their God, which caused the to be led into captiuitie among the heathen: but I haue gathered them vnto their owne land, and haue left none of them any more there.

29 Neither wil I hide my face any more from them: for I haue powred out my Spirit vpon the house of Israel, saith the Lord God.

CHAP. XI.

The restoring of the citie and of the Temple.

IN the five and twentieth yeere of our being in captiuitie in the beginning of the yeere, in the tenth day of the moneth, in the fourteenth yeere after that the citie was smitten, in the selfe same day, the hande of the Lord was vpon mee, and brought me thither.

2 Into the land of Israel brought hee me by a *visions of God.* diuine vision, & set me vpon a very hie mountaine, whereupon was as the building of a citie, toward the South.

3 And hee brought me thither, and beholde, there was a man whose similitude was to looke to like brasse, & a linnen threed in his hand, and a reed to measure with: and he stood at the gate.

4 And the man said vnto me, Sonne of man, beholde with thine eyes, and heare with thine eares, & set thine heart vpon all that I shal shew thee: for to the intent, that they might be shewed thee, art thou brought hither: declare all that thou seest, vnto the house of Israel.

5 And behold, I saw a wall on the outside of the house round about: and in the mans hande was a reed to measure with, of fixe cubites long, by the cubite, and an hand breadth: so he measured the breadth of the building with one reede, and the height with one reede.

6 Then came he vnto the gate, which looketh toward the East, & went vp the staires thereof, and measured the post of the gate, which was one reede broad, and the other post of the gate, which was one reede broad.

7 And euery chamber was one reede long, and one reede broad, and betweene the chambers were fixe cubits: and the post of the gate by the porch of the gate within was one reede.

8 Hee measured also the porche of the gate within with one reede.

9 Then measured he the porch of the gate of eight cubites, and the postes thereof of two cubites, and the porch of the gate was inward.

10 And the chambers of the gate Eastwarde, were three on this side, & three on that side: they

three were of one measure, & the postes had one measure on this side, and one on that side.

11 And he measured the breadth of the entry of the gate tenne cubites, and the height of the gate thirteene cubites.

12 The space also before the chambers was one cubite on this side, and the space was one cubite on that side, and the chambers were fixe cubites on this side and fixe cubites on that side.

13 He measured then the gate from the rooffe of a chamber to the top of the gate: the breadth was fixe & twentie cubites, doore against doore.

14 He made also postes of threescore cubites, and the postes of the court, and of the gate had one measure round about.

15 And vpon the forefront of the entrie of the gate vnto the forefront of the porche of the gate within were fiftie cubites.

16 And there were narrowe windowes in the chambers, and in their postes within the gate round about, and likewise to the arches: and the windowes went round about within: and vpon the postes were palme trees.

17 ¶ Then brought hee me into the outward court, and loe, there were chambers, and a pauement made for the court round about, and thirtie chambers were vpon the pauement.

18 And the pauement was by the side of the gates ouer against the length of the gates, and the pauement was beneath.

19 Then hee measured the breadth from the forefront of the lower gate without, vnto the forefront of the court within, an hundred cubites Eastward and Northward.

20 And the gate of the outward court that looked toward the North, measured he after the length and breadth thereof.

21 And the chambers thereof were, three on this side, and three on that side, and the postes thereof & the arches thereof were after the measure of the first gate: the length thereof was fiftie cubites, & the breadth fixe and twentie cubites.

22 And their windowes, & their arches with their palme trees, were after the measure of the gate that looketh toward the East, & the going vp vnto it had seuen steps, and the arches thereof were before them.

23 And the gate of the inner court stood ouer against the gate toward the North, and toward the East, and hee measured from gate to gate an hundred cubites.

24 After that, hee brought mee toward the South, & loe, there was a gate toward the South, and he measured the postes thereof, and the arches thereof according to these measures.

25 And there were windowes in it, and in the arches thereof round about, like those windowes: the height was fiftie cubits, and the breadth fixe and twentie cubites.

26 And there were seuen steps to goe vp to it, and the arches thereof were before them: and it had palme trees, one on this side, and another on that side vpon the post thereof.

27 ¶ And there was a gate in the inner court toward the South, and hee measured from gate to gate toward the South an hundred cubites.

28 And hee brought me into the inner court by the South gate, and hee measured the South gate according to these measures.

29 And the chambers thereof, and the postes thereof, & the arches thereof according to these measures, & there were windowes in it, & in the arches thereof round about, it was fiftie cubites long, and five and twentie cubites broad.

30 And the arches round about were five and twentie cubites long, and five cubites broad.

31 And the arches thereof were toward the vttor court, & palme trees were vpon the postes thereof, & the going vp to it had eight steppes.

32 ¶ Again hee brought me into the inner court toward the East, and he measured the gate according to these measures.

33 And the chambers thereof, and the postes thereof, & the arches thereof were according to these measures, and there were windowes therein, & in the arches thereof round about, it was fiftie cubites long, & five & twentie cubits broad.

34 And the arches thereof were toward the vttor court, & palme trees were vpon the postes thereof, on this side, and on that side, and the going vp to it had eight steppes.

35 ¶ After, he brought me to the North gate, and measured it according to these measures,

36 The chambers thereof, the postes thereof, and the arches thereof, and there were windowes therein round about: the height was fiftie cubits, and the breadth five and twentie cubites.

37 And the postes thereof were toward the vttor court, and palme trees were vpon the postes thereof on this side, and on that side, and the going vp to it had eight steppes.

38 And every chamber, and the entrie thereof, was vnder the postes of the gates: there they washed the burnt offering.

39 And in the porche of the gate stood two tables on this side, and two tables on that side, vpon the which they slewe the burnt offering, and sinne offering and the trespass offering.

40 And at the side beyonde the steppes, at the entrie of the North gate stood two tables, and on the other side, which was at the porch of the gate were two tables.

41 Foure tables were on this side, and foure tables on that side by the side of the gate, euen eight tables wherupon they slew their sacrifice.

42 And the foure tables were of hewen stone for the burnt offering, of a cubite & an half long, & a cubite & an halfe broad, and one cubite hie wherupon also they laid the instruments wherewith they slew the burnt offering & the sacrifice.

43 And within were borders an hand broad, fastened round about, and vpon the tables lay the flesh of the offering.

44 And without the inner gate were the chambers of the singers in the inner court, which was at the side of the North gate: and their prospect was toward the South, & one was at the side of the East gate, having the prospect toward the North.

45 And he said vnto me, This chamber whose prospect is toward the South, & for the Priestes, that haue charge to keepe the house.

46 And the chamber, whose prospect is toward the North, & for the Priestes that haue the charge to keepe the altar: these are the sonnes of Zadok among the sonnes of Levi which may come neere to the Lord to minister vnto him.

47 So he measured the court, an hundred cubits long, & an hundred cubits broad, euen foure

square: likewise the altar that was before the house.

48 And hee brought me to the porche of the house, & measured the postes of the porche, five cubites on this side, and five cubits on that side: and the breadth of the gate was three cubites on this side, and three cubites on that side.

49 The length of the porche was twentie cubites, and the breadth eleuen cubites, and hee brought me by the steps whereby they went vp to it, and there were pillars by the postes, one on this side, and another on that side.

CHAP. XLI.

1 The disposition and order of the building of the Temple & the other things thereto belonging.

Afterward he brought me to the Temple, and measured the postes, sixe cubites broad on the one side, and sixe cubites broad on the other side, which was the breadth of the Tabernacle.

2 And the breadth of the entrie was ten cubites, and the sides of the entrie were five cubits on the one side, & five cubites on the other side, and hee measured the length thereof fourtie cubites and the breadth twentie cubites.

3 Then went he in, and measured the posts of the entrie two cubites, & the entrie sixe cubites, and the breadth of the entrie seven cubites.

4 So hee measured the length thereof twentie cubites, and the breadth twentie cubites before the Temple. And hee saide vnto me, This is the most holy place.

5 After, he measured the wal of the house, sixe cubites, and the breadth of every chamber foure cubites round about the house, on every side.

6 And the chambers were chamber vpon chamber, three & thirtie foot high, & they entred into the wall made for the chambers & was round about the house, that the postes might be fastened therein, & not be fastened in the wall of the house.

7 And it was large and went round mounting vpward to the chambers: for the staire of the house was mounting vpward, round about the house: therefore the house was larger vpward: so they went vp from the lowest chamber to the hiest by the middes.

8 I sawe also the house hie round about: the foundations of the chambers were a full round of sixe great cubites.

9 The thicknes of the wall which was for the chamber without, was five cubites, & that which remained, was the place of the chambers that were within.

10 And betweene the chambers was the widenesse of twentie cubites round about the House on every side.

11 And the doores of the chambers were toward the place that remained, one doore toward the North, & another doore toward the South, and the breadth of the place that remained, was five cubites round about.

12 Now the building that was before the separate place toward the West corner, was seuentie cubites broad, and the wall of the building was five cubites thicke, round about, and the length ninetie cubites.

13 So he measured the house an hundred cubits long, & the separate place & the building with the walles thereof were an hundred cubites long.

14 Also the breadth of the forefront of the house and of the separate place toward the East

East, *was* an hundred cubites.

15 And hee measured the length of the building, *ouer* against the separate place, which was behind it, and the chambers on the one side, and on the other side an hundred cubites with the Temple within, and the arches of the court.

16 The postes and the narrow windowes, and the chambers round about, on three sides *ouer* against the postes, *sieled* with cedar wood round about, and from the grounde vp to the windowes, and the windowes were *sieled*.

17 And from about the doore vnto the inner house and without, and by all the wall round about within and without it was *sieled according* to the measure.

18 And it was made wth Cherubims & palme trees, so *y* a palme tree *was* betwene a Cherub and a Cherub: and *euery* Cherub had two faces.

19 So that the face of a man *was* toward the palme tree on the one side, & the face of a lyon toward the palme tree on the other side: *thus* was it made through all the house round about.

20 From the grounde vnto about the doore were Cherubims and palme trees made as in the wall of the Temple.

21 The postes of the Temple were squared, and thus to looke vnto *was* the similitude and forme of the Sanctuary.

22 The altar of wood *was* three cubites hie, & the length thereof two cubites, and the corners thereof & the length thereof and the sides thereof were of woode. And he saide vnto me, This is the table that shall be before the Lord.

23 And the Temple and the Sanctuary had two doores.

24 And the doores had two wickets, *euery* two turning wickets, two wickets for one doore, and two wickets for another doore.

25 And vpon the doores of the Temple there were made Cherubims & palm trees, like as was made vpon *y* wall, & there were thick planks vpon the forefront of the porch without.

26 And there were narrowe windowes and palme trees on the one side, and on the other side, by the sides of the porch, and vpon the sides of the house, and thicke planks.

CHAP. XLIIII.

Of the chambers of the Temple for the Priests, and the holy things.

Then brought he me into the vtter court by the way toward the North, and he brought me into the chamber that was *ouer* against the separate place, and which was before the building toward the North.

2 Before the length of an hundred cubits, *was* the North doore, & it *was* fiftie cubites broad.

3 *ouer* against the twentie cubits which were for the inner court, and *ouer* against the pavement, which was for the vtter court, was chamber against chamber in three rowes.

4 And before the chambers *was* a gallerie of ten cubites wide, and within *was* a way of one cubite, and their doores toward the North.

5 Now the chambers above were narrower for those chambers seemed to eate vp these, so *was* the lower, and those that were in the mids of the building.

6 For they were in three rowes, but had not pillars as the pillars of the court: therefore there

was a difference from them beneath, and from the middlemost, *euery* from the ground.

7 And the wall that was without *ouer* against *y* chambers, toward the vtter court on the forefront of the chambers, *was* fiftie cubites long.

8 For the length of the chambers that were in the vtter court, *was* fiftie cubites: and soe, before the Temple were an hundred cubites.

9 And vnder these chambers *was* the entrie on the East side, as one goeth into them from the outward court.

10 The chambers were in the thicknes of the wall of the court toward the East, *ouer* against the separate place, and *ouer* against the building.

11 And the way before them *was* after the manner of the chambers, which were toward the North as long as they, & as broad as they: and all their entries were like, both according to their facions, and according to their doores.

12 And according to the doores of the chambers *y* were toward the South, *was* a doore in the corner of *y* way, *euery* the way directly before the wall toward the East, as one entrieth.

13 Then said he vnto me, The North chambers and the South chambers which are before the separate place, they be holy chambers where in the Priests that approach vnto the Lord, shall eate the most holy thinges, there shall they lay the most holy thinges, and the meate offering, and the sime offering, and the trespass offering: for the place is holy.

14 When the Priestles enter therein, they shall not go out of the holy place into *y* vtter court, but there they shall lay their garments wherein they minister: for they are holy, and shall put on other garments, and so shall approach to those things which are for the people.

15 Now when he had made an ende of measuring the inner house, hee brought me forth toward the gate whose prospect is toward the East, and measured it round about.

16 Hee measured the Eastside with the measuring rod, five hundred reedes, *euery* with the measuring reede round about.

17 He measured also the North side, five hundred reedes, *euery* with the measuring reede round about.

18 And he measured the South side, five hundred reedes with the measuring reede.

19 He turned about also to the West side, and measured five hundred reedes with the measuring reede.

20 He measured it by the foure sides: it had a wall round about, five hundred reedes long, and five hundred broad, to make a separation betwene the Sanctuary, and the prophane place.

CHAP. XLIIII.

2 He seeth *y* glorie of God going into *y* Temple, from whence it had before departed. 7 He mentioneth the idolatrie of the children of Israel, for the which they were brought to nought. 9 He is commanded to call them againe to repentance.

AFTERWARD hee brought me to the gate, *euery* the gate that turneth toward the East.

2 And behold, the glory of the God of Israel came from out of the East, whose voyce was like a noise of great waters, and the earth was made light with his glory.

3 And the vision which I saw *was* like the vision.

vision, *even* as the vision that I saw when I came to destroy the city: and the visions were like the vision that I saw by the river Chebar: and I fell upon my face.

4 And the glory of the Lord came into the house by the way of the gate, whose prospect is toward the East.

5 So the Spirit took me up and brought me into the inner court, and behold, the glory of the Lord filled the house.

6 And I heard one speaking unto me out of the house: and there stood a man by me,

7 Which said unto me, Sonne of man, *this* place is my throne, and the place of the soles of my feet, whereas I will dwell among the children of Israel for ever, & the house of Israel shall no more defile mine holy Name, neither they nor their Kings by their fornication, nor by the carkeises of their Kings in their hie places.

8 Albeit they set their thresholds by my thresholds, & their postes by my postes (for there was but a wal betweene me and them) yet have they defiled mine holy Name with their abominations, that they have committed: wherefore I have consumed them in my wrath.

9 Now therefore let them put away their fornication, and the carkeises of their Kings farre from me, & I will dwell among them for ever.

10 ¶ Thou sonne of man, shew this House to the house of Israel, & they may be ashamed of their wickednes, & let them measure & paterne.

11 And if they be ashamed of all & they have done, shew them & fourme of the house, & the paterne thereof, & the going out thereof, & the coming in thereof, & the whole fashion thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, & all the figures thereof, and all the lawes thereof, & write it in their sight, & they may keepe the whole fashion thereof, & all the ordinances thereof, & do them.

12 This is the & description of the house. *If* shall be upon the top of the mount: the limits thereof round about shall be most holy. Behold, this is the description of the house.

13 And these are the measures of the Altar: after the cubites, the cubite is a cubite, and an hand breadth, *even* the bottome shall be a cubite, and the breadth a cubite, and the border thereof by the edge thereof, round about shall be a span: and this shall be the height of the altar.

14 And from the bottom which toucheth the ground to the lower piece shall be two cubites, and the breadth one cubite, and from the little piece to the great piece shall be four cubites, and the breadth one cubite.

15 So the altar shall be four cubites, & from the altar upward shall be four hornes.

16 And the altar shall be twelve cubites long, and twelve broad, and four square in the four corners thereof.

17 And the frame shall be fourteene cubites long, and fourteene broad in the four square corners thereof, and the border about it shall be halfe a cubite, and the bottome thereof shall be a cubite about, and the steeppes thereof shall be turned toward the East.

18 ¶ And he said unto me, Sonne of man, Thus saith the Lord God, These are the ordinances of the altar in the day when they shall make it to offer the burnt offering thereon,

and to sprinkle blood thereon.

19 And thou shalt give to the Priests, and to the Levites, that be of the seed of Zadok, which approach unto me, to minister unto me, saith the Lord God, a yong bullock for a sinne offering.

20 And thou shalt take of & blood thereof, & put it on the four hornes of it, & on the four corners of the frame, & upon the border round about: thus shalt thou cleanse it, & reconcile it.

21 Thou shalt take the bullocke also of the sinne offering, and burne it in the appointed place of the house without the Sanctuary.

22 But the second day thou shalt offer an hee goat without blemish for a sinne offering, and they shall cleanse the altar, as they did cleanse it with the bullock.

23 When thou hast made an end of cleansing it, & shalt offer a yong bullocke without blemish, & a ramme out of the flocke without blemish.

24 And thou shalt offer them before & Lord, & the Priests shall cast salt upon them, and they shall offer them for a burnt offering unto & Lord.

25 Seven dayes shalt thou prepare every day an hee goat for a sinne offering: they shall also prepare a yong bullocke and a ramme out of the flocke without blemish.

26 Thus shall they seven daies purifie the altar, and cleanse it, and & consecrate it.

27 And when these daies are expired, upon the eighth day & so forth, the Priests shall make your burnt offerings upon the altar, & your peace offerings, & I will accept you, saith the Lord God.

CHAP. XLIII.

¶ He reprooveth the people for their offence. ¶ The uncircumcised in heart & in the flesh. ¶ Who are to be admitted to the service of the Temple.

¶ Then he brought me toward the gate of the outward Sanctuary, which turneth toward the East, and it was shut.

2 Then said the Lord unto me, This gate shall be shut, and shall not be opened, and no man shall enter by it, because the Lord God of Israel hath entred by it, and it shall be shut.

3 ¶ It appertained to & Prince: the Prince himselfe shall sit in it to eat bread before the Lord: he shall enter by the way of the porch of the gate, and shall go out by the way of the same.

4 ¶ Then brought he me toward the North gate before the House: and when I looked, behold, the glory of the Lord filled the house of the Lord, and I fell upon my face.

5 ¶ And the Lord said unto me, Sonne of man, & marke well, and behold with thine eyes, and heare with thine eares, all that I say unto thee, concerning all the ordinances of the house of the Lord, and all the lawes thereof, and marke well the entering in of the House with every going forth of the Sanctuary.

6 And thou shalt say to the rebellious, *even* to the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God, O house of Israel, ye have ynough of all your abominations.

7 Seeing, that ye have brought into my Sanctuary strangers, uncircumcised in heart, & uncircumcised in flesh, to be in my Sanctuary, to pollute mine house, when ye offer my bread, & *even* fatte, and blood: and they have broken my covenant, because of all your abominations.

8 For ye have not kept the ordinances of

¶ El. 10
band

¶ El. 10
shine horn

mine holy things: but you your selves haue se-

9 Thus saith the Lord God, No stranger vncircumcised in heart, nor vncircumcised in flesh, shall enter into my Sanctuary, of any stranger that is among the children of Israel,

10 Neither yet the Levites that are gone backe from me, when Israel went astray, which went astray from me after their idoles, but they shall beare their iniquitie.

11 And they shall serue in my Sanctuary, and keepe the gates of the House, and minister in the House: they shall lay the burnt offering and the sacrifice for the people: and they shall stand before them to serue them.

12 Because they serued before their idoles, and caused the house of Israel to fall into iniquitie, therefore haue I lift vp mine hand against them, saith the Lord God, and they shall beare their iniquity,

13 And they shall not come neere vnto me, to doe the office of the Priest vnto me, neither shall they come neere vnto any of mine holy things in the most holy place, but they shall beare their shame and their abominations which they haue committed.

14 And I will make them keepers of the watch of the house, for all the seruice thereof, and for all that shalbe done therein.

15 But the Priests of the Levites, the sonnes of Zadok, that kept the charge of my Sanctuary, when the children of Israel went astray from me, they shall come neere to me to serue me, and they shall stand before me to offer me the fat and the blood, saith the Lord God.

16 They shall enter into my Sanctuary, and shall come neere to my table, to serue me, and they shall keepe my charge.

17 And when they shall enter in at the gates of the inner court, they shall be clothed with linen garments, and no wooll shall come vpon them while they serue in the gates of the inner court, and within.

18 They shall haue linen bonets vpon their heads, and shall haue linen breeches vpon their loynes: they shall not gird themselves in the sweating places.

19 But when they goe forth into the vtter court, euen to y^e vtter court to the people, they shall put off their garments, wherein they ministered, and lay them in the holy chambers, and they shall put on other garments: for they shall not sanctifie the people with their garments.

20 They shall not also shauē their heads, nor suffer their lockes to growe long, but rounde their heads.

21 Neither shall any Priest drinke wine when they enter into the inner court.

22 Neither shall they take for their wives a widowe, or her that is diuorced: but they shall take maidens of the seed of the house of Israel, or a widow y^e hath bene the widow of a Priest.

23 And they shall teach my people the difference betwene the holy & prophane, & cause them to discern betwene the vncleane and the cleane.

24 And in controuersie they shall stande to iudge, and they shall iudge it according to my iudgements: and they shall keepe my lawes and my statutes in all mine assemblies, & they shall

sanctifie my Sabbaths.

25 And they shall come at no dead person *Leuit. 21. 1, 2, 3.* to defile themselves, except at their father, or mother, or sonne, or daughter, brother or sister, that hath had yet none husband: in these may they be defiled.

26 And when he is cleansed, they shall reckon vnto him seven dayes.

27 And whē he goeth into y^e Sanctuary vnto the inner court to minister in the Sanctuary, he shall offer his sinne offering, saith the Lord God.

28 And y^e Priesthood shalbe their inheritance, *Deut. 33. 9.* I am their inheritance: therefore shall ye giue them no possession in Israel, for I am their possession.

29 They shall eate the meate offering, and the sinne offering, and the trespass offering, and euery dedicate thing in Israel shalbe theirs.

30 And all the first of all the first borne, and euery oblation, euen all of euery sort of your oblations shalbe the Priests. Ye shall also giue vnto the Priest the first of your dough, that he may cause the blessing to rest in thine house. *Exod. 29. 2. and 34. 16.*

31 The Priests shall not eate of any thing y^e is dead, or torne, whether it be foule or beaust. *Exod. 22. 27. leuit. 22. 28.*

CHAP. XLV.

1 Out of the land of promise are there separate foure portions, of which the first is giuen to the Priests & to the Temple, the second to the Levites, the third to the city, the fourth to the prince. 2 An exhortation to the heads of Israel. 3 Of iust weights and measures. 4 Of the first fruits, &c.

Moreover, when ye shall deuide the land for inheritance, ye shall offer an oblation vnto the Lorde, an holy portion of the land, five and twentie thousand reedes long, and ten thousand broad: this shalbe holy in all the borders thereof round about.

2 Of this there shalbe for the Sanctuary five hundred in length with five hundred in breadth, all square round about, and fiftie cubites round about for the suburbs thereof.

3 And of this measure shalt thou measure the length of five and twentie thousande, and the breadth of ten thousand: and in it shalbe the Sanctuary, and the most holy place.

4 The holy portion of the land shalbe the Priests, who minister in the Sanctuary, who come neere to serue the Lord: & it shalbe a place for their houses, & an holy place for the Sanctuary.

5 And in the five and twentie thousande of length, and the ten thousand of breadth shall the Levites that minister in the house, haue their possession for twentie chambers.

6 Also ye shall appoint y^e possession of y^e city five thousand broad, and five and twenty thousand long ouer against the oblation of the holy portion: it shalbe for the whole house of Israel.

7 And a portion shalbe for the Prince on the one side, and on that side of the oblation of the holy portion, & of the possession of the city, euen before the oblation of the holy portion, & before the possession of the citie, from the West corner Westward, & from the East corner Eastward, & the length shalbe by one of the portions fro the West border vnto the East border.

8 In this land shalbe his possession in Israel: and my Princes shall no more oppress my people and the rest of the land shall they giue to the house of Israel, according to their tribes.

9 Thus

9 Thus saith the Lord God, Let it suffice you, O Princes of Israel: leave off cruelte and oppresion, and execute iudgement and iustice: take away your exactions from my people, saith the Lord God.

10 Ye shall haue iust balances, and a true Ephah, and a true Bath.

11 The Ephah and the Bath shall be equal: a Bath shall containe the tenth part of an Homer, and an Ephah the tenth part of an Homer: the equalitie thereof shall be after the Homer.

10.30.13 12 * And the shekel shall be twentie gerahs, and twenty shekels; and five and twentie shekels and fiftene shekels shall be your Maneh.

13 ¶ This is the oblation that ye shall offer, the sixt parte of an Ephah of an Homer of wheate, and ye shall giue the sixt part of an Ephah of an Homer of barley.

14 Concerning the ordinance of the oyle, *even* of the Bath of oyle, ye shall offer the tenth part of a Bath out of the Cor (ten Baths are an Homer, for ten Baths fill an Homer).

15 And one lamb of two hundred sheepe out of the fat pastures of Israel for a meate offering, and for a burnt offering, & for peace offerings, to make recõciliation for them, saith the Lord God.

16 All the people of the lande shall giue this oblation for the Prince in Israel.

17 And it shall be the Princes part to giue burnt offerings, and meate offerings, and drinke offerings in the solemne feastes, and in the new moones, and in the Sabbaths, and in all the high feastes of the house of Israel: he shall prepare the sinne offering, and the meate offering, and the burnt offerings, and the peace offerings to make reconciliation for the house of Israel.

18 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God, In the first month, in the first day of the month, thou shalt take a young bullocke without blemish, and cleanse the Sanctuary.

19 And the Priest shall take of the blood of the sinne offering, and put it vpon the postes of the house, and vpon the foure corners of the frame of the altar, and vpon the postes of the gate of the inner court.

20 And so shalt thou doe the seventh day of the month, for euery one that hath erred, and for him that is deceiued: so shall you reconcile the house.

19.18 21 * In the first month in the fourteenth day of the month, ye shall haue a Passouer, a feast of seven daies, & ye shall eat vnleavened bread.

22 And vpon that day, shall the Prince prepare for himselfe, and for all the people of the land, a bullock for a sinne offering.

23 And in the seven dayes of the feast he shall make a burnt offering to the Lord, *euery* of seven bullockes, and seven rammes without blemish daylie for seven dayes, and an hee goate daily for a sinne offering.

24 And he shall prepare a meate offering of an Ephah for a bullock, an Ephah for a ramme, and an Hin of oyle for an Ephah.

25 In the seventh month in the fifteenth day of the month, shall he do the like in his feast for seven dayes, according to the sinne offering, according to the burnt offering, and according to the meate offering, and according to the oyle.

CHAP. XLVI.

1 The sacrifices of the Sabbath and of the new

moones, & Thow which doores they must goe in, or come out of the Temple, &c.

Thus saith the Lord God, The gate of the inner court, that turneth toward the East, shall be shut the sixe working daies: but on the Sabbath it shall be opened, & in the day of the new moone it shall be opened.

2 And the Prince shall enter by the way of the porche of that gate without, and shall stand by the poste of the gate, and the Priestes shall make his burnt offering, and his peace offerings, and he shall worship at the threshold of the gate: after, he shall goe forth, but the gate shall not be shut til the evening.

3 Likewise the people of the land shall worship at the entrie of this gate before the Lord on the Sabbaths, and in the new moones.

4 And the burnt offering that the Prince shall offer vnto the Lord on the Sabbath day, shall be sixe lambes without blemish, and a ram without blemish.

5 And the meate offering shall be an Ephah for a ramme: & the meate offering for the lambes a gift of his hand, & an Hin of oyle to an Ephah.

6 And in the day of the new moone it shall be a yong bullock without blemish, & sixe lambes and a ramme: they shall be without blemish.

7 And he shall prepare a meate offering, *euery* an Ephah for a bullock, & an Ephah for a ram, and for the lambes according to his hand shall bring, and an Hin of oyle to an Ephah.

8 And when the Prince shall enter, he shall go in by the way of the porch of that gate, and he shall goe forth by the way thereof.

9 But when the people of the land shall come before the Lord in the solemne feasts, he shall entred in by his way of his North gate to worship, shall go out by the way of the South gate: and he shall entred by the way of the South gate, shall go forth by the way of the North gate: he shall not returne by the way of the gate whereby he came in, but they shall go forth ouer against it.

10 And the Prince shall be in the middes of them: he shall go in when they go in, and when they go forth, they shall go forth together.

11 And in the feastes, and in the solemnities the meate offerings shall be an Ephah to a bullock, and an Ephah to a ramme, & to the lambes, the gift of his hand, & an Hin of oyle to an Ephah.

12 Now when the Prince shall make a free burnt offering or peace offerings freely vnto the Lord, one shall then open him the gate & turneth toward the East, & he shall make his burnt offering and his peace offerings, as he did on the Sabbath day: after, he shall go forth, and when he is gone forth, one shall shut the gate.

13 Thou shalt daily make a burnt offering vnto the Lord of a lambe of one yere without blemish: thou shalt doe it euery morning.

14 And thou shalt prepare a meate offering for it euery morning, the sixt part of an Ephah, and the third part of an Hin of oyle, to mingle with the fine flour: this meate offering shall be continually by a perpetual ordinance vnto the Lord.

15 Thus shall they prepare the lambe, and the meate offering, and the oyle euery morning for a continuall burnt offering.

16 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God, If the Prince giue a gift of his inheritance vnto any of his houses,

sonnes, it shalbe his sonnes, and it shalbe their possession by inheritance.

17 But if he giue a gift of his inheritance to one of his seruants, then it shalbe his to the yere of liberty: after, it shal returne to the Prince, but his inheritance shal remaine to his sones for euer.

18 Moreover the Prince shall not take of the peoples inheritance, nor thrust them out of their possession: but he shal cause his sonnes to inherit of his owne possession, that my people be not scattered euery man from his possession.

19 After, he brought me through the entrie, which was at the side of the gate, into the holy chambers of the Priests which stood toward the North: and behold, there was a place at the West side of them.

20 Then said he vnto me, This is the place where the Priest shal see the trespass offering, & the sinne offering, where they shal bake the meate offering, that they should not beare them into the vnder court, to sanctifie y^e people.

21 Then he brought me soorth into the vnder court, and caused me to goe by the foure corners of the court: and behold, in euery corner of the court, there was a court.

22 In y^e foure corners of the court there were courts ioyned of courtie cubits long, and thirtie broad: these foure corners were of one measure.

23 And there went a wall about them, euen about those foure, and kitchins were made vnder the walles round about.

24 Then said he vnto me, This is the kitchen where the ministers of the house shal see the sacrifice of the people.

CHAP. XLVII.

1 The vision of the waters that come out of the Temple. 2 The coasts of the land of promise, and the deuision thereof by tribes.

Afterward he brought me vnto the dore of the house: & behold, waters issued out from vnder the threshold of the house Eastward: for the forefront of the house stood toward y^e East, & the waters ran downe from vnder the right side of the house, at the South side of the altar.

2 Then brought he me out toward y^e North gate, & led me about by y^e way wout vnto the vnder gate, by the way that turneth Eastward: & behold, there came soorth waters on y^e right side.

3 And when the man that had the line in his hand, went soorth Eastward, he measured a thousand cubites, and he brought me through the waters: the waters were to the ancles.

4 Againe he measured a thousand, & brought me through the waters: the waters were to the knees: again he measured a thousand, & brought me through: the waters were to the loynes.

5 Afterwarde he measured a thousand, and it was a river, that I could not passe ouer: for the waters were risen, and the waters did flow, as a river that could not be passed ouer.

6 And he saide vnto me, Sonne of man, hast thou scene this? Then he brought me, and caused me to returne to the brinke of the river.

7 Now when I returned, behold, at y^e brinke of the river were very many trees on the one side, and on the other.

8 Then saide he vnto me, These waters issue out toward the East cuntry, and runne downe into the plaine, and shall go into the sea: they

shall runne into another sea, and the waters shalbe wholesome.

9 And euery thing that liueth, which moueth, wheresoeuer the rivers shall come, shall liue, and there shalbe a very great multitude of fish, because these waters shall come thither: for they shalbe wholesome, and euery thing shall liue whither the river commeth.

10 And then the fishers shall stand vpon it and from En-gedi euen vnto En-eglaïm, they shall spread out their nets: for their fish shalbe according to their kinds, as the fish of y^e maine sea, exceeding many.

11 But the myrie places thereof, and the marishes thereof shall not be wholesome: they shalbe made salt pits.

12 And by this river vpon the brink thereof, on this side, & on that side shall grow al fruit-ful trees, whose lease shall not fade, neither shal the fruite thereof faile: it shal bring forth newe fruite according to his moneths, because their waters runne out of the Sanctuary: and the fruite thereof shalbe meate, and the lease thereof shalbe for medicine.

13 Thus saith the Lord God, This shall be the border whereby ye shall inherit the lande of Israel according to the twelue tribes * of Israel: 10. Gen 48: seph shall have two portions.

14 And ye shall inherit it, one as well as another: * concerning the which I list vp mine hand to giue it vnto your fathers, and this land shall fall vnto you for inheritance.

15 And this shalbe the border of the lande toward the North side, from the maine sea toward Hethlon as men go to Zedadah: and 13.1 and 15.1 and 26.4 den. 34.4

16 Hamath, Beerothah, Sibraim, which is betweene the border of Damascus, and the border of Hamath, and Hazar, Hatticon, which is by the coast of Hauran.

17 And the border from the sea shalbe Hazar, Enan, and the border of Damascus, and the residue of the North, Northward, and the border of Hamath: so shal be the North part.

18 But the East side shal ye measure fro Hauran, & from Damascus, & from Gilead, & from the land of Israel by Iorden, & from y^e border vnto the East sea: and so shal be the East part.

19 And the South side shalbe toward Teman from Tamar to the waters of Meriboth in Kadesh, and the river to the maine sea: so shal be the South part toward Teman.

20 The West part also shal be the great sea from the border, till a man come ouer against Hamath: this shalbe the West part.

21 So shall ye deuide this land vnto you, according to the tribes of Israel.

22 And you shall deuide it by lot for an inheritance vnto you, & to the strangers y^e dwell among you, w^h shal beget childre amog you, & they shalbe vnto you as borne in the cuntry, among y^e children of Israel, they shal part inheritance w^h you in the mids of the tribes of Israel.

23 And in what tribe the stranger dwelleth, there shall yee giue him his inheritance, saith the Lord God.

CHAP. XLVIII.

The lots of the tribes. 9 The partes of the possession of the Priest of the Temple, of the Leuites, of the citie, and of the Prince are rehearsed.

Now

NOW these are the names of the tribes. From the North side, to the coast toward Hethlon, as one goeth to Hamath, Hazar, Enan, and the border of Damascus Northward to the coast of Hamath, euen from the Eastside to the West shall be a portion for Dan.

2 And by the border of Dan from the East side vnto the West side, a portion for Asher.

3 And by the border of Asher from the East parte euen vnto the West part, a portion for Naphtali.

4 And by the border of Naphtali from the East quarter vnto the West side, a portion for Manasseh.

5 And by the border of Manasseh from the East side vnto the West side, a portion for Ephraim.

6 And by the border of Ephraim, from the East part euen vnto the West part, a portion for Reuben.

7 And by the border of Reuben, from the East quarter vnto the West quarter, a portion for Iudah.

8 And by the border of Iudah, from the East part vnto the West part shall be the offering which they shall offer of five & twentie thousand reedes broad, and of length as one of the other partes, from the Eastside vnto the West side, and the Sanctuary shall be in the middes of it.

9 The oblation that yee shall offer vnto the Lord, shall be of five and twentie thousand long, and of ten thousand the breadth.

10 And for them, euen for the Priestes shall be this holy oblation, toward the North five and twentie thousand long, & toward the West, ten thousand broad, and toward the East ten thousand broad, & toward the South five and twentie thousand long, & the Sanctuary of the Lord shall be in the middes thereof.

11 *It shall be for the Priestes that are sanctified of the sonnes of Zadok, which haue kept my charge, which went not astray when the children of Israel went astray, as the Levites went astray.*

12 Therefore this oblation of the land that is offered, shall be theirs, as a thing most holy by the border of the Levites.

13 And ouer against the border of the Priestes & Levites shall haue five & twentie thousand long, & ten thousand broad: all the length shall be five & twentie thousand, & the breadth ten thousand.

14 And they shall not sell of it, neither change it, nor abalienate the first fruits of the land: for it is holy vnto the Lord.

15 And the five thousand that are left in the breadth ouer against the five and twentie thousand, shall be a prophane place for the citie, for housing, and for suburbs, and the citie shall be in the middes thereof.

16 And these shall be the measures thereof, the North part five hundred & foure thousand, & the South part five hundred & foure thousand, & the East part five hundred & foure thousand, and the West part five hundred and foure thousand.

17 And the suburbs of the citie shall be toward the North, two hundred & fiftie, and toward the South, two hundred and fiftie, and toward the East, two hundred and fiftie, and toward the West, two hundred and fiftie.

18 And the residue in length ouer against the

oblation of the holy portion shall be ten thousand Eastward, and ten thousand Westward: and it shall be ouer against the oblation of the holy portion, and the encrease thereof shall be for foode vnto them that serue in the citie.

19 And they that serue in the citie shall be of all the tribes of Israel that shall serue therein.

20 All the oblation shall be five and twentie thousand with five and twentie thousand: you shall offer this oblation fouresquare for the Sanctuary, and for the possession of the city.

21 And the residue shall be for the Prince on the one side and on the other of the oblation of the Sanctuary, and of the possession of the city, ouer against the five and twenty thousand of the oblation toward the East border, and Westward ouer against the five and twenty thousand toward the West border, ouer against shall be for the portion of the prince: this shall be the holy oblation, and the house of the Sanctuary shall be in the middes thereof.

22 Moreover, from the possession of the Levites, and from the possession of the city, that which is in the middes shall be the princes: betweene the border of Iudah, and betweene the border of Benjamin shall be the princes.

23 And the rest of the tribes shall bee shun from the East part vnto the West part Benjamin shall be a portion.

24 And by the border of Benjamin, from the East side vnto the West side, Simeon a portion.

25 And by the border of Simeon, from the East part vnto the West part, Issachar a portion.

26 And by the border of Issachar, from the East side vnto the West side, Zebulun a portion.

27 And by the border of Zebulun, from the East part vnto the West part, Gad a portion.

28 And by the border of Gad, at the South side, toward Temath, the border shall be euen from Tamar vnto the waters of Meribath in Kadesh, and to the river, that runneth into the maine sea.

29 This is the land, which ye shall distribute vnto the tribes of Israel for inheritance, & these are their portions, saith the Lord God.

30 And these are the bounds of the citie, on the North side five hundred, and foure thousand measures.

31 And the gates of the city shall be after the names of the tribes of Israel, the gates Northward, one gate of Reuben, one gate of Iudah, and one gate of Levi.

32 And at the East side five hundred & foure thousand, & three gates, & one gate of Ioseph, one gate of Benjamin, and one gate of Dan.

33 And at the South side, five hundred and foure thousand measures, and three portes, one gate of Simeon, one gate of Issachar, and one gate of Zebulun.

34 At the West side, five hundred and foure thousand, with their three gates, one gate of Gad, one gate of Asher, and one gate of Naphtali.

35 It is round about eightene thousand measures, and the name of the citie from that day shall be, The Lord is there.

DANIEL.

THE ARGUMENT.

The great providence of God, & his singular mercy toward his Church are most lively here set forth, who neuer leauesh his destinate, but in their greatest miseries & afflictions giuesh the Prophets, as

† Eb.
nah
mah

Ezekiel and Daniel, whom he adorned with such graces of his Spirit, that Daniel above all other had most speciall reuelations of such things, as should come to the Church, euen from the time of their captiuitie, to the last end of the world, & to the generall resurrection, as of the foure Monarchies & Empires of all the world, to wit, of the Babylonians, Persians, Grecians, & Romanes. Also of the certen number of the times euen vnto Christ, when all ceremonies & sacrifices should cease, because he should be the accomplishment thereof: moreover, he sheweth Christs office, and the cause of his death, which was by his sacrifice to take away sinnes, & to bring euertlasting life. And as fro the beginning God euer exercised his people vnder the crosse, so he teacheth here, that after Christ is offered, he wil still leaue this exercise to his Church vntill the dead rise againe, & Christ gather his into his kingdō in heauen.

CHAP. I.

1 The captiuitie of Iehoiakim king of Iudah. 4 The King chuseth certain yong men of the Jewes to learne his Law. 5 They haue the Kings ordinarie appointed, 8 But they abstaine from it.

IN the third yeere of the reigne of Iehoiakim King of Iudah, came Nebuchad-nezzar King of Babel vnto Ierusalem, and besieged it.

2 And the Lord gaue Iehoiakim King of Iudah into his hand, with part of the vessels of the house of God, which he caryed into the land of Shinar, to the house of his god, and he brought the vessels into his gods treasure.

3 And the King spake vnto Ashpenaz the master of his Eunuches, that he should bring certaine of the children of Israel, of the Kings seed, and of the princes:

4 Children in whome was no blemish, but well fauoured, and instruct in all wisedome, and well seene in knowledge, and able to vtter knowledge, & such as were able to stand in the Kings palace, and whome they might teach the learning, and the tongue of the Caldeans.

5 And the King appointed them prouision every day of a portion of the Kings meate, and of the wine which he dranke, so nourishing them three yeere, that at the ende thereof, they might stand before the King.

6 Nowe among these were certaine of the children of Iudah, Daniel, Hananiah, Misael, and Azariah.

7 Vnto whome the chiefe of the Eunuches gaue other names: for he called Daniel, Belteshazzar, and Hananiah, Shadrach, and Misael, Meshach, and Azariah, Abednego.

8 ¶ But Daniel had determined in his heart, he would not defile him selfe wth the portion of the Kings meat, nor with the wine which he dranke: therefore he required the chiefe of the Eunuches that he might not defile himselfe.

9 (Now God had brought Daniel into fauor, & tender loue with the chiefe of the Eunuches)

10 And the chiefe of the Eunuches said vnto Daniel, I feare my lord the King, who hath appointed your meate and your drinke: therefore if he see your faces worse liking then the other children, which are of your sort, then shall you make me lose mine head vnto the King.

11 Then said Daniel to Melzar, whome the chiefe of the Eunuches had set ouer Daniel, Hananiah, Misael, and Azariah,

12 Priouie thy seruants, I beseech thee, tenne dayes, and let them glue vs pulse to eate, and water to drinke.

13 Then let our countenances be looked vpon before thee, & the countenances of the children that eat of the portion of the Kings meat: and as thou seest, deale with thy seruants.

14 So he consented to them in this matter, and proued them ten dayes.

15 And at the ende of ten dayes, their countenances appeared fairer, and in better liking ^{† Etr} then all the childrens, which did eate the portion of the Kings meate.

16 Thus Melzar tooke away the portion of their meate, and the wine that they should drinke, and gaue them pulse.

17 As for these foure children, God gaue them knowledge, and vnderstanding in all learning and wisedome: also he gaue Daniel vnderstanding of all visions and dreames.

18 Nowe when the time was expired, that the King had appointed to bring them in, the chiefe of the Eunuches brought them before Nebuchad-nezzar.

19 And the King communed with them: and among them all was found none like Daniel, Hananiah, and Misael, and Azariah: therefore stood they before the King.

20 And in all matters of wisedome, & vnderstanding, the King enquired of them, he found them ten times better then all the inchanters and astrologians, that were in all his realme.

21 And Daniel was vnto the first yeere of King Cyrus.

CHAP. II.

1 The dreame of Nebuchad-nezzar. 13 The King commandeth all the wise men of Babylon to be slaine, because they could not interpret his dreame. 16 Daniel requireth time to solute the question. 24 He is brought vnto the King, & sheweth him the interpretation of his dreame. 44 Of the euertlasting kingdome of Christ.

AND in the second yere of the reigne of Nebuchad-nezzar, Nebuchad-nezzar dreamed dreames wherewith his spirit was troubled, and he sleepe was vpon him.

2 Then the King commanded to call the inchanters, & the astrologians, & the sorcerers, & the Caldeans for to shew the king his dreames: so they came and stood before the King.

3 And the King said vnto them, I haue dreamed a dreame, and my spirit was troubled to knowe the dreame.

4 Then spake the Caldeans to the King in the Aramites language, O King, liue for euer: shewe thy seruants thy dreame, and we shall shew the interpretation.

5 And the King answered & said to the Caldeans, The thing is gone from me. If ye wil not make me vnderstand the dreame with the interpretation thereof, ye shall be drawn in pieces, and your houses shalbe made a iakes:

6 But if ye declare the dreame and the interpretation thereof, ye shall receiue of me gistes and rewards, and great honour: therefore shewe me the dreame and the interpretation of it.

7 They answered againe and said, Let the

King shewe his seruants the dreame, and we will declare the interpretation thereof.

8 Then the King answered, and said, I knowe certainly that ye would regaine the time, because ye see the thing is gone from me.

9 But if ye will not declare me the dreame, there is but one iudgement for you: for ye haue prepared lying and corrupt wordes, to speake before me till the time be changed: therefore tell me the dreame, that I may knowe, if ye can declare me the interpretation thereof.

10 Then the Caldeans answered before the King, and said, There is no man vpon earth that can declare y^e Kings matter: yea there is neither King, nor prince nor lord y^e asked such things at an inchanter, or Astrologian, or Caldean.

11 For it is a rare thing that the King requirereth, and there is none other that can declare it before the King, except the gods whose dwelling is not with flesh.

12 For this cause the King was angrie and in great furie, and commanded to destroy all the wise men of Babel.

13 And when sentence was giuen, the wise men were slaine: and they sought Daniel and his fellowes to be put to death.

14 Then Daniel answered with counsell and wisdom to Arioch the Kings chiefe steward, which was gone forth to put to death the wise men of Babel.

15 Yea, he answered and said vnto Arioch the Kings captaine, Why is the sentence so hastie from the King? Then Arioch declared the thing to Daniel.

16 So Daniel went and desired the King that he would giue him leasure, and that he would shewe the King the interpretation thereof.

17 Then Daniel went to his house, and shewed the matter to Hananiah, Michael, and Azariah his companions,

18 That they should beseech the God of heauen for grace in this secrete, that Daniel and his fellowes should not perish with the rest of the wise men of Babel.

19 Then was the secrete reueiled vnto Daniel in a vision by night: therefore Daniel prayed the God of heauen.

20 And Daniel answered and said, * The Name of God be praised for ever and ever: for wisdom and strength are his.

21 And he changeth the times and seasons: he taketh away Kings: he setteth vp Kings: he giueth wisdom vnto the wise, and vnderstanding to those that vnderstand.

22 He discovereth the deepe and secrete things: he knoweth what is in the darkenesse, and the light dwelleth with him.

23 I thanke thee, and praise thee, O thou God of my fathers, that thou hast giuen me wisdom and strength, and hast shewed me now the thing that we desired of thee: for thou hast declared vnto vs the Kings matter.

24 Therefore Daniel went vnto Arioch, whome the King had ordeined to destroy the wise men of Babel: he went and said thus vnto him, Destroy not the wise men of Babel, but bring me before the King, and I will declare vnto the King the interpretation.

25 Then Arioch brought Daniel before the

King in all haste and said thus vnto him, I haue found a man of the children of Iudah that were brought captiues, that will declare vnto the King the interpretation.

26 Then answered the King, and said vnto Daniel, whose name was Belteshazzar, Art thou able to shewe me the dreame, which I haue seene, and the interpretation thereof?

27 Daniel answered in the presence of the King, and said, The secrete which the King hath demanded, can neither the wise, the astrologians, the inchanters, nor the soothsayers declare vnto the King.

28 But there is a God in heauen that reueileth secrets, and sheweth the King Nebuchadnezzar what shall be in the latter dayes. Thy dreame, and the things which thou hast seene in thine head vpon thy bed, is this.

29 O King, when thou wast in thy bedde, thoughtes came into thy minde, what should come to passe hereafter, and be that reueileth secrets, telleth thee what shall come.

30 As for me, this secrete is not shewed me for any wisdom that I haue, more then any other liuing, but onely to shewe the King the interpretation, and that thou mightest knowe the thoughtes of thine heart.

31 O King, thou sawest, and behold, there was a great image: this great image whose glorie was so excellent, stode before thee, and the forme thereof was terrible.

32 This images head was of fine golde, his breast and his armes of silver, his bellie and his thighes of brasie,

33 His legges of yron, and his feete were part of yron, and part of clay.

34 Thou beheldest it til a stone was cut w^out hands, w^h smote the image vpon his feete, that were of yron & clay, and brake them to peeces.

35 Then was the yron, the clay, the brasie, the silver & the gold broken a^t together, & became like y^e chaffe of the sommer floures, & the wind caried them away, that no place was found for them: and the stone y^e smote the image, became a great mountaine, and filled the whole earth.

36 This is the dreame, & we will declare before the King the interpretation thereof.

37 O King, thou art a King of Kings: for the God of heauen hath giuen thee a kingdom, power, and strength, and glorie.

38 And in all places where the children of men dwell, the beastes of the fielde, and the foules of the heauen hath he giuen into thine hand, and hath made thee ruler ouer them all: thou art this head of golde.

39 And after thee shall rise another kingdom, inferiour to thee, of silver, and another third kingdom shalbe of brasie, which shall beare rule ouer all the earth.

40 And the fourth kingdom shalbe strong as yron: for as yron breaketh in peeces, & subdueth all things, and as yron bruiseth all these things, so shall it breake in peeces and bruiseth all.

41 Whereas thou sawest the feete and toes, part of potters clay, & part of yron: the kingdom shalbe deuided, but there shall be in it of the strength of the yron, as thou sawest the yron mixt with the clay, and earth.

42 And the toes of the feete were part of yron,

iron, and part of clay, so shall the kingdome be partly strong, and partly broken.

43 And whereas thou lawest yron mixt with clay & earth, they shall mingle themselves with the seede of men: but they shall not ioyne one with another, as yron cannot be mixed wth clay.

44 And in y^e dayes of these Kings, shall y^e God of heauen set vp a kingdome, w^{ch} shall neuer be destroyed: & this kingdome shall not be giuen to another people, but it shall breake and destroy all these kingdomes, and it shall stand for euer.

45 Whereas thou lawest, y^e the stone was cut of the mountaine wthout hands, & that it brake in pieces the yron, the brasse, the clay, the silver & the gold: so the great God hath shewed the King what shall come to passe hereafter, & the dreame is true, & y^e interpretation thereof is sure.

46 ¶ Then the King Nebuchad-nezzar fell vpon his face, and bowed himselfe vnto Daniel, and commanded that they should offer meat offerings, and sweete odours vnto him.

47 Also the King answered vnto Daniel, and said, I know of a truth that your God is a God of gods, & the Lord of Kings, & the reueiler of secrets, seeing thou couldest open this secret.

48 So the King made Daniel a great man, & gaue him many & great gifts. He made him gouernor ouer y^e whole prouince of Babel, & chief of y^e rulers, & aboue all the wise men of Babel.

49 Then Daniel made request to the King, and he set Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego ouer the charge of the prouince of Babel: but Daniel sate in the gate of the King.

CHAP. III.

1 The King setteth vp a golden image. 8 Certaine are accused because they despised the Kings commandments, and are put into a burning oven.

25 By belife in God they are deliuered from the fire. 26 Nebuchad-nezzar confisseth the power of God after the sight of the miracle.

Nebuchad-nezzar y^e King made an image of gold, whose height was threescore cubites, & the breadth thereof sixe cubites: he set it vp in the plaine of Dura, in the prouince of Babel.

2 Then Nebuchad-nezzar y^e King sent forth to gather together y^e nobles, the princes & the dukes, y^e iudges, the receiuers, the counsellors, y^e officers, & all y^e gouernors of the prouinces, that they should come to the dedicatiō of y^e image, which Nebuchad-nezzar the King had set vp.

3 So the nobles, princes & dukes, the iudges, the receiuers, the counsellors, the officers, and all the gouernors of the prouinces were assembled vnto y^e dedicating of the image, that Nebuchad-nezzar the King had set vp: & they stood before the image, which Nebuchad-nezzar had set vp.

4 Then an herald cryed aloud, Be it knownen to you, O people, nations, and languages,

5 That when ye heare the sound of the cornet, trumpet, harpe, sackebut, psalterie, dulcimer, and all instruments of musicke, ye fall downe and worship the golden image, that Nebuchad-nezzar the King hath set vp.

6 And whosoever falleth not downe and worshippeth, shall the same houre be cast into the middes of an hote fierie fornace.

7 Therefore as soone as all the people heard the sound of the cornet, trumpet, harpe, sackebut, psalterie, and all instruments of musicke, all

the people, nations, and languages fell downe, and worshipped the golden image, that Nebuchad-nezzar the King had set vp.

8 ¶ By reason whereof at that same time came men of the Caldeans, and grievously accursed the Iewes.

9 For they spake and said to the King, Nebuchad-nezzar, O King, liue for euer.

10 Thou, O King, hast made a decree, that euery man that shall heare the sound of the cornet, trumpet, harpe, sackebut, psalterie, and dulcimer, and all instruments of musicke, shall fall downe and worship the golden image.

11 And whosoever falleth not downe and worshippeth, that he should be cast into the middes of an hote fierie fornace.

12 There are certaine Iewes whom thou hast set ouer the charge of the prouince of Babel, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego: these men, O King, haue not regarded thy commandment, neither will they serue thy gods, nor worship the golden image, that thou hast set vp.

13 ¶ Then Nebuchad-nezzar in his anger and wrath commanded that they should bring Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego: so these men were brought before the King.

14 And Nebuchad-nezzar spake, & said vnto them, What disorder? will not you, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego serue my god, nor worship the golden image, that I haue set vp?

15 Nowe therefore are ye readie when ye heare the sound of the cornet, trumpet, harpe, sackebut, psalterie, and dulcimer, and all instruments of musicke, to fall downe, and worship the image, which I haue made? for if ye worship it not, ye shall be cast immediatly into the middes of an hote fierie fornace: for who is that God, that can deliuer you out of my hands?

16 Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego answered, & said to the King, O Nebuchad-nezzar, we are not carefull to answer thee in this matter.

17 Behold, our God whome we serue, is able to deliuer vs from the hote fire fornace, and he will deliuer vs out of thine hand, O King.

18 But if not, be it knownen to thee, O King, that we will not serue thy gods, nor worshippinge the golden image, which thou hast set vp.

19 ¶ Then was Nebuchad-nezzar full of rage, and the forme of his visage was changed against Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego: therefore he charged and commanded that they should heate the fornace at once seven times more then it was wont to be heat.

20 And he charged the most valiant men of warre that were in his armie, to bind Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, and to cast them into the hote fierie fornace.

21 So these men were bound in their coates, their hosen, and their clokes, with their other garments, and cast into the middes of the hote fierie fornace.

22 Therefore, because the Kings commandment was straight, that the fornace should be exceeding hote, the flame of the fire slew those men that brought forth Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego.

23 And these three men, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego fell downe bound into the middes of the hote fire fornace.

24 ¶ Then Nebuchad-nezzar the King, was astonished and rose vp in haste, and spake, and said vnto his counsellours, Did not we cast three men bound into the middes of the fire? Who answered & said vnto the King, It is true, O King.

25 And he answered, and said, Loe, I see foure men loose, walking in the middes of the fire, & they haue no hurt, and the forme of the fourth is like the Sonne of God.

26 Then the King Nebuchad-nezzar came neere to the mouth of the hote fire for nace, and spake and said, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, the seruants of the high God, goe forth and come *hither*: so Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, came forth of the middes of the fire.

27 Then the nobles, princes, and dukes, and the Kings counsellours came together to see these men, because the fire had no power ouer their bodyes: for not an haire of their head was burnt, neither were their coates changed, nor any smell of fire came vpon them.

28 Wherefore Nebuchad-nezzar spake, & said, Blessed be the God of Shadrach, Meshach, & Abednego, who hath sent his Angel, & deliuered his seruants, that put their trust in him, & haue changed the Kings commandement, & yeelded their bodyes rather then they would serue or worship any god, save their owne God.

29 Therefore I make a decree, that euery people, nation, and language, which speake any blasphemie against the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, shalbe drawn in pieces, & their houses shalbe made a lake, because there is no god that can deliuer after this sort.

30 Then the King promoted Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego in the prouince of Babel.

31 Nebuchad-nezzar King, vnto all people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the world, Peace be multiplied vnto you:

32 I thought it good to declare the signes and wonders, that the high God hath wrought toward me.

33 How great are his signes, and how mighty are his wonders! his kingdome is an euerlasting kingdome, and his dominion is from generation to generation.

CHAP. IIII.

2 Another dreame of Nebuchad-nezzar, which Daniel declareth. 29 The Prophet declareth how of a proude King he should become as a beast. 31 After, he confesseth the power of God, and is restored to his former dignitie.

I Nebuchad-nezzar being at rest in mine house, and flourishing in my palace,

2 Saw a dreame, which made me afraide, and the thoughtes vpon my bed, and the visions of mine head troubled me.

3 Therefore made I a decree, that they should bring all the wise men of Babel before me, that they might declare vnto me the interpretation of the dreame.

4 So came the inchanters, the astrologians, the Chaldeans and the soothsayers, to whome I tolde the dreame, but they could not shew me the interpretation thereof,

5 Til at last Daniel came before me, (whose name was Belteshazzar, according to the name of my god, which hath the spirit of the holy gods in him) & before him I tolde the dreame, saying,

6 O Belteshazzar, chiefe of the inchanters, because I knowe, that the spirit of the holy gods is in thee, and no secret troubleth thee, tell me the visions of my dreame, that I haue seene, and the interpretation thereof.

7 Thus were the visions of mine head in my bed. And behold, I saw a tree in the middes of the earth, and the height thereof was great:

8 A great tree and strong, and the height thereof reached vnto heauen, and the sight thereof to the endes of all the earth.

9 The boughes thereof were faire, and the fruite thereof much, and in it was meate for all: it made a shadowe vnder it for the beastes of the field, and the fowles of the heauen dwelt in the boughes thereof, and all flesh fed of it.

10 I sawe in the visions of mine head vpon my bed, and behold, a watchman and an holy one came downe from heauen,

11 And cried aloud, & said thus, Hewe downe the tree, & breake off his branches: shake off his leaues, & scatter his fruite, & the beasts may flee from vnder it, and the fowles from his branches.

12 Neuertheles leaue the stumpe of his roots in the earth, & with a band of yron & brasie binde it among the grasse of the feldes, & let it be wet with the dew of heauen, and let his portion be with the beastes among the grasse of the feldes.

13 Let his heart be changed from mans nature, and let a beastes heart be giuen vnto him, and let seuen times be passed ouer him.

14 The sentence is according to the decree of the watchmen, & according to the word of the holy ones: the demand was answered to the intent that liuing men may knowe, that the most High hath power ouer the kingdome of men, and giueth it to whomsoever he will, and appointeth ouer it the most able among men.

15 This is the dreame, that I King Nebuchad-nezzar haue seene: therefore thou, O Belteshazzar, declare the interpretation thereof: for all the wise men of my kingdom are not able to shew me the interpretation: but thou art able, for the spirit of the holy gods is in thee.

16 ¶ Then Daniel (whose name was Belteshazzar) helde his peace by the space of one houre, and his thoughts troubled him, and the King spake, & said, Belteshazzar, let neither the dreame, nor the interpretation thereof trouble thee. Belteshazzar answered and said, My lord, the dreame be to them that hate thee, and the interpretation thereof to thine enemies.

17 The tree which thou sawest, which was great & mightie, whose height reached vnto the heauen, & the sight thereof through all the world,

18 Whole leaues were faire, and the fruite thereof much, & in it was meat for all, vnder the which the beastes of the field dwelt, and vpon whose branches the fowles of the heauen did sit,

19 It is thou, O King, that art great & mightie: for thy greatnes is growen, & reacheth vnto heauen, & thy dominion is to the ends of the earth.

20 Where as the King saw a watchman, & an holy one that came downe from heauen, & said, Hewe downe the tree & destroy it, yet leaue the stumpe of the rootes thereof in the earth, & with a band of yron & brasie binde it among the grasse of the feldes, and let it be wet with the dew of heauen, and let his portion be with the beastes

of the feld, till feuen times paffe ouer him,

21 This is the interpretation, O King, and it is the decree of the most high, which is come vpon my lord the King,

22 That they shal driue thee fro men, & thy dwelling shalbe with y beasts of the field: they shal make thee to eat grasse as the oxen, & they shal wet thee with the dew of heauen: & feuen times shal passe ouer thee, til thou knowe that the most High beareth rule ouer the kingdome of men, and giueth it to whomsoeuer he will.

23 Where as they said, that one should leaue the stumpe of the tree roots, thy kingdom shall remaine vnto thee: after that, thou shalt know, that the heauens haue the rule.

24 Wherefore, O King, let my counsel be acceptable vnto thee, and breake off thy sinnes by righteousness, and thine iniquities by mercy toward the poore: loe, let there be an healing of thine errour.

25 All these things shall come vpon the King Nebuchad-nezzar.

26 ¶ At the end of twelue moneths, he walked in the royall palace of Babel.

27 And the King spake and said, Is not this great Babel, that I haue built for the house of the kingdome by the might of my power, and for the honour of my maiestie?

28 While the word was in the Kings mouth, a voyce came downe from heauen, saying, O King Nebuchad-nezzar, to thee be it spoken, Thy kingdome is departed from thee,

29 And they shal driue thee fro men, and thy dwelling shalbe with the beasts of the field: they shal make thee to eat grasse as the oxen, & feuen times shal passe ouer thee, vntill thou knowest, y the most High beareth rule ouer the kingdome of men, & giueth it vnto whomsoeuer he will.

30 The very same houre was this thing fulfilled vpon Nebuchad-nezzar, and he was driven from men, and did eate grasse, as the oxen, and his body was wet with the dewe of heauen, till his haire was growen as Eagles feathers, and his nailes like birdes claws.

31 And at the end of these dayes I Nebuchad-nezzar lift vp mine eyes vnto heauen, and mine vnderstanding was restored vnto me, & I gaue thanks vnto the most High, and I praised and honoured him that liueth for euer, * whose power is an euermore power, and his kingdom is from generation to generation.

32 And all the inhabitants of the earth are reputed as nothing: and according to his will he worketh in the armie of heauen, and in the inhabitants of the earth: and none can stay his hand, nor say vnto him, What dost thou?

33 At y same time was mine vnderstanding restored vnto me, & I returned to the honor of my kingdome: my glory & my beauty was restored vnto me, and my counsellors & my princes sought vnto me, & I was established in my kingdom, & my glorie was augmented toward me.

34 Now therefore I Nebuchad-nezzar praise & extol & magnifie the King of heauen, whose workes are all truth, & his wayes iudgement, & those that walke in pride, he is able to abase.

CHAP. V.

5. Belshazzar King of Babylon seeth an hand writing on the wall. 8 The soothsayers called of

the King, cannot expound the writing. 25 Daniel readeth it and interpreteth it also. 30 The King is slaine. 31 Darius enjoyeth the kingdome.

King Belshazzar made a great feast to a thousand of his princes, and dranke wine before the thousand.

2 And Belshazzar | whiles he tasted the wine, commanded to bring him the golden and siluer vessels, which his father Nebuchad-nezzar had brought from the Temple in Ierusalem, that the King and his princes, his wiues and his concubines might drinke therein.

3 Then were brought the golden vessels, that were taken out of the Temple of the Lordes house at Ierusalem, & the King and his princes, his wiues, and his concubines dranke in them.

4 They dranke wine, and praised the gods of golde, and of siluer, of brasle, of yron, of wood and of stone.

5 At the same houre appeared fingers of a mans hand, which wrote ouer against the candlestick vpon the plaister of the wall of the Kings palace, and the King saw the palme of the hand that wrote.

6 Then the Kings countenance was chaunged, and his thoughtes troubled him, so that the ioyntes of his loynes were loosed, and his knees smote one against the other.

7 Wherefore the King cryed loude, that they should bring the astrologians, the Caldeans and the soothsayers. And the King spake, and said to the wise men of Babel, Whosoever can reade this writing, and declare me the interpretation thereof, shalbe clothed with purple, and shall haue a chaine of gold about his necke, and shall be the third ruler in the kingdome.

8 Then came all the Kings wise men, but they could neither reade the writing, nor shewe the King the interpretation.

9 Then was King Belshazzar greatly troubled, and his countenance was changed in him, and his princes were astonied.

10 Nowe the Queene by reason of the talkes of the King and his princes, came into the banquet house, and the Queene spake, and said, O King, liue for euer: let not thy thoughtes trouble thee, nor let thy countenance be changed.

11 There is a man in thy kingdom, in whom is the spirit of the holy gods, & in the dayes of thy father, light & vnderstanding & wisdom like the wisdom of the gods, was found in him: whom y King Nebuchad-nezzar thy father, the King, I say, thy father, made chiefe of the inchanters, astrologians, Caldeans, and soothsayers.

12 Because a more excellent spirit, & knowledge, and vnderstanding (for he did expound dreames, & declare hard sentences, and dissolved doubts) were found in him, euen in Daniel, whom the king named Belshazzar: now let Daniel be called, and he will declare the interpretation.

13 ¶ Then was Daniel brought before the King, and the King spake and said vnto Daniel, Art thou that Daniel, which art of the children of the captiuitie of Iudah, whome my father the King brought out of Iewrie?

14 Nowe I haue heard of thee, that the spirit of y holy gods is in thee, & that light & vnderstanding & excellent wisdom is found in thee,

15 Now therefore wisemen, & astrologians

haue bene brought before me, that they should reade this writing, and shewe me the interpretation thereof: but they could not declare the interpretation of the thing.

16 Then heard I of thee, that thou couldest shew interpretations, & dissolue doubts: now if thou canst reade the writing, & shew me the interpretation thereof, *thou shalt be clothed wth purple, and shalt haue a chaine of gold about thy necke, & shalt be y^e third ruler in the kingdom.*

17 Then Daniel answered, & said before the King, Keepe thy rewards to thy selfe, & giue thy gifts to another: yet I wil read the writing vnto the King, and shew him the interpretation.

18 O King, *heare thou,* The most high God gaue vnto Nebuchad, nezzar thy father a kingdom, and maiestie, and honour and glorie.

19 And for the maiestie that he gaue him, all people, nations, & languages trembled, & feared before him: he put to death who he would: he smote whom he would: whome he would he set vp, and whom he would he put downe.

20 But when his heart was puffed vp, & his mind hardened in pride, he was deuosed fro his kingly throne, & they tooke his honour from him.

21 And he was drine from y^e sonnes of men, and his heart was made like the beastes, and his dwelling was wth the wild asses: they fed him wth grasse like oxen, & his body was wet with the dew of the heauen, till he knew, y^e the most High God bare rule ouer y^e kingdom of men, & that he appointeth ouer it, whomsoeuer he pleaseth.

22 And thou his sonne, O Belshazzar, hast not humbled thine heart, though thou knewest all these things.

23 But hast lift thy selfe vp against y^e Lord of heauen, and they haue brought the vessels of his House before thee, and thou & thy princes, thy wines and thy concubines haue drunke wine in them, and thou hast praised the gods of silver and gold, of brasseyron, wood and stone, which neither see, neither heare, nor vnderstand: & the God in whose hand thy breath is and all thy wayes, him hast thou not glorified.

24 Then was the palme of the hand sent from him, and hath written this writing.

25 And this is the writing that he hath written, **MENE, MENE, TEKEL V. PHARSIN.**

26 This is the interpretation of the thing, **MENE,** God hath nombred thy kingdom, and hath finished it.

27 **TEKEL,** Thou art wayed in the balance, and art found too light.

28 **PERES,** Thy kingdom is deuided, and giuen to the Medes and Persians.

29 Then at the commandement of Belshazzar they clothed Daniel with purple, and put a chaine of golde about his necke, and made a proclamation concerning him, that he should be the third ruler in the kingdom.

30 The same night was Belshazzar the King of the Caldeans slaine.

31 And Darius of the Medes tooke the kingdom, being threescore and two yeere old.

CHAP. VI.

1 Daniel is made ruler ouer the gouernours. 5 An asse against Daniel. 16 He is put into a den of lions. In the commandement of the King. 22

He is deliuered by faith in God. 24 Daniels accusers are put vnto the lions. 25 Darius by a decree magnifieth the God of Daniel.

IT pleased Darius to set ouer the kingdom an hundred and twentie gouernours, which should be ouer the whole kingdom.

2 And ouer these, three rulers (of who Daniel was one) y^e the gouernours might giue accompts vnto the King, the King should haue no damage, *Or, no loss*

3 Now this Daniel was preferred aboue the rulers & gouernours, because the spirit was excellent in him, and the King thought to set him ouer the whole realme.

4 Wherefore the rulers and gouernours sought an occasion against Daniel concerning the kingdom: but they could finde none occasion nor fault: for he was so faithfull that there was no blame nor fault found in him.

5 Then said these men, We shall not finde an occasion against this Daniel, except we finde it against him concerning the Lawe of his God.

6 Therefore the rulers and these gouernours went together to the King, and said thus vnto him, King Darius, liue for euer.

7 All the rulers of thy kingdom, the officers & gouernours, the counsellors & dukes haue consulted together to make a decree for y^e King, & to establish a statute, that whosoener shall aske a petition of any god or man for thirtie dayes saue of thee, O King, he shall be cast into y^e den of lions.

8 Nowe, O King, confirme the decree, and seale the writing, that it be not changed, according to the Lawe of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not.

9 Wherefore King Darius sealed the writing and the decree.

10 Nowe when Daniel vnderstoode that he had sealed the writing, he went into his house, and his windowe being open in his chamber toward Ierusalem, he kneeled vpon his knees three times a day, and prayed and praised his God, as he did aforetime.

11 These men assembled, & found Daniel praying, & making supplication vnto his God.

12 So they came & spake vnto the King concerning the Kings decree, Hast thou not sealed the decree, that enery man that shall make request to any god or man within thirtie dayes, saue to thee, O King, shall be cast into the den of lions? The King answered, and said, The thing is true, according to the Lawe of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not.

13 Then answered they, and said vnto the King, This Daniel which is of the children of the captiuitie of Iudah, regardeth not thee, O King, nor the decree, that thou hast sealed, but maketh his petition three times a day.

14 When the King heard these wordes, he was sore displeased with him selfe, and set his heart on Daniel, to deliuer him: and he laboured till the sunne went downe, to deliuer him.

15 Then these men assembled vnto y^e King, & said vnto y^e King, Vnderstand, O King, that y^e law of the Medes & Persians is, that no decree or statute, w^{ch} the King confirmeth, may be altered.

16 Then y^e King commanded, & they brought Daniel, and cast him into the den of lions: now the King spake, and said vnto Daniel, Thy God, wh^{ch} thou alwayes seruest, will he wil deliuer thee.

17 And a stone was brought, and laid vpon the mouth of the denne, and the King sealed it with his owne signet, and with the signet of his princes, that the purpose might not be changed concerning Daniel.

18 Then the King went vnto his palace, and remained fasting, neither were the instruments of musick brought before him, and his sleepe went from him.

19 Then the King arose early in the morning, and went in all haste vnto the denne of Lyons.

20 And when he came to the den, he cried with a lamentable voice vnto Daniel: & the King spake, & said to Daniel, O Daniel the seruant of the liuing God, is not thy God (whom thou alway seruest) able to deliuer thee from the Lyons?

21 Then said Daniel vnto the King, O King, liue for euer.

22 My God hath sent his Angel and hath shut the Lyons mouthes, for they haue not hurt me: for my iustice was found out before him: and vnto thee, O King, I haue done no hurt.

23 Then was the King exceeding glad for him, & commanded that they should take Daniel out of the den: so Daniel was brought out of the denne, and no maner of hurt was found vpon him, because he beleued in his God.

24 And by the commandement of the King, these men which had accused Daniel, were brought, and were cast into the den of Lyons, with their children, and their wiues: & the Lyons had the mastie of the, & brake all their bones a peece, or euer they came at the ground of the denne.

25 Afterward King Darius wrote, vnto all people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the world: Peace be multiplied vnto you.

26 I make a decree, that in all the dominion of my kingdome, men tremble & feare before the God of Daniel: for he is the liuing God, and remaineth for euer: and his kingdome shall not perish, and his dominion shall be euilasting.

27 He rescueth and deliuereth, and he worketh signes and wonders in heauen & in earth: who hath deliuered Daniel from the power of the Lyons.

28 So this Daniel prospered in the reigne of Darius, and in the reigne of Cyrus of Persia.

CHAP. VII.

3 A vision of foure beasts is shewed vnto Daniel. 8 The ten hornes of the fourth beast. 27 Of the euilasting kingdome of Christ.

IN the first yere of Belshazzar King of Babel, Daniel saw a dreame, and there were visions in his head, vpon his bed: then he wrote the dreame, & declared the summe of the matter.

2 Daniel spake and saide, I saw in my vision by night, and behold, the foure windes of the heauen stroue vpon the great sea:

3 And foure great beastes came vp from the sea one diuers from another.

4 The first was as a lion, & had egles wings: I beheld, till the wings thereof were pluckt off: and it was lifted vp from the earth, and set vpon his feete as a man, and a mans heart was giuen him.

5 And behold, another beast, which was the second, was like a beare & stood vpon the one side: & he had three ribs in his mouth betwene his teeth, and they said thus vnto him, Arise, and deuoure much flesh.

6 After this I beheld, and loe, there was another like a leopard, which had vpon his backe foure wings of a foule: the beast had also foure heads, and dominion was giuen him.

7 After this I saw in the visions by night, and behold, the fourth beast was fearefull & terrible & very strong: it had great yron teeth: it deuoured & brake in peece, and stamped the residue vnder his feete: and it was vnlke to the beastes that were before it: for it had ten hornes.

8 As I considered the hornes, beholde, there came vp among the another litle horne, before whom there were three of the first hornes pluckt away: and beholde, in this horne were eyes like the eyes of man, and a mouth speaking presumptuous things.

9 I behelde, till the thrones were set vp, and the Ancient of daies did sit, whose garment was white as snowe, & the haire of his head like the pure wooll: his throne was like the fierie flame, and his wheelles as burning fire.

10 A fierie streame yssued, & came forth from before him: thousand thousands ministred vnto him, & ten thousand thousands stood before him: the iudgement was set, and the booke opened.

11 Then I beheld, because of the voice of the presumptuous wordes, which the horne spake: I beheld, euen till the beast was slaine, and his bodie destroied, and giuen to the burning fire.

12 As concerning the other beastes, they had taken away their dominion: yet there liues were prolonged for a certaine time and season.

13 As I beheld in visions by night, beholde, one like the sonne of man came in the clouds of heauen, and approached vnto the Auncient of daies, and they brought him before him.

14 And he gaue him dominion, and honour, and a kingdome, that all people, nations & languages should serue him: his dominion is an euilasting dominion, & shall neuer be taken away: and his kingdome shall neuer be destroied.

15 I Daniel was troubled in my spirit, in the middes of my bodie, and the visions of mine head made me afraid.

16 Therefore I came vnto one of them that stood by, and asked him the truth of all this: so he told me: and shewed me the interpretation of these things.

17 These great beastes which are foure, are foure Kings, which shall arise out of the earth.

18 And they shall take the kingdome of the Saintes of the most High, and possesse the kingdome for euer, euen for euer and euer.

19 After this I would know the truth of the fourth beast, which was so vnlke to all the others, very fearefull, whose teeth were of yron and his nailes of bras: which deuoured, brake in peece, and stamped the residue vnder his feete.

20 Also to know of the ten hornes which were in his head, & of the other which came vp, before whome three fel, & of the horne that had eyes, and of the mouth that spake presumptuous things, whose looke was more stoute then his fellowes.

21 I beheld, & the same horne made battell against the Saintes, yea, & preuailed against them.

22 Vntill the Ancient of daies came, & iudgement was giuen to the Saintes of the most High: and the time approached, that the Saintes possessed the kingdome.

23 Then he said, The fourth beast shall be the fourth kingdome in the earth, which shall be vnlike to all the kingdomes, and shall deuoure the whole earth, and shall treade it downe, & breake it in pieces.

24 And the ten hornes out of this kingdome are ten Kings that shall rise: and another shall rise after them, and he shall be vnlike to the first, and he shall subdue three Kings,

25 And shall speake wordes against the most High, and shal consume the Saintes of the most High, and thinke that he may change times and lawes, and they shalbe giuen into his hand vntil a time, and times, and the deuiding of time.

26 But the iudgement shall sit, and they shall take away his dominion, to consume and destroy it vnto the ende.

27 And the kingdome, and dominion, and the greatnesse of the kingdome vnder the whole heauen shall be giuen to the holy people of the most High, whole kingdome is an euermlasting kingdom, & al powers shal serue and obey him.

28 Euen this is the end of the matter, I Daniel had many cogitations which troubled mee, and my countenance changed in me: but I kept the matter in mine heart.

CHAP. VIII.

A vision of a battell betweene a ramme and a goate. 20 The understanding of the vision.

IN the third yeere of the reigne of King Belshazzar, a vision appeared vnto me, euen vnto me Daniel, after that which appeared vnto me at the first.

2 And I saw in a vision, and when I sawe it, I was in the palace of Shushan, which is in the prouince of Elam, and in a vision me thought I was by the riuer of Vlai.

3 Then I looked vp and sawe, and beholde, there stood before the riuer a ramme, which had two hornes: and these two hornes were hie: but one was hier the another, & y^e hiest came vp last.

4 I saw the ramme pushing against the West, and against the North, and against the South: so that no beastes might stande before him, nor could deliuer out of his hande, but he did what he list, and became great.

5 And as I considered, beholde, a goate came from the West ouer the whole earth, and touched not the ground: and this goate had an horne that appeared betweene his eyes.

6 And hee came vnto the ramme that had the two hornes, whom I had seene standing by the riuer, and ranne vnto him in his fierce rage.

7 And I sawe him come vnto the ramme, and being moued against him, he smote y^e ramme, & brake his two hornes: & there was no power in y^e ramme to stand against him, but he cast him downe to the ground, and stamped vpon him, & there was none that could deliuer the ramme out of his power.

8 Therefore the goate waxed exceeding great, & when he was at the strongest, his great horne was broken: and for it came vp foure that appeared toward the foure windes of the heauen.

9 And out of one of them came soorth a litle horne, w^{ch} waxed very great toward the South, and toward the East, and toward the pleasant Lande.

10 Yea, it grewe vp vnto the hoste of heauen,

and it cast downe some of the hoste, and of the starres to the ground, and trode vpon them.

11 And extolled him selfe against the prince of the hoste from whom the daily sacrifice was taken away, and the place of his Sanctuarie was cast downe.

12 And a time shall bee giuen him ouer the daily sacrifice for the iniquitie: and it shall cast downe the trueth to the ground, and thus shal it doe, and prosper.

13 Then I heard one of the Saintes speaking, & one of y^e Saints spake vnto a certaine one, saying, Howe long shall endure y^e vision of the daily sacrifice, & the iniquitie of y^e desolation to tread both the Sanctuarie and the armie vnder foote?

14 And he answered me, Vnto the evening and the morning, two thousand and three hundred: then shall the Sanctuarie be clenfed.

15 ¶ Nowe when I Daniel had seene the vision, and sought for the meaning, beholde, there stood before me like the similitude of a man.

16 And I heard a mans voice betweene the bankes of Vlai, which called and saide, Gabriel, make this man to vnderstand the vision.

17 So he came where I stood: and when he came, I was afraid, and fell vpon my face: but he said vnto me, Vnderstand. O sonne of man: for in the last time shalbe the vision.

18 Now as he was speaking vnto me, I being a sleepe fell on my face to the ground: but he touched me, and set me vp in my place.

19 And he said, Behold, I will shew thee what shall be in the last wrath: for in the ende of the time appointed it shall come.

20 The ramme which thou sawest hauing two hornes, are the Kings of the Medes & Persians.

21 And the goate is the King of Grecia, and the great horne that is betweene his eyes, is the first King.

22 And that that is broken, and foure stood vp for it, are foure kingdomes, which shall stand vp of that nation, but not in his strength.

23 And in the ende of their kingdome, when the rebellious shal be consumed, a King of fierce countenance, and vnderstanding darke sentences, shall stand vp.

24 And his power shal be mightie, but not in his strength: and hee shall destroy wonderfully, and shall prosper, and practise, and shall destroy the mightie and the holy people.

25 And through his policie also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hande, and he shall extoll himselfe in his heart, and by peace shall destroy many: he shal also stand vp against the Prince of princes, but he shalbe broke downe wthout hand.

26 And the vision of the evening, & the morning, which is declared, is true: therefore seale thou vp y^e vision, for it shalbe after many dayes.

27 And I Daniel was stricken & sicke certaine daies: but when I rose vp, I did the Kings busines, and I was astonished at the vision, but none vnderstood it.

CHAP. IX.

3 Daniel desireth to haue y^e performed of God, w^{ch} he had promised concerning the returne of the people fr^{om} Babylon. 5 A true confession. 20 His prayer is heard. 21 Gabriel the Angel expoundeth vnto him the vision of the seuentie weekes. 24 The mourning of Christ. 25 The building againe of Jerusalem.

Jerusalem. 26 The death of Christ.

IN the first yeere of Darius the sonne of Ahasuerus, of the seede of the Medes, which was made King ouer the realme of the Caldeans,

2 *Euen* in the first yeere of his reigne, I Daniel vnderstood by booke the number of the yerres, wherof the Lord had spoken vnto Ieremiah the Prophet, that hee would accomplish seuentie yerres in the desolation of Ierusalem.

3 And I turned my face vnto the Lord God, and sought by praier and supplications with fasting and sackcloth and ashes.

4 And I prayed vnto the Lorde my God, and made my confession, saying, Oh Lord God, *which art great & fearefull*, and keepest couenant and *mercy toward them which loue thee*, and toward them that keepe thy commandements,

5 Wee haue sinned, and haue committed iniquitie and haue done wickedly, yea, we haue rebelled, and haue departed from thy precepts, and from thy iudgements.

6 For wee would not obey thy seruants the Prophets, w^h spake in thy Name to our Kings, to our princes, and to our fathers, and to all the people of the land.

7 O Lord, righteousnesse *belongeth vnto thee*, and vnto vs *open shame*, as *appeareth this day vnto euery man of Iudah, and to the inhabitants of Ierusalem*: yea, vnto all Israel, *both neere and farre off*, through all the countries, whither thou hast driuen them, because of their offences, that they haue committed against thee.

8 O Lord, vnto vs *appertineth open shame*, to our Kings, to our princes, and to our fathers, because we haue sinned against thee.

9 Yet compassioⁿ & forgiveness *is in the Lord our God*, albeit we haue rebelled against him.

10 For we haue not obeyed the voyce of the Lord our God, to walke in his lawes, which hee had laide before vs by the ministerie of his seruants the Prophets.

11 Yea, all Israel haue transgressed thy Law, & are turned backe, & haue not hearde thy voyce: therefore the curse is powred vpon vs, and the othe that is written in the lawe of Moses thy seruants, because we haue sinned against him.

12 And he hath confirmed his wordes, which he spake against vs, and against our Iudges that iudged vs, by bringing vpon vs a great plague: for vnder the whole heauen hath not beene the like, as hath beene brought vpon Ierusalem.

13 At this plague is come vpon vs, as it is written in the Law of Moses: yet made we not our praier before thy Lord our God, & we might turne from our iniquities and vnderstand thy truth.

14 Therefore hath the Lord *made ready the plague*, & brought it vpon vs: for the Lord our God is righteous in all his works which he doeth: for we would not heare his voyce.

15 * And now, O Lorde our God, that hast brought thy people out of the lande of Egypt with a mightie hande, and hast gotten thee renowne, as *appeareth this day*, we haue sinned, we haue done wickedly.

16 O Lord, according to all thy righteousnes, I beseech thee, let thine anger and thy wrath be turned away fro thy citie Ierusalem thine holy mountaine: for because of our sinnes, and for the iniquities of our fathers, Ierusalem & thy peo-

ple are a reproch to all *that are about vs*.

17 Nowe therefore, O our God, heare the praier of thy seruant, and his supplications, and cause thy face to shine vpon thy Sanctuarie, that lyeth waste for the Lords sake.

18 O my God, encline thine eare, and heare: open thine eyes, & behold our desolations, and the citie whereupon thy Name is called: for we doe not present our supplications before thee for our owne righteousnes, but for thy great tender mercies.

19 O Lord, heare, O Lord forgive, O Lord consider, & doe it: deferre not, for thine owne sake, O my God: for thy Name is called vpon thy citie, and vpon thy people.

20 ¶ And whiles I was speaking and praying, & confessing my sinne, & the sinne of my people Israel, & did preferre my supplication before the Lord my God, for thy holy Mountaine of my God,

21 Yea, while I was speaking in prayer, euen the man **Gabriel*, whome I had seene before in *Chap.* the vision, came flying, and touched mee about the time of the euening oblation.

22 And he informed me, and talked with me, and said, O Daniel, I am now come forth to giue thee knowledge and vnderstanding.

23 At the beginning of thy supplications the commandement came forth, and I am come to shew thee, for thou art greatly beloued: therefore vnderstand the matter, and consider the vision.

24 Seuentie weekes are determined vpon thy people, & vpon thine holy citie, to finish thy wickednesse, & to seale vp the sinnes, and to reconcile the iniquitie, & to bring in euerlasting righteousnesse, and to seale vp the vision and prophcie, and to anoynt the most Holy.

25 Know therefore and vnderstand, that from the going forth of the commandement to bring againe the people, and to builde Ierusalem, vnto Messiah the Prince, *shalbe seven weekes & three score and two weekes*, & thy streete shalbe built againe, and the wall euen in a *troublous time*.

26 And after threescore and two weekes, *shal* Messiah be slaine, & shall haue nothing, and the *of time* people of thy prince that shall come, shall destroy the citie & the Sanctuarie, and the ende thereof shalbe with a flood: and vnto the end of the battell it shalbe destroyed by desolations.

27 And hee shall confirme the conenant with many for one weeke: and in the middes of the weeke he shal cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, & for the ouerspredding of the abominations, he shall make it desolate, euen vntill the consummation determined shall be powred vpon the desolate.

CHAP. X.

There appeareth vnto Daniel a man clothed in linen, & which sheweth him wherefore he is sent.

IN the thirde yeere of Cyrus King of Persia, a thing was reueiled vnto Daniel (whose name was called Belteshazzar) & thy word *was true*, but the time appointed *was long*, & he vnderstoode the thing, and had vnderstanding of the vision.

2 At the same time, I Daniel was in heavinesse for three weekes of dayes.

3 I ate no pleasant bread, neither came flesh, nor wine in my mouth, neither did I anoint my self at all, til three weekes of dayes were fulfilled.

4 And in the foure and twentieth day of the first

first moneth, as I was by the side of that great river, euen Hiddekel,

5 And I lift vp mine eyes, and looked, and behold, there was a man clothed in linnen, whose
2.10.9. loynes were girded with fine golde of * Vphaz.

6 His body also was like the Chrysolite, and his face (to looke vpon) like the lightning, and his eyes as lampes of fire, and his armes and his feete were like in colour to polished brasse, and the voice of his wordes was like the voyce of a multitude.

7 And I Daniel alone sawe the vision: for the men that were with me, saw not the vision: but a great feare fell vpon them, so that they fled away and hid themselves.

8 Therefore I was left alone, and saw this great vision, and there remained no strength in me: for my strength was turned in me into corruption, and I retained no power.

9 Yet hearde I the voyce of his wordes: and when I heard the voyce of his words, I slept on my face: and my face was toward the ground.

10 And beholde, an hande touched me, which set me vpon my knees and vpon the palmes of mine handes,

11 And he said vnto me, O Daniel, a man greatly beloued, vnderstand the words that I speake vnto thee, & stand in thy place: for vnto thee am I now sent. And when hee had saide this worde vnto me, I stood trembling.

12 Then saide hee vnto me, Feare not, Daniel: for from the first day that thou diddest set thine heart to vnderstand, and to humble thy selfe before thy God, thy wordes were heard, and I am come for thy wordes.

13 But the prince of the kingdome of Persia withstoode me one and twentie daies: but loe, Michael one of the chiefe princes came to helpe me, and I remained there by 7 Kings of Persia.

14 Nowe I am come to shew thee what shall come to thy people in the latter daies: for yet the vision is for many daies.

15 And when he spake these words vnto me, I set my face toward 7 ground, & held my tongue.

16 And behold, one like the similitude of the sonnes of man touched my lippes: the I opened my mouth, and spake, and saide vnto him that stood before me, O my Lord, by the vision my sorowes are returned vpon me, and I haue retained no strength.

17 For how can the seruant of this my Lorde talk with my Lord being such one? for as for me, straight way there remained no strength in me, neither is there breath left in me.

18 Then there came againe, and touched mee one like the appearance of a man, and he strengthened me,

19 And said, O man, greatly beloued, feare not: peace be vnto thee: be strong and of good courage. And when he had spoken vnto mee, I was strengthened, and said, Let my Lord speake: so, thou hast strengthened me.

20 Then saide hee, Knowest thou whetefore I am come vnto thee? but now will I returne to fight with the prince of Persia: and when I am gone soorth, lo, the prince of Grecia shall come.

21 But I will shew thee 7 which is decreed in 7 Scripture of trueth: & there is none 7 holdeth w mee in these things, but Michael your prince.

CHAP. XI.

Prophecie of the kingdomes which should be enemies to the Church of God, as of Persia, 3 Of Greece, 5 Of Egypt, 28 Of Syria, 36 And of the Romanes.

Also I, in the first yere of Darius of the Medes, euen I stood to incourage and to strengthen him.

2 And now will I shew thee the trueth. Behold, there shal stand vp yet three Kings in Persia, and the fourth shall be farre richer then they all: and by his strength, and by his riches he shal stirre vp all against the realme of Grecia.

3 But a mightie King shall stand vp, that shall rule with great dominion, and doe according to his pleasure.

4 And when hee shall stand vp, his kingdome shalbe broken, and shall be deuied toward the foure windes of heauen: & not to his posteritie, nor according to his dominion, which he ruled: for his kingdome shalbe pluckt vp, euen so be for others beside those.

5 And the King of the South shal be mightie, and one of his princes, and shall preuaile against him, and beare rule: his dominion shalbe a great dominion.

6 And in the ende of yeeres they shall be ioyned together: for 7 kings daughter of the South shall come to the King of the North to make an agreement, but she shall not reteine 7 power of the arme, neither shall he continue, nor his armes: but she shall be deliuered to death, and they that brought her, and he that begate her, and he that comforted her in these times.

7 But out of the budde of her rootes shall one stand vp in his steade, which shall come with an armie, & shal enter into the fortresse of the king of the North, and doe with them as he list, and shall preuaile,

8 And shal also eary captiues into Egypt their gods with their molten images, and with their precious vessels of siluer & of gold, and he shall continue moe yeeres then 7 King of the North.

9 So the King of the South shal come into his kingdome, and shal returne into his owne lande.

10 Wherefore his sonnes shalbe stirred vp, and shall assemble a mightie great armie: & one shall come, and overflow, and passe through: then shal he returne, and be stirred vp at his fortresse.

11 And the King of the South shal be angrie, and shall come soorth, and fight with him, euen with the King of the North: for he shal set forth a great multitude, and the multitude shalbe giuen into his hand.

12 Then the multitude shalbe proud, & their heart shall be lifted vp: for hee shall cast downe thousands: but he shall not still preuaile.

13 For the King of the North shall returne, & shall set forth a greater multitude then afore, & shall come soorth (after certaine yeeres) with a mightie armie, and great riches.

14 And at the same time there shal many stand vp against 7 king of the South: also the rebellious children of thy people shall exalt themselves to establish the vision, but they shall fall.

15 So the king of the North shal come, & cast vp a mount, & take 7 strong citie: & the armes of 7 South shall not resist, neither his chosen people, neither shall there be any strength to withstand.

16 But he that shal come shal do vnto him as he list, and none shall stand against him: and he shall stande in the pleasant lande, which by his hand shall be consumed.

17 Again he shal set his face to enter with the power of his whole kingdome, and his confederates with him: thus shall he do, & he shall giue him the daughter of women, to destroy her: but she shal not stand on his side, neither be for him.

18 After this shall he turne his face vnto the yles, and shal take manv, but a prince shall cause his shame to light vpon him, beside that he shal cause his owne shame to turne vpon himselfe.

19 For he shal turn his face toward the fortres of his owne land: but he shall be ouerthrowen and fall, and be no more found.

20 Then shal stand vp in his place in the glorie of the kingdom, one that shal raise taxes: but after fewe daies hee shalbe destroyed, neyther in wrath, nor in battell.

21 And in his place shal stand vp a vile person, to whom they shal not giue the honour of the kingdome: but he shal come in peaceably, and obtaine the kingdome by flatteries.

22 And the armes shalbe ouerthrowen with a flood before him and shalbe broken: and also the prince of the covenant.

23 And after the league made with him, hee shal worke deceitfully: for he shal come vp, and ouercome with a small people.

24 He shal enter into the quiet and plentifull prouince, & hee shal doe that which his fathers haue not done, nor his fathers fathers: he shal deuide among them the praye and the spoule, and the substance, yea, and he shal forecast his deuices against the strong holdes, euen for a time.

25 Also hee shall stirre vp his power and his courage against y^e king of y^e South with a great armie, and the King of the South shall be stirred vp to battell with a very great & mighty armie: but he shal not stand: for they shall forecast and practise against him.

26 Yea, they that feede of the portion of his meat, shal destroy him: and his armie shal ouerflowe: and many shal fall, and be slaine.

27 And both these Kings hearts shal be to do mischief, and they shall talke of deceite at one table: but it shal not auaille: for yet the ende shall be at the time appointed.

28 Then shall hee returne into his lande with great substance: for his heart shal be against the holy covenant: so shal he doe and returne to his owne land.

29 At the time appointed he shal returne, and come toward the South: but the last shal not be as the first.

30 For the shippes of Chittim shall come against him: therefore he shalbe sorie and returne, and fight against the holy covenant: so shal hee doe, hee shal euen returne and haue intelligence with them that forsake the holy covenant.

31 And armes shal stand on his part, and they shal pollute the Sanctuary of strength, and shall take away the daily sacrifice, and they shall set vp the abominable desolation.

32 And such as wickedly break the covenant, shal he cause to sin by flattery: but y^e people that doe know their God, shal preuaile and prosper.

33 And they that vnderstand among the peo-

ple, shall instruct many: yet they shall fall by sword, and by flame, by captiuitie and by spoile many dayes.

34 Now when they shall fall, they shall bee holpen with a little helper: but many shall cleaue vnto them fainedly.

35 And some of them of vnderstanding shall fall to trie them, & to purge, and to make them white, till the time be out: for there is a time appointed.

36 And the King shall doe what him list: hee shall exalt himselfe & magnifie himselfe against all that is God, & shal speake marueilous things against the God of gods, and shall prosper till the wrath be accomplished: for the determination is made.

37 Neither shall he regard the God of his fathers, nor the desires of women, nor care for any God: for he shall magnifie himselfe aboue all.

38 But in his place shall hee honour the god Mauzzim: and the god whom his fathers knew not, shal he honour with golde and with siluer, and with precious stones, and pleasant things.

39 Thus shal he doe in y^e holdes of Mauzzim with a strange god whō he shall acknowledge: he shall increase his glory, & shal cause them to rule ouer manv, & shal deuide y^e land for gaine.

40 And at the ende of time shall the King of the South push at him, & the King of the North shall come against him like a whirlewinde with charrets and with horsemen, & with manv ships, and he shal enter into the countries, and shal ouerflowe and passe through.

41 He shal enter also into the pleasant lande, & manv countreys shalbe ouerthrowen: but these shall escape out of his hande, euen Edom & Moab, and the chiefe of the children of Ammon.

42 He shal stretch forth his hands also vpon y^e countreys, & the land of Egypt shall not escape:

43 But he shall haue power ouer the treasures of gold, and of siluer, and ouer all the precious things of Egypt, and of the Lybians, and of the blacke Mores where he shall passe.

44 But y^e tidings out of the East & the North shal trouble him: therefore he shal goe soorth with great wrath to destroy & roote out many.

45 And hee shall plant the tabernacles of his palace betwene the seas in the glorious and holy mountaine, yet he shall come to his ende, and none shall helpe him.

CHAP. XII.

Of the deliuerance of the Church by Christ.

And at that time shall Michael stand vp, the great prince, which standeth for y^e children of thy people, & there shalbe a time of trouble, such as neuer was since there began to be a nation vnto that same time: and at that time thy people shall be deliuered, every one that shal be found written in the booke.

2 And many of them that sleepe in the dust of the earth, shal awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and perpetuall contempt.

3 And they that be wise, shall shine, as the brightnesse of the firmament: and they that turne many to righteousness, shal shine as the starrs, for euer and euer.

4 But thou, O Daniel, shut vp the wordes, and seale y^e booke till the end of the time: many shal run to and fro, & knowledge shalbe increased.

5 Then I Daniel looked, and behold, there stood other two, the one on this side of the brink of the river, and the other on that side of the brink of the river.

6 And one said vnto the man clothed in linnen, which was vpon the waters of the river, When shall be the end of these wonders?

7 And I heard the man clothed in linnen, who was vpon the waters of y^e river, when he held vp his right hand, & his left hand vnto heauen, and swore by him y^e liueth for ever, that it shall tary for a time, two times and an halfe: & when he shall haue accomplished to scatter y^e power of the holy people, all these things shall be finished.

8 Then I heard it, but I vnderstood it not: then said I, O my Lord, what shall be the end of these things?

9 And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the wordes are closed vp, and sealed, till the ende of the time.

10 Many shall be purified, made white, and tried: but the wicked shall doe wickedly, and none of the wicked shall haue vnderstanding: but the wise shall vnderstand.

11 And from the time that the dayly sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abominable desolation set vp, there shall be a thousand, two hundred and nipetie dayes.

12 Blessed is he that waiteth and commeth to the thousand, three hundred and five and thirtie dayes.

13 But go thou thy way till the end be: for thou shalt rest and stand vp in thy lot, at the end of the dayes.

HOSEA.

THE ARGVMENT.

After that the ten tribes had fallē away frō God by the wicked & subtil counsell of Jeroboam the sonne of Nebat, & in stead of his true service cōmanded by his word, worshipped him according to their owne fantasies, & traditions of men, giuing themselves to most vile idolatrie & superstition, the Lord frō time to time sent them Prophets to call them to repentance: but they grew euē worse and worse, & still abused Gods benefites. Therefore now when their prosperitie was at the highest vnder Jeroboam the sonne of Joash, God sent Hosea and Amos to the Jsraelites (as he did at the same time Jsaiāh & Micah to the of Juda): to cōdemne the of their ingratitude: & whereas they thought themselves to be greatlie in the fauour of God, & to be his people, the Prophet calleth them bastards and children borne in adulterie: & therefore sheweth that God would take away their kingdome & giue them to the Assyrians to be led away captiues. Thus Hosea faithfullie executed his office for the space of seuentie yeres, though they remained still in their wickednes, & derided the Prop^hets, and contemned Gods iudgements. And because they should n^o when he discouraged with threatenings only, nor yet flatter themselves by the sweetness of Gods promises, he setteth before them the two principall partes of the Lawe, which are the promise of saluation, and the doctrine of life: for the first part he directeth the faithfull to Messiahs, by whome onely they should haue true deliuerance: and for the second, he setteth threatenings to bring them from their wicked vices, & this is the chiefe scope of all the Prophets, either by Gods promises to allure them to be goodlie, or els by threatenings of his iudgements to feare them from vice: and albeit that the whole Lawe containe these two points, yet the Prophets moreouer note peculiarlye both the time of Gods iudgements, and the manner.

CHAP. I.

1 The time wherein Hosea prophesied. 2 The idolatrie of the people. 3 The calling of the Gentiles. 4 Christ is the head of all people.



He word of the Lord that came vnto Hosea the sonne of Beeri, in the daies of Vzziah, Iotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah Kings of Iudah, and in the dayes of Jeroboam the sonne of Ioash King of Israel.

2 At the beginning the Lorde spake by Hosea, and the Lord said vnto Hosea, Go take vnto thee a wife of fornications, and children of fornications: for the land hath committed great whoredome, departing from the Lord.

3 So he went, & tooke Gomer, the daughter of Diblaim, who conceived and bare him a sonne.

4 And the Lord said vnto him, Call his name Izreel: for yet a litle, and I will visit the blood of Izreel vpon the house of Iehu, & will cause to cease the kingdome of the house of Israel.

5 And at that day will I also breake the bow of Israel in the valley of Izreel.

6 She conceived yet againe, & bare a daughter, & God said vnto him, Call her name Lo-ruhamah: for I will no more haue pity vpon y^e house of Israel: but I will utterly take them away.

7 Yet I will haue mercy vpon the house of Iudah, & will saue them by the Lord their God, and will not saue them by bow, nor by sword,

nor by battell, by horses, nor by horsemen.

8 Nowe when she had wained Lo-ruhamah, she conceived, and bare a sonne.

9 The said God, Call his name Lo-ammi: for ye are not my people: therefore will I not be your.

10 Yet the number of the children of Israel shall be as the sand of the sea, who cannot be measured nor told: & in y^e place where it was saide vnto them, Ye are not my people, it shall be said vnto them, Ye are the sonnes of the liuing God.

11 Then shall the children of Iudah, and the children of Israel be gathered together, and appoint themselves one head, and they shall come vp out of y^e land: for great is the day of Izreel.

CHAP. II.

1 The people is called to repentance. 2 He sheweth their idolatrie, and threatneth them except they repent.

Say vnto your brethren, Ammi, and to your sisters Ruhamah.

2 Plead with your mother: plead with her, for she is not my wife, neither am I her husband: but let her take away her fornications out of her sight: & her adulteries frō betwene her breasts.

3 Left I strip her naked, & set her as in a day that she was borne, & make her as a wildome, & leaue her like a dry lād, & slay her for thirst.

4 And I will haue no pity vpon her children: for they be the children of fornications.

5 For their mother hath played the harlot,

shee that conceived them, hath done shamefully: for she said, I will goe after my louers that giue me my bread and my water, my wool and my flaxe, mine oyle and my drinke.

6 Therefore beholde, I wil stoppe thy way with thornes, and make an hedge, that she shall not finde her paths.

7 Though she follow after her louers, yet shall she not come at them: though she seeke them, yet shall she not finde them: then shall she say, I will goe and returne to my first husband: for at that time was I better then now.

8 Nowe shee did not know that I gaue her corne, and wine, and oyle, & multiplied her silver and golde, which they bestowed vpon Baal.

9 Therefore wil I returne, and take away my corne in the time thereof, and my wine in the season thereof, and will recover my wooll and my flaxe lent, to couer her shame.

10 And now will I discover her lewdnes in the sight of her louers, and no man shall deliuer her out of mine hand.

11 I will also cause all her mirth to cease, her feast dayes, her new moones, & her Sabbathis, and all her solemne feasts.

12 And I wil destroy her vines & her figtrees, whereof she hath said, These are my rewards & my louers haue giuen me: and I wil make them as a forest, and the wild beasts shall eate them.

13 And I wil visit vpon her & daies of Baalim, wherein she burnt incense to them: & she decked her selfe wth her earings & her iewels, & she folowed her louers, & forgate me, saith & Lord.

14 Therefore behold, I will allure her, and bring her into the wilderness, and speake friendly vnto her.

15 And I will giue her her vineyardes from thence, & the valley of Achor for the doore of hope, and she shall sing there as in the dayes of her youth, and as in the day when she came vpon out of the land of Egypt.

16 And at that day, saith the Lord, thou shalt call me Ishi, and shalt call me no more Baali.

17 For I wil take away the names of Baalim out of her mouth, and they shall be no more remembered by their names.

18 And in that day will I make a covenant for them, with the wilde beasts, and with the soules of the heauen, and with that that creepeth vpon the earth: and I wil breake the bow, and the sworde and the battell out of & earth, and wil make them to sleepe safely.

19 And I will marry thee vnto me for ever: yea, I will marrie thee vnto me in righteousness, and in iudgement, & in mercy & in compassion.

20 I will euen marry thee vnto me in faithfulness, and thou shalt know the Lord.

21 And in that day I will heare, sayeth the Lord, I will euen heare the heauens, and they shall heare the earth,

22 And the earth shall heare the corne, & the wine, & the oyle, and they shall heare Izrael.

23 And I will sowe her vnto me in the earth, and I wil haue mercie vpon her, that was not pitied, and I wil say to them which were not my people, * Thou art my people. And they shall say, Thou art my God.

CHAP. III.

1 The Jewes shall be cast off for their idolatry.

5 Afterward they shall returne to the Lord.

Then said the Lord to me, Goe yet, and loue a woman (beloued of her husband, and was an harlot) according to the loue of the Lorde toward the children of Israel: yet they looked to other gods, and loved the wine bottels.

2 So I bought her to me for fiftene pieces of silver, and for an Homer of barley and an halfe homer of barley.

3 And I said vnto her, Thou shalt abide with me many dayes: thou shalt not play the harlot, and thou shalt be to none other man, and I will be so vnto thee.

4 For the childre of Israel shall remaine many daies without a King, and without a Prince, and without an offering, and without an image, and without an Ephod, & without a Teraphim.

5 Afterward shall the children of Israel conuert, and seeke the Lord their God, and David their King, and shall feare the Lorde, and his goodnes in the latter dayes.

CHAP. IIII.

A complaint against the people, and the Priests of Israel.

Hear & word of the Lord, ye children of Israel: for & Lord hath a controuersie wth the inhabitants of the land, because there is no truth, nor mercy, nor knowledge of God in the land.

2 By swearing, and lying, and killing, & stealing, and whoring they breake out, and blood toucheth blood.

3 Therefore shall the land mourne, and euery one & dwelleth therein, shall be cut off, with the beasts of the field, & with the soules of the heauen, & also & fishes of & sea, shall be taken away.

4 Yet let none rebuke, nor reprove another: for thy people are as they that rebuke & Priest.

5 Therefore shalt thou fall in the day, and the Prophet shall fall with thee in the night, and I will destroy thy mother.

6 My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou hast refused knowledge, I wil also refuse thee, that thou shalt be no Priest to me: and seeing thou hast forgotten the Law of thy God, I will also forget thy children.

7 As they were increased, so they sinned against me: therefore wil I chage their glory into shame.

8 They eat vpon the sinnes of my people, and lift vpon their mindes in their iniquitie.

9 And there shall be like people, like Priest: for I wil visite their wayes vpon them, and reward them their deedes.

10 For they shall eat, & not haue inough: they shall commit adultery, & shall not increase, because they haue left off to take heed to & Lord.

11 Whoredome, and wine, and new wine take away their heart.

12 My people aske counsell at their stockes, and their staffe teacheth them: for the spirit of fornications hath caused them to erre, and they haue gone a whoring from vnder their God.

13 They sacrifice vpon the tops of & mountaines, & burne incense vpon the hills vnder the oaks, & the poplar tree, & the elme, because the shadow thereof is good: therefore your daughters shall be harlots, & your spouses shall be whores.

14 I wil not visite your daughters when they are harlots, nor your spouses when they are whores: for they themselves are separated with harlots,

harlots, and sacrifice with whores: therefore the people that doeth not vnderstand, shall fall.
15 Though γ Israel, play the harlot, yet let not Iudah sinne: comenot ye vnto Gilgal, neither go ye vp to Beth-auen, nor swear, The Lord liueth.

16 For Israel is rebellious as an vnruely heifer. Now the Lord will feede them as a lambe in a large place.

17 Ephraim is ioyned to idols: let him alone.

18 Their drunke nesse stinketh: they haue committed whoredome: their rulers loue to say with shame, Bring ye.

19 The winde hath bounde them vp in her wings, & they shalbe ashamed of their sacrifices.

CHAP. V.

1 Against the Priests and rulers of γ Israel. 13 The helpe of man is in vaine.

O Ye Priests, heare this, & harken ye, O house of Israel, & giue ye care, O house of γ King: for iudgement is toward you, because you haue bin a snare on Mizpah, & a net spread vnder Tabor.

2 Yet they were profound, to decline to slaughter, though I haue bene a rebuker of them all.

3 I know Ephraim, and Israel is not hid from me: for now, O Ephraim, thou art become an harlot, and Israel is defiled.

4 They wil not giue their minds to turne vnto their God: for γ spirit of fornication is in the mids of them, & they haue not known γ Lord.

5 And the pride of Israel doeth testifie to his face: therefore shall Israel and Ephraim fall in their iniquitie: Iudah also shall fall with them.

6 They shall goe with their sheepe, and with their bullocks to seeke the Lord: but they shal not find him: for he hath withdrawen himselfe from them.

7 They haue transgressed against the Lorde: for they haue begotten strange childre: now shal a moneth deuoure them with their portions.

8 Blowe ye the trumpet in Gibeah, and the shaine in Ramath: crie out at Beth-auen, alter thee, O Benjamin.

9 Ephraim shalbe desolate in the day of rebuke: among the tribes of Israel haue I caused to know the trueth.

10 The princes of Iudah were like them that remooue the bound: therefore wil I powre out my wrath vpon them like water.

11 Ephraim is oppressed, and broken in iudgement, because he willingly walked after the commandement.

12 Therefore will I be vnto Ephraim as a moth, & to the house of Iudah as a rottennes.

13 When Ephraim saw his sicknesse, and Iudah his wound, then went Ephraim vnto Ashur, and sent vnto King Iareh: yet could hee not heale you, nor cure you of your wound.

14 For I wil be vnto Ephraim as a lyon, and as a lions whelp: to the house of Iudah: I leuen I will spoyle, and goe away: I will take away, and none shall rescue it.

15 I wil go, and returne to my place, til they acknowledge their fault, and seeke me: in their affliction they will seeke me diligently.

CHAP. VI.

1 Affliction causeth a man to turne to God. 9 The wickednes of the Priests.

Come, and let vs returne to the Lorde: for he hath spoyled, and he wil heale vs: he hath

wounded vs, and he will bind vs vp.

2 Alter two dayes he will reuiue vs, and in the third day he will raise vs vp, and we shall liue in his sight.

3 The γ hal we haue knowledge, & endeouour our selues to know the Lord: his going forth is prepared as γ morning, & he shal come vnto vs as the raine, & as the latter raine vnto γ earth.

4 O Ephraim, what shall I doe vnto thee, O Iudah, howe shall I entreate thee? for your goodnesse is as a morning cloude, and as the morning dewe it goeth away.

5 Therefore haue I cut downe by the Prophets: I haue slaine them by the wordes of my mouth, and thy iudgements were as the light that goeth forth.

6 For I desired mercy and not sacrifice, and the knowledge of God more the burnt-offring.

7 But they like men haue transgressed γ covenant: there haue they trespassed against me.

8 Gilead is a city of them that worke iniquitie, and is polluted with blood.

9 And as sheeues waite for a man, so the companie of Priests murther in the way by consent: for they worke mischief.

10 I haue seene villenie in the house of Israel: there is γ whordom of Ephraim: Israel is defiled.

11 Yea, Iudah hath set a plant for thee, whiles I would returne the captiuitie of my people.

CHAP. VII.

1 Of the vices and wantonnesse of the people. 12 Of their punishment.

When I would haue healed Israel, then the iniquitie of Ephraim was discovered, and the wickednesse of Samaria: for they haue dealt falsely: and the theefe commeth in, and the robber spoyleth without.

2 And they consider not in their hearts, that I remember all their wickednes: nowe their owne inuentions haue beset them about: they are in my sight.

3 They make the King glad with their wickednes, and the Princes with their lies.

4 They are all adulterers, and as a very oven heated by the baker, & ceaseth from raising vp, & fro kneading γ dough vntill it be leauened.

5 This is the day of our King: the Princes haue made him sicke with flagons of wine: he stretcheth out his hand to scorers.

6 For they haue made ready their heart like an oven whiles they lie in waite: their baker sleepeth all the night: in the morning it burneth as a flame of fire.

7 They are all hote as an oven, and haue denoured their iudges: all their kings are fallen: there is none among the that calleth vnto me.

8 Ephraim hath mixt himself among γ people. Ephraim is as a cake on the hearth not turned.

9 Strangers haue denoured his strength, and he knoweth it not: yea, gray haire is here and there vpon him, yet he knoweth not.

10 And the pride of Israel testifieth to his face, and they doe not returne to the Lord their God, nor seeke him for all this.

11 Ephraim also is like a dove deceived by out heart: they call to Egypt: they goe to Ashur.

12 But when they shall go, I will spread my net vpon them, and draw them downe as the fowles of the heauen: I will chastise them as their

their congregation hath heard.

13 Woe vnto them: for they haue fled away from me: destruction *shalbe* vnto them, because they haue transgressed against mee: though I haue redeemed them, yet they haue spoken lies against me.

14 And they haue not cried vnto mee with their hearts, when they howled vpon their beds: they asse ble themselves for corne and wine, and they rebelled against me.

15 Though I haue bound, & strengthened their arme, yet do they imagine mischief against me.

16 They returne, *but* not to the most High: they are like a deceitful bow: their Princes shall fall by the sword, for the rage of their tongues: this *shalbe* their denision in the land of Egypt.

CHAP. VIIII.

1 The destruction of Judah and Israel, because of their idolatrie.

SEt the trumpet to thy mouth: *be shall come* as an egle against the house of the Lord, because they haue transgressed my covenant, and trespassed against my Lawe.

2 Israel shall cry vnto me, My God, we know thee.

3 Israel hath cast off the thing that is good: the enemy shall pursue him.

4 They haue let vp a King, but not by me: they haue made Princes, and I knewe it not: of their silver and their gold haue they made them idoles: therefore shall they be destroyed.

5 Thy calle, O Samaria, hath cast thee off: mine anger is kindled against them: how long wil they be without innocencie!

6 For it came euen from Israel: the workman made it, therefore it is not God: but the calfe of Samaria *shalbe broken* in pieces.

7 For they haue sowed the winde, and they shall reape the whirlewinde: it hath no stalke: the bud shall bring forth no meale: if so be it bring forth, the strangers shall deuoure it.

8 Israel is deuoured: now shall they be among the Gentiles as a vessell wherein is no pleasure.

9 For they are gone vp to Ashur: *they are as* a wild asse alone by himselfe: Ephraim hath hired louers.

10 Yet though they haue hired among *ſ* nations, now wil I gather them, & they shal sorow a litle, for *ſ* burden of the King, & the Princes.

11 Because Ephraim hath made many altars to sinne, his altars *shalbe* to sinne.

12 I haue writtē to them the great things of my Law: *but* they were couēted as a strange thing.

13 They sacrifice flesh for *ſ* sacrifices of mine offerings, & eate it: *but* the Lord accepteth them not: now wil he remember their iniquitie, and visite their sinnes: they shall returne to Egypt.

14 For Israel hath forgotten his maker, and buildeth Temples, and Iudah hath increased strong cities: but I wil send a fire vpon his cities, & it shall deuoure the palaces thereof.

CHAP. IX.

Of the hunger and captiuitie of Iſrael.

Repoyce not, O Israel, for joy as other people: for thou hast gone a whoring fro thy God: *ſ* hast lōued a reward vpon euery corne floore.

2 The floore, & the wine presse shal not feede them, and the new wine shall faile in her.

3 They will not dwell in the Lords land, but

Ephraim will returne to Egypt, and they will eate vncleane things in Ashur.

4 They shall not offer wine to the Lord, neither shall their sacrifices be pleasant vnto him: *but they shalbe* vnto them as the bread of mourners: all that eate thereof, shall be polluted: for their bread for their soules shall not come into the house of the Lord.

5 What wil ye doe then in the solemne day, and in the day of the feast of the Lord?

6 For loe, they are gone from destructions: *but* Egypt shall gather them vp, and Memphis shall burie them: the nettle shall possesse the pleasant places of their silver, and the thorne *shalbe* in their Tabernacles.

7 The dayes of visitation are come: the daies of recompense are come: Israel shall know it: the Prophet is a soole: the spiritual man is mad, for the multitude of thine iniquitie: therefore the hatred is great.

8 The watchman of Ephraim *should be* w my God: *but* the Prophet is the snare of a souter in al his waies, & hatred in the House of his God.

9 They are deeply set: they are corrupt as in the daies of Gibeah: *therefore* he will remember their iniquitie, he will visite their sinnes.

10 I found Israel like grapes in *ſ* wilderness: I saw your fathers as the first ripe in the figtree at her first time: *but* they went to Baal-peor, & separated themselves vnto that shame, & their abominations were according to their louers.

11 Ephraim their glory shall flee away like a birde: from the birth and from the wombe, and from the conception.

12 Though they bring vp their children, yet I will depriue them from being men: yea, woe to them, when I depart from them.

13 Ephraim, as I saw, is as a tree in Tyrus planted in a cottage: but Ephraim shall bring forth his children to the murderer.

14 O Lord, giue them: what wilt thou giue them? giue them a barren womb & dry breasts.

15 Al their wickednes is in Gilgal, for there do I hate the: for *ſ* wickednes of their inuentions, I wil cast them out of mine House: I wil loue them no more: al their princes are rebels.

16 Ephraim is smittē, their root is dried vp: they can bring no fruit: yea, though they bring forth, yet wil I slay enē *ſ* dearest of their body.

17 My God will cast them away, because they did not obey him: and they shall wander among the nations.

CHAP. X.

1 Against Iſrael and his idoles. 14 His destruction for the same.

Iſrael is an emptie vine, yet hath it brought forth fruite vnto it selfe, and according to the multitude of the fruite thereof he hath increased the altars: according to the goodnesse of their land they haue made faire images.

2 Their heart is deuided: now shall they be found faultie, he shal breake downe their altars: he shall destroy their images.

3 For now they shall say, We haue no Kings because we feared not the Lorde: and what should a King doe to vs?

4 They haue spoken wordes, swearing falsly in making a couenāt: thus iudgement groweth as wormewood in the furrowes of the field.

5 The

5 The inhabitants of Samaria shall feare because of the calfe of Beth-auen: for the people thereof shall moune ouer it, & the Chemarims thereof that reioyced on it for the glory thereof, because it is departed from it.

6 It shalbe also brought to Ashtur, for a present vnto King Iareb: Ephraim shall receiue shame, and Israel shalbe ashamed of his owne counsell.

7 Of Samaria, the King thereof is destroyed, as the some vpon the water.

8 The hie places also of Auen shalbe destroyed, *even* the sinne of Israel: the thorne and the thistle shall growe vpon their altars, and they shall say to the mountaines, * Couer vs, and to the hilles, Fall vpon vs.

9 O Israel, thou hast sinned from the daies of Gibeah: there they stood: the battell in Gibeah against the children of iniquitie did not touch them.

10 It is my desire that I should chastise them, and the people shall be gathered against them, when they shall gather themselues in their two furrowes.

11 And Ephraim is as an heiffer vsed to delite in threshing: but I will passe by her faire necke: I will make Ephraim to ride: Iudah shall plowe, and Iakob shall breake his cloddes.

12 Sow to your selues in righteousness: reape after the measure of mercy: breake vp your fallow ground: for it is time to seeke the Lord, till he come and raine righteousness vpon you.

13 But you haue plowed wickednes: ye haue reaped iniquitie: you haue eaten the fruite of lies: because thou diddest trust in thine owne waies, and in the multitude of thy strong men,

14 Therefore shall a tumult arise among thy people, & all thy munitions shalbe destroyed, as Shalim destroyed Beth-arbel in the day of battell: the mother & the children was dashed in pieces.

15 So shall Beth-el doe vnto you, because of your malicious wickednesse: in a morning shall the King of Israel be destroyed.

CHAP. XI.

1 The benefites of the Lord toward Israel. 5 Their ingratitude against him.

When Israel was a childe, then I looued him, and called my sonne out of Egypt.

2 They called them, but they went thus from them: they sacrificed vnto Baalim, and burnt incense to images.

3 I led Ephraim also, as one should beare them in his armes: but they knew not: I healed them.

4 I led them with cordes of a man, *even* with bands of Ioue, & I was to them, as he that taketh off the yoke from their iawes; and I layed the sheate vnto them.

5 He shall no more returne into the lande of Egypt: but Ashtur shalbe his King, because they refused to conuert.

6 And the sworde shall fall on his cities, and shall consume his barres, and deuoure them, because of their owne counsels.

7 And my people are bent to rebellio against me: though they called them to the most hie, yet none at all would exalt him.

8 How shall I giue thee vp, Ephraim? how shall I deliuer thee, Israel? how shall I make thee, as Admah? how shall I set thee, as Zeboim? mine heart is turned within me: my repentings are

rouled together.

9 I will not execute the fiercenes of my wrath: I will not returne to destroy Ephraim: for I am God, and not man, the holy one in the middes of thee, and I will not enter into the citie.

10 They shall walke after the Lorde: he shall roare like a lyon: when hee shall roare, then the children of the West shall feare.

11 They shall feare as a sparow out of Egypt, & as a dove out of the land of Ashtur, & I will place them in their houses, saith the Lord.

12 Ephraim compasseth me about with lies, & the house of Israel with deceit: but Iudah yet ruleth with God, & is faithfull with the Saintes.

CHAP. XII.

He admonisheth by Iakobs example, to trust in God, and not in man.

Ephraim is fed with the winde, & followeth after the East winde: he increaseth daily lies and destruction, and they doe make a couenant with Ashtur, and oyle is caried into Egypt.

2 The Lord hath also a cōtrouersie with Iudah, & wil visit Iakob, according to his waies, according to his works, wil he recōpense him.

3 Hee tooke his brother by the heele in the womb, & by his strength he had power with God,

4 And had power ouer the Angel, and preuailed: he wept & prayed vnto him: he found him in Beth-el, and there he spake with vs.

5 Yea, the Lord God of hostes, the Lorde & himselfe his memoriall.

6 Therefore turne thou to thy God: keepe mercy & iudgement, & hope still in thy God.

7 He is Canaan: the balances of deceit are in his hand: he loneth to oppresse.

8 And Ephraim said, Notwithstanding I am rich, I haue found me out riches in all my labours: they shall finde none iniquitie in me, that were wickednes.

9 Though I am the Lord thy God, sit the land of Egypt, yet wil I make thee to dwell in thy tabernacles, as in the dayes of the solemne feast.

10 I haue also spoken by the Prophets, and I haue multiplied visions, and vsed similitudes by the ministry of the Prophets.

11 Is there iniquity in Gilead? surely they are vanity: they sacrifice bullocks in Gilgal, & their altars are as heapes in the furrows of the field.

12 And Iakob fled into the country of Aram, and Israel serued for a wife, and for a wife he kept sheepe.

13 And by a Prophet the Lord brought Israel out of Egypt, & by a Prophet was he reserved.

14 But Ephraim prouoked him with hie places: therefore shall his blood be powred vpon him, and his reproch shall his Lord reward him.

CHAP. XIII.

1 The abomination of Israel, 9 And cause of their destruction.

When Ephraim spake there was trembling: he exalted himselfe in Israel, but he hath sinned in Baal, and is dead.

2 And now they sinne more and more, and haue made them molten images of their silver, & idols according to their own vnderstanding: they were all the worke of the craftsmen: they say one to another: whiles they sacrifice a man, Let them kisse the calves.

3 Therefore they shall bee as the morning cloud,

cloud, and as the morning dewe that passeth away, as the chaffe that is driven with a whirlwinde out of the floore, and as the smoke that goeth out of the chimney.

4 Yet I am the Lord thy God from the land of Egypt, and thou shalt knowe no God but me: for there is no Sauour beside me.

5 I did knowe thee in the wilderness, in the land of drought.

6 As in their pastures, so were they filled: they were filled, and their heart was exalted: therefore haue they forgotten me.

7 And I will be vnto them as a very lyon, and as a leopard in the way of Ashur.

8 I will meete them, as a beare that is robbed of her whelpes, and I will breake the kalle of their heart, and there will I deuoure them like a lyon: the wilde beast shall teare them.

9 O Israel, one hath destroyed thee, but in me is thine helpe.

10 I am: where is thy King, that should helpe thee in all thy cities? and thy iudges, of whom thou saiddest, Giue me a King, and princes?

11 I gaue thee a King in mine anger, and I tooke him away in my wrath.

12 The iniquitie of Ephraim is bound vp: his sinne is hid.

13 The sorowes of a traouailing woman shall come vpon him: he is an vnwise sonne, els would he not stand still at the time, *euen* at the breaking forth of the children.

14 I will redeeme them from *thy* power of the graue: I will deliuer them from death: O death, I will be thy death: O graue, I will be thy destruction: repentance is hid from mine eyes.

15 Though he grewe vp among his brethren, an East wind shall come, *eue* the wind of *thy* Lord shall come vp from the wilderness, & drie vp his

veine, and his fountaine shall be dried vp: he shall spoyle the treasure of all pleasant vessels.

CHAP. xliii.

1 The ruine of Samaria. 2 Israel exhorted to turne to God, who requireth praise and thanks.

Samaria shall be desolate: for she hath rebelled against her God: they shall fall by the sword: their infants shall be dashed in pieces, and their women with childe shall be ript.

2 O Israel, returne vnto the Lord thy God: for thou hast fallen by thine iniquitie.

3 Take vnto you wordes, and turne to the Lord, and say vnto him, Take away all iniquitie, and receiue vs graciously: so will we render the values of our lippes.

4 Ashur shall not saue vs, neither wil we ride vpon horses, neither will we say any more to the workes of our handes, *Ye are our gods*: for in thee the fatherlesse findeth mercie.

5 I will heale their rebellion: I will loue them freely: for mine anger is turned away from him.

6 I will be as *thy* dew vnto Israel: he shall grow as *thy* lillie, & faste his roots, as the trees of Lebanon.

7 His branches shall spread, & his beautie shall be as the oliue tree, and his smell as Lebanon.

8 They that dwell vnder his shadowe, shall returne: they shall reuiue as the corne, and flourish as the vine: the sent thereof shall be as the wine of Lebanon.

9 Ephraim shall say, What haue I to doe any more with idoles? I haue heard him, and looked vpon him: I am like a greene firre tree: vpon me is thy fruite found.

10 Who is wise, and he shall vnderstand these things? and prudent, and he shall knowe them? for the wayes of the Lord are righteous, and the iust shall walke in them: but the wicked shall fall therein.

IOEL.

THE ARGUMENT.

THe Prophet Joel first rebuketh them of Judah, that being now punished with a great plague of famine, remaine still obstinate. Secondly he threatneth greater plagues, because they grew daily to a more hardnes of heart, and rebellion against God notwithstanding his punishments. Thirdly he exhorteth them to repentance, shewing that it must be earnest, and proceede from the heart, because they had grievously offended God. And so doing, he promisetht that God will be mercifull, and not forget his covenant that he made with their fathers: but will send his Christ, who shall gather the scattered sheepe, and restore them to life, and libertie, though they seemed to be dead.

CHAP. I.

1 A prophetic against the Jewes. 2 He exhorteth the people to prayer, and fasting for the miserie that was at hand.



He worde of the Lord that came to Ioel, the sonne of Pethuel.

2 Heare ye this, O Elders, and hearken ye all inhabitants of the land, whether such a thing hath bene in your dayes, or yet in the dayes of your fathers.

3 Tell you your children of it, and let your children shewe to their children, and their children to another generation.

4 That which is left of the palmer worme, hath the grasshopper eaten, and the residue of the grasshopper hath the canker worme eaten, and the residue of the canker worme hath the caterpillar eaten.

5 Awake ye drunkardes, and weepe, & howle all ye drinkers of wine, because of the newe

wine: for it shall be pulled from your mouth.

6 Yea, a nation commeth vpon my lande, mightie, and without number, whose teeth are like the teeth of a lyon, and he hath the iawes of a great lyon.

7 He maketh my vine waste, & pillet off the barke of my figtree: he maketh it bare, & casteth it downe: the branches thereof are made white.

8 Mourne like a virgine girded with sackcloth for the husband of her youth.

9 The meate offering, and the drinke offering is cut off from the house of the Lord: the Priestes the Lordes ministers mourne.

10 The field is wasted: the land mourneth: for the corne is destroyed: the new wine is dried vp, and the oyle is decayed.

11 Be ye ashamed, O husbandmen: howle, O ye vinedressers for the wheat, & for the barley, because the haruest of the field is perished.

12 The vine is dried vp, and the figge tree is decayed: the pomegranate tree and the palme

tree, and the aple tree, *even* all the trees of the felde are withered: surely the ioy is withered away from the sonnes of men.

13 Gird your selues and lament, yee Priests: houle ye minifters of the altar: come, *and* lie all night in sackcloth, yee minifters of my God: for the meat offering, and the drinke offering is taken away from the house of your God.

14 Sanctifie you a fast: call a solemne assemblie: gather the Elders, *and* al the inhabitants of the lande into the House of the Lord your God and erie vnto the Lord,

15 Alas: for the day, for the day of the Lord is at hand, and it commeth as a destruction from the almightie.

16 Is not the meat cut off before our eyes & ioy, and gladnesse from the house of our God?

17 The seede is rotten vnder their clods: the garners are destroyed: the barnes are broken downe, for the corne is withered.

18 How did the beastes mourn: the herdes of cattell pine away, because they haue no pasture, and the flockes of sheepe are destroyed.

19 O Lord, to thee will I erie: for the fire hath deuoured the pastures of the wilderness. and the flame hath burnt vp all the trees of the felde.

20 The beastes of the field erie also vnto thee: for the riuers of waters are dried vp, and the fire hath deuoured the pastures of the wilderness.

CHAP. II.

He prophesieth of the coming & crueltie of their enemies. 13 An exhortation to moue them to conuert. 18 The loue of god toward his people.

Blowe the trumpet in Zion, & shout in mine holy mountaine: let al the inhabitants of the lande tremble: for the day of the Lord is come: for it is at hand.

1 A day of darkenesse, and of blacknesse, a day of clouds, & obscurity, as the morning spread vpon the mountaines, so is there a great people, & a mightie: there was none like it from the beginning, neither shall be any more after it, vnto the yerres of many generations.

2 A fire deuoureth before him, and behinde him a flame burneth vp: the land is as the garden of Eden before him, and behind him a desolate wilderness, so that nothing shall escape him.

3 The beholding of him is like the sight of horses, and like the horsemen, so shal they runne.

4 Like the noise of charrets in the toppes of the mountaines shal they leape, like the noyse of a flame of fire y deuoureth the stuble. *and* as a mightie people prepared to the battell.

5 Before his face shall the people tremble: all faces shall gather blacknesse.

6 They shall runne like strong men, and goe vp to the wall like men of warre, and every man shal go forward in his wayes, and they shal not stay in their paths.

7 Neither shal one thrust another, but every one shall walke in his path: and when they fall vpon the sword, they shall not be wounded.

8 They shall runne to and fro in the citie: they shall runne vpon the wall: they shall clime vp vpon y houses, *and* enter in at the windows like the thiefe.

9 The earth shal tremble before him, the heauens shal shake, the sunne, and the moone shal be darke, & the starres shal withdraw their shining,

11 And the Lord shal vtter his voyce before his host. for his host is very great: for he is strong that doth his word: for the day of the Lord is great and very terrible, and who can abide it?

12 Therefore also now the Lord saith, Turne you vnto me with all your heart, & with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning,

13 And reat your heart, & not your clothes: and turne vnto the Lord your God: for he is gracious and mercifull, slow to anger, & of great kindenesse, and repenteth him of the euill.

14 Who knoweth, if he will returne and repent and leaue a blessing behinde him, *even* a meate offering, and a drinke offering vnto the Lord your God?

15 Blow the trumpet in Zion, sanctifie a fast, call a solemne assemblie.

16 Gather the people: sanctifie the congregation, gather the elders: assemble the children, and those that sucke the breasts: let the bridegrome goe forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her bridechamber.

17 Let the Priestes, the minifters of the Lord weepe betweene the porch and the altar, and let them say, Spare thy people, O Lord, and giue not thine inheritance into reproch that the heathen should rule ouer them. *wherefore should they say among the people, where is there God?*

18 Then will the Lorde be ielous ouer his land, and spare his people.

19 Yea the Lord wil, answer & say vnto his people, Behold, I will send you corne, & wine, & oyle, and you shal be satisfied therewith: & I wil no more make you a reproch among y heathen,

20 But I wil remooue farre off from you the Northern armie, and I wil driue him into a land, barren & desolate with his face toward the East sea, and his end to the vtmost sea, and his stinke shall come vp, and his corruption shall ascend, because he hath exalted him selfe to do this.

21 Feare not, O land, *we* be glad, & reioyce: for the Lord will doe great things.

22 Be not afraid ye beasts of the field: for the pastures of the wilderness are Greene: for the tree beareth her fruit, the figtree & the vine doe giue their force.

23 Be glad then, ye children of Zion, and reioyce in y Lord your God: for he hath giue you the raine of righteousness, *and* he wil cause to come downe for you y raine, *even* the first raine, and the latter raine in the first moneth.

24 And the barnes shal be full of wheat, and the presses shal abound with wine and oyle.

25 And I will render you the yceres that the grasshopper hath eaten, the canker worme & the caterpillar & the palmer worme, my great hosts which I sent among you.

26 So you shal eate and be satisfied & praise the Name of the Lord your God, that hath dealt maruelously with you: & my people shal neuer be ashamed.

27 Ye shall also knowe, that I am in the mids of Israel, & that I am y Lord your God & none other, and my people shal neuer be ashamed.

28 And afterward wil I powre out my Spirit vpon al flesh: & your sonnes & your daughters shal prophecy: your olde men shal dreame dreames, *and* your young men shal see visions,

29 And also vpon the seruants, and vpon the

*Jer. 23. 18
amos 3. 1
zeph. 1. 10*

Psal. 10.

Leu. 26. 14

maides in those daies wil I powre my Spirit.

30 And I wil shew wonders in the heauens & in the earth, blood & fire, and pillars of smoke.

31 The sunne shall be turned into darkenesse, and the moone into blood, before the great and terrible day of the Lord come.

32 But whosoever shall call on the Name of the Lord, shall be saved: for in mount Zion, & in Ierusalem shall be deliuerance, as the Lord hath said, & in the remnant, whom the Lord shall call.

CHAP. I.

Of the iudgment of God against the enemies of his people.

For behold, in those daies and in that time, when I shall bring againe the captiuitie of Iudah and Ierusalem,

2 I wil also gather all nations, and will bring them downe into the valley of Iehoshaphat, & wil pleade with them there for my people, and for mine heritage Israel, whom they haue scattered among the nations, & parted my land.

3 And they haue cast lottes for my people, & haue giuen the childe for the harlot, and sold the girle for wine, that they might drinke,

4 Yea, and what haue you to doe with me, O Tyrus and Zidon and all the coastes of Palestina? wil ye render me a recompence? and if ye recompence me, swiftly and speedily wil I render your recompence vpon your head.

5 For ye haue taken my siluer & my golde, and haue caried into your temples my goodly and pleasant things.

6 The children also of Iudah & the children of Ierusalem haue ye sold vnto the Grecians, that ye might send them farre from their border.

7 Beholde, I wil raise them out of the place where ye haue sold them, and will render your reward vpon your head,

8 And I wil sell your sonnes & your daughters into the hand of the children of Iudah, & they shall sell them to the Sabeans, to a people farre off: for the Lord hath spoken it.

9 Publish this among the Gentiles: prepare

warre, wake vp the mightie men: let all the men of warre draw neere and come vp.

10 Breake your plowshares into swords, and your sithes into speares, let the weake say, I am strong.

11 Assemble your selues, and come all ye heathen, & gather your selues together round about: there shall the Lord cast down thy mighty men.

12 Let the heathen be wakened, and come vp to the valley of Iehoshaphat, for there wil I sit to iudge all the heathen round about.

13 Put in your sithes, for the harvest is ripe: come, get you downe, for the wine presse is full: yea, the wine presses runne ouer, for there wickednesse is great.

14 O multitude, O multitude, come into the valley of threshing: for the day of the Lord is neere in the valley of threshing.

15 The sunne and moone shall be darkened, and the starres shall withdraw their light.

16 The Lord also shall roare out of Zion, and utter his voyce from Ierusalem, & the heauens and earth shall shake, but the Lord will be the hope of his people, and the strength of the children of Israel.

17 So shall ye know that I am the Lord your God dwelling in Zion, mine holy Mountaine: then shall Ierusalem be holy, and there shall no strangers go thorow her any more.

18 And in that day shall the mountaines drop downe new wine, and the hilles shall flow with milke, and all the riuers of Iudah shall runne with waters, and a fountaine shall come forth of the house of the Lord, and shall water the valley of Shittim.

19 Egypt shall be wast, and Edom shall be a desolate wilderness for the iniuries of the children of Iudah, because they haue shed innocent blood in their land.

20 But Iudah shall dwel for euer, and Ierusalem from generation to generation.

21 For I wil cleanse their blood, that I haue not cleansed, & the Lord wil dwel in Zion.

A M O S.

THE ARGUMENT.

Among many other Prophets that God raised up to admonish the Israelites of his plagues for their wickednes & idolatrie, he stirred up Amos who was an hearde man or shepherd of a poure towne, & gaue him both knowledge & constancie to reprove all estates & degrees, & to denounce Gods horrible iudgements against them, except they did in time repent: shewing them that if God spare not the other nations about the, who had liued as it were in ignorance of God in respect of them, but for their sinnes will punish them, that they could looke for nothing, but an horrible destruction, except they turne to the Lord by vnfained repentance. And finally he comforteth the godly with hope of the coming of the Messiah, by whom they should haue perfit deliuerance and saluation.

CHAP. I.

1 The time of the prophecy of Amos. 3 The word of the Lord against Damascus, 6 The Philistines, Tyrus, Idumea and Ammon.

In the wordes of Amos, who was among the heardmen at Tecoa, which hee saue vpon Israel, in the daies of Vzziah king of Iudah, and in the dayes of Ieroboam the sonne of Ioash King of Israel, two yeere before the earthquake.

2 And he said, the Lord shall roare from Zion, and utter his voyce from Ierusalem, and the dwelling places of the sheppards shall perish, and the top of Carmel shall wither.

3 Thus saith the Lord, For three transgressions of Damascus and for foure, I wil not turne to it, because they haue threshed Gilead with threshing instruments of yron.

4 Therefore will I send a fire into the house of Hazael, and it shall deuoure the palaces of Ben-hadad.

5 I will breake also the bartes of Damascus, and cut off the inhabitant of Biceath-anen: and him that holdeth the scepter out of Beth-edon, and the people of Aram shall go into captiuitie vnto Kir, saith the Lord.

6 Thus saith the Lord, For three transgressions of Azzah, and for foure, I wil not turne to it, because they carried away prisoners the

whole captiuitie to shut them vp in Edom.

7 Therefore wil I send a fire vpon the walles of Azzah, & it shall deuoure \bar{y} palaces thereof.

8 And I will cut off the inhabitant from Ashdod, & him that holdeth \bar{y} scepter from Ashkelon, & turne mine hand to Ekron, & \bar{y} remnant of the Philistines shall perish, saith \bar{y} Lord God.

9 ¶ Thus saith the Lord, For three transgressions of Tyrus, & for foure I will not turne to it, because they shut \bar{y} whole captiuitie in Edom, & haue not remembred the brotherly couenant.

10 Therefore will I send a fire vpon \bar{y} walles of Tyrus, & it shall deuoure \bar{y} palaces thereof.

11 ¶ Thus saith \bar{y} Lord, For three transgressions of Edom, & for foure, I will not turne to it, because he did pursue his brother \bar{w} the sword, and did \bar{t} cast off all pitie, & his anger spoyled him euermore, & his wrath watched him alway.

12 Therefore will I send a fire vpon Teman, and it shall deuoure the palaces of Bozrah.

13 ¶ Thus saith the Lord, For three transgressions of the children of Ammon, and for foure, I will not turne to it, because they haue ript vp the women with child of Gilead, that they might enlarge their border.

14 Therefore will I kindle a fire in the wall of Rabbah, & it shall deuoure the palaces thereof, with shouting in the day of battell, and with a tempest in the day of the whelwinde.

15 And their King shal goe into captiuitie, he and his princes together, saith the Lord.

CHAP. II.

Against Moab, Judah, and Israel.

¶ Thus saith the Lord, For three transgressions of Moab, and for foure, I wil not turne to it, because it burnt the bones of the King of Edom into lime.

2 Therefore I wil send a fire vpon Moab, and it shall deuoure the palaces of Kerioth and Moab shal die with tumult, with shouting, and with the sound of a trumpet.

3 And I wil cut off thy iudge out of the mids thereof, and wil lay all the princes thereof with him, saith the Lord.

4 ¶ Thus saith the Lord, For three transgressions of Iudah, and for foure, I wil not turne to it, because they haue cast away the Lawe of the Lord, and haue not kept his commandements, & their lies caused them to erre after the which their fathers haue walked.

5 Therefore wil I send a fire vpon Iudah, and it shall deuoure the palaces of Ierusalem.

6 ¶ Thus saith the Lord, For three transgressions of Israel, and for foure, I will not turne to it, because they sold the righteous for siluer and the poore for shoes.

7 They gaue over the head of the poore, in the dust of the earth, & peruert the waies of the meeke: and a man and his father will goe in to a mayde to dishonour mine holy Name.

8 And they lye downe vpon clothes layd to pledge by enery altar: and they drinke the wine of the condemned in the house of their God.

9 Yet destroyed I the Amorite before them, whose height was like the height of the cedars, and he was strong as the oke: notwithstanding I destroyed his fruite from aboue, and his roote from beneath.

10 Also I brought you vp fro the land of E-

gypt, & led you fourtie yeres thorow the wilderness to possesse the land of the Amorite.

11 And I raised vp of your sones for prophets, and of your yong men for Nazarites. Is it not euen thus, O ye children of Israel, saith the Lord?

12 But ye gaue the Nazarites wine to drinke, and commanded the Prophets, saying, Prophecie not.

13 Beholde, I am pressed vnder you as a cart is pressed that is full of sheaves.

14 Therefore the slight shall perish from the swift, and the strong shall not strengthen his force, neither shall the mightie saue his life.

15 Nor he that handleth the bowe, shal stand, & he that is swift on foote, shall not escape, neither shall he that rideth the horse, saue his life.

16 And he that is of mightie courage among the strong men, shall see away naked in that day, saith the Lord.

CHAP. III.

He reproveth the house of Israel of ingratitude.

11 *For the which God will punish them.*

¶ Heare this word that the Lord pronounceth against you, O children of Israel, euen against the whole familie which I brought vp from the land of Egypt, saying,

2 You onely haue I knowen of all the families of the earth: therefore I wil visit you for all your iniquities.

3 Can two walke together except they bee agreed?

4 Wil a lyon roare in the forest, when he hath no pray? or will a lyons whelp cry out of his denne, if he haue taken nothing?

5 Can a birde fall in a snare vpon the earth, where no fouler is? or will he take vp the snare from the earth, and haue taken nothing at all?

6 Or shal a trumpet be blowen in the city, & the people be not afraid? or shall there be euil in a citie, and the Lord hath not done it?

7 Surely \bar{y} Lord God wil doe nothing, but he reueileth his secret vnto his seruants \bar{y} Prophets.

8 The lyon hath roared: who will not bee afraid? the Lord God hath spoken: who can but prophcie?

9 Proclaime in the palaces at Ashdod, and in the palaces in the land of Egypt, and say, Assemble your selues vpon \bar{y} mountaines of Samaria: so behold the great tumults in the mids thereof, and the oppressed in the middes thereof.

10 For they knowe not to doe right, saith the Lord: they store vp violence, and robberie in their palaces.

11 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, An aduersarie shall come euen round about the countrey, and shall bring downe thy strength from thee, and thy palaces shalbe destroyed.

12 Thus saith the Lorde, As the shepherd taketh out of the mouth of the lyon two legs, or a piece of an eare: so shall the children of Israel be taken out that dwell in Samaria in the corner of a bed, and in Damascus, as in a couch.

13 Heare, and testifie in the house of Iakob, saith the Lord God, the God of hostes.

14 Surely in the day that I shall visit \bar{y} transgressions of Israel vpon him, I wil also visit the altars of Beth-el, and the hornes of the altar shall be broken off, and fall to the ground.

15 And I wil smite the winter house with the

sommer house, & y^e houses of ymore shal perish, & the great houses shal be consumed, saith y^e Lord.

CHAP. IIII.

Against the gouernours of Samaria.

HEare this word, ye kine of Bashan that are in the mountaine of Samaria, which oppresse the poore, and destroy the needie, & they say to their masters, Bring, and let vs drinke.

2 The Lord God hath sworne by his holines, that loe, the dayes shal come vpon you, that he wil take you away with thornes, and your posteritie with fish hookes.

3 And ye shal goe out at the breaches euery how forward: and ye shal cast your selues out of the palace, saith the Lord.

4 Come to Beth-el, & transgresse: to Gilgal, & multiply transgressiō, & bring your sacrifices in the morning, and your tithes after three yerres.

5 And offer a thanksgining of leauen, publish, and proclaim the free offerings: for this liketh you, O ye children of Israel, saith the Lord God.

6 And therefore haue I giuen you cleanness of teeth in all your cities, and scarfenesse of bread in all your places, yet haue ye not returned vnto me, saith the Lord.

7 And also I haue withholden the raine from you, when there were yet three moneths to the haruest, and I caused it to raine vpon one citie, and haue not caused it to raine vpon another city: one piece was rained vpon, and the piece whereon it rained not, withered.

8 So two or three cities wandred vnto one citie to drink water, but they were not satisfied: yet haue ye not returned vnto me, saith y^e Lord.

9 I haue smitten you with blasting, and mildewe: your great gardens and your vineyards, and your figtrees, and your oliue trees did the palmer worrne deuoure: yet haue ye not returned vnto me, saith the Lord.

10 Pestilence haue I sent among you, after the manner of Egypt: your young men haue I slaine with the sworde, and haue taken away your horses: and I haue made the stinke of your tentes to come vp euen into your nostrils: yet haue ye not returned vnto me, saith the Lord.

11 I haue ouerthrowen you, as God ouerthrowe Sodom and Gomorah: and ye were as a fire brand pluckt out of the burning: yet haue ye not returned vnto me, saith the Lord.

12 Therefore, thus will I do vnto thee, O Israel: and because I will doe this vnto thee, prepare to meete thy God, O Israel.

13 For loe, he that formeth the mountaines, and createth the winde, & declareth vnto man what is his thought: which maketh y^e morning darkenes, & walketh vpon the hie places of the earth, the Lord God of hostes is his Name.

CHAP. V.

A lamentation for the captiuitie of Israel.

HEare ye this word, which I lift vp vpo you, when a lamentation for the house of Israel.

2 The virgine Israel is fallen, and shall no more rise: she is left vpon her land, and there is none to raise her vp.

3 For thus saith the Lorde God, The citie which went out by a thousand, shall leane an hundred: & that which went forth by an hundred, shall leane ten to the house of Israel.

4 For thus saith the Lorde vnto the house of

Israel, Seeke ye me, and ye shall liue.

5 But seeke not Bethel, nor enter not into Gilgal, & go not into Beer-sheba: for Gilgal shal go into captiuitie, & Beth-el shal come to nought,

6 Seeke y^e Lord, & ye shall liue, lest he breake out like fire in the house of Ioseph and deuoure it, and there be none to quench it in Beth-el.

7 They turne iudgement to wormewoode, and leaue off righteousness in the earth.

8 He maketh Pleiades, and Orion, and he turneth the shadow of death into the morning: and he maketh the day darke as night: he calethe the waters of the sea, and powreth them out vpon the open earth: the Lord is his Name.

9 He strengtheneth the destroyer against the mightie: and the destroyer shall come against the fortress.

10 They haue hated him, that rebuked in the gate: & they abhorred him y^e speaketh vprightly

11 Forasmuch then as your treading is vpon the poore, & ye take fro him burdens of wheat, ye haue built houses of hewen stone, but ye shal not dwell in them: ye haue planted pleasant vineyards, but ye shal not drinke wine of them.

12 For I know your manifold transgressions, and your mightie sinnes: they asili& the iust, they take rewards, and they oppresse the poore in the gate.

13 Therefore the prudent shall keepe silence in that time, for it is an euill time.

14 Seeke good and not euil, that ye may liue: and the Lord God of hostes shall be with you, as you haue spoken.

15 Hate the euil, and loue the good, and establish iudgement in the gate: it may be that the Lord God of hostes will be mercifull vnto the remnant of Ioseph.

16 Therefore the Lord God of hostes, the Lord saith thus, Mourning shal be in all streetes: and they shal say in al the hiewayes, Alas, alas: and they shal call the husbandman to lamentation, and such as can mourne, to mourning.

17 And in all y^e vines shal be lamentation: for I will passe through thee, saith the Lord.

18 Woe vnto you, that desire the day of the Lord: what haue you to do with it? the day of the Lord is darkenesse and not light.

19 As if a man did flee from a Lyon, & a beare met him: or went into the house, and leaned his hand on the wall, and a serpent bit him.

20 Shall not the day of the Lord be darknes, and not light? euen darkenes, and no light in it?

21 I hate and abhorre your feast daies, and I will not smell in your solemne assemblies.

22 Though ye offer me burnt offerings & meat offerings, I will not accept them: neither will I regard the peace offerings of your fat beastes.

23 Take thou away from me the multitude of thy songs (for I will not heare the melodie of thy viols)

24 And let iudgement runne downe as waters, and righteousness as a mightie riuer.

25 Haue ye offered vnto me sacrifices, & offerings in y^e wilderness fourtie yerres, O house of Israel?

26 But you haue borne Siccuth your King, and Chinn your images, and the starre of your gods, which ye made to your selues.

27 Therefore wil I cause you to goe into captiuitie beyond Damascus, saith the Lord, whose

Name is the God of hostes.

CHAP. VI.

Against the princes of Israel living in pleasures.

WO to them that are at ease in Zion, and trust in the mountaine of Samaria, which were famous at the beginning of the nations: and the house of Israel came to them.

2 Go you vnto Calneh, and see: and from thence go you to Hamath the great: then goe downe to Gath of the Philistims: be they better then these kingdoms? or the border of their land greater then your border,

3 Ye that put farre away the euil day, and approach to the seate of iniquity?

4 They lie vpon beds of yuory, and stretch themselves vpon their beds, and eate the lambs of the flock, and the calves out of the stall.

5 They sing to the sound of the viol: they inuēt to themselves instruments of musike like David.

6 They drinke wine in bowles, and annoint themselves with the chiefe oyntments, but no man is sorry for the affliction of Ioseph.

7 Therefore now shall they go captiue with the first that go captiue, and the sorow of them that stretched themselves, is at hand.

8 The Lord God hath sworne by himselfe, saith the Lord God of hostes, I abhorre the excellencie of Iakob, and hate his palaces: therefore will I deliuer vp the city with all that is therein.

9 And if there remaine ten men in one house, they shall die.

10 And his vncle shall take him vp, and burne him to cary out the bones out of the house, and shall say vnto him, that is by the sides of the house, Is there yet any with thee? And he shall say, None. Then shall he say, Hold thy tongue: for we may not remember the Name of the Lord.

11 For behold, the Lord commandeth, and he will smite the great house with breaches, and the little house with clefts.

12 Shall horses runne vpon the rock? or will one plow there with oxen? for ye haue turned iudgement into gall, and the fruite of righteousness into wormewood.

13 Ye reioyce in a thing of nought: ye say, Have not we gotten vs horns by our owne strength?

14 But behold, I will raise vp against you a nation, O house of Israel, saith the Lord God of hostes: & they shall afflikt you, from the entring in of Hamath vnto the riuier of the wildernes.

CHAP. VII.

God sheweth certaine visions, whereby he signifieth the destruction of the people of Israel. 10 The false accusation of Amaziah. 12 His craftie counsell.

Thus hath the Lord God shewed vnto me, & behold, he fourmed grasshoppers in the beginning of the shooting vp of the latter growth: & lo, it was in the latter growth after the kings mowing.

2 And when they had made an end of eating the grasse of the land, then I said, O Lord God, spare, I beseech thee: who shall raise vp Iakob? for he is small.

3 So the Lord repented for this. It shall not be, saith the Lord.

4 Thus also hath the Lord God shewed vnto me, and behold, the Lord God called to iudgement by fire, and it deuoured the great deepe, and did eate a part.

5 Then said I, O Lord God, cease, I beseech thee: who shall raise vp Iakob, for he is small.

6 So the Lord repented for this. This also shall not be, saith the Lord God.

7 ¶ Thus againe he shewed me, and behold, the Lord stood vpon a wall made by line with a line in his hand.

8 And the Lord said vnto me, Amos, what seest thou? And I saide, A line. Then said the Lord, Behold, I will set a line in the mids of my people Israel, and will passe by them no more.

9 And the hie places of Ishak shall be desolate, and the temples of Israel shall be destroyed: and I will rise against the house of Ieroboam with the sword.

10 ¶ Then Amaziah the Priest of Beth-el sent to Ieroboam king of Israel, saying, Amos hath conspired against thee in the mids of the house of Israel: the land is not able to beare all his words.

11 For thus Amos saith, Ieroboam shall die by the sworde, and Israel shall be led away captiue out of their owne land.

12 Also Amaziah said vnto Amos, O thou the Seer, goe, see thou away into the land of Iudah, and there eate thy bread, and prophecie there.

13 But prophecie no more at Beth-el: for it is the Kings chappell, and it is the Kings court.

14 Then answered Amos, & said to Amaziah, I was no Prophet, neither was I a Prophets sone, but I was an herdmā, & a gatherer of wild figs.

15 And the Lorde tooke me as I followed the flocke, and the Lord said vnto me, Goe, prophecie vnto my people Israel.

16 Now therefore heare thou the word of the Lord. Thou saiest, Prophecie not against Israel, and speake nothing against the house of Ishak.

17 Therefore thus saith the Lord, Thy wife shall be an harlot in the citie, and thy sonnes and thy daughters shall fall by the sword, and thy land shall be deniued by line: and thou shalt die in a polluted land, and Israel shall surely go into captiuitie forth of this land.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Against the rulers of Israel. 7 The Lorde sweareth. 11 The famine of the word of God.

THus hath the Lorde God shewed vnto me, and behold, a basket of sommer fruite.

2 And he said, Amos, what seest thou? And I said, A basket of sommer fruite. Then said the Lord vnto me, The end is come vpon my people of Israel, I will passe by them no more.

3 And the songs of the Temple shall be howlings in that day. Saith the Lorde God: many dead bodies shall be in euery place: they shall cast them forth with silence.

4 Heare this, O ye that swallow vp the poore, that ye may make the needy of the land to faile,

5 Saying, when will the newe moneth be gone, that we may sell corne? and the Sabbath, that we may set forth wheate, and make the Ephah small, and the shekel great, and falsifie the weights by deceit?

6 That we may bye the poore for siluer & the needy for shoes: yea & sel the refuse of the wheat.

7 The Lord hath sworne by the excellencie of Iakob, Surely I will neuer forget any of their works.

8 Shall not the land tremble for this, & euery one mourne, that dwelleth therein? and it shall

rise vp wholly as a flood, and it shalbe cast out, and drowned as by the flood of Egypt.

9 And in that day, saith the Lord God, I will euen cause the sunne to go downe at noone: and I will darken the earth in the cleare day.

10 And I will turne your feastes into mourning, and all your songs into lamentation: and I will bring sackcloth vpon all loynes, and balde-nesse vpon euery head: and I will make it as the mourning of an onely sonne, and the end thereof as a bitter day.

11 Beholde, the dayes come, saith the Lorde God, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the word of the Lord.

12 And they shall wander from sea to sea, and from the North euen vnto the East shall they runne to and fro to seeke the word of the Lord, and shall not finde it.

13 In that day shall the faire virgins and the yong men perish for thirst.

14 They that sweare by the sinne of Samaria, and that say, Thy God, O Dan, liueth, and the maner of Beer-sheba liueth, euen they shall fall, and neuer rise vp againe.

CHAP. IX.

1 *Threatnings against the Temple, 2 And against Iffrael: 11 The restoring of the Church.*

I sawe the Lord standing vpon the altar, and he saide, Smite the lintell of the doore, that the postes may shake: and cut them in pieces, euen the heades of them all, and I wil slay the last of them with the sword: hee that fleeth of them, shal not flee away: and he that escapeth of them, shal not be deliuered.

2 Though they dig into the hell, thence shall mine hand rake them: though they cline vp to heauen, thence will I bring them downe.

3 And though they hide themselves in the top of Carmel, I will search & take the out thence: & though they be hid from my sight in the bot- tome of the sea, thence will I command the ser- pent, and he shall bite them.

4 And though they goe into captiuitie before their enemies, thence will I command the sword, and it shall slay them: and I will set mine eyes

vpon them for euill, and not for good.

5 And the Lord God of hostes shal touch the land, and it shall melt away, and all that dwell therein, shall mourne, and it shall rise vp wholly like a flood, and shalbe drowned as by the flood of Egypt.

6 Hee buildeth his spheres in the heauen, and hath laide the foundation of his globe of ele- ments in the earth: he calleth the waters of the sea, and powreth them out vpon the open earth: the Lord is his Name.

7 Are yee not as the Ethiopians vnto mee, O children of Israel, saith the Lorde? haue not I brought vp Israel out of the land of Egypt? and the Philistims from Caphtor, and Aram from Kir?

8 Behold, the eyes of the Lord God are vpon the sinnesful kingdome, & I wil destroy it cleane out of the earth. Neuertheless, I will not utterly destroy the house of Iacob, saith the Lord.

9 For loe, I will command and I will sift the house of Israel among all nations, like as corne is sifted in a sieue: yet shal not the least stone fall vpon the earth.

10 But all the sinners of my people shall die by the sword, which say, The euil shal not come, nor hasten for vs.

11 In that day will I raise vp the tabernacle of David, that is fallen downe, and close vp the breaches thereof, and I will raise vp his ruines, and I will build it, as in the daies of old,

12 That they may possesse the remnant of E- dom, & of all the heathen, because my Name is called vpon them, saith the Lord, that doth this.

13 Beholde, the daies come, saith the Lorde, that the plowman shall touch the mower, & the treader of grapes him that soweth seede: and the mountaines shall drop sweete wine, and all the hilles shall melt.

14 And I will bring againe captiuitie of my people of Israel: and they shall builde the waste cities, and inhabite them, and they shall plant vineyards, & drinke the wine thereof: they shall also make gardens, and eate the fruites of them.

15 And I wil plant the vpon their land, & they shal no more be pulled vp again out of their land, which I haue giuen the, saith the Lord thy God,

OBADIAH.

THE ARGUMENT.

THe Idumeans, which came of Esau, were mortall enemies alway to the Iffraelites, which came of Iacob, and therefore did not onely vex them continually with sundry kindes of crueltie, but also stirred vp others to fight against them. Therefore when they were now in their greatest prosperitie, and did most triumph against Iffrael, which was in great miserie, God raised vp his Prophet to comfort the Iffraelites, forasmuch as God had now determined to destroy their aduersaries, which did so vex the, and to send them such as should deliuer them, and set vp the kingdome of the promised Messiah.



He vision of Obadiah. Thus saith the Lord God against Edom, We haue heard a rumour fro the Lord, and an ambassadour is sent among the heathen: arise, and let vs rise vp against her to battell.

2 Behold, I haue made thee small among the heathen: thou art utterly despised.

3 The pride of thine heart hath deceiued thee: thou that dwellest in the cleftes of the rockes, whose habitation whie, that saith in his heart, Who shall bring me downe to the ground?

4 Though thou exalt thy selfe as the Eagle, and make thy nest among the starres, thence will I

bring thee downe, saith the Lord.

5 Came theeues to thee or robbers by night? how wast thou brought to silence? would they not haue stollen, till they had ynough? if the grape gatherers came to thee, would they not leaue some grapes?

6 How are the things of Esau sought vp, and his treasures searched?

7 All the men of thy confederacie haue dri- uen thee to the borders: the men that were at peace with thee, haue deceiued thee, and preui- led against thee: they that ate thy breade, haue laid a wound vnder thee: there is none vnder- standing in him.

8 Shall not I in that day, saith the Lord, euen destroy the wisemen out of Edom, and vnderstanding from the mount of Esau?

9 And thy strong men, O Teman, shall be afraide, because euery one of the mount of Esau shalbe cut off by slaughter.

10 For thy crueltie against thy brother Iakob, thame shall couer thee, and thou shalt be cut off for euer.

11 When thou stoodest on the other side, in the day y the stragers caried away his substance, & strangers entred into his gates, & cast lottes vpon Ierusalem, and thou wast as one of them.

12 But thou shouldest not haue beholden the day of thy brother, in the day that he was made a stranger, neither shouldest thou haue reioyced ouer the children of Iudah in the day of their destruction: thou shouldest not haue spoken proudly in the day of affliction.

13 Thou shouldest not haue entred into the gate of my people in the day of their destruction, neither shouldest thou haue once looked on their affliction in the day of their destruction, nor haue laide handes on their substance in the day of their destruction.

14 Neither shouldest thou haue stood in the crosse waies to cut off them, that should escape, neither shouldest thou haue shut vp the rem-

nant thereof in the day of affliction.

15 For the day of the Lord is neere, vpon all the heathen: as y hast done, it shall be done to thee: thy reward shall returne vpon thine head.

16 For as yee haue drunke vpon mine holy mountaine, so shall all the heathen drinke continually: yea, they shall drinke and swallowe vp, and they shalbe as though they had not beene.

17 But vpon mount Zion shalbe deliuerance, and it shalbe holy, and the house of Iakob shall possesse their possessions,

18 And the house of Iakob shalbe a fire, and the house of Ioseph a flame, & the house of Esau as stubble, and they shal kindle in them and deuoure them: & there shall be no remnant of the house of Esau: for the Lord hath spoken it.

19 And they shal possesse the Southside of the mount of Esau, and the plaine of the Philistims: & they shal possesse the fields of Ephraim, & the fields of Samaria, & Benjamin shal haue Gilead.

20 And the captiuitie of this hoste of the children of Israel, which were among the Canaanites, shall possesse vnto Zarephath, and the captiuitie of Ierusalem, which is in Sepharad, shall possesse the cities of the South.

21 And they that shall saue, shall come vp to mount Zion to iudge the mount of Esau, and the kingdome shalbe the Lordes.

IONAH.

THE ARGUMENT.

When Jonah had long prophesied in Iffrael and had little profited, God gaue him expresse charge to goe and denounce his iudgements against Nineueh the chiefe citie of the Assyrians, because he had appointed, that they which were of the heathen, should conuert by the mightie power of his word, and that within three daies preaching, that Iffrael might see howe horribly they had prouoked Gods wrath, which for the space of so many yeeres, had not conuerted to the Lord for so many Prophets and so diligent preaching. He prophesied vnder Ioash, and Jeroboam, as 2. King. 14. 25.

CHAP. I.

3 Jonah fledde when hee was sent to preach. 4 A tempest ariseth, and he is cast into the sea for his disobedience.



He worde of the Lord came also vnto Ionah the sonne of Amitai, saying,

2 Arise and goe to Nineueh, that great citie, and crie against it: for their wickednesse is come vp before mee.

3 But Ionah rose vp to flee vnto Tarsish from the presence of the Lorde, and went downe to Iapho: and he found a ship going to Tarsish: so he paid the fare thereof, and went downe into it, that he might goe with them vnto Tarsish, from the presence of the Lord.

4 But the Lorde sent out a great winde into the sea, and there was a mightie tempest in the sea, so that the ship was like to be broken.

5 Then the mariners were afraide, and cryed euery man vnto his god, and cast the wares that were in y ship, into y sea, to lighten it of them: but Ionah was gone downe into the sides of the ship, and he lay downe, and was fast asleepe.

6 So the shipmaster came to him, and said vnto him, What meanest thou, O sleeper? Arise, call vpon thy God, if so be that God wil thinke vpon vs, that we perish not.

7 And they sayde euery one to his fellowe, Come, and let vs cast lots, that we may knowe, for whose cause this euill is vpon vs. So they

cast lottes, and the lot fell vpon Ionah.

8 Then said they vnto him, Tell vs for whose cause this euill is vpon vs? what is thine occupation? and whence comcest thou? which is thy countrey? and of what people art thou?

9 And he answered them, I am an Ebrew, and I feare the Lorde God of heauen, which hath made the sea, and the dry lande.

10 Then were the men exceedingly afraide; & said vnto him, Why hast thou done this? (for the men knew, that he fled from the presence of the Lord, because he had told them)

11 Then said they vnto him, What shall wee doe vnto thee, that the sea may be calme vnto vs? (for the sea wrought and was troublous)

12 And he said vnto them, Take me, and cast me into the sea: so shall the sea bee calme vnto you: for I know that for my sake this great tempest is vpon you.

13 Neuerthelesse, the men rowed to bring it to the lande, but they could not: for the sea wrought and was troublous against them.

14 Wherefore they cried vnto the Lord, and said, We beseech thee, O Lord, we beseech thee, let vs not perish for this mans life, and lay not vpon vs innocent blood: for thou, O Lord, hast done, as it pleased thee.

15 So they tooke vp Ionah, and cast him into the sea, and the sea ceased from her raging.

16 Then the men feared the Lord exceedingly, and offered a sacrifice vnto the Lorde, and made vowes.

17 Nowe the Lorde had prepared a great fish to swallow vp Ionah: and Ionah was in the belly of the fish three daies, and three nights.

CHAP. II.

1 Ionah is in the fishes bellie. 2 His prayer. 10 He is deliuered.

Then Ionah prayed vnto the Lorde his God out of the fishes bellie,

2 And said, I cried in mine affliction vnto the Lord, and he heard me: out of the bellie of hell cried I, and thou heardest my voyce,

3 For thou haddest cast me into the bottome in the middes of the sea, and the floods compassed me about: all thy surges, and all thy waues passed ouer me.

4 Then I said, I am cast away out of thy sight: yet will I looke againe towards thine holy Temple.

5 The waters compassed mee about vnto the soule; the depth closed me round about, and the weedes were wrapped about mine head.

6 I went downe to the bottome of the mountaines: the earth with her barres was about me for euer, yet hast thou brought vp my life from the pit, O Lord my God.

7 When my soule fainted within me, I remembered the Lord: and my prayer came vnto thee, into thine holy Temple.

8 They that waite vpon lying vanities, forsake their owne mercie.

9 But I will sacrifice vnto thee with the voice of thankesgiuing, and will pay that that I haue vowed: saluation is of the Lord.

10 And the Lorde spake vnto the fish, and it cast out Ionah vpon the drie land.

CHAP. III.

1 Ionah is sent againe to Nineueh. 5 The repentance of the King of Nineueh.

And the worde of the Lord came vnto Ionah the second time, saying,

2 Arise, go vnto Nineueh that great citie, and preach vnto it the preaching, which I bid thee.

3 So Ionah arose and went to Nineueh according to the word of the Lord: nowe Nineueh was a great and excellent citie of three dayes journey.

4 And Ionah began to enter into the citie a daies journey and he cryed, and saide, Yet fourtie dayes, and Nineueh shalbe ouerthrowen.

5 So the people of Nineueh beleued God, & proclaimed a fast, and put on sackcloth from the greatest of them euen to the least of them.

6 For worde came vnto the King of Nineueh, and he rose from his throne, and hee saide his robe from him and couered him with sackcloth, and sate in ashes.

7 And he proclaimed and said through Nineueh, (by the counsell of the King, and his nobles)

saying, Let neither man nor beast, bullocke nor sheepe taste any thing, neither seede nor drinke water:

8 But let man and beast put on sackcloth, and cry mightilie vnto God: yea, let euery man turne from his euill way, and from the wickednes that is in their handes.

9 Who can tell if God will turne, and repent, and turne away from his fierce wrath, that wee perish not?

10 And God sawe their workes that they turned from their euill wayes: and God repented of the euill that hee had saide that hee would doe vnto them, and hee did it not.

CHAP. III.

The great goodnes of God toward his creatures.

Therefore it displeased Ionah exceedingly, and hee was angrie.

2 And hee prayed vnto the Lord, and saide, I pray thee, O Lord, was not this my saying, when I was yet in my countrey? therefore I pretended it to see vnto Tarshish: for I knew that thou art a gracious God, and mercifull, slowe to anger, and of great kindenesse, and repentest thee of the euill.

3 Therefore now O Lord, take: I beseech thee, my life from me: for it is better for me to die then to liue.

4 Then saide the Lord, Doeest thou well to be angrie?

5 So Ionah went out of the citie, and sate on the East side of the citie, and there made him a booth, and sate vnder it in the shadow till hee might see what should be done in the citie.

6 And the Lord God prepared a gourd, and made it to come ouer Ionah, that it might be a shadow ouer his head and deliuer him from his griefe. So Ionah was exceeding glad of the gourd.

7 But God prepared a worme when the morning rose the next day, and it smote the gourd, that it withered.

8 And when the sunne did arise, God prepared also a feruent East wind: and the sunne beat vpon the head of Ionah, that hee fainted, and wished in his heart to die, and saide, It is better for me to die, then to liue.

9 And God said vnto Ionah, Doeest thou well to be angrie for the gourd? And he said, I doe well to be angrie vnto the death.

10 Then said the Lord, Thou hast had pittie on the gourd for the which thou hast not laboured, neither made it grow, which came vp in a night, and perished in a night:

11 And should not I spare Nineueh that great citie, wherein are fixe score thousande persons; that cannot discern betweene their right hand, and their left hand, and also much cattell?

MICAH.

THE ARGUMENT.

Micah the Prophet of the tribe of Iudah serued the worke of the Lord, concerning Iudah and Israel at the least thirtie yeeres: at what time Isaiah prophesied. He declareth the destruction, first of the one kingdome, and then of the other, because of their manifold wickednesse, but chiefly for their idolatry. And to this ende he noteth the wickednesse of the people, the crueltie of the Princes and seruours, and the permission of the false prophets, and the deliting in them. Then he setteth forth the coming of Christ, his kingdome, and the felicitie thereof. This Prophet was not that Micah, which resisted Ahab, and all his prophets, at 1. King. 22. 8. but another of the same name.

CHAP. I.

The destruction of Judah and Israel because of their idolatrie.

THe worde of the Lorde, that came vnto Micah the Morahite in the dayes of Iotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah Kings of Iudah, which hee saue concerning Samaria and Ierusalem.

1 Heare, all yee people: hearken thou, O earth, and all that therein is, and let the Lord God be witnesse against you, *even* the Lord from his holy Temple.

2 For behold, the Lorde commeth out of his place, and will come downe and tread vpon the high places of the earth.

3 And the mountains shall melt vnder him (so shall the valleys cleaue) as waxe before the fire, and as the waters that are powred downward.

4 For the wickednesse of Iacob is all this, and for the finnes of the house of Israel: what is the wickednesse of Iacob? Is not Samaria? and which are the high places of Iudah? Is not Ierusalem?

5 Therefore I will make Samaria as an heape of the fildes, and for the planting of a vineyard, and I will cause the stones thereof to tumble downe into the valley; and I will discouer the foundations thereof.

6 And all the graven images thereof shall be broken, and all the gistes thereof shall be burnt with the fire, and all the idoles thereof will I destroy: for shee gathered it of the hire of an harlot, & they shall returne to the wages of an harlot.

7 Therefore I will moorne and howle: I will goe without clothes, and naked: I will make lamentation like the dragons; and mourning as the ostriches.

8 For her plagues are grievous: for it is come into Iudah: the enemy is come vnto the gate of my people, vnto Ierusalem.

9 Declare ye it not at Gath, neither weepe ye: for the house of Aphrah robe thy selfe in the dust.

10 Thou that dwellest at Shaphir, go together naked with shame: shee that dwelleth at Zaanan shall not come forth in mourning of Beth-ezel: the enemy shall receiue of you for his standing.

11 For the inhabitant of Maroth wayted for good, but euill came from the Lorde vnto the gate of Ierusalem.

12 O thou inhabitant of Lachish, bind the chariot to the beasten of price: shee is the beginning of the finne to the daughter of Zion: for the transgressions of Israel were found in thee.

13 Therefore shalt thou giue presents to Moresheth Gath: the houses of Achzib shall be as a lie to the Kings of Israel.

14 Yet will I bring an heire vnto thee, O inhabitant of Maroth, hee shall come vnto Adullam, the glory of Israel.

15 Make thee bald: and shaueth thee for thy delectation: enlarge thy baldnesse as the eagle: for they are gone into captiuitie from thee.

CHAP. II.

Threatnings against the wanton & daintie people. They would teach the Prophets to preach.

WOe vnto them that imagine iniquitie, and worke wickednesse vpon their beds: when the morning is light they practise it, because

their hand hath power.

1 And they couet fieldes, and take them by violence, & houses, and take them away: to they oppress a man and his house, *even* man and his heritage.

2 Therefore thus saith the Lorde, Beholde, against this family haue I deuised a plague, whereout ye shall not plucke your necks, and ye shall not goe so proudly, for this time is euill.

3 In that day shall they take vp a parable against you, & lamēt with a dolefull lamentation, & say, We be vtterly wasted: he hath changed y^e portio of my people: how hath he takē it away

to restore it vnto me? he hath deuised our fieldes.

4 Therefore thou shalt haue none that shall cast a cord by lot in the Congregation of the Lord.

5 They that prophesied, Prophecie yee not. They shall not prophesie to them, neither shall they take shame.

6 O thou that art named the house of Iacob, is the Spirit of the Lord shortened? are these his workes? are not my words good vnto him that walketh vprightly?

7 But hee that was yesterday my people, is risen vp on the other side, as against an enemy: they spoile the beautifull garment from them that passe by peaceably, as though they returned from the warre.

8 The women of my people haue ye cast out from their pleasant houses, and from their children haue ye taken away my glory continually.

9 Arise and depart, for this is not your rest: because it is polluted, it shall destroy you, *even* with a sore destruction.

10 If a man walke in the Spirit, and would lie fallow, saying, I will prophesie vnto thee of wine, and of strong drinke, hee shall euen be the prophet of this people.

11 I will surely gather thee wholly, O Iacob: I will surely gather the remnant of Israel: I will put them together as the sheepe of Bozrah, *even* as the sheeke in the mids of their fold: the cities shall be full of brute of the men.

12 The breaker vp shall come vp before them: they shall breake out & passe by the gate, and go out by it, and their King shall goe before them, and the Lord shall be vpon their heads.

CHAP. III.

Against the tyrannie of princes & false prophets.
AND I said, Heare, I pray you, O heads of Iacob, and yee princes of the house of Israel: should not ye know iudgement?

1 But they hate the good, and loue the euill: they plucke off their skinned from them, & their flesh from their bones.

2 And they eate also the flesh of my people, & flay off their skinned from them, and they breake their bones, and choppe them in pieces, as for the pot, and as flesh within the caldron.

3 Then shall they cry vnto the Lord, but hee will not heare them: hee will euen hide his face from them at that time, because they haue done wickedly in their workes.

4 Thus saith the Lorde, Concerning the prophets that deceiue my people, & bite the with their teeth, & cry peace, but if a man put not into their mouthes, they prepare warre against him.

5 Therefore night shall be vnto you for a vision, & darkness shall be vnto you for a diuination.

on, and the sonne shall goe downe over the prophets, and the day shalbe darke ouer them.

7 Then shall the Seers bee ashamed, and the Soothsayers confounded: yea, they shal all couer their lips, for they haue none answer of God.

8 Yet notwithstanding I am full of power by the Spirit of the Lord, and of iudgement, and of strength to declare vnto Iakob his transgression, and to Israel his sinne.

9 Heare this, I pray you, ye heads of y^e house of Iakob, & princes of the house of Israel: they abhorre iudgement, and peruert all equitie.

10 They build vp Zion with blood, and Ierusalem with iniquitie.

11 The heads thereof iudge for rewards, and the Priestes thereof teach for hire, and the prophets thereof prophesie for money: yet will they keane vpon the Lord, and say, Is not the Lord among vs? no euill can come vpon vs.

12 Therefore shall Zion for your sake bee plowed as a field, & Ierusalem shalbe an heape, and the mountaine of the house, as the hie places of the forest.

CHAP. IIII.

1 Of the kingdome of Christ, and the felicity of his Church.

BVt in the last dayes it shal come to passe that the mountaine of the house of the Lord shall be prepared in the top of the mountains, and it shalbe exalted aboue the hilles, and people shall flowe vnto it.

2 Yea, many nations shal come and say, Come, and let vs goe vp to the Mountain of the Lord, and to the house of the God of Iakob, and hee wil teach vs his waies, and we will walke in his paths: for the Law shall goe soorth of Zion, and the word of the Lord from Ierusalem.

3 And hee shall iudge among many people, and rebuke mightie nations a farre off, and they shall breake their swordes into mattocks, and their speares into sethes: nation shall not lift vp a sword against nation, neither shall they learne to fight any more.

4 But they shall sit euery man vnder his vine, and vnder his figtree, and none shal make them afraid: for the mouth of the Lord of hostes hath spoken it.

5 For all people will walke euery one in the name of his god, & we will walke in the Name of the Lord our God, for ever and ever.

6 At the same day, saith the Lord, wil I gather her that halteth, and I wil gather her that is cast out, and her that I haue afflicted.

7 And I wil make her that halted, a remnant, and her that was cast farre off, a mightie nation: and the Lord shall reigne ouer them in mount Zion, from henceforth euen for ever.

8 And thou, O towre of the flocke, the strong holde of the daughter of Zion, vnto thee shal it come, euen the first dominion, and kingdome shall come to the daughter Ierusalem.

9 Now why doest thou cry out with lamentation? there no King in thee? is thy counsellor perished? for sorowe hath taken thee, as a woman in trauaile.

10 Sorow and mourne, O daughter Zion, like a woman in trauaile: for now shalt y^e go soorth of the cite, and dwel in the felde, and shalt goe into Babel, but there shalt thou bee deliuered:

there the Lord shal redeeme thee from the hand of thine enemies.

11 Nowe also many nations are gathered against thee, saying, Zion shalbe condemned and oure eye shall looke vpon Zion.

12 But they knowe not the thoughts of the Lord: they vnderstand not his counsell, for hee shall gather them as the sheaves in the barne.

13 Arise, and thresh, O daughter Zion: for I wil make thine horne yron, & I wil make thine hooues brasse, and thou shalt breake in pieces many people: and I wil consecrate their riches vnto the Lord, and their substance vnto the ruler of the whole world.

CHAP. V.

1 The destruction of Ierusalem. 2 The excellencie of Beth-lehem.

NOwe assemble thy garisons, O daughter of garisons: he hath laide siege against vs: they shall smite the iudge of Israel with a rodde vpon the cheeke.

2 And thou Beth-lehem Ephrathah art litle to be among y^e thousands of Iudah, yet out of thee shal he come forth vnto me, that shall be the ruler in Israel: whose goings forth haue bene from the beginning, and from euerslasting.

3 Therefore will he giue them vp, vntill the time y^e she which shall beare, shall trauaile: then the remnant of their brethren shal retorne vnto the children of Israel.

4 And he shall stand, and see in the strength of the Lord, and in the maiestie of the Name of the Lord his God, and they shall dwell still: for now shall he be magnified vnto the ends of the world.

5 And he shall be our peace when Asshur shal come into our land: when he shall treade in our palaces, then shall wee raise against him seven shepheards, and eight principall men.

6 And they shall destroy Asshur with the sword, and the lande of Nimrod with the swordes: thus shall he deliuer vs from Asshur, when he commeth into our land, and when hee shall tread within our borders.

7 And the remnant of Iakob shall be among many people, as a dew from the Lord, and as the showres vpon the grasse, that wayteth not for man, nor hopeth in the sonnes of Adam.

8 And the remnant of Iakob shall be among the Gentiles in the mids of many people, as the lyon among the beastes of the forest, and as the lyons whelp among the flockes of sheepe, who when he goeth thorow, treadeth downe & treadeth in pieces, and none can deliuer.

9 Thine hand shalbe lift vp vpon thine aduersaries, and all thine enemies shall be cut off.

10 And it shal come to passe in that day, saith the Lord, y^e I will cut off thine horses out of the middes of thee, and I will destroy thy charers.

11 And I will cut off the cities of thy lande, and ouerthrow all thy strong holdes.

12 And I will cut off thine inchanters out of thine hand: & y^e shalt haue no more soothsayers.

13 Thine idoles also will I cut off, and thine images out of the mids of thee: and thou shalt no more worship the worke of thine hands.

14 And I will plucke vp thy grones out of the middes of thee: so will I destroy thine enemies.

15 And I wil execute a vengeance in my wrath.

and indignation vpon the heathen; which they haue not heard.

CHAP. VI.

An exhortation to the diuine creatures to heare the iudgement against Israel being unkind.
6 *What manner of sacrifices doe please God.*

HEarken ye now what the Lord saith, Arise thou, and contend before the mountaines, and let the hilles heare thy voice.

3 Heare ye, O mountaines, the Lords quarell, and yee mightie foundations of the earth: for the Lord hath a quarell against his people, and he will plead with Israel.

3 O my people, what haue I done vnto thee? or wherem haue I grieved thee, testifie against mee.

4 Surely I brought thee vp out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed thee out of the house of seruants, and I haue sent before thee, Moses, Aaron, and Miriam.

5 O my people, remember now what Balak king of Moab had deuised, & what Balaam the sonne of Beor answered him, fro Shittim vnto Gilgal, that ye may know the righteousness of y Lord.

6 Wherewith shall I come before the Lorde, and bow my selfe before the hie God? Shall I come before him with burnt offerings, and with calves of a yere olde?

7 Will the Lord be pleased w thousands of rams, or with ten thousand riuers of oyle? shall I giue my first borne for my transgression, euen the fruite of my body for y sinne of my soule?

8 He hath shewed thee, O man, what is good, and what the Lord requireth of thee: surely to doe iustly, and to loue mercy, and to humble thy selfe, to walke with thy God.

9 The Lords voice crieth vnto the citie, and the man of wisdom shall see thy Name: Heare the rod, and who hath appointed it.

10 Are yet the treasures of wickednes in the house of the wicked, and the scant measure, that is abominable?

11 Shall I iustifie the wicked balances, and the bagge of deceitfull weightes?

12 For the rich men therof are ful of cruelty, and the inhabitants thereof haue spoken lies, and their tongue is deceitfull in their mouth.

13 Therefore also will I make thee sicke in smiting thee, and in making thee desolate because of thy sinnes.

14 Thou shalt eate, and not be satisfied, & thy casting down shall be in the mids of thee, & thou shalt take hold, but shalt not deliuer: and that w thou deliuerest, will I giue vp to the sworde.

15 Thou shalt sow, but not reape: thou shalt tread the olines, but thou shalt not anoint thee with oyle, and make sweete wine, but shalt not drinke wine.

16 For the statutes of Omri are kept, and all the manner of the house of Ahab, and ye walke in their counsels, that I should make thee waste, and the inhabitants thereof an hissing: therefore ye shall beare the reproch of my people.

CHAP. VII.

A complaint for the small number of the righteous. 4 The wickednes of these times. 14 The prosperitie of the Church.

WO is me, for I am as y sommer gatherings, & as the grapes of the vintage: there is no

cluster to eate: my soule desired the first ripe fruites.

2 The good man is perished out of the earth, and there is none righteous among men: they all lie in waite for blood: euery man hunteth his brother.

3 To make good for the euil of their handes, the Prince asked, & the Iudge *saith* for a reward: therefore the great man he speaketh out the corruption of his soule: so they wrap it vp.

4 The best of them is as a brier, & the most righteous of them is sharper then a thorne hedge: the day of thy watchmen and thy visitation cometh: then shall be their confusion.

5 Trust ye not in a friend, neither put ye confidence in a counseller: keepe the doores of thy mouth from her that lieth in thy bosome.

6 For the sonne reuileth the father: the daughter riseth vp against her mother: the daughter in law against her mother in law, and a mans enemies are the men of his owne house.

7 Therefore I will looke vnto the Lord: I will wait for God my sauour: my God will heare me.

8 Reioyce not against mee, O mine enemy: though I fall, I shall arise: when I shall sit in darkenes, the Lord shall be a light vnto me.

9 I will beare the wrath of the Lord, because I haue sinned against him, vntil he plead my cause, & execute iudgement for me: he will he bring me forth to the light, & I shall see his righteousness.

10 Then she that is mine enemy, shall looke vpon it, and shame shall couer her, which saide vnto me, Where is the Lorde thy God? Mine eyes shall behold her: now shall she be troden downe as the mire of the streete.

11 *This is the day*, that thy wals shall be built: this day shall drue farre away the decree.

12 In this day also they shall come vnto thee from Asshur, & from the strong cities, and from the strong holdes, euen vnto the riuier & from sea to sea, and from mountaine to mountaine.

13 Notwithstanding, the land shall be desolate because of them that dwell therein, and for the fruites of their inuentions.

14 Feede thy people with thy rod, the flocke of thine heritage (which dwell solitarie in the wood) as in the mids of Carmel: let them feede in Bashan and Gilead, as in old time.

15 According to the daies of thy comming out of the land of Egypt, will I shew vnto him maruelous things.

16 The nations shall see, and be confounded for all their power: they shall lay their hand vpon their mouth: their eares shall be deafe.

17 They shall lick the dust like a serpent: they shall mooue out of their holes like worms: they shall be afraid of the Lord our God, & shall feare because of thee.

18 Who is a God like vnto thee, that taketh away iniquitie, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage. He reteineth not his wrath for euer, because mercy pleaseth him.

19 He will turne againe, & haue compassion vpon vs: he will subdue our iniquities, and cast all their sinnes into the bottome of the sea.

20 Thou wilt performe thy trueth to Isakob, and mercy to Abraham, as thou hast sworne vnto our fathers in olde time.

N A H V M.

THE ARGUMENT.

AS they of Ninueh shewed them selues prompt and readie to receiue the word of God as Jonas preaching, and so turned to the Lord by repentance: so after a certaine time rather giuing themselves to wordly meanes to encrease their dominion, then seeking to continue in the feare of God, and trade wherein they had begun, they cast off the care of religion, and so returned to their vices, and prouoked Gods iust iudgement against them, afflicting his people. Therefore the citie Ninueh was destroyed, and Meroch-baladan King of Babel (or as some thinke, Nebuchad-nezzar) enioyed the Empire of the Assyrians. But because God hath a continuall care of his Church, he stirreth up his Prophet to comfort the godlie, shewing that the destruction of their enemies should be for their consolation. And as it seemeth, he prophesied about the time of Herzekiah, and not in the time of Manasse his sonne, as the Jewes write.

CHAP. I.

Of the destruction of the Assyrians, and of the deliuerance of Israel.



THE burden of Ninueh. The booke of the vision of Nahum the Elkeshite.

2 God is ielous, and the Lord reuengeth: the Lord reuengeth: euen the Lord of anger, the Lord will take vengeance on his aduersaries, and hee reserveth wrath for his enemies.

3 The Lord is slow to anger, but he is great in power, & will not surely cleare the wicked: the Lord hath his way in the whirlewinde, & in the storme, and the clouds are the dust of his seete.

4 He rebuketh the sea, and drieth it, and hee dryeth vp all the riuers: Bashan is wasted and Carmel, and the floure of Lebanon is wasted.

5 The mountaines tremble for him, and the hilles melt, and the earth is burnt at his sight, yea, the world, and all that dwell therein.

6 Who can stand before his wrath? or who can abide in the fiercenesse of his wrath? his wrath is powred out like fire, and the rockes are broken by him.

7 The Lord is good, and as a strong hold in the day of trouble, and he knoweth them that trust in him.

8 But passing over as with a flood, he will utterly destroy the place thereof, and darkenesse shall pursue his enemies.

9 What doe ye imagine against the Lord? he will make an vtter destruction: affliction shall not rise vp the second time.

10 For he shall come as vnto thornes solden one in another, and as vnto drunkards in their drunkennesse: they shalbe deuoured as stubble fully dried.

11 There commeth one out of thee that imagineth euill against the Lorde, euen a wicked counseller.

12 Thus saith the Lord, Though they be quiet, and also many, yet thus shall they be cut off when he shall passe by: though I haue assisted thee, I will assist thee no more.

13 For now I will breake his yoke from thee, and will burst thy bonds in sunder.

14 And the Lorde hath giuen a commandement concerning thee, that no more of thy name be sown: out of the house of thy gods wil I cut off the grauen, and the molten image: I will make it thy graue for thee, for thou art vile.

15 Behold vpon the mountaines the seete of him that declareth, and publieth peace: O Iuda, keepe thy solemne feastes, persourne thy vowes: for the wicked shall no more passe thro-

ugh thee: he is utterly cut off.

CHAP. II.

He describeth the victories of the Caldeans against the Assyrians.

THE destroyer is come before thy face: keepe the munition: looke to the way: make thy loynes strong: increase thy strength mightily.

2 For y Lord hath turned away the glory of Iakob, as y glory of Israel: for y emptiers haue emptied the out, & marred their vine branches.

3 The shield of his mighty men is made red: the valiant men are in scarlet: the charrets shalbe as in the fire, and flames in the day of his preparation, and the firre trees shall tremble.

4 The charrets shall rage in the streetes: they shal run to & fro in y hie waies: they shal seeme like lamps: they shal shoote like the lightning.

5 He shall remeber his strong men: they shal stumble as they go: they shal make haste to the walles thereof & the defence shalbe prepared.

6 The gates of the riuers shalbe opened, and the palace shall melt.

7 And Huzzab the Queene shalbe led away captiue, and her maides shall lead her as with the voice of doves, smiting vpon their breastes.

8 But Ninueh is of olde like a poole of waters: yet they shall flee away. Stand, stand, shall they crie: but none shall looke backe.

9 Spoile ye the siluer, spoile the golde: for there is none ende of the store, and glory of all the pleasant vessels.

10 She is empty, and void, and waste, and the heart melteth, and the knees smite together, and sorow is in al loynes, and the faces of them all gather blacknesse.

11 Where is the dwelling of the lyons, and the pasture of the lions whelpes? where the lyon, and the lyoness walked, and the lyons whelp, and none made them afraid.

12 The lyon did teare in pieces ynough for his whelpes, & worried for his lioness, & filled his holes with praye, and his dens with spoile.

13 Behold, I come vnto thee, saith the Lord of hostes, & I wil burne her charrets in the smoke, and the sword shal deuoure the yong lions, and I wil cut off thy spoyle from the earth, and the voice of thy messengers shal no more be heard.

CHAP. III.

1 Of the fall of Ninueh. 8 No power can escape the hand of God.

O Bloody citie, it is al full of lies, and robbetrie: the praye departeth not:

2 The noyse of a whippe, and the noyse of the mouing of the wheeles, and the beating of the horses, and the leaping of the charrets.

3 The horsman lieth vp both the bright sword.

sword, and the glittering spear, and a multitude is slaine, and the dead bodies are many: there is none end of their corpses: they stumble vpon their corpses,

4 Because of y multitude of the fornications of the harlot that is beautiful, & is a mistresse of witchcraft, & felloth y people thorow her whoredome, and the nations thorow her witchcrafts.

5 Behold, I come vpon thee, saith the Lord of hostes, and will disconer thy skirtes vpon thy face, and will shewe the nations thy filthinesse, and the kingdomes thy shame.

6 And I will cast filth vpon thee, and make thee vile, and will set thee as a gasing stocke.

7 And it shall come to passe, that al they that looke vpon thee, shall flee from thee, and say, Nineueh is destroyed, who will haue pity vpon her? where shall I seeke comforters for thee?

8 Art thou better then No, which was full of people? that lay in the riuers, and had the waters round about it? whose ditch was the sea, and her wall was from the sea?

9 Ethiopia and Egypt were her strength, and there was none end: Put and Lubim were y her helpers.

10 Yet was she caried away, and went into captiuitie: her yong children also were dalted in pieces at the head of all the streets: and they cast lottes for her noble men, and all her mighty men were bound in chaines.

11 Also y shalt be drunken: y shalt hide thy selfe, & shalt seeke helpe because of the enemye.

12 All thy strong cities shall be like figge trees with the first ripe figges: for if they be shaken, they fall into the mouth of the eater.

13 Beholde, thy people within thee are women: the gates of the land shall be opened vnto thine enemies, & y fire shall deuoure thy barres.

14 Drawe thee waters for the siege: fortifie thy strong holdes: goe into the clay, and temper the mortar: make strong brick.

15 There shall the fire deuoure thee: the sword shall cut thee off: it shall eate thee vp like the locusts, though thou be multiplied like the locustes, and multiplied like the grasshopper.

16 Thou hast multiplied thy marchants about the starres of heauen: the locust spoileth and flieth away.

17 Thy princes are as the grasshoppers, and thy captaines as the great grasshoppers, which remaine in the hedges in the colde day: but when the sunne riseth, they flee away, & their place is not knowne where they are.

18 Thy shepherds do sleep, O king of Asshur: thy strong men lie down: thy people is scattered vpon the mountaines, & no man gathereth them.

19 There is no healing of thy wounde: thy plague is grievous: all that heare the bruite of thee, shall clappe the hands ouer thee: for vpon whome hath not thy malice passed continually?

HABAKKUK.

THE ARGUMENT.

The Prophet complaineth vnto God, considering the great felicitie of the wicked, and the miserable oppression of the goodlie, which endure all kinde of affliction and crueltie, and yet can see none end. Therefore he had this reuelation shewed him of God, that the Caldeans should come and take them away captiues, so that they could looke for none end of their troubles as yet, because of their stubbornnes and rebellion against the Lorde. And lest the goodlie should despair, seeing this horrible confusion, he comforteth them by this that God will punish the Caldeans their enemies, when their pride and cruelty shall be as hegh: wherefore he exhorteth the faithfull to patience by his owne example, and sheweth them a forme of prayer, wherewith they should comfort themselves.

CHAP. I.

1 A complaint against the people that persecute the iust.



He burden which Habakkuk the Prophet did see.

2 O Lord, how long shal I cry, and thou wilt not heare! even cry out vnto thee for violence, and thou wilt not helpe!

3 Why doest thou shewe me iniquitie, and cause me to beholde sorowe? for spoyling and violence are before me: and there are that raise vp strife and contention.

4 Therefore the Lawe is dissolved, and iudgement doth neuer go forth for the wicked doth compass about the righteous: therefore wrong iudgement proceedeth.

5 Behold among the heathen, and regard, and wonder, and marueile: for I wil worke a worke in your dayes: ye will not beleue it, though it be told you.

6 For loe, I raise vp the Caldeans, that bitter and furious nation, which shall goe vpon the breadth of the lande, to possesse the dwelling places, that are not theirs.

7 They are terrible & fearefull: their iudgement & their dignity shall proceed of themselves.

8 Their horses also are swifter then the Leo-

pards, and are more fierce then the wolues in the evening, and their horsmen are many: & Zeph their horsmen shall come from farre: they shall flee as the eagle halting to meate.

9 They come all to spoyle: before their faces shall be an East winde, and they shall gather the captiuitie, as the sand.

10 And they shall mocke the Kings, and the Princes shall be a scorne vnto them: they shall deride euery strong hold: for they shall gather dust, and take it.

11 Then shall they take a courage, and transgresse and doe wickedly, imputing this their power vnto their god.

12 Art not thou of olde, O Lorde my God, mine holy one? we shall not die: O Lord, thou hast ordeined them for iudgement, and, O God, thou hast established them for correction.

13 Thou art of pure eyes, and canst not see evil: thou canst not beholde wickednes: wherefore doest thou looke vpon the transgressors, & holdest thy tongue when the wicked denoueth the man, that is more righteous then he?

14 And makest men as the fishes of the sea, & as y creeping things, y haue no ruler ouer them?

15 They take vp all with the angle: they catch it in their net, and gather it in their yarne, wherof they reioyce and are glad.

16 Then

16 Therefore they sacrifice vnto their net, and burne incense vnto their yarne, because by them their portion is fat, and their meate plenteous.

17 Shall they therefore stretch out their net, and not spare continually to slay the nations?

CHAP. II.

2 A vision, & Against pride, comesoufnesse, drunkennesse, and idolatry.

I Will stand vpon my watch, and set me vpon the towre, and will looke and see what hee would say vnto me, and what I shall answer to him that rebuketh me.

2 And the Lord answered me, and said, Write the vision, and make it plaine vpon tables, that he may runne that readeth it.

3 For the vision is yet for an appointed time, but at the last it shall speak, & not lie: though it tary, wait: for it shall surely come, & shall not stay.

4 Beholde, hee that listeth vp him selfe, his minde is not vpriight in him, but the iust shall liue by his faith,

5 Yea, in deed the proud man is as he that transgresseth by wine: the more shall he not endure, because he hath enlarged his desire as the hel, & is as death, & cannot be satisfied, but gathereth vnto him all nations, & heapeth vnto him all people.

6 Shall not all these take vp a parable against him, & a taunting proverb against him, & say, Ho, he that increaseth that which is not his? how long? and he that ladeth him selfe with thicke clay?

7 Shall they not rise vp suddenly, that shall bite thee? and awake, that shall strike thee? and thou shalt be their praye?

8 Because thou hast spoiled many nations, all the remnant of the people shall spoile thee, because of mens blood, and for the wrong done in the land, in the city, and vnto all that dwell therein.

9 Ho, he that conuetteth an euill conuettousnesse to his house, that he may set his nest on hie, to escape from the power of euill:

10 Thou hast consulted shame to thine owne house, by destroying many people, and hast sinned against thine owne soule.

11 For the stone shall cry out of the wall, and the beame out of the timber shall answer it.

12 Woe vnto him that buildeth a towne with blood, and erecteth a city by iniquitie.

13 Behold, is it not of the Lord of hosts that the people shall labour in the very fire? the people shall euen weare themselves for very vanitie.

14 For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the glory of the Lord, as the waters couer the sea.

15 Woe vnto him that giueth his neighbour drinke: thou ioyneest thine heate, & makest him drunken also, & thou mayest see their priuities.

16 Thou art filled with shame for glory: drinke thou also, and be made naked: the cup of the Lordes right hand shall be turned vnto thee, and shameful spung shall be for thy glory.

17 For the crueltie of Lebanon shall coner thee: so shall the spoile of the beasts, which made them afraid, because of mens blood, and for the wrong done in the lande, in the city, and vnto all that dwell therein.

18 What profiteth the image? for the maker thereof hath made it an image, and a teacher of lies, though he that made it trust therein, when he maketh dumme idoles.

19 Woe vnto him that saith to the wood, Awake, and to the dumme stone, Rise vp, it shall teach thee: behold, it is laid ouer with gold and silver, and there is no breath in it.

20 But the Lord is in his holy Temple: let all the earth keepe silence before him.

CHAP. III.

2 A prayer for the faithfull.

A Prayer of Habakkuk the Prophet for the ignorances.

2 O Lord, I haue heard thy voice, and was afraid: O Lord, reuiue thy worke in the middes of the people, in the middes of the yeres make it knowne: in wrath remember mercie.

3 God commeth from Teman, and the holy one from mount Paran, Selah. His glory couereth the heavens, & the earth is full of his praise,

4 And his brightness was as the light: he had horns coming out of his hands, and there was the hiding of his power.

5 Before him went the pestilence, and burning coles went forth before his feete.

6 He stood and measured the earth: he beheld and dissolved the nations, and the eternall mountains were broken, and the ancient hilles did bow: his waies are euerslasting.

7 For his iniquity I saw tents of Cushan, & the curtains of the land of Midian did tremble.

8 Was the Lord angry against the riuers? or was thine anger against the floods? or was thy wrath against the sea, that thou didst ride vpon thine horses? thy charrets brought saluation.

9 Thy bow was manifestly reueiled, and the othes of the tribes were a sure word, Selah. thou didst cleane the earth with riuers.

10 The mountaines saw thee, & they trembled: the streame of the water passed by: the deepe made a noise, and liit vp his hand on hie.

11 The sunne and moone stood still in their habitation: at the light of thine arrowes they went, and at the bright shining of thy speares.

12 Thou trodest downe the land in anger, and didst thresh the heathen in displeasure.

13 Thou wentest forth for the saluation of thy people, euen for saluation with thine Anointed: thou hast wounded the head of the house of the wicked, & discoveredst the foundations vnto the neck, Selah.

14 Thou didst strike thorow with his owne stauers the heads of his villages: they came out as a whirlwinde to scatter me: their reioycing was as to deuoure the poore secretly.

15 Thou diddest walke in the sea with thine horses vpon the heape of great waters.

16 When I heard, my belly trembled: my lips shooke at the voice: rottennes entered into my bones, and I trembled in my selfe, that I might rest in the day of trouble: for when he commeth vp vnto the people, he shall destroy them.

17 For the figgetree shall not flourish, neither shall fruit be in the vines: the labour of the olive shall faile, and the fields shall yeeld no meate: the sheepe shall be cut off from the fold, & there shall be no bullock in the stables.

18 But I will reioyce in the Lord: I will ioy in the God of my saluation.

19 The Lord God is my strength: he will make my feet like hinds feet, and he will make me to walke vpon mine hie places. To the chiefe singer on Neginothai.

ZEPHANIAH.

THE ARGUMENT.

Seeing the great rebellion of the people, and that there was now no hope of amendment, he denounceth the great iudgement of God, & was at hand, shewing that their countrey should be utterly destroyed, and they carried away captives by the Babylonians. Yet for the comfort of the faithfull he prophesied of Gods vengeance against their enemies, as the Philistims, Moabites, Assyrians and others, to assure the that God had a continuall care over the. And as the wicked should be punished for their transgressions: so he exhorteth the goodly to patience, and to trust to finde mercie by reason of the free promise of God made vnto Abraham: and therefore quietly to abide till God shew them the effect of that grace, whereby in the ende they should be gathered vnto him, and counted as his people and children.

CHAP. I.

4 Threatnings against Judah and Ierusalem, because of their idolatrie.



He word of the Lord, which came vnto Zephaniah the sonne of Cushi, the sonne of Gedaliah, sonne of Amariah, the sonne of Hizkiah, in the daies of Iosiah, the sonne of Amon King of Iudah.

2 I will surely destroy all things from off the land, saith the Lord.

3 I will destroy man and beast: I will destroy the fowles of the heaven, & the fishes of the sea, and ruines shall be to the wicked, and I will cut off man from off the land, saith the Lord.

4 I will also stretch out mine hand vpon Iudah, & vpon all the inhabitants of Ierusalem, & I will cut off the remnant of Baal from this place, and the name of Chemarims with the Priests,

5 And them that worship the hoste of heaven vpon the house tops, & them that worship and swear by the Lord, and swear by Malcham,

6 And them that are turned backe from the Lord, and those that haue not sought the Lorde, nor inquired for him.

7 Be still at the presence of the Lord God: for the day of the Lord is at hand: for the Lord hath prepared a sacrifice, & hath sanctified his guests.

8 And it shall be in the day of the Lords sacrifice, & I will visit & princes & the Kings childre, & all such as are clothed with strange apparell.

9 In the same day also will I visit all those that daunce vpon the threshold so proudly, which fill their masters houses by crueltie and deceit.

10 And in that day, saith the Lord, there shall be a noise, and crye from the fish gate, and an howling from the seconde gate, and a great destruction from the hillies.

11 Howle yee inhabitants of the lowe place: for the companie of the marchants is destroyed: all they that beare siluer, are cut off.

12 And at that time will I search Ierusalem with lights, and visit the men that are trosen in their dregs, and say in their heartes, The Lorde will neither doe good, nor doe euill.

13 Therefore their goods shall be spoiled, and their houses waste: they shall also build houses, but not inhabite them, and they shall plant vineyards, but not drinke the wine thereof.

14 The great day of the Lord is nere: it is nere, & hasteth greatly, euen the voice of the daie of the Lord: the strong man shall cry there bitterly.

15 That day is a day of wrath, a day of trouble and heaviness, a day of destruction and desolation, a day of obscuritie and darkenes, a day of cloudes and blacknes,

16 A day of the trumpet and alarime against the strong cities, and against the high towers.

17 And I will bring distresse vpon them, & they shall walk like blind men, because they haue sinned against the Lord, and their blood shall be powred out as dust, & their flesh as the dounge.

18 Neither their siluer nor their gold shall be able to deliuer them in the day of the Lordes wrath, but the whole land shall be deuoured by the fire of his ielousie: for he shall make euen a speedy riddance of all them & dwell in the land.

CHAP. II.

He moueth to returne to God, & Prophecying destruction against the Philistims, Moabites & others.

Gather your selues, euen gather you, O nation not worthy to be loued,

2 Before the decree come forth, and ye be as chaffe that passeth in a day, and before the fierce wrath of the Lorde come vpon you, and before the day of the Lordes anger come vpon you.

3 Seeke ye the Lord al ye mecke of the earth, which haue wrought his iudgement: seeke righteousness, seeke lowlines, if so be that ye may be hid in the day of the Lords wrath.

4 For Azzah shall be forsaken, and Ashkelon desolate: they shall driue out Ashdod at the noone day, and Ekron shall be rooted vp.

5 Wo vnto the inhabitants of the sea coast: the nation of the Cherethims, & word of the Lord is against you: O Canaan, & land of the Philistims, I will euen destroy thee, without an inhabitant.

6 And the sea coast shall be dwellings and cottages for shepheards and sheepestoldes.

7 And that coast shall be for the remnant of the house of Iudah, to seeke thereupon: in the houses of Ashkelon shall they lodge toward night: for the Lord their God shall visite them, and turne away their captiuitie.

8 I haue heard the reproch of Moab, and the rebukes of the children of Ammon, whereby they vbraided my people, and magnified them selues against their borders.

9 Therefore, as I liue, saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, surely Moab shall be as Sodom, & the children of Ammon as Gomorah, euen the breeding of nettles & salt pits, & a perpetual desolation: & residue of my folke shall spoile them, and the remnant of my people shall possesse the.

10 This shall they haue for their pride, because they haue reproched, and magnified themselves against the Lord of hostes people.

11 The Lord will be terrible vnto them: for he will consume all the gods of the earth, and euery man shall worship him from his place, euen all the yles of the heathen.

12 Ye Morians also shall be slaine by my sword with them.

13 And he will stretch out his hand against the North, & destroy Ashur, and will make Ninueh desolate, and waste like a wilderness.

14 And flockes shall lie in the middes of her, & all the beastes of the nations, & the pellicane, and the owle shall abide in the vpper postes of it: the voice of birds shall sing in the windowes, and desolation shall be vpon the postes: for the cedars are vncouered.

15 This is the reioycing citie that dwelt carelesse, that said in her heart, I am, and there is none besides me: how is she made waste, and the lodging of the beasts: every one that passeth by her, shall hiss and wagge his hand.

CHAP. III.

4 Against the gouernours of Ierusalem. 8 Of the calling of al the Gentiles. 13 A comfort to the residue of Israel.

WO to her that is filthy and polluted, to the robbing citie.

2 She heard not the voyce: she receiued not correction: she trusted not in the Lorde: she drew not neere to her God.

3 Her princes within her are as roaring * lions: her iudges are as * wolues in the evening, which leaue not the bones till the morow.

4 Her prophets are light, and wicked persons: her priestes haue polluted the Sanctuary: they haue wrested the Law.

5 The iust Lord is in the middes thereof: hee wil doe none iniquitie: every morning doth he bring his iudgement to light, he faileth not: but the wicked will not learne to be ashamed.

6 I haue cut off the nations: their towres are desolate: I haue made their streetes waste, that none shall passe by: their cities are destroyed without man and without inhabitant.

7 I said, Surely thou wilt feare me: thou wilt receiue instruction: so their dwelling should not be destroyed howsoeuer I visited the, but they rose early, and corrupted all their workes.

8 Therefore wayt ye vpon me, saith the Lord, until the day I rise vp to the pray: for I am determined to gather the nations, & that I will assemble the kingdoms to powre vpon the mine indignation, euen all my fierce wrath: for all the earth shall be deuoured w the fire of my ielousie.

9 Surely then wil I tunc to the people a pure language, that they may all call vpon the Name of the Lord, to serue him with one consent. *† Ebr.*

10 From beyonde the riuers of Ethiopia, the one daughter of my disperied, praying vnto me, shall bring me an offering. *der. 6.9.*

11 In that day shalt thou not be ashamed for all thy workes, wherein thou hast transgressed against me: for then I will take away out of the mids of thee them that reioyce of thy pride, and thou shalt no more be proude of mine holy Mountaine.

12 Then wil I leaue in the middes of thee an humble and poore people: and they shall trust in the Name of the Lord.

13 The remnant of Israel shall doe none iniquitie, nor speake lies: neither shall a deceitfull tongue be found in their mouth: for they shall be fed, & lie downe, & none shall make the afraid.

14 Reioyce, O daughter Zion: be ye ioyfull, O Israel: be glad and reioyce with all thine heart, O daughter Ierusalem.

15 The Lorde hath taken away thy iudgements: he hath cast out thine enemy: the King of Israel, euen the Lord is in the middes of thee: thou shalt see no more euill.

16 In y day it shall be said of Ierusalem, Feare thou not, O Zion: let not thine hands be faint.

17 The Lord thy God in the middes of thee is mightie: he wil saue, he wil reioyce ouer thee with ioy: he wil quiet himselfe in his loue: hee wil reioyce ouer thee with ioy.

18 After a certaine time will I gather the afflicted that were of thee, and them that bare the reproch for it.

19 Behold, at that time I will bruiſe all that afflict thee, and I wil saue her that halteth, & gather her that was caste out, and I will get them praise and fame in all the lands of their shame.

20 At that time will I bring you againe, and then wil I gather you: for I wil giue you a name, & a praise among all people of the earth, when I turne backe your captiuitie before your eyes, saith the Lord.

HAGGAI.

THE ARGUMENT.

When the time of the seuentie yeeres captiuitie prophesied by Jeremiah, was expired, God raised vp Haggai, Zechariah and Malachi to comfort the Jewes and to exhort them to the building of the Temple, which was a figure of the spirituall Temple and Church of God, whose perfection stood in Christ. And because that all were giuen to their owne pleasures, he declareth that that plague of famine, which God sent among them, was a iust reward of their ingratitude, in that they contemned Gods honour, who had deliuered them. Yet he comforteth them, if they will returne to the Lord, with the promise of greater felicitie, for as much as the Lord will finish the worke that he hath begun, and send Christ whom he had promised, and by whom they should attaine to perfect ioy and glory.

CHAP. I.

1 The time of the prophesie of Haggai. 8 An exhortation to build the Temple againe.

IN the second yere of King Darius sieled houses, and this House lie waste: in the sixt moneth, the first day of the moneth, came the worde of the Lord (by the ministerie of the Prophet Haggai) vnto Zerubba- bel the sonne of Shealtiel, a prince of Iudah, and to Iehoshua the sonne of Iehozadak the hie Priest, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the Lord of hostes, saying, This people say, The time is not yet come, that the Lordes House should be builded.

3 Then came the worde of the Lorde by the ministerie of the Prophet Haggai, saying,

4 Is it time for your selues to dwell in your

5 Now therefore thus saith y Lord of hostes, Consider your owne wayes in your hearts.

6 Ye haue sown much, and bringe in little: ye cate, but ye haue not ynough: ye drinke, but ye are not filled: ye clothe you, but ye be not warme: and he that earneeth wages, putteth the wages into a broken bagge.

7 Thus saith the Lorde of hostes, Consider your owne wayes in your hearts.

8 Go vp to the Mountaine, and bring wood.

and build this House, and I will be favourable in it, and I will be glorified, saith the Lord.

9 Yee looked for much, and loe, it came to little: and when ye brought it home, I did blowe vpon it. And why, saith the Lord of hostes? Because of mine house that is waste, and yee runne euery man vnto his owne house.

10 Therefore the heauen: ouer you stayed it selfe from dewe, and the earth staid her fruit.

11 And I called for a drought vpon the land, and vpon the mountaignes, and vpon the corne, & vpon the wine, & vpon the oyle, vpon all that y ground bringeth forth, both vpon men & vpon cattell, and vpon all the labour of the hands.

12 When Zerubbabel the sonne of Shealtiel, & Iehoshua the sonne of Iehozadak y hie Priest with all y remnant of y people, heard the voyce of y Lord their God, and the words of the Prophet Haggai (as y Lord their God had sent him) then the people did feare before the Lord.

13 Then spake Haggai the Lordes messenger in the Lordes message vnto the people, saying, I am with you, saith the Lord.

14 And the Lorde stirred vp the spirite of Zerubbabel, y sonne of Shealtiel a prince of Iudah, & the spirit of Iehoshua the sonne of Iehozadak the hie Priest, & the spirit of all the remnant of the people, and they came, and did the worke in the house of the Lord of hostes their God.

CHAP. II.

The glory of the second Temple shal exceede y first.

IN the foure and twentieth day of the sixt moneth in the second yee of King Darius,

2 In y seuenth moneth, in the one & twentieth day of the moneth, came the worde of the Lord by the ministration of the Prophet Haggai, saying,

3 Speake nowe to Zerubbabel the sonne of Shealtiel prince of Iudah, and to Iehoshua the sonne of Iehozadak the hie Priest, and to the residue of the people, saying,

4 Who is left among you, that saw this House in her first glory, & how do you see it now? is it put in your eyes, in comparison of it as nothing?

5 Yet now be of good courage, O Zerubbabel, saith the Lord, and be of good comfort, O Iehoshua sonne of Iehozadak y hie Priest: & be strög all ye people of the land, saith the Lord, and do for I am with you, saith the Lord of hostes.

6 According to the word that I covenanted with you, when ye came out of Egypt: so my Spirit shall remaine among you, feare ye not.

7 For thus saith the Lord of hostes, Yet a litle while, & I will shake the heauen and the earth, and the sea, and the drie land:

8 And I will moue all nations, and the desire of gloriousshal come, and I wil fill this House with glory, saith the Lord of hostes.

9 The silver is mine, & the golde is mine, saith the Lord of hostes.

10 The glory of this last House shal be greater then the first, saith the Lord of hostes: and in this place wil I giue peace, saith the Lord of hostes.

11 ¶ In the foure & twentieth day of the ninth moneth, in the second yee of Darius, came the word of y Lord vnto y Prophet Haggai, saying,

12 Thus saith the Lord of hostes, Aske nowe the Priestes concerning the Law, and say,

13 If one beare holy flesh in y skirt of his garment, and w the skirt do touch the bread or the portage, or the wine, or oyle, or any meat, shal it be holy? And the Priestes answered and said, No.

14 Then saide Haggai, If a polluted person touch any of these, shal it be vncleane? And the Priestes answered and said, It shall be vncleane.

15 Then answered Haggai, and said, So is this people, and so is this nation before me, saith the Lord: and so are all the workes of their handes, and that which they offer here, is vncleane.

16 And now, I pray you, consider in your minds from this day, and afore, *even* afore a stone was laid vpon a stone in the Temple of the Lord:

17 Before these things were, when one came to an heape of twentie *measures*, there were but tenne: when one came to the wine presse, for to drawe out fiftie *vessels* out of the presse, there were but twentie.

18 I smote you with blasting, & with mildew, and with haile, in all the labours of your handes: yet you *turned* not to me, saith the Lord.

19 Consider, I pray you, in your mindes, from this day, & afore from the foure and twentieth day of the ninth moneth, *even* from the day that the foundation of the Lords Temple was laide: consider it in your mindes.

20 Is the seede yet in the barn? as yet the vine, and the figtree, and the pomegranate, and the oliue tree hath not brought forth: from this day wil I blesse you.

21 And againe the worde of the Lorde came vnto Haggai in the foure and twentieth day of the moneth, saying,

22 Speake to Zerubbabel y prince of Iudah, and say, I will shake the heauens and the earth,

23 And I will ouerthrow the throne of kingdoms, & I will destroy the strength of the kingdoms of the heathen, and I wil ouerthrowe the charets, & those that ride in them, and the horse, and the rider shall come down, euery one by the sword of his brother.

24 In that day, saith the Lord of hostes, will I take thee, O Zerubbabel my seruant, the sonne of Shealtiel, saith the Lord, and will make thee as a signet: for I haue chosen thee, saith the Lord of hostes.

ZECHARIAH.

THE ARGUMENT.

TWELVE moneths after that Haggai had begun to prophesie, Zechariah was also sent of the Lord to helpe him in the labour, and so confirme the same doctrine. First therefore he putteth them in remembrance, for what cause God had so sore punished their fathers: and yet comforteth them, if they will repent faithfully, and will be obedient to the benefite of God in their deliuerance, which was a figure of that deliuerance, that all the faithfull should haue, from death and sinne by Christ. But because they still remained in their wickednesse and blindness to set forth Gods glory, and were not yet made better by their long fastings, he rebuketh them most sharply: yet for the comfort of the repentant, hee neuer mixeth the promise of grace, that they might by this means be prepared to receive Christ, in whom all should be justified to the Lord.

CHAP. I.

2 He exhorteth the people to return to the Lord, & to eschew the wickednes of their fathers. & He signifieth the restitution of Ierusalem & the Temple.

IN the eight moneth of the second yere of Darius, came the word of the Lord vnto Zechariah the sonne of Berechiah, the sonne of Iddo the Prophet, saying,

2 The Lorde hath bene sore displeased with your fathers.

3 Therefore say thou vnto them, Thus sayeth the Lorde of hostes, Turne ye vnto me, sayeth the Lord of hostes, and I will turne vnto you, saith the Lord of hostes.

Iere. 3. 12. 4 Be ye not as your fathers, vnto who the former Prophets haue cried, saying, Thus saith the Lord of hostes, Turne you now from your euill waies, & fro your wicked works: but they would not heare nor hearken vnto me, saith the Lord.

5 Your fathers, where are they? and doe the Prophets liue for euer?

6 But did not my wordes and my statutes, which I commanded by my seruants the Prophets, take hold of your fathers? & they returned, and said, As the Lord of hostes hath determined to do vnto vs, according to our owne waies, & according to our workes, so hath he dealt with vs.

7 Vpon the fourth and twentieth day of the second moneth, which is the moneth Shebat, in the second yere of Darius, came the word of the Lord vnto Zechariah the sonne of Berechiah, the sonne of Iddo the Prophet, saying,

8 I saw by night, and behold, a man riding vpon a red horse, & he stood among the mirre trees, that were in a bottome, and behind him were there red horses speckled and white.

9 Then said I, O my God, what are these? And the Angel that talked with me, saide vnto me, I will shew thee what these be.

10 And the man that stood among the mirre trees, answered, and said, These are they whome the Lord hath sent to go through the world.

11 And they answered the Angel of the Lord, that stood among the mirre trees, and said, We haue gone thorow the world: and beholde, all the world sitteth still, and is at rest.

12 Then the Angel of the Lord answered and said, O Lord of hostes, how long wilt thou be vnmmerciful to Ierusalem, and to the cities of Iudah, with whome thou hast bene displeased now these threescore and ten yeres?

13 And the Lord answered the Angel, saying, I talked with me, in good words and comfortable words.

14 So the Angel that communed with mee, said vnto me, Crie thou, and speake, Thus saith the Lord of hostes, I am ielous ouer Ierusalem and Zion with a great zeale,

15 And am greatly angry against the careless heathen: for I was angry but a litle, and they helped forward the affliction.

16 Therefore thus saith the Lorde, I will returne vnto Ierusalem with tender mercy: mine house shall be builded in it, saith the Lord of hostes, and a line shall be stretched vpon Ierusalem.

17 Cry yet, and speake, Thus saith the Lorde of hostes, My cities shall yet be broken with plenty: the Lord shall yet comfort Zion, and shall yet chuse Ierusalem.

18 Then lift I vp mine eyes and saw, and behold, foure hornes.

19 And I saide vnto the Angel that talked with me, What be these? And he answered me, These are the hornes which haue scattered Iudah, Israel, and Ierusalem.

20 And the Lord shewed me foure carpenters.

21 Then said I, What come these to do? And he answered and said, These are the horns, which haue scattered Iudah, so that a man durst not lift vp his head: but these are come to stay them, & to cast out the horns of the Gentiles, which lift vp their hornes ouer the land of Iudah to scatter it.

CHAP. II.

The restoring of Ierusalem and Iudah.

I lift vp mine eyes againe, and looked, and behold, a man with a measuring line in his hand.

2 Then said I, Whither goest thou? And hee said vnto me, To measure Ierusalem, that I may see what is the breadth thereof, and what is the length thereof.

3 And beholde, the Angel that talked with me, went forth: and another Angel went out to meete him,

4 And said vnto him, Run, speak to this yong man, & say, Ierusalem shall be inhabited without walles, for the multitude of men & cattel therein.

5 For I, saith the Lord, will be vnto her a wall of fire round about, and will be the glory in the middes of her.

6 Ho, ho, come forth, & flee fro the land of the North, saith the Lord: for I haue scattered you into the four windes of the heauen, saith the Lord.

7 Save thy selfe, O Zion, that dwellest with the daughter of Babel.

8 For thus saith the Lord of hostes, After this glory hath he sent me vnto the nations, which spoiled you: for he that toucheth you, toucheth the apple of his eye.

9 For beholde, I will lift vp mine hand vpon them: and they shall be a spoyle to those that serued them, and ye shall know, that the Lorde of hostes hath sent me.

10 Reioyce, and be glad, O daughter Zion: for loe, I come, and will dwell in the middes of thee, sayeth the Lord.

11 And many nations shall be ioyned to the Lord in that day, & shall be my people: and I will dwell in the mids of thee, and thou shalt knowe that the Lord of hostes hath sent me vnto thee.

12 And the Lord shall inherit Iudah his portion in the holy land, & shall chuse Ierusalem againe.

13 Let all flesh be still before the Lord: for he is raised vp out of his holy place.

CHAP. III.

A prophesie of Christ and of his kingdome.

And he shewed me Iehoshua the hie Priest, standing before the Angel of the Lord, and Satan stood at his right hand to resist him.

2 And the Lord said vnto Satan, The Lord reprocue thee, O Satan: euen the Lord that hath chose Ierusalem, reprocue thee. Is not this a brand taken out of the fire?

3 Nowe Iehoshua was clothed with filthy garments, and he stode before the Angel.

4 And he answered, & spake vnto those that stood before him, saying, Take away the filthy garments from him. And vnto him he said, Behold, I haue caused thine iniquitie to depart fro thee.

thee, & I wil cloth thee with change of raiment.

5 And I said let them set a faire diademe vpon his head. So they set a faire diademe vpon his head, and clothed him with garments, and the Angel of the Lord stood by.

6 And the Angel of the Lord testified vnto Iehoshua, saying,

7 Thus saith the Lord of hostes, If thou wilt walke in my wayes, and keepe my watch, thou shalt also iudge mine Houe, & shalt also keepe my courts, and I will giue thee place among these that stand by.

8 Heare nowe, O Iehoshua & his Priest, thou and thy fellows that sit before thee: for they are monstrous persons: but beholde, I will bring forth the Branch my seruant.

9 For lo, the stone that I haue layd before Iehoshua: vpon one stone shall be seuen eyes: beholde, I wil put out & graving thereof, sayth the Lord of hostes, and I wil take away & iniquitie of this land in one day.

10 In that day, sayth the Lorde of hostes, shall ye call every man his neighbour vnder & vine, and vnder the figge tree.

C H A P. IIII.

Of the golde candelflick, & the exposition thereof.

And the Angel that talked with me, came againe and waked me, as a man that is raised out of his sleepe,

2 And saide vnto me, What seest thou? And I sayd, I haue looked, & behold, a candlesticke all of golde with a bowle vpon the top of it, & his seuen lamps therein, & seuen pipes to & lamps, which were vpon the top thereof.

3 And two oliue trees ouer it, one vpon the right side of the bowle, and the other vpon the left side thereof.

4 So I answered, and spake to the Angel that talked with me, saying, what are these my Lord?

5 Then the Angel that talked with mee, answered & said vnto me, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my Lorde.

6 Then he answered & spake vnto me, saying, This is the word of the Lord vnto Zerubbabel, saying, Neither by an armie nor strength, but by my Spirit, saith the Lord of hostes.

7 Who art thou, O great mountaine, before Zerubbabel? thou shalt bee a plaine, and hee shall bring forth the head stone thereof, with shoutings, crying, Grace, grace vnto it.

8 Moreover, the word of the Lord came vnto me, saying,

9 The handes of Zerubbabel haue laide the foundation of this house: his handes shall also finish it, and thou shalt knowe that the Lorde of hostes hath sent me vnto you.

10 For who hath despised the day of the small things? but they shall reioyce, and shall see the stone of tinne in the hand of Zerubbabel: these seuen are the eyes of & Lord, which go through the whole world.

11 Then answered I, & sayd vnto him, What are these two oliue trees vpon the right and vpon the left side thereof?

12 And I spake moreover, and sayd vnto him, What be these two oliue branches which thou rowe the two golden pipes emptie themselves, into the gold?

13 And he answered mee, and said, Knowest

thou not what these be? And I said, No my Lord.

14 Then said he, These are the two oliue branches, that stand with the ruler of the whole earth.

C H A P. V.

The vision of the flying booke, signifying the curse of the eues & such as abuse the Name of God.

By the vision of the measure is signified the bringing of Iudahs afflictions into Babilon.

Then I turned me, and lifted vp mine eyes and looked and beholde, a flying booke.

2 And he said vnto me, What seest thou? And I answered, I see a flying booke, & length thereof is twentie cubites, and the bredth thereof ten cubites.

3 Then said he vnto me, This is the curse that goeth forth ouer the whole earth: for euery one that stealeth, shall be cut off, as well on this side as on that: and euery one that sweareth, shall be cut off, as well on this side as on that.

4 I will bring it forth, sayeth the Lorde of hostes, and it shall enter into the house of the theife, & into the house of him, that falsly sweareth by my Name: and it shall remaine in & mids of his house and shall consume it, with the timber thereof, and stones thereof.

5 Then the Angel that talked with me, went forth, and said vnto mee, Lift vp nowe thine eyes, and see what is this that goeth forth.

6 And I said, What is it? And he said, This is an Ephah that goeth forth: he said moreover, This is the sight of them, through al & earth.

7 And beholde, there was lift vp a talent of lead: & this is a woman that sitteth in the mids of the Ephah.

8 And he said, This is wickednes, and he cast it into the middes of the Ephah, and he cast the weight of leade vpon the mouth thereof.

9 Then lift I vp mine eyes, and looked: and behold, there came out two women, and the winde was in their wings (for they had wings like the wings of a stork) and they lift vp the Ephah betweene the earth and the heauen.

10 Then said I to the Angel that talked with me, Whither do these beare the Ephah?

11 And he said vnto me, To builde it an house in the land of Shinar, and it shall be established and set there vpon her owne place.

C H A P. VI.

By the foure charrets he describeth the foure monarchies.

Again, I turned and lift vp mine eyes & looked: and behold, there came foure charrets out from betweene two mountaines and the mountaines were mountaines of bras.

2 In the first charet were red horses, and in the second charet blacke horses.

3 And in the third charet white horses, and in the fourth charet, horses of diuers colours, and reddish.

4 Then I answered, & said vnto the Angell that talked with me, What are these, my Lord?

5 And the Angel answered, and said vnto me, These are the four spirits of the heauē which go forth from standing w the Lord of al & earth.

6 That with the blacke horse went forth into the land of the North, & the white went out after them, and they of diuers colours went forth toward the South country.

7 And the reddish went out, and required to

goe and passe through the world, and he saide, Goe passe through the world. So they went throughout the world.

8 Then cried hee vpon mee, and spake vnto me, saying, Beholde, these that goe toward the North country, haue pacified my spirit in the North country.

9 And the word of the Lorde came vnto me, saying,

10 Take of them of *ſ* captiuitie, *euen* of Hel-dai, and of Tobiah & Iedaiah, which are come from Babel, & come thou *ſ* same day & go vn-to the house of Ioshiah, the sonne of Zephaniah.

11 Take euen siluer, and golde, and make crownes, & set *them* vpon the head of Iehoshua, the sonne of Iehozadak the hie Priest,

12 And speake vnto him, saying, Thus speaketh the Lord of hostes, & saith, Behold *ſ* man whose name is *ſ* Branch, & he shal grow vp out of his place, & he shal build the Temple of the Lord:

13 Euen he shall build the Temple of the Lord, and he shall beare the glory, and shall sit and rule vpon his throne, and he shalbe a Priest vpon his throne, and the counsell of peace shall be betweene them both.

14 And *ſ* crownes shalbe to Helem, & to Tobiah, & to Iedaiah, & to Hen *ſ* sonne of Zephaniah, for a memoriall in *ſ* Temple of the Lord.

15 And they that are farre of, shall come and build in the Temple of the Lord, and ye shall knowe, that the Lord of hostes hath sent me vn-to you. And this shall come to passe, if ye will obey the voyce of the Lord your God.

CHAP. VII.

ſ The true fasting. 11 The rebellion of the people is the cause of their affliction.

And in *ſ* fourth yere of King Darius, *ſ* word of the Lord came vnto Zechariah in the fourth day of *ſ* ninth moneth, euen in Chisleu.

2 For they had sent vnto the House of God Sharezer, and Regem-melech and their men to pray before the Lord,

3 And to speake vnto the Priestes, which were in the House of the Lord of hostes, and to the Prophets, saying, Should I weepe in the fift moneth, and separate my selfe as I haue done these so many yeeres?

4 Then came the word of the Lord of hostes vnto me, saying,

5 Speake vnto al *ſ* people of the land, and to the Priestes, & say, When ye fasted, and mourned in the fift and seuenh moneth, euen these seuentie yeeres, did ye fast vnto me? do I approve it?

6 And when ye did eate, and when ye did drinke, did ye not eate for your selues, & drinke for your selues?

7 Should ye not heare the wordes, which the Lord hath cried by the ministerie of the former Prophets when Ierusalem was inhabited, and in prosperitie, & the cities thereof roud about her, when the South and the plaine was inhabited?

8 And the word of the Lord came vnto Zechariah, saying,

9 Thus speaketh the Lord of hostes, saying, Execute true iudgement, and shew mercie and compassion, euery man to his brother,

10 And oppresse not *ſ* widow, nor *ſ* fatherles, *ſ* stranger, nor the poore, & let none of you imagine euill against your brother in his heart.

11 But they refused to hearken, and pulled away the shoulder, and stopped their eares, that they should not heare.

12 Yea they made their hearts as an adamant stone, least they should heare the Lawe and the words which the Lord of hostes sent in his spirit by the ministerie of the former prophets: therefore came a great wrath *ſ* the Lord of hostes.

13 Therefore it is come to passe, that as he cryed, and they would not heare, so they cryed, and I would not heare, saith the Lord of hostes.

14 But I scattered them among all *ſ* nations, whom they knew not: thus the land was desolate after them, that no man passed through, nor returned: for they laid the pleasant land waste.

CHAP. VIII.

Of the returne of the people vnto Ierusalem, and of the mercie of God toward them. 16 Of good woorkes. 20 The calling of the Gentiles.

Again the word of the Lord of hostes came to me, saying,

2 Thus saith the Lord of hostes, I was ielous for Zion with great ielousie, and I was ielous for her with great wrath.

3 Thus saith the Lord, I wil returne vnto Zion, and will dwell in the middes of Ierusalem: and Ierusalem shall be called a citie of trueth, and the Mountaine of the Lord of hostes, the holy Mountaine.

4 Thus saith the Lord of hostes, There shall yet olde men and olde women dwell in the streetes of Ierusalem, and euery man with his staffe in his hand for very age.

5 And the streetes of the citie shall be full of boyes & girles, playing in the streetes thereof.

6 Thus saith the Lord of hostes, Though it be vnpossible in *ſ* eyes of the renant of this people in these dayes, should it therefore be vnpossible in my sight, saith the Lord of hostes?

7 Thus saith the Lord of hostes, Beholde, I will deliuer my people from the East countrey, and from the West countrey.

8 And I will bring them, & they shall dwell in *ſ* mids of Ierusalem, & they shalbe my people, & I will be their God in trueth & in righteousness.

9 Thus saith the Lord of hostes, Let your handes be strong, ye that heare in these dayes these wordes by the mouth of the Prophets, which were in the day, that the foundation of the House of the Lord of hostes was laid, that the Temple might be builded.

10 For before these dayes there was no hire for man, nor any hyre for beast, neither was there any peace to him that went out or came in because of the affliction: for I set all men, euery one against his neighbour.

11 But now, I wil not intreate the residue of this people as aforetime, saith *ſ* Lord of hostes.

12 For the seede shall be prosperous: the vine shall giue her fruite, and the ground shall giue her increase, and the heauens shall giue their dewe, and I will cause the remnant of this people to possesse all these things.

13 And it shall come to pass, that as ye were a curse among the heathen, O house of Iudah, & house of Israel, so wil I deliuer you, & ye shalbe a blessing: feare not, *his* let your hands be strong.

14 For thus saith the Lord of hostes, As I thought to punish you, when your fathers pro-

woked me vnto wrath,saith the Lord of hostes, and repeated not,

15 So againe haue I determined in these daies to doe well in Ierusalem, and to the house of Iudah: feare ye not.

16 These are y^e things that ye shal do. Speake ye euery man y^e truth vnto his neighbour: execute iudgment truely & vprightly in your gates.

17 And let none of you imagine euil in your heartes against his neighbour, and loue no false othe: for al these are are the things that I hate, saith the Lord.

18 And the word of the Lord of hostes came vnto me, saying,

19 Thus saith the Lord of hostes, The fast of the fourth moneth, & the fast of the fift, & the fast of the senenth, & the fast of the tenth, shal be to the house of Iudah ioy & gladnes, & prosperous hie feasts: therefore loue the truth and peace.

20 Thus saith the Lord of hostes, That there shall yet come people and the inhabitants of great cities.

21 And they that dwell in one citie, shal go to another, saying, * vp, let vs go & pray before the Lord & seeke the Lord of hostes: I will go also.

22 Yea, great people and mightienations shall come to seeke the Lorde of hostes in Ierusalem, and to pray before the Lord.

23 Thus saith y^e Lord of hostes, In those daies shal tenne men take holde out of al languages of the nations, *euē* take hold of the skirt of him that is a Iew, and say, We will go with you: for we haue heard, that God is with you.

CHAP. IX

The Gentiles threatened. 9. The coming of Christ.

THe burden of the word of the Lorde in the lande of Hadrach: and Damascus *shal* be his rest: when the eyes of man, *euē* of al the tribes of Israel *shal* be toward the Lord.

1 And Hamath also shal border thereby: Tyrus *also* and Zidon, though *they* be very wise.

2 For Tyrus did build her selfe a strong hold, and heaped vp silver as the dust, and gold as the myre of the streetes.

3 Beholde, the Lorde will spoyle her, and he will smite her power in the Sea, and she shal be deuoured with fire.

4 Ashkelon shall see it, & feare, and Azzah also shal be very sorrowful, and Ekron: for her countenance shal be ashamed, and the King shal perish from Azzah, & Ashkelon shal not be inhabited.

5 And the stranger shal dwell in Ashdod, and I will cut off the pride of the Philistims.

6 And I will take away his blood out of his mouth, & his abominations from betwene his teeth: but he that remaineth, *euē* he shal be for our God, and he shal be as a prince in Iudah, but Ekron *shal* be as a Iebusite.

7 And I will campe about mine house against the armie, against him y^e passeth by, and against him that returneth, & no oppressour shal come vpon them any more: for now haue I seen with mine eyes.

8 Reioyce greatly, O daughter Zion: shoute for ioy, O daughter Ierusalem: beholde, thy King cometh vnto thee: he is iust & saued him selfe, noore and riding vpon an asse, and vpon a colt the foale of an asse.

9 And I will cut off the charots fro Ephraim,

and the horse from Ierusalem: the bow of y^e battel shal be broken, and he shal speake peace vnto the heathē, & his dominion *shal* be from sea vnto sea, and from the riuier vnto the end of the land.

10 Thou also *shal* be saued through y^e blood of thy couenant. I haue loosed thy prisoners out of the pit, wherein is no water.

11 Turne you to the strong hold, ye prisoners of hope: euē to day do I declare, that I wil render the double vnto thee.

12 For Iudah haue I bent as a bowe for mee: Ephraims hand haue I filled, and I haue raised vp thy sonnes, O Zion, against thy sonnes, O Grecia, and haue made thee as a gyants sword.

13 And the Lord shal be scene ouer them, and his arrow shal go forth as the lightning: & the Lord God shal blow the trumpet, & shal come soorth with the whirlwindes of the South.

14 The Lord of hostes shall defend them, & they shall deuoure them, and subdue them with sling stones, and they shall drinke, and make a noyse as thorowe wine, and they shall be filled like bowles, and as the hornes of the altar.

15 And the Lord their God shall deliuer them in that day as the flocke of his people: for *they shal* be as the stones of the crowne lifted vp vpon his land.

16 For how great is his goodnes! and how great is his beautie! corne shall make the young men cheerefull, and newe wine the maides.

CHAP. X.

2 The vanitie of idolatrie. 2 The Lord promisseth to visite and comfort the house of Israel

ASke you of the Lord raine in the time of the latter raine: so shall the Lord make white cloudes, and giue you shewres of raine, and to euery one grasse in the field.

2 Surely the idoles haue spoken vanitie, and the soothsayers haue scene a lie, & the dreamers haue told a vaine thing: they comfort in vaines: therefore they went away as sheepe: they were troubled, because there was no shepherd.

3 My wrath was kindled against y^e shepherds, & I did visite the goats: but the Lord of hostes will visite his flocke the house of Iudah, and will make them as his beautifull horse in the battell.

4 Out of him shal the corner come forth: out of him the naile, out of him the bow of battell, & out of him euery appointer of tribute: also.

5 And they shal be as the mightie men, which tread downe *their enemies* in the myre of the streetes in the battell, and they shall fight, because the Lord is with them, and the riders on horses shal be confounded.

6 And I will strengthen the house of Iudah, and I will preserve the house of Ioseph, & I will bring them againe, for I pitie them: and they shal be as though I had not cast them off: for I am the Lord their God, and will heare them.

7 And they of Ephraim shal be as a gyant, & their heart shall reioyce as through wine: yea, their children shall see it, and be glad: and their heart shall reioyce in the Lord.

8 I will hiss for them and gather them: for I haue redeemed them: and they shall increase, as they haue increased.

9 And I will sow them among the people, & they shal remember me in farre countreys: & they shall liue with their children, and turne againe.

